# HOLY BIBLE,

CONTAINING THE

# OLD AND NEW TESTAMENTS:

TRANSLATED OUT OF THE ORIGINAL TONGUES: AND WITH THE FORMER
TRANSLATIONS DILIGENTLY COMPARED AND REVISED,
BY HIS MAJESTY'S SPECIAL COMMAND.

APPOINTED TO BE READ IN CHURCHES.



# OXFORD:

PRINTED AT THE UNIVERSITY PRESS,

FOR. THE BRITISH AND FOREIGN BIBLE SOCIETY,

146, QUEEN VICTORIA STREET, LONDON.

Nonp. 8vo. Refs.

1890.

Cum Privilegio.

[OXFORD FACSIMILE SERIES, No. R.]

# THE NAMES AND ORDER

OF ALL THE

# BOOKS OF THE OLD AND NEW TESTAMENT,

# WITH THE NUMBER OF THEIR CHAPTERS.

# THE BOOKS OF THE OLD TESTAMENT.

CHATHOTO						:	PAGE.	CH	IAPS.	i PAGE.		CH.	APR.
GENESIS .	•		٠	•			7		50	Ecclesiastes			70
Exodus							53		40				12
Leviticus								• •		The Song of Solomon 560	•	•	8
Numbers	Ť	٠	٠	٠	•	•	100			Isaiah		•	66
Deuteronomy	•	•	•	•	•	•	144	• •	86	Jeremiah 609			52
Joshua	•	•	•	•	٠	•	100	• •	84	Lamentations 661			5
Indees	•	•	•	٠	•	•	197	• •	24	Ezekiel 665	-	•	49
Judges	٠	٠	٠	•	•	•	220	• •	21	Daniel 712	•	•	10
Ruth	٠	•	٠	٠	٠	•	243		4	Honon	•	•	12
I. Samuel							246		31	Hosea 726	•	•	14
IL Samuel .							277		24	Joel 788		•	8
I. Kings							302		22	Amos 785			9
II. Kings										Obadiah			1
I. Chronicles									29	Jonah 742			4
II. Chronicles								<i>.</i> .		Micah 748			7
Ezra										Nahum 747	-		8
						-		• •		Habakkuk			_
Nehemiah .									13				8
Esther							442	٠.	10	Zephaniah 751			8
Job							449	٠.	42	Haggai 753			2
Psalms							473		150	Zechariah 754			14
Proverbs							533		31	Malachi 762			4

# THE BOOKS OF THE NEW TESTAMENT.

		PAGE.	CHAPS.			PAGE.	CHAPS.
MATTHEW .		. 767	28	I. Timothy		. 954	6
Mark				II. Timothy		. 957	4
Luke		. 816	24	Titus		. 960	8
John				Philemon			
The Acts		. 872	28	To the Hebrews			
Epistle to the Ro	mans .	. 903	16 1				
-				The Epistle of James .		. 971	5
I. Corinthians .				I. Peter		074	
II. Corinthians		. 927	13				
Galatians				II. Peter	•	. 978	8
Ephesians				I. John		. 980	5
Philippians		. 944	4.,	II. John		. 984	1
Colossians		. 947	4	III. John		. 984	1
I. Thessalonians		. 950	5	Jude		. 985	1
II. Thessalonians		. 952	8	Revelation	•	. 986	22

## THE FIRST BOOK OF MOSES.

CALLED

# GENESIS.

Before CHRIST 4004.

John 1, 1,2, Heb. 1, 10.

Heb. 1. 10. b Pa. 8. 3. & 33. 6. 38. 6. 489. 11, 12, & 102, 25, & 136. 5. 6. 146. 6. 1s. 44. 24. Jer. 10. 12. & 51. 15. Zech. 12. 1. Acts 14. 13. a 17. 24. Col. 1. 16, 17.

17. Heb. 11. 3. Rev. 4. 11. & 10. 6.

Ps. 33. 6. Is. 40. 13, 14.

d Pa. 38. 9.

2 Cor. 4. 6. 2 Heb. between the light and between the darkness.

/ Ps. 74. 16. & 104. 20.

8 Heb. And

ing was.

Job 37. 18.
Ps. 136. 5.
Jor. 10. 12.
& 51. 15.

expansion.

A Prov. 8. 28.

Ps. 148. 4.

Job 26, 10.

# 38. 8. Ps. 33. 7. # 95. 5. # 104. 9. # 136. 6.

Prov. 8. 29. Jer. 5. 22. 2 Pet. 3. 5.

l Heb. 6. 7.

5 Heb. ten-

der grass

4 Heb.

CHAPTER I. 1 The creation of heaven and earth, 3 of the light, 6 of the firmament, 9 of the earth separated from the voters, 11 and made fruight, 14 of the sen, moon, and stars, 20 of jish and fowl, 24 of bests and cuttle, 25 of mas in the image of God. 20 Also the appointment of food.

In the "beginning God created the heaven and the earth.

2 And the earth was without form. and void; and darkness was upon the face of the deep. And the Spi-rit of God moved upon the face of the waters.

the waters.

8 \*And God said, 'Let there be light: and there was light.

4 And God saw the light, that it was good: and God divided 2 the light from the darkness.

5 And God called the light /Day, and the darkness he called Night. 3And the evening and the morning were the first day.

6 4 And God said. Let there be a 4 firmament in the midst of the waters, and let it divide the waters from the waters.

7 And God made the firmament, and divided the waters which were under the firmament from the waters which were 'above the firmament: the evening was, and the mornand it was so.

8 And God called the firmament Heaven. And the evening and the morning were the second day.

9 ¶ And God said, Let the waters under the heaven be gathered together unto one place, and let the dry land appear: and it was so.
10 And God called the dry land

10 And Got called the dry tame Earth; and the gathering together of the waters called he Seas: and God saw that it was good.

11 And God said, Let the earth 'bring forth 'grass, the herb yielding seed, and the fruit tree yielding fruit of the high whose seed grant the season of the fruit after his kind, whose seed is in itself, upon the earth: and it was so.

12 And the earth brought forth grass, and herb yielding seed after his kind, and the tree yielding fruit, whose seed was in itself, after his kind: and God saw that it was good. 18 And the evening and the morn-

ing were the third day.

14 ¶ And God said, Let there be "lights in the firmament of the heaven to divide the day from the night; and let them be for signs, multiply, and replenish the earth, and

and ofor seasons, and for days, and years:

15 And let them be for lights in the firmament of the heaven to give

the nrmament of the neaven to give light upon the earth: and it was so. 16 And God? made two great lights; the greater light 2 to rule the day, and 4 the lesser light to rule the night; he made, the stars also.

17 And God set them in the firmament of the heaven to give light upon the carth.

18 And to rule over the day and over the night, and to divide the light from the darkness: and God saw that it was good.

19 And the evening and the morn-

ing were the fourth day.

20 And God said, Let the waters bring forth abundantly the <sup>3</sup>moving creature that hath 4 life, and 5 fowl that may fly above the earth in the open firmament of heaven.

21 And 'God created great whales. and every living creature that moveth, which the waters brought forth abundantly, after their kind, and every winged fowl after his kind: and God saw that it was good.

22 And God blessed them, saying, "Be fruitful, and multiply, and fill the waters in the seas, and let fowl multiply in the earth.

28 And the evening and the morn-

ing were the fifth day.
24 ¶ And God said, Let the earth bring forth the living creature after his kind, cattle, and creeping thing and beast of the earth after his kind: and it was so.

25 And God made the beast of the earth after his kind, and cattle after their kind, and every thing that creep-eth upon the earth after his kind:

and God saw that it was good.

26 ¶ And God said, "Let us make man in our image, after our likeness: and let them have dominion over the fish of the sea, and over the fowl of the air, and over the cattle, and over all the earth, and over every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth.

27 So God created man in his own image, in the image of God created he him; amale and female created he them.

Refere CHRIST

4004. • Ps. 74, 17. P Ps. 136. 7, 8, 9. & 148. 3, 5, 2 Heb.
for the rule
of the day. 1 Ps. S. S. Job 88, 7.

8 Or, erceping.
4 Heb. soul. 5 Heb. let fowl fly. 6 Heb. face of the firmament of heaven. o/ manyon.
ch. 6. 20.
2 7. 14.
3 8. 19.
Ps. 104. 26.

\* ch. 8, 17,

ch. 5. 1. & 9. 6. Ps. 100. 3. Eccles. 7. 29. 25. Acts 17, 26, 28, 29. 1 Cor. 11. 7. Eph. 4. 24. Col. 3. 10. Jam. 3. 9. rch. 9. 2. Ps. 8. 6. \*1 Cor. 11.7. ch. 5, 2. Mal. 2, 15. Matt. 19. 4. Mark 10. 6.

i ch. 9. 1, 7. Lev. 26. 9. Ps. 127. 3. & 128. 3, 4.

\* Dout. 4.19. Ps. 74. 16. & 136. 7. 6 Heb. between the day and between the night.

Refere CHRIST 400L 2 Heb.

8 Hob. see

the fish of the sea, and over the fowl of the air, and over every living thing that moveth upon the earth. unst "movern upon the earth.

29 ¶ And God said, Behold, I have
given you every herb "bearing seed,
which is upon the face of all the
earth, and every tree, in the which
is the fruit of a tree yielding seed;
"to you it shall be for meat.

20 And to devery heart of the conti-

subdue it: and have dominion over

ch. 9. 3. Job 36. 31. Ps. 104. 14, 15. & 136. 25. & 146. 7. Acts 14. 17. # Ps. 145. 15, 16. & 147. 9. Job 38. 41. 4 Heb. a Kving soul. / Ps. 104. 24. 1 Tim. 4. 4.

4 Pa. 33. 6.

<sup>5</sup> Ez. 20. 11. & 31. 17. Deut. 5. 14. Heb. 4. 4. <sup>6</sup> Neh. 9. 14. Is. 58. 13.

5 Heb. created to make.

ch. 1. 1. Ps. 90. 1, 2.

ch. 1. 12. Ps. 104. 14.

/ Job 38, 26, 27, 28,

7. Izai. 64. 8.

1 Cor. 15.

Job 33. 4.

ich. 7. 22. Is. 2. 22.

1 Cor. 15.

13. Joel 2. 3.

" ch. 3. 24.

ch. 4. 16. 2 Kin. 19.

12. Ezek. 27. 23. P ver. 15.

f Esok. 31.8,

ch. 3. 22. Prov. 3. 18. 4 11. 80. Rev. 2. 7. 5 23. 2. 14.

\* war. 17.

f ch. 25, 18.

eh. 3. 23.

80 And to devery beast of the earth, and to every fowl of the air, and to every thing that creepeth upon the earth, wherein there is alife, I have given every green herb for meat : and it was so.

131 And fGod saw every thing that he had made, and, behold, it was very good. And the evening and the morning were the sixth day.

CHAPTER II.

UHAFTER 11.

1 The first subbalh. 4 The manner of the creation. 8 The planting of the parden of Eden. 10 and the river thereof, 17 The tree of knowledge only forbidden. 19, 20 The naming of the creatures, 21 The making of woman, and institution of marriage.

THUS the heavens and the earth were finished, and "all the host

of them.

2 b And on the seventh day God ended his work which he had made: and he rested on the seventh day from all his work which he had made.

8 And God oblessed the seventh day, and sanctified it: because that in it he had rested from all his work which God screated and made.
4 ¶ 4 These are the generations of the heavens and of the earth when

they were created, in the day that the Lord God made the earth and the heavens,

et. 8. 23.
6 Or, a
mist which
wont up
from, gc.
7 Heb.
dust of the
ground. 5 And every plant of the field be-fore it was in the earth, and every herb of the field before it grew: for the LORD God had not caused it to rain upon the earth, and there was ch. 3. 19, not a man o to till the ground. 23. Ps. 103. 14. Eccles. 12.

6 But 6 there went up a mist from the earth, and watered the whole face

of the ground.
7 And the LORD God formed man 7 of the A dust of the ground, and breathed into his knostrils the breath of life; and man became a living

soul.

8 7 And the Lord God planted "a garden "eastward in Eden; and m ch. 13, 10, Is. 51, 3, Erek. 28, there he put the man whom he had formed.

9 And out of the ground made the Lord God to grow every tree that is pleasant to the sight, and good for food; "the tree of life also in the midst of the garden, and the tree of knowledge of good and evil.

10 And a river went out of Eden to water the garden; and from thence it was parted, and became into four

heads.

11 The name of the first is Pison: that is it which compasseth the whole land of Havilah, where there is gold;

12 And the gold of that land is good: "there is bdellium and the

onvx stone. 18 And the name of the second river is Gihon: the same is it that compasseth the whole land of Ethiopia.

14 And the name of the third river is "Hiddekel! that is it which goeth stoward the east of Assyria. And the fourth river is Euphrates.

15 And the LORD God took 4the man, and put him into the garden of Eden to dress it and to keep it. 16 And the LORD God commanded

the man, saying, Of every tree of the garden 5 thou mayest freely eat:

garden chou mayest freety est:
17 'But of the tree of the knowledge
of good and evil, 'thou shalt not est
thereof 's thou shalt surely die.
18 'And the Lord God said, It is

not good that the man should be I will make him an help alone; 'I will meet for him.

19 d And out of the ground the LORD God formed every beast of the field, and every fowl of the air; and brought them unto 8 Adam to see what he would call them: and whatsoever Adam called every living creature, that was the name thereof.

20 And Adam 9 gave names to all cattle, and to the fowl of the air, and to every beast of the field; but for Adam there was not found an help meet for him.

21 And the LORD God caused a I deep sleep to fall upon Adam, and he slept: and he took one of his ribs, and closed up the flesh instead

thereof;
22 And the rib, which the LORD God had taken from man, 2 made he a woman, and 9 brought her unto the man.

23 And Adam said, This is now bone of my bones, and flesh of my flesh: she shall be called 8 Woman,

because she was taken out of Man.

24 Therefore shall a man leave his father and his mother, and shall cleave unto his wife; and they shall be one flesh.

25 And they were both naked, the man and his wife, and were not m ashamed.

## CHAPTER III.

1 The serpent deceiveth Enc. 6 Man's shameful fall. 9 God arraigness them. 14 The serpent is cursed. 15 The promised seed. 16 The pushishment of markind. 21 Their first clothing. 22 Their casting out of paradize.

Now "the serpent was "more sub-til than any heast of the field which the Lorp God had made. And he said unto the woman, 5 Yea, hath God said, Ye shall not eat of every tree of the garden?

2 And the woman said unto the serpent, We may eat of the fruit of

the trees of the garden:
8 But of the fruit of the tree which is in the midst of the garden, God hath

Before CHRIST 400L

"Num. 11.7.

2 Heb. Oush.

" Dan. 10. 4. 3 Or, east-sourd to Assyria. 4 Or, Adam. F wer. S.

5 Heb. eating thou shall out. \* ver. 9. eh. 3. 1, 3, 11, 17.

Rom. 6. 23. 1 Cor. 15. 56. Jam. 1. 15. 1 John 5.

6 Heb. dying thou shall die. ch. 3. 12. 1 Cor. 11. 9. 1 Tim. 2. 13.

13. 7 Heb. as before him. d ch. 1. 20, 24.

Ps. 8. 6. See ch. 6. 20. 8 Or, 9 Heb.

called. / ch. 15, 12, 1 Sam, 26, 12, 2 Heb.

Pro. 18, 22. Heb. 13, 4. å ch. 29. 14. Judg. 9, 2, 2 Sam. 5, 1, & 19, 13, Epb. 5, 30, 3 Heb. Isha. /1 Cor. 11. 8. 4 Heb. Ish.

hch. 31. 15. Pa. 45. 10. Matt. 19. 5. Mark 10. 7. 1 Cor. 6. 16. Eph. 5. 31. t ch. 3, 7, 10, Ex. 32. 25.

\* Rev. 12. 9. 1 Matt. 10. 16. 2 Cor. 11. 3.

5 Heb. Yea, be-

CHRIST 4004. ver. 18. 2 Cor. 11. 8. 1 Tim. 2.14. Ver. 7. 2 Heb. /1 Tim.9.14. # ver. 12, 17. 4 ver. 5. toh. 2. 25.
3 Or, things
to gird
about. Job 38. 1. 4 Hab soled 2 Heb. wind. 2 Job 31. 33. Jer. 23. 24. Amos 9. 3. \*\* ch. 2. 25. Ex. 3. 6. 1 John 3.20. ° ch. 2. 18, Job 31. 33, Pro. 28, 13, ver. 4. 2 Cor. 11. 3. 1 Tim. 2.14. P Ex. 21, 29, FEx. 21. 29, 32. 1 L. 65, 25. Mic. 7. 17. Matt. 3. 7. \$\delta\$ 13. 38. \$\delta\$ 23. 53. John 8. 44. Acts 13. 10. 1 John 3. 8.

Ps. 132, 11. Is. 7, 14, Mic. 5, 3, Matt. 1, 23, 25. Luke 1. 31, 34, 35. Gal. 4. 4.

Bom.16.20. Col. 2. 15. Heb. 2. 14. 1 John 5. 5. Rev. 12. 7, 17. Ps. 48. 6. Ps. 48. 6. Is. 13. 8. & 21. 3. John 16. 21. 1 Tim. 2.15. eh. 4. 7. 5 Ox, subject to thy hus-band. band. \*1 Cor. 11. 3. & 14. 34. Fpb. 5. 22, 23, 24. 1 Tim. 2. 11, 12. 11, 12. 1 Pet. 8. 1, 5, 6.

1 Sam. 15. 4 ver. 6. 6 ch. 2. 17. Eccles. 1. 2. 3. Is. 24. 5, 6. Rom. 8. 20. Job 5. 7. Recles. 2.

Job 31, 40. 6 Heb. cause to bud. /Ps. 104. 14.

said. Ye shall not eat of it, neither shall ye touch it, lest ye die. 4 And the serpent said unto the woman, Ye shall not surely die:
5 For God doth know that in the

day ye eat thereof, then 'your eyes shall be opened, and ye shall be as gods, knowing good and evil.

6 And when the woman saw that the

tree was good for food, and that it was 2 pleasant to the eves, and a tree to be desired to make one wise, she took of the fruit thereof, fand did eat, and gave also unto her husband with her; fand he did eat.
7 And the eyes of them both were

opened, and they knew that they were naked; and they sewed fig leaves together, and made themselves 8 aprons.

8 And they heard \* the voice of the LORD God walking in the garden in the 4 cool of the day: and Adam and his wife hid themselves from the presence of the Lord God amongst the trees of the garden.

9 And the LORD God called unto Adam, and said unto him. Where art thou?

10 And he said, I heard thy voice in the garden, "and I was afraid, because thogarden, "and I was sarring recause I was naked; and I hid myself. 11 And he said, Who told thee that thou wast naked? Hast thou eaten of

the tree, whereof I commanded thee that thou shouldest not eat?

12 And the man said, "The woman whom thou gavest to be with me, she gave me of the tree, and I did cat.

18 And the LORD God said unto the woman, What is this that thou hast done? And the woman said, "The serpent beguiled me, and I did eat.

14 And the Lorp God said punto

the serpent, Because thou hast done this, thou art cursed above all cattle, and above every beast of the field; upon thy belly shalt thou go, and dust shalt thou eat all the days of

thy life:
15 And I will put enmity between thee and the woman, and between thy seed and her seed; it shall bruise thy head, and thou shalt bruise his heel.

16 Unto the woman he said, I will greatly multiply the sorrow and thy conception; "in sorrow thou shalt bring forth children; and thy desire "shall be to thy husband, and he shall "rule over thee.

17 And unto Adam he said, Because thou hast hearkened unto the voice of thy wife, and hast eaten of the tree, of which I commanded thee, saying, Thou shalt not eat of it: "cursed is the ground for thy sake; "in sorrow shalt thou eat of it all the days of thy life;
18 Thorns also and thistles shall it

bring forth to thee; and /thou shalt eat the herb of the field;

19 In the sweat of thy face shalt thou eat bread, till thou return unto the ground; for out of it wast thou taken: \*for dust thou art, and tunto dust shalt thou return.

20 And Adam called his wife's name <sup>28</sup> Eve; because she was the mother of all living.

did the LORD God make coats of

skins, and clothed them.

22 ¶ And the Lord God said, \*Behold, the man is become as one of us, to know good and evil: and now, lest he put forth his hand, and take also of the tree of life, and eat, and live for ever:

28 Therefore the LORD God sent him forth from the garden of Eden, "to till the ground from whence he was taken.

24 So he drove out the man: and

he placed "at the east of the garden of Eden "Cherubims, and a faming sword which turned every way, to keep the way of the tree of life. CHAPTER IV.

1 The birth, trade, and religion of Cain and Abel. 8 The murder of Abel. 11 The curse of Cuin. 17 Enoch the first city. 19 Lamech and his two wives. 25 The birth of Seth, 26 and Enos.

AND Adam knew Eve his wife; and she conceived, and bare \*Cain, and said. I have gotten a man from the LORD.

2 And she again bare his brother 5Abel. And Abel was 6a keeper of sheep. but Cain was a tiller of the ground.

3 And 7 in process of time it came to pass, that Cain brought of the fruit of the ground an offering unto the LORD.

4 And Abel, he also brought of 'the firstlings of his 8 flock and of the fat thereof. And the LORD had drespect unto Abel and to his offering ? 5 But unto Cain and to his offering

he had not respect. And Cain was very wroth, and his countenance fell. 6 And the Lord said unto Cain, Why art thou wroth? and why is thy countenance fallen?

7 If thou doest well, shalt thou not 9 be accepted? and if thou doest not well, sin lieth at the door. And 2un-to thee shall be his desire, and thou shalt rule over him.

8 And Cain talked with Abel his brother: and it came to pass, when they were in the field, that Cain rose up against Abel his brother, and slew him.

9 ¶ And the Lorp said unto Cain, Where is Abel thy brother? And he said, I know not: Am I my

brother's keeper?

10 And he said, What hast thou done?
the voice of thy brother's 5 blood crieth unto me from the ground.

11 And now art thou cursed from the earth, which hath opened her mouth to receive thy brother's blood from thy hand;

# Eccles. 1. 13. 2 Thom. 3. 10. å ch. 2. 7.

21 Unto Adam also and to his wife

ch. 2. 7. Job 21. 26. £ 34. 15. Ps. 104. 29. Eccles. 3. 20. £ 12. 7. Rom. 5. 12. Heb. 9. 27. Heb. 9. 27.

2 Heb.
Charah.
3 That is,
Living.
4 ver. 5.
Like Isai.
19. 12.
4 47. 12, 13.
Jer. 22. 23. l ch. 2. 9. \* ch. 4. 2.

CHRIST

4004.

° Ps. 104, 4, Heb. 1, 7,

" ch. 2. 8.

4008 4 That is, Gotten, or, Acquired.

Hebel 6 Heb. ch. 3. 23. 7 Heb. at the end of days.

5 Num. 18. 12 º Num. 18. 17. Prov. 3. 9. 8 Heb. sheep, or, goats. ch. 31. 2.

9 Or, have the excel-lency? Hob. 11. 4. 2 Or, subject unto thee, ch. 3. 16. cir. 3675.

/ Matt. 23. 35. 1 John 3.12. Jude 11. F Pa. 9. 12. 4 John 8, 44.

( Heb. 12.24. Ber. 6. 10.

The bir	th of Seth. GEN	esis, v.	Genealogy of the p	atriurchs.
Before OHBIST cir. 3875.	12 When thou tillest the groun it shall not henceforth yield unt thee her strength; a fugitive and	o their name .	blessed them, and called Adam, in the day when eated.	Before CHRLST 4004.
2 Or, Mine	vagabond shalt thou be in the earth, 18 And Cain said unto the Loss 2 My punishment is greater than	8 T And A	dam lived an hundred years, and begat a son ikeness, after his image;	8874.
iniquity is greater than that it may be	can bear.  14 *Behold, thou hast driven mout this day from the face of the	e 4 And the	his name Seth: days of Adam after he n Seth were eight hun-	d ch. 4. 25, d 1 Chr. 1. 1, dc.
forgiven. 2 Job 18, 20, -24.	earth; and from thy face shall be hid; and I shall be a fugitiv	I dred years: e daughters:	and he begat sons and	f ch, 1, 28,
7 Ps. 51. 11. m ch. 9. 6. Num. 35. 19, 21, 27.	and a vagabond in the earth; and it shall come to pass, "that ever one that findeth me shall slay me.	and he died	ne days that Adam lived undred and thirty years:	ch. 3. 19.
	15 And the Lord said unto him Therefore whosoever slayeth Cain vengeance shall be taken on him	, five years, and Setl	lived an hundred and d begat Enos: n lived after he begat	Hob. 9, 27. 3769. A ch. 4, 26.
* Ps. 79. 12. * Esek. 9. 4, 6.	"sevenfold. And the LORD set amark upon Cain, lest any finding him should kill him.	g and begat so	undred and seven years, ns and daughters: the days of Seth were	
P 2 Kin. 13. 23. 424.20. Jer. 23. 39. 4 52. 3.	16 ¶ And Cain went out from th	e nine hundred	l and twelve years: and los lived ninety years,	3679.
cir. 3875. 3 Hob. Chancel.	the land of Nod, on the east of Eder 17 And Cain knew his wife; an she conceived, and bare <sup>3</sup> Enoch and he builded a city, <sup>7</sup> and called the variety of the city of the party	and begat 20 : 10 And End	Cainan: os lived after he begat t hundred and fifteen	3 Reb. Kenan.
7 Ps. 49. 11.	of his son, Enoch.	11 And all	gat sons and daughters: the days of Enos were	
477.	18 And unto Enoch was born Irad and Irad begat Mchujael: and Mchu jael begat Mchusael: and Mcthusae	- he died. l 12 ¶ And Ca	d and five years: and inan lived seventy years,	3609.
4 Hob. Lemach.	begat 4 Lamech.  19 ¶ And Lamech took unto hin two wives: the name of the one	Mahalaleel e	nan lived after he begat ight hundred and forty	8 Gr. Maleleel.
	other Zillah.  20 And Adah bare Jabal: he wa	14 And all to	gat sons and daughters: he days of Cainan were d and ten years: and	
*Rom. 4. 11, 12. 5 Heb.	the father of such as dwell in tents and of such as have cattle.  21 And his brother's name was	he died.	ahalaleel lived sixty and d begat 4 Jared :	3544. 4 Hob.
whatter. 8 Or, I would slay a man in	Jubal: he was the father of all such as handle the harp and organ.  22 And Zillah, she also bare Tubal	d 16 And Mah gat Jared eig years, and bes	alaleel lived after he be- the hundred and thirty gat sons and daughters:	Jerei.
my wound, frc. 7 Or, in my hurt.	cain, an <sup>5</sup> instructer of every artificer in brass and iron: and the sister of Tubal-cain was Naamah.	17 And all	the days of Mahalaleel undred ninety and five	
ver. 15. 3874. ch. 5. 3.	23 And Lamech said unto his wives, Adah and Zillah, Hear my voice ye wives of Lamech, hearken unto	12 TAnd Town	d lived an hundred sixty , and he begat 'Enoch:	3382. Jude 14, 15.
8 Heb. Sheth. 9 That is, Appointed,	my speech: for 6I have slain a man to my wounding, and a young man 7 to my hurt.	gat sons and	d lived after he begat hundred years, and be- daughters:	
or, Put. 3769. "ch. 5. 6.	24 If Cain shall be avenged seven- fold, truly Lamech seventy and seven- fold.	and he died.	he days of Jared were sixty and two years:	
2 Heb. Enosh.  8 Or, to call themselves	25 And Adam knew his wife again; and she bare a son, and called his name 89 Seth: For God, said she,	years, and beg	och lived sixty and five gat <sup>5</sup> Methuselah : 1 <sup>2</sup> walked with God after	8817. 5 Gr. Mathusala. 5 ch. 6. 9.
by the name of the LORD. "I Kin. 18.	hath appointed me another seed in- stead of Abel, whom Cain siew. 26 And to Seth, "to him also there	years, and beg 23 And all th	at sons and daughters: he days of Enoch were	# 17. 1. # 24. 40. 2 Kin. 20.3. Ps. 16. 8.
24. Ps. 116, 17. Joel 2, 32. Zeph. 3, 9.	was born a son; and he called his name <sup>2</sup> Enos: then began men <sup>3</sup> *to	24 And End and he was no	och walked with God:	& 116. 9. & 128. 1. Mic. 6. 8. Mal. 2. 6.
1 Cor. 1, 2.	call upon the name of the Lord.  CHAPTER V.  1 The genealogy, age, and death of the patriarche from Adam unto Nyah. 24 The goddiness and	dred eighty	huselah lived an hun- and seven years, and h:	12 Kin. 2. 11. Heb. 11. 5.
4004. *1 Chr. 1, 1, Luke 3, 38,	THIS is the book of the genore.	begat Lamech	huselah lived after he seven hundred eighty s, and begat sons and	3190. 6 Heb. Lemech.
ch. 1. 26. Eph. 4. 24. Col. 3. 10. ch. 1. 27.	God created man, in the likeness of God made he him:	27 And all the	ne days of Methuselah	
	2 Male and female created he	years: and he	died.	1

CHRIST 2948. 3 Gr. Nos, Luke 3. 36. Heb. 11. 7. 1 Pet. 3. 20.

Before

That is, Rest, or, Comfert. ch. 8. 17.

2448 \* ch. 6, 10.

22/19

<sup>a</sup> ch. 1. 28, <sup>b</sup> Deut. 7. 3, 4. <sup>c</sup> Gal. 5. 16, 17. 1 Pet. 3, 19, 20. <sup>d</sup> Pa. 78. 39. 2469. 4 Oz, the whole imagination: The He-The He-brew word signifieth not only the imagithe imagi-nation, but also the pur-poses and desires. 'ch. 8. 21. Deut. 29.19. Prov. 6. 18. Mat. 15. 19.

Mat. 15, 19. 5 Heb. every day. 2448. / See Num. 23, 19. 1 Sam. 15. 11, 29. 28am.24.16. 28am.24.16. Mal. 3. 6. Jam. 1. 17. J. Is. 63. 10. Eph. 4. 30. 6 Heb.

wato beast.
b ch. 19, 19.
Ex. 33, 12,
13, 16, 17.
Luke 1, 30.
Acts 7, 46.
c ch. 7, 1.
Ezek. 14,
14, 20.
Rom. 1, 17.
Heb. 11, 7,
2 Pet. 2, 5,
7 Or.

2 Pet. 2. 5 7 Or, upright. b ch. 5. 22. i ch. 5. 32. ch. 7. 1. & 10. 9. & 13. 13. 2 Chroa. 2 Chron, 34. 27. Luke 1. 6. Rom. 2. 13. & 3. 19. Esck. 8.17. & 28. 16. Hab.2.8.17. ° ch. 18. 21. Ps. 14. 2.

Ps. 14, 2, & 83, 13, 14, & 53, 2, 3, P Jer. 51, 13, Exck. 7, 2,

28 ¶ And Lamech lived an hundred eighty and two years, and begat a ann.

29 And he called his name 28 Noah. saying. This same shall comfort us concerning our work and toil of our hands, because of the ground "which the Lord hath cursed.

80 And Lamech lived after he begat Noah five hundred ninety and five years, and begat sons and daughters: 81 And all the days of Lamech were seven hundred seventy and seven years: and he died.

82 And Noah was five hundred years old: and Noah begat "Shem, Ham, and Japheth.

#### CHAPTER VI.

1 The wickedness of the world, which provoked God's wrath, and caused the flood. 8 Noah fludeth grace. 14 The order, form, and end of the ark.

AND it came to pass, when men began to multiply on the face of the earth, and daughters were born unto them,

2 That the sons of God saw the daughters of men that they were fair; and they atook them wives of all which they chose.

3 And the Lord said, "My spirit shall not always strive with man, for

shain not always serve with man, "for that he also is flesh: yet his days shall be an hundred and twenty years. 4 There were giants in the earth in those days; and also after that, when the sons of God came in unto the daughters of men, and they bare children to them, the same became mighty men which were of old, men

of renown.
5 ¶ And Gop saw that the wickedness of man was great in the earth, and that tevery 'imagination of the thoughts of his heart was only evil 5 continually.

6 And /it repented the LORD that he had made man on the earth, and it grieved him at his heart. 7 And the Lord said, I will destroy

man whom I have created from the face of the earth; both man, and beast, and the creeping thing, and the fowls of the air; for it repenteth me that I have made them.

8 But Noah found grace in the eyes of the LORD.

9 ¶ These are the generations of Noah: 'Noah was a just man and' 'perfect in his generations, and Noah 'walked with God.

10 And Noah begat three sons,

Shem, Ham, and Japheth.
11 The earth also was corrupt "before God, and the earth was "filled with violence.

12 And God 'looked upon the earth, and, behold, it was corrupt; for all flesh had corrupted his way upon the earth.

13 And God said unto Noah, "The end of all flesh is come before me; for the earth is filled with violence

through them; "and, behold, I will destroy them "with the earth.

destroy them 2 with the earth.

14 ¶ Make thee an ask of gopher wood; 2 rooms shalt thou make in the ark, and shalt pitch it within and without with pitch.

15 And this is the fashion which thou shalt make it of? The length of the ark shall be three hundred cubits, the breadth of it fifty cubits, and the height of it thirty cubits.

16 A window shalt thou make to the ark, and in a cubit shalt thou finish it above; and the door of the ark shalt thou set in the side thereof; with lower, second, and third stories shalt thou make it.

17 'And, behold, I, even I, do bring a flood of waters upon the earth, to destroy all fiesh, wherein is the breath of life, from under heaven; and every thing that is in the earth shall die.

18 But with thee will I establish my covenant; and 'thou shalt come into the ark, thou, and thy sons, and thy wife, and thy sons' wives with thee.

19 And of every living thing of all ficeh, two of every sort shalt thou bring into the ark, to keep them alive with thee; they shall be male and female.

20 Of fowls after their kind, and of cattle after their kind, of every creep-ing thing of the earth after his kind,

the through the through the through the though the thou the the thou unto the thou that is eaten, and thou shalt gather it to thee; and it shall be for food for thee, and for them.

22 \*Thus did Noah; \*according to

all that God commanded him, so did he.

## CHAPTER VII.

1 Noah, with his family, and the living creatures, enter into the ark. If The beginning, incredes, and continuance of the food.

AND the Lond said unto Noah,

a Come thou and all thy house

into the ark; for thee have I seen righteous before me in this generation.

2 Of every clean beast thou shalt take to thee by sevens, the male and his female: and of beasts that are not clean by two, the male and

his female. 8 Of fowls also of the air by sevens, the male and the female; to keep seed alive upon the face of all the earth.

4 For yet seven days, and I will cause it to rain upon the earth forty days and forty nights; and every living substance that I have made will I 5 destroy from off the face of the earth.

5/And Noah did according unto all that the LORD commanded him. 6 And Noah was six hundred years

old when the flood of waters was upon the earth.

7 T And Noah went in, and his sons, and his wife, and his sons' wives with

CHRIST 2448. f ver. 17. 2 Oz, from the earth. 2 Heb.

r vor. 13. ch. 7. 4, 21, 22, 23. 2 Pet. 2. 5.

ch. 7. 1, 7, 18. 1 Pet. 8. 20. 2 Pet. 2. 5.

\*ch. 7. 9, 15. Seech, 2.19.

" Heb. 11. 7, See Exed. 40. 16. v ch. 7. 5, 9,

e ver. 7, 13, Mat. 24, 38, Luke 17,26, Heb. 11, 7, 1 Pet. 3, 20, 2 Pet. 2, 5, b ch. 6. 9. Ps. 33. 18, 19. Prov. 10. 9. 2 Pot. 2. 9. ver. 8. Lev. ch. 11. 4 Hob. serem

• ver. 12, 17. blot out. f oh. 6, 23.

d Lev. 10.10. Erek. 44. 23.

2349.

Mefore CHRIST 2948. í ch. 1. 29.

2 Heb. families. h Lev. ch. 11. Lov. 1. 9. Esak. 20.

41. 2 Cor. 2. 15, Eph. 5, 2. 3 Heb. a savour ch. 3. 17. 4 Or, though

\* ch. 6. 5. Job 14. 4. \$ 15. 14. Ps. 51. 5. Jer. 17. 9. Matt. 15. 19. Rom. 1. 21. ch. 9. 11, P In. 54. 9.

hob.

As yet all
the days of
the earth. 7 Jer. 33, 20,

e ver. 7, 19. ch. 1, 28. & 10, 32. 6 ch. 1. 28. Hos. 2. 18.

Dout. 13. 15. & 14. 3, 9, 11. Acts 10. 12, 13. d ch. 1, 29,

Rom. 14. 14. 20. 1 Cor. 10. 23, 26. Col. 2. 16. 1 Tim. 4. J. Lev. 17. 10, 11, 14. & 19. 26. Deut. 12. 23. 1 Sam. 14. 33, Acts 15, 20, 29, Fx. 21, 28.

A ch. 4. 9, 10. Pa. 9, 12. 6 Acts 17, 26, & Ex. 21, 19. 14. Lov. 24. 17. Matt. 28. Rev. 18, 10. I ch. 1, 27,

\* ver. 1, 19. ch. 1, 28. \* ch. 6. 18. · Is. 54. 9. P Pa, 145, 9.

of fowl, and of cattle, and of every of fowl, and of cattle, and of every creeping thing that creepeth upon the carth; that they may breed abundantly in the earth, and 'be ruitful, and multiply upon the earth. 18 And Noeh went forth, and his sons, and his wife, and his sons' wives with him:

19 Every beast, every creeping thing, and every fowl, and whatso-ever creepeth upon the earth, after their kinds, went forth out of the ark. 20 ¶ And Noah builded an altar

unto the Lord; and took of \*every clean beast, and of every clean fowl, and offered burnt offerings on the altar. 21 And the Lorp smelled 'sa sweet 21 And the LORD smelled \*\*A sweet savour; and the LORD said in his heart, I will not again \*\*curse the ground any more for man's sake for the "imagination of man's heart is evil from his youth; "neither will be a support of the same save in the s

I again smite any more every thing living, as I have done.

22 5 While the earth remaineth, seedtime and harvest, and cold and heat, and summer and winter, and day and night shall not cease.

CHAPTER IX. 1 God blesselh Noch. 4 Blood and murder are forbidden. 8 God's covenant, 13 signified by the ratiobon. 18 Noch replenishelt the world, 20 planteth a vineyard, 21 is drunken, and mocked of his son, 20 curselh Couran. 28 blesselh Shem, 21 prayeth for Japheth, 23 and

AND God blessed Noah and his sons, and said unto them, "Be fruitful, and multiply, and replenish the earth.

2 And the fear of you and the dread of you shall be upon every beast of the earth, and upon every fowl of the air, upon all that moveth upon the earth, and upon all the fishes of the sea ; in-

to your hand are they delivered. 8°Every moving thing that liveth shall be meat for you; even as the dgreen

herb have I given you 'all things.

4 'But flesh with the life thereof, which is the blood thereof, shall ye not eat.

6 And surely your blood of your lives will I require; "at the hand of every beast will I require it, and at the hand of rnon; at the hand of every 'man's brother will I require the life of man.

6 \* Whose sheddeth man's blood, by man shall his blood be shed: 'for in the image of God made he man.

7 And you, "be ye fruitful, and multiply; bring forth abundantly in the earth, and multiply therein.

8 And God spake unto Noah, and

to his sons with him, saying,
9 And I, "behold, I establish 'my covenant with you, and with your

seed after you;

10 PAnd with every living creature that is with you, of the fowl, of the cattle, and of every beast of the earth

with you; from all that go out of the

when you; from an time go off of the ark, to every beast of the earth. 11 And I will establish my covenant with you; neither shall all fissh be cut off any more by the waters of a flood; neither shall there any more

be a flood to destroy the earth.

12 And God said, This is the token
of the covenant which I make between me and you and every living creature that is with you, for perpetual generations:

18 I do set 'my bow in the cloud, and it shall be for a token of a covenant between me and the earth. 14 And it shall come to pass, when I

bring a cloud over the earth, that the bow shall be seen in the cloud: 15 And I will remember my covenant, which is between me and you and every living creature of all ficsh; and the waters shall no more become

a flood to destroy all flesh. 16 And the bow shall be in the cloud; and I will look upon it, that I may remember "the everlasting covenant between God and every living creature of all flesh that is

upon the earth.
17 And God said unto Noah, This is the token of the covenant, which I have established between me and

all fiesh that is upon the earth.

18 ¶ And the sons of Noah, that went forth of the ark, were Shem, and Ham, and Japheth: "and Ham is the father of 2 Canaan.

19 These are the three sons of Noah: 'and of them was the whole

earth overspread.

20 And Noah began to be an husbandman, and he planted a vineyard:

21 And he drank of the wine, band was drunken; and he was uncovered within his tent.

22 And Ham, the father of Canaan, saw the nakedness of his father, and told his two brethren without.

23 And Shem and Japheth took a garment, and laid it upon both their shoulders, and went backward, and covered the nakedness of their father; and their faces were backward, and they saw not their father's nakedness

24 And Noah awoke from his wine and knew what his younger son had done unto him.

25 And he said, d Cursed be Canaan; 'a servant of servants shall he be unto his brethren. 26 And he said, /Blessed be the

LORD God of Shem; and Canaan shall be 8 his servant. 27 God shall tenlarge Japheth, and he shall dwell in the tents of Shem;

and Canaan shall be his servant. 28 T And Noah lived after the flood three hundred and fifty years.
29 And all the days of Noah were

nine hundred and fifty years: and he died.

CHRIST 2946.

r ch. 17, 11,

\* Rev. 4. 2.

Ex. 28, 12, Lev. 26, 42, 45, Exek. 16,

\* ch. 17. 13, 19.

2347.

" ch. 10. 6. 2 Heb. Chengan # ch. 5. 32. feh. 10, 39 ch. 10, 32, 1 Chr. 1, 4, &c. ch. 3, 19, 23, & 4, 2, Prov. 12, 11, <sup>b</sup> Prov. 20, 1, 1 Cor. 10, 12,

Ex. 20, 12,

d Deut. 27. Josh, 9. 23. 1 Kin.9. 20, 21. /Ps. 144, 15, Heb. 11, 16, 8 Or,

servant to them. 4 Or, persuade. Eph. 2. 13, 14. & 3. 6. 1998.

The gen	erations of Noah. GENES	18, X, XI. The confusion of	f tongues.
Bulter	CHAPTER X.	25 "And unto Eber were born two	Before
CHRIST	1 The generations of Noch. 2 The sone of Jankelt, 6 The sone of Ham. 8 Neurod the first monarch. 21 The sone of Show.	sons: the name of one tous * Peleg; for in his days was the earth divided;	OHRIST cir. 2218.
	See first monarch, 21 The sons of Shom.	and his brother's name was Joktan.	" 1 Chr. 1.
	i TATOW these are the generations of	w and Jostan Degat Almodad, and	19.
	the sons of Noah, Shem, Ham, and Japheth: and unto them were	Sheleph, and Hasarmaveth, and Jerah,	2247.
ch. 9. 1, 7, 19.	and Japheth: "and unto them were	27 And Hadoram, and Uzal, and Diklah,	<sup>2</sup> That is, Division.
	sons born after the flood.	28 And Obal, and Abimael, and	
1 Chr. 1. 5, &c.	2 The sons of Japheth; Gomer, and Magog, and Madai, and Javan,	Sheba.	l
	and Tunal, and Meshech, and Three.	29 And Ophir, and Havilah, and Jobab: all these were the sons of	
	8 And the sons of Gomer; Ashkenaz, and Riphath, and Togarmah.	Joktan,	İ
	4 And the sons of Javan; Elishah,	80 And their dwelling was from	}
3 Or, as	4 And the sons of Javan; Elishah, and Tarshish, Kittim, and Dodanim.	Mesha, as thou goest unto Sephar	l
read it, Redanim.	5 By these were "the isles of the Gentiles divided in their lands; every	a mount of the east. 81 These are the sons of Shem, after	1
* Pa. 72, 10.	one after his tongue, after their fami-	their families, after their tongues, in	
Jer. 2, 10, å 25, 29.	lies, in their nations.	their lands, after their nations.	
Zeph. 2. 11,	6 T And the sons of Ham; Cush, and Mizraim, and Phut, and Canaan.	82 *These are the families of the sons of Noah, after their generations,	" ver. 1.
4 1 Chr. 1, 8, 2a.	7 And the sons of Cush; Seba, and	in their nations: and by these were	° ch. 9. 19.
	Havilah, and Sabtah, and Raamah,	the nations divided in the earth after	
	and Sabtechah: and the sons of Raamah; Sheba, and Dedan.	the flood. CHAPTER XI.	
ctr. 2218.	8 And Cush begat Nimrod: he began	1 One language in the world. 8 The building	
	to be a mighty one in the earth.	1 One language in the world, 3 The building of Bakel, 5 The confusion of tongues, 10 The generations of Shem, 21 The generations of Torah the father of Abram, 31 Terah goeth	
Jer. 16. 16. Mie. 7. 2.	9 He was a mighty 'hunter 'before the Lord: wherefore it is said, Even	Terah the father of Abram. 31 Terah goeth from Ur to Haran.	
/ch. 6. 11.	as Nimrod the mighty hunter before	AND the whole south was of one	
	the Lord.	A 3 language, and of one 4 speech.	3 Heb. lip.
Mie. 5. 6.	10°And the beginning of his kingdom was 3 Babel, and Erech, and Accad,	2 And it came to pass, as they journeyed from the east, that they	words.
3 Gr. Babylon.	and Calneh, in the land of Shinar.	found a plain in the land of Shinar;	cir. 2247.
4 Or, he	and Calneh, in the land of Shinar.  11 Out of that land 4 went forth	and they dwelt there.	5 Or, east- ward, an ch. 13, 11,
into 4s-	Asshur, and builded Nineveh, and the city Rehoboth, and Calah,	8 And 6 they said one to another, Go to, let us make brick, and 7 burn	2 Sam. 6.
oyria. 6 Oz, the	12 And Resen between Nineveh and	them throughly. And they had brick	2. with 1 Chr. 13. 6.
streets of the city.	Calah: the same is a great city.	for stone, and slime had they for	Heb. a man said
	13 And Mizraim begat Ludim, and A- namim, and Lehabim, and Naphtuhim,	morter. 4 And they said, Go to, let us build	to his neighbour.
	14 And Pathrusim, and Casluhim,	us a city and a tower, whose top may	7 Heb. burn
A 1 Ohr. 1.	(* out of whom came Philistim,) and	reach unto neaven; and let us make	them to a burning.
6 Heb.	Caphtorim. 15 ¶ And Canaan begat 6 Sidon his	us a name, lest we be scattered abroad upon the face of the whole earth.	* Deut. 1, 28.
Taidon.	firstborn, and Heth,	5 And the Lord came down to see	è ch. 18, 21,
	16 And the Jebusite, and the Amor-	the city and the tower, which the chil-	
	ite, and the Girgasite, 17 And the Hivite, and the Arkite,	dren of men builded. 6 And the Lord said, Behold, "the	ch. 9. 19.
	and the Sinite,	people is one, and they have all one	Acts 17, 26,
	18 And the Arvadite, and the Ze-	language; and this they begin to do:	d ver. 1.
	marite, and the Hamathite: and afterward were the families of the	and now nothing will be restrained from them, which they have ima-	• Ps. 2. 1.
	Canaanites spread abroad.	gined to do.	a B. 4. 1,
ch. 13, 12, 14, 15, 17, 2 15, 18,—	19 And the border of the Canaan-	7 Go to, flet us go down, and there	f ch. 1. 26. Ps. 2. 4.
& 15. 18,— 21.	ites was from Sidon, as thou comest to Gerar, unto 7 Gaza; as thou goest,	confound their language, that they may not understand one another's	ACT 2. 2.
Num. 34. 2.—12.	unto Sodom, and Gomorrah, and Ad-	speech.	5, 6. ¢ ch. 42, 23,
Josh, 12.	mah, and Zeboim, even unto Lasha.	8 So the LORD scattered them	Deut. 28.
7, 8. 7 Heb.	20 These are the sons of Ham, after their families, after their tongues, in	abroad from thence upon the face of all the earth: and they left of	Jer. 5. 15.
Azesh,	their families, after their tongues, in their countries, and in their nations.	to build the city.	1 Cor. 14. 2, 11.
	21 ¶ Unto Shem also, the father of all the children of Eber, the brother	9 Therefore is the name of it called	k Luke 1.51.
	of Japheth the elder, even to him	Babel; because the Lord did there confound the language of all the	32. 8 That is,
	were children born.	earth: and from thence did the	Confusion.
4 1 Chr. 1, 17, &c.	22 The *children of Shem; Elam, and Asshur, and *Arphaxad, and	LORD scatter them abroad upon the	1 Cor. 14. 28.
8 Heb. Ar- pashshad.	Lud, and Aram.	face of all the earth.  10 These are the generations of	i ch. 10, 29.
	28 And the children of Aram: Uz.	Shem: Shem was an hundred years	1 Chr. 1, 17.
9 Heb.	and Hul, and Gether, and Mash.  24 And Arphaxad begat 91 Salah;	old, and begat Arphaxad two years	1
	and Salah begat Eber.	after the flood: 11 And Shem lived after he begat	2346.
	1		2010,

Luke 3. 34,

2056. Josh. 24, 2. 1 Chr. 1. 26. 1008

s ch. 17, 15, & 20, 12,

f ch. 99, 90

eh. 12. 1.

Nah. 9, 7. Acts 7, 4,

ch. 10. 19.

cir. 1923.

1921.

GENESIS, XII.

CHRIST

that I will shew thee:
2 And I will make of thee a great
nation, and I will bless thee, and
make thy name great; and thou
shalt be a blessing:
8 And I will bless them that bless

thee, and curse him that curseth thee: /and in thee shall all families

of the carth be blessed.

had spoken unto him; and Lot went with him: and Abram was seventy and five years old when he departed

5 And Abram took Sarai his wife and Lot his brother's son, and all their substance that they had gather-

a mountain on the east of Beth-el, and pitched his tent, having Beth-el on the west, and Hal on the east: and there he builded an altar unto

9 And Abram journeyed, 29 going on

still toward the south.

10 ¶ And there was a famine in the land: and Abram went down into Egypt to sojourn there; for the famine was grievous in the

was come near to enter into Egypt, that he said unto Sarai his wife, Behold now, I know that thou art

a sar woman to look upon:

12 Therefore it shall come to pass,
when the Egyptians shall see thee,
that they shall say, This is wife:
and they "will kill me, but they will
save thee alive.

13 Say, I pray thee, thou art my sister: that it may be well with me for thy sake; and my soul shall live

Abram was come into Egypt, the E-gyptians beheld the woman that she was very fair.

her, and commended her before Pha-

her sake: and he had sheep, and oxen,

4 So Abram departed, as the LORD

out of Haran.

ed, and the souls that they had gotten in Haran; and they went forth to go into the land of Ca-naan; and into the land of Canaan

they came.
6 4 And Abram 'passed through the land unto the place of Sichem, \*unto the plain of Moreh. 'And the Canaanite was then in the land.

7 "And the Lord appeared unto Abram, and said, "Unto thy seed will I give this land: and there builded he an "altar unto the Lord, who appeared unto him.

8 And he removed from thence unto

the LORD, and P called upon the peh. 13. 4. name of the LORD.

land. 11 And it came to pass, when he

a fair woman to look upon:

because of thec. 14 ¶ And it came to pass, that, when

15 The princes also of Pharaoh saw raoh: and the woman was \* taken into Pharaoh's house.

16 And he bentreated Abram well for

God calleth Abram. NOW the LORD had said unto Abram Get thee out of thy country, and from thy kindred, and from thy father's house, unto a land that I will shew thee:

1021. eh. 15. 7. Neh. 9. 7. Is. 41. 2. Acts 7. 8. Heb. 11. 8. ch. 17. 6. & 18. 18. Deut. 28. 5. 1 Kin. 3. 8. ch. 24. 35. d ch. 28. 4. Gal. 3. 14. Gal. 3, 14. ch. 27, 29. Ex. 23, 22. Num. 24. 9. / ch. 18, 18, & 22. 18. & 25. 4. Ps. 72, 17. Acta 3, 25. Gal. 3, 8, 1921.

> # ch. 14, 14, Ach. 11. 91

( Hob. 11, 9, & Deut. 11. 30. Judg. 7. 1. ch. 10. 18, 19. & 13. 7. \* ch. 17. 1. \* ch. 13. 15. 4 17. 8. Ps. 105. 9, 11. ° ch. 13. 4.

2 Heb. in going and journeying.

ch. 13. 3.

ch. 26. 1. Pa. 105, 13, f ch. 43. 1.

w ver. 14. ch. 26. 7.

" ch. 90. 11. eh. 20. 5, Beo ch. 26.

cir. 1920.

4 ch. 20. 2.

è ch. 20, 14,

Arphaxad five hundred years, and

15 And Salah lived after he begat Eber four hundred and three years, and begat sons and daughters. 16 \*And Eber lived four and thirty

17 And Eber lived after he begat Peleg four hundred and thirty years,

and begat sons and daughters. 18 And Peleg lived thirty years, and

begat Reu:
19 And Peleg lived after he begat Reu two hundred and nine years, and begat sons and daughters.

years, and begat \* Serug:
21 And Reu lived after he begat Serug two hundred and seven years, and begat sons and daughters.

22 And Serug lived thirty years, and

23 And Serug lived after he begat Nahor two hundred years, and begat sons and daughters.

24 And Nahor lived nine and twenty years, and begat 9 Terah : 25 And Nahor lived after he begat

Terah an hundred and nineteen years, and begat sons and daughters.

and legat some and daughters. 26 And Terah lived seventy years, and begat Abram, Nahor, and Haran. 27 ¶ Now these are the generations of Terah: Terah begat Abram, Na-hor, and Haran; and Haran begat Lot.

28 And Haran died before his father Terah in the land of his nativity, in Ur of the Chaldees.

29 And Abram and Nahor took them wives: the name of Abram's wife voas 'Sarai; and the name of Nahor's wife, 'Milcah, the daughter of Haran, the father of Milcah, and the father of Iscah. ech. 16, 1, 2, & 18, 11, 12,

80 But "Sarai was barren: she had no child.

81 And Terah "took Abram his son. and Lot the son of Haran his son's son, and Sarai his daughter in law. his son Abram's wife; and they went forth with them from "Ur of the Chaldees, to go into the land of Canaan; and they came unto Haran, and dwelt there.

32 And the days of Terah were two hundred and five years; and Terah died in Haran.

#### CHAPTER XII.

1 God calleth Abram, and blesseth him with a promise of Christ. 4 He departed with Lot from Harm. 6 He journeysth through Canaan, 7 which is promised him in a vision. 10 He is driven by a famine into Egypt. 11 Fear maketh him feign his wife to be his sister. 14 Pharach, having taken her from him, by plagues is compelled to restore her.

18 But the men of Sodom were

ch. 18, 20, Ezek. 16,

49. 2 Pet.3.7.8.

The battle of the kines.

wicked and sinners before the LORD exceedingly 14 7 And the LORD said unto Abram. after that Lot "was separated from him, Lift up now thine eyes, and look from the place where thou art "north-ward, and southward, and eastward, and westward:

15 For all the land which thou seest. to thee will I give it, and to thy

seed for ever.

16 And "I will make thy seed as the dust of the earth: so that if a man can number the dust of the earth, then shall thy seed also be numbered.

17 Arise, walk through the land in the length of it and in the breadth of it; for I will give it unto thee. 18 Then Abram removed his tent,

and came and dwelt in the plain of Mamre, which is in Hebron, and built there an altar unto the LORD. CHAPTER XIV

1 The battle of four kings against five. 12 Lot is taken prisoner. 14 Abram resouch him. 18 Melchiteds (blaseth Abram. 20 Abram gives him tithe. 22 The rest of the spoil, his partners having had their portions, he restoresh to the king of Sodom.

AND 44 corns to page in the down of

AND it came to pass in the days of Amraphel king of Shinar, Arloch king of Ellasar, Chedorlaomer king of Elam, and Tidal king of nations;

2 That these made war with Beraking of Sodom, and with Birsha king king of Sodom, and with Birsha king of Gomorrah, Shinab king of Admah, and Shemeber king of Zebolim, and the king of Bela, which is \*Zoar.

8 All these were joined together in the vale of Siddim, \*which is the salt sea.

4 Twelve years they served Chedor-laomer, and in the thirteenth year they rebelled.

5 And in the fourteenth year came Chedorlaomer, and the kings that were with him, and smote the Rephaims Ain Ashteroth Karnaim, and the Zuzims in Ham, And the E-

mims in 8 Shaveh Kiriathaim, 6 And the Horites in their mount Seir. unto 4 El-paran, which is by the wilderness.

7 And they returned, and came to En-mishpat, which is Kadesh, and smote all the country of the Amalekites, and also the Amorites, that dwelt "in Hazezon-tamar.

8 And there went out the king of Sodom, and the king of Gomorrah, and the king of Admah, and the king of Zebolim, and the king of Bela (the same is Zoar;) and they joined battle with them in the vale of Siddim;

9 With Chedorlaomer the king of Elam, and with Tidal king of na-tions, and Amraphel king of Shinar, and Arloch king of Ellasar; four kings with five.

10 And the vale of Siddim was full of "alimepits; and the kings of So-dom and Gomorrah fied, and fell there; and they that remained fied to the mountain.

11 And they took all the goods of | ver. 16, 21.

CHRIST cir. 1917.

ch. 6, 11, ver. 11, ch. 28, 14, vch. 19, 7, å 15, 18, å 17, 8, å 24, 7. 8. 824. 7. 8 26. 4. Nu. 34. 12. Dout. 34. 4. Acts 7. 5. 2 Chr. 20.7.

2 Uhr. 20.7. Ps. 37. 22, 29. & 112. 26 ch. 15. 5. & 20. 17. & 25. 17. & 26. 18. 25. 19. Ex. 32. 13. Nu. 23. 10. 1 Kin. 4.20. 1 Uhr. 27. 23. 1 L. 48. 19. Jer. 33. 22. Rom. 4, 16, 17. 18. 

plates. ch. 35, 27, & 37, 14,

ch. 10, 10, 5 Is. 11. 11.

\* Deut. 29.

d ch. 19, 22, ' Num. 34. Num. 34. 12. Deut. 3.17. Josh. 3. 16. Ps. 107. 34. f ch. 9. 26.

cir. 1912 f ch. 15, 20, Deut. 3, 11,

<sup>A</sup> Josh, 12, 4, & 13, 12, Dout. 2.20. <sup>1</sup> Deut. 2, 10, 11.

3 Or, The plain of Kiriath-! Dout. 2. 12, 22.

4 Or. The plain of Puran, ch. 21. 21, Num. 12, 16. & 13. 3. 2 Chron. 20, 2,

\* ab. 11. S.

ch, 19, 17,

wilt thou give me, 'seeing I go child-less, and the steward of my house is Before Sodom and Gomorrah, and all their victuals, and went their way.

12 And they took Lot, Abram's 'brother's son, 'who dweit in Sodom, and his goods, and departed.

18 'And there came one that had escaped, and told Abram the Hebrew; for 'he dweit in the plain of CHRIST CHRIST cir. 1918. cir. 1912 this Eliener of Demascus 8 And Abram said, Behold, to me r ch. 12. 5. O Anto 7 S thou hast given no seed: and, lo, / ch. 14, 14 heir. 4 And, behold, the word of the 4 ch. 18, 18, Mamre the Amorite, brother of Esh-col, and brother of Aner; tand these LORD came unto him, saying, This shall not be thine heir; but he that 1 wer. Q4. were confederate with Abram.

14 And when Abram heard that shall come forth out of thine own bowels shall be thine heir. #28em.7.12. & 16. 11. 2 Chr. 22. < ch. 13. 8. "his brother was taken captive, he 5 And he brought him forth abroad, and said, Look now toward heaven, and stell the stars, if thou be able to number them: and he said unto 2 armed his 2 trained servants, "born 2 Or, led forth. 1 Ps. 147. 4. (Jer. 33. 22. 2 ch. 22. 17. Ex. 32. 13. Dest. 1. 19. 4 10. 22. 1 Chr. 27. in his own house, three hundred and 8 Or, ineighteen, and pursued them \* unto Dan. him, \*So shall thy seed be. ch. 15, 8, a 17, 19, 27, Beeles, 2,7, 6 And he believed in the LORD; 15 And he divided himself against them, he and his servants, by night, and smote them, and pursued them and he "counted it to him for right-Dout. 34. 1. Judg. 18. 00118D088 23, Rom. 4, 16, Heb. 11, 12, 29. 1 Is. 41. 2, 3, 7 And he said unto him, I am the LORD that "brought thee out of "Ur unto Hobah, which is on the left hand of Damascus. See chap. 18, 16. 16 And he brought back "all the goods, and also brought again his brother Lot, and his goods, and the of the Chaldees, to give thee this land to inherit it. 4 ver. 11, 19, J Bom. 4. 3, 9, 22, Gal. 3. 6. Jam. 2. 23. 8 And he said, Lord God, where-by shall I know that I shall inhewomen also, and the people.

17 ¶ And the king of Sodom bwent out to meet him after his return rit it? " Ps. 106. 31. 5 Judg. 11. 34. 1 Sam. 18. 6. 9 And he said unto him, Take me \* ch. 12, 1. from the slaughter of Chedorlaomer, an heifer of three years old, and a she goat of three years old, and a ° ch. 11. 28, 31. \* Heb. 7. 1. and of the kings that were with him, at the valley of Shaveh, which is the Ph. 105, 42. ram of three years old, and a turtle-41, Rom. 4, 13. 4 king's dale. dove, and a young pigeon.

10 And he took unto him all these, d 2 Bam. 18. Rom. 4. 13.

7 See ch. 24.
13, 14.
Judg. 6. 17,
37.
1 Sam. 14.
9. 10.
2 Kin. 20.8.
Luke 1. 18. 18 And 'Mclchizedek king of Salem 6 Heb, 7, 1. brought forth bread and wine; and and 'divided them in the midst, and laid each piece one against another: but 'the birds divided he f Pa. 110. 4. Heb. 5. 6. he was the priest of the most high God. 9 Mic. 6. 6. Acts 16. 17. 19 And he blessed him, and said,

Blessed bs Abram of the most
high God, possessor of heaven and not. 11 And when the fowls came down A Ruth 3. 10. upon the carcases, Abram drove them away. ver. 22. Matt.11.25. earth: Lev. 1. 17. 12 And when the sun was going down, ta deep sleep fell upon Abram; and, lo, an horror of great darkness 20 And blessed be the most high 'ch. 2. 21. Job 4. 13. è ch. 24, 27, God, which hath delivered thine ene-Ex. 12. 40. Ps. 105. 23. Acts 7. 6. mies into thy hand. And he gave him tithes of all. fell upon him. l Heb. 7. 4. 21 And the king of Sodom said unto 13 And he said unto Abram, Know Ex. 1. 11. Pa. 105, 25. Abram, Give me the 4 persons, and take the goods to thyself.

22 And Abram said to the king of of a surety "that thy seed shall be a stranger in a land that is not 4 Hob. souls. Ex. 6. 6. Dout, 6, 22. their's, and shall serve them; and "they shall afflict them four hun-Ex. 12. 36. Ps. 105. 37. Sodom, I "have lift up mine hand unto the Lord, the most high God, Ex. 6, 8. Dan, 12, 7. Rev.10,5,6. Job 5. 26. dred years; "the possessor of heaven and earth, 23 That 'I will not take from a thread even to a shoclatchet, and that I will not take any thing that 1 Acts 13. 36. 14 And also that nation, whom they \* ver. 19. ch. 21. 33. ch. 25. 8. shall serve, will I judge: and after-ward shall they come out with great d Ev. 19.40 6 So Eath, 9. 1 Kin. 21. substance. 15 And "thou shalt go b to thy fa-thers in peace; "thou shalt be buried is thine, lest thou shouldest say, I / Dan. 8. 23. Matt. 23. have made Abram rich: 52. 1 Thesa. 2. in a good old age.

16 But d in the fourth generation they shall come hither again: for 24 Save only that which the young men have eaten, and the portion of 16 2 Hob. a lamp of fire. Jor. 34.18, the men which went with me, Aner, Eshcol, and Mamre; let them take P ver. 13. the iniquity of the Amorites /is not their portion. 17 And it came to pass, that, when the sun went down, and it was dark, behold a smoking furnace, and <sup>2</sup>a burning lamp that <sup>3</sup>passed between those pieces. yet full 19. CHAPTER XV. à ch. 24. 7. God encourageth Abram. 2 Abram com-plainth for want of an heir. 4 God promiseth him a son, and a multiplying of his seed. 6 Abram is justified by faith. 7 Canaam is promised again, and confirmed by a sign, 12 and a vision. ch. 12. 7. <sup>e</sup> Dan. 10, 1. Acta 10, 10, £ 13, 15, £ 26, 4, Ex. 23, 31, 11. ch. 26. 24. Dan. 10. 12. Luke 1. 13, Num. 34. 3. Deut. 1. 7. & 11. 24. & 34. 4. Josh. 1. 4. 1 Kin. 4. 21. 18 In the same day the Lord amade a covenant with Abram, saying, Unto the seed have I given this land, from the river of Egypt unto the great river, the river Euphrates: \*Pa. S. S. & 5. 12. & 84. 11. & 91. 4. & 119. 114. d Pa. 16. 5. & 58. 11. Prov.11.18. AFTER these things the word of the LORD came unto Abram in a vision, saying, Fear not, Abram: I am thy shield, and thy exceeding 2 Chr. 9.26, Neb. 9. 8. Ps. 105.11, Is. 27. 12. great reward. 2 And Abram said, Lord Gon, what 19 The Kenites, and the Kenizzites, and the Kadmonites.

GHRIST cir. 1918. \*ch, 15, 2, 3. 8 ab. 21. 9. \* Gal. 4. 24. d ch. 30, 8, ch. 20. 18. \$ 30. 2. 1 Ham. 1. 5, 6. 1911. A ch. 12. 5. f 2 Sam. 6. 16. Prov. 30. 21, 23, <sup>3</sup> ch. 31, 53, 1 Sam. 24, 12, 12. I Prov. 15. 1. 1 Pet. 3, 7. Job 2. 6. Ps. 106. 41, 42. Jer. 38. 5. 8 Heb. that which is good in thine eyes.
4 Heb. af-ficted her.
Ex. 2, 15, e ch. 25, 18, P Ex. 15, 22, f Tit. 2. 9. 1 Pet. 2. 18. r ch. 17, 20,

ch. 17, 19, Matt. 1, 21, Luke 1, 13, 6 That is, God shall hear. ch. 21. 20. e ch. 25, 18,

et. 31, 42,

20 And the Hittites, and the Perisites, and the Rephaims, 21 And the Amorites, and the Ca-naanites, and the Girgashites, and the Jebusites.

CHAPTER XVL 1 Barai, being barren, piceh Hagar to Abram.
4 Hagar, being affected for despising har mistress, remach owny. 7 An angel sendeth her back to submit hersely, 11 and tellah her of the oldeth. 15 Induced to the OW Sarai Abram's wife "bare him no children: and she had

an handmaid, an Egyptian, whose an handmaid, an Egyptian, whose name was "Hagar.
2 And Sarai said unto Abram, Behold now, the Loap "hath restrained me from bearing: I pray thee, /go in unto my maid; it may be that I may abotain children by her. And Abram "hearkened to the voice of

Sarai, 8 And Sarai Abram's wife took Hagar her maid the Egyptian, after Abram had dwelt ten years in the land of Canaan, and gave her to her husband Abram to be his wife. 4 ¶ And he went in unto Hagar.

and she conceived: and when she saw that she had conceived, her mistress was 'despised in her eyes, 5 And Sarai said unto Abram, My wrong be upon thee: I have given

my maid into thy bosom; and when she saw that she had conceived. I was despised in her eyes: \*the Lord judge between me and thee. 6 But Abram said unto Sarai, "Behold, thy maid is in thy hand; do to her sas it pleaseth thee. And when Sarai idealt hardly with her, "she

fled from her face. 7 ¶ And the angel of the LORD

7 And the angel of the LORD found her by a fountain of water in the wilderness, 'by the fountain in the way to PShur. 8 And he said, Hagar, Sarai's maid, whence camest thou? and whilther wilt thou go? And she said, I flee from the face of my mistress Sarai.

9 And the angel of the LORD said unto her, Return to thy mis-tress, and submit thyself under her hands.

10 And the angel of the Lord said unto her, 'I will multiply thy seed exceedingly, that it shall not be numbered for multitude.

11 And the angel of the Lorp said unto her, Behold, thou art with child, and shalt bear a son, and shalt call his name 5 Ishmael; because the Lord hath heard thy affliction.
12 And he will be a wild man; his

hand will be against every man, and every man's hand against him; "and he shall dwell in the presence of all his brethren.

18 And she called the name of the LORD that spake unto her, Thou God seest me: for she said, Have I also here looked after him "that seeth me?

14 Wherefore the well was called "Beer-lahai-roi; behold, # is be-tween Kadesh and Bered.

15 ¶ And Hagar bare Abram a son; and Abram called his son's name, which Hagar bare, Ishmael.

16 And Abram was fourscore and

six years old, when Hagar bare Ish-mael to Abram.

CHAPTER XVII. 1 God research the covernat, 5 Abram his name is changed in token of a greater bles-ing, 10 Circumoteton is nuttisted. 15 Barai her name is changed, and she blessed, 17 Isaac is promised. 28 Abraham and Ish-macl are circumcleed.

AND when Abram was ninety
AND when Abram was ninety
appeared to Abram, and said unto him, bI am the Almighty God;
walk before me, and be thou 3d per-

2 And I will make my covenant between me and thee, and will mul-

tiply thee exceedingly.

8 And Abram /fell on his face; and

God talked with him, saying, 4 As for me, behold, my covenant is with thee, and thou shalt be a

father of 4 many nations.

5 Neither shall thy name any more

be called Abram, but \*thy name shall be 'Abraham; 'for a father of many nations have I made thee. 6 And I will make thee exceeding ruitful, and I will make anations of thee, ahd 'kings shall come out of thec.

7 And I will "establish my covenant between me and thee and thy sced after thee in their generations for an everlasting covenant, "to be a God unto thee, and to "thy seed after thee.

8 And PI will give unto thee, and to thy seed after thee, the land ""wherein thou art a stranger, all the land of Canaan, for an everlasting possession; and "I will be their God.

9 ¶ And God said unto Abraham, Thou shalt keep my covenant therefore, thou, and thy seed after thee in their generations.

10 This is my covenant, which ye shall keep, between me and you and thy seed after thee; Every man child among you shall be cir-

11 And ye shall circumcise the flesh of your foreskin; and it shall be \*a token of the covenant betwirt me

and you.
12 And 7he that is eight days old "shall be circumcised among you, every man child in your generations, he that is born in the house, or bought with money of any stranger, which is not of thy seed.

18 He that is born in thy house, and he that is bought with thy money, must needs be circumcised: and my covenant shall be in your flesh for an everlasting covenant.

CHRIST 1911. 1911.

9 cb. 24. 62.

2 25. 11.

2 That is,
The well of him that liveth and sesth me.

9 Num. 13.
26.

6 Gal. 4. 22.

5 vor. 11.

1910.

1910.

4 ah. 19. 1.

eh. 28. 3. 25. 11. Ex. 6. 3. Deut.10.17. ch. 5. 22, & 48. 15, 1 Kin. 2. 4, & 8. 25, 2 Kin. 20.3. 2 Kin. 20.3. 3 Or, up-right, er, sincere. d ch. 6. 9. Dout.18.13. Job 1. 1. Matt. 5. 48. ch. 12, 2, & 13, 16, & 22, 17, f ver. 17. Rom. 4. 11, 12, 16. Gal. 3. 29. 4 Heb. multitude of nations. I Noh. 9, 7. 5 That is, Father of a great multitude. · Rom. 4. 17. 4 ch. 35, 11, t ver. 16. ch. 35, 11. Matt. 1, 6, " Gal. 3, 17. " ch. 26, 24, & 28, 13, Hob. 11, 16, \*Rom. 9. 8. \*eh. 12. 7. & 13. 15. Ps. 105. 9, 11. 6 Heb. of thy so-journings. tch. 23. 4. & 28. 4. Z20. 1.
Ex. 6. 7.
Lev. 26. 12.
Dout. 4. 37.
à 14. 2.
à 26. 18.
à 29. 13. 4 Acts 7. 8. Acta 7, 8. Rom. 4, 11.

7 Heb. a 7 Heb. a son of eight days. " I.ev. 12. 3. I.uke 2. 21. John 7. 22. Phil. 3. 5.

Isaac is	promised. GENESI	8, XVIII. Sarah is r
Hetter CHRIST 1998.	14 And the uncircumcised man child whose flesh of his foreskin is not cir- cumcised, that soul "shall be cut off	found favour in thy sight, pass not away, I pray thee from thy servant: 4 Let a little water, I pray you, be
" Ez. 4. 94.	from his people; he hath broken my covenant.  15 ¶ And God said unto Abraham.	fetched, and wash your feet, and rest yourselves under the tree: 5 And I will fetch a morsel of bread.
3 That is, Princess.	As for Sarai thy wife, thou shalt not call her name Sarai, but <sup>2</sup> Sarah shall her name be.	and \$/comfort ye your hearts; after that ye shall pass on: for therefore \$are ye come to your servant. And
# ch. 18, 10.	16 And I will bless her, yand give thee a son also of her: yea, I will	they said. So do, as thou hast said. 6 And Abraham hastened into the
8 Heb. she shall become nations.	bless her, and she shall be a mother of nations; kings of people shall be of her.	tent unto Sarah, and said, *Make ready quickly three measures of fine meal, knead it, and make cakes upon
ch. 35. 11. Gal. 4. 31. 1 Pet. 3. 6. ch. 15. 12.	17 Then Abraham fell upon his face, and laughed, and said in his heart, Shall a child be born unto him that	the hearth. 7 And Abraham ran unto the herd, and fetcht a calf tender and good,
4 21. G.	Is an hundred years old? and shall Sarah, that is ninety years old, bear? 18 And Abraham said unto God, O that Ishmael might live before thee!	and gave it unto a young man; and he hasted to dress it. 8 And he took butter, and milk, and the calf which he had dressed,
è ch. 18, 10, à 21, 2, Gal. 4, 26,	19 And God said, Sarah thy wife shall bear thee a son indeed; and thou shalt call his name Isaac; and	and set it before them; and he stood by them under the tree, and they did eat.
	I will establish my covenant with him for an everlasting covenant, and with his seed after him.	9 ¶ And they said unto him, Where is Sarah thy wife? And he said, Behold, in the tent.
eh. 16, 10,	20 And as for Ishmael, I have heard thee: Behold, I have blessed him, and will make him fruitful, and will	10 And he said, I *will certainly return unto thee according to the time of life; and, lo, "Sarah thy
d ch. 25. 12, 16. ch. 21, 18,	multiply him exceedingly; *twelve princes shall he beget, *and I will make him a great nation.	wife shall have a son. And Sarah heard it in the tent door, which was behind him.
/ ab. 21. 2.	21 But my covenant will I establish with Isaac, which Sarah shall bear un- to thee at this set time in the next year.	11 Now "Abraham and Sarah were old and well stricken in age; and it ceased to be with Sarah "after the
	22 And he left off talking with him, and God went up from Abraham. 23 ¶ And Abraham took Ishmael	manner of women.  12 Therefore Sarah laughed within herself, saying, After I am waxed
	his son, and all that were born in his house, and all that were bought with his money, every male among	old shall I have pleasure, my lord being old also? 18 And the Lord said unto Abra-
	the men of Abraham's house; and circumcised the flesh of their fore- skin in the selfsame day, as God had	ham, Wherefore did Sarah laugh, saying, Shall I of a surety bear a child, which am old?
1898.	said unto him.  24 And Abraham was ninety years old and nine, when he was circumcised in the flesh of his foreskin.  25 And Ishmael his son was thirteen	14 'Is any thing too hard for the Lord? 'At the time appointed I will return unto thee, according to the time of life, and Sarah shall have a son.  15 Then Sarah denied, saying, I

1898. e ch, 13. 18. years old, when he was circumcised in the flesh of his foreskin.

26 In the selfsame day was Abraham circumcised, and Ishmael his son.
27 And sall the men of his house, ¢ ch. 18, 19,

born in the house, and bought with money of the stranger, were circumcised with him.

CHAPTER XVIII.

1 Abraham entertained three angels. 9 Barah is represed for laughing at the strange promise, 11 The destruction of Sodom is revealed to Abraham. 23 Abraham makeh intercession for the men thereof.

AND the Lord appeared unto him.

An in the "plains of Mamre: and he sat in the tent door in the heat

of the day; 2 And he lift up his eyes and lookb Hob. 13, 2. ed, and, lo, three men stood by him: and when he saw them, he ran to meet them from the tent door, and ch. 19. 1, 1 Pet. 4. 9.

bowed himself toward the ground. 8 And said, My Lord, if now I have and because their sin is very grievous;

10 Then Saran denied, saying, 1 laughed not; for she was afraid, And he said, Nay; but thou didst laugh.
16 ¶ And the men rose up from thence, and looked toward Sodom: and Abraham went with them "to

bring them on the way. 17 And the LORD said, "Shall I hide from Abraham that thing which

I do; 18 Seeing that Abraham shall surely become a great and mighty nation, and all the nations of the earth shall be blessed in him?

19 For I know him, that he will command his children and his household after him, and they shall keep the way of the Lorp, to do justice and judgment; that the Lorp may bring upon Abraham that which he hath spoken of him.

20 And the Lord said, Because "the cry of Sodom and Gomorrah is great,

CHRIST 1898. 4 ch. 19. 2. Judg. 6. 18. 2 Heb. stay Judg. 19.5. Pa. 104, 15. eh. 19. 8. # 33. 10. 8 Heb, you ha

eproved.

å ch. 19. 3.

í ch. 24, 67. & ver. 14. 1 9 Kin. 4. 16. 16. ch. 17. 19, 21. & 21. 2. Rom. 9. 9.

\* ch. 17. 17. Rom. 4. 19. Heb. 11. 11, 12, 19. eh. 31, 35,

P ch. 17, 17, f Luke 1, 18, 7 1 Pet. 3. 6.

Jer. 32. 17. Zoch. 8. 6. Matt. 3. 9. & 19. 26. Luke 1. 37. ver. 10, ch. 17. 21, 2 Kin, 4.16,

" Rom, 15, 24. 3 John 6. Fs. 25. 14. Amos 3. 7. John 15, 15.

y ch. 12. 3. & 22. 18. Acts 3. 25. Gal. 3. 8. Dout. 4, 9, 10. & 6. 7. Josh. 24.15. Eph. 6. 4.

°ch. 4, 10, & 19, 13, Jam. 5, 4,

d ch. 19. 1.

f war. 1.

/ Heb. 10.

à Jer. S. 1.

l Jer. 5. 1. Ezek. 22. 30.

\*\* Luke 18.

21 b I will go down now, and see whether they have done altogether according to the cry of it, which is common e. and if not, 'I will know.
22 And the men turned their faces Refere CHRIST 1898. è ch. 11, 5, Ex. 3, 8, Deut. 8, 9, è 13, 3, Josh. 22,22, Puke 16,15, 2 Uor. 11.

from thence, and went toward So-dom; but Abraham stood yet before the LORD.

23 ¶ And Abraham /drew near, and said, 'Wilt thou also destroy the righteous with the wicked?

24 Peradventure there be fifty righteous within the city: wilt thou also Num. 16. 22. 2 Sam. 24. 17. destroy and not spare the place for the fifty righteous that are therein? 25 That be far from thee to do after this manner, to slay the righteous with the wicked; and that the right-Job 8, 90, Is, 3, 10, 11, eous should be as the wicked, that be far from thee: \*Shall not the <sup>1</sup> Job 8. 3. & 34. 17. Pa. 58. 11. & 94. 2. Bom. 3. 6.

Judge of all the earth do right? 26 And the LORD said, If I find in Sodom fifty righteous within the city, then I will spare all the place for

their sakes. 27 And Abraham answered and said,

"Behold now, I have taken upon me to speak unto the Lord, which am ch, 3, 19. Job 4, 19. Eccles. 12. 7. 1 Car. 15, 47, 48. 2 Car. 5, 1. "but dust and ashes: 28 Peradventure there shall lack five

of the fifty righteous: wilt thou destroy all the city for lack of five?
And he said, If I find there forty and five, I will not destroy it.

29 And he spake unto him yet again, and said, Peradventure there shall be forty found there. And he said, I will not do it for forty's sake.

not do it for forty's sake.

80 And he said unito him, Oh let not
the Lord be angry, and I will speak:
Poradventure there shall thirty be
found there. And he said, I will not
do it, if I find thirty there.

31 And he said, Behold now, I have

taken upon me to speak unto the Lord: Peradventure there shall be twenty found there. And he said, I will not destroy it for twenty's sake.

82 And he said, Oh let not the Lord be angry, and I will speak yet but this once: Peradventure ten shall be found there. And he said, I will not destroy it for ten's sake,

88 And the LORD went his way, as soon as he had left communing with Abraham: and Abraham returned unto his place.

### CHAPTER XIX.

1 Lot entertaineth two angels. 4 The vicious Sodomites are stricken with blindness. 12 Lot is sent for safety title the mountains. 18 He obtaineth leave to go into Zoar. 24 Bodom and Gomornth are destroyed. 25 Lot's wife is a pillar of sail. 30 Lot dwelleth in a cave. 31 The increasious original of Moob and Am-

AND there came two angels to Sodom at even; and Lot sat in the gate of Sodom : and Lot seeing them rose up to meet them; and he bowed himself with his face toward

the ground;
2 And he said, Behold now, my
Heb. 13.2. lords, "turn in, I pray you, into your

servent's house, and tarry all night servant's house, and tarry all magni, and wash your feet, and ye shall rise up early, and go on your ways. And they said, 'Nay; but we will abide in the street all night.

8 And he pressed upon them greatly; and they turned in unto him, and

entered into his house; /and he made them a feast, and did bake unleavened bread, and they did eat.

4 ¶ But before they lay down, the men of the city, even the men of Sodom, compassed the house round, both old and young, all the people

from every quarter:
5 And they called unto Lot, and said unto him, Where are the men which came in to thee this night? A bring them out unto us, that we may know them.

6 And Lot went out at the door unto them, and shut the door after him. 7 And said, I pray you, brethren, do

not so wickedly.

8 Behold now, I have two daughters which have not known man; let ters which have not known man; let me, I pray you, bring them out unto you, and do ye to them as is good in your eyes: only unto these men do nothing; "for therefore came they under the shadow of my roof.

of they said stand back. And they said again, This one fellow "came in to sojourn," and he will needs be a judge: now will we deal worse with thee, than with them. And they pressed sore upon the man, even

Lot, and came near to break the door. 10 But the men put forth their hand, and pulled Lot into the house to them, and shut to the door.

11 And they smote the men that were at the door of the house with blindness, both small and great: so that they wearied themselves to find the door.

12 T And the men said unto Lot. Hast thou here any besides? son in law, and thy sons, and thy daughters, and whatsoever thou hast in the city, bring them out of this place:
18 For we will destroy this place, be-

cause the 'cry of them is waxen great before the face of the LORD; and the LORD hath sent us to destroy it. 14 And Lot went out, and spake unto his sons in law, which married his daughters, and said, "Up, get you out of this place; for the Loap will destroy this city. "But he seemed as one that mocked unto his sons in law. 15 7 And when the morning arose,

then the angels hastened Lot, saying,

Arise, take thy wife, and thy two
daughters, which 2 are here; lest thou be consumed in the siniquity of the city. 16 And while he lingered, the men

haid hold upon his hand, and upon the hand of his wife, and upon the hand of his two daughters; "the Lorp being merciful unto him: and they brought him forth, and set him without the city.

CHRIST 1808

deh. 18. 4. 6ee Luke 24, 28,

f ch. 18. 8.

# In. 3. 9.

4 Judg. 19. i ch. 4. 1. Rom. 1. 24. 27. Jude 7. Judg. 19. 23. 800 Judg.

" 2 Pet. 2. 7, 8. • Ex. 2. 14.

P See 2 Kin. 6. 18. 6. 18. Acts 13. 11.

9 ch. 7. 1. 2 Pet. 2. 7. 9. ch. 18, 20,

1 Chr. 21. 15. ' Matt. 1. 18. " Num. 16. 21, 45,

" Ex. 9. 21. Luke 17. 28. & 24, 11.

V Num. 16. 24, 26. Rev. 18. 4. 2 Heb. are found. 3 Or, pun-ishment.

<sup>2</sup> Luke 18, 18. Rom. 9. 15, 16. e Ps. 34. 22.

4 ch. 18, 22,

ch. 18. 1,

Judg. 6.

Before CERIST 1898. 6 1 Kin.19. 8. vor. 26. Matt. 24. 16, 17, 18. Luke 9. 68. Phil. 8. 13, 14. 4 Acts 10. Job 42. 8, 9. Pa. 145, 19. 2 Heb. thy face. / See ch. 32, 25, 26. Ex. 32, 10. Deut. 9, 14. Mark 6, 5. ch. 13, 10, That is, Little, vor. 20. 4 Hob. gone forth. h Deut. 20. 23. Is. 13. 19. Jer. 20. 16. & 50. 40. Ezek. 16.

49, 50. Hos. 11. 8. Amos 4. 11. Zeph. 2. 9. Luke 17.29. 2 Pet. 2. 6. Jude 7. ch. 14. 3. Ps. 107. 34. 4 Luke 17. l ch. 18, 22, \* Rev. 18. 9.

\* ch. 8, 1,

\* war. 17. 19.

P ch. 16. 2, 4. & 38. 8, 9. Deut. 25. 5.

7 Mark 12.

17 ¶ And it came to pass, when they 17 and it came to pass, when they had brought them forth abroad, that he said, "Escape for thy life; "look not behind thee, neither stay thou in all the plain; escape to the mountain, lest thou be consumed.

18 And Lot said unto them, Oh,

not so, my Lord:
19 Behold now, thy servant hath
found grace in thy sight, and thou hast magnified thy mercy, which thou hast shewed unto me in saving my life; and I cannot escape to the mountain, lest some evil take me, and I die:

20 Behold now, this city is near to flee unto, and it is a little one: Oh, let me escape thither, (is it not a little one?) and my soul shall live.

21 And he said unto him, See, 'I have accepted 2 thee concerning this thing also, that I will not overthrow this city, for the which thou hast

spoken.
22 Haste thee, escape thither; for 71 cannot do any thing till thou be come thither. Therefore the name of the city was called <sup>3</sup> Zoar. 23 ¶ The sun was <sup>4</sup> risen upon the

earth when Lot entered into Zoar. 24 Then the LORD rained upon

Sodom and upon Gomorrah brimstone and fire from the LORD out of heaven;

25 And he overthrew those cities, and all the plain, and all the inhabitants of the cities, and that which grew upon the ground.

26 ¶ But his wife looked back from

behind him, and she became \*a pillar of salt.

27 ¶ And Abraham gat up early in the morning to the place where 'he stood before the Lorn:

28 And he looked toward Sodom and Gomorrah, and toward all the land of the plain, and beheld, and, lo, "the smoke of the country went up as the smoke of a furnace.

29 ¶ And it came to pass, when God destroyed the cities of the plain, that God "remembered Abraham, and sent Lot out of the midst of the overthrow, when he overthrew the cities in the which Lot dwelt.

80 ¶ And Lot went up out of Zoar, and 'dwelt in the mountain, and his two daughters with him; for he feared to dwell in Zoar: and he dwelt in a cave, he and his two daughters.

81 And the firstborn said unto the younger, Our father is old, and there is not a man in the earth to come in unto us after the manner of all the earth:

82 Come, let us make our father drink wine, and we will lie with him, that we may preserve seed of our father.

38 And they made their father drink wine that night: and the firstborn went in, and lay with her father; and he perceived not when she lay down, nor when she arose,

84 And it came to pass on the morrow, that the firstborn said unto the row, that the methorn said unto the younger, Behold, I lay yesternight with my father: let us make him drink wine this night also; and go thou in, and ite with him, that we may preserve seed of our father.

85 And they made their father drink wine that night also: and the younger arose, and lay with him; and he perceived not when she lay down, nor when she arose.

86 Thus were both the daughters of

Lot with child by their father. 87 And the firstborn bare a son, and called his name Moab: "the same is

the father of the Moabites unto this day. 88 And the younger, she also bare a

son, and called his name Ben-ammi: the same is the father of the children of Ammon unto this day.

CHAPTER XX. 1 Abraham enjourneth at Gerar, 2 denieth his sole, and loseth her. 8 Abinetech is reproved for her in a dream. 9 the reducth Abraham, 14 restoreth Sarah, 16 and reproveds her. 17 And D. Abraham journeyed from a there to work the sole of the country of the country of the country of the country of the south country of the country

try, and dwelled between b Kadesh and Shur, and sojourned in Gerar.

2 And Abraham said of Sarah his

wife, dShe is my sister: and Abim-elech king of Gerar sent, and took Sarah

8 But /God came to Abimelech in a dream by night, and said to him, hehold, thou art but a dead man, for the woman which thou hast taken; for she ts 2 a man's wife. 4 But Abimelech had not come near

her: and he said, Lord, wilt thou slay also a righteous nation?

5 Said he not unto me, She is my sister? and she, even she herself said, He is my brother: \*in the \*integrity of my heart and innocency of my hands have I done this.

6 And God said unto him in a dream, Yea, I know that thou didst this in the integrity of thy heart; for 'I also withheld thee from sinning "against me: therefore suffered

I thee not to touch her. 7 Now therefore restore the man his wife; "for he is a prophet, and he shall pray for thee, and thou shalt live: and if thou restore her not, know thou that thou shalt surely die, thou, and all that are thine.

8 Therefore Abimelech rose early in the morning, and called all his servants, and told all these things in their ears: and the men were sore afraid.

9 Then Abimelech called Abraham, and said unto him, What hast thou done unto us? and what have I offended thee, that thou hast brought on me and on my kingdom a great sin? thou hast done deeds unto me that ought not to be done.

10 And Abimelech said unto Abra-

CHRIST 1000.

1907 f Deut. 2. 0.

Deut. 2.

dr. 1998. a ch. 18. 1. 6 ch. 16. 7, 14. ch. 26. 6. d ch. 12, 13, & 26, 7.

ch. 12, 15, / Pa. 105. 14. # Job 33. 15.

2 Heb. married to an hus-band. ver. 18.

<sup>1</sup> 2 Kings 20. 3. 2 Cor. 1. 12. 8 Or, sim-plicity, or, incerity.

l ch. 31. 7. & 35, 5. Ex. 31, 24, 1 Sam. 25. 26, 34. m ch. 39. 9. Lev. 6. 2. Pa. 51. 4. " 18am. 7. 5. 2 Kin. 5. 11. Job 42. 8. Jam. 5. 14, 15. 1 John 5.

1 Je ch. 2. 17. P Num. 16. 32, 33,

f ch. 26, 10, Ex. 32, 21, Josh, 7, 25,

r ch. 34. 7.

Isaac is	born, and circumcised. GENES	IS, XXI. Hagar and Ishmael o	ast forth.
Before	ham, What sawest thou, that thou	10 Wherefore she said unto Abra-	Before CHRIST
CHRIST cir. 1898.	hast done this thing? 11 And Abraham said, Because I	ham, Cast out this bondweman and her son: for the son of this bond-	cir. 1892.
ch. 42. 18.	thought, Surely the fear of God is	her son; for the son of this bond- woman shall not be heir with my	P Gal. 4. 30.
Pa. 36. 1. Prov. 16. 6.	not in this place; and they will slay me for my wife's sake.	son, even with Isaac. 11 And the thing was very grievous	See ch. 25. 6. 436. 6, 7.
f ch. 12, 12,	12 And yet indeed "she is my sister:	in Abraham's sight because of his	f ch. 17. 18,
& 26. 7. * See ch. 11.	she is the daughter of my father, but	son. 12 ¶ And God said unto Abraham,	}
29.	not the daughter of my mother; and she became my wife.	Let it not be grievous in thy sight	1
" ch. 12. 1,	18 And it came to pass, when "God	Let it not be grievous in thy sight because of the lad, and because of	1
9, 11, &c. Heb. 11. 8.	caused me to wander from my fa- ther's house, that I said unto her,	thy bondwoman; in all that Sarah hath said unto thee, hearken unto her voice; for 'in Isaac shall thy	1
	This is thy kindness which thou shall	her voice; for 'in Isaac shall thy	<sup>r</sup> Rom. 9. 7.8. Heb. 11, 18,
	shew unto me; at every place whither we shall come, say of me, He is my	seed be called.  18 And also of the son of the bond-	1100.11.100
v ch. 12. 13.	brother.	woman will I make a nation, because	ver. 18. ch. 16. 10. & 17. 20.
* ch. 12. 16.	14 And Abimelech *took sheep, and oxen, and menservants, and womenser-	he is thy seed.  14 And Abraham rose up early in the	# 17. 20.
	vants, and gave them unto Abraham,	morning, and took bread, and a bottle	
	and restored him Sarah his wife.	of water, and gave it unto Hagar,	
e ch. 18. 9.	15 And Abimelech said, Behold, amy land is before thee; dwell where it	putting it on her shoulder, and the child, and sent her away: and she	* John 8. 35.
I Heb. as is good in thine eyes.	pleaseth thee.	departed, and wandered in the wil-	
b ver. 5.	16 And unto Sarah he said, Behold, I have given thy brother a thousand	derness of Beer-sheba. 15 And the water was spent in the	]
ch. 26. 11.	pieces of silver: behold, he is to	bottle, and she cast the child under	
d ch. 34. 65.	thee da covering of the eyes, unto all that are with thee, and with all	one of the shrubs.  16 And she went, and sat her down	
	other: thus she was reproved.	over against him a good way off, as it	
4 Job 42. 9,	17 T So Abraham prayed unto God: and God healed Abimelech, and his	were a bowshot: for she said, Let me not see the death of the child. And	
20.	wife, and his maidservants; and they	she sat over against him, and lift up	
	bare children.  18 For the Lord had fast closed	her voice, and wept.  17 And "God heard the voice of the	
f ch. 12. 17.	up all the wombs of the house of	lad; and the angel of God called to	* Ex. 3. 7.
	up all the wombs of the house of Abimelech, because of Sarah Abra-	Hagar out of heaven, and said unto	}
	ham's wife.  CHAPTER XXI.	her, What alleth thee, Hagar? fear not; for God hath heard the voice	' I
	1 Isaac is born. 4 He is circumcised. 6 Barah's joy. 9 Hagar and Ishmael are cust forth. 15	of the lad where he is.	
	Hagar in distress. 17 The angel comforteth	18 Arise, lift up the lad, and hold him in thine hand; for "I will make	* ver. 13.
	est. Reev-shehe.	him a great nation.	
* 1 Sam. 2. 21.	AND the LORD "visited Sarah as he had said, and the Lord did unto	19 And God opened her eyes, and she saw a well of water; and she	7 Num. 22. 31.
è ch. 17, 19,	Saran °as ne nad spoken.	went, and filled the bottle with water,	See 2 Kin. 6. 17,18, 20.
& 18, 10, 14. Gal. 4. 23, 28.	2 For Sarah conceived, and bare	and gave the lad drink.  20 And God was with the lad; and	Luke 24. 16, 31.
4 Acts 7. 8.	Abraham a son in his old age, dat the set time of which God had	he grew, and dwelt in the wilderness.	ch. 28. 15.
Gal. 4. 22. Heb. 11. 11.	spoken to him.  8 And Abraham called the name of	and became an archer. 21 And he dwelt in the wilderness of	21. ch. 16. 12.
d ch. 17. 21.	his son that was born unto him, whom	Paran: and his mother btook him a	6 ch. 24, 4,
ch. 17. 19.	Sarah bare to him, Isaac. 4 And Abraham /circumcised his son	wife out of the land of Egypt.	
g ch. 17. 10, 12.	issand deing eight days old, as God	22 ¶ And it came to pass at that time, that 'Abimelech and Phichol	ch. 20. 2.
	had commanded him.  5 And Abraham was an hundred	the chief captain of his host spake	å 26. 26.
cir. 1897.	years old, when his son Isaac was born unto him.	unto Abraham, saying, dGod is with thee in all that thou doest:	4 ch. 26, 28,
17.	born unto him.	23 Now therefore swear unto me	Josh. 2. 12. 1 Sam. 24.
Ps. 126. 2. Is. 54. 1. Gal. 4. 27.	6 7 And Sarah said, God hath made me to laugh, so that all that	here by God 2 that thou wilt not deal falsely with me, nor with my son, nor	21. 2 Heb.
Luke 1.58.	hear will laugh with me	with my son's son: but according to the kindness that I have done unto	if thou
	7 And she said, Who would have said unto Abraham, that Sarah	the kindness that I have done unto thee, thou shalt do unto me, and	shalt lie unto me.
7 at 10 10	should have given children suck?	to the land wherein thou hast so-	]
<sup>2</sup> ch. 18, 11, 12.	for I have born him a son in his old age.	journed. 24 And Abraham said, I will	
	8 And the child grew, and was wean-	swear.	
	ed: and Abraham made a great feast the same day that Isaac was weaned.	25 And Abraham reproved Abime-	
** ch. 16. 1.	y "And Sarah saw the son of Hogor	lech because of a well of water, which Abimelech's servants /had violently	/ See ch.
* ch. 16. 15. * Gal. 4. 29.	"the Egyptian, "which she had born	taken away.	26. 15, 18, 20, 21, 22.
Jan. 7. 47.	Moramani, mocking.	26 And Abimelech said, I wot not who	

The tria	l of GENESIS, X	XII, XXIII. Abraham	's faith.
CHRIST cir. 1892.	hath done this thing: neither didst thou tell me, neither yet heard I of it, but to day.	8 And Abraham said, My son, God will provide himself a lamb for a burnt offering: so they went both	CHRIST 1872.
/ ch. 26. 31. A ch. 33. 8.	27 And Abraham took sheep and oxen, and gave them unto Abimelech; and both of them "made a covenant. 28 And Abraham set seven ewe lambs of the flock by themselves. 29 And Abimelech said unto Abraham, *What mean these seven ewe	of them together.  9 And they came to the place which God had told him of; and Abraham built an altar there, and laid the wood in order, and bound lease his son, and 'laid him on the altar upon the wood.  10 And Abraham stretched forth his hand, and took the knife to slay	* Heb. 11. 17. Jam. 2. 21.
	lambs which thou hast set by them- selves? 30 And he said, For these seven ewe lambs shalt thou take of my hand,	his sen.  11 And the angel of the Lord called unto him out of heaven, and said, Abraham, Abraham: and he said,	
ch. 81. 48, 52.	that they may be a witness unto me, that I have digged this well.	Here am I. 12 And he said, / Lay not thine hand	/1 Sam. 15.
b ch. 26. 33.	81 Wherefore he *called that place	upon the lad, neither do thou any	22. Mic. 6. 7, 8,
2 That is, The well of	<sup>2</sup> Beer-sheba; because there they sware both of them.	thing unto him: for now I know that thou fearest God, seeing thou	f ch. 26. 5. Jam. 2. 22.
the oath. cir. 1801.	82 Thus they made a covenant at	hast not withheld thy son, thine only	
	Beer-sheba: then Abimelech rose up, and Phichol the chief captain of his	son from me. 18 And Abraham lifted up his eyes,	
	host, and they returned into the land	and looked, and behold behind him	
3 Or, tree.	of the Philistines.  88 ¶ And Abraham planted a grove	a ram caught in a thicket by his horns: and Abraham went and took	
l ch. 4. 26. " Deut. 33.	in Beer-sheba, and called there on the name of the Lord, "the ever-	the ram, and offered him up for a burnt offering in the stead of his son.	
27. 1s. 40, 28.	lasting God.	14 And Abraham called the name	
Rom. 16.26, 1 Tim. 1.	34 And Abraham sojourned in the Philistines' land many days.	of that place 2 Jehovah-jireh: as it is said to this day, In the mount of	2 That is. The LORD will see,
17.		the Lord it shan de seen.	or, provide.
	CHAPTER XXII.  1 Abraham is tempted to offer Isaac. 3 He	15 ¶ And the angel of the LORD called unto Abraham out of heaven	
	giveth proof of his faith and obedience. 11 The angel stayeth him. 13 Isaac is exchanged	the second time, 16 And said, By myself have I	<sup>1</sup> Ps. 105. 8. Luke 1, 73.
	1 Abraham is tempted to after Isaac. 3 In giveth proof of his faith and obedience. 11 The angel stayeth him. 15 Isaac is exchanged with a ram. 14 The place is called Jehrachyirch. 15 Abraham is blessed again. 20 The	sworn, saith the Lord, for because	Heb. 6. 13,
1872.	AND it came to pass after these	thou hast done this thing, and hast not withheld thy son, thine only son:	14.
Jos. Aut. • 1 Cor. 10.	A. things, that "God did tempt Abra-	17 That in blessing I will bless thee, and in multiplying I will multiply thy	
13. Heb. 11. 17.	ham, and said unto him, Abraham: and he said, 4 Behold, here I am.	seed as the stars of the heaven, and	f ch. 15. 5. Jer. 33. 22.
Jam. I. 12. 1 Pet. I. 7.	2 And he said, Take now thy son, bthine only son Isaac, whom thou	as the sand which is upon the sea shore; and thy seed shall possess	å ch. 13. 16.
4 Hob. Be- hold me.	lovest, and get thee into the land	"the gate of his enemies; 18 "And in thy seed shall all the	<sup>3</sup> Heb. <i>lip</i> . l ch. 24. 60.
<sup>b</sup> Heb. 11. 17.	of Moriah; and offer him there for a burnt offering upon one of the	nations of the earth be blessed; be-	" Mic. 1. 9.
• 2 Chr. 3. 1.	a burnt offering upon one of the mountains which I will tell thee of.	cause thou hast obeyed my voice. 19 So Abraham returned unto his	& 18. 18, & 26. 4.
	3 T And Abraham rose up early in the morning, and saddled his ass,	young men, and they rose up and went together to Beer-sheba; and	Acts 3. 25, Gal. 3, 8, 9, 16, 18.
	and took two of his young men with him, and Isaac his son, and clave the	went together to Beer-sheba; and Abraham dwelt at Beer-sheba,	ver. 3, 10, ch. 25, 5.
	wood for the burnt offering, and rose	20 ¶ And it came to pass after these	P ch. 21. 31.
1	up, and went unto the place of which God had told him.	things, that it was told Abraham, saying, Behold, <sup>9</sup> Milcah, she hath also	f ch. 11. 29.
	4 Then on the third day Abraham lifted up his eyes, and saw the place	born children unto thy brother Nahor; 21 'Huz his firstborn, and Buz his	' Job 1. 1.
	afar off.	brother, and Kemuel the father of	* Job 32. 2.
	5 And Abraham said unto his young men, Abide ye here with the ass; and	Aram, 22 And Chesed, and Hazo, and Pil-	
	I and the lad will go yonder and	dash, and Jidlaph, and Bethuel. 23 And Bethuel begat "Rebekah:	t ch. 24. 15.
	worship, and come again to you. 6 And Abraham took the wood of	these eight Milcah did bear to Nahor,	* Called, Rom. 9. 10,
4 John 19. 17.	the burnt offering, and daid it upon Isaac his son; and he took the fire	Abraham's brother.  24 And his concubine, whose name	Bebecou.
	in his hand, and a knife; and they	was Reumah, she bare also Tebah, and	1
	went both of them together. 7 And Isaac spake unto Abraham his	Gaham, and Thahash, and Maachah. CHAPTER XXIII.	1
	father, and said. My father: and he	1 The age and death of Sarah. 3 The purchase of Machielah, 19 where Sarah was buried.	
5 Hob. Be- hold me.	said, <sup>5</sup> Here am I, my son. And he said, Behold the are and the wood:	AND Sarah was an hundred and seven and twenty years old: these	1860.
6 Or, kid.	but where is the clamb for a burnt offering?	A seven and twenty years old: these were the years of the life of Sarah.	1
	. verve. 445 +	, vary and or mo mo or or the origin	`

k Ex. 30. 13. Esek. 45.

Jer. 32. 9.

å ch. 25, 9, å 49, 30, 31, 32, å 50, 13, åcts 7, 16,

of silver; what is that betwixt me and thee? bury therefore thy dead.

16 And Abraham hearkened unto Ephron; and Abraham weighed to Ephron the silver, which he had named in the audience of the sons of Heth, four hundred shekels of silver, current money with the mer-

chant.
17 ¶ And the field of Ephron,
17 ¶ And the field which was which was in Machpelah, which was before Mamre, the field, and the cave which was therein, and all the trees that were in the field, that were in all the borders round about, were made sure

18 Unto Abraham for a possession to draw water.

9 And the servant put his hand under the thigh of Abraham his master, and sware to him concerning that matter. 10 ¶ And the servant took ten camels of the camels of his master, and departed; °8 for all the goods of his master were in his hand: and he arose, and went to Mesopotamia, unto p the city of Nahor.

only bring not my son thither again.

11 And he made his camels to kneel down without the city by a well of water at the time of the evening, even the time 4 that women go out CHRIST

\* ch. 18. 11. gone into cays.
b ver. 35.
ch. 13. 2.
Ps. 112. 3.
Prov. 10. ch. 15. 2. d ver. 10. ch. 39. 4, 5, 6. ch. 47. 29. 1 Chr. 29. 24. Lam. 5. 6. f ch. 14. 22. Deut. 6. 13. Josh. 2. 12.

è ch. 12, 1,

l ch. 12. 7. & 13. 15. & 15. 18. & 17. 8. Ex. 32. 13. Deut. 1. 8. & 34. 4. Acts 7. 5. m Ex. 23. 20 23. & 33. 2. Heb. 1. 14.

0 TAT. 2. 8 Or. and. P ch. 27, 43, 4 Heb. that 4 Heb. that women which draw water yo forth. 7 Ex. 2. 16. 1 Ham. 9. 11.

The serv	ant GENESI	S, XXIV. meeteth	
Before CHRIST 1857.	12 And he said, "O Lord God of my master Abraham, I pray thee, "send me good speed this day, and	29 ¶ And Rebekah had a brother, and his name was 'Laban: and Laban ran out unto the man, unto the well.	Defect OHRIST 1807.
ver. 27.	shew kindness unto my master Abra- ham.	80 And it came to pass, when he saw the earring and bracelets upon his sis-	í ch. 29. 5.
& 28, 13, A 32, 9,	18 Behold, I stand here by the	ter's hands, and when he heard the	
Ex. 3. 6,15. Neh. 1. 11.	well of water; and "the daughters of the men of the city come out to	words of Rebekah his sister, saying, Thus spake the man unto me; that	
Pa. 37. 5.	draw water:	he came unto the man; and, behold,	
ech. 29, 9, Ex. 9, 16,	14 And let it come to pass, that the damsel to whom I shall say, Let down	he stood by the camels at the well.  31 And he said, Come in, *thou bless-	ė ch. 26. 29.
	thy pitcher. I pray thee, that I may	ed of the LORD; wherefore standest thou without? for I have prepared the	Judg. 17.2. Ruth 3, 10.
	drink; and she shall say, Drink, and I will give thy camels drink also: let the	house, and room for the camels.  32 ¶ And the man came into the	Ps. 115, 15.
" See Judg.	same be she that thou hast appointed for thy servant Isaac; and thereby shall I know that thou hast shewed	32 ¶ And the man came into the house: and he ungirded his camels,	
6. 17, 37.	shall I know that thou hast shewed	and grave straw and provender for	<sup>1</sup> ch. 43. 24. Judg. 19.
å 14. 10. å 20. 7.	kindness unto my master.  15 ¶ And it came to pass, before he	the camels, and water to wash his feet, and the men's feet that were	21.
	had done speaking that behold Re-	with him. 38 And there was set <i>meat</i> before	1
v ch. 11, 29,	bekah came out, who was born to Bethuel, son of Milcah, the wife of	him to eat: but he said, "I will not eat, until I have told mine errand.	" Job 23, 12, John 4, 34,
å 22. 23.	Nahor, Abraham's brother, with her pitcher upon her shoulder.	eat, until I have told mine errand. And he said, Speak on.	Eph. 6, 5, 6, 7.
ch. 26. 7.	16 And the damsel was 2 very fair	84 And he said, I am Abraham's	"
2 Heb. good of counte- nance.	to look upon, a virgin, neither had any man known her: and she went	servant. 35 And the Lord *hath blessed my	* ver. 1. ch. 13. 2.
	down to the well, and filled her pitcher, and came up.	master greatly; and he is become great: and he hath given him flocks,	ch. 13. 2,
	17 And the servant ran to meet her,	and herds, and silver, and gold, and	1
	and said, Let me, I pray thee, drink a little water of thy pitcher.	menservants, and maidservants, and camels, and asses.	1 . 1
* 1 Pet. 3, 8,	a little water of thy pitcher.  18 "And she said, Drink, my lord:	36 And Sarah my master's wife bare	° ch. 21. 2.
	and she hasted, and let down her pitcher upon her hand, and gave	a son to my master when she was old: and punto him hath he given all that	P ch. 21. 10.
	him drink.	he hath. 37 And my master <sup>q</sup> made me swear,	# 25. 5. 7 ver. 3.
	19 And when she had done giving him drink, she said, I will draw water	saying, Thou shalt not take a wife to	1
	for thy camels also, until they have done drinking.	my son of the daughters of the Ca- naanites, in whose land I dwell:	
	20 And she hasted, and emptied her pitcher into the trough, and ran again	38 But thou shalt go unto my fa- ther's house, and to my kindred, and	" ver. 4.
	unto the well to draw water, and drew	take a wife unto my son.	
	for all his camels. 21 And the man wondering at her	89 'And I said unto my master, Per- adventure the woman will not follow	' ver. 5.
è ver. 12, 56.	held his peace, to wit whether the	me.	* yer. 7.
	Lord had made his journey prosper- ous or not.	40 And he said unto me, The LORD, before whom I walk, will send his	ech. 17. 1.
	22 And it came to pass, as the camels had done drinking, that the man took	angel with thee, and prosper thy way; and thou shalt take a wife	
Ex. 32. 2,3.	a golden "searring of half a shekel	for my son of my kindred, and of my	
Is. 3. 19, 20, 21. Ezek. 16.	weight, and two bracelets for her hands of ten shekels weight of gold;	father's house: 41 "Then shalt thou be clear from	# ver. 8.
11, 12. 1 Pet. 3. 3.	23 And said, Whose daughter art	this my oath, when thou comest to my kindred; and if they give not thee	
3 Or, jewel for the	thou? tell me, I pray thee: is there room in thy father's house for us to	one, thou shalt be clear from my oath.	
forehead.	lodge in? 24 And she said unto him, 4I am	42 And I came this day unto the well, and said, *O Lord God of my	yer. 12.
	the daughter of Bethuel the son of	master Abraham, if now thou do	
	Milcah, which she bare unto Nahor. 25 She said moreover unto him,	prosper my way which I go:  43 Behold, I stand by the well of	* ver. 13.
	We have both straw and provender enough, and room to lodge in.	water; and it shall come to pass, that when the virgin cometh forth	
ver. 52, Ex. 4, 31.	26 And the man bowed down his	to draw water, and I say to her, Give	
	head, and worshipped the Lord. 27 And he said, Blessed be the Lord	me, I pray thee, a little water of thy pitcher to drink;	
f Ex. 18, 10. Ruth. 4, 14. 1 Sam. 25.	God of my master Abraham, who hath	44 And she say to me, Both drink thou, and I will also draw for thy	
32, 39. 2 Sem. 18. 28.	not left destitute my master of his morey and his truth: I being in the	camels: let the same be the woman	! !
Luke 1. 68.	way, the LORD *led me to the house of my master's brethren.	whom the Lord hath appointed out for my master's son.	e ver. 15,
ch. 32, 10, Pa. 98, 3,	28 And the damsel ran, and told them	45 "And before I had done speaking	
A ver. 48.	of her mother's house these things.	in mine heart, behold, Rebekah came	13.

Rebekak	consenteth GENI	ESIS, XXV. to go	to Isaac.	
Before OHRIST 1887.	forth with her pitcher on her sho der; and she went down unto well, and drew water: and I s unto her, Let me drink, I pray the	ne the well labal-rol: for he dwell im	1867.	
	46 And she made haste, and down her pitcher from her should and said, Drink, and I will give	ier i tate in the neid at the eventiue; add	& 25. 11.	
	camels drink also: so I drank, a she made the camels drink also.  47 And I asked her, and said, Wh daughter art thou? And she se	and when she saw Isaac, t she lighted	Pa. 1. 9. & 77. 12. & 119. 15. & 143. 5.	
	son, whom Milcah bare unto hi	m: in the field to meet us? And the		
Exek. 16. 11, 12. 4 ver. 26,	and I oput the earring upon her fa and the bracelets upon her hands. 48 And I bowed down my head, a	therefore she took a vail, and cover- nd ed herself.		
	worshipped the LORD, and bless the LORD God of my master Ab ham, which had led me in the ris	sed 66 And the servant told Isaac all ra- things that he had done. tht 67 And Isaac brought her into his		
ch. 22, 23,	daughter unto his son.  49 And now if ye will /deal kin	r's mother Sarah's tent, and took Rebe- kah, and she became his wife; and ily he loved her: and Isaac "was com-		
Josh. 2, 14.	and truly with my master, tell n and if not, tell me; that I may to to the right hand, or to the left.	rn   chapter his mother's death.		
Fp. 118, 23, Mat. 21, 42, Mark12,11, & ch. 31, 24,	50 Then Laban and Bethuel answed and said, The thing proceed from the Lord: we cannot *spunto thee bad or good.	oth 9 His burial. 12 The generations of Ishmael. 17 His age, and death. 19 Isaac prayeth for Rebekah, being barren. 22 The children strive in her womb. 24 The hirth of Eagu and Ja-		
í ch. 20. 15.	51 Behold, Rebekah is before that her, and go, and let her be is master's son's wife, as the Lord his boken.	hy orthright.	cir. 1868.	
* ver. 26.	52 And it came to pass, that, wh Abraham's servant heard their wor he *worshipped the Lord, bown	ds, Jokshan, and Medan, and Midian, ng and Ishbak, and Shuah.		
2 Heb.	himself to the earth. 53 And the servant brought fo 21 jewels of silver, and jewels of go	th Dedan. And the sons of Dedan	1 .	
ressels.  l Ex. 3, 22,  å 11, 2,  å 12, 35.  2 Chron.	and raiment, and gave them to bekah: he gave also to her brot and to her mother "precious thin	Re-   Leummim. ner   4 And the sons of Midian; Ephah, gs.   and Epher, and Hanoch, and Abidah,		
21. S. Esra 1. 6.	54 And they did eat and drink, and the men that were with h and tarried all night; and they r up in the morning, and he set	m, dren of Keturah. ose   5 ¶ And b Abraham gave all that he iid, had unto Isaac.	l ch. 24, 36.	
* ver. 56, & 59.	55 And her brother and her mot said, Let the damsel abide with	her bines, which Abraham had, Abraham us gave gifts, and cent them away from	° ch. 21. 14.	
8 Or, a full year, or, ten months, Judg. 14.8.	<sup>8</sup> a few days, at the least ten; at that she shall go. 56 And he said unto them, Hin me not, seeing the Lord hath pupered my way; send me away the law of the lord may go to my master.	ward, unto the east country.  7 And these are the days of the vars of Abraham's life which he lived, an hundred threescore and fifteen years.	d Judg. 6. 3. 1822.	
	57 And they said, We will call damsel, and enquire at her mouth 58 And they called Rebekah, said unto her, Wilt thou go withis man? And she said, I will go 59 And they sent, naw Rebekah the	the 8 Then Abraham gave up the ghost, and 'died in a good old age, an old man, and full of years; and /was gathered to his people.  9 And /his sons Isaac and Ishmael and hun in the cave of Machrael.	ch. 15. 15. & 49. 29. fch. 35. 29. & 49. 33. fch. 35. 29.	
eh. 35, 8,	sister, and "her nurse, and Abraha: servant, and his men. 60 And they blessed Rebekah, a	n's lah, in the field of Ephron the son of Zohar the Hittite, which is before and Mamre;		
<sup>2</sup> ch. 17. 16. <sup>5</sup> ch. 22, 17.	said unto her. Thou art our sis be thou "the mother of thousands millions, and "let thy seed poss the gate of those which hate then	er, 10 hThe field which Abraham pur- of chased of the sons of Heth: there ess was Abraham buried, and Sarah his wife.	í ch. 49. 31.	
	61 ¶ And Rebekah arose, and damsels, and they rode upon camels, and followed the man: a the servant took Rebekah, and w his way.	her 11 ¶ And it came to pass after the death of Abraham, that God blessed and his son Isaac; and Isaac dwelt by	<sup>2</sup> ch. 16. 14.	

Birth of	Esau and Jacob.	GENESIS,	XXVI.	God	instructeth Is	aaç.
Before	Ishmael, Abraham's son,	whom Ha-	81 And Jacob sa	id, Sell me	this day Be	fore

CHRIST	Ishmael, Abraham's son, 'whom Ha- gar the Egyptian, Sarah's handmaid, bare unto Abraham:	81 And Jacob said, Sell me this day	CHRIST
1922	gar the Egyptian, Saran's nandmaid,	thy birthright.	1857.
i ch. 16. 15,	18 And "these are the names of	82 And Esau said, Behold, I am 2 at the point to die: and what profit	
ctr. 1800.	the sons of Ishmael, by their names,	shall this birthright do to me?	cir. 1805. 2 Heb. going
= 1 Chr. 1.	according to their generations: the	88 And Jacob said, Swear to me this	to die.
99.	firstborn of Ishmael, Nebajoth; and	day; and he sware unto him; and	
1.	Kedar, and Adbeel, and Mibsam,	he sold his birthright unto Jacob.	l Heb. 13. 16.
1	14 And Mishma, and Dumah, and	84 Then Jacob gave Esau bread and pottage of lentiles; and "he	
1	Massa,	and pottage of lentiles; and "he	" Eccles. 8.
3 Or, Hadad, 1 Chr. 1. 30.	15 Hadar, and Tema, Jetur, Na-	did eat and drink, and rose up, and	15. Is. 22, 13,
1	phish, and Kedemah:	went his way: thus Esau despised	1 Cor. 15.
1	16 These are the sons of Ishmael,	his birthright.	· ·
" ch. 17. 20.	and these are their names, by their towns, and by their castles; "twelve	CHAPTER XXVI.	1
Ca. 11. 20.	princes according to their nations.	1 Isaac treasus of fumine went to Gerar. 2 God instructeth, and blesseth him. 7 He is re- proved by Abimeleck for denying his vile. 12 He groweth rich. 18 He diggeth Eeek, Sti- nah, and Rehoboth. 28 Alimeleck maketh a corenant with him at Beer-sheta. 34 Esou's	
1773.	17 And these are the years of the life	proved by Abimeleck for denying his wife.	
1	of Ishmael, an hundred and thirty	12 He groweth rich. 18 He diggeth Esek, Sit-	
° ver. 8.	and seven years: and he gave up	covenant with him at Beer-sheba. 34 Esqu's	1
i	the ghost and died; and was gather-	101063.	1
1	ed unto his people.	AND there was a famine in the land, beside "the first famine	cir. 1804.
7 1 Sam. 15.	18 And they dwelt from Havilah un-	A land, beside the first famine	eh. 12, 10.
	to Shur, that is before Egypt, as thou	that was in the days of Abraham.	
8 Heb. fell, Pa. 78. 64.	goest toward Assyria: and he died	And Isaac went unto Abimelech	6 ch. 20, 2.
9 ch. 16, 12,	in the presence of all his brethren.	king of the Philistines unto Gerar.	1
* Matt. 1. 2.	19 ¶ And these are the generations of Isaac, Abraham's son: Abraham	2 And the Lord appeared unto him,	
* MARK. 1. 2.	begat Isaac:	and said, Go not down into Egypt; dwell in the land which I shall tell	ch. 12. 1.
1857.	20 And Isaac was forty years old	thee of:	
ch. 22. 23.	when he took Rebekah to wife, the	3 d Sojourn in this land, and I will	4 ch. 20. 1.
1	daughter of Bethuel the Syrian of	3 d Sojourn in this land, and I will be with thee, and will bless thee;	Ps. 39. 12. Heb. 11. 9.
4 ch. 24, 29,	Padan-aram, the sister to Laban the	for unto thee, and unto thy seed,	ch. 28. 15.
1	Syrian.	<sup>g</sup> I will give all these countries, and I	/ ch, 12. 2.
1888.	21 And Isaac intreated the LORD	will perform the oath which I sware	¢ ch. 13. 15. & 15. 18.
	for his wife, because she was barren:	unto Abraham thy father;	
* 1 Chr. 5.	"and the Lord was intreated of him,	4 And I will make thy seed to mul-	A ch. 22. 16. Pt. 105. 9.
20. 2 Chr. 33.	and *Rebekah his wife conceived.  22 And the children struggled to-	tiply as the stars of heaven, and will	ch. 15. 5.
13. Ezra 8. 23.		give unto thy seed all these countries; *and in thy seed shall all the	1
* Rom. 9. 10.	gether within her; and she said, If it be so, why am I thus? And she	nations of the earth be blessed;	& 22, 18,
71 Sam. 9. 9.	went to enquire of the Lord.	5 Because that Abraham obeyed my	l ch. 22. 16,
& 10. 22.	23 And the LORD said unto her,	voice, and kept my charge, my com-	18.
ch. 17. 16.	Two nations are in thy womb, and	mandments, my statutes, and my laws.	ŀ
& 24. 60.	two manner of people shall be sepa-	6 ¶ And Isaac dwelt in Gerar:	
* 2 Sam. 8.	rated from thy bowels; and "the one	7 And the men of the place asked him.	
1	people shall be stronger than the	of his wife; and "he said, She is my sister: for "he feared to say, She is	** ch. 12. 13. 4 20. 2, 13.
b ch. 27. 20. Mal. 1. 3.	other people; and the elder shall serve the younger.	sister: for "he feared to say, She is	* Prov. 29.
Mal. 1. 3. Bom, 9, 12.	serve the younger.	my wife; lest, said he, the men of the place should kill me for Rebekah;	25.
1	24 ¶ And when her days to be de-	because the farm frinte lock mon	ch. 24, 16.
l	livered were fulfilled, behold, there were twins in her womb.	because she *was fair to look upon.  8 And it came to pass, when he had	
ch. 27. 11.	25 And the first came out red, 'all	been there a long time, that Abimelech	ŀ
16, 23.	over like an hairy garment; and they	king of the Philistines looked out at	1
1	called his name Esau.	a window, and saw, and, behold, Isaac	1
	26 And after that came his brother	was sporting with Rebekah his wife.	1
d Hos. 12, 3.	out, and dhis hand took held on	9 And Abimelech called Isaac, and	1
eh. 27. 36. 1837.	Esau's heel; and his name was	said, Behold, of a surety she is thy	ŀ
f ch. 27, 3, 5.	called Jacob: and Isaac was three-	wife: and how saidst thou, She is	l
Job 1. 1, 8.	score years old when she bare them.	my sister? And Isaac said unto him, Because I said, Lest I die for her.	1
A 2. 3.	27 And the boys grew: and Esau was a cunning hunter, a man of the	10 And Abimelech said, What is this	1
Pa. 37. 37.	field; and Jacob was a plain man,	than heat done unto us? one or the	l
4 Heb.	Adwelling in tents.	people might lightly have lien with	I
ventaces	28 And Isaac loved Esau, because	people might lightly have lien with thy wife, and p thou shouldest have	P ch. 20. 9.
WAS in his mouth.	he did 'eat of his venison: *but	brought guiltiness upon us.	1
i ch. 27, 19,	Rebekah loved Jacob.	11 And Abimelech charged all his people, saying, He that toucheth	1 _
25, 31. ch. 27, 6,	29 ¶ And Jacob sod pottage: and	people, saying, He that toucheth	7 Ps. 105. 15.
5 Heb.	Esau came from the field, and he	this man or his wife shall surely be	8 Heb.
with that	was faint:	put to death.	found.
red, with that red	80 And Esau said to Jacob, Feed	12 Then Isaac sowed in that land,	Matt. 13. 8. Mark 4. 8.
pottage.	me, I pray thee, swith that same red pottage; for I am faint: therefore	and *received in the same year an hundredfold; and the Lord blessed	f ver. S.
6 That is, Red.	was his name called 6 Edom.	him.	ch. 24, 1,35. Job 42, 12.
,			

Abimele	ch maketh a GENESI	S, XXVII. covenant w	ith Isaac.
Before OHBIST cir. 1804.		but good, and have sent thee away	Basore CHRIST cir. 1804.
ck. 94. 35. Ps. 112. 3. Prov.10.22.	became very great:  14 For he had possession of flocks and possession of herds, and great	of the LORD.	* ch. 24. 81.
2 Hob.	tines "envied him.	they did eat and drink.  81 And they rose up betimes in the morning, and 'sware one to another:	
8 Or, husbandry. ch. 87. 11. Eccles. 4. 4.	ther's servants had digged in the days of Abraham his father, the Phi- listines had stopped them, and filled	and Isaac sent them away, and they departed from him in peace.	
* ch. 21. 30.	them with carth.  16 And Abimelech said unto Isaac,	day, that Isaac's servants came, and told him concerning the well which	
V Ez. 1. 9.	Go from us; for thou art much mightier than we. 17 ¶ And Isaac departed thence,	they had digged, and said unto him, We have found water.  33 And he called it 2 Shebah: ** there-	2 That is,
	and pitched his tent in the valley of Gerar, and dwelt there.	forc the name of the city is Beersheba unto this day.  34 ¶ And Esau was forty years	An oath. ch. 21. 31. That is, The well of
	18 And Isaac digged again the wells of water, which they had digged in the days of Abraham his father; for	old when he took to wife Judith the daughter of Beeri the Hittite, and	1796.
° ch. 21, 31.	the Philistines had stopped them after the death of Abraham: and he called their names after the names	Bashemath the daughter of Elon the Hittite:  35 Which "were 4a grief of mind	7 ch. 27. 46. & 28. 1, 8. 4 Heb.
	by which his father had called them.	unto Isaac and to Rebekah.	bitterness of spirit.
4 Heb. living. • ch. 21, 25,	the valley, and found there a well of springing water. 20 And the herdmen of Gerar did	instructed Jacob to obtain the blessing, 15 Jacob under the person of Esau obtained it. 30 Esau bringth revision, 28 Jacob thempton, 28 Jacob templet.	
5 That is.	strive with Isaac's herdmen, saying, The water is our's: and he called the name of the well <sup>5</sup> Esck; because	1 Isaac sendelh Eass for cention. 6 Rebekah instructed Jacob to obtain the blessing. 15 Jacob under the person of Essu obtaineds d. 50 Essu bringeth vention. 55 Isaac trembleth. Completined and by importusity of Essu bringeth of the province of the Account of the Completined and by importusity of Essue Completined and by importusity of Essue Completined and the Completine of the Completine 42 Rebekah disappointed it.	·
Contention.	they strove with him. 21 And they digged another well, and strove for that also: and he	AND it came to pass, that when Isaac was old, and his eyes were dim, so that he could not see, he	cir. 1760. ch. 48. 10. 1 Sam. 3. 2.
That is, Haired.	called the name of it <sup>6</sup> Sitnah, 22 And he removed from thence,	called Esau his eldest son, and said unto him, My son: and he said unto	
7 That is, Room.	and digged another well; and for that they strove not: and he called the name of it 7 Rehoboth; and he	him, Behold, here am I.  2 And he said, Behold now, I am old, I b know not the day of my	b Prov. 27.1.
ch. 17. 6. 4 28. 3. 4 41. 52.	said, For now the Lord hath made room for us, and we shall be fruit- ful in the land.	death: 3 Now therefore take, I pray thee, thy weapons, thy quiver and thy bow,	Jam. 4. 14. ch. 25. 27, 28,
Ez. 1. 7.	28 And he went up from thence to Beer-sheba. 24 And the Lord appeared unto	and go out to the field, and 5 take me some venison; 4 And make me savoury meat, such	5 Heb. hunt.
ch. 17. 7. \$ 24. 12. \$ 28. 13.	him the same night, and said, 'I	as I love, and bring it to me, that I may eat; that my soul amay bless	d ver. 27.
Ex. 3. 6. Acts 7. 32. d ch. 15. 1. ver. 3, 4.	<sup>4</sup> fear not, for <sup>5</sup> I am with thee, and will bless thee, and multiply thy seed for my servant Abraham's	thee before I die. 5 And Rebekah heard when Isaac spake to Esau his son. And Esau	ch. 48. 9,15. 2 49. 28. Deut. 33. 1.
f ch. 12. 7. & 13. 18. # Ps. 116. 17.	sake.  25 And he builded an altar there, and called upon the name of the	went to the field to hunt for venison, and to bring it.  6 ¶ And Rebekah spake unto Jacob	
7 2 8, 110, 11.	LORD, and pitched his tent there: and there Isaac's servants digged a well.	her son, saying, Behold, I heard thy father speak unto Esau thy brother, saying,	
å ch. 21. 22.	26 Then Abimelech went to him from Gerar, and Ahuzzath one of his friends, and Phichol the chief	7 Bring me venison, and make me savoury meat, that I may eat, and	
	captain of his army. 27 And Isaac said unto them, Where-	bless thee before the LORD before my death. 8 Now therefore, my son, *obey my	• ver. 13.
4 Judg. 11.7. h ver. 16.	fore come ye to me, seeing 'ye hate me, and have *sent me away from you?	voice according to that which I com- mand thee.  9 Go now to the flock, and fetch	
8 Heb, Bee- ing we saw. I ch. 21, 22,	28 And they said, 8 We saw certainly that the LORD was with thec: and we said, Let there be now an	me from thence two good kids of the goats; and I will make them	
25.	oath betwixt us, even betwixt us and thee, and let us make a covenant with thee;	as he loveth:	f ver. 4.
9 Hob. If thou shalt, ga.	29 That thou wilt do us no hurt, as we have not touched thee, and	thy father, that he may eat, and that he may bless thee before his death.	0 ver. 4.

ĺ	Jacob, de	ceiving Isaac, GENESIS	I, XXVII. obtaineth the	blessing.
	Before CHRIST cir. 1760. A ch. 25. 25. ( vor. 22. b ch. 9. 25. Deut. 27.	11 And Jacob said to Rebekah his mother, Behold, * Essau my brother ts a hairy man, and I am a smooth man: 12 My father peradventure will 'feel me, and I shall seem to him as a deceiver; and I shall bring 2 curse upon me, and not a blessing. 18 And his mother said unto him,	one that curseth thee, and blessed be he that blesseth thee.  80 ¶ And it came to pass, as soon as Issac had made an end of blessing Jacob, and Jacob was yet scarce gone out from the presence of Issac his father, that Esau his brother came in from his hunting.	Before CHRIST cir. 1780.
	I ch. 43. 9. 1 Sam. 25. 24. 2 Sam. 14. 9. Matt. 27. 25. ** ver. 4, 9.	l Upon me be thy curse, my son: only obey my voice, and go fetch me them.  14 And he went, and fetched, and brought them to his mother: and his mother "made savoury meat, such as his father loved.	31 And he also had made savoury meat, and brought it unto his father, and said unto his father, Let my father arise, and 'eat of his son's venison, that thy soul may bless me. 32 And Isaac his father said unto	• ver. 4.
	2 Heb. desirable. * ver. 27.	15 And Rebekah took 2 <sup>n</sup> goodly rat- ment of her eldest son Esau, which were with her in the house, and put them upon Jacob her younger son: 16 And she put the skins of the kids of the goats upon his hands, and upon the smooth of his neck: 17 And she gave the savoury meat	him, Who art thou? And he said, I am thy son, thy firstborn Essu.  33 And Isaac 'trembled very exceedingly, and said, Who? where is he that hath 'taken venison, and brought tt me, and I have eaten of all before thou camest, and have blessed him? yes, 'and he shall be blessed.	2 Heb. trembled with a great trembling greatly.
		and the bread, which she had prepared, into the hand of her son Jacob.  18 ¶ And he came unto his father, and said, My father: and he said, Here am I; who art thou, my son?  19 And Jacob said unto his father, I am Esau thy firstborn; I have done according as thou badest me: arise, I	34 And when Essu heard the words of his father, 'he cried with a great and exceeding bitter cry, and said unto his father, Bless me, even me also, O my father.  35 And he said, Thy brother came with subtilty, and hath taken away thy blessing.	hunted. d chap. 28. S. 4. Bom. 11. 29. d Heb. 12.
	* ver. 4.	pray thee, sit and eat of my venison, that thy soul may bless me. 20 And Isaac said unto his son, How is it that thou hast found it so quickly, my son? And he said, Because the Lorn thy God brought	86 And he said, Is not he rightly named 4Jacob? for he hath supplanted me these two times: Ihe took away my birthright; and, behold, now he hath taken away my blessing. And he said, Hast thou not	f ch. 25, 26, 4 That is, A sup- planter. g ch. 25, 33,
	8 Heb. be- fore me. 2 ver. 12.	it sto me.  21 And Isaac said unto Jacob, Come near, I pray thee, that I pray feel thee, my son, whether thou be my very son Esau or not.  22 And Jacob went near unto Isaac	reserved a blessing for me?  37 And Isaac answered and said unto Esau, *Behold, I have made him thy lord, and all his brethren have given to him for servants; and 'with corn and wine have I 's sustained	A Fulfilled, 2Sam, 8,14 ver, 29, i ver, 28, 5 Or, sup-
	9 vor. 16.	his father; and he felt him, and said, The voice is Jacob's voice, but the hands are the hands of Esau.  23 And he discerned him not, because 'his hands were halry, as his brother Esau's hands: so he blessed him.  24 And he said, Art thou my very son Esau? And he said, Art.	him: and what shall I do now unto thee, my son?  38 And Esau said unto his father, Hast thou but one blessing, my fa- ther? bless me, even me also, O my father. And Esau lifted up his voice, *and wept.  39 And Isaac his father answered	2 Heb. 12,

on Esau? And he said, I am. 25 And he said, Bring it near to me. and I will eat of my son's venison, 'that my soul may bless thee. And he brought it near to him, and he did eat: and he brought him wine,

and he drank. 26 And his father Isaac said unto him, Come near now, and kiss me,

1 ver. 4.

\* Hos. 14. 6.

Deut. 83. 13, 28. 2 Sam. 1, 21.

" ch. 45. 18.

" Dout. 33.

ch. 9, 25, 4 25, 23,

ch. 49. 8.

\* Heb. 11.

my son.
27 And he came near, and kissed him: and he smelled the smell of his raiment, and blessed him, and said, See, the smell of my son is as the smell of a field which the Lord hath blessed:

28 Therefore 'God give thee of "the dew of heaven, and "the fatness of the earth, and "plenty of corn and

wine:

29 Let people serve thee, and nations bow down to thee: be lord over thy brethren, and "let thy mother's sons bow down to thee: bcursed be every kill thee.

39 And Isaac his father answered and said unto him, Behold, 'thy dwelling shall be 'the fatness of the earth, and of the dew of heaven

from above;

40 And by thy sword shalt thou live, and "shalt serve thy brother; and "it shall come to pass when thou shalt have the dominion, that thou shalt break his yoke from off

thy neck.
41 ¶ And Esau hated Jacob because of the blessing wherewith his father blessed him: and Esau said in his heart, The days of mourning for my father are at hand; then will I slay my brother Jacob.

42 And these words of Esau her elder son were told to Rebekah: and she sent and called Jacob her younger son, and said unto him, Behold, thy brother Esau, as touching thee, doth comfort himself, purposing to ≱ Heb. 12.

l ver. 28. Heb. 11. 6 Or, of the

2 Sam. 8, 14, Obad. 18, 19, 20. " 2 Kin. 8. ° ch. 37, 4, 8

Pch. 50, 3, 4, 10, \* Obad. 10.

" Pa. 64. 5.

Beliere CHRIST cir. 1760. ch. 11, 31,

ch. 26, 35, 4 28, 8,

\* ch. 94. 8.

1760,

e ch. 27. 33.

è ch. 24, 8.

6 Hos. 12.

d ch. 25. 20.

ch. 22. 23. / ch. 24. 29.

øch. 17. 1. 6.

2 Heb. an assembly of people. à ch. 12. 2.

3 Heb. of thy so-journings.

¢ ch. 17. 8.

48 Now therefore, my son, obey my voice; and arise, fiee thou to Laban my brother "to Haran;

44 And tarry with him a few days, until thy brother's fury turn away; 45 Until thy brother's anger turn away from thee, and he forget that which thou hast done to him: then I will send, and fetch thee from thence: why should I be deprived also of you both in one day?

46 And Rebekah said to Isaac, 'I am weary of my life because of the daughters of Heth: "if Jacob take a wife of the daughters of Heth, such as these which are of the daughters of the land, what good shall my life do me?

CHAPTER XXVIII.

1 Isaac bisseth Jacob, and sendeth him to Padan-aram. 6 Esan marricth Mahalath the daughter of Ishmack. 10 The vision of Jacob's ladder. 18 The stone of Bell-cl. 20 Jacob's

AND Isaac called Jacob, and \*bless-de him, and charged him, and said unto him, \*Thou shalt not take

a wife of the daughters of Canaan. 2 Arise, go to Padan-aram, to the house of Bethuel thy mother's father; and take thee a wife from thence of the daughters of /Laban

thy mother's brother.

8 And God Almighty bless thee, and make thee fruitful, and multiply thee, that thou mayest be 2a

multitude of people;
4 And give thee the blessing of Abraham, to thee, and to thy seed with thee; that thou mayest inherit the land 34wherein thou art a stranger, which God gave unto Abraham.

5 And Isaac sent away Jacob: and he went to Padan-aram unto Laban, son of Bethuel the Syrian, the bro-ther of Rebekah, Jacob's and Esau's

mother.

6 T When Esau saw that Isaac had blessed Jacob, and sent him away to Padan-aram, to take him a wife from thence; and that as he blessed him he gave him a charge, saying, Thou shalt not take a wife of the daughters of Canaan;

7 And that Jacob obeyed his father and his mother, and was gone to Pa-

dan-aram;

8 And Esau seeing & that the daughters of Canaan \*pleased not Isaac

his father:

9 Then went Esau unto Ishmael, and took unto the wives which he had Mahalath the daughter of Ishmael Abraham's son, "the sister of Nebajoth, to be his wife.

10 ¶ And Jacob "went out from

Beer-sheba, and went toward 'Haran.

11 And he lighted upon a certain place, and tarried there all night, because the sun was set; and he took of the stones of that place, and put them for his pillows, and lay down in that place to sleep.

12 And he Pdreamed, and behold a ladder set up on the earth, and the top of it reached to heaven: and behold the angels of God ascending and descending on it.

and descending on it.
18 'And, behold, the Lord stood above it, and said, 'I am the Lord God of Abraham thy father, and the God of Isaac: 'the land whereon thou liest, to thee will I give it, and

to thy seed

14 And "thy seed shall be as the dust of the earth, and thou shalt spread abroad "to the west, and to the east, and to the north, and to the south: and in thee and in thy seed shall all the families of the earth be blessed.

15 And, behold, \*I am with thee, and

will "keep thee in all places whither thou goest, and will bring thee again into this land; for I will not leave thee, duntil I have done that which I

have spoken to thee of.

16 7 And Jacob awaked out of his sleep, and he said, Surely the LORD is in 'this place: and I knew it not.

17 And he was afraid, and said, How dreadful is this place! this is none other but the house of God, and this

is the gate of heaven.

18 And Jacob rose up early in the morning, and took the stone that he had put for his pillows, and feet it up for a pillar, and poured oil upon the top of it.

19 And he called the name of Athat place 8 Beth-el: but the name of that city was called Luz at the first.

20 'And Jacob vowed a vow, saying, If \*God will be with me, and will keep me in this way that I go, and will give me 'bread to eat, and rai-

ment to put on,
21 So that "I come again to my
father's house in peace; "then shall
the LORD be my God:

22 And this stone, which I have set for a pillar, 'shall be God's house:

and of all that thou shalt give me I

will surely give the tenth unto thee. CHAPTER XXIX.

CHAPTER XXIX.

1 Jacob cometh to the vell of Haran. 9 He taketh acquaintance of Rachel. 13 Luban entertaineth him. 18 Jacob covenanteth for Rachel. 28 He is described with Leub. 28 He marrieth also Rachel, and serveth for her seven years more. 32 Leah beaveth Reuben, 35 Simeon. 34 Levi. 35 cand Judab.

THEN Jacob went on his journey,

5 people of the east.
2 And he looked, and behold a well in the field, and, lo, there were three flocks of sheep lying by it; for out of that well they watered the flocks: and a great stone was upon the well's mouth.

8 And thither were all the flocks gathered: and they rolled the stone from the well's mouth, and watered the sheep, and put the stone again upon the well's mouth in his place.

CHRIST ctr. 1760. P ch. 41. 1. Job 33. 15.

7 John 1. 51. Hab. 1. 14. ch. 35. 1. ch. 26, 24, ¢ ch. 13, 15, & 35. 12. \* ch. 13, 16, 2 Heb. break forth. eh. 13. 14.

Deut. 12. 20. v ch. 12. 3. & 18. 18. & 22. 18. & 26. 4.

Bec ver. 20, 21. ch. 26. 24. & 31. 3. e ch. 48, 16, Ps. 121, 5, 7, 8,

b ch. 35. 6. Deut. 3L 6, 8, Josh. 1, 5, 1 Kin. 8, 57, Heb. 13, 5,

d Num. 23. Ex. 3, 5, Josh. 5, 15,

/ch. 31. 13. 45. & 35. 14. Lev. 8. 10, 11, 12. Num. 7. 1.

A Judg. 1. 23, 26. Hos. 4. 15. 8 That is, The house

ch. 31, 13, Judg. 11. 30. 2 Sam.15.8. k ver. 15. 1 1 Tim. 6. 8.

<sup>m</sup> Judg. 11. 31. 2 Sam. 19. 24, 30, " Deut. 26.

17. 2 Sam. 15.8. 2 Kin. 5, 17. °ch. 35. 7.14. PLev. 27.30.

4 Heb. lift up his feet. 6 Num. 23.7. Hos. 12.12. 6 Heb.

å ch. 24. 3. å 26. 35. 4 Heb. were evil in the eyes, &c. cir. 1760. ch. 36. 3, she is call-ed Bash -math. ™ ch. 25. 13. \* Hos. 12.

· Called. Acts 7. 2, Charran.

Jacob marrieth GENESI		TS, XXX. Leah and Rachel.	
Before CHRIST cir. 1760.	4 And Jacob said unto them, My brothren, whence be ye? And they said, Of Haran are we. 5 And he said unto them, Know ye	and brought her to him; and he went in unto her. 24 And Laban gave unto his daugh- ter Leah Zilpah his maid for an	Before CHRIST 1708,
2 Hob, is there peace to him? b ch. 43. 37. 2 Heb, yet the day is great.	Laben the son of Nahor? And they said, We know him.  6 And he said unto them, 25 Is he well? And they said, He is well: and, behold, Hachel his daughter cometh with the sheep.  7 And he said, Lo, 3it is yet high day, neither is it time that the cattle should be gathered together: water ye the sheep, and go and feed them.  8 And they said, We cannot, until althe flocks be gathered together, and	handmaid.  25 And it came to pass, that in the morning, behold, it was Leah: and le said to Laban, What is this thou hast done unto me? did not I serve with thee for Rachel? wherefore then hast thou beguiled me?  26 And Laban said, It must not be so done in our 2 country, to give the younger before the firstborn.  27 Fulfil her week, and we will give the this also for the service	<sup>2</sup> Heb. place. • Judg. 14. 12.
* Ex. 2. 16.	till they roll the stone from the well's mouth; then we water the sheep. 9 ¶ And while he yet spake with them, 'Rachel came with her father's sheep: for she kept them. 10 And it came to pass, when Jacob saw Rachel the daughter of Laban his mother's brother, and the sheep of Laban his mother's brother, that Jacob	which thou shalt serve with me yet seven other years. 28 And Jacob did so, and fulfilled her week: and he gave him Rachel his daughter to wife also. 29 And Labau gave to Rachel his daughter Bilhah his handmaid to be her maid. 30 And he went in also unto Rachel.	
d Ex. 2, 17.	went near, and *rolled the stone from the well's mouth, and watered the flock of Laban his mother's brother.	and he ploved also Rachel more than Leah, and served with him pyet seven other years.	F ver. 20. Deut. 21. 15. f ch. 30. 26.
ch. 33, 4. 445, 14, 15,	11 And Jacob 'kissed Rachel, and lifted up his voice, and wept.  12 And Jacob told Rachel that he	31 ¶ And when the Lord saw that Leah was hated, he opened her womb: but Rachel was barren.	# 31, 41, Hos. 12, 12, Ps. 127, 3, ch. 30, 1,
/ ch. 13. 8, \$14. 14, 16, # ch. 24. 28,	was her father's brother, and that he was Rebekah's son: and she ran and told her father. 13 And it came to pass, when Laban	32 And Leah conceived, and bare a son, and she called his name <sup>3</sup> Reu- ben: for she said, Surely the Lord hath <sup>2</sup> looked upon my affliction; now	cir. 1752. 3 That is, Bes a son. (Ex. 3. 7.
4 Hob, hearing. A ch. 24, 29.	heard the 4tidings of Jacob his sister's son, that he ran to meet him, and embraced him, and kissed him, and brought him to his house. And he told Laban all these things.	therefore my husband will love me.  33 And she conceived again, and bare a son; and said, Because the Lord hath heard that I was hated, he hath therefore given me this son also; and	Deut. 26. 7. Ps. 25. 18. & 106. 44. cir. 1751.
6 ch. 2, 23, Judg. 9, 2, 2 Sam. 5, 1, & 19, 12, 13, 5 Heb, a month of days.	14 And Laban said to him, 'Surely thou art my bone and my fiesh. And he abode with him 's the space of a month. 15 ¶ And Laban said unto Jacob, Because thou art my brother, shouldest thou therefore serve me for nought? tell me, what shall thy wages be? 16 And Laban had two daughters: the name of the elder vas Leah, and the name of the younger vas Rachel.	she called his name 'Simeon.  34 And she conceived again, and bare a son; and said, Now this time will my husband be joined unto me, because I have born him three sons: therefore was his name called 'Levi.  35 And she conceived again, and bare a son: and she said, Now will I praise the Lord: therefore she called his name "6 Judah; and 7 left bearing.  CHAPTER XXX.	4 That is, Hearing, cir. 1750. 5 That is, Joined. See Num. 18. 2, 4. cir. 1749. w Matt. 1, 2. 6 That is, Praise. 7 Heb. stood from boaring.
<sup>2</sup> ch. 31, 41, 2 Sam. 3, 14,	17 Leah was tender eyed; but Rachel was beautiful and well favoured. 18 And Jacob loved Rachel; and said, *I will serve thee seven years for Rachel thy younger daughter. 19 And Laban said, It is better that I give her to thee, than that I should give her to another man: shide with	Bachel, in grief for her barrenues, giveft Bil-huth her maid unto Jacob. 5 8th beareth Dan and Naphtali. 9 Leak giveft Zipah her maid, who beareth Gad and Asher. 14 Reuben jindeht maudrakes, with which Leah buyeft her hubent of Rachel. 17 Leah bayeft besthebent of Rachel. 17 Leah bayeft besachur, Zelnium, and Dinah. 22 Rachel beareth Joseph. 23 Jacob desireth to depart. 21 Lulem stipeth hibar present present and present processes and policy, whereby the beamer rich.	
l ch. 50, 98, Hos. 19, 12.	me. 20 And Jacob served seven years for Rachel; and they seemed unto him but a few days, for the love he	AND when Rachel saw that "she bere Jacob no children, Rachel benvied her sister; and said unto Jacob, Give me children, "or else I die.	cir, 1749. ch. 29. 21. b ch. 37. 11. Job 5. 2.
1758.	had to her. 21 ¶ And Jacob said unto Laban, Give me my wife, for my days are fulfilled, that I may mgo in unto her.	2 And Jacob's anger was kindled against Rachel: and he said, <sup>4</sup> Am I in God's stead, who hath withheld	deh. 16. 2. 1 Sam. 1. 5.
"Judg. 15.1.  "Judg. 14.	22 And Laban gathered together all the men of the place, and "made a	from thee the fruit of the womb?  3 And she said, Behold 'my maid	ch, 16, 2, ch, 50, 23, Job 3, 12.
10. John 2. 1,2.	feast. 23 And it came to pass in the even- ing, that he took Leah his daughter,	Bilhah, go in unto her; fand she shall bear upon my knees, that I	s ch. 16. 2. 8 Heb. be built by her.

feed and keep thy flock.

32 I will pass through all thy flock to day, removing from thence all the speckled and spotted cattle, and all the brown cattle among the sheep, and the spotted and speckled among the goats: and \*of such shall be my hire.

88 So shall my / righteousness answer for me in time to come, speckled and spotted among the

84 And Laban said, Behold, I would it might be according to thy word.

35 And he removed that day the he goats that were ringstraked and spotted, and all the she goats that were speckled and spotted, and every one that had some white in it, and all the brown among the sheep, and gave them into the hand of his sons.

87 ¶ And Jacob took him rods of green poplar, and of the hazel and chesnut tree; and pilled white strakes in them, and made the white appear

# See ch. 21. 9,—12,

88 And he set the rods which he had pilled before the flocks in the gutters in the watering troughs when the flocks came to drink, that they should conceive when they came to drink.

GENESIS, XXX. Rachel beareth Joseph. 4 And she gave him Bilhah her Refere CHBIST

cir. 1749.

å ch. 16, 3, å 35, 22,

cir. 1748.

2 That is, Judging. cir, 1747.

3 Heb.

of God, ch. 23. 6.

That is,

My wrost-ling. Called, Matt. 4.13, Nophiha-lim.

cir. 1749. ver. 4.

cir. 1748.

That is, A troop, or,

company, Is. 65, 11.

cir. 1747. 6 Heb. In my hap-piness. m Prov. 31.

28, Luke 1, 48,

7 That is, Happy. cir. 1748. \* ch. 25, 30.

Num. 16.

in unto her 5 And Bilhah conceived, and bare Jacob a son. 6 And Rachel said, God hath 'judg-/ Ps. 35. 24. & 43. 1. Lam. 3, 59. ed me, and hath also heard my voice, and hath given me a son: therefore called she his name <sup>2</sup> Dan.

7 And Bilhah Rachel's maid conceived again, and bare Jacob a second son.

8 And Rachel said, With 8 great wrestlings have I wrestled with my sister, and I have prevailed: and she called his name 48 Naphtali.

9 When Leah saw that she had left bearing, she took Zilpah her maid. and 'gave her Jacob to wife.

10 And Zilpah Leah's maid bare Jacob a son.
11 And Leah said, A troop cometh:
and she called his name 5 Gad.

12 And Zilpah Leah's maid bare

Jacob a second son.

13 And Leah said, 6 Happy am I, for the daughters "will call me blessed: and she called his name

7 Asher. 14 ¶ And Reuben went in the days of wheat harvest, and found mandrakes in the field, and brought them unto his mother Leah. Then Rachel said to Leah, "Give me, I

pray thee, of thy son's mandrakes. 15 And she said unto her. "Is it a small matter that thou hast taken my husband? and wouldest thou take away my son's mandrakes also? And Rachel said, Therefore he shall lie with thee to night for thy son's mandrakes

16 And Jacob came out of the to And Jacob came out of the field in the evening, and Leah went out to meet him, and said, Thou must come in unto me; for surely I have hired thee with my son's mandrakes. And he lay with her

that night.
17 And God hearkened unto Leah, and she conceived, and bare Jacob the fifth son.

18 And Leah said, God hath given me my hire, because I have given my maiden to my husband: and she called his name 8 Issachar.

19 And Leah conceived again, and bare Jacob the sixth son.

20 And Leah said, God hath endued me with a good dowry; now will my husband dwell with me, because I have born him six sons: and she called his name <sup>9</sup> Zebulun.

21 And afterwards she bare a daughter, and called her name 2 Dinah. 22 ¶ And God q remembered Rachel.

and God hearkened to her, and "opened her womb. 28 And she conceived, and bare a son; and said, God hath taken away my reproach:

24 And she called his name 2 Joseph;

cir. 1745. 2 That is, Judgment. f ch. 8, 1, l flam, 1.

ch. 29, 31. cir. 1745. 1 Sam. 1. 6. Is. 4. 1. Luke 1, 25.

handmaid A to wife; and Jacob went another son.

25 ¶ And it came to pass, when Rachel had born Joseph, that Jacob said unto Laban, "Send me away, that I may go unto "mine own place,

and to my country. 26 Give me my wives and my children, for whom I have served thee, and let me go: for thou knowest my service which I have done thee.

27 And Laban said unto him, I pray thee, if I have found favour in thine eyes, tarry: for 'I have learned by experience that the Lord hath blessed me "for thy sake.

28 And he said, Appoint me thy wages, and I will give it.
29 And he said unto him, Thou

knowest how I have served thee, and

how thy cattle was with me.
30 For it was little which thou hadst before I came, and it is now 2 increased unto a multitude; and the LORD hath blessed thee since my coming: and now when shall I sprovide for mine own house also?

81 And he said, What shall I give thee? And Jacob said, Thou shalt not give me any thing: if thou wilt do this thing for me, I will again

82 I will pass through all thy flock

when it shall come for my hire be-fore thy face: every one that is not goats, and brown among the sheep, that shall be counted stolen with

86 And he set three days' journey betwixt himself and Jacob: and Jacob fed the rest of Laban's flocks.

which was in the rods,

89 And the flocks conceived before

cir. 1747.

8 That is, cir. 1746.

9 That is, Dwelling. P Called.

Matt. 4. 13, Zabulon.

CHRIST 1789. P ch. 28, 18, 19, 20,

f ver. 3. r ch. 2. 24.

ch. 29, 15,

1739.

2 Heb. teraphim, Judg. 17. 1 Sam. 19.

13. Hos. 3. 4. ch. 35. 2, 8 Heb. the heart of Laban.

\*ch. 46, 28, 2 Kin. 12, 17, Luke 9, 51, 59 " ch. 13. 8.

Joh 23, 15, Matt. 1, 20,

ch. 24, 50, 4 Heb.

4 1 Sam, 30.

5 Heb. hast stolen me.

<sup>1</sup> ver. 55. Ruth 1. 9, 14. 1 Kin. 19,

Acts 20. 37. ¢ 1 Sam. 13. 13, 2 Chr. 16.9. d ver. 53. ' ver. 24,

the rods, and brought forth cattle ringstraked, speckled, and spotted.

40 And Jacob did separate the lambs, and set the faces of the flocks toward the ringstraked, and all the brown in the flock of Laban; and he put his own flocks by themselves, and put them not unto Laban's cattle.

41 And it came to pass, whensoever the stronger cattle did conceive, that Jacob laid the rods before the eves of the cattle in the gutters, that they might conceive among the rods.

42 But when the cattle were feeble. he put them not in: so the feebler were Laban's, and the stronger Jacob's.

48 And the man hincreased exceedingly, and thad much cattle, and maidservants, and menservants, and camels, and asses.

CHAPTER XXXI.

1 Jacob wpon displeasure departeth secretly, 19 Rachel steateth her father's images. 22 Labou pursueth after him. 20 and complainted of the wrong. 34 Rachel's policy to hide the images. 26 Jacob's complaint of Laban. 43 The covenant of Laban and Jacob at Galeed.

AND he heard the words of Laban's sons, saying, Jacob hath taken away all that was our father's; and of that which was our father's hath

he gotten all this "glory.

2 And Jacob beheld bethe countenance of Laban, and, behold, it was not ctoward him as before.

3 And the LORD said unto Jacob. Return unto the land of thy fathers, and to thy kindred; and I will be

with thee.

4 And Jacob sent and called Rachel and Leah to the field unto his flock, 5 Aud said unto them, 'I see your father's countenance, that it is not toward me as before: but the God of my father / hath been with me.

6 And ye know that with all my power I have served your father.

7 And your father hath deceived me, and \*changed my wages ten times; but God \* suffered him not to hurt me. 8 If he said thus, The speckled shall be thy wages; then all the cattle bare speckled: and if he said thus, The ringstraked shall be thy hire; then bare all the cattle ringstraked.

9 Thus God hath "taken away the cattle of your father, and given them

to me.

10 And it came to pass at the time that the cattle conceived, that I lifted up mine eyes, and saw in a dream, and, behold, the <sup>3</sup> rams which leaped upon the cattle were ringstraked. speckled, and grisled.

11 And "the angel of God spake unto me in a dream, saying, Jacob:

And I said, Here am I.

12 And he said, Lift up now thine eyes, and see, all the rams which leap upon the cattle are ringstraked, speckled, and grisled: for 'I have seen all that Laban doeth unto thee.

18 I am the God of Beth-el. where thou anointedst the pillar, and where arise, get thee out from this land, and return unto the land of thy kindred.

14 And Rachel and Leah answered and said unto him, "Is there yet any portion or inheritance for us in our father's house?

15 Are we not counted of him strangers? for he hath sold us, and hath quite devoured also our money.

16 For all the riches which God hath taken from our father, that is our's, and our children's: now then, whatsoever God hath said unto thee.

do. 17 ¶ Then Jacob rose up, and set his sons and his wives upon camels; 18 And he carried away all his cattle, and all his goods which he had gotten, the cattle of his getting, which he had gotten in Padan-aram, for to go to Isaac his father in the land of Canaan.

19 And Laban went to shear his sheep: and Rachel had stolen the 2' images that were her father's.

20 And Jacob stole away sunawares to Laban the Syrian, in that he told him not that he fled.

21 So he fled with all that he had: and he rose up, and passed over the river, and "set his face toward the mount Gilead.

22 And it was told Laban on the

22 And he was told Labam of the third day that Jacob was fled. 23 And he took <sup>2</sup> his brethren with him, and pursued after him seven days' journey; and they overtook him in the mount Gilcad.

24 And God scame to Laban the Syrian in a dream by night, and said unto him, Take heed that thou speak not to Jacob seither good

or bad. 25 Then Laban overtook Jacob. Now Jacob had pitched his tent in the mount: and Laban with his brethren pitched in the mount of

Gilead. 26 And Laban said to Jacob, What hast thou done, that thou hast stolen away unawares to me, and "carried away my daughters, as captives taken with the sword?

27 Wherefore didst thou fice away secretly, and 5 steal away from me; and didst not tell me, that I might have sent thee away with mirth, and with songs, with tabret, and with harp?

28 And hast not suffered me to kiss my sons and my daughters? 'thou hast now done foolishly in so doing,

29 It is in the power of my hand to do you hurt: but the God of your father spake unto me 'yester-night, saying, Take thou heed that thou speak not to Jacob either good or bad.

" ch. 48, 16.

• Ex. 3. 7.

à ver. 30. ch. 13, 2, & 24, 35, & 26, 13, 14,

CHRIST

oir, 1745.

1739.

a Pa. 49. 16. 6 ch. 4. 5. \* Deut. 28.

54, as 2 Heb, as yesterday and the day before, 1 Sam, 19.

7. d ch. 28. 15, 20, 21. d 32. 9. ver. 2. f ver. 3.

9 ver. 38, 39, 40, 41, ch. 30, 29, A ver. 41. i Num. 14.

Num. 14. 22. Neh. 4. 12. Job 19. 3. Zech. 8. 23. ch. 20. 6. Ps. 105, 14. l ch. 30, 32,

m ver. 1, 16.

8 Or, he goate.

The core	mant of GENESIS	S, XXXIL Laban a	nd Jacob.
Before	80 And now, though thou would-	and what can I do this day unto	Before
CHRIST	lest mande ha gone hocalise fooli	these my daughters, or unto their	CHB18T
1739.	sore longedst after thy lather s nouse,	children which they have born?	
f vor. 19.	yet wherefore hast thou stored my	44 Now therefore come thou, 'let us make a covenant, I and thou;	00. 30. 38.
Judg. 18.	gods? 81 And Jacob answered and said	and let it be for a witness between	Josh. 24.
	to Laban, Because I was afraid: for	me and thee.	i
	I said. Peradventure thou wouldest	45 And Jacob took a stone, and set	ch. 28, 18,
	take by force thy daughters from me.	it up for a pillar, 46 And Jacob said unto his bre-	1
f See chap.	82 With whomsoever thou findest	thren, Gather stones; and they took	1
44. 9.	thy gods, elet him not live: before our brethren discern thou what is	stones, and made an heap: and they	1
	thine with me, and take it to thee.	did eat there upon the heap.	ł
	For Jacob knew not that Rachel had	47 And Laban called it 2 Jegar-saha-	2 That is, The heap
	stolen them.	dutha: but Jacob called it & Galeed.	of witness. Chald.
	83 And Laban went into Jacob's tent, and into Leah's tent, and into	48 And Laban said, "This heap is a witness between me and thee this	8 That is,
	the two maidservants' tents; but he	day. Therefore was the name of it	The heap of witness. Rob.
	found them not. Then went he out	called Galeed;	Heb.
	of Leah's tent, and entered into	49 And *4 Mizpah; for he said, The LORD watch between me and thee.	Josh, 24, 27,
	Rachel's tent. 34 Now Rachel had taken the im-	when we are absent one from another.	" Judg. 11.
	ages, and put them in the camel's	50 If thou shalt afflict my daughters,	29. 1 Sam. 7. 5.
	furniture, and sat upon them. And	or if thou shalt take other wives be-	4 That is.
2 Reb. felt.	Laban 2 searched all the tent, but	side my daughters, no man is with	A beacon, or, watch-
	found them not.	us; see, God is witness betwixt me and thee,	tower.
	85 And she said to her father, Let it not displease my lord that I can-	51 And Laban said to Jacob, Be-	1
8 Ex. 20. 12.	not *rise up before thee; for the	hold this heap, and behold this pillar,	
Lov. 19. 32.	custom of women is upon me. And	which I have cast betwixt me and	ĺ
l	he searched, but found not the images.	thee;	İ
-	36 ¶ And Jacob was wroth, and chode with Luban: and Jacob an-	52 This heap be witness, and this pillar be witness, that I will not pass	ŀ
	swered and said to Laban, What is	over this heap to thee, and that thou	
	my trespass? what is my sin, that	shalt not pass over this heap and this	1
- 1	thou hast so hotly pursued after me?	pillar unto me, for harm.	l
Hob. felt.	87 Whereas thou hast *searched all my stuff, what hast thou found	53 The God of Abraham, and the God of Nahor, the God of their father.	ļ
ł	of all thy household stuff? set it	Judge betwixt us. And Jacob sware	rch. 16. 5.
	here before my brothren and thy	by "the fear of his father Isaac.	ch. 21, 23,
ı	brethren, that they may judge be-	54 Then Jacob 5 offered sacrifice	5 Or, killed
ľ	twixt us both.	upon the mount, and called his bre-	beasts
ŀ	38 This twenty years have I been with thee; thy ewes and thy she	thren to eat bread: and they did cat bread, and tarried all night in	
1	goats have not cast their young,	the mount.	
- 1	and the rams of thy flock have I	55 And carly in the morning Laban	
	not eaten.	rose up, and kissed his sons and his	
Ex. 22. 10,	89 That which was torn of beasts I brought not unto thee; I bare the	daughters, and blessed them: and Laban departed, and returned unto	6 ch. 28, 1.
Ex. 22. 12.	loss of it; of kmy hand didst thou	his place.	* ch. 18, 33, & 30, 25,
-	require it, whether stolen by day, or	CHAPTER XXXII.	
	stolen by night.	1 Jacob's vision at Mahanaim. 8 His message	
	40 Thus I was; in the day the drought consumed me, and the frost	1 Jacob's vision at Mahanaim. 3 His message to Esan. 6 He is afraid of Rsau's coming. 9 He prayeth for deliverance. 13 He send- ch a present to Esau. 24 He vrestleth with	
	by night; and my sleep departed	ofh a present to Esau. 24 He wrestleth with	
	from mine eyes.	an aught at Peniel, where he is called Israel. 31 He halteth.	
	41 Thus have I been twenty years	AND Jacob went on his way, and	a Ps. 91, 11.
l ch. 29, 27,	in the house. I decreed thee fourteen	4 the angels of (Lod met him	~ 45. VI. II.

∞ ver. 7.

in thy house; I served thee fourteen years for thy two daughters, and six years for thy cattle: and thou hast changed my wages ten times.

\* Ps. 121. 1, 2. • ver. 53. Is. 8, 13,

42 "Except the God of my father, the God of Abraham, and the fear of Isaac, had been with me, surely thou hadst sent me away now empty.

P God hath seen mine affliction and
the labour of my hands, and Pre-

P ch. 29, 32, Ex. 3, 7, 1 Chr. 12. 17. Jude 9.

buked thee yesternight.

48 ¶ And Laban answered and said unto Jacob, These daughters are my daughters, and these children are my children, and these cattle are my cat—and I have sent to tell my lord, that tle, and all that thou seest is mine: | \*I may find grace in thy sight.

A the angels of God met him. 2 And when Jacob saw them, he said, This is God's bhost: and he called the name of that place 6 Mahanaim. 3 And Jacob sent messengers before him to Esau his brother cunto the land of Scir, the country of Edom.

4 And he commanded them, saying, Thus shall ye speak unto my lord Esau; Thy servant Jacob saith thus, I have sojourned with Laban, and stayed there until now:

5 And /I have oxen, and asses, flocks, and menservants, and womenservants:

<sup>a</sup> Ps. 91. 11. Heb. 1. 14.

b Josh, 5, 14, Ps. 103, 21, & 148, 2, Luke 2, 13, 6 That is, Two hosts, or, enseps. ch. 33, 14, 16. 16. d ch. 36. 6, 7. 8. Deut. 2. 5. Josh. 24. 4. 7 Heb. field. Prov. 15.1. / ch. 30. 43. # ch. 33. 8, 15.

Jacob's 1	resent to Esau.	GENESIA
Before	6 ¶ And the mess	engers returned to
CHRIST 1780.	Jacob, saying, We ther Esau, and al	
à ch. 33. 1.	meet thee, and fo	
í ch. 35, 3,	7 Then Jacob w and distressed: a	as greatly afraid nd he divided the
	people that was v	
	into two bands;	u come to the one
	company, and smit	e it, then the other
è Pa. 50, 15.		aid, O God of my
l ch. 28, 13.	father Abraham, a	
" ch. 31, 3,	ther Isaac, the Lo	RD " which saidst
13,	unto me, Return	unto thy country,
	and to thy kindre	d, and I will deal
2 Heb. I am	well with thee:	thu of the least of
less than	all the "mercies, an	thy of the least of
all, &c. * ch. 21, 27,	which thou hast	
Job 8, 7,	servant; for with	
	over this Jordan;	and now I am be-
	Come two bands.	~ A3 A

8 Heb. upon.

ch. 28, 13, 14, 15.

eh. 43. 11. Prov.18.16.

\* Prov. 21.

iny fore. Job 42. 8, 9.

4 Heb

11 P Deliver me, I pray thee, from the hand of my brother, from the hand of Esau: for I fear him, lest he P Pa. 59. 1. 2. f Hos. 10.14.

will come and smite me, and q the mother 8 with the children. 12 And 'thou saidst, I will surely do thee good, and make thy seed as the sand of the sea, which cannot be numbered for multitude.

18 ¶ And he lodged there that same night; and took of that which came to his hand 'a present for Esau his

brother; 14 Two hundred she goats, and

twenty he goats, two hundred ewes, and twenty rams,

16 Thirty milch camels with their colts, forty kine, and ten bulls, twenty she asses, and ten foals.

16 And he delivered them into the

hand of his servants, every drove by themselves; and said unto his servants. Pass over before me, and put a space betwixt drove and drove.

17 And he commanded the foremost. saying, When Esau my brother meeteth thee, and asketh thee, saving, Whose art thou? and whither goest thou? and whose are these before thee?

18 Then thou shalt say, They be thy servant Jacob's; it is a present sent unto my lord Esau: and, behold, also he is behind us.

19 And so commanded he the second, and the third, and all that followed the droves, saying, On this manner shall ye speak unto Esau, when ye find him.

20 And say ye moreover, Behold, thy servant Jacob is behind us. For he said, I will appease him with the present that gooth before me, and afterward I will see his face; per-

adventure he will accept 4 of me. 21 So went the present over before him: and himself lodged that night in the company.

22 And he rose up that night, and | bowed themselves.

GENESIS XXXIII.

womenservants, and his eleven sons, and passed over the ford Jabbok.

28 And he took them, and 2 sent

that he had. 24 ¶ And Jacob was left alone; and

til the <sup>8</sup>breaking of the day.

25 And when he saw that he prevailed not against him, he touched the hollow of his thigh; and "the hollow of Jacob's thigh was out of

joint, as he wrestled with him. 26 And 'he said, Let me go, for the day breaketh. And he said, "I will not let thee go, except thou

bless me. 27 And he said unto him, What is

thy name? And he said, Jacob.

28 And he said, Thy name shall be called no more Jacob, but Israel: for as a prince hast thou power with God and with men, and hast

prevailed. 29 And Jacob asked him, and said, Tell me, I pray thee, thy name. And he said, 'Wherefore is it that thou dost ask after my name? And he blessed him there.

30 And Jacob called the name of the place 5 Peniel: for II have seen God face to face, and my life is preserved.

31 And as he passed over Penuel the sun rose upon him, and he halted upon his thigh.

32 Therefore the children of Israel eat not of the sinew which shrank, which is upon the hollow of the thigh, unto this day: because he touched the hollow of Jacob's thigh in the sinew that shrank.

#### CHAPTER XXXIII.

1 The kindness of Jacob and Esau at their neeting. 17 Jacob cometh to Sucroth. 18 At Shalem he buyeth a field, and buildeth an altar culled El-clohe-Israel.

AND Jacob lifted up his eyes, and looked, and, behold, "Esau came, and with him four hundred men. And he divided the children unto Leah, and unto Rachel, and unto the two handmaids.

2 And he put the handmaids and their children foremost, and Leah and her children after, and Rachel and Joseph hindermost.

8 And he passed over before them, and bowed himself to the ground seven times, until he came near to his brother.

4 'And Esau ran to meet him, and embraced him, and fell on his neck. and kissed him: and they wept.

5 And he lifted up his eyes, and saw the women and the children; and said, Who are those 6 with thee? And he said, The children which God hath graciously given thy servant.

6 Then the handmaidens came near, they and their children, and they

took his two wives, and his two

them over the brook, and sent over there "wrestled a man with him un-

2 Heb. caused to post. " Hos. 12. 8.4. Eph. 6. 12. Bhb. 6. 12. Heb. assending of the morning. P See Matt. 26. 41. 2 Cor. 12.7.

Bellen

CHRIST

1730.

. Deut. 3.16.

Their kind meeting.

\* See Luke 24, 28, 4 Hos. 12, 4.

6 ch. 85. 10. 2 kin. 17. 34. 4 That is, A prince of God. 'Hos. 12. 3, 4. d ch. 25, 31. à 27. 33. \* Judg. 13.

5 That is, The face of God. oy God.
'ch. 16. 13.
Ex. 24. 11.
& 83. 20.
Deut. 5. 24.
Judg. 6. 22.
& 13. 22.

e ch. 32. 6.

è ch. 18. 2. & 42. 6. & 43. 26.

eh. 32, 28. d ch. 45. 14, 15.

6 Heb. to thee? ch. 48, 9. Ps. 127, 3, Is. 8, 18,

Refere CHRIST 1739.

Heb.
What is all this band to thee?

/ ch. 32, 16. # ch. 32. 5. 3 Heb, be that to thee that is thine.

A ch. 43, 3, 2 Sam.3.13, & 14, 94, 26, 32, Matt. 18, 10, Judg. 1.15, 1 Sam, 25, 67 b 26 1 Sam, 25, 27, 4 St. 26, 2 Kin, 5, 15,

4 Heb. all things, Phil. 4, 18, 2 Kin. 5.

b Heb. according to the foot of the work, &c. and according to the just of the children. l ch, 32, 3,

6 Heb, set, or, place. 7 Heb. Wherefore \*\* ch. 34, 11. & 47, 25. Ruth 2, 13, Josh. 13.

27. Judg. 8. 5. Ps. 60. 6. 8 That is, Booths. John 3, 23, 9 Called. Acts 7. 16, Sychem. Josh, 24, 1. Judg. 9, 1. Josh, 24, 32, John 4, 5, 2 Called. Acts 7. 16, Emmor. 3 Or, lambs. ch. 35. 7. 4 That is, God the God of Israel.

> cir. 1732. eh. 30, 21. 5 Tit. 2. 5.

7 And Loah also with her children came near, and bowed themselves: and after came Joseph near and Rachel, and they bowed themselves. 8 And he said, <sup>2</sup>What meanest thou by fall this drove which I met? And

he said, These are "to find grace in the sight of my lord.

9 And Esau said, I have enough, my brother; 3keep that thou hast unto

thyself. 10 And Jacob said, Nay, I pray thee, if now I have found grace in thy sight, then receive my present at my hand: for therefore I have seen thy face, as though I had seen the face of God, and thou wast pleased

with me. 11 Take, I pray thee, my blessing that is brought to thee; because God hath dealt graciously with me, and because I have 4 enough. \*And he urged him, and he took it.

12 And he said, Let us take our journey, and let us go, and I will go before thee.

18 And he said unto him, My lord knoweth that the children are ten-der, and the flocks and herds with young are with me; and if men should overdrive them one day, all the flock will die.

14 Let my lord, I pray thee, pass over before his servant: and I will lead on softly, 5 according as the cattle that gooth before me and the children be able to endure, until 1 come unto my lord 'unto Scir.

15 And Esau said, Let me now cleave with thee some of the folk that are with me. And he said, 7 What needeth it? "let me find grace in the sight of my lord.

16 ¶ So Esau returned that day on

his way unto Scir.

17 And Jacob journeyed to "Succoth, and built him an house, and made booths for his cattle: there-fore the name of the place is called 8 Succoth.

18 ¶ And Jacob came to Shalem. a city of 9 P Shechem, which is in the land of Canaun, when he came from Padan-aram; and pitched his tent before the city.

19 And the bought a parcel of a field, where he had spread his tent, at the hand of the children of 2Hamor, Shechem's father, for an hundred spieces of money.

20 And he erected there an altar, and called it El-elohe-Israel.

CHAPTER XXXIV

1 Dinah is ruvished by Shoclem. A He meth to warry her. 18 The sons of Jacob offer the condition of eircnuciasm to the Shechenites. 20 Humar and Shechen persuade them to accept it. 25 The sons of Jacob you that advantage slay hem. I and spoil their city. 30 Jacob reproveth Shanen and Levi

AND aDinah the daughter of Lo-And, which she bare unto Jacob, went out to see the daughters of the land.

2 And when Shechem the son of Hamor the Hivito, prince of the country, saw her, he took her, and lay with her, and 2 defiled her.

8 And his soul clave unto Dinah the daughter of Jacob, and he loved the damsel, and spake skindly unto the damsel.

4 And Shechem spake unto his father Hamor, saying, Get me this damsel to wife.

5 And Jacob heard that he had defiled Dinah his daughter: now his sons were with his cattle in the field: and Jacob I held his peace until they were come.

6 ¶ And Hamor the father of Shechem went out unto Jacob to commune with him.

7 And the sons of Jacob came out of the field when they heard it: and the men were grieved, and they were very wroth, because he had wrought folly in Israel in lying with Jacob's daughter; which thing ought not to be done.

8 And Hamor communed with them, saying, The soul of my son Shechem longeth for your daughter: I pray you give her him to wife.

9 And make ye marriages with us, and give your daughters unto us. and take our daughters unto you.

10 And ye shall dwell with us: and the land shall be before you; dwell and trade ye therein, and get you possessions therein.

11 And Sheehem said unto her father and unto her brethren, Let me

find grace in your eyes, and what ye shall say unto me I will give. 12 Ask me never so much "dowry and gift, and I will give according as ye shall say unto me: but give me the damsel to wife.

13 And the sons of Jacob answered Shechem and Hamor his father "deceitfully, and said, because he had defiled Dinah their sister:

14 And they said unto them, We cannot do this thing, to give our sister to one that is uncircumcised: for "that were a reproach unto us:

15 But in this will we consent unto you: If ye will be as we be, that every male of you be circumcised:

16 Then will we give our daughters unto you, and we will take your daughters to us, and we will dwell with you, and we will become one people.

17 But if ye will not hearken unto us, to be circumcised; then will we take our daughter, and we will be gone.

18 And their words pleased Hamor, and Shechem Hamor's son.

19 And the young man deferred not to do the thing, because he had delight in Jacob's daughter: and he was more honourable than all the house of his father.

CHRIST cir. 1782.

ch, 6, 2, Judg. 14. 1, d ch. 20, 2, a ch. 30. 2. 2 Heb. humbled her, Deut. 22. 29. 3 Heb, to the heart of the numsel: See Is. 40.2. Hos. 2, 14.

4 Judg. 14. 2. f 1 Bam. 10. 27. 2 Sam. 13. 22.

ch. 49. 7. 2 Sam. 13. 21. A Josh, 7, 15, Judg. 20. 6. i Deut. 23. 17. 2 Sam. 13. 12.

t ch. 13, 9, l ch. 42. 34. m ch. 47, 27,

\* Ex. 22, 16, 17. Den. 22, 29. 1 Sam. 18.

See 2 Sam. 13. 24, &c.

P Josh. 5, 9.

f 1 Chr. 4.9.

CHRIST cir. 1732.

r ch. 23, 10.

2 Heb.

ch, 49, fl.

" Josh, 7, 25, " Ex. 5. 21.

J Nam. 13. 4.

Pa. 105, 12

20 ¶ And Hamor and Shechem his son came unto the gate of their city, and communed with the men of their

city, saying,
21 These men are peaceable with us; therefore let them dwell in the land, and trade therein; for the land, behold, it is large enough for them; let us take their daughters to us for wives, and let us give them our daughters.

22 Only herein will the men consent unto us for to dwell with us, to be one people, if every male among us be circumcised, as they are circumcised.

23 Shall not their cattle and their substance and every beast of their's be our's? only let us consent unto them, and they will dwell with us.

24 And unto Hamor and unto Shechem his son hearkened all that went out of the gate of his city; and every male was circumcised, all that went

out of the gate of his city.

25 ¶ And it came to pass on the third day, when they were sore, that two of the sons of Jacob, 'Simeon and Levi, Dinah's brethren, took each man his sword, and came upch. 49. 5, 6, 7. on the city boldly, and slew all the

males.

26 And they slew Hamor and Shechem his son with the 2 edge of the sword, and took Dinah out of Shechem's house, and went out.

27 The sons of Jacob came upon the slain, and spoiled the city, because they had defiled their sister.

28 They took their sheep, and their oxen, and their asses, and that which was in the city, and that which was

in the field, 29 And all their wealth, and all their little ones, and their wives took they captive, and spoiled even all that was in the house.

30 And Jacob said to Simeon and

Levi, 'Ye have "troubled me "to make me to stink among the in-habitants of the land, among the Canaanites and the Perizzites: yand I being few in number, they shall gather themselves together against me, and slay me; and I shall be

destroyed, I and my house.

31 And they said, Should he deal with our sister as with an harlot?

CHAPTER XXXV.

1 God sendell Jucob to Behrel. 2 He purpeth his house of sides. 6 He buildeth an allay at Behrel. 8 Debuyah disth at Allay-bachath. 9 God bleaseth Jucob at Bethrel. 16 Rachel travaileth of Benjamin, and dich in the way to Eday. 22 Readen lich with Bilhals. 23 The sons of Jucob. 21 Jucob cometh to Isane at Hebron. 28 The aye, death, and burial of Isaur.

e ch. 28, 19,

b ch. 28, 13, ech. 27. 43.

AND God said unto Jacob, Arise, go up to "Beth-el, and dwell there: and make there an altar unto God, that appeared unto thee when thou fleddest from the face of Esau thy brother.

hold, and to all that were with him, Put away the strange gods that are among you, and be clean, and

change your garments:

8 And let us arise, and go up to
Beth-el; and I will make there an altar unto God, who answered me in the day of my distress, and was with me in the way which I went.

4 And they gave unto Jacob all the strange gods which were in their hand, and all their earrings which were in their ears; and Jacob hid them under the oak which was by Shechem.

5 And they journeyed: and the terror of God was upon the cities that were round about them, and they did not pursue after the sons of Jacob.

6 % So Jacob came to "Luz, which is in the land of Canaan, that is, Beth-el, he and all the people that were with him.

7 And he "built there an altar, and called the place 2 El-beth-el: because othere God appeared unto him, when he fled from the face of his brother.

8 But P Deborah Rebekah's nurse died, and she was buried beneath Beth-el under an oak: and the name of it was called 8 Allon-bachuth.

9 ¶ And ¶ God appeared unto Jacob again, when he came out of Padanaram, and blessed him.

10 And God said unto him, Thy name is Jacob: "thy name shall not be called any more Jacob, but Israel shall be thy name: and he called his name Israel.

11 And God said unto him, 'I am God Almighty: be fruitful and multiply; "a nation and a company of nations shall be of thee, and kings

hall come out of thy loins; 12 And the land "which I gave Abraham and Isaac, to thee I will give it, and to thy seed after thee will I give the land.

13 And God went up from him in the place where he talked with him.

14 And Jacob set up a pillar in the place where he talked with him, even a pillar of stone: and he poured a drink offering thereon, and he poured oil thereon.

15 And Jacob called the name of the place where God spake with him, " Beth-el.

16 I And they journeyed from Bethel: and there was but a little way to come to Ephrath; and Rachel travailed, and she had hard labour.

17 And it came to pass, when she was in hard labour, that the midwife said unto her, Fear not; bthou shalt have this son also.

18 And it came to pass, as her soul was in departing, (for she died) that she called his name <sup>5</sup> Ben-oni; but his father called him 6 Benjamin.

2 Then Jacob said unto his dhouse-

CHRIST cir. 1782. d ch. 18, 19, Josh, 24,15, ch. 81, 19, 84. Josh. 24, 2, 23. 1 Sam. 7. 3. / Ex. 19. 10. ch. 89. 7.

24. Ps. 107. 6. å ch. 28, 20, å 31, 3, 42, i Hos. 2. 13. l Josh. 24. 26. Judg. 9. 6. Ex. 15. 16. & 23. 27. & 34. 24.

Den. 11, 25, Josh. 2, 9, & 5, 1, 1 Bam. 14. 2 Chr. 14. m ch. 28. 19, 22,

" Focles, 5. 2 That is, The God of Beth-ol. ° ch. 28, 13, P cb. 24, 59.

3 That is, The oak of weeping. 4 Hos. 12. 4.

r ch. 17, 5, \* ch. 32, 28,

t ch. 17. 1. & 48. 3, 4. Ex. 6. 3. \*ch. 17. 5, 6, 16. & 28. 3. & 48. 4. # ch. 12. 7. & 13, 15, & 26, 3, 4, & 28, 13,

# ch. 17, 22,

ech. 28, 18,

e ch. 28, 19,

4 Heb. a little piece of ground, 2Kin. 5.19. 5 ch. 30, 21, 18am, 4,20,

cir. 1729. 5 That is, The son of my sorrow. 6 That is, The son of the right hand.

Esau's (	enerations. GENESIS	S, XXXVI. The sons and duke	
Before OHRIST cir. 1729,	19 And Rachel died, and was buried in the way to Ephrath, which is Beth-lehem.	9 ¶ And these are the generations of Esau the father of 2 the Edomites in mount Seir:	Before CHRIST cir. 1740.
ch. 48, 7.	20 And Jacob set a pillar upon her grave: that is the pillar of Rachel's grave unto this day.	10 These are the names of Esau's sons; Eliphas the son of Adah the	3 Heb. Edom. 3 1 Chr. 1.
& 4. 11. Mic. 5. 2. Matt. 2. 6. *1 Sam.10.2. 2 Sam. 18.	grave unto this day.  21 ¶ And Israel journeyed, and spread his tent beyond /the tower	wife of Esau, Reuel the son of Bash- emath the wife of Esau. 11 And the sons of Eliphaz were	35, &c.
2 Sam. 18. 38. / Mic. 4. 8.	of Edar. 22 And it came to pass, when Israel dwelt in that land, that Rouben went	Teman, Omar, <sup>3</sup> Zepho, and Gatam, and Kenaz. 12 And Timna was concubine to	<sup>3</sup> Or, ZepM, 1 Chr. 1. 36.
# ch. 49. 4. 1 Chr. 5. 1. See 2 Sam.	concubine: and Israel heard it. Now	Eliphaz Esau's son; and she bare to Eliphaz Amalek: these were the	l Ex. 17. 8,
16, 22, & 20, 3, 1 Cor. 5, 1,	the sons of Jacob were twelve: 23 The sons of Leah; A Reuben, Jacob's firstborn, and Simeon, and	sons of Adah Esau's wife.  13 And these are the sons of Reuel; Nahath, and Zerah, Shammah, and	Num.24.20. 1 Sam. 15. 2, 3, &c.
A ch. 46, 8, Ez. 1, 2,	Levi, and Judan, and Issachar, and Zebulun:	Mizzah: these were the sons of Bash- emath Esau's wife.	
-	24 The sens of Rachel; Joseph, and Benjamin: 25 And the sens of Bilhah, Rachel's	14 ¶ And these were the sons of Aholibamah, the daughter of Anah the daughter of Zibeon, Esau's wife:	
	handmaid; Dan, and Naphtall: 26 And the sons of Zilpah, Leah's handmaid; Gad, and Asher: these are the sons of Jacob, which were	and she bare to Esau Jeush, and Jaalam, and Korah.	-1- 1515
	born to him in Padan-aram.	15 These were dukes of the sons of Esau; the sons of Eliphaz the firstborn son of Esau; duke Teman, duke Omar, duke Zepho, duke	cir. 1715.
ch. 13. 18. & 23. 2, 19.	27 ¶ And Jacob came unto Isaac his father unto Mamre, unto the *city of Arbah, which is Hebron, where	man, duke Omar, duke Zepho, duke Kenaz, 16 Duke Korah, duke Gatam, and	
Josh. 14. 15. & 15. 18.	Abraham and Isaac sojourned. 28 And the days of Isaac were an	duke Amalek: these are the dukes that came of Eliphaz in the land	
1716, (ch. 15, 15,	hundred and fourscore years.  29 And Isaac gave up the ghost, and died, and <sup>1</sup> was gathered unto	of Edom; these were the sons of Adah.  17 ¶ And these are the sons of	
* ch, 15, 15, * 25, 8, * So ch, 25, 9, * 49, 31,	29 And Isaac gave up the ghost, and died, and was gathered unto his people, being old and full of days: and his sons Esau and Jacob buried him.	17 ¶ And these are the sons of Reuel Esau's son; duke Nahath, duke Zerah, duke Shammah, duke Mizzah: these are the dukes that	
	CHAPTER YYYVI	came of Reuel in the land of Edom; these are the sons of Bashemath	
	1 Enact's three voices. 6 His removing to mount Seir. 9 His sons. 15 The dukes which de- scended of his sons. 20 The sons and dukes of Seir. 24 Anch findeth mules. 31 The kings of Edom. 40 The dukes that descended of Seirs.	Esau's wife.  18 ¶ And these are the sens of A-holibamah Esau's wife; duke Jeush, duke Jaalam, duke Korah; these	
cir. 1796. ch. 25. 30.	NOW these are the generations of Esau, a who is Edom.	were the dukes that came of Aholi- bamah the daughter of Anah, Esau's	
b ch. 26. 34.	2 Esau took his wives of the daughters of Canaan; Adah the daughter of Elon the Hittite, and Aholibamah	wife.  19 These are the sons of Esau, who is Edom, and these are their dukes.  20 ¶ These are the sons of Seir	
eir. 1760.	the daughter of Anah the daughter of Zibeon the Hivite; 3 And 4 Bashemath Ishmael's daugh-	"the Horite, who inhabited the land; Lotan, and Shobal, and Zibeon, and	cir. 1840. ** 1 Chr. 1. 38. * ch. 14. 6.
d ch. 28. 9. •1 Chr.1. 35.	ter, sister of Nebajoth.  4 And Adah bare to Esau Eliphaz; and Bashemath bare Reuel:	Anah, 21 And Dishon, and Ezer, and Di- shan: these are the dukes of the	Dent. 2. 12, 92.
•	5 And Aholibamah bare Jeush, and Jaalam, and Korah: these are the sons of Esau, which were born unto	Horites, the children of Seir in the land of Edom.	
cir. 1740.	6 And Esau took his wives, and his	22 And the children of Lotan were Hori and 4Hemam; and Lotan's sister was Timna.	4 Or, Homam, 1 Chr.1. 39.
2 Heb.	sons, and his daughters, and all the persons of his house, and his cattle, and all his beasts, and all his	23 And the children of Shobal were those; <sup>5</sup> Alvan, and Manahath, and Ebal, <sup>6</sup> Shepho, and Onam.	5 Or, Alian, 1 Chr. 1.40.
	substance, which he had got in the land of Canaan; and went into the country from the face of his brother	Zibeon; both Ajah, and Anah: this was that Anah that found the mules	6 Or, Shephi, 1 Ohr, 1, 40. 9 See Lev. 19, 19.
f ch. 13. 6, 11.	Jacob. 7 / For their riches were more than that they might dwell together; and	in the wilderness, as he fed the asses of Zibeon his father.  25 And the children of Anah were	19. 19.
# ch. 17. 8. # 28. 4. # ch. S2. 3. Deut. 2. 5.	the land wherein they were strangers could not bear them because of their cattle.	these; Dishon, and Aholibamah the daughter of Anah.  26 And these are the children of	
Deut. 2. 5. Josh. 21. 4. I ver. 1.	8 Thus dwelt Esau in *mount Seir: Esau is Edom.	Dishon; <sup>7</sup> Hemdan, and Eshban, and Ithran, and Cheran.	7 Or, Amram. 1 Chr. 1. 41,
	8	0	

The	dukes	descended of	of Esau.	GENESIS,	XXXVII
-----	-------	--------------	----------	----------	--------

Joseph's two dreams.

The duk	
Before C H R I S T cir. 1840. 2 Or. Jahan, 1 Chr. 1, 42, cir. 1780.	
91 Chr. 1. 63.	
71 Chr. 1. 59, Hadad After his doath was an Aristo- cracy, Ex. 15, 16, cfr. 1496, 71 Chr. 1. 51, 3 Or, Allah.	

27 The children of Ezer are these; Bilhan, and Zaavan, and Akan.

28 The children of Dishan are these: Uz, and Aran.

These are the dukes that came of the Horites; duke Lotan, duke Shobal, duke Zibeon, duke Anah,

80 Duke Dishon, duke Ezer, duke Dishan: these are the dukes that came of Hori, among their dukes in the land of Seir.

81 ¶ And p these are the kings that reigned in the land of Edom, before there reigned any king over the children of Israel.

32 And Bela the son of Beor reigned in Edom: and the name of his city

was Dinhabah,

88 And Bela died, and Jobab the son of Zerah of Bozrah reigned in his stead.

84 And Jobab died, and Husham of the land of Temani reigned in

his stead.

85 And Husham died, and Hadad the son of Bedad, who smote Midlan in the field of Moab, reigned in his stead: and the name of his city was Avith.

36 And Hadad died, and Samlah of Masrekah reigned in his stead. 87 And Samlah died, and Saul of

Rehoboth by the river reigned in his stead.

88 And Saul died, and Baal-hanan the son of Achbor reigned in his

stead.

89 And Baal-hanan the son of Achbor died, and Hadar reigned in his stead: and the name of his city was Pau; and his wife's name was Mehetabel, the daughter of Matred, the daughter of Mezahab.

40 And these are the names of "the dukes that came of Esau, according to their families, after their places, by their names; duke Timnah, duke 3 Alvah, duke Jetheth,

41 Duke Aholibamah, duke Elah,

duke Pinon, 42 Duke Kenaz, duke Teman, duke

Mihzar

43 Duke Megdiel, duke Iram: these be the dukes of Edom, according to their habitations in the land of their possession: he is Esau the father of

the Edomites.

4 II-h.

5 Heb. of his father's sojourn-

engs. ch. 17. 8.

& 23. 4. & 28. 4. & 36. 7.

Hab. 11. 9.

1729.

1 Sam. 2. 22, 23, 24.

CHAPTER XXXVII.

2 Joseph is hated of his brethren. 5 His two
dreams. 13 Jucob sendeth him to visit his
brethren. 18 His brethren conspire his death.

2 Revolen sweth him. 26 They sell him to
the Inhucelites. 31 His father, deceived by
the bloody coat, mourneith for him. 36 He
is sold to Potiphay in Egypt.

AND Joseph dwalk in the land.

AND Jacob dwelt in the land stranger, in the land of Canaan.

2 These are the generations of Jacob. Joseph, being seventeen years old, was feeding the flock with his brethren; and the lad was with the sons of Bilhah, and with the sons of Zilpah, his father's wives: and Joseph brought unto his father b their evil report.

3 Now Israel loved Joseph more than all his children, because he was the son of his old age: and he made him

a coat of many a colours.

4 And when his brethren saw that their father loved him more than all his brethren, they shated him, and could not speak peaceably unto him.

5 ¶ And Joseph dreamed a dream and he told it his brethren; and they hated him yet the more.
6 And he said unto them,

Hear. pray you, this dream which I

1 pray you, this the limit is have dreamed:
7 For, \*behold, we were binding sheaves in the field, and, lo, my sheaf arose, and also stood upright; and behold, your sheaves stood round about, and made obcisance to my sheaf.

8 And his brethren said to him, Shalt thou indeed reign over us? or shalt thou indeed have dominion over us? And they hated him yet the more for his dreams, and for

his words.
9 ¶ And he dreamed yet another dream, and told it his brethren, and said, Behold, I have dreamed a dream more; and, behold, I the sun and the moon and the eleven stars made obeisance to me.

10 And he told it to his father, and to his brethren; and his father rebuked him, and said unto him, What is this dream that thou hast dreamed? Shall I and thy mother and "thy brethren indeed come to bow down ourselves to thee to the earth?

11 And his brethren envied him; but his father 'observed the saying. 12 ¶ And his brethren went to feed

their father's flock in Shechem. 13 And Israel said unto Joseph, Do not thy brethren feed the flock in Shechem? come, and I will send thee unto them. And he said to

him, Here am I. 14 And he said to him, Go, I pray thee, 2 see whether it he well with thy brethren, and well with the flocks; and bring me word again. So he sent him out of the vale of \*Hebron, and he came to Shechem.

15 7 And a certain man found him, and, behold, he was wandering in the field: and the man asked him, saying, What seekest thou?

16 And he said, I seek my brethren: tell me, I pray thee, where they feed their flocks.

17 And the man said, They are departed hence; for I heard them say, Let us go to Dothan. And Joseph went after his brethren, and found them in "Dothan.

18 And when they saw him afar off. even before he came near unto them, "they conspired against him to slay

19 And they said one to another, Behold, this dreamer cometh,

CHRIST 1720.

> ch. 44, 20, 2 Or, pieres, Judg. 5. 39, 2 Sam. 13, 18, d ch. 27, 41, 4 49, 23,

/ ch. 46, 29,

# ch. 27. 29.

A Acts 7.9. Dan. 7. 28. Luke 2. 19, 51,

cir. 1729

8 Heb. see the peace of thy bro-thren, &c. ch. 29. 6, 4 ch. 35, 27,

l Cant. 1. 7.

" 2 Kin. 6. 13. " 1 Sam. 19. 1. Pa. 31. 13. & 37. 12. 32. & 91. 21. Mat. 27. 1. Mark 14. 1. John 11. 53. Acts 23. 12. 4 Heb. master o)

Refore

\* See ver. 28, 36.

8 Heb.

ver. 28.

A 2 Sam, 12.

éch. 42. 38. 444. 29. 31.

i ch. 39, 1.

in 7 an open place, which is by the way to Timnath; for she saw that

Shelah was grown, and she was not given unto him to wife.

15 When Judah saw her, he thought

her to be an harlot; because she had

16 And he turned unto her by the

covered her face.

7 Heb. the door of eyes, or, of Enajim.

ver. 11, 26.

mourned for his son many days.

35 And all his sons and all his

daughters arose up to comfort him;

but he refused to be comforted; and

he said, For 'I will go down into

the grave unto my son mourning. Thus his father wept for him.

36 And \*the Midianites sold him

otr. 1727.  not that she was his daughter in law.)  And she said, What wilt thou give me, that thou mayest come in unto me?  17 And he said, I will send thee law.  28. Heb., a lak if from the flock. And she said, "Wilt thou give me a pledge, till thou Egypt; and Pottphar, an officer law of Pharaoh, captain of the guard, an "Wilt thou give me a pledge, till thou Egyptian, bought him of the hands law.	Before HEIST 1720. ch. 37, 36, Pr. 105, 17, ch. 37, 26,
CHAPTER AXIA.  or. 1797.  ne come in unto thee; (for he knew not that she wate his daughter in law.) And she said, what with thou give me, that thou mayest come in unto mo?  17 And he said, 'I will send thee 2a kid from the flock. And she said, 'May and she said, what will thou give me a pleuge, till thou in the flock and she said, 'Wilt thou give me a pleuge, till thou in the flock and she said, 'A limburgh of the guard, an in the will thou give me a pleuge, till thou in the flock and the said, the said of the said in the said	ch. 37. 36. Ps. 105. 17. ch. 37. 26.
*Expt. 18. 17 And he said, *I will send thee *A Egypt; and *Pottphar, an officer *1. 23. 2 Hob. a *Wilt thou give me a pledge, till thou Egyptian, *bought him of the guard, an indicated with the said and the said	ch. 37. 28,
goad. send it? of the Ishmeelites, which had brought ver. 20. 18 And he said. What pledge shall I him down thither.	ver. 21.
ever. 23. give thee? And she said, "Thy signet, and thy bracelets, and thy staff that is in thine hand. And he gave it her, and came in unto her and she contains the house of his master."	ch. 21. 22. \$26. 24, 28. \$28. 15. 1 Sam. 16. 18. \$18. 14, 28. Acts 7. 9.
ver. 14. and Vlaid by her vall from her, and put on the garments of her widow-hood.  20 And Judah sent the kid by the sight, and he served him; and he made if	Ps. 1, 3, ver. 21, ch. 18, 3, & 19, 19, ch. 24, 2,
place, saying, Where is the harlot, house, and over all that he had, that	ch. 30. 27.
men of the place said, that there was no harlot in this place.  33 And Judah said, Let her take it to her, lest we 4 be shamed: behold, I sent this kid, and thou hast not found her.  6 And he left all that he had in Joseph's hand; and he knew not ought he had, save the bread which he did eat. And Joseph was a goodly person, and well favoured.  7 And it came to pass after these	i 1 Sam. 16. 12.
saying, Tamer thy daughter in law with me.  *Judg. 19.2. liath *played the harlot; and also, the refused, and said unto his behold. So be switch child by whore master's wife. Behold, my master wot.	2 Sam. 13.
dom. And Judah said, Bring her forth, and let her be burnt.  25 When she was brought forth, she sent to her father in law, saying, By the man, whose these are, am I with child: and she said, bliscern, I pray any thing from me but thee, because	
*vor. 18. thee, whose are theso, the signet, and bracelets, and staff.  dch. 37. 33. 26 And Judah dacknowledged them, 1 Sam. 21. and said, She hath been more right.  10 And it came to pass, as she spake	Prov. 6. 29, 32, ch. 20, 6, Lev. 6. 2, 2 Sam, 12, 13,
/ver. 14. p. Job 34. 31, 22. 27 ¶ And it came to pass in the time of her travail, that, behold, twins were time, the discovery went into the house	Ps. 51. 4.
and the midwife took and bound upon ment, saying, Lie with me: and he his hand a scarlet thread, saying. This left his garment in her hand, and	Prov.7.13,
29 And it came to pass, as he drew hast hose back his hand, that, behold, his bro- ther came out: and she said, *How hast thou broken forth? **Lite* breach hast thou broken forth? **Lite* breach hast thou broken forth and she said.  11 That she called unto the men hast thou broken forth and she ways the said she ways	
of That is, Abreech.  A horech.  A ch. 46. 12.  Nam. 26.  Nom. 26.	? Hob. great.

Before heard that I lifted up my voice and 8 And they said unto him, d We have	
CREATEST   cried, that he left his garment with   dreamed a dream, and there is no interpreted in the control of the control	Before CHRIST cir. 1718.
her, until his lord came home.  17 And she "spake unto him aclored the chief butter told his cording to these words, saying, The Hobrew servant, which thou hast In my dream, behold, a vine voss	* See ch. 41 16, Dan, 2, 11, 28, 47,
to mock me:  18 And it came to pass, as I lifted up my voice and cried, that he left his garment with me, and fied and the clusters thereof brought forth;	
out.  19 And it came to pass, when his master heard the words of his wife, which she spake unto him, saying, pressed them into Pharaoh's cup, and	
20 And Joseph's master took him, is the interpretation of it: The three	/ ver. 18, ch. 41, 12, 25,
of Section 2 1 Sent the Lorent William Phase and the was there in the prison.	Judg. 7. 14. Dan. 2. 36. & 4. 19. ch. 41. 26. 2 Kin. 25.
and successful and su	27. Ps. 3. 3. Jor. 52. 31. Or, reckon. Heb.
A 11. 3. Committed to Joseph's hand all the less, I pray thee, unto me, and make prisoners that were in the prison; mention of me unto Pharaoh, and	remember me with thee. Luko 23.
Acts 7.9, Was the doer of it. 15 For indeed I was stolen away out 1. 23 The keeper of the prison looked of the land of the Hebrays: land here	42. Josh. 2. 12. 1 Fam. 20. 14. 15. 2 Nam. 9. 1. 1 Kin. 2. 7.
him, and that which he did, the 16 When the chief baker saw that Lord made it to prosper.	1 Kin. 2. 7. ch. 89. 20.
4 Joseph hath charge of them. 5 He interpreteth their dreams. 20 They come to pass 17 And in the uppermost basket according to his interpretation 23 The in-	Or, full of holes. Heb.
clr. 1720. AND it came to pass after these did cat them out of the basket upon things, that the abutter of the my head.	rien, neat of Phuraoh, the work of u baker, u, cook.
Pro. 16. 14. 2 And Pharaoh was bwroth against two of his officers, against the chief 19 "Yet within three days:	ver. 12.
of the bakers.  3 And he put them in ward in the house of the captain of the guard, off thee.	Or, eckon hee, and ake thy ffice from
seph was bound.  4 And the captain of the guard charged Joseph with them, and he served them: and they continued a charged properties of the charged properties.	Mat. 14. 6. Mark 6.21. Jer. 13, 19. Jatt. 25.
cir. 1718. Season in ward.  5 ¶ And they dreamed a dream both of them, each mun his dream in one light, each man according to the restored the chief but. The restored the chief but in the control of the restored the chief but. The restored the chief but. The restored the chief but in the restored the chief but in the restored the chief but. The restored the restored	or, eckoned, er. 13.
and the baker of the king of Egypt, which were bound in the prison.	Sch. 2, 1, er, 19, Job 19, 14,
and, behold, they there and	s. 31, 12, celer. 9, 5, 16, mos 6, 6,
. And no asked Pharaon's officers   CHAPTER XII	
Sich are that were with him in the ward of pour faces his lord's house, saying, Wherefore 1 los lord's house, saying, Wherefore 1 los lord's house, saying, Wherefore 1 los lord's house, saying, Wherefore 2 look ye so sadly to day?	

Pharaoh	's two dreams. GEN	iesis, XLI.	Joseph interpret	eth them.
Before CHRIST 1715.	AND it came to pass at the of two full years, that Phars dreamed: and, behold, he stood	ion   and well h	er seven kine, fatfleshed avoured; and they fed in	Before CHRIST 1715.
	the river.  2 And, behold, there came up out the river seven well favoured kine s	of came up a	schold, seven other kine fter them, poor and very and leanfleshed, such as	
	fatfleshed; and they fed in a mead- 8 And, behold, seven other k came up after them out of the riv	ine for badness er, 20 And t	he lean and the ill fa-	
	ill favoured and leanfleshed; a stood by the other kine upon a brink of the river.	the fat kine: 21 And wh	e did eat up the first seven en they had 2 caten them	2 Heb, come to the
	Pharaoh awoke.	on had eaten So ill favoured I awoke.	them; but they were still, as at the beginning. So	impard parts of them.
	5 And he slept and dreamed is second time: and, behold, seven coff corn came up upon one sta	ars   hold, seven alk,   full and go		
2 Heb. fat.	<ul> <li>2 rank and good.</li> <li>6 And, behold, seven thin ears a blasted with the east wind spruup after them.</li> </ul>	and ed, thin, a ung wind, sprun 24 And th	ehold, seven ears, * wither- nd blasted with the east ng up after them: ne thin cars devoured the	3 Or, small.
	7 And the seven thin ears devout the seven rank and full ears. A Pharaoh awoke, and, behold, it u a dream.	red seven good nd unto the r was none that o	l ears: and 'I told this nagicians; but there was could declare it to me.  Joseph said unto Pharaoh.	ver. 8. Dan. 4. 7.
* Dan. 2. 1. & 4. 5, 19. b Ex. 7. 11.	8 And it came to pass in the mo ing "that his spirit was troubled; a he sent and called for all b the ma	rn- The dream and hath shew	of Pharaoh is one: God ed Pharaoh what he is	Dan. 2. 28, 29, 45. Bov. 4. 1.
22. In. 29. 14. Dan. 1. 20. & 2. 2. & 4. 7.	cians of Egypt, and all the 'wise m thereof: and Pharaoh told them dream; but there was none the	his   years ; and hat   seven years	ven good kine are seven the seven good ears are the dream is one.	
& 4, 7. • Matt. 2, 1.	could interpret them unto Pharac 9 Then spake the chief but unto Pharach, saying, I do remem my faults this day:	der   ed kine that ber   seven year	e seven thin and ill favour- at came up after them are s; and the seven empty al with the cast wind shall	
dch. 40. 2, 3. ch. 39. 20.	10 Pharaoh was dwroth with servants, and put me in ward the captain of the guard's hou	his   be <sup>t</sup> seven v	cears of famine.  is the thing which I have to Pharaoh: What God is	# 2 Kin. 8. 1. " ver. 25.
∫ch. 40. 5.	both me and the chief baker:  11 And we dreamed a dream in a night, I and he; we dreamed a man according to the interpretation of his dream.	one 29 Behold, who of great p ion land of Egy	he sheweth unto Pharaoh, there come *seven years lenty throughout all the ypt: ere shall *arise after them	" ver. 47.
ø ch. 37. 36.	12 And there was there with us young man, an Hebrew, servant the captain of the guard; and	to blenty shal	s of famine; and all the l be forgotten in the land and the famine shall con-	ch. 47, 18,
4 ch. 40. 12, &c.	told him, and he interpreted to our dreams; to each man accord to his dream he did interpret.	us sume the king 31 And	and; the plenty shall not be the land by reason of that	
f ch. 40, 22, Fra. 105, 20,	13 And it came to pass, 'as he terpreted to us, so it was; me restored unto mine office, and h	in- famine fol he very tgriev	llowing; for it shall be	4 Heb.
l Dan. 2. 25. 3 Hob. made him	he hanged. 14 ¶ * Then Pharaoh sent and c	bled unto P all-the "thing	haraoh twice; it is because; is sestablished by God,	<sup>a</sup> Num. 23.
7nn. ** 1 Sam. 2. 8. Ps. 113, 7,	ed Joseph, and they <sup>13</sup> brought hastily <sup>m</sup> out of the dungeon: and shaved himself, and changed his i	he 33 Now th	ill shortly bring it to pass, herefore let Pharaoh look discreet and wise, and set	1s. 46. 10, 11, 5 Or, pro- pared of
8. ver. 12. Ps. 25, 14. Dan. 5, 16.	ment, and came in unto Pharaoh.  15 And Pharaoh said unto Jose I have dreamed a dream, and th	ph, 34 Let Pha ere appoint 60	he land of Egypt. araoh do this, and let him officers over the land, and	gared of Gad. 6 Or, over-
4 Or, when thou hear- est a dream	is none that can interpret it: "a I have heard say of thee, that 4th canst understand a dream to int	iou   Egypt in the ter-   35 And °le	ne fifth part of the land of the seven plenteous years, but them gather all the food	Prov. 6. 6, 7, 8. vor. 48.
thou canst interpret it. Dan. 2, 30, Acts 3, 12.	pret it.  16 And Joseph answered Phara saying, *It is not in me: *P God slave the property of	oh, up corn un	od years that come, and lay ader the hand of Pharaoh, m keep food in the cities, aat food shall be for store	
2 Cor. 3. 5. P ch. 40. 8. Dan. 2. 22, 28, 47. & 4. 2. § ver. 1.	give Pharaoh an answer of peace. 17 And Pharaoh said unto Jose In my dream, behold, I stood up the bank of the river: 18 And, behold, there came up	ph, to the land famine, wh Egypt; the	against the seven years of ich shall be in the land of at the land 7d perish not	7 Heb. be not cut off. deh. 47, 15,
- 1021 40				

Joseph is advanced. 87 ¶ And the thing was good in the eyes of Pharaoh, and in the eyes of CHRIST 1715. all his servants. 88 And Pharaoh said unto his ser-Ps. 105, 19. vants, Can we find such a one as this is, a man in whom the Spirit of God is ? / Kum. 27. 18. Job 32. 8. Prev. 2. 6. Dan. 4. 8. 18. & 5. 11, 14. & 6. 3. 89 And Pharaoh said unto Joseph. Forasmuch as God hath shewed thee all this, there is none so discreet and wise as thou art: 40 Thou shalt be over my house, FPs. 105. 21, 22. Acts 7. 19. and according unto thy word shall all my people 2 be ruled; only in the 2 Hob, be armed, or, kins. throne will I be greater than thou. 41 And Pharach said unto Joseph, See, I have set thee over all the land 3 Dan. 6. 3. of Egypt. 42 And Pharaoh took off his ring # Bath. 3. 10. from his hand, and put it upon Jo-seph's hand, and \*arrayed him in vestures of \*fine linen, 'and put a # Esth. 8. 15. 8 Or, silk. l Dan. 5. 7, gold chain about his neck : 43 And he made him to ride in the = Eath. 6. 9. second chariot which he had; "and 4 Or, Ten-der father, ch. 45. 8. they cried before him, 45 Bow the knee: and he made him ruler " over all the land of Egypt 5 Heb. 44 And Pharaoh said unto Joseph, I ch. 42. 6. 45. 8, 26. Acts 7. 10. am Pharaoh, and without thee shall no man lift up his hand or foot in all the land of Egypt. 45 And Pharaoh called Joseph's 6 Which in the Coptic significs, A revealer of secrets, or. The man to whom secrets are revealed. name 6 Zaphnath-paaneah; and he gave him to wife Asenath the daughter of Poti-pherah 7 priest of On. And Joseph went out over all the land of Egypt.
46 T And Joseph was thirty years old when he 'stood before Pharaoh king of Egypt. And Joseph went out from the presence of Pharaoh, and went throughout all the land 7 Or, prince, Ex. 2. 16. 2 Bam. 8. 18, & 20, 26. of Egypt. cir. 1715. 47 And in the seven plenteous years the earth brought forth by handfuls. 48 And he gathered up all the food J Bam. 16. 21. 1 Kin. 12. 6, 8. Dan. 1, 19. of the seven years, which were in the land of Egypt, and laid up the food in the cities: the food of the field. which was round about every city, laid he up in the same. Pch. 22, 17, Judg. 7, 12, 1 Sam. 13,5, Ps. 78, 27. 49 And Joseph gathered corn Pas the sand of the sea, very much, until he left numbering; for it was without number. 50 And unto Joseph were born two sons before the years of famine came, which Asenath the daughter of Pott-pherah priest of On bare t ch. 46, 20, & 48, 5, 8 Or, prince, ver. 45, 28am, 8,18, unto him. 51 And Joseph called the name of the firstborn 9 Manasseh: For God, cir. 1712. That is, Forget-ting. said he, hath made me forget all my toil, and all my father's house.

cir. 1711,

ch. 49, 22,

Ps. 105. 16. Acts 7, 11.

1708.

of my affliction.

2 That is, Fruit/ul.

Jucob sendeth his ten sons began to come, according as Joseph had said: and the dearth was in all Before CHRIST 1708. lands; but in all the land of Egypt there was bread. F ver. 20. there was bread.

55 And when all the land of Egypt
was famished, the people cried to
Pharaoh for bread; and Pharaoh
said unto all the Egyptians, Go unto
Joseph; what he said to you, do.

66 And, the famine was over all the face of the earth: And Joseph open-ed <sup>2</sup>all the storehouses, and "sold unto the Egyptians; and the famine 2 Heb. all wherein was. "ch. 42. 6. & 47. 14, 21. waxed sore in the land of Egypt. 57 \*And all countries came into Egypt to Joseph for to buy corn; Dout. 9. because that the famine was so sore in all lands. CHAPTER XLII. 1 Jacob sended his ten sons to buy corn in E-gypt. 16 They are imprisoned by Joseph for spices. 18 They are set al thorty, on condition to bring Benjumis. 21 They have remores for Joseph. 24 Simon is kept for a pledge. 25 They return with corn, and their money, 22 They return with corn, and their money. to send Benjamin. NOW when "Jacob saw that there was corn in Egypt, Jacob said unto his sons, Why do ye look one upon another? 1707. 2 And he said, Behold, I have heard that there is corn in Egypt: get you down thither, and buy for us from thence; that we may blive, and not die. ch. 43, 8, Pa. 118, 17, Is. 38, 1, 3 ¶ And Joseph's ten brethren went down to buy corn in Egypt.

4 But Benjamin, Joseph's brother,
Jacob sent not with his brethren;
for he said, Lest peradventure mis-\* ver. 38. chief befall him. 5 And the sons of Israel came to buy corn among those that came: for the famine was in the land of Canaan. 6 And Joseph was the governor over the land, and he it was that ch. 41, 41, sold to all the people of the land: and Joseph's brethren came, and bowed down themselves before him f ch. 37, 7, with their faces to the earth. : 7 And Joseph saw his brethren, and he knew them, but made himself strange unto them, and spake 3 rough-3 Hob. hard them, Whence come ye? And they said, From the land of Canaan to buy food. things with 8 And Joseph knew his brethren, but they knew not him.

9 And Joseph remembered the dreams which he dreamed of them, g ch. 37. 5, and said unto them, Ye are spies; to see the nakedness of the land ye are come. 10 And they said unto him, Nay, my lord, but to buy food are thy servants come. 52 And the name of the second called he 2 Ephraim: For God hath 11 We are all one man's sons; we are 12 And he said unto them, Nay, but to see the nakedness of the land ye caused me to be fruitful in the land 58 And the seven years of plenare come. teousness, that was in the land of 13 And they said, Thy servants are

to buy oc	rn in Egypt. GENESI	S, XLIII. They return t	o Jacob.
Defare OHRIST 1707.	the youngest is this day with our father, and one his not.  14 And Joseph said unto them, That	81 And we said unto him, We are true men; we are no spies: 82 We be twelve brethren, sons of	Belows OHRIST 1707.
å ch. 37. 30. Lam. 5. 7. See ch. 44. 20.	is it that I spake unto you, saying, Ye are spics: 15 Hereby ye shall be proved: 'By	our father; one is not, and the youngest is this day with our father in the land of Canaan.	
6 See 1 Sam. 1. 26. & 17. 55.	15 Hereby ye shall be proved: 'By the life of Pharach ye shall not go forth hence, except your youngest brother come hither.	88 And the man, the lord of the country, said unto us, 'Hereby shall know that ye are true men; leave one of your brethren here with me,	' ver. 15, 19, 20.
<sup>2</sup> Heb. bound.	16 Send one of you, and let him fetch your brother, and ye shall be kept in prison, that your words	and take food for the famine of your households, and be gone:	
oouna.	may be proved, whether there be any truth in you: or else by the life of Pharaoh surely ye are	unto me: then shall I know that ye are no spies, but that ye are true	
8 Heb. gathered.	spies.  17 And he <sup>3</sup> put them all together into ward three days.	men: so will I deliver you your brother, and ye shall "traffick in the land.	* ch. 34. 10.
lev. 25. 43. Neh. 5. 15.	18 And Joseph said unto them the third day, This do, and live; *for I fear God:	85 ¶ And it came to pass as they emptied their sacks, that, behold, "every man's bundle of money was in his sack: and when both they	" See ch. 43.
	19 If ye be true men, let one of your brethren be bound in the house of your prison: go ye, carry corn for the famine of your houses:	and their father saw the bundles of money, they were afraid.  36 And Jacob their father said unto	
t ver. 34. ch. 43. 5. 4 41.23.	20 But 'bring your youngest bro- ther unto me; so shall your words be verified, and ye shall not die. And	them, Me have ye bereaved of my children: Joseph is not and Simeon	7 ch. 43, 14.
™ Job 36.	they did so. 21 ¶ And they said one to another,  ™ We are verily guilty concerning our	is not, and ye will take Benjamin away: all these things are against me. 37 And Reuben spake unto his fa-	
8, 9. Hos. 5. 15.	brother, in that we saw the anguish of his soul, when he besought us, and	ther, saying, Slay my two sons, if I bring him not to thee: deliver him	
* Prov. 21. 13. Matt. 7. 2.	we would not hear; "therefore is this distress come upon us. 22 And Reuben answered them, say-	into my hand, and I will bring him to thee again. 38 And he said, My son shall not go	
• ch. 37. 21.	ing, 'Spake I not unto you, saying, Do not sin against the child; and ye would not hear? therefore, behold,	down with you; for his brother is dead, and he is left alone: "if mischief befall him by the way in the	ver. 13. ch. 37. 33. & 41. 28. ver. 4.
P ch. 9, 5, 1 Kin. 2, 32, 2 Chr. 24, 22.	also his blood is prequired.  23 And they knew not that Joseph understood them; for the spake unto	which ye go, then shall ye bring down my gray hairs with sorrow to the grave.	ch. 44. 29. b cb. 37. 35. 4 44. 31.
Ps. 9. 12. Luke 11. 50, 51. 4 Heb. an	them by an interpreter.  24 And he turned himself about from them, and wept; and returned to them	CHAPTER XLIII. 1 Jacob is hardly persuaded to send Benjamin. 15 Joseph entertaineth his brethren. 31 He	
interpreter was be- tween them.	again, and communed with them, and took from them Simeon, and bound him before their eyes.	AND the famine was a sore in the	eh. 41. 54, 57.
	25 ¶ Then Joseph commanded to fill their sacks with corn, and to restore every man's money into his sack, and to give them provision	2 And it came to pass, when they had eaten up the corn which they had brought out of Egypt, their father said unto them, Go again, buy	
# Matt. 5. 41. Rom. 12.	for the way: and thus did he unto them.	us a little food.  3 And Judah spake unto him, say-	
17, 20, 21. * See ch. 43. 21.	26 And they laded their asses with the corn, and departed thence. 27 And as one of them opened his	ing, The man <sup>2</sup> did solemnly protest unto us, saying, Ye shall not see my face, except your <sup>3</sup> brother bc	2 Heb. protesting protested. b ch. 42. 20.
	sack to give his ass provender in the inn, he espled his money; for, behold, it was in his sack's mouth.	with you.  4 If thou wilt send our brother with us, we will go down and buy	å 44. 23.
5 Hob. went	28 And he said unto his brethren, My money is restored; and, lo, it is even in my sack: and their heart stailed	thee food: 5 But if thou wilt not send him, we will not go down: for the man	
-	them, and they were afraid, saying one to another, What is this that God hath done unto us?  29 ¶ And they came unto Jacob	said unto us. Ye shall not see my face, except your brother be with you. 6 And Israel said, Wherefore dealt ye so ill with me, as to tell the man	
	29 ¶ And they came unto Jacob their father unto the land of Canaan, and told him all that befell unto them; saying,	whether ye had yet a brother? 7 And they said, The man sasked us straitly of our state, and of our kin-	3 Heb. asking asked us.
ver. 7. 6 Heb. with us hard things.	30 The man, who is the lord of the land, spake froughly to us, and took us for spies of the country.	dred, saying, Is your father yet alive? have ye another brother? and we told him according to the 4tenor of these	4 Hah

Jacob se	ndeth Benjamin. GENESI	8, XLIV. Joseph entertaineth his	brethren.
Before CHRIST	words: could we certainly know that he would say, Bring your bro-	23 And he said, Peace be to you, fear not: your God, and the God of your	Before CHRIST
1707.	ther down?	father, hath given you treasure in your	1707.
2 Heb.	8 And Judah said unto Israel his father, Send the lud with me, and	sacks: <sup>2</sup> I had your money. And he brought Simeon out unto them.	3 Heb. your me- ney came
could see know.	we will arise and go; that we may live, and not die, both we, and thou,	24 And the man brought the men into Joseph's house, and gave them	to nes.
	and also our little ones.	water, and they washed their feet;	& 24. 32.
ch. 44, 32,	9 I will be surety for him; of my hand shalt thou require him: "if I	and he gave their asses provender.	
Philom. 18,	bring him not unto thee, and set him before thee, then let me bear	25 And they made ready the present against Joseph came at noon:	
•••	him before thee, then let me bear the blame for ever:	for they heard that they should eat bread there.	
	10 For except we had lingered.	26 ¶ And when Joseph came home,	
8 Or, twice by this.	surely now we had returned sthis second time.	they brought him the present which was in their hand into the house,	
	11 And their father Israel said unto	and bowed themselves to him to	** ch. 37. 7, 10.
	them, If it must be so now, do this; take of the best fruits in the land in	the earth. 27 And he asked them of their	
4 ch. 32, 20. Prov. 18.	your vessels, and carry down the man a present, a little balm, and	<sup>3</sup> welfare, and said, <sup>4</sup> Is your father well, the old man "of whom ye	<sup>8</sup> Heb. peace, ch. 37. 14.
16. ch. 37, 25.	a little honey, spices, and myrrh,	spake? Is he yet alive?	4 Hoh.
Jer. 8, 22.	nuts, and almonds: 12 And take double money in your	28 And they answered, Thy servant our father is in good health, he is	In there
/ ch. 42. 25, 35.	hand; and the money I that was	yet alive. And they bowed down	your father?
<b></b>	brought again in the mouth of your sacks, carry it again in your hand;	their heads, and made obeisance. 29 And he lifted up his eyes, and saw	eh. 42. 11, 13. eh. 37. 7,
	peradventure it was an oversight:	his brother Benjamin, his mother's	
	13 Take also your brother, and arise, go again unto the man:	son, and said, Is this your younger brother, of whom ye spake unto me?	P ch. 35, 17, 18.
	14 And God Almighty give you mercy before the man, that he may	And he said, God be gracious unto thee, my son.	7 ch. 42. 13.
	send away your other brother, and Benjamin. **If I be bereaved of my	30 And Joseph made haste; for his	' 1 Kin. 3.
F Esth. 4. 16. 4 Or, And I, as I have	children, I am bereaved.	bowels did yearn upon his brother: and he sought where to weep; and	26.
I, as I have been, &c.	15 ¶ And the men took that present,	he entered into his chamber, and	ch. 42. 21.
	and they took double money in their hand, and Benjamin; and rose up,	wept there. 31 And he washed his face, and went	*ch. 42. 23.
	and went down to Egypt, and stood before Joseph.	out, and refrained himself, and said, Set on thread.	' ver. 25.
	16 And when Joseph saw Benjamin	32 And they set on for him by him-	701.20
å ch. 24, 2. & 39, 4. & 41, 1.	with them, he said to the *ruler of his house, Bring there men home, and	self, and for them by themselves, and for the Egyptians, which did eat with	
5 Heb. k/72	5 slay, and make ready; for these men	him, by themselves: because the E-	
a killing, 1 Sam. 25. 11.	shall 6 dine with me at noon.  17 And the man did as Joseph bade;	gyptians might not eat bread with the Hebrews; for that is "an abo-	* ch. 46. 34.
6 Heb. cat.	and the man brought the men into Joseph's house.	mination unto the Egyptians.	Ez. 8. 26.
	18 And the men were afraid, because	33 And they sat before him, the firstborn according to his birthright,	
	they were brought into Joseph's house; and they said, Because of the money	and the youngest according to his youth: and the men marvelled one	
	that was returned in our sacks at the	at another.	
7 Heb. roll	first time are we brought in; that he may reek occasion against us, and	34 And he took and sent messes un- to them from before him; but Ben-	* ch. 45, 22, 5 Heb.
himself upon us.	fall upon us, and take us for bond-	jamin's mess was " five times so much	drank larorlu:
Job 30. 14.	men, and our asses.  19 And they came near to the	as any of their's. And they drank, and 5 were merry with him.	See Hag. 1. 6.
	steward of Joseph's house, and they communed with him at the door of	CHAPTER XLIV	John 2, 10.
	the house,	1 Joseph's policy to stay his brethren. 14 Ju- dah's humble supplication to Joseph.	
ch. 42. 3, 10.	20 And said, O sir, 48 we came indeed down at the first time to buy	AND he commanded the steward of his house, saying, Fill the	6 Heb. him that was
8 Hob. com- ing down we came	food:	mens sicks with food, as much as	over his house.
dor n.	21 And *it came to pass, when we came to the inn, that we opened our	they can carry, and put every man's money in his sack's mouth.	
35.	sacks, and, behold, every man's money was in the mouth of his sack, our	2 And put my cup, the silver cup.	
	money in full weight: and we have	in the sack's mouth of the youngest, and his corn money. And he did	
	brought it again in our hand. 22 And other money have we brought	according to the word that Joseph had spoken.	
	down in our hands to buy food: we	3 As soon as the morning was light.	
	cannot tell who put our money in our sacks.	the men were sent away, they and their asses.	
<b></b>			1

Judah's	humble GENES	IS, XLV. supplication t	o Joseph.
CHRIST 1707.	4 And when they were gone out of the city, and not yet far off, Joseph said unto his steward, Up, follow after	vants, Bring him down unto me, that I may set mine eyes upon him.	CHRIST 1707.
	the mon; and when thou dost over take them, say unto them, Wherefore have ye rewarded evil for good? 5 Is not this & in which my lord drinketh, and whereby indeed he	22 And we said unto my lord, The lad cannot leave his father: for if he should leave his father, his father would die.	ceh. 49. 15, 20.
2 Or, maketh trial ?	2 divineth? ye have done evil in so doing.  6 ¶ And he overtook them, and he	vants, Except your youngest brother come down with you, ye shall see	ł ch. 43. 3, 5.
	spake unto them these same words. 7 And they said unto him, Where fore saith my lord these words? God	24 And it came to pass when we came up unto thy servant my father, we told him the words of my lord.	l ch. 43, 2,
eh. 48. 21.	forbid that thy servants should do according to this thing: 8 Behold, "the money, which we found in our sacks' mouths, we	and buy us a little food.  26 And we said, We cannot go down: if our youngest brother be with us,	1 Ca. 15. 2.
	brought again unto thee out of the land of Canaan: how then should we stead out of thy lord's house sil-	not see the man's face, except our youngest brother be with us.	
è ch. 31, 32.	ver or gold?  9 With whomsoever of thy servant it be found, both let him die, and we also will be my lord's bondmen.	bare me two sons:	= ch. 46. 19.
	10 And he said, Now also let it be according unto your words: he with whom it is found shall be my sor vant; and ye shall be blameless.	pieces; and I saw him not since:	* ch. 37, 33, * ch. 42, 36, 38,
	11 Then they speedily took down every man his sack to the ground and opened every man his sack.	bring down my gray hairs with sor- row to the grave.	
	12 And he searched, and began at the eldest, and left at the youngest and the cup was found in Benjamin's sack.	i is bound up in the lad's life:	P1 Sam.18,1.
°ch. 37. 29, 31. Num. 11. 6, 2 Sam. 1. 11.	13 Then they 'rent their clothes and laded every man his ass, and returned to the city.  14 ¶ And Judah and his brethrer	shall bring down the gray hairs of	
4 ch. 37. 7.	came to Joseph's house; for he way yet there: and they dell before him on the ground.	to the grave. 32 For thy servant became surety for the lad unto my father, saying,	
3 Or, make	15 And Joseph said unto them, What deed is this that ye have done? wolye not that such a man as I can certainly adivine?	I shall bear the blame to nay father	f ch. 43. 9.
trial f ver. 5.	16 And Judah said, What shall we say unto my lord? what shall we speak? or how shall we clear our	thy servant abide instead of the lad a bondman to my lord; and let the lad go up with his brethren.	
• ver. 9.	selves? God hath found out the ini- quity of thy servants: behold, "we are my lord's servants, both we, and he also with whom the cup is found.	father, and the lad be not with me?	2 Heb. find my father, Ex. 18, 8, Job 31, 29, Ps. 116, 3,
/ Prov. 17, 15,	17 And he said, 'God forbid that' should do so: but the man in whosh hand the cup is found, he shall be my servant; and as for you, get you up in peace unto your father.	CHAPTER XLV.  1 Joseph maketh himself known to his brethren. 5 He comforteth them in God's providence. 9 He sendeth for his father. 10 Pharcon confirmeth it. 21 Joseph furnisheth them for their incurren, and exhorteth fixen to concord.	å 119, 14S,
øch. 18. 30,	18 Then Judah came near unto him, and said, Oh my lord, let thy servant, I pray thee, speak a wor in my lord's ears, and elet not thine	himself before all them that stood by him; and he cried, Cause	
32. Ex. 32. 22.	anger burn against thy servant: for thou <i>art</i> even as Pharaoh. 19 My lord asked his servants, say	there stood no man with him, while Joseph made himself known unto	
å ch. 37. 3.	ing, Have ye a father, or a brother? 20 And we said unto my lord, We have a father, an old man, and he child of his old age, a little one; and	gyptians and the nouse of Pharaon heard.	3 Heb. gave forth his wrice in wreeping, Num. 14. 1.
	his brother is dead, and he alone is left of his mother, and his father loveth him.		* Acts 7. 13,

Joseph n	naketh himself known, GENESI	S
Before	swer him; for they were 2 troubled	T
CHRIST 1707.	at his presence.	١
	Come near to me, I pray you. And they came near. And he said, I am Joseph your brother, whom ye sold	1
1 Or, terrified, Job 1. 5.	they came near. And he said, I am	
å 23, 1). Matt.14,26. Mark 6, 50.	mo egypt.	l
Mark 6.50. d ch. 37. 28.	5 Now therefore be not grieved,	1
Is. 40. 2. 2 Cor, 2. 7.	anor angry with yourselves, that ye sold me hither: a for God did send	l
2 Heb.	me before you to preserve life.	l
weither let there be	sold me inther: "for God and send me before you to preserve life.  6 For these two years hath the famine been in the land: and yet there are five years, in the which there shall neither be earing nor harvest.  7 And God sont me before you 4 to preserve you a preserve the carth	
anger in your eyes.	are five years, in the which there	ŀ
1706. 4 ch. 50. 20.	7 And God sent me before you 4 to	L
ch. 50. 20. Ps. 105. 16, 17.	preserve you a posterity in the carth, and to save your lives by a great	
See 2 Sam. 16, 10, 11. Acts 4, 27,		l
28.	8 So now it was not you that sent	1
4 Hob. to put	me hither, but God: and he hath	
for you a remnant. ch. 41, 43.	lord of all his house, and a ruler	1
ch. 41, 43, Judg. 17, 10.	throughout all the land of Egypt.	
Job 29, 16,	Genverance.  8 So now it was not you that sent me hither, but God: and he hath made me 'a father to Pharaoh, and lord of all his house, and a ruler throughout all the land of Egypt.  9 Haste ye, and go up to my father, and say unto him, Thus saith thy son Joseph, God hath made me lord of all Egypt: come down unto me	1
	son Joseph, God hath made me lord	
	of all Egypt: come down unto me, tarry not:	ľ
f ch. 47. L.	10 And I thou shalt dwell in the land	ľ
	of Goshen, and thou shalt be near un- to me, thou, and thy children, and thy	ŀ
	Children's children, and thy flocks and	l
	thy herds, and all that thou hast: 11 And there will I nourish thee;	ľ
		ľ
	lest thou, and thy household, and all that thou hast, come to poverty.  12 And, behold, your eyes see, and the eyes of my brother Benjamin, that it is "my mouth that speaketh	1
	12 And, behold, your eyes see, and	1
ch, 42. 23.	the eyes of my brother Benjamin, that it is my mouth that speaketh	l
- 041, 221, 224,	unto you.  13 And ye shall tell my father of all my glory in Egent, and of all that	1
	my clory in Egypt, and of all that	:
	my glory in Egypt, and of all that ye have seen; and ye shall haste and	1
A Acts 7, 14,	ye have seen; and ye shall haste and bring down my father hither. 14 And he fell upon his brother	١,
	Benjamin's neck, and wept; and	١.
	Benjamin wept upon his neck. 15 Moreover he kissed all his bre-	١.
	thren, and wept upon them: and after	1
	that his brethren talked with him	ŀ
	16 ¶ And the fame thereof was heard in Pharaoh's house, saying, Joseph's brethren are come: and it 5 pleased	b
tras good in	brethren are come: and it beleased	!
the eyes of Pharack, ch. 41. 37.	17 And Pharaoh said unto Joseph.	]
ch, 41. 37.	Say unto thy brethren, This do ye;	1
	unto the land of Canaan:	1
	brothren are come: and it *pleased Pharaoh well and his servants.  17 And Pharaoh sald unto Joseph, Say unto thy brethren, This do ye; hide your beasts, and go, get you unto the land of Canaan;  18 And take your father and your households, and come unto me: and households, and come unto me: and	١
	I will give you the good of the land	•
ch. 27. 28. Num. 18. 12, 29.	of Egypt, and ye shall eat the fat of the land.	t
12, 29.	19 Now thou art commanded this	i
	do ye; take you wagons out of the	1
	do ye; take you wagons out of the land of Egypt for your little ones, and for your wives, and bring your	1
	father, and come.	1

is your's.

20 Also 6 regard not your stuff; for the good of all the land of Egypt

S. XLVI. and sendeth for his father. 21 And the children of Israel did so: and Joseph gave them wagons, according to the 2 commandment of Pharaoh, and gave them provision for the way.

22 To all of them he gave each man changes of raiment; but to Benjamin he gave three hundred pieces of raiment. silver, and \* five changes of raiment. 23 And to his father he sent after this manner; ten asses sladen with the good things of Egypt, and ten she asses laden with corn and bread and meat for his father by the way. 24 So he sent his brethren away and they departed: and he said unto them, See that ye fall not out by the way.
25 ¶ And they went up out of Egypt, and came into the land of Egypt, and came into the land of Cannaan unto Jacob their father, 26 And told him, saying, Joseph is yet alive, and he is governor over all the land of Egypt. 'And 4 Ja-cob's heart fainted, for he believed them not. 27 And they told him all the words of Joseph, which he had said unto them; and when he saw the wagons which Joseph had sent to carry him, the spirit of Jacob their father re-28 And Israel said, It is enough: CHAPTER XLVI.

Joseph my son is yet alive: I will go and see him before I die. 1 Jacob is conforted by God at Beer-sheba; 5 Thence he with his company goeth into E-gyst. 8 The number of his family that went into Egypt. 29 Joseph merteth Jacob. 81 He instructed his brethren how to answer to AND Israel took his journey with all that he had, and came to

Beer-sheba, and offered sacrifices bunto the God of his father Isaac, 2 And God spake unto Israel oin the

visions of the night, and said, Jacob, Jacob. And he said, Here am I.

8 And he said, I am God, the God of thy father: fear not to go down into Egypt; for I will there 'make

of thee a great nation:

4 fI will go down with thee into Egypt; and I will also surely bring thee up again: and Joseph shall put his hand upon thine eyes.

5 And Jacob rose up from Beer-sheba; and the sons of Israel carried Jacob their father, and their little ones, and their wives, in the wagons k which Pharaoh had sent to carry him.

6 And they took their cattle, and their goods, which they had gotten in the land of Canaan, and came into Egypt, Jacob, and all his seed with him:

7 His sons, and his sons' sons with him, his daughters, and his sons' daughters, and all his seed brought he with him into Egypt.

8 ¶ And m these are the names of

the children of Israel, which came into

CHRIST 1706.

Hob. mouth Num. 3. 16.

J ch. 43, 94,

3 Heb. carrying.

l Job 29, 24, Ps. 126, 1, Luke 14, 11, 41, 4 Hob. his.

1706.

4 ch. 21, 31 <sup>5</sup> ch. 26, 24, 25, & 28, 13, & 81, 42. ch. 15, 1. Job 33, 14, 15, d ch. 28, 13, ch. 12, 2, Deut. 16, 5, / ch. 28. 15. & 48. 21. eh, 15. 16. 24, 25. Ex. 3, 8. 4 ch. 50. 1. 6 Acts 7, 15.

<sup>1</sup> ch. 45, 19, 21,

Ps. 105, 23,

These wil	to went into Egypt. GENESIS	3, XLVII. Joseph meetel	h Jacob.
Before HRIST	Egypt, Jacob and his sons: "Reuben,	chariot, and went up to meet Israel	Before CHRIST
1706.	Jacob's firstborn.  9 And the sons of Reuben; Hanoch,	his father, to Goshen, and presented himself unto him; and he fell on	1706.
Num. 26. 5.	and Phallu, and Hezron, and Carmi.	his neck, and wept on his neck a	* So ch. 45.
Chr. 5. 1. Ex. 6. 15.	10 ¶ And the sons of Simeon;	good while.	14.
Chr. 4. 24. Or,	<sup>2</sup> Jemuel, and Jamin, and Ohad, and <sup>3</sup> Jachin, and <sup>4</sup> Zohar, and Shaul the	80 And Israel said unto Joseph, PNow let me die, since I have seen	? So Luke 2, 20, 20,
Nemuel.	son of a Canaanitish woman.	thy face, because thou art yet alive.	2, 20, 20,
Or, <i>Jari</i> b. Or, <i>Zerah</i> , l Chr. 4.21.	11 ¶ And the sons of PLevi; *Ger-	81 And Joseph said unto his bre-	
Chr. 4.21.	shon, Kohath, and Merari. 12 ¶ And the sons of ¶Judah; Er,	thren, and unto his father's house, I will go up, and shew Pharach, and	1 ch. 47. 1.
1 Chr. 6.	and Onan, and Shelah, and Pharez,	say unto him, My brethren, and my	
Or, Ger- nom.	and Zarah: but Er and Onan died in the land of Canaan. And the	father's house, which were in the land	
t Chr. 2, 3.	sons of Pharez were Hezron and	of Cansan, are come unto me; 32 And the men are shepherds, for	
ch. 38. 3, 7, 10.	Hamul.	their trade hath been to feed cattle;	2 Hob. they
ch. 38, 29, Chr. 2, 5,	13 ¶ And the sons of Issachar; Tola, and Phuvah, and Job, and Shimron.	and they have brought their flocks, and their herds, and all that they have.	are wen q
Chr. 2. 5. 1 Chr. 7. 1.	14 ¶ And the sons of Zebulun;	33 And it shall come to pass, when	ł
Or, Puah,	Scred, and Elon, and Jahleel.	Pharaoh shall call you, and shall say,	l
skub.	15 These be the sons of Leah, which she bare unto Jacob in Padan-aram.	What is your occupation? 84 That ye shall say, Thy servants'	Cds. 47.2, 2
	with his daughter Dinah: all the	trade hath been about cattle from	* ver. 22.
	souls of his sons and his daughters	our youth even until now, both we,	4 34. 5. 4 37. 12.
Num. 26.	were thirty and three.  16 ¶ And the sons of Gad; "Ziphion,	and also our fathers: that ye may dwell in the land of Goshen; for	A 37. 12.
Li, Ac.	and Haggi, Shuni, and 7 Ezbon, Eri.	every shepherd is "an abomination	* ch. 43. 32
Zephon. Or, Ozni.	and <sup>8</sup> Arodi, and Areli.	unto the Egyptians.	Ex. 8. 26.
Or, Arod. 1 Chr. 7.	17 ¶ *And the sons of Asher; Jim- nah, and Ishuah, and Isui, and Beriah,	CHAPTER XLVII.	
30.	and Serah their sister: and the sons	1 Joseph prescuteth five of his brethren, 7 and his father, before Pharach. 11 He giveth them	
ch. 30, 10,	of Beriah; Heber, and Malchiel.	has father, order Faturea. In the great news habitation and maintenance. 13 He getteth all the Egyptions' money, 16 their cattle, 18 their lunds to Pharuch. 22 The priests land tres not bought. 23 He letteth the land to them for a fifth part. 23 Lacob's age, 29 He sweareth Joseph to bury him with his fathers.	١
ch. 29. 21.	18 These are the sons of Zilpah, whom Laban gave to Leah his	lands to Pharaoh. 22 The priests' land was	
	daughter, and these she bare unto	for a fifth part, 28 Jacob's age. 29 He sweareth	
cb. 44, 27,	Jacob, even sixteen souls.  19 The sons of Rachel "Jacob's wife;	Joseph to bury him with his fathers.	1706.
	Joseph, and Benjamin.	THEN Joseph came and told Pharaoh, and said, My father	* ch. 46, 31
ch. 41. 50.	20 T And unto Joseph in the land	and my brethren, and their flocks,	
	of Egypt were born Manasseh and Ephraim, which Asenath the daugh-	and their herds, and all that they	
Or, prince.	ter of Poti-pherah priest of On bare	have, are come out of the land of Canaan; and, behold, they are in	
	unto him.	the land of Goshen.	5 ch. 45. 10 & 46. 28.
1 Chr. 7. 6. k 8. 1.	21 T'And the sons of Benjamin were	2 And he took some of his bre-	Acts 7. 13
Num. 26.	Belah, and Becher, and Ashbel, Gera, and Naaman, dEhi, and Rosh, Mup-	thren, even five men, and presented them unto Pharaoh.	
18, Ahiram.	plm, and <sup>2</sup> Huppim, and Ard.	8 And Pharaoh said unto his bre-	
Num. 26.	22 These are the sons of Rachel, which were born to Jacob; all the	thren, What is your occupation? And they said unto Pharaoh, Thy	d ch. 46. 35
Shupham.	souls were fourteen.	servants are shepherds, both we, and	
l Chr. 7, 12, Shuppim.	23 ¶ f And the sons of Dan; 8 Hu-	also our fathers.	ļ
Hupham, Num. 26.	shim. 24 ¶ And the sons of Naphtali;	4 They said moreover unto Pharach, /For to sojourn in the land are we	/ ch. 15, 13
29. 1 Chr. <b>7, 12</b> .	Jahzeel, and Guni, and Jezer, and	come; for thy servants have no pas-	Deut. 26.
Or.	Shillem.	ture for their flocks; for the famine	ch. 43. 1. Acts 7. 11
Shuham, Num. 26.	25 These are the sons of Bilhah, which Laban gave unto Rachel his	is sore in the land of Canaan: now therefore, we pray thee, let thy ser-	
t2. l Chr. 7. 13.	daughter, and she bare these unto	vants *dwell in the land of Goshen.	4 ch. 46. 3
ch. 30. 5. 7.	Jacob: all the souls were seven.	5 And Pharaoh spake unto Joseph,	1
ch. 29, 29, Ex. 1, 5,	26 * All the souls that came with Ja-	saying, Thy father and thy brethren	
Heb.	cob into Egypt, which came out of his loins, besides Jacob's sons' wives, all	are come unto thee: 6 The land of Egypt is before thee;	ch. 20. 15
thigh, ch. 55. 11.	the souls were threescore and six;	in the best of the land make thy	l
	27 And the sons of Joseph, which	father and brethren to dwell; in the land of Goshen let them dwell:	5 ver. 4.
Deut. 10.	were born him in Egypt, were two souls: 'all the souls of the house	and if thou knowest any men of	i

souls: 'all the souls of the house of Jacob, which came into Egypt, veers threescore and ten. 28 ¶ And he sent Judah before him unto Joseph, "to direct his face unto Goshen; and they came "into the land of Goshen. and it thought they have activity among them, then make them rulers over my cattle.

7 And Joseph brought in Jacob his father, and set him before Pharaoh: and Jacob blessed Pharaoh.

l Dent. 10. 22. See Acts 7, 14.

≈ ch. 31. 21.

\* ch. 47, 1,

8 And Pharaoh said unto Jacob, 29 And Joseph made ready his 8 How old art thou?

8 Heb. Hos

The Ed	pptians sell their land. GENES	S, XLVIII. Joseph visiteth i	his father.
Bafore	9 And Jacob said unto Pharach	Pharaoh gave them: wherefore they	Before
OHRIST 1706.	The days of the years of my pil-	sold not their lands.	CHRIST 1701.
	grimage are an hundred and thirty years: "few and evil have the days of	23 Then Joseph said unto the people, Behold, I have bought you this day	1.01.
Pe. 89, 12, Hob. 11, 9,	the years of my life been, and "have	and your land for Pharach: lo, here	1
13.	not attained unto the days of the		
" Job 14. 1. " ch. 25. 7.	years of the life of my fathers in	land.	j
# 35, 28, ver. 7.	the days of their pilgrimage.	24 And it shall come to pass in the	1
* ver. 1.	10 And Jacob blessed Pharaoh, and went out from before Pharaoh.	increase, that ye shall give the fifth part unto Pharaoh, and four parts	1
	11 ¶ And Joseph placed his father and	shall be your own, for seed of the	Į.
	his brethren, and gave them a posses-	field, and for your food, and for them	]
0 Pc 1 11	sion in the land of Egypt, in the best of the land, in the land of PRameses,	I UL YOUR DOUBEROIDS, AND FOR TORN TOP	
* Ez. 1. 11. & 12. 37.	as Pharaoh had commanded.	25 And they said Thou host saved	1
9 ver. 6.	12 And Joseph nourished his father,	our lives: "let us find grace in the	" ch. 33, 15.
	and his brethren, and all his father's	BIRLLE OF HEAV TOLD STUDY ME WILL BE	
2 Or, as a little child	household, with bread, 28 according to their families.		}
is non- rished.	18 ¶ And there was no bread in all	26 And Joseph made it a law over the land of Egypt unto this day, that	1
3 Heb. ac-	the land; for the famine was very	Pharaoh should have the fifth part:	1
cording to the little	sore, so that the land of Egypt and	except the land of the priests only,	y vor. 22.
onex, ch. 50, 21,	all the land of Canaan fainted by reason of the famine.	which became not Pharaoh's.  27 ¶ And Israel dwelt in the land	2 Or, princes,
ch. 41. 30. Acts 7, 11.	14 'And Joseph gathered up all the	of Egypt, in the country of Goshen;	ver. 22.
ch. 41. 56.	money that was found in the land of	and they had possessions therein, and	* ver. 11.
	money that was found in the land of Egypt, and in the land of Canaan,	"grew and multiplied executionly	s ch. 46. 3.
	for the corn which they bought: and Joseph brought the money into Pha-	28 And Jacob lived in the land of Egypt seventeen years: so 3 the whole	1689. 3 Heb. the
	raoh's house.	age of Jacob was an hundred forty	days of the
1702.	15 And when money failed in the	and seven years.	years of his life.
	land of Egypt, and in the land of	29 And the time drew nigh that	See ver. 9.
	Canaan, all the Egyptians came unto Joseph, and said, Give us bread: for	Israel must die: and he called his son Joseph, and said unto him, If now I	31. 14.
f vor. 19.	why should we die in thy presence?	have found grace in thy sight, out. I	1 Kin. 2. 1. ch. 24. 2.
	for the money faileth.	have found grace in thy sight, put, I pray thee, thy hand under my thigh,	
	16 And Joseph said, Give your	and ideal kindly and truly with me;	d ch. 21. 49.
	cattle; and I will give you for your cattle, if money fail.	bury me not, I pray thee, in Egypt: 30 But I will lie with my fathers,	' So ch. 50. 25.
	17 And they brought their cattle	and thou shalt carry me out of Egypt.	f 2 Sam. 19. 37.
	unto Joseph: and Joseph gave them	and bury me in their buryingplace.	g ch. 49, 29,
	bread in exchange for horses, and for the flocks, and for the cattle of the	And he said, I will do as thou hast	<b>♣</b> 50. 5, 13.
4 Hob. led them.	herds, and for the asses: and he 4 fed	31 And he said, Swear unto me.	i
tnem.	them with bread for all their cattle	And he sware unto him. And *israel	4 ch. 48. 2.
ļ	for that year.  18 When that year was ended, they	bowed himself upon the bed's head.	1 Kin. 1. 47. Heb. 11. 21.
	came unto him the second year, and	CHAPTER XLVIII.	ĺ
1	said unto him, We will not hide it	1 Joseph with his sons visiteth his sick father. 2 Jacob strengtheneth himself to bless dem.	İ
1	from my lord, how that our money is	1 Joseph with his sons visiteth his sick father. 2 Jacob strengtheneth hinself to bless them. 3 He repeateth the promise. 5 He taketh Ephronia and Managash as his con-	1
	spent; my lord also hath our herds of cattle; there is not ought left in	The repetition in promise. It is takeh Ephraim and Manasach as his octs. I lie telled Joseph of his mother's grave. I lie blesseth Ephraim and Manasach. II lie pre- ferreth the younger before the elder. 21 He prophesieth heir return to Canacan.	1
	the sight of my lord, but our bodies,	blesseth Ephraim and Manassch. 17 He pre-	
•	and our lands:	prophesieth their return to Canaan.	[
	19 Wherefore shall we die before thine eyes, both we and our land? buy us		1689.
	and our land for bread, and we and our	And it came to pass after these things, that one told Joseph, Behold, thy father is sick; and he	- 1
1	and will be servants unto Pharach:	took with him his two sons. Manasseh	1
ı	and give us seed, that we may live and	and Ephraim.	ļ
1701.	not dic, that the land be not desolate.  20 And Joseph bought all the land	2 And one told Jacob, and said,	
}	of Egypt for Pharaoh; for the Egyp-	Behold, thy son Joseph cometh unto thee: and Israel strengthened him-	1
1	tians sold every man his field, because	self, and sat upon the hed.	
	the famine prevailed over them: so	8 And Jacob said unto Joseph, God	1
1	the land became Pharaoh's.  21 And as for the people, he re-	Almighty appeared unto me at a Luz in the land of Canaan, and blessed me,	ch. 28, 13, 19, & 35, 6,
l	moved them to cities from one end	4 And said unto me Rehold T will	9, &c.
1	of the borders of Egypt even to the	4 And said unto me, Behold, I will make thee fruitful, and multiply thee,	
Exra 7.24.	other end thereof.  22 "Only the land of the 5 priests	and I will make of thee a multitude	f
princes, ch. 41, 45,	bought he not; for the priests had	or people; and will give this land to	b ch. 17. 8.
2 Sam. 8.	a portion assigned them of Pharaoh.	ing possession	ch. 41, 50, 4 46, 20.
18.	and did eat their portion which	5 And now thy two sons, Ephraim	Josh, 13, 7.
	50		

Jacob VI	meth GENES	•
Bofore OHRIST 1689.	and Manasseh, which were born unto thee in the land of Egypt before I came unto thee into Egypt, are mine; as Reuben and Simeon, they shall be mine. 6 And thy issue, which thou be gettest after them, shall be thine, and shall be called after the name of their brethren in their inheritance. 7 And as for me, when I came from	
d ch. 35. 9, 16, 19.	Padan, "Rachel died by me in the land of Canaan in the way, when yet there was but a little way to come unto Ephrath: and I buried her there in the way of Ephrath; the same is Beth-lehem.  8 And Israel beheld Joseph's sons, and said, Who are these?  9 And Joseph said unto his father, "They are my sons, whom God hath	
38. 5.	given me in this place. And he	

# GENESIS. XLIX.

## Ephraim and Manaseh.

20 And he blessed them that day,
saying, 'In thee shall Israel bless,
saying, God make thee as Ephraim
and as Manassen: and he set Eph-
raim before Manasseh.

hold, I die; but 'God shall be with you, and bring you again unto the land of your fathers.

22 Moreover "I have given to thee one portion above thy brethren, which I took out of the hand of the Amorite with my sword and with my bow.

CHAPTER XLIX.

1 Jacob calleth his sons to Lless them. 3 Their blessing in particular. 29 He chargeth them about his burial. 33 He dieth.

AND Jacob called unto his sons, A and said, Gather yourselves together, that I may "tell you that which shall befall you in the last days.

2 Gather yourselves together, and hear, ye sons of Jacob; and hearken unto Israel your father.

8 ¶ Reuben, thou art amy firstborn,

my might, and the beginning of my strength, the excellency of dignity, and the excellency of power:

4 Unstable as water, 2/thou shalt not excel; because thou wentest up

to thy father's bed; then defiledst thou it: <sup>3</sup>he went up to my couch. <sup>5</sup> ¶ \*Simeon and Levi are 'brethren: 44 instruments of cruelty are in their habitations.

6 O my soul, come not thou into their secret; "unto their assembly, "inine honour, be not thou united: for oin their anger they slew a man, and in their selfwill they 5 digged down a wall.

7 Cursed be their anger, for it was flerce; and their wrath, for it was cruel: P1 will divide them in Jacob. and scatter them in Israel.

and scatter them in the experiment of a full Judah, thou art he whom thy brethren shall praise: 'thy hand shall be in the neck of thine enemies; 'thy father's children shall bow down before thee.

9 Judah is 'a lion's whelp: from the prey, my son, thou art gone up: "he stooped down, he couched as a lion, and as an old lion; who shall rouse

him up? 10 The sceptre shall not depart from Judah, nor 'a lawgiver 'from hetween his feet, 'until Shiloh come; 'and unto him shall the gathering

of the people be.
11 Binding his foal unto the vine, and his ass's colt unto the choice vine; he washed his garments in wine, and his clothes in the blood

of grapes:
12 His deyes shall be red with wine, and his teeth white with milk.

13 ¶ Zebulun shall dwell at the haven 

Before OHBIST 1889. 80 Buth

ch. 46, 4, & 50, 24,

"Josh 24.32. 1 Chr. 5. 2. John 4. 5. "ch. 15. 16. & 34. 28. Josh. 17. 14, &c.

\* Dout. 33,1. Amos 3, 7, 5 Num. 24. 14. Deut. 4. 30. Is. 2. 2. & 59. 6. Jer. 23. 20. Dan. 2. 28, 29. 29. Acts 2, 17. Heb. 1, 2. Ps. 34. 11. deh, 29, 32, Deut. 21. 17. Ps. 78. 51. 2 Heb. do not thou excel. 1 Chr. 5. 1. ch. 35, 22, Deut, 27, 20. 1 Chr. 5. 1. 3 Or, my couch is gone. A ch. 29. 33, 34.

Prov. 18.9. 4 Or, their mords are weapons of violence. <sup>2</sup> ch. 34. 25. Prov. 1, 15, 16, \*\* Ps. 26. 9. Eph. 5, 11, \* Ps. 16. 9. & 30. 12. & 57, 8.

°ch. 34, 26, ch. 34, 26, 5 Or, houghed ozen. P Josh. 19. 1, & 21. 5, 6, 7, 1 Chr. 4, 24, 59, 28 9 ch. 29. 35. Deut. 33. 7.

Ps. 18. 40. eh. 27, 29. 1 Chr. 5, 2. \* Hos. 5. 14. Rev. 5. 5. "Num. 23. " Num. 24.

Jer. 30. 21, Zech, 10,

They are my sons, whom God hath given me in this place. And he said, Bring them, I pray thee, unto me, and I will bless them.

10 Now the eyes of Israel were

<sup>2</sup>dim for age, so that he could not see. And he brought them near unto him; and he kissed them, and embraced them.

11 And Israel said unto Joseph, 11 had not thought to see thy face: and, lo. God hath shewed me also thy seed. 12 And Joseph brought them out from between his knees, and he bowed

himself with his face to the earth. 13 And Joseph took them both, Erhraim in his right hand toward Is-rael's left hand, and Manasseh in his left hand toward Israel's right hand, and brought them near unto him.

14 And Israel stretched out his right hand, and laid it upon Ephraim's head, who was the younger, and his left hand upon Manassch's head, \*guiding his hands wittingly; for Manassch was the firstborn.

15 ¶ And the blessed Joseph, and said, God, "before whom my fathers Sand, God, "nefore whom my numer Abraham and Isaac did walk, the God which fed me all my life long unto this day,

16 The Angel "which redeemed me from all evil, bless the lads; and let

\* ch. 28, 15, & 31, 11, 13, 24, Ps. 34, 22, & 121, 7, my name be named on them, and the name of my fathers Abraham and Isaac; and let them grow into a

multitude in the midst of the earth. 17 And when Joseph saw that his father plaid his right hand upon the head of Ephraim, it 4 displeased him: and he held up his father's hand, to remove it from Ephraim's head unto Manasseh's head.

18 And Joseph said unto his father, Not so, my father: for this is the firstborn; put thy right hand upon his head

19 And his father refused, and said, "I know tt, my son, I know tt: he also shall become a people, and he also shall be great; but truly his younger brother shall be greater than he, and his seed shall become a smultitude of nations.

4 ver. 19.

f ch. 27. 4. ¢ ch. 27, 1, 2 Heb.

heavy, In. 6. 10. & 59. 1.

A ch. 27. 27.

i ch. 45. 26.

l Heb.11.21. m ch. 17. 1. & 24, 40.

Amos 9. Acta 15, 17. Heb. as fishes do increase: See Num. 26. 34, 37. P ver. 14. 4 was evil in his eyes, ch. 28. 8.

7 ver. 14.
7 Num. 1.
33 35.
2 2. 19, 21.
Deu. 33.17.
Rev. 7. 6, 8. 5 Heb.

Jacob blesseth his sons. of shins: and his border shall be Bathre unto Zidon CHRIST 14 ¶ Issachar is a strong ass couch-1699. ing down between two burdens:
15 And he saw that rest was good, and the land that it was pleasant; and bowed his shoulder to bear, and /18am.10.9. became a servant unto tribute.

16 ¶ Dan shall judge his people, as # Dont. 33. one of the tribes of Israel. 23. Judg. 18. 1, 2. A Judg. 18. 17 Dan shall be a serpent by the way, an adder in the path, that bitch the horse heels, so that his rider shall fall backward. 27. 2 Heb. on 18 I have waited for thy salvation. arrow-\*\*Ps. 25. 5. & 119. 166, 174. Is. 25. 9. O LORD: 19 ¶ \*Gad, a troop shall overcome him: but he shall overcome at the 20 T Out of Asher his broad shall 20. 1 Chr. 5,18, be fat, and he shall yield royal l Dent. 33. dainties 24, Josh 19,24, 21 ¶ "Naphtali is a hind let loose: " Deut. 33. he giveth goodly words.
22 ¶ Joseph is a fruitful bough, even a fruitful bough by a well; whose branches run over the wall: 8 Heb. daughters. ch, 37. 4, 24, 28. & 39. 20. & 42, 21, Ps. 116, 13. 28 The archers have "sorely grieved him, and shot at him, and hated him: 24 But his bow abode in strength. and the arms of his hands were made and the arms of his hands were made strong by the hands of "the mighty God of Jacob; ("from thence "is the shepherd, "the stone of Israel;) 25 "Even by the God of thy father, who shall help thee; "and by the Almighty, "who shall bless thee with blessings of heaven above, blessings of Job 29, 20, Ps. 37, 15, P.Pa. 132. 2, 5. t ch. 45, 11, 4 47, 12, 4 50, 21, Ps. 80. 1. In. 28. 16. ch. 28, 13, 21, & 35, 3, & 43, 23, the deep that lieth under, blessings of the breasts, and of the womb: 26 The blessings of thy father have e ch. 17. 1. prevailed above the blessings of my Dout. 33, progenitors vunto the utmost bound of the everlasting hills: 'they shall be on the head of Joseph, and on the F Deut. 33. 15. Hab. 3. 6. crown of the head of him that was <sup>4</sup> Deut. 33. separate from his brethren. 10. Judg. 20. 21, 25. Esek. 22. 25, 27. 27 ¶ Benjamin shall a ravin as a wolf: in the morning he shall devour the prey, and at night he shall divide the spoil.

28 ¶ All these are the twelve tribes Num. 23. 24. Esth. 8, 11. Esck. 39. of Israel: and this is it that their father spake unto them, and blessed them; every one according to his blessing he blessed them. 10. Zech. 14, 1, 7, 29 And he charged them, and said ch, 15, 15, 25, 8, d ch, 47, 30, 2 Sam, 19, 37,

unto them, I am to be gathered anto my people: bury me with my fathers in the cave that is in the field of Ephron the Hittite, ch. 50, 13, 80 In the cave that is in the field of Machpelah, which is before Mainre, in the land of Canaan, which Abra-/ ch. 23, 16, ham bought with the field of Ephron the Hittite for a possession of a buryingplace. ch. 23, 19. 4 25, 9.

81 There they buried Abraham and Sarah his wife; Athere they buried A ch. 35, 99. Isaac and Rebekah his wife: and there I buried Leah.

the cave that is therein was from the children of Heth.

88 And when Jacob had made an end of commanding his sons, he gathered up his feet into the bed, and yielded up the ghost, and 'was gathered unto his people.

CHAPTER L

CHAPTER 1.

The movering for Jacob. 4 Joseph petich leave of Phornois to go to bury him. The funeral. 15 Joseph nonfortels his brothren, who craved his purdon. 22 His age. 25 He seeth the third generation of his sons. 24 He prophesiels unto his brethren of their return. 26 He taketh an oath of them for his bornes. 30 He dieth, and is chested.

AND Joseph fell upon his father's face, and wept upon him, and kissed him.

2 And Joseph commanded his servants the physicians to embalm his father: and the physicians embalmed Israel.

3 And forty days were fulfilled for him; for so are fulfilled the days of those which are embalmed: and the Egyptians 2d mourned for him threescore and ten days.

4 And when the days of his mourning were past, Joseph spake unto 'the house of Pharaoh, saying, If now I have found grace in your eyes, speak, I pray you, in the ears of Pharaoh, saying, 5/My father made me swear, saying,

Lo, I die: in my grave which I have digged for me in the land of Canaan. there shalt thou bury me. Now therefore let me go up, I pray thee, and bury my father, and I will come again. 6 And Pharaoh said, Go up, and

bury thy father, according as he made thee swear.

7 ¶ And Joseph went up to bury his father: and with him went up all the servants of Pharaoh, the elders of his house, and all the elders of the land

of Egypt, 8 And all the house of Joseph, and his brethren, and his father's house: only their little ones, and their flocks, and their herds, they left in the land of Goshen.

9 And there went up with him both chariots and horsemen: and it was

a very great company, 10 And they came to the threshing-floor of Atad, which is beyond Jordan, and there they amourned with a great and very sore lamentation: father seven days.

11 And when the inhabitants of the land, the Canaanites, saw the mourning in the floor of Atad, they said, This is a grievous mourning to the Egyptians: wherefore the name of it was called <sup>3</sup>Abel-mizraim, which

is beyond Jordan. 12 And his sons did unto him according as he commanded them: 13 For his sons carried him into the

land of Canaan, and buried him in the cave of the field of Machpelah, which 32 The purchase of the field and of Abraham bought with the field for a 1 ch. 23. 16.

CHRIST 1689.

( ver. 29.

<sup>1</sup> 2 Kin. 13,

ver. 26. 2 Chr. 16, 14. Mat. 26,12. Mark 14, 8, & 16, 1. Luke 24, 1, John 12, 7. & 19, 39, 40. 2 Heb, wept. d Num. 20. 20. Dout. 34. 8.

/ ch. 47, 29, # 2 Chr. 16. 14. ls. 22, 16, Mat. 27.60.

\* Esth. 4. 2.

3 2 Sam. 1. 17. Acts 8, 2, i 1 Sam. 31. 13. Job 2, 13.

3 That is, The nourning of the E-gyptians. t ch. 49. 29, 30. Acta 7. 16.

possession of a buryingplace of Ephron the Hittite, before Mamre.

14 ¶ And Joseph returned into Egypt, he, and his brethren, and all that went up with him to bury his father, after he had buried his

father. 15 ¶ And when Joseph's brethren saw that their father was dead. \*\* they ™ Job 15.

said, Joseph will peradventure hate us, and will certainly requite us all the evil which we did unto him. 16 And they sent a messenger unto Joseph, saying, Thy father did com-mand before he died, saying,

17 So shall ye say unto Joseph, Forgive, I pray thee now, the trespass of thy brothren, and their sin; "for they did unto thee evil: and now, we pray thee, forgive the trespass of the servants of the God of thy

father. And Joseph wept when they spake unto him.

18 And his brethren also went and fell down before his face; and they said, Behold, we be thy servants.

19 And Joseph said unto them. 2 Kin, 5, 7. Job 34, 29. Rom.12,19. Heb. 10, 30. Fear not; for am I in the place of God?

20 But as for you, ye thought evil against me; but God meant it unto good, to bring to pass, as it is this day, to save much people alive.

21 Now therefore fear ye not: "I will nourish you, and your little ones. And he comforted them, and spake 2 kindly unto them.

22 ¶ And Joseph dwelt in Egypt, he, and his father's house: and Joseph lived an hundred and ten years.

23 And Joseph saw Ephraim's chil-

dren of the third generation: the children also of Machir the son of Manasseh were sbrought up upon Joseph's knees.

24 And Joseph said unto his bre-thron, I die: and "God will surely visit you, and bring you out of this land unto the land "which he sware to Abraham, to Isaac, and to Jacob. 25 And 'Joseph took an oath of the

children of Israel, saying, God will surely visit you, and ye shall carry up my bones from hence.

26 So Joseph died, being an hundred and ten years old: and they dembalmed him, and he was put in a coffin in Egypt.

CHRIST 1689. Pa. 56, 5, Is. 10, 7. ch. 45, 5, 7, Acts 3, 13, 14, 15. \* ch. 47, 12. Mat. 5, 44. Hat. 5. 44 <sup>2</sup> Hob. to their hearts, ch. 34. 8. 1635. " Job 42, 16, Num. 32. 39. ch. 30. 3. 3 Heb. borne. \* ch. 15, 14. \* 46, 4. \* 48, 21. Ex. 3, 16,

17. Heb. 11. 22. 160. 11. 22, 1 ch. 15. 18, 26. 3. 25. 12, 26. 4.

Ez. 13. 19. Josh. 24.32, Acts 7. 16. 1635.

## THE SECOND BOOK OF MOSES.

CALLED

# EXODUS.

Before CHRIST

Gen. 46. 8. ch. 6, 14.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. thigh. b ver. 20. Gen. 46. 26,

27. Den. 10.22.

Gen. 50,26. Acts 7, 15,

1635.

d Gen. 46, 3, Deut. 26, 5, Ps. 105, 24, Acts 7, 17,

Acts 7. 18,

/Ps. 105, 24,

21, 21,

2 Heb. charged.

" Prov. 28. 13.

ch. 49, 25.

P ch. 37, 7, 10. 1 ch. 45. 5.

Dout. 32.

CHAPTER I. 1 The children of Israel, after Joseph's death, do multiply. 8 The more they are oppressed by a seic king, the more they multiply. 15 The godliness of the midwives, in soving the men children alive. 22 Pharach commandeth the male children to be cast into the river.

Now athese are the names of the children of Israel, which came into Egypt; every man and his household came with Jacob.

2 Reuben, Simeon, Levi, and Judah, 3 Issachar, Zebulun, and Benjamin, 4 Dan, and Naphtali, Gad, and Asher. 5 And all the souls that came out of the 2 loins of Jacob were 2 seventy souls: for Joseph was in Egypt al-

ready. 6 And Joseph died, and all his bre-

thren, and all that generation.
7 ¶ And the children of Israel were fruitful, and increased abundantly, and multiplied, and waxed exceeding mighty; and the land was filled with them.

8 Now there 'arose up a new king over Egypt, which knew not Joseph.
9 And he said unto his people, Bohold, the people of the children of

Israel are more and mightier than we: 10 Come on, let us deal wisely with them; lest they multiply, and it come to pass, that, when there falleth out any war, they join also unto our enemies, and fight against us, and so get them up out of the land.

11 Therefore they did set over them taskmasters 'to afflict them with their burdens. And they built for Pharaoh treasure cities, Pithom 'and Raamses

12 <sup>2</sup>But the more they afflicted them, the more they multiplied and grew. And they were grieved because of the children of Israel.

13 And the Egyptians made the chil-

and the Egyptians made the children of Israel to serve with rigour:

14 And they "made their lives bitter with hard bondage, "in morter, and in brick, and in all manner of service in the field: all their service, wherein they made them serve, was with rigour.

15 ¶ And the king of Egypt spake to the Hebrew midwives, of which the name of the one was Shiphrah, and the name of the other Puah:

16 And he said, When ye do the office of a midwife to the Hebrew women, and see them upon the stools; if it be a son, then ye shall kill him: but if it be a daughter, then

she shall live.

17 But the midwives 'fcared God, and did not 'as the king of Egypt commanded them, but saved the men children alive.

18 And the king of Egypt called for the midwives, and said unto them, Why have ye done this thing, and have saved the men children alive?

Before CHRIST 1635.

Gen. 15, Gen. 13. ch, 3. 7. Deut. 26. 6. ch, 2. 11. d. 5. 4. 5. Ps. 81. 6.

2 Heb. And us they afflicted them, so they multi-plied, &c. ch. 2. 23, & 6. 9. Num. 20.

Arts 7. 19,

\* Ps. 81, 6,

cir. 1635. Pro. 16. 6. P Pan. 3. 16, 18, & 6, 13, Acts 5, 29,

\*Ps. 10. 2. & 83. 3, 4. \* Job B. 13. Pn. 105. 25. Pro. 16, 25. & 21. 30. Acts 7, 19,

CHRIST cir. 1685. \* See Josh. 2. 4. &c. 2. 8am. 17. 19, 20. \* Pro. 11, 18. Eccles. 8. 12, 10. Heb. 6. 10. \* Heb. 6. 10. \* Heb. 6. 10. \* Heb. 6. 10. \* La. 35. 2 8am. 7. 11, 13, 27, 59. 1 Kin. 2. 24. \* 11. 88. Ps. 127. 1. cir. 1678. \* Acts 7. 19.

4 ch. 6. 20. Num. 26. 59. 1 Ohr. 23. 14.

1571.

Acts 7, 20, Heb. 11,23

ch. 15, 20. Num. 26. 50.

4 Acts 7, 21.

Before

19 And the midwives said unto Pharaoh, Because the Hebrew women are not as the Egyptian women; for they are lively, and are delivered ere the midwives come in unto them.

20 Therefore God dealt well with the midwives: and the people multiplied, and waxed very mighty.

tiplied, and waxed very mighty.

21 And it came to pass, because the nildwives feared God, \*that he made them houses

22 And Pharaoh charged all his people, saying, Every son that is born ye shall east into the river, and every daughter ye shall save alive.

CHAPTER II.

Moscs is born, 8 and in an ark cast into the figgs. 5 He is found, and brought up by Pharaok's daughter. 11 He slaych an Egyptian. 13 He reprorth an Herce. 15 He facth into Midian, 21 He marrieth Zipporah. 22 Gerstom is born. 23 God respecteth the Israelites' cry.

AND there went a man of the house of Levi, and took to wife a daughter of Levi.

2 And the woman conceived, and hare a son: and bwhen she saw him that he was  $\alpha$  goodly child, she hid him three months.

3 And when she could not longer hide him, she took for him an ark of bulrushes, and daubed it with slime and with pitch, and put the child therein; and she laid it in the days by the whork bright.

flags by the river's brink.

4 And his sister stood afar off, to wit what would be done to him.

5 ¶ And the daughter of Pharach came down to wash herself at the river; and her maidens walked along by the river's side; and when she saw the ark among the flags, she sent her maid to fotch it.

6 And when she had opened it, she saw the child: and, behold, the babe wept. And she had compassion on him, and said, This is one of the

Hebrews' children.
7 Then said his sister to Pharaoh's daughter, Shall I go and call to thee a nurse of the Hebrew women, that she may nurse the child for thee?

8 And Pharsoh's daughter said to her, Go. And the maid went and called the child's mother. 9 And Pharsoh's daughter said unto

9 And Pharaoh's daughter said unto her, Take this child away, and nurse it for me, and I will give thee thy wages. And the woman took the

wages. And the woman took the child, and nursed it.

10 And the child grew, and she brought him unto Pharaoh's daughter, and he became 'her son. And she called his name 2 Moses: and she

said, Because I drew him out of the water. 11 ¶ And it came to pass in those days, Jwhen Moses was grown, that he went out unto his brethren, and looked on their "burdens: and he spied an Egyptian smiting an Hebrew, one of his brethren. 12 And he looked this way and that way, and when he saw that there was no man, he \*slew the Egyptian, and hid him in the sand.

18 And when he went out the second day, behold, two men of the Hobrews strove together: and he said to him that did the wrong, Wherefore smitest thou thy fellow?

Wherefore smitest thou thy follow?
14 And he said, \*Who made thee
2a prince and a judge over us? intendest thou to kill me, as thou
killedst the Exyptian? And Moses
feared, and said, Surely this thing
is known.

15 Now when Pharach heard this thing, he sought to slay Moses. But 'Moses field from the face of Pharach, and dwelt in the land of Midian:

and he sat down by "a well.

16 "Now the "priest of Midian had seven daughters: "and they came and drew water, and filled the troughs to water their father's flock.

troughs to water their father's flock.

17 And the shepherds came and drove them away: but Moses stood up and helped them, and p watered their flock.

18 And when they came to Reuel their father, he said, How is it that ye are come so soon to day?

19 And they said, An Egyptian delivered us out of the hand of the shepherds, and also drew water enough for us, and watered the flock.

20 And he said unto his daughters, And where is he? why is it that ye have left the man? call him, that he may reat bread.

21 And Moses was content to dwell with the man; and he gave Moses 'Zipporah his daughter.
22 And she bare him a son, and he

22 And she bare him a son, and he called his name 4 Gershom: for he said, I have been "a stranger in a strange land.

23 ¶ And it came to pass "in process of time, that the king of Egypt died: and the children of Israel "sighed by reason of the bondage, and they cried, and "their cry came up unto God by reason of the bondage.

24 And God \*heard their groaning, and God \*remembered his \*covenant with Abraham, with Isaac, and with Jacob.

25 And God dlooked upon the children of Israel, and God behad respect unto them.

CHAPTER III.

1 Moses keepeth Jethro's flock. 2 God appeareth
to him in a humming bush. 9 He scadeth him
to deliver Israel. 14 The name of God. 15

in deliver Israel. Is the name of the interest of the flock of Jothro his father in law, "the priest of Midlan: and he led the clock to the backside of the desert, and came to be mountain of God,

even to Horeh.

2 And the angel of the Lordappeared unto him in a flame of fire out of the

Baforo CHRIST 1581.

A Acta 7. 24.

\* Acts 7. 27, 28. 2 Heb. a man, a prince, Gen. 13. 8.

l Acta 7. 29. Heb. 11. 27. \*\* Gen. 24. 11. & 29. 2. \* ch. 3. 1.

8 Or.

prince, an Gen. 41. 45. Gen. 24. 11, & 29. 10. 1 Sam, 9.11, P Gen. 29.10. P Gen. 29.10.

Num. 10.

29. called also Jethro, or Jether, ch. 3. 1.

& 4. 18.

& 18. 1, &c. Gen. 31,54. ch. 4. 25. & 18. 2. 4 That is. A stranger t ch. 18. 3. \* Acts 7. 29. Hob. 11. 13, 14. \* ch. 7. 7. Acts 7. 30. y Num. 20. 16. Deut. 26.7. Ps. 12. 5. Fs. 12, 5, Gen. 18, 20, ch. 3, 9, & 22, 23, 27, Den. 24, 15, Jam. 5, 4, ach. 6, 5, b ch. 6, 5, Ps. 105, 8, 42, & 106, 45, Gen. 15.14. d ch. 4. 31. 1 Sam. 1.11. 2 Sam. 16. 12. Luke 1, 25. 5 Heb. ch. 3. 7.

1491. • ch. 2, 16,

> <sup>5</sup> ch. 18, 5, 1 Kin.19, 8, <sup>6</sup> Deut. 33, 16, Iu. 68, 9, Acts 7, 30,

Acts 7, 21, 2 That is, Iranos out.

Acts 7. 23, 24. Heb. 11, 24, 25, 26, ch. 1, 11, Before CHRIST 1491.

d Ps. 111, 2. Acts 7, 31.

<sup>4</sup> Deut. 33. 16.

f ch. 19. 12. Josh. 5, 15. Acts 7, 33.

ver. 15.
Gen. 29. 13.
ch. 4. 5.
Mat. 22. 32.
Mark 12. 32.
Mark 12. 32.
Mark 12. 32.
Mark 12. 32.
Act 7. 32.
85 1 Kin.
19. 13.
1s. 6. 1, 5.
ch. 2. 23.
2k. 25.
Nch. 9. 9.
Pa. 106. 44.
Acts 7. 34.
ch. 1. 11.
den. 18. 21.
ch. 2. 25.
"Gen. 11. 3,
7. & 18. 21.
ch. 6. 6. 8.
& 12. 51.

°Dent. 1. 25. & 8. 7, 8, 9. Vor. 17. ch. 18. 5. & 33. 3. Vom. 26. 9, 15. Jor. 11. 5. & 52. C. Ezek. 20. 6. °Gon. 15. 18. °ch. 2. 23. °ch. 1. 11. 13. 14. 22. Micah 6. 4.

Micah 6. 4. « See ch. 6. 12. 1 Sam. 18. 18. 18. 6. 5, 8. Jer. 1. 6. " Gen. 31. 3. Den. 31. 23. Josh. 1. 5. Rom. 8, 31.

John 8, 58, 2 Cor. 1, 20, Heb, 13, 8, Rev. 1, 4,

\* Ps. 135, 13, Hos. 12, 5,

midst of a bush: and he looked, and behold, the bush burned with fire, and the bush was not consumed. 8 And Mossa said. I will now turn

8 And Moses said, I will now turn aside, and see this great sight, why the bush is not burnt.

4 And when the Lord saw that he turned aside to see, God called 'unto him out of the midst of the bush, and said, Moses, Moses. And he said, Here am I.

6 And he said, Draw not nigh hither: /put off thy shoes from off thy feet, for the place whereon thou standest is holy ground.

6 Moreover he said, "I am the God of thy father, the God of Abraham, the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob. And Moses hid his face; for he was afraid to look upon God. 7 % And the Lorn said, "I have sure-

ly seen the affliction of my people

which are in Egypt, and have heard their cry kby reason of their taskmasters; for 'I know their sorrows; 8 And "I am come down to "deliver them out of the hand of the Egyptians, and to bring them up out of that land out o a good land and a large, unto a land 'flowing with milk and honey; unto the place of 'the Canaanites, and the Hittites, and the

Hivites, and the Jebusites.

9 Now therefore, behold, 'the cry of
the children of Israel is come unto
me: and I have also seen the 'oppression wherewith the Egyptians

Amorites, and the Perizzites, and the

oppress them.

10 Come now therefore, and I will send the unto Pharaoh, that thou mayest bring forth my people the children of Israel out of Egypt.

11 And Moses said unto God,

11 ¶ And Moses said unto God, "Who am I, that I should go unto Pharaoh, and that I should bring forth the children of Israel out of Egypt?

12 And he said, "Certainly I will be with thee; and this shall be a token unto thee, that I have sent thee: When thou hast brought forth the people out of Egypt, ye shall serve God upon this mountain.

13 And Moses said unto God, Behold, when I come unto the children of Israel, and shall say unto them, The God of your fathers hath sent me unto you; and they shall say to me, What is his name? what shall I say unto them?

14 And God said unto Moses, I AM THAT I AM: and he said, Thus shalt thou say unto the children of 1s-rael, I AM hath sent me unto you.

15 And God said moreover unto

15 And God said moreover unto Moses, Thus shalt thou say unto the children of Israel, The Load God of your fathers, the God of Abraham, the God of Issae, and the God of Jacob, hath sent me unto you: this is my name for ever, and this is my memorial unto all generations.

16 Go, and "gather the elders of Israel together, and say unto them, The LORD God of your fathers, the God of Abraham, of Issae, and of Jacob, appeared unto me, saying, I have surely visited you, and seen that which is done to you in Exypt:

done to you in Egypt: will bring you up out of the affliction of Egypt unto the land of the Canaanites, and the Hittites, and the Amorites, and the Perizzites, and the Hittes, and the Jebusites, unto a land flowing with milk and honey.

18 And 4 they shall hearken to thy

18 And 4 they shall hearken to thy voice: and thou shalt come, thou and the elders of Israel, unto the king of Egypt, and ye shall say unto him, The Lord God of the Hebrews hath /met with us: and now let us go, we be seech thee, three days' journey into the wilderness, that we may sacrifice to the Lord our God.

19 ¶ And I am sure that the king of Egypt will not let you go, 2no, not by a mighty hand

not by a mighty hand.

20 And I will \*stretch out my hand, and smite Egypt with all my wonders which I will do in the midst thereof: and \*after that he will let you go.

21 And 'I will give this people favour in the sight of the Egyptians: and it shall come to pass, that, when ye go, ye shall not go empty:

22 "But every woman shall borrow of her neighbour, and of her that sojourneth in her house, jewels of silver, and jewels of gold, and raiment: and ye shall put them upon your sons, and upon your daughters; and "ye shall spoil "the Egyptians.

### CHAPTER IV.

1 Mosch vod is turned isto a serpent. 6 His hand is leprous. 10 He is loth to be sent. 14 Aaron is appointed to assist him. 18 Mosc departed from Jethro. 21 titul's message to Pharonb. 22 Lippond circumcisch her son. 27 Aaron is sent to meet Moscs. 31 The people believeth them.

AND Moses answered and said, But, behold, they will not believe me, nor hearken unto my voice: for they will say, The Lord hath not appeared unto thee.

2 And the LORD said unto him, What is that in thine hand? And he said, "A rod.

3 And he said, Cast it on the ground. And he cast it on the ground, and it became a serpent; and Moses fled from before it.

4 And the Lorp said unto Moses, Put forth thine hand, and take it by the tail. And he put forth his hand, and caught it, and it became a rod in his hand:

5 That they may believe that the LORD God of their fathers, the God of Abraham, the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob, hath appeared unto thee.

of ¶ And the Lord said furthermore unto him. Put now thine hand into thy bosom. And he put his hand into his

Reform CHR1ST 1491. 4 ch. 4. 29.

ch. 4. 29. i Gen. 50.94, ch. 2. 25, & 4. 31. Irake 1, 68. ver. 8. Gen. 15, 11, 16,

4 ch. 4, 31.

Job 27, 17, Pro. 13, 22, Ezek. 39, 10, 3 Or, Egypt.

e ver. 17, 20.

<sup>5</sup> ch. 19. 9. <sup>c</sup> ch. 3. 15.

Mones is loth to be sent. besom: and when he took it out, behold, his hand was leprous das Refore CHRIST 1491. KNOW. 7 And he said, Put thine hand into 4 Kum. 12, thy bosom again. And he put his hand into his bosom again; and plucked it out of his bosom, and, behold, "it was turned again as his other flesh. 2 Kip. 5.37. Num. 12. 13, 14. Dou. 32. 39. 2 Kin. 5.14. Matt. 8, 3. 8 And it shall come to pass, if they will not believe thee, neither hearken to the voice of the first sign, that they will believe the voice of the latter sign. 9 And it shall come to pass, if they will not believe also these two signs, neither hearken unto thy voice, that thou shalt take of the water of the river, and pour it upon the dry land: and the water which thou takest f ch. 7, 19, out of the river 2 shall become blood 2 Heb. shall upon the dry land.
10 ¶ And Moses said unto the Lord, be and shall be. O my Lord, I am not 3 cloquent, nei-ther 4 heretofore, nor since thou hast 3 Hob. a man of words. spoken unto thy servant: but \*I am slow of speech, and of a slow tongue.

11 And the Lord said unto him, rords.

Heb. since
yesterday,
nor since
the third
day.

sch. 6. 12.
Jer. 1. 6. Who hath made man's mouth? or who maketh the dumb, or deaf, or the seeing, or the blind? have not I 4 Ps. 91, 9. the Lord? 12 Now therefore go, and I will be Is. 50. 4. Jer. 1. 9. Mat. 10. 19. Marki3,11. Luke 12.11, 12. A 21. 11, 15. with thy mouth, and teach thee what they motter, and teach thee what they shall say.

18 And he said, O my Lord, \*send, I pray thee, by the hand of him whom thou \*wilt send. 14 And the anger of the LORD was Jonah L 3. kindled against Moses, and he said, Is not Agron the Levite thy brother? I know that he can speak well. And also, behold, he cometh forth to meet thee; and when he seeth thee, 5 Or, l yar. 27, 1 Sam. 10. 2, 3, 5. he will be glad in his heart.

15 And "thou shalt speak unto him, m ch. 7, 1, 2, and "put words in his mouth; and I will be with thy mouth, and with his mouth, and o'will teach you what ye Num. 22. 88. & 23. 5, 12. 16. Dou. 18. 18. Is. 51. 16. Jor. 1, 9. shall do. 16 And he shall be thy spokesman Dout. 5. 31. unto the people: and he shall be, even he shall be to thee instead of a mouth, and p thou shalt be to him P ch. 7. 1. instead of God. 17 And thou shalt take 9 this rod 7 ver. 2. in thine hand, wherewith thou shalt do signs.
18 ¶ And Moses went and returned to 6 Jethro his father in law, and said unto him, Let me go, I pray thee, and return unto my brethren which are in Egypt, and see whether 6 Heh. Jether they be yet alive. And Jethro said to Moses, Go in peace. 19 And the Lord said unto Moses in Midian, Go, return into Egypt: for 'all the men are dead which r ch. 2. 15, sought thy life, 20 And Moses took his wife and his 23. Matt. 2. 20.

God's message to Pharach. 21 And the Lorp said unto Moses. Belove CHBIST When thou goest to return into Egypt, see that thou do all those 'won-ders before Pharaoh, which I have put in thine hand: but "I will harden 1401. t ch. 3, 20, eh. 7. 3, 13, & 9. 12, 35, & 10, 1, & 11, 8, his heart, that he shall not let the people go.

22 And thou shalt say unto Pharaoh,
Thus saith the Lord, "Israel is my Deut. 2, 30. Josh. 11, 20. Is. 63. 17. John 12, 40. Rom. 9, 18. son, even my firstborn: son, \*even my firstborn:
23 And I say unto theo, Let my son
go, that he may serve me: and if thou
refuse to let him go, behold 'I will
slay thy son, even thy firstborn.
24 ¶ And it came to pass by the
way in the inn, that the Lonn \*met
him, and sought to kill him.
25 Then Zipporah took 'a sharp
% stone, and cut off the foreskin of
how son and sense; if the his feat, and " Hos. 11, 1, Rom. 9. 4. 2 Cor. 6, 18. Jer. 31, 9, Jam. 1, 18, ch. 11. 5. " Num. 22. 24. i Gen. 17. 14. her son, and cast it at his feet, and said, Surely a bloody husband art "Josh, 5.2.3. 2 ()r. knife. 3 Heh. marie it touch. thou to me. 26 So he let him go: then she said, A bloody husband thou art, because of the circumcision. 27 ¶ And the LORD said to Asron, d vor. 14. Moses, And he went, and met him in the mount of God, and kissed ch. 3. 1. him. 28 And Moses Itold Aaron all the f ver. 15, 16. words of the Lord who had sent him, and all the signs which he 2 vor. 8. 9. had commanded him. 29 ¶ And Moses and Aaron \*went 4 ch. 3, 16, and gathered together all the elders of the children of Israel: 30 And Aaron spake all the words ( vor. 16. which the Lorp had spoken unto Moses, and did the signs in the sight of the people. 31 And the people \*believed: and \* ver. 8, 9, ch. 3, 18, when they heard that the LORD had l ch. 3, 16, visited the children of Israel, and that he had looked upon their afm ch. 2. 25. fliction, then "they bowed their heads \* Gen. 21.26. ch. 12, 27, 1 Chr. 29, and worshipped. CHAPTER V 1 Pharach childth Moses and Auron for their message. 5 He increaseth the Israelites task. 15 He checketh their complaints. 20 They cry out upon Moses and Aaron. 22 Moses com-plaineth to God. AND afterward Moses and Aaron went in, and told Pharaoh, Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, Let my people go, that they may hold a \* ch. 10. 0. feast unto me in the wilderness. 2 And Pharaoh said, b Who is the 5 2 Kin. 18. LORD, that I should obey his voice to Job 21, 15. let Israel go? I know not the LORD, oneither will I let Israel go. ch. 3 19 3 And they said, d'The God of the d ch. 3. 18. Hebrews hath met with us: let us go, we pray thee, three days' journey into the desert, and sacrifice unto the LORD our God; lest he fall upon us with pestilence, or with the sword.

4 And the king of Egypt said unto them, Wherefore do ye, Moses and Aaron, let the people from their works? get you unto your burdens.

ch. 1, 11.

sons, and set them upon an ass, and

he returned to the land of Egypt: and Moses took the rod of God in

ch. 17. 9. Num. 20. 8, 9.

his hand.

Before CHRIST 1491. f ch. 1. 7. 9.

5 And Pharaoh said, Behold, the people of the land now are many, and ye make them rest from their burdens.

8 ch. 1. 11.

2 Heb. Let

the work be heavy upon the

8 Heb. a

a day in

6 And Pharaoh commanded the same day the same taskmasters of the people, and their officers, saying,

7 Ye shall no more give the people straw to make brick, as heretofore: let them go and gather straw for

themselves.

8 And the tale of the bricks, which they did make heretofore, ye shall lay upon them; ye shall not diminish ought thereof: for they be idle; therefore they cry, saying, Let us go and sacrifice to our God.

9 2 Let there more work be laid upon the men, that they may labour therein; and let them not regard

vain words.

10 ¶ And the taskmasters of the people went out, and their officers, and they spake to the people, saying, Thus saith Pharaoh, I will not

give you straw.
11 Go ye, get you straw where ye can find it: yet not ought of your work shall be diminished.

12 So the people were scattered abroad throughout all the land of Egypt

to gather stubble instead of straw. 13 And the taskmasters hasted them, saying, Fulfil your works, \* your daily

tasks, as when there was straw.

14 And the officers of the children of Israel, which Pharaoh's taskmasters had set over them, were beaten, and demanded. Wherefore have ye not fulfilled your task in making brick both yesterday and to day, as heretofore?

15 Then the officers of the children of Israel came and cried unto Pharaoh, saying, Wherefore dealest thou thus with thy servants?

16 There is no straw given unto thy servants, and they say to us, Make brick: and, behold, thy servants are beaten; but the fault is in thine

own people.
17 But he said, Ye are idle, ye are idle: therefore ye say, Let us go and do sacrifice to the Lord.

18 Go therefore now, and work; for there shall no straw be given you, yet shall ye deliver the tale of bricks.

19 And the officers of the children of Israel did see that they were in evil case, after it was said, Ye shall not minish ought from your bricks

of your daily task.

20 ¶ And they met Moses and Anron, who stood in the way, as they came forth from Pharaoh:

21 And they said unto them, The Lord look upon you, and judge; because ye have made our savour to be abhorred in the eyes of Pharnoh, and in the eyes of his servants, to put a sword in their hand to slay us.

thou so eyil entreated this people? why is it that thou hast sent me

23 For since I came to Pharach to speak in thy name, he hath done evil to this people; <sup>2</sup>neither hast thou delivered thy people at all.

CHAPTER VI.

1 God reneweth his promise by his name JE-HOVAH. 14 The genealogy of Beuben, 15 of Simeon, 16 of Levi, of whom came Moses of Simeon, and Aaron.

THEN the Lord said unto Mose Now shalt thou see what I will do to Pharach: for "with a strong hand shall he let them go, and with a strong hand bahall he drive them out of his land,

2 And God spake unto Moses, and said unto him, I am 8 the LORD:

8 And I appeared unto Abraham, unto Isaac, and unto Jacob, by the name of God Almighty, but by my name dJEHOVAH was I not known to them.
4 \*And I have also established my

covenant with them, to give them the land of Canaan, the land of their pilgrimage, wherein they were strangers.
5 And I have also heard the groan-

ing of the children of Israel, whom the Egyptians keep in bondage; and I have remembered my covenant.

6 Wherefore say unto the children of Israel, AI am the LORD, and I will bring you out from under the burdens of the Egyptians, and I will rid you out of their bondage, and I will \*redeem you with a stretched out arm, and with great judgments:

7 And I will take you to me for a people, and "I will be to you a God: and ye shall know that I am the Lord your God, which bringeth you out "from under the burdens of the Egyptians.

8 And I will bring you in unto the land, concerning the which I did 4°swear to give it to Abraham, to Isaac, and to Jacob; and I will give it you for an heritage: I am the

9 ¶ And Moses spake so unto the children of Israel; P but they hearkened not unto Moses for banguish of spirit, and for cruel bondage,

10 And the LORD spake unto Moses,

saying. 11 Go in, speak unto Pharaoh king of Egypt, that he let the children of Israel go out of his land.

12 And Moses spake before the LORD, saying, Behold, the children of Israel have anot hearkened unto me; how then shall Pharaoh hear me, who am of uncircumcised lins?

13 And the Lord spake unto Moses and unto Aaron, and gave them a charge unto the children of Israel, and unto Pharaoh king of Egypt, to bring the children of Israel out of the land of Egypt.

22 And Moses returned unto the 14 These be the heads of their fathers' LORD, and said, Lord, wherefore hast houses: 'The sons of Reuben the first-10hr. 5.3.

CHRIST 1401.

2 Hob. delivering thou hast not de-livered.

ech 9 10.

& 12. 31, 83, 39.

3 Or, JE-HOVAH.

Gen. 17. 1. A 35. 11. A 48. 3. # 10. 3. 14. Ps. 68. 4. # 88. 18. John 8. 58. Rev. 1. 4. Bev. 1. 4.
Gen. 15.18,
& 17. 4, 7.
f Gen. 17. 8,
& 28. 4. # ch. 2. 24,

29. (ch. 3. 17. 27. 4. Deut. 26. 8. Ps. 81. 6. à 136. 11, 12, kch. 15, 13, Dout. 7, 8, 1 Chr. 17. 21. Neh. 1, 10. l Deut. 4. 20. 2. & 26. 18. 2 Sam. 7.24. ™ Gen. 17. 7, 8. ch. 29, 45, 46. Deut. 29. 13. Rev. 21. 7. eh. 5. 4, 5. Ps. 81. 6. 4 Heb lift up my hand. Bee Gen. 14. 22. Deut. 32.

\*Gen. 15.18, & 26. 3. & 28. 13, & 85, 12. P ch. 5, 21, 5 Heb. or, strail-. f ver. 9.

ver. 20. ch. 4. 10.

4 ch. 6. 9.

4 Heb. to stink, Gen. 34, 30. 1 Sam. 13. 4. & 27. 12. 2 Sam. 10.6. 1 Chr. 19. 6.

Moses is	encouraged EXODI	US, VII. to go to	Pharaoh.
Before CERIST 1491.	born of Israel; Hanoch, and Pallu, Hezron, and Carmi; these be the families of Reuben.	to Pharaoh: and Aaron thy brother shall be thy prophet. 2 Thou shalt speak all that I com-	Before CHRIST 1491.
Gen. 46.10. 1 Chr. 4.24.	15 And the sons of Simeon; Jemuel, and Jamin, and Ohad, and Jachin, and Zohar, and Shaul the son of a Cansanitish woman: these	mand thee: and Aaron thy brother shall speak unto Pharaoh, that he send the children of Israel out of his land.	t ch. 4. 10, ch. 4. 15,
"Gen. 46.11.	16 ¶ And these are the names of the sons of Levi according to their	8 And I will harden Pharach's heart, and multiply my signs and my wonders in the land of Egypt.	d ch. 4. 21. ch. 11. 9. f ch. 4. 7.
Num. 3, 17, 1 Chr. 6, 1, 16, 1619.	generations; Gershon, and Kohath, and Merari: and the years of the life of Levi were an hundred thirty and seven years.	4 But Pharaoh shall not hearken unto you, that I may lay my hand upon Egypt, and bring forth mine armies, and my people the children	s ch. 10. 1. & 11. 9.
#1 Chr. 6.17. & 23. 7. # Num. 26.	17 The sons of Gershon; Libni, and Shimi, according to their families.	upon Egypt, and bring forth mine armies, and my people the children of Israel, out of the land of Egypt by great judgments. 5 And the Egyptans 'shall know	4 ch. 6. 6. i vor. 17.
57. 1 Chr. 6. 2, 18.	ram, and Izhar, and Helron, and Uzziel: and the years of the life of Kohath were an hundred thirty and three years.	5 And the Egyptians 'shall know that I am the Load, when I 'stretch forth mine hand upon Egypt, and bring out the children of Israel from among them.	ch. 8. 22. & 14. 4, 18. Pa. 9. 16. b ch. 3. 20.
*1 Chr. 6, 19. # 28. 21.	<ul> <li>19 And "the sons of Merari; Mahali and Mushi: these are the families of Levi according to their generations.</li> </ul>	6 And Moses and Aaron <sup>1</sup> did as the Lord commanded them, so did they. 7 And Moses was <sup>21</sup> fourscore years	1 ver. 2.
eh. 2. 1, 2. Num. 26. 59.	20 And "Amrain took him Jochebed his father's sister to wife; and she bare him Aaron and Moses: and the years of the life of Amram were an	old, and Aaron fourscore and three years old, when they spake unto Pharaoh.  8 ¶ And the Lord spake unto Moses	m Dent. 29. 5. & 31. 2. & 34. 7. Acts 7. 23, 30.
Num. 16. 1. 1 Chr. 6.37, 38. 4 Lev. 10. 4.	hundred and thirty and seven years. 21 ¶ And b the sons of Izhar; Korah, and Nepheg, and Zichri. 22 And the sons of Uzziel; Mishael,	and unto Aaron, saying,  9 When Pharach shall speak unto you, saying, "Shew a miracle for you: then thou shalt say unto Aaron,	" Is. 7. 11. John 2. 18. & 6. 30.
Num. 3, 30. cir. 1580, d Ruth 4, 19,	and Elzaphan, and Zithri.  23 And Aaron took him Elisheba, daughter of Amminadab, sister of	you: then thou shalt say unto Aaron, "Take thy rod, and cast it before Pha- raoh, and it shall become a serpent. 10 ¶ And Moses and Aaron went in	°ch. 4. 2, 17.
20. 1 Chr. 2. 10. Matt. 1. 4. • Lev. 10. 1. Num. 3. 2.	Nasshon, to wife; and she bare him 'Nadal, and Abihu, Eleazar, and Ithamar. 24 And the faons of Korah: Assir.	unto Pharaoh, and they did so <sup>p</sup> as the Lord had commanded: and Aaron cast down his rod before Pha- raoh, and before his servants, and it	P var. 0.
\$ 26. 60. 1 Chr. 6. 3. \$ 24. 1. f Num. 26. 11.	24 And the sons of Korah; Assir, and Elkanah, and Ablasaph: these are the families of the Korhites. 25 And Eleazar Aaron's son took	decame a serpent.  11 Then Pharaoh also called the wise men and the sorcerers: now	ch. 4. 3. Gen. 41. 8. 2 Tim. 3. 8.
F Num. 25. 7, 11. Josh. 21.33.	him one of the daughters of Putiel to wife; and she bare him Phinehas: these are the heads of the fathers of the Levites according to their	the magicians of Egypt, they also 'did in like manner with their enchantments.  12 For they cast down every man	f ver. 22. ch. 8. 7, 18.
λ ver. 13.	families.  26 These are that Aaron and Moses,  to whom the Lord said, Bring out	his rod, and they became serpents: but Aaron's rod swallowed up their rods.	
ch. 7. 4. & 12.17.51. Num. 33. 1.	the children of Israel from the land of Egypt according to their 'armies, 27 These are they which is pake out	13 And he hardened Pharach's heart, that he hearkened not unto them; "as the Lond had said.	* ver. 4. ch. 4. 21.
1491. * ch. 5. 1, 3. & 7. 10. ! ver. 13. ch. 32. 7. & 33. 1.	Pharaoh king of Egypt, to bring out the children of Israel from Egypt: these are that Moses and Aaron. 28 ¶ And it came to pass on the day what the Long reads unto Moses.	14 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses, *Pharaoh's heart is hardened, he re- fuscth to let the people go. 15 Get thee unto Pharaoh in the morning; lo, he goeth out unto the	* ch. 8, 15, & 10, 1, 20, 27,
A 33. 1. Ps. 77. 20.	day when the Lord spake unto Moses in the land of Egypt, 29 That the Lord spake unto Moses, saying, "I am the Lord: "speak	morning; 10, he goeth out unto the water; and thou shalt stand by the river's brink against he come; and the rod which was turned to a ser-	F ver. 10.
* ver. 11. ch. 7. 2.	thou unto Pharach king of Egypt all that I say unto thee.  30 And Moscs said before the Lord,	pent shalt thou take in thine hand.  16 And thou shalt say unto him,  The LORD God of the Hebrews bath	ch. 4. 2, 3.
° ver. 12. ch. ±. 10.	Behold, oI am of uncircumcised lips, and how shall Pharaoh hearken unto me?  CHAPTER VII.	people go, a that they may serve me in the wilderness: and, behold, hither-	eh. 3. 12, 18. à 5. 1, 3.
	1 Moses is encouraged to go to Pharaok. 7 His age. 8 His rod is turned into a serpent. 11 The sorcerers do the like. 13 Pharaok's heavt is hardened. 14 God's mesage to Pha- euoh. 19 The river is turned into blood.	to thou wouldest not hear.  17 Thus suith the Lord, In this b thou shalt know that I am the Lord: behold, I will snite with the	8 vor. 5, ch. 5. 2.
eh. 4. 16. Jor. 1. 10.	A See, I have made thee a god	rod that is in mine hand upon the waters which are in the river, and the shall be turned to blood.	ch. 4. 9. Rev. 16. 4, 6.

The play	nue of frogs. EXODU	8, VIII. The plagu	e of lies.
Before OHRIST	18 And the fish that is in the river shall die, and the river shall stink;	6 And Aaron stretched out his hand over the waters of Egypt; and Jthe	Delece CHRIST
1491.	and the Egyptians shall 'lothe to drink of the water of the river. 19 ¶ And the Lord spake unto Moses, Say unto Aaron, Take thy	frogs came up, and covered the land	1494.
- 401. 489	19 ¶ And the Lord spake unto	of Egypt. 7 And the magicians did so with	/Ps. 78, 48, 4 105, 26,
/ ch. 8. 5. 6.		their enchantments, and brought up frogs upon the land of Egypt. 8 Then Pharaoh called for Mo-	oh. 7. 11.
/ ch. 8. 5, 6, 16. & 9. 22. & 10. 12, 21. & 14. 21, 26.	upon the waters of Egypt, upon their	8 Then Pharaoh called for Mo-	
& 14. 21, 26.	streams, upon their rivers, and up- on their ponds, and upon all their	ses and Aaron, and said, *Intreat the LORD, that he may take away	è ch. 9. 24,
2 Heb.	<sup>2</sup> pools of water, that they may be-	the frogs from me, and from my	& 10, 17. Num, 21, 7, 1 Kin, 13,6,
guthering of their waters.	come blood; and that there may be blood throughout all the land of	people; and I will let the people go,	Acts 8, 24,
waters.	Egypt, both in vessels of wood, and	that they may do sacrifice unto the Lord.	
	in vessels of stone. 20 And Moses and Aaron did so,	9 And Moses said unto Pharaoh, <sup>2</sup> Glory over me: <sup>8</sup> when shall I in-	2 Or, Have
	as the LORD commanded; and he	treat for thee, and for thy servants,	this ho-
¢ ch. 17. 5.	as the LORD commanded; and he flifted up the rod, and smote the waters that were in the river, in the	and for thy people, 4 to destroy the frogs from thee and thy houses,	me, de. 3 Or,
	sight of Pharaoh, and in the sight	that they may remain in the river	against when.
A Ps. 78. 44. & 105. 29.	of his servants; and all the *waters that were in the river were turned	only? 10 And he said, <sup>5</sup> To morrow. And	4 Heb. to
	to blood.	he said, Be it according to thy word:	5 Or, Against to
	21 And the fish that was in the river died; and the river stank, and the	that thou mayest know that 'there is none like unto the Lorp our God.	morrow.
/ ver. 18.	Egyptians could not drink of the	11 And the frogs shall depart from	Deu. 33. 26. 2 Sam. 7.
	water of the river; and there was blood throughout all the land of	thee, and from thy houses, and from thy servants, and from thy people;	22. 1 Chr. 17.
	Egypt.  22 *And the magicians of Egypt did so with their orchantments: and	they shall remain in the river only.	20. Ps. 86, 8,
² ver. 11.	did so with their enchantments: and	12 And Moses and Aaron went out from Pharaoh: and Moses *cried	ls. 46. 9. Jer. 10.6.7.
	Pharaoh's heart was hardened, nei-	unto the Lord because of the frogs	k ver. 30.
? ver. 3.	ther did he hearken unto them; 'as the Lorn had said.	which he had brought against Pha- raoh.	& 10, 18, & 32, 11,
	23 And Pharaoh turned and went	13 And the Lord did according to	Jam. 5. 16, 17, 18,
	into his house, neither did he set his heart to this also.	the word of Moses; and the frogs died out of the houses, out of the	
	24 And all the Egyptians digged round about the river for water to	villages, and out of the fields.  14 And they gathered them to-	
	drink; for they could not drink of	gether upon heaps: and the land	
	the water of the river. 25 And seven days were fulfilled, after	stank. 15 But when Pharaoh saw that	
	that the LORD had smitten the river.	there was 'respite," he hardened his	l Eccles. 8.
	CHAPTER VIII. 1 Frogs are sent. 8 Phuraoh sueth to Moses.	heart, and hearkened not unto them; as the Lord had said.	11. ** ch. 7. 14.
	12 and Moses by prayer removeth them away.	16 ¶ And the Lord said unto Moses,	
	12 and Moses by prayer removeth them away. 16 The dust is turned into lice, which the ma- giciaus could not do. 20 The steams of flies. 25 Pharach inclineth to let the people go, 32	Say unto Aaron, Stretch out thy rod, and smite the dust of the land, that	
	out yet 18 haraenea.	it may become lice throughout all	
	AND the LORD spake unto Moses, Go unto Pharach, and say unto	the land of Egypt.  17 And they did so; for Aaron	
ech. 3, 12,	him, Thus saith the Lord, Let my people go, "that they may serve	stretched out his hand with his rod, and smote the dust of the earth, and	
18.	me.	"it became lice in man, and in beast;	* Pa. 105.31.
b ch. 7. 14. & 9. 2.	2 And if thou brefuse to let them go, behold, I will smite all thy bor-	all the dust of the land became lice throughout all the land of Egypt.	
* Rev. 16.	ders with frogs:	18 And "the magicians did so with	° ch. 7. 11.
	8 And the river shall bring forth frogs abundantly, which shall go up	their enchantments to bring forth lice, but they p could not: so there	P Luke 10.
J.Th. You co	and come into thine house, and into	were lice upon man, and upon beast.	18. 2 Tim. 3.
d Ps. 105, 30.	thy bedchamber, and upon thy bed, and into the house of thy servants,	19 Then the magicians said unto Pharaoh, This is the finger of God:	8, 9.
10- d	and upon thy people, and into thine	and Pharaoh's 'heart was hardened, and he hearkened not unto them;	3, 9. Ps. 8. 3.
8 Or, dough.	ovens, and into thy skneading troughs: 4 And the frogs shall come up both	as the Lord had said.	Matt. 12, 28,
	on thee, and upon thy people, and upon all thy servants.	20 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses, Rise up early in the morning,	Luke 11.20.
	5 ¶ And the Lord spake unto Moses,	and stand before Pharaon; 10, ne	4 ch. 7. 15.
ch. 7, 19.	Say unto Aaron, Stretch forth thine hand with thy rod over the streams,	cometh forth to the water; and say unto him, Thus saith the Lorn, Let	f ver. 1.
	over the rivers, and over the ponds,	my people go, that they may serve	
	and cause frogs to come up upon the land of Egypt.	me. 21 Else, if thou wilt not let my peo-	
	I MANUEL OF TABLES.	a man in man and in my long and lon-	1

The pla	gue of flies. EXC	DUS, IX.	The murrain	of becats.
Before OHRIST 1401. 2 Or, a mixture of	vants, and upon thy people, and in thy houses: and the houses of t Egyptians shall be full of swarms	to upon the hor to the camels, u of the sheep: the	ne "hand of the Loan is the which is in the field, res, upon the asses, upon upon the oxen, and upon ere shall be a very griev-	Before CHRIST 1491. °ch, 7. 4.
noisome beasts, &c.	flies, and also the ground where they are. 22 And "I will sever in that di	4 And the	LORD shall sever beattle of Israel and the	4 ch. 8, 22,
*ch. 9. 4. 6, 26, \$10.23. \$11. 6, 7. \$12, 13,	the land of Goshon, in which n people dwell, that no swarms of fit shall be there; to the end thou ma est know that I am the Lord in the	es thing die of the control of the c	pt: and there shall no- all that is the children's LORD appointed a set	
8 Hob. a re- demption.	midst of the earth.  23 And I will put <sup>3</sup> a division b tween my people and thy people	e- shall do this	To morrow the LORD thing in the land.	
4 Or, by to morrow.	to morrow shall this sign be.	the morrow, d Egypt died:	ORD did that thing on and fall the cattle of but of the cattle of the	• Ps. 78, 50.
" Pa. 78, 45.	there came a grievous swarm fites into the house of Pharach, ar into his servants' houses, and in all the land of Egypt: the land w	of children of its id 7 And Phai to there was no	racl died not one, rach sent, and, behold, ot one of the cattle of dead. And I the heart	∫ ch. 7. 14.
5 Or, destroyed.	s corrupted by reason of the swar of flies. 25 T And Pharaoh called for Mos and for Aaron, and said, Go ye, s crifice to your God in the land.	m of Pharach did not let the s 8 ¶ And the a- and unto Aan	was hardened, and he	A 6. 32,
F Gen. 48.32. & 46. 34. Dent. 7, 25, 26, & 12, 31.	26 And Moses said, It is not me so to do; for we shall sacrifice ytl abomination of the Egyptians to the Lord our God: lo, shall we sacrific the abomination of the Egyptian	et   Moses sprink ne   in the sight one 19 And it shows the in all the land 18 be a boil brown	le it toward the heaven	g Rov. 16, 2.
ch. 3. 18.	before their eyes, and will they no stone us?	ot upon man, ar	nd upon beast, through- nd of Egypt.	
* ch. 3, 12,	27 We will go "three days' journe into the wilderness, and sacrifice the Lord our God, as "he sha	o furnace, and	by took ashes of the stood before Pharaoh; prinkled it up toward	
	command us.  28 And Pharaoh said, I will let yo go, that ye may sacrifice to the Lor	heaven; and ing forth with upon beast.	blains upon man, and	A Deut. 28.
è ver. 8. ch. 9. 28. 1 Kin. 13.6.	your God in the wilderness; only y shall not go very far away: bintree for me. 29 And Moses said, Behold, I gout from thee, and I will intreat the Lord that the swarms of flies madenary form Phoreal Swarms for the said.	stand before boils; for the magicians, and tians.	magicians could not Moses because of the lebol was upon the lid upon all the Egyp-LORD hardened the	i ch. 8. 18, 19. 2 Tim. 3. 9.
° ver. 15.	depart from Pharaoh, from his ser vants, and from his people, to mor row: but let not Pharaoh deal de ceitfully any more in not letting the people go to sacrifice to the Lord.	r- not unto the spoken unto I ie 13 ¶ And the	aoli, and he hearkened m; *as the Lord had Moses. Lord said unto Moses, y in the morning, and	<sup>2</sup> ch. 4. 21,
d vor. 12.	30 And Moses went out from Pharaoh, and dintreated the Lord. 31 And the Lord did according to	him, Thus sa the Hebrews, they may serv	Pharaoh, and say unto ith the Lord God of Let my people go, that te me.	20. 5. 20.
ver. 15. ch. 4. 21.	the word of Moses; and he remove the swarms of five from Pharaol from his servants, and from his per ple; there remained not one. 32 And Pharaol "hardened his hear at this time also, noither would he le the people go.	upon thy ser t people; "that that there is the earth.	l at this time send all pon thine heart, and vants, and upon thy at thou mayest know none like me in all	™ ch. 8. 10.
	CHAPTER IX.  1 The murrain of bensts. 8 The plague of boil and blains. 13 His message about the hai 22 The plague of hail. 21 Pharuoh sneth thoses, 35 but yet is hurdened.	people with shalt be cut of 16 And in ver	I will "stretch out my may smite thee and thy pestilence; and thou off from the earth.  ry deed for "this cause"	* ch. 3. 20.
• ch. 8. 1.	THEN the LORD said unto Moses  a Go in unto Pharach, and tel him, Thus saith the LORD God o	in thee my hame may be fall the earth.	thee up, for to shew power; and that my declared throughout	17. Prov. 16. 4. Rom. 9. 17. 1 Pet. 2. 9. 2 Heb,
<sup>5</sup> ch. 8. 2.	the Hebrews, Let my people go, tha they may serve me. 2 For if thou brefuse to let them go and wilt hold them still,	gainst my peo	caltest thou thyself a- ple, that thou wilt not morrow about this time	ninde thee sland,
		60		

The plag	nue of hail.
Before OHRIST 1491,	I will cause hail, such a since the until now.  19 Send the thy cattle, a the field:

2 Heb. set not his heart unto, ch. 7, 23,

P Rev. 16, 21,

9 Josh. 10. 9 Josh. 10. 11. 12. 18. 13. & 78. 47. & 105. 32. & 148. 8. Is. 30. 20. Exek. 38.

22. Roy. 8. 7.

r Ps. 105, 33.

ch. 8. 22. 49. 4, 6. 410. 23. 411. 7. 412. 13. In. 34. 18, 19.

ch. 10, 16.

" 2 Chr. 12.

6. Ps. 129. 4. & 145. 17. Lam. 1, 18. Dan. 9, 14.

"ch. 8, 8, 28, & 10, 17, Acts 8, 21,

voices of God, Ps. 29. 3, 4.

71 Kin. 8. 27, 38. Pe. 113. 6. Is. 1, 15.

Pa. 24. 1, 1 Cor. 10, 26, 28.

a Is. 26, 10.

8 Ruth 1, 22,

A 2. 23.

4 Heb. hidaen, or, dark.

3 Heb.

rue of hail. EXOD	US, X. Pharach's heart is he	rdened.
I will cause it to rain a very grievous hail, such as hath not been in Egypt since the foundation thereof even	from Pharach, and 'spread abroad his hands unto the LORD: and the thunders and hail ceased, and the	Before CHRIST 1491,
until now. 19 Send therefore now, and gather thy cattle, and all that thou hast in	rain was not poured upon the earth.  84 And when Pharaoh saw that the rain and the hail and the thunders	ver. 29. ch. 8. 12.
the field; for upon every man and beast which shall be found in the	were ceased, he sinned yet more, and hardened his heart, he and his ser-	
field, and shall not be brought home, the hall shall come down upon them, and they shall die.	vants.  85 And the heart of Pharach was hardened, neither would he let the	d ch. 4, 21, 2 Hoh, by the hand
20 He that feared the word of the Lord among the servants of Pharach made his servants and his cattle flee	children of Israel go; as the LORD had spoken 2 by Moses. CHAPTER X.	2 Heb. by the hand of Moses, ch. 4. 13,
into the houses: 21 And he that 2 regarded not the word of the Lord left his servants	1 God threatenth to send locusts. 7 Pharach, moved by his screamts, inclineth to let the Israelites go. 12 The playes of the locusts. 16 Pharach sucth to Roses. 21 The playes of darkness. 24 Pharach sucth winto Moses, 21 Int. yet is hardened.  Not the Long send with Moses Go.	
and his cattle in the field.  22 ¶ And the Lord said unto Mo-	of darkness. 24 Pharach such unto Moses, 27 but yet is hardened.  A ND the Lord said unto Moses, Go	
heaven, that there may be "hall in all the land of Egypt, upon man, and upon beast, and upon every herb	A in unto Pharaoh: for I have	eh. 4, 21. & 7, 11. b ch. 7, 4,
of the field, throughout the land of Egypt.  23 And Moses stretched forth his	of his scrvants, that I might shew these my signs before him: 2 And that 'thou mayest tell in the ears of thy son, and of thy son's son,	
rod toward heaven: and 4 the Lorn sent thunder and hall, and the fire ran along upon the ground; and the	what things I have wrought in Egypt, and my signs which I have done among them; that ye may know how	* Dout. 4. 9. Ps. 41. 1. & 71. 18. & 78. 5. &c. Joel 1. 3.
Lord rained hail upon the land of Egypt.	3 And Moses and Aaron came in unto	
24 So there was hall, and fire min- gled with the hall, very grievous, such as there was none like it in	Pharach, and said unto him, Thus saith the Lord God of the Hebrews, How long wilt thou refuse to "humble	d 1 Kin. 21.
all the land of Egypt since it became a nation.  25 And the hall smote throughout	thyself before me? let my people go, that they may serve me.  4 Else, if thou refuse to let my people go, behold, to morrow will I bring the 'locusts into thy coast:	2 Chr. 7. 14. & 34. 27. Job 42. 6. Jer. 13. 18.
all the land of Egypt all that was in the field, both man and beast; and the hall smote every herb of	a And they shall cover the stace of	Jam. 4. 10. 1 Pet. 5. 6. Pro. 30. 27. Rev. 9. 3.
the field, and brake every tree of the field. 26 Only in the land of Goshen,	the carth, that one cannot be able to see the earth: and /they shall eat the residue of that which is escaped,	3 Heb. eye, ver. 15. f ch. 9, 32.
where the children of Israel were, was there no hail. 27 ¶ And Pharaoh sent, and called	which remaineth unto you from the hail, and shall eat every tree which groweth for you out of the field:	Joel 1, 4, & 2, 25,
for Moses and Aaron, and said unto them, I have sinned this time: "the LORD is righteous, and I and my	6 And they shall fill thy houses, and the houses of all thy servants, and the houses of all the Egyptians;	¢ ch. 8. 3, 21,
people are wicked.  28 *Intreat the Lond (for it is enough) that there be no more	which neither thy fathers, nor thy fathers' fathers have seen, since the day that they were upon the earth	
<sup>3</sup> mighty thunderings and hail; and I will let you go, and ye shall stay no longer.	unto this day. And he turned him- self, and went out from Pharaoh. 7 And Pharaoh's servants said unto	
29 And Moses said unto him, As	him, How long shall this man be a snare unto us? let the men go, that they may serve the Lorp their God:	A ch. 23, 23, Josh, 23, 13, 1 Sam, 18,
I will "spread abroad my hands unto the LORD; and the thunder shall cease, neither shall there be any more hail; that thou mayest	knowest thou not yet that Egypt is destroyed? 8 And Moses and Aaron were brought	Eccles, 7, 26, 1 Cor. 7, 35,
know how that the earth is the Lorn's.  30 But as for thee and thy servants.	again unto Pharaoh: and he said unto them, Go, serve the LORD your God: but who are they that	4 Heb.
<sup>a</sup> I know that ye will not yet fear the Lord God.	shall go? 9 And Moses said, We will go with	who, ge.
31 And the flax and the barley was smitten: for the barley was in the ear, and the flax was bolled.	our young and with our old, with our sons and with our daughters, with our flocks and with our herds	
32 But the wheat and the rie were not smitten: for they were 4 not grown up.  33 And Moses went out of the city	will we go; for 'we must hold a feast unto the LORD. 10 And he said unto them, Let the LORD be so with you, as I will let you	i ch. 5. 1.

The pla	gue of locusts. EXOD	US, XI. The firstborn of Egypt th	reatened.
Before CHRIST 1491.	1 204 OTIL 40 DOLOTO JOU.	that we may sacrifice unto the Loan	Behri CHRIST 1491.
	11 Not so: go now ye that are men, and serve the LORD; for that ye did	cur God. 26 Our cattle also shall go with	2 Heb. into
` '	desire. And they were driven out from Pharach's presence.	behind; for thereof must we take	our hands.
è ch. 7. 19.	12 ¶ And the Lord said unto Moses, Stretch out thine hand over the	to serve the Lord our God; and we know not with what we must serve	
	land of Egypt for the locusts, that they may come up upon the land of Egypt, and cat every herb of	the Lord, until we come thither.  27 ¶ But the Lord hardened Pha-	' ver. 20.
? ver. 4, 5.	the land, even all that the hall math	them go.	ch. 4. 21. & 14. 4, 8,
	left. 13 And Moses stretched forth his	28 And Pharach said unto him, Get thee from me, take heed to thyself, see my face no more; for	
	rod over the land of Egypt, and the Lord brought an east wind upon the	in that day thou seest my face thou	
	land all that day, and all that night; and when it was morning, the east	shalt die. 29 And Moses said, Thou hast spoken	₫ Hob. 11.
** Ps. 78, 46, & 105, 34,	wind brought the locusts.	well, dI will see thy face again no more.	27.
	over all the land of Egypt, and rested in all the coasts of Egypt:	CHAPTER XI.  1 God's message to the Israelites to borrow	
* Joel 2, 2,	very grievous were they; "before them there were no such locusts as they, neither after them shall	jeucle of their neighbours. 4 Moses threateneth Pharuoh with the death of the firstborn.  A ND the Lord said unto Moses,	
	be such.  15 For they covered the face of	A Yet will I bring one plague	
• ver. 5.	the whole earth, so that the land was darkened; and they pdid eat every herb of the land, and all the	more upon Pharaoh, and upon E- gypt; afterwards he will let you go hence: "when he shall let you go,	4 ch. 12, 31,
35.	every herb of the land, and all the fruit of the trees which the hail	he shall surely thrust you out hence altogether.	88, 59.
	had left: and there remained not	2 Speak now in the ears of the people, and let every man borrow of	
	any green thing in the trees, or in the herbs of the field, through all the land of Egypt.	his neighbour, and every woman of her neighbour, bjewels of silver, and	i ch. 3. 22.
2 Heb. hastened	16 Then Pharaoh 2 called for Moses and Aaren in haste; and he said, 2 I	jewels of gold.  8 And the Lord gave the people	å 12. 35.
to call. 1 ch. 9, 27,	have sinned against the Lord your God, and against you.	favour in the sight of the Egyptians. Moreover the man d Moses was very	ch. 3, 21, & 12, 36, Ps. 106, 46,
	17 Now therefore forgive, I pray	great in the land of Egypt, in the sight of Pharaoh's servants, and in	<sup>d</sup> 2 Sam. 7. 9. Esth. 9. 4.
rch, 9, 28, 1 Kin. 13.6,	thee, my sin only this once, and intreat the Lord your God, that he may take away from me this	the sight of the people.  4 And Moses said, Thus saith the Lord, About midnight will I go out	
ch. 8, 30.	death only. 18 And he went out from Pharaoh,	into the midst of Egypt:	ch, 12, 12, 23, 29. Amos 5, 17,
	and intreated the Lord.  19 And the Lord turned a mighty	5 And fall the firstborn in the land of Egypt shall die, from the	f ch. 12, 12, 29.
8 Hob.	strong west wind, which took away the locusts, and 3 cast them into the	on his throne, even unto the first-	Amos 4, 10.
furtened. I Joel 2. 20.	Red sea; there remained not one locust in all the coasts of Egypt.	born of the maidservant that is be- hind the mill; and all the firstborn	
* ch. 4. 21. & 11. 10.	20 But the LORD "hardened Pharach's heart, so that he would not	of beasts. 6 And there shall be a great cry	¢ ch. 12. 30. Amos 5, 17.
" ch. 9. 22.	let the children of Israel go. 21 ¶ And the Lord said unto Moses, ¶ Stratch out thing hand toward has	throughout all the land of Egypt, such as there was none like it, nor	AHUS 0, 17.
4 Helt.	"Stretch out thine hand toward heaven, that there may be darkness over the land of Egypt, even darkness	shall be like it any more.  7 * But against any of the children of Jernel tabell not a dog move his	4 ch. 8, 22,
that one may jeel	which may be felt.  22 And Moses stretched forth his	of Israel shall not a dog move his tongue, against man or beast: that	i Jos. 10, 21,
darkness,	hand toward heaven; and there was a thick darkness in all the land of	ye may know how that the Lord doth put a difference between the Egyptians and Israel.	* ch. 12. 33. * Hob.
- 21 2001 201	Egypt three days: 23 They saw not one another, nei-	8 And *all these thy servants shall	that is at
ch. 8. 22.	ther rose any from his place for three days: but all the children of	come down unto me, and bow down themselves unto me, saying, Get thecout, and all the people \$ that follow	thy feet. Bo Judg. 4. 10. & 8. 5.
	1srael had light in their dwellings. 24 ¶ And Pharaoh called unto Moses.	out, and all the people 8 that follow thee: and after that I will go out. And he went out from Pharaoh in	1 Kin. 20. 10. 2 Kin. 3. 9.
4 vor. 8.	and "said, Go ye, serve the LORD; only let your flocks and your herds	9 And the LORD said unto Moses	4 Heb. keat of unger.
è ver. 10.	be stayed: let your blittle ones also go with you.	'Pharaoh shall not hearken unto you;	t ch. 3. 19. & 7. 4. & 10. 1.
	25 And Moses said, Thou must give	ed in the land of Egypt.	# ch. 7. 3.

The passover is instituted. EXODUS, XII. The days of unleavened bread.				
Before I B I S T	10 And Moses and Aaron did all	you, when I smite the land of E-	Before CHRIST	
1491.	these wonders before Pharaoh: "and the Lord hardened Pharaoh's heart,	gypt. 14 And this day shall be unto you	1491.	
h. 10. 20.	so that he would not let the children	for a memorial; and ye shall keep		
n. 10. 20,	of Israel go out of his land.	it a "feast to the LORD through-	ch. 13. 9. Lov. 23.	
om. 2. 5. 9. <u>12.</u>	CHAPTER XII.	out your generations; ye shall keep	4, 5,	
	1 The beginning of the year is changed. 8 The	it a feast "by an ordinance for	2 Kin. 28, 21,	
	1 The beginning of the year is changed. 8 The passover is instituted. 11 The rite of the pass- over. 15 Unleavened broad. 29 The firstborn	ever.	" vor. 24, 43,	
	are slain. 31 The Israelites are driven out	15 Seven days shall ye eat unlea-	ch. 13, 10. ch. 13, 6, 7.	
	are slain. SI The Israelites are driven out of the land. ST They come to Succoth. 48 The ordinance of the passover.	vened bread; even the first day ye shall put away leaven out of your	& 23, 15, & 34, 19, 25,	
	AND the LORD spake unto Moses	houses: for whosoever eateth lea-	Lev.23,5,6, Num.28,17,	
	AND the LORD spake unto Moses and Aaron in the land of Egypt,	vened bread from the first day until	Num.28.17. Deut. 16.	
	saying,	the seventh day, that soul shall	3. 8.	
h. 13, 4. out. 16, 1.	2 This month shall be unto you the	be cut off from Israel.	1 Cor. 5. 7.	
out. 10. 1.	beginning of months: it shall be the	16 And in the first day there shall	P Gen. 17.14, Num. 9. 12,	
	first month of the year to you.  8 ¶ Speak ye unto all the congrega-	be q an holy convocation, and in the	1 Lav. 23.	
	tion of Israel, saying, In the tenth	convocation to you: no manner of	7. 8. Num. 28.	
	day of this month they shall take to	seventh day there shall be an holy convocation to you; no manner of work shall be done in them, save	18, 25,	
r, kid.	them every man a 2 lamb, according	that which every 2 man must cat,	2 Heb. soul.	
	to the house of their fathers, a lamb	that only may be done of you.		
	for an house: 4 And if the household be too little	17 And ye shall observe the feast	r ch. 13, 3,	
	for the lamb, let him and his neigh-	of unleavened bread; for in this selfsame day have I brought your	· en. 13, 3,	
	bour next unto his house take it	armies out of the land of Egypt:		
	according to the number of the	therefore shall ye observe this day		
	souls; every man according to his	in your generations by an ordinance		
	eating shall make your count for	for ever.		
🗪	the lamb.	18 ¶ 'In the first month, on the	' Lev. 28, 5 Num. 28,	
ev. 22. 20, 21.	5 Your lamb shall be 5 without blem- ish, a male 3 of the first year: ye shall	fourteenth day of the month at even, ye shall eat unleavened bread, until	14,	
al. 1. 8,	take it out from the sheep, or from	the one and twentieth day of the	ì	
b. 9, 14.	the goats:	month at even.	·	
Pot. 1.19. ob. son	6 And ye shall keep it up until the	19 Seven days shall there be no	f ch. 23, 15,	
a year, v, 23, 12.	fourteenth day of the same month:	leaven found in your houses: for whosoever eateth that which is lea-	& 34, 18, Deut, 16, 3	
v. 23, 12 v. 23, 5,	and the whole assembly of the con-	whosoever eateth that which is lea-	1 Cor. 5.	
ım. 9. 3.	gregation of Israel shall kill it 4in	vened, "even that soul shall be cut	7, 8. "Num, 9,13	
28. 16. ut. 16.	the evening. 7 And they shall take of the blood,	off from the congregation of Israel, whether he be a stranger, or born		
6.	and strike it on the two side posts	in the land.		
leb. be- reen the	and on the upper door post of the	20 Ye shall cat nothing leavened;		
70 even-	houses, wherein they shall cat it.	in all your habitations shall ye cat		
gr. . 16. 19.	8 And they shall eat the flesh in	unleavened bread.	•	
h. 34, 25,	that night, roast with fire, and dun-	21 7 Then Moses called for all the		
um. 9. 11. out. 16. 3.	leavened bread; and with bitter herbs they shall cat it.	elders of Israel, and said unto them, *Draw out and take you a *lamb	" yer. 3.	
Cor. 5. 8.	9 Eat not of it raw, nor sodden at	according to your families, and kill	Num. 9. 4. Josh. 5. 10	
out. 16.7.	all with water, but roast with fire:	the passover.	2 Kin. 23.	
	his head with his legs, and with the	22 And ye shall take a bunch of	21. Ezra 6. 20.	
	purtenance thereof.	hyssop, and dip it in the blood that	Matt. 26.	
23, 18, 4, 25,	10 /And ye shall let nothing of	is in the bason, and strike the lintel	18, 19. Mark 14.	
	it remain until the morning; and	and the two side posts with the blood	12,—16. Luke 22.	
	that which remaineth of it until the morning ye shall burn with	that is in the bason; and none of you shall go out at the door of his	7, &c.	
	fire.	house until the morning.	3 Or, kid.	
	11 I And thus shall ye eat it; with	23 For the LORD will pass	F Wer. 7.	
	your loins girded, your shoes on your	through to smite the Egyptians;	* ver. 12, 13	
	feet, and your staff in your hand;	and when he seeth the blood upon	,	
nt. 16,	and ye shall eat it in haste: "it is	the lintel, and on the two side posts,	1	
11. 4, 5.	the Lord's passover.  12 For I will pass through the	the Lord will pass over the door, and bwill not suffer the destroyer	5 Ezek, 9, 6	
us 5. 17.	land of Egypt this night, and will	to come in unto your houses to	Rev. 7. 3.	
	smite all the firstborn in the land	smite you,	& 9. 4.	
m. 33. 4.	of Egypt, both man and beast; and	24 And ye shall observe this thing	2 Sam. 24. 16. 1 Cor. 10.	
nces,	'against all the 'gods of Egypt I	for an ordinance to thee and to thy	1 Cor. 10.	
21. 6.	will execute judgment: I am the	sons for ever.	Heb. 11. 2	
2. 28.	LORD.	25 And it shall come to pass, when	1	

this service.

25 And it shall come to pass, when ye be come to the land which the Lord will give you, according as he hath promised, that ye shall keep

26 'And it shall come to pass, when

d ch. 3. 8, 17. ch. 13. 8, 11. Pent. 32.7. Josh. 4. 6. Ps. 78. 6.

/ Num. 33, 4. Num. 33. 4. 5 Or, princes, ch. 21. 6. A 22. 28. Ps. 82. 1, 5. John 10. 31, 35. b ch. 6. 2.

6 Heb. for a destruc-tion.

13 And the blood shall be to you for a token upon the houses where ye are: and when I see the blood, I will pass over you, and the plague shall not be upon you to destroy

Gon., 15, 13,

Acts 7. f. Gal. 3, 17.

years.

your children shall say unto you, What mean ye by this service? of the four hundred and thirty years, CHRIST CHRIST even the selfsame day it came to pass 1491. 1491. 27 That ye shall say, It is the sacrifice of the Lord's passover, who that all d the hosts of the Lord went out from the land of Egypt.

42 It is 2 a night to be much obd ver. 51. ch. 7. 4. 2 Heb. a night of observa-tions. / ver. 11. passed over the houses of the chilserved unto the Lord for bringing them out from the land of Egypt: this is that night of the Lord to be observed of all the children of Israel dren of Israel in Egypt, when he smote the Egyptians, and delivered our houses. And the people \*bowed the head and worshipped. ø ch. 4. 31. \* See Deut. 28 And the children of Israel went away, and add as the Lord had commanded Moses and Aaron, so in their generations. 43 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses A Heb. 11. and Aaron, This is 1 the ordinance of the passover: There shall no /Num. 9. 14. did they.
29 ¶ And it came to pass, that at midnight the Lord smote all the firstborn in the land of Egypt, stranger eat thereof: f ch. 11. 4. 44 But every man's servant that is \* Num. 8. 17. \* 33. \*. Ps. 78. 51. \* 105. 38. \* 135. 8. \* 136. 10. bought for money, when thou hast circumcised him, then shall he eat gen. 17. 12, 13. from the firstborn of Pharaoh that sat on his throne unto the first-born of the captive that was in the 2 dungeon; and all the firstborn of thereof. 45 AA foreigner and an hired ser-4 Lev. 22, 10. ch. 4. 23, vant shall not eat thereof 46 In one house shall it be eaten: cattle. 2 Heb. thou shalt not carry forth ought of 80 And Pharaoh rose up in the night, he, and all his servants, and house of the pit. the flesh abroad out of the house; all the Egyptians; and there was a "great cry in Egypt; for there was not a house where there was not ineither shall ye break a bone thereof. ' Num. 9, 12, John 19, 33, 36, <sup>m</sup> ch. 11. 6. Pro. 21. 13. Amos 5. 17. Jam. 2. 13. 47 \*All the congregation of Israel shall keep it.
48 And when a stranger shall sok ver. 6. Num. 9. 13. one dead. journ with thee, and will keep the passover to the Lord, let all his 31 ¶ And "he called for Moses and 3 Heb. do it. e ch. 11, 1, Pa. 105, 38, Aaron by night, and said, Rise up, and get you forth from among my people, both ye and the children of Israel; and go, serve the Lord, as ye have said. l Num. 9, 14. males be circumcised, and then let him come near and keep it; and he · ch. 10. 9. shall be as one that is born in the land: for no uncircumcised person as ye have said.

32 P Also take your flocks and your shall eat thereof. F ch. 10, 28, 49 "One law shall be to him that herds, as ye have said, and be gone; and bless me also. " Num. 9. 11. & 15. 15. 16. Gal. 3. 28. is homeborn, and unto the stranger f Gen. 27. that sojourneth among you.
50 Thus did all the children of Is-38 'And the Egyptians were urgent upon the people, that they might send them out of the land in haste; for they said, 'We be all dead men. rch, 11, 8, Ps. 105, 38, rael; as the LORD commanded Moses and Aaron, so did they.
51 "And it came to pass the self-' Gen. 20. 3. 34 And the people took their dough before it was leavened, their 8 knead-" ver. 41. same day, that the LORD did bring the children of Israel out of the land ingtroughs being bound up in their dough, ch. 8. 3. of Egypt 'by their armies. clothes upon their shoulders. ° ch. 6, 26, 85 And the children of Israel did according to the word of Moses; and they borrowed of the Egyptians jew-CHAPTER XIII. 1 The fireform are sanctified to God. 3 The memorial of the passover is communded. 11 The firefilium of leasts are set apart. 17 The Israelites go out of Egypt, and carry Joseph's bones with them. 20 They come to Ethan. 21 God quideth them by a pillar of a cloud, and a pillar of free. f ch. 3, 22, els of silver, and jewels of gold, and raiment: 36 "And the Lorn gave the people " ch. 3. 21. A 11. 3. favour in the sight of the Egyptians, so that they lent unto them such things as they required. And they spoiled the Egyptians. 37 ¶ And the children of Israel \* Gen. 15,14. ch. 3, 22, Ps. 105, 37, AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saving. 2 "Sanctify unto me all the firste ver. 12, 13, Num. 33. 3. 5. journeyed from Rameses to Succoth, about six hundred thousand on foot 15, ch. 22, 28, 30, & 34, 19, Lev. 27, 26, Num. 2, 13, & 8, 16, 17, & 18, 15, Deut.15,19, Luke 2, 23, born, whatsoever openeth the womb Cen. 47. 11. among the children of Israel, both Gen. 12, 2, & 16, 3, ch. 38, 26, Num. 1, 46, & 11, 21, that were men, beside children. of man and of beast: it is mine. of man and of ceast it is mine.

§ ¶ And Moses said unto the people

Remember this day, in which ye
came out from Egypt, out of the
house of 4bondage; for by strength
of hand the Lord brought you out 88 And 4a mixed multitude went up also with them; and flocks, and herds, even very much cattle.

39 And they baked unleavened cakes 4 Heb. a great mixture, Num. 11. 4. b ch. 12, 42, Deut. 16, 3, of the dough which they brought forth out of Egypt, for it was not leavened; because they were thrust out of Egypt, and could not tarry, neither had they prepared for them-selves any victual. from this place: dthere shall no leavened bread be eaten. 4 Heb. servante. b ver. 33. ch. 6. 1. & 11. 1. • ch. 6, 1. 4 'This day came ye out in the ch. 12. 8, ch. 23. 15. & 34. 18, Dout. 16, 1. month Abib. 5 ¶ And it shall be when the LORD 40 ¶ Now the sojourning of the children of Israel, who dwelt in Egypt, was four hundred and thirty

shall /bring thee into the land of the Canaanites, and the Hittites, and the

Amorites, and the Hivites, and the Je-

busites, which he sware unto thy fa-

f ch. 3. 8.

# ch. f. &.

CHRIST 1491. å ch. 12, 25, í ch. 13, 15, 4 ch. 12, 19, ' ver. 14. <sup>m</sup> See ver. 16. ch. 12, 14, Num. 15, Num. 39. Dent. 6, 8, & 11, 18. Prov. 1, 9. Is. 49, 16. Jor. 22, 24. Mat. 23, 5, \* ch. 12. 14, ver. 2, ch. 22, 29, & 34, 19, Lev. 27, 26, Num. 8, 17, & 18, 15, Deu, 15, 19, Erek, 44, 90. 2 Hab cause to pass over. P ch. 34. 20. Num. 18. 15, 16. 8 Or. kid.

VNum. 3.46, 47. & 18, 15, 16. r ch. 12. 26.

Dout. 6, 20, Josh. 4, 6, 21, 4 Heb. to \* ver. 3. t ch. 12, 29.

\* ver. 9.

s ch. 14, 11, 12. Num. 14. 1.—4. v Deut. 17. 16. 16. ch. 14. 2. Num. 33. 6, &c. 6 Or, by five

milk and honey, a that thou shalt keep this service in this month. 6 Seven days thou shalt eat unleavened bread, and in the seventh day shall be a feast to the LORD.

7 Unleavened bread shall be eaten seven days; and there shall kno leavened bread be seen with thee, netther shall there be leaven seen with thee in all thy quarters.

in that day, saying, This is done because of that which the LORD did unto me when I came forth out of

Egypt.

9 And it shall be for ma sign unto thee upon thine hand, and for a memorial between thine eyes, that the Lord's law may be in thy mouth: for with a strong hand hath the LORD brought thee out of Egypt.

10 "Thou shalt therefore keep this

ordinance in his season from year to year.

11 ¶ And it shall be when the LORD shall bring thee into the land of the

Canaanites, as he sware unto thee and to thy fathers, and shall give it thee,
12 That thou shalt 2 set apart unto the LORD all that openeth the matrix, and every firstling that com-eth of a beast which thou hast; the

males shall be the Lord's, 13 And pevery firstling of an ass thou shalt redeem with a slamb; and if thou wilt not redeem it, then thou shalt break his neck: and all the firstborn of man among thy children

"shalt thou redeem.

14 ¶ "And it shall be when thy son asketh thee 4in time to come, saying, What is this? that thou shalt say unto him, 'By strength of hand the LORD brought us out from Egypt,

from the house of bondage: 15 And it came to pass, when Pharaoh would hardly let us go, that the Lord slew all the firstborn in the land of Egypt, both the firstborn of man, and the firstborn of beast: therefore I sacrifice to the LORD all that openeth the matrix, being males; but all the firstborn of my children I redeem.

16 And it shall be for "a token upon thine hand, and for frontlets between thine eyes: for by strength of hand the LORD brought us forth out of Egypt. 17 ¶ And it came to pass, when Pha raoh had let the people go, that God led them not through the way of the land of the Philistines, although that was near; for God said, Lest peradventure the people repent when they

venture the people repent when they see war, and they return to Egypt:

18 But God fled the people about, through the way of the wilderness of the Red sea: and the children of Israel went up harnessed out of the land of Egypt.

19 And Moses took the bones of Joseph with him: for he had straitly out of Egypt?

sworn the children of Israel, saying, "God will surely visit you; and ye shall carry up my bones away hence

shau carry against with you.

20 ¶ And they took their journey from Succoth, and encamped in Etham, in the edge of the widerness.

The LORD went before them is the state of the carry them. by day in a pillar of a cloud, to lead them the way; and by night in a pillar of fire, to give them light; to

go by day and night:
22 He took not away the pillar of
the cloud by day, nor the pillar of
fire by night, from before the people.

CHAPTER XIV 1 God instructed the Israelites in their journey, 5 Pharaoh pursucth offer them. 10 The Israelites number. 13 Moses comforted them. 15 tool instructed Moses. 10 The cloud removeth behind the camp. 21 The Israelites puss through the Red sec, 23 which drowned the Egypticus.

AND the Lord spake unto Moscs, saying,

2 Speak unto the children of Israel, 2 Speak unto the children of Israel, that they turn and encamp before bPl-hahiroth, between "Migdol and the sea, over against Baal-zephon: before it shall ye encamp by the sea. 3 For Pharaoh will say of the children will be sea.

dren of Israel, a They are entangled in the land, the wilderness hath shut

them in.

4 And 'I will harden Pharaoh's heart, that he shall follow after them; and I will be honoured upon Pharaoh, and upon all his host; that the Egyptians may know that I am the Lord. And they did so.

5 ¶ And it was told the king of Egypt

that the people fled: and the heart of Pharaoh and of his servants was turned against the people, and they said, Why have we done this, that we have let Israel go from serving us? 6 And he made ready his chariot,

and took his people with him:
7 And he took six hundred chosen chariots, and all the chariots of Egypt.

and captains over every one of them.

8 And the Lord hardened the heart of Pharaoh king of Egypt, and he pursued after the children of Israel: and the children of Israel went out with an high hand.

9 But the "Egyptians pursued after them, all the horses and chariots of Pharaoh, and his horsemen, and his army, and overtook them encamping by the sea, beside Pi-hahiroth, before Baal-zephon.

10 ¶ And when Pharaoh drew nigh, the children of Israel lifted up their eyes, and, behold, the Egyptians marched after them; and they were sore afraid: and the children of Israel "cried out unto the LORD.

11 'And they said unto Moses, Because there were no graves in Egypt, hast thou taken us away to die in the wilderness? wherefore hast thou dealt thus with us, to carry us forth

Before CHRIST 1491.

Gen.50.25. Josh.94.82. Acts 7, 16. <sup>5</sup> Num. 33.6. ch. 14, 19, 24, & 40, 38, Num. 9, 15, & 10, 34, & 14, 14, Deut. 1. 33. Neh. 9, 12, Ps. 78, 14, & 59, 7, & 105, 39, Is. 4, 5, 1 Cor. 10, 1,

eh. 13. 18. l Num. 23 7. o Jer. 44. 1.

d Pa. 71. 11.

ch. 4. 21. f ver. 17, 18, ch. 9, 16, Rom. 9, 17, 22, 23,

& Ps. 105, 25.

i ch. 15. 4.

4 ver. 4.

l ch. 6. 1. & 13. 9. Num. 33. 3. ... ch. 15, 9, Josh, 24, 6,

Noh. 24, 7, Noh. 9, 9, Ps. 34, 17, & 107, 6, • Ps. 106.

12 Pls not this the word that we did tell thee in Egypt, saying, Let us alone, that we may serve the Egyptians? For it had been better for us to serve the Egyptians, than that we should die in the wildorness.

13 ¶ And Moses said unto the peo-ple, <sup>2</sup> Fear ye not, stand still, and see the salvation of the Lord, which he will show to you to day: <sup>2</sup> for the

Egyptians whom ye have seen to day,

ye shall see them again no more for

ever.
14 The Lord shall fight for you,

and ye shall 'hold your peace.

15 ¶ And the Lord said unto Moses, Wherefore criest thou unto me?

speak unto the children of Israel, that they go forward: 16 But 'lift thou up thy rod, and stretch out thine hand over the sea,

and divide it: and the children of Is-

rael shall go on dry ground through

race shall go on dry ground through the midst of the sea.

17 And I, behold, I will "harden the hearts of the Egyptians, and they shall follow them: and I will "get me honour upon Pharaoh, and upon

all his host, upon his chariots, and

18 And the Egyptians shall know

upon his horsemen.

Refore CHRIST 1491. P ch. 5. 21. 7 2 Chr. 20. 15, 17. In. 41. 10, 13, 14. 13, 12.
2 Or, for whereas ye have seen the Egyptians to day, &c, to day, \$c,
ver. 25.
Deut. 1, 30.
& 3. 22.
& 20. 4.
Josh. 10.
14, 42.
& 23. 3.
2 Chr. 20. 20. Neh. 4. 20. Is. 31. 4. \* Is. 30, 15, t ver. 21, 26, ver. 8, ch. 7, 3, " vor. 4. 7 ver. 4. \* ch. 13, 21, & 23, 20, & 32, 34, Num. 20, 16. 1s. 63. 9. 4 Sec Is. 8, 14. 2 Cor. 4. 3. b ver. 16. c Ps. 66, 6, d ch. 15. 8. Josh. 3. 16. & 4. 23. Nch. 9. 11. Ps. 74. 13. & 106. 9. & 114. 3. Is. 63. 12.

that I am the Lord, when I have gotten me honour upon Pharaoh, upon his chariots, and upon his horsemen.

19 ¶ And the angel of God, "which went before the camp of Israel, re-moved and went behind them; and the pillar of the cloud went from before their face, and stood behind them: 20 And it came between the camp of the Egyptians and the camp of Israel; and "it was a cloud and darkness to them, but it gave light by night to these: so that the one came not near the other all the night. 21 And Moses b stretched out his 21 And Moses stretched out his hand over the sea; and the Lorn caused the sea to go back by a strong east wind all that night, and 'made the sea dry land, and the waters were 'divided. 22 And 'the children of Israel went into the midst of the sea upon the dry ground: and the waters were a wall unto them on their right hand, and on their left.

23 ¶ And the Egyptians pursued,
and went in after them to the midst ver. 29. ch. 15, 19. Num. 33, 8. Ps. 66, 6. & 78, 13. Is. 63, 13. 1 Cor. 10, 1, Heb. 11, 29. of the sea, even all Pharaoh's horses, his chariots, and his horsemen. 24 And it came to pass, that in the morning watch the Lord looked unto f Hab. 3. 10. the host of the Egyptians through the pillar of fire and of the cloud, and 9 See Ps. 77. 17, &c. troubled the host of the Egyptians, 25 And took off their charlot wheels. 35 that they drave them heavily: so that the Egyptians said, Let us flee from the face of Israel; for the Lord Afighteth for them against the Egyp-3 Or, and made them to go from the face of Israel; for the Lord
Aghieth for them against the Egyptians.

26 ¶ And the Lord said unto Moses,

26 ¶ And the Lord said unto Moses,

27 Interpret the term of the sea,

28 ¶ And the Lord said unto Moses,

28 ¶ And the Lord said unto Moses,

29 ¶ The enemy said, I will pursue, I will overtake, I will will overtake, I will will overtake, I will said be satisfied upon them; heavily. tians.

Stretch out thine hand over the sea. that the waters may come again upon the Egyptians, upon their charlots, and upon their horsemen.

and upon their norsemen.

27 And Moses stretched forth his hand over the sea, and the sea returned to his strength when the morning appeared; and the Egyptians fied against it; and the Lord 12 overthrew the Egyptians in the

midst of the sea.

28 And "the waters returned, and "covered the charlots, and the horsemen, and all the host of Pharaoh that came into the sea after them; there remained not so much as one

of them.
29 But the children of Israel walked upon dry land in the midst of the sea; and the waters were a wall unto them on their right hand, and

on their left. 30 Thus the Lord p saved Israel that day out of the hand of the Egyptians; and Israel saw the Egyptians dead upon the sea shore.

81 And Israel saw that great 8 work which the Lord did upon the Egyptians: and the people feared the Lord, and believed the Lord, and his servant Moses.

### CHAPTER XV.

1 Mases' song. 22 The people want water. 23 The waters at March are bitter. 25 A tree sweetencth them. 27 At Elim are twelve wells, and seventy palm trees.

THEN sang "Moses and the children of Israel this song unto the LORD, and spake, saying, I will bsing unto the LORD, for he hath triumphed gloriously: the horse and his rider hath he thrown into the sea.

2 The Lord is my strength and cong, and he is become my salvation: he is my God, and I will prepare him an habitation; my father's God, and I will exalt him.

3 The LORD is a man of war: the Lord is his hname.

4 'Pharaoh's chariots and his host hath he cast into the sea: \*his chosen captains also are drowned in the Red sea.

5 The depths have covered them:

"they sank into the bottom as a

6 "Thy right hand, O LORD, is become glorious in power: thy right hand, O LORD, hath dashed in pieces the enemy.

7 And in the greatness of thine ex-cellency thou hast overthrown them that rose up against thee: thou sent-est forth thy wrath, which p consumed them qus stubble.

8 And with the blast of thy nostrils the waters were gathered together, the floods stood upright as an heap, and the depths were congealed in

Before CHRIST 1491.

ver. 16. # Josh. 4, 18.

l ch. 15, 1, 7, 2 Heb. shook off, Deut. 11. 4. Neh. 9, 11. Ps. 78, 53. Heb.11. 29. " Hab. 3. 8, \* Ps. 106. 11. ° ver. 22. Ps. 77. 20. & 78. 52, 53.

P Ps. 106, 8,

9 Pa. 58, 10. 3 Hob. r ch. 4. 31. & 19. 9. Ps. 106. 12. John 2. 11. & 11. 45.

<sup>a</sup> Judg. 5, 1, 2 Sam. 22, 1, Ps. 106, 12, b ver. 21. b ver. 21, \*Dout.10.21, Ps. 18, 2, & 22, 3, & 59, 17, & 62, 6, & 109, 1, & 140, 7, Is. 12, 2, Hab. 3, 18, 19. 19. d Gen. 28. 21, 22. 2 Sam. 7. 5. Ps. 132. 5. ch, 3, 15, 16. f 2 Sam. 22. 77.
Pa. 99. 5.
à 118. 28.
18. 25. 11.
b Ps. 94. 8.
Rev. 19. 11.
b Ps. 94. 8.
Rev. 19. 11.
b Ps. 63. 8.
Fs. 65. 18.
c Ps. 65. 18.

Before I will draw my sword, my hand shall CHRIST 1491,

2 Or, re-

eh. 14, 21, Ps. 147, 18,

ver. 5. ch, 14, 28, 2 Sam. 7.

2 Sam. 1. 22. 1 Kin. 8.23. Ps. 71. 19. & 86. 8. & 89. 6. 8. Jer. 10. 6. & 49. 19.

3 Or, mighty ones?

In. 6. 3. b Ps. 77. 14.

ver, 6, d Ps. 77. 15, 20, 878, 52, & 80, 1, & 106, 9, Is.63,12,13, Jer. 2, 6,

Ps. 78. 54.

Num.14.14. Deut. 2, 25,

Josh. 2. 9, 10.

Ps. 48. 6. 4 Gen. 30, 40.

6 Dout. 2. 4.

k Num. 22,3, Hab. 3, 7, I Josh, 5, 1,

m Deut 2.25. A 11, 25, Josh, 2, 9,

\* 1 Sam. 25.

37.

° ch. 19, 5.
Deut. 32.9.
28am.7.23.
Pa. 74. 2.
Is. 43. 1, 3.
& 51. 10.
Jor. 31. 11.
Tit. 2. 14.
1 Pet. 2. 9.
2 Pet. 2. 1.

P Pa. 41. 2. & 80. 8. 9 Pa. 78. 51.

Ps. 10, 16, & 29, 10, & 146, 10, Is, 57, 15,

ch. 14, 23, Pro. 21, 31,

tch. 14, 28,

Judg. 4. 4. 1 Sam. 10.5.

" Num. 26,

A See Josh.

24, 25,

a destroy them. 10 Thou didst "blow with thy wind, the sea covered them: they sank as lead in the mighty waters.

an lead in the highly waters.

11 \*Who is like unto thee, O Lord, among the \*gods? who is like thee, \*glorious in holiness, fearful in praises,

doing wonders?
12 Thou stretchedst out thy right hand, the earth swallowed them, 13 Thou in thy mercy hast ded forth the people which thou hast redeemed:

thou hast guided them in thy strength unto thy holy habitation.

14 The people shall hear, and be afraid: sorrow shall take hold on

the inhabitants of Palestina, 15 Then the dukes of Edom shall

be amazed; \* the mighty men of Moab, trembling shall take hold upon them; 'all the inhabitants of Canaan shall melt away.

16 " Fear and dread shall fall upon

them; by the greatness of thine arm they shall be as still "as a stone; till thy people pass over, O Lord, till the people pass over, "which thou

this the people pass over, "which thou hast purchased.

If Thou shalt bring them in, and plant them in the mountain of thine inheritance, in the place, O Lorn, which thou hast made for thee to dwell in, in the "Sanctuary, O Lord, which thy hands have established.

blished. 18 'The Lord shall reign for ever and ever.

19 For the 'horse of Pharaoh went in with his chariots and with his horsemen into the sea, and the LORD brought again the waters of the sea upon them; but the children of Israel went on dry land in

the midst of the sea. 20 ¶ And Miriam "the prophetess. the sister of Aaron, took a timbrel in her hand; and all the women went out after her with timbrels

and with dances. 21 And Miriam answered them, 21 And Miriam answered them, being ye to the Lord, for he hath triumphed gloriously; the horse and his rider hath he thrown into the

22 So Moses brought Israel from the Red sea, and they went out into the wilderness of 'Shur; and they went three days in the wilderness,

and found no water. 23 ¶ And when they came to dMarah, they could not drink of the waters of Marah, for they were bitter: therefore the name of it was 4 That is, Bitterness, Ruth 1, 20. ch. 16, 2. £ 17, 3. f ch. 11, 10, £ 17, 4. Ps. 50. 15. § Seo 2 Kin. 2, 21. £ 4, 41. A 8co Josh. called 4 Marah.

24 And the people "murmured against Moses, saying, What shall we drink?

25 And he /cried unto the LORD; and the LORD shewed him a tree, " which when he had cast into the waters, the waters were made sweet: there he amade for them a statute

and an ordinance, and there the proved them,

26 And said, \* If thou wilt dili-

gently hearken to the voice of the Lord thy God, and wilt do that which is right in his sight, and wilt give ear to his commandments, and keep all his statutes, I will put none of these diseases upon thee, which I have brought upon the Egyptians: thee.

27 ¶ And they came to Elim, where were twelve wells of water, and threescore and ten palm trees: and they encamped there by the waters.

CHAPTER XVI.

1 The Israeliles come to Sin. 2 They murmer for want of bread. 4 God promiseth them bread from heaven. 11 qualts are sent, 14 and manna. 16 The ordering of manna, 25 It was not to be found on the subbath. 32 An omer of it is preserved.

AND they a took their journey from Elim, and all the congregation of the children of Israel came unto the wilderness of bSin, which is between Elim and Sinai, on the fifteenth day of the second month after their departing out of the land

of Egypt.

2 And the whole congregation of the children of Israel emurmured against Moses and Aaron in the wilderness:

3 And the children of Israel said unto them, dWould to God we had unto them, "would to God we had died by the hand of the Lord in the land of Egypt, 'when we sat by the flesh pots, and when we did eat bread to the full; for ye have brought us forth into this wilderness, to kill this whole assembly with hunger.

4 Then said the LORD unto Mo-

ses, Behold, I will rain /bread from heaven for you; and the people shall go out and gather 2a certain rate every day, that I may prove them, whether they will walk in my law, or no.

5 And it shall come to pass, that on the sixth day they shall prepare that which they bring in; and \*it shall be twice as much as they gather daily.

6 And Moses and Aaron said unto all the children of Israel, At even, then ye shall know that the LORD hath brought you out from the land of Egypt:

7 And in the morning, then ye shall see the glory of the Lord; for that he heareth your murmurings against the LORD; and what are we, that ye murmur against us?

8 And Moses said, This shall be, when the Lord shall give you in the evening flesh to cat, and in the morning bread to the full; for that the Lord heareth your murmurings which ye murmur against him; and what are we? your murmurings are not against us, but magainst the Lord. 9 ¶ And Moses spake unto Aaron,

Say unto all the congregation of the

l Num. 16.

Before CHRIST 1491. ch. 16, 4, Deut/8, 2, Deut/8. 2, 16. Judg. 2, 22. & 3. 1, 4. Ps. 66. 10. & 81, 7. b Deu. 7. 12, 15. Deut. 28. Ps. 41. 3, 4. & 103. 3. & 147. 3. " Num. 38.9.

1491. \* Num. 33, 10, 11. <sup>5</sup> Ezek. 30.

ch. 15, 24, Pa. 106, 25, 1 Cor. 10, 10,

Num. 11.

f Ps. 78, 24, 25, & 105, 40, John 6, 31, 32. 1 Cor. 10.3. 2 Heb. the portion of a day in his day, Prov. 30, 8, Matt. 6, 11, Pch. 15, 25, Deut, 8, 2, 16, A See ver.

22. Lev. 25, 21, See ver. 12, 13, & ch. 6, 7. Num. 16, 28, 29, 30. Rec ver. 10. Is. 35, 2, & 40, 5. John 11. 4,

16. Rom, 13,2,

Quails	and manna sent. EXODU	IS, XVII. An omer of manna	preserved.
Before CHRIST 1491.	1000 20000 1000 20000 20000	24 And they laid it up till the morning, as Moses bade: and it did not b stink, neither was there any	Before OHRIST 1491.
Num. 16.	murmurings. 10 And it came to pass, as Aaron		3 ver. 20,
16.	spake unto the whole congregation	25 And Moses said. Eat that to	ł
	of the children of Israel, that they looked toward the wilderness, and,	day; for to day is a sabbath unto the LORD: to day ye shall not find	1
	behold the glow of the LORD one	it in the field.	1
ver. 7. eh. 13. 21. Num. 16.	behold, the glory of the LORD appeared in the cloud.	26 °Six days ye shall gather it; but	ch. 20. 9,
19. 1 Kin. 8.	11 7 And the Lord spake unto Mo-		10.
1 Kin. 8 10, 11.	ses, saying, 12 P I have heard the murmurings	27 \ And it came to pass that there	į
P ver. 8.	of the children of Igracl ancak un-	went out some of the people on the	i
f ver. 6.	to them, saying, At even ye shall	bath, in it there shall be none. 27 ¶ And it came to pass, that there went out some of the people on the seventh day for to gather, and they	
" ver. 7.	to them, saying, At even ye shall eat fiesh, and in the morning ye shall be filled with bread; and ye	found none. 28 And the Lord said unto Moses,	
	shall know that I am the Lord your	How long drefuse ye to keep my	≥ 2 Kin. 17.
	God.	commandments and my laws?	14. Ps. 78, 10.
Num. 11.	13 And it came to pass, that at even	29 See, for that the LORD hath	Ps. 78, 10, 22, & 106, 13,
S1.	the qualls came up, and covered the camp: and in the morning the dew	given you the sabbath, therefore he giveth you on the sixth day the	
91. Ps. 78. 27, 28. & 105.	lay round about the host.	bread of two days; abide ye every	
40. Num. 11. 9.	14 And when the dew that lay was	man in his place, let no man go out	
« Wum 11 7	gone up, behold, upon the face of the wilderness there lay "a small	of his place on the seventh day.  30 So the people rested on the se-	
Deut. 8, 3, Noh. 9, 15, Ps. 78, 24, & 105, 40,	round thing, as small as the hear	venth day.	
Ps. 78, 24,	frost on the ground.  15 And when the children of Israel	31 And the house of Israel called the name thereof Manna: and 'it	* Num. 11.
2 Or, What in this?	saw it, they said one to another, 2 It	was like coriander seed, white; and	7, 8,
in this? or, It is a portion.	is manna: for they wist not what it	the taste of it was like wafers made	
portion. John 6. 31,	vas. And Moses said unto them, "This is the bread which the Lord	with honey. 32 ¶ And Moses said, This is the	
49, 58, 1 Cor. 10,3,	hath given you to eat.	thing which the Lord commandeta.	
1 (4. 10,5,	16 This is the thing which the	Fill an omer of it to be kept for	
	Lord hath commanded, Gather of it every man according to his eating,	your generations; that they may see the bread wherewith I have fed you	
yer. 36, 3 Heb. by	yan omer 3 for every man, according	in the wilderness, when I brought	
the poll, or, head.	to the number of your *persons; take ye every man for them which	you forth from the land of Egypt. 33 And Moses said unto Aaron,	
4 Heb. souls.	are in his tents.	Take a pot, and put an omer full	/ Heb. 9. 4.
	17 And the children of Israel did	of manna therein, and lay it up be- fore the LORD, to be kept for your	
	so, and gathered, some more, some less.	generations.	¢ ch. 25, 16,
	18 And when they did mete it with	34 As the Lord commanded Moses,	21. & 40, 20.
2 Cor. 8.	an omer, he that gathered much had	so Aaron laid it up before the Tes-	Num. 17.
	nothing over, and he that gathered	timony, to be kept. 35 And the children of Israel did eat	Deut. 10. 5. 1 Kin. 8. 9.
	little had no lack; they gathered every man according to his cating.	manna hforty years, until they came	A Num. 33.
	19 And Moses said, Let no man leave	to a land inhabited; they did cat	Deut.8.2.3.
	of it till the morning. 20 Notwithstanding they hearkened	manna, until they came unto the borders of the land of Canaan.	Neh. 9. 20, 21.
	not unto Moses: but some of them	36 Now an omer is the tenth part	John 6. 31, 49.
	left of it until the morning, and it bred worms, and stank: and Moses	of an ephah.	Josh. 5. 12. Noh. 9. 15.
Ì	was wroth with them.	CHAPTER XVII.	
	21 And they gathered it every morn-	1 The people murmur for water at Rephidim. 5 God scudeth him for water to the rock in Horel. 8 Amulek is overcome by the holding up of Moses' hands. 15 Moses buildeth the	
1	ing, every man according to his eat- ing: and when the sun waxed hot,	Horeb. 8 Amalek is overcome by the holding up of Moses' hunds. 15 Moses buildeth the	
	it melted.	allar Jenovan-missi.	1
	22 ¶ And it came to pass, that on the sixth day they gathered twice as	AND "all the congregation of the children of Israel journeyed from	ch. 16. 1. Num. 33.
1	much bread, two omers for one man:	the wilderness of Sin, after their jour-	12, 14,
	much bread, two omers for one man: and all the rulers of the congrega- tion came and told Moses.	neys, according to the commandment	
	23 And he said unto them, This	of the Lord, and pitched in Rephi- dim: and there was no water for the	
	is that which the Lord hath said.	people to drink.	
Gen. 2. 3. ch. 20. 8. & 31. 15. & 35. 3.	To morrow is the rest of the holy	2 b Wherefore the people did chide	<sup>b</sup> Num. 20. 3, 4.
& 31. 15. & 35, 3.	sabbath unto the Lord: bake that which ye will bake to day, and	with Moses, and said, Give us water that we may drink. And Moses said	Dont. 6.16.
147, 13, 3,	seethe that ye will seethe; and that	unto them, Why chide ye with me? wherefore do ye tempt the Lord?	Pa. 78, 18, 41. 1s. 7. 12.
	which remaineth over lay up for you to be kept until the morn-	8 And the people thirsted there for	Matt. 4. 7. 1 Cor. 10.9.
1	ing.	water; and the people d murmured	1 Cor. 10.9.
	GE GE		
	•		

Before CHRIST 1401 eh. 11. 15.

4 Num. 20.

13. 13. 15. 81. 7. 4 95. 8. Heb. 3. 8.

2 That is,

8 That is,

Chiding, or, Strife. Gen. 36, 12,

20. Den. 25, 17, 1 Sam. 15, 2,

Num. 24.

- Called Jesus, Acts 7, 45, Heb. 4, 8,

" ch. 4. 20.

P.ch. 34, 97.

9 Num. 24.

20. Dent. 25.

19, 1 Sam. 15, 3, 7. & 50. 1, 17. 2 Sam. 8,

12. Exra 9. 14.

5 Or, Be-

6 Heb. the hand upon the throne of the LOED.

or, Be-cause the hand of Amalek is against the throne of the LORD, therefore,

against Moses, and said. Wherefore is

against Moses, and said, wherefore is this that thou hast brought us up out of Egypt, to kill us and our children and our cattle with thirst? 4 And Moses "cried unto the Lorn, saying, What shall I do unto this people? they be almost ready to stone me.

f1 Sam. 30. 6. John 8. 59. & 10. 31. 5 And the Lord said unto Moses, Go on before the people, and take with thee of the elders of Israel; and g Ezek. 2. 6. A ch. 7. 20. Num. 20. 8. ' Num. 20. 10, 11. Ps. 78. 15, 20. & 105. 41. & 114. 8. 1 Cor. 10. 4.

with thee of the elders of Israel; and thy rod, wherewith \*thou smotest the river, take in thine hand, and go. 6 'Behold, I will stand before thes there upon the rock in Horel; and thou shalt smite the rock, and there shall come water out of it, that the people may drink. And Moss did so in the sight of the elders of Israel.

7 And he called the name of the place \*2 Massah, and 3 Meribah, because of the chiding of the children of Israel, and because they tempted the Lord, saying, Is the Lord among us. or not?

8 TiThen came Amalek, and fought

with Israel in Rephidim.

9 And Moses said unto "Joshua, Choose us out men, and go out, fight with Amalek: to morrow I will stand on the top of the hill with "the rod of God in mine hand.

10 So Joshua did as Moses had said to him, and fought with Amalek:

to him, and rought with Amanox: and Moses, Aaron, and Hur went up to the top of the hill.

11 And it came to pass, when Moses 'held up his hand, that Israel prevailed: and when he let down his hand, Amalek prevailed.

12 But Moses' hands were heavy; and they took a stone and heavy; " Jam. 5. 16.

and they took a stone, and put it under him, and he sat thereon; and Aaron and Hur staved up his hands. the one on the one side, and the other on the other side; and his hands were steady until the going down of the sun.

13 And Joshua discomfited Amalek and his people with the edge of the

4 That is, The LORD sword. my hanner: See Judg. 6. 24.

14 And the LORD said unto Moses. Write this for a memorial in a book, and rehearse it in the ears of Joshua: for <sup>q</sup>I will utterly put out the remembrance of Amalek from under heaven.

15 And Moses built an altar, and called the name of it 4 Jehovah-nissi: 16 For he said, Because 6 the Lord hath sworn that the Lord will have war with Amalek from generation to

generation.

CHAPTER XVIII. 1 Jehro bringeth to Moses his wife and two sons. 7 Moses entertaineth him. 18 Jethro's counsel is accepted. 27 Jethro departeth.

W HEN "Jethro, the priest of Midian, Moses' father in law, heard of all that "God had done for Moses, and for Israel his people, and that the LORD had brought lawel or of Fernit Israel out of Egypt;

2 Then Jethro, Moses' father in law, took Zipporah, Moses' wife, after he

had sent her back, 8 And her two sons; of which the name of the one was 2 Gershom; for he said, I have been an alien in a strange land:

4 And the name of the other was Eliezer; for the God of my father, said he, was mine help, and de-livered me from the sword of Pharach .

5 And Jethro, Moses' father in law. came with his sons and his wife unto Moses into the wilderness, where he encamped at the mount of God:

6 And he said unto Moses, I thy father in law Jethro am come unto thee, and thy wife, and her two sons

with her.

7 ¶ And Moses gwent out to meet his father in law, and did obeisance, and \*kissed him; and they asked each other of their 4 welfare; and

they came into the tent. 8 And Moses told his father in

law all that the LORD had done unto Pharaoh and to the Egyptians for Israel's sake, and all the travail that had scome upon them by the way, and how the Lord delivered them.

9 And Jethro rejoiced for all the goodness which the Lord had done to Israel, whom he had delivered out

of the hand of the Egyptians.

10 And Jethro said, \*Blessed be the LORD, who hath delivered you out of the hand of the Egyptians, and out of the hand of Pharaoh, who hath delivered the people from under the hand of the Egyptians.

11 Now I know that the LORD is greater than all gods: " for in the thing wherein they dealt "proudly

he was above them.

12 And Jethro, Moses' father in law, took a burnt offering and sacrifices for God: and Aaron came, and all the elders of Israel, to eat bread with Moses' father in law 'before God.

13 ¶ And it came to pass on the morrow, that Moses sat to judge the people: and the people stood by Moses from the morning unto the evening.

14 And when Moses' father in law saw all that he did to the people, he said, What is this thing that thou doest to the people? why sittest thou thyself alone, and all the people stand by thee from morning unto even?

15 And Moses said unto his father in law, Because the people come unto me to enquire of God:

16 When they have 'a matter, they come unto me; and I judge between one and another, and I do 'make them know the statutes of God, and his laws.

17 And Moses' father in law said

CHRIST 1401.

ch. 4. 26. d Acts 7. 20. ch. 2, 22, ch. 2. 22.

That is,
A stronger
there.
That is,
Bly God is
an help.

/ch. 8. 1, 12,

# Gen. 14, 17. & 18. 2. & 19. 1. 1 Kin. 2.19. A Gen. 29. 13. & 33. 4. 4 Heb. pence, Gen. 43, 27, 25am, 11.7.

5 Heb. found them, Gen. 44.84. Num. 20. Ps. 78. 42. & 81. 7. & 106. 10. & 107. 2. 4 Gen. 14.

20. 2 Sam. 18. 28. Lu**ke 1.** 68.

12 Chr. 2. 5. Ps. 95. 3. & 97. 9. & 135. 5. m ch. 1. 10, 16, 22, & 5. 2, 7, & 14. 8, 18, \*1 Sam. 2.3. Neh. 9. 10, 16, 29. Job 40. 11, 12, Ps. 31, 23, & 119, 21, Luke 1, 51,

° Deut. 12.7. 1 Chr. 29. 22. 1 Cor. 10. 18, 21, 31. P Lov. 21.12. Num. 15. 31. 1 ch. 23. 7.

ch. 23. 1. A 24. 11. Dent. 17. 8. 28am. 15.3. Job 31. 13. Acts 18. 15. 1 Cor. 6. 1. 6 Heb. a

man and his fellow nus fellor.

Lev. 24, 15,
Num. 15,
35,
& 27, 6, &c.
& 36, 6, 7,
8, 9-

8, 9.

ch. 2. 16.

è Ps. 44. 1. & 77. 14, 15. & 78. 4.

unto him. The thing that thou doest Refore CHRIST is not good. is not good.

18 °Thou wilt surely wear away, both thou, and this people that is with thee: for this thing is too heavy for thee; 'thou art not able to perform it thyself alone. 1491. 2 Heb. Fading thou will fade. Num. 11. 14, 17. Deut. 1. 9, 12. 19 Hearkon now unto my voice, 19 Hearkon now unto my voice, I will give thee counsel, and God shall be with thee: Be thou for the people to God-ward, that thou mayest bring the causes unto ch. 3. 12. \*ch. 4, 16. & 20. 19. Dout. 5, 5. God: \*Num. 27. 5. 20 And thou shalt teach them ordinances and laws, and shalt shew P Deut. 4. 1, 5, & 5, 1, & 6, 1, 2, & 7, 11. them \*the way wherein they must walk, and \*the work that they must Ps. 143, 8. do. 4 Dent. 1, 18. 21 Moreover thou shalt provide out of all the people bable men, such as 'fear God, 'men of truth, 'hating covetousness; and place such over them, to be rulers of thousands, and rulers of hundreds, rulers of fifties, Dent. 1, 15, 16, & 16, 18, 2 Chr. 19. 5,-10. Acts 6, 3. Gen. 42, 18, 2 Bam. 23, 3, 2 Chr. 19, 9, 4 Ezek. 18, 8, and rulers of tens: 22 And let them judge the people at all seasons: pand it shall be, that every great matter they shall bring unto thee, but every small matter they shall judge: so shall it be Dout. 16. f ver. 26. y ver. 26. y ver. 26. Lev. 24. 11. Num. 15. 33. & 27. 2. & 36. 1. Deut. 1. 17. & 17. 8. easier for thyself, and he they shall bear the burden with thee. 23 If thou shalt do this thing, and God command thee so, then thou shalt be table to endure, and all this people shall also go to their place in peace. 4 Num. 11. ₹ ver. 18. 24 So Moses hearkened to the voice \*Gen.18, 33. & 30, 25. ch. 16, 29. 2 Sam. 19. of his father in law, and did all that he had said. 25 And I Moses chose able men out 39. of all Israel, and made them heads l Deut. 1. 15. over the people, rulers of thousands, rulers of hundreds, rulers of fifties, Acts 6. 5. and rulers of tens.

26 And they "judged the people at all seasons: the "hard causes they brought unto Mosel." m vor. 22 n Job 29, 16, but every small matter they judged themselves, 27 ¶ And Moses let his father in law depart; and ohe went his way ° Num. 10. into his own land. CHAPTER XIX. OTHATTER AIA.

1 The people come to Simal. 3 God's message by Moses unto the people out of the mount.

8 The people's ansier veturned again. 10
The people are prepared against the third day, 12 The mountain must not be touched.

10 The fearful presence of God upon the 1491. In the third month, when the children of Israel were gone forth out of the land of Egypt, the same day a came they into the wilderness of <sup>a</sup> Num. 33. Sinai. 2 For they were departed from b ch. 17. 1, 8. b Rephidim, and were come to the desert of Sinai, and had pitched in the wilderness; and there Israel camped before the mount. ° ch. 3, 1, 12, d ch. 20. 21. Acts 7, 38. 3 And Moses went up unto God, and the Lord called unto him out

ch. 3. 4.

The glory of God appeareth. thou say to the house of Jacob, and CHRIST tell the children of Israel;
4 / Ye have seen what I did unto
the Egyptians, and how I bare you
on eagles wings, and brought you 1491 / Deut. 29.2. # Dont. 92. on eagles willes, and worder you unto myself.

5 Now therefore, if ye will obey my voice indeed, and keep my covenant, then 'ye shall be a peculiar treasure unto me above all people; for \*all 11. Is, 63. 9. Rev. 12. 14. the earth is mine:
6 And ye shall be unto me a
kingdom of priests, and an "holy
nation. These are the words which thou shalt speak unto the children of Israel. 7 ¶ And Moses came and called for the elders of the people, and laid before their faces all these words which the Lord commanded him.

8 And "all the people answered together, and said, All that the Lord hath spoken we will do. And Moses returned the words of the people unto the Lorp. anto the LORD.

9 And the LORD said unto Moses,
Lo, I come unto thee 'in a thick
cloud, 'that the people may hear
when I speak with thee, and 'believe thee for ever. And Moses told
the words of the people unto the LORD. 10 T And the LORD said unto Moses, Go unto the people, and sanctify them to day and to morrow, and let them wash their clothes, 11 And be ready against the third day: for the third day the LORD will come down in the sight of all the people upon mount Sinal.

12 And thou shalt set bounds unto P Deut. 1. 12, the people round about, saying, Take heed to yourselves, that ye go not up into the mount, or touch the border of it: "whosoever toucheth the mount shall be surely put to death . 13 There shall not an hand touch it, but he shall surely be stoned, or shot through; whether it be beast or man, it shall not live: when the Hob. 12.
20.
4 Hob. 12.
20.
5 ver. 16.
6 Ver. 10.
6 Ver. 11.
6 18 am. 21.
6 5.
7 2.
7 18.
8 10.
8 10.
8 10.
9 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10.
18 10. 2x trumpet soundeth long, they shall come up to the mount. 14 ¶ And Moses went down from the mount unto the people, and sanctified the people; and they washed their clothes. washed their clothes.

15 And he said unto the people,

Be ready against the third day:

"come not at your wives.

16 ¶ And it came to pass on the
third day in the morning, that there were bthunders and lightnings, and a thick cloud upon the mount, and the d voice of the trumpet exceeding loud; so that all the people that & 4. 1. 'Heb. 12. 21. was in the camp trembled.

17 And Moses brought forth the f Dout. 4. 10.

p Dout. 4.11.

& 33. 2.

Judg. 5. 5.
Ps. 68. 7, 8.
Is. 6. 4. people out of the camp to meet with God; and they stood at the nether

of the mountain, saying, Thus shalt

part of the mount.

18 And mount Sinai was altogether

Refore OHRIGH 1491. A ch. 8, 2, & 24, 17, 2 Chr. 7, 1, 2, 8, Gen. 15.17. Ps. 144. 5. Rov. 15. 8. \* Ps. 68. 8. 277. 18. 2114. 7. Jer. 4. 24. Heb. 12. 26. l yer, 13. " Heb. 12. 21 Neh. 9, 13. Pa. 81. 7. 2 Heb. 6 See ch. 3. 5. 1 Sam, 6. P Lov. 10. 3. 7 2 Sam. 6. 7. 8.

r ver. 12. Josh. 3, 4,

a Deu. 5, 22.

l Lev. 26, 1,

13. Deut. 5, 6, Ps. 81, 10.

Hos. 13. 4.

ch. 13, 3,

d Dout, 5, 7, & 6, 14, 2 Kin, 17, 35,

Jer. 25. 6. & 35. 15.

Lev. 26. 1. Dout. 4, 16. & 5. 8. & 27. 15. Ps. 97. 7.

fch. 23. 24. Josh. 23. 7. 2 Kin. 17.

Is.44,15,19.

& 6. 15, Josh. 24.19, Nah. 1. 2.

29. Joh 5. 4.

g ch. 34, 14. Deut. 4, 24,

3 Heb.

on a smoke, because the LORD descended upon it a in fire: and the smoke thereof ascended as the smoke of a furnace, and \*the whole mount quaked greatly.

19 And when the voice of the trum-

pet sounded long, and waxed louder and louder, "Moses spake, and "God answered him by a voice.

20 And the LORD came down upon mount Sinal, on the top of the mount: and the Lord called Moses up to the top of the mount; and

Moses went up.
21 And the Lord said unto Moses, Go down, 2 charge the people, lest they break through unto the LORD to gaze, and many of them perish.
22 And let the priests also, which

come near to the LORD, Psanctify themselves, lest the LORD Poreak forth upon them.

23 And Moses said unto the LORD. The people cannot come up to mount Sinal: for thou chargedst us, saying, 'Set bounds about the mount, and

sanctify it.
24 And the Lorp said unto him. Away, get thee down, and thou shalt come up, thou, and Aaron with thee: but let not the priests and the people break through to come up unto the Lorp, lest he break forth upon them.

25 So Moses went down unto the people, and spake unto them.

CHAPTER XX.

1 The ten commandments. 18 The people are afraid. 20 Moses comforteth them. 22 Idola-try is forbidden. 24 Of what sort the altar should be.

AND God spake all these words, saying,
2 b I am the Lord thy God, which

have brought thee out of the land of Egypt, out of the house of 8 bond-

age.
3 dThou shalt have no other gods before me.

4 Thou shalt not make unto thee any graven image, or any likeness of any thing that is in heaven above, or that is in the earth beneath, or that is in the water under the earth:

5 Thou shalt not bow down thyself to them, nor serve them: for I the LORD thy God am a jealous God, wisiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children unto the third and fourth generation of them that hate me

6 And shewing mercy unto thousands of them that love me, and keep my commandments.

7 Thou shalt not take the name of the Lord thy God in vain; for the Lord will not hold him guiltless

k ch. 34. 7. Lev. 20. 5. & 26. 39, 40. Num. 14. 18, 33. 1 Kin. 21. that taketh his name in vain.

8 "Remember the sabbath day, to keep it holy.

9 "Six days shalt thou labour, and do all thy work:

10 But the 'seventh day is the sab-To fut the seventh day is the sabath of the Lord thy God; in it thou shalt not do any work, thou, nor thy son, nor thy daughter, thy manservant, nor thy maldervant, nor thy cattle, p nor thy stranger that is within thy gates:

11 For in six days the LORD made heaven and earth, the sea, and all that in them is, and rested the seventh day: wherefore the LORD blessed the sabbath day, and hallowed it.

12 7 Honour thy father and thy mother: that thy days may be long upon the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee.

13 'Thou shalt not kill.

14 'Thou shalt not commit adultery.

15 "Thou shalt not steal.

16 "Thou shalt not bear false witness against thy neighbour.

17 "Thou shalt not covet thy neighbour's house, "thou shalt not covet thy neighbour's wife, nor his manservant, nor his madservant, nor his ox, nor his ass, nor any thing that is thy neighbour's.

18 ¶ And \*all the people \*saw the thunderings, and the lightnings, and the noise of the trumpet, and the mountain \*smoking: and when the people saw it, they removed, and stood afar off.

19 And they said unto Moses, dSpeak thou with us, and we will hear: but 'let not God speak with us, lest we die.

20 And Moses said unto the people, / Fear not: for God is come to prove you, and that his fear may be before your faces, that ye sin not.

21 And the people stood afar off, and Moses drew near unto the thick darkness where God was.

22 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses, Thus thou shalt say unto the children of Israel, Ye have seen that I have talked with you \*from heaven.

23 Ye shall not make ! with me gods of silver, neither shall ye make unto you gods of gold.

24 ¶ An altar of earth thou shalt make unto me, and shalt sacrifice thereon thy burnt offerings, and thy peace offerings, "thy sheep, and thine oxen: in all "places where I record my name I will come unto thee, and I will obless thee.

25 And Pif thou wilt make me an

Befree CHRIST 1491,

\* ch. 28. 12. & 31. 15. & 34. 21. Lev. 23. 3. Enck. 20. 12. Luke 13.

o Gen. 2, 2,3, ch. 16, 26, & 31, 15, P Neh. 13. 16, 17, 18, 19.

15. g Gen. 2, 2. ch. 23, 26, Lov. 19, 3, Deut. 5, 16, Jer. 35, 7, 18, 19, Matt. 15, 4,

Matt. 13. 2. & 19. 19. Mark 7. 10. & 10. 19. Luke 18. 20. Eph. 6, 2.

Dout, 5,17. Matt. 5, 21. Rom. 13. 9. D. ut. 5.18. Matt. 5, 27, Lev. 19.11, Deut. 5, 19, Matt. 19.18, Rom. 13, 9, 1 Thes. 4.6. \* ch. 23. 1. Deut. 5. 20. & 19. 16. Matt. 19.18.

Matt. 19,18, PDcut, 5, 21, Mic. 2, 2, Hab. 2, 9, Luke 12,15, Acts 20, 33, Rom. 7, 7, & 13, 9, Eph. 5, 3, 5, Heb. 13, 5, Job 31. 9. Prov. 6, 29. Jer. 5, 8, Matt. 5, 28, 4 Heb. 12.

18. b Rev. 1, 10, 12. ch. 19, 18,

d Deut. 5.27. & 18, 16. Gal. 3, 19. 10. Heb. 12. 19. \* Deut. 5, 25,

/ 1 Sam. 12. 20. In.41.10,13, g Gen. 22. 1. Dent. 13. 3. 4 Dent. 4. 10.

å 6. 2. å 10, 12. å 17, 13, 19, å 19, 20. å 28, 58. Prov. 3. 7. & 16. 6. Is. 8. 13.

eh. 19. 16. Deut. 5. 5. 1 Kin. 8.12. Peut. 4.36, Neh. 9, 13,

Reform CHRIST 1491.

of hewn stone: for if thou lift up thy tool upon it, thou hast polluted it. 26 Neither shalt thou go up by steps unto mine altar, that thy nakedness be not discovered thereon.

CHAPTER XXI.

1 Lars for menservants. 5 For the servant whose ear is lored. 7 For womenservants. 12 For mandaugher. 16 For states of men. 17 For curvers of parents. 18 For suiters. 22 For a hart by chance. 28 For a not that gords. 33 For him that is an occasion of harm.

\*ch. 24, 3, 4, Deut. 4, 14, & 6, 1, b Lev. 25, 89, 40, 41, Deut. 15, 12. Jer. 34. 14. 2 Heb. with

\* Deut. 15. 16, 17.

8 Heb.
Miying
shull say.

' Pa. 40. 6.

& 1 Cor. 7. 5.

Gen. 9. 6. Lev. 24. 17. Num. 35. 90. 31. Mat. 26. 52.

4 Num. 35.

22. Deut. 19.

1 1 Sam. 24, 4, 10, 18,

" Num. 35.

11, Dout. 19. 3, Josh. 20. 2.

\* Num. 15. 30, & 35, 20.

Deut. 19. 11, 12. Heb. 10,26.

1 Kin. 2. 28,-34. 2 Kin. 11.

P Deut, 24.7.

ch. 22. 4.

7 Gen. 37. 28

NOW these are the judgments which thou shalt set before them.

2 b If thou buy an Hebrew servant, six years he shall serve: and in the seventh he shall go out free for nothing.

3 If he came in 2 by himself, he shall go out by himself: if he were married, then his wife shall go out

4 If his master have given him a wife, and she have born him sons or

wife, and she have born him sons or daughters; the wife and her children shall be her master's, and he shall go out by himself.

5 'And if the servant's shall plainly say, I love my master, my wife, and my children; I will not go out free:
6 Then his master shall bring him unto the 'judges; he shall also bring him to the door, or unto the door post; and his master shall 'bore his ear through with an aul: ch. 12, 12, 4 22, 6, 28, bore his ear through with an aul; and he shall serve him for ever.

/ Nah. 5. 5. 7 ¶ And if a man feell his daughter to be a maidscreant, she shall not go out sas the menservants do.

8 If she splease not her master, who hath betrothed her to himself, then # ver. 2, 3, 4 Heb. be evil in the eyes of, &c. shall he let her be redeemed: to sell her unto a strange nation he shall have no power, seeing he hath dealt deceitfully with her.

9 And if he have betrothed her unto his son, he shall deal with her after the manner of daughters.

10 If he take him another wife: her food, her raiment, hand her duty of marriage, shall he not diminish.

11 And if he do not these three unto her, then shall she go out free without money.

12 ¶ 'He that smiteth a man, so that he die, shall be surely put to death.

13 And kif a man lie not in wait. but God 'deliver him into his hand; then "I will appoint thee a place whither he shall fice. 14 But if a man come "presumptu-

ously upon his neighbour, to slay him with guile; "thou shalt take him from mine altar, that he may die.

15 ¶ And he that smiteth his father, or his mother, shall be surely put to death.

16 ¶ And phe that stealeth a man, and selleth him, or if he be found in his hand, he shall surely be put to death.

17 ¶ And 'he that 2 curseth his father, or his mother, shall surely be put to death.

18 7 And if men strive together, and one smite 3 another with a stone, or with his fist, and he die not, but keepeth his bed:

19 If he rise again, and walk a-broad tupon his staff, then shall he that smote him be quit: only he shall pay for 4 the loss of his time, and shall cause him to be thoroughly healed.

20 ¶ And if a man smite his scrvant, or his maid, with a rod, and he die under his hand: he shall be

surely 5 punished. 21 Notwithstanding, if he continue a day or two, he shall not be punished:

for "he is his money. 22 ¶ If men strive, and hurt a woman with child, so that her fruit depart from her, and yet no mis-chief follow: he shall be surely punished, according as the woman's husband will lay upon him; and he shall "pay as the judges determine.

23 And if any mischief follow, then

thou shalt give life for life, 24 'Eye for eye, tooth for tooth, hand for hand, foot for foot, 25 Burning for burning, wound for

wound, stripe for stripe.

26 ¶ And if a man smite the eye of his servant, or the eye of his

maid, that it perish; he shall let him go free for his cyc's sake. 27 And if he smite out his manservant's tooth, or his maidservant's tooth; he shall let him go free for his tooth's sake.

28 7 If an ox gore a man or a woman, that they die: then "the ox shall be surely stoned, and his flesh shall not be eaten; but the owner

of the ox shall be quit. 29 But if the ox were wont to push with his horn in time past, and it hath been testified to his owner, and he hath not kept him in, but that he hath killed a man or a woman; the ox shall be stoned. and his owner also shall be put to

death. 30 If there be laid on him a sum of money, then he shall give for the ransom of his life whatsoever is laid upon him.

31: Whether he have gored a son, or have gored a daughter, according to this judgment shall it be done unto him.

32 If the ox shall push a manservant or a maidservant; he shall give unto their master b thirty shekels of silver, and the cox shall be stoned.

33 ¶ And if a man shall open a pit, or if a man shall dig a pit, and not cover it, and an ox or an ass fall therein;

34 The owner of the pit shall make it good, and give money unto the owner

CHRIST

1491. Fro. 20, 9, Pro. 20, 20, Matt. 15, 4, Mark 7, 10.

<sup>2</sup> Or, revileth. 2 Or, his neighbour † 2 Bam. 3. ·0 4 Hob. kis

5 Heb. avenged, Gon. 4, 15. 24, Rom. 13, 4. Lev. 25. 45, 46.

ver. 30. Deut. 22. 18, 19.

J Lev. 24. 20. Deut. 19. Matt. 5. 38

4 Gen. 9. 5.

ver, 22. Num. 35. 31.

<sup>5</sup> See Zech. 11, 12, 13, Mat. 26, 15, Phil. 2, 7, war. 22.

CHRIST 1491.

of them; and the dead beast shall bour's goods; and the owner of it shall accept thereof, and he shall not be his.

85 ¶ And if one man's ox hurt another's, that he die; then they shall sell the live ox, and divide the money of it; and the dead ox also they shall divide.

86 Or if it be known that the ox hath used to push in time past, and his owner hath not kept him in; he shall surely pay ox for ox; and the

CHAPTER XXII.

1 of theft. 5 0f damage. 7 0f trespasses. 14 of townstoing. 16 of formation. 18 of witch eraft. 19 0f beastiality. 20 of idolatry. 21 of strangers, vidence, and fatheries. 25 of usrry. 25 of pledges. 25 (if reverence to magnificate. 25 of the firstfruits.

If a man shall steal an ox, or a 2 sheep, and kill it, or sell it; he shall restore five oxen for an ox, and

a four sheep for a sheep. 92 Sam 12 6. See Prov. 6. 31. Luke 19. 8. 2 ¶ If a thief be found b breaking

up, and be smitten that he die, there shall one blood be shed for him. 3 If the sun be risen upon him, there shall be blood shed for him; for he should make full restitution;

if he have nothing, then he shall be d sold for his theft.

4 If the theft be certainly found in his hand alive, whether it be ox, or ass, or sheep; he shall restore double

5 I If a man shall cause a field or vineyard to be eaten, and shall put in his beast, and shall feed in another man's field; of the best of his own field, and of the best of his own vineyard, shall he make restitution.

6 ¶ If fire break out, and catch in thorns, so that the stacks of corn, or the standing corn, or the field, be consumed therewith; he that kindled the fire shall surely make restitution.

7 ¶ If a man shall deliver unto his neighbour money or stuff to keep, and it be stolen out of the man's house; "if the thief be found, let

him pay double.

8 If the thief be not found, then the master of the house shall be brought unto the hjudges, to see whether he have put his hand unto

his neighbour's goods. 9 For all manner of trespass, whether

it be for ox, for ass, for sheep, for raiment, or for any manner of lost thing, which another challengeth to be his, the cause of both parties shall come before the judges; and whom the judges shall condemn, he shall pay double unto his neighbour.

10 If a man deliver unto his neighbour an ass, or an ox, or a sheep, or any beast, to keep; and it die, or be hurt, or driven away, no man

seeing it: <sup>1</sup> Reb. 6, 16,

11 Then shall an coath of the LORD be between them both, that he hath not put his hand unto his neigh-

make it good. 12 And if it be stolen from him.

he shall make restitution unto the owner thereof.

13 If it be torn in pieces, then let him bring it for witness, and he shall not make good that which was

14 T And if a man borrow ought of his neighbour, and it be hurt, or die, the owner thereof being not with it, he shall surely make it good.

15 But if the owner thereof be with it, he shall not make it good: if it be an hired thing, it came for his hire

16 ¶ And <sup>m</sup>if a man entice a maid that is not betrothed, and lie with her, he shall surely endow her to be his wife.

17 If her father utterly refuse to give her unto him, he shall 2 pay money according to the "dowry of virgins.

18 T Thou shalt not suffer a witch to live.

19 ¶ P Whosoever lieth with a beast

shall surely be put to death.

20 ¶ q He that sacrificeth unto any god, save unto the LORD only, he shall be utterly destroyed.

21 Thou shalt neither vex a stranger, nor oppress him: for ye were strangers in the land of Egypt. 22 ¶ 'Ye shall not afflict any widow,

or fatherless child. 23 If thou afflict them in any wise, and they 'cry at all unto me, I will

24 And my wrath shall wax hot, and I will kill you with the sword; and your wives shall be widows, and your children fatherless.

25 ¶ If thou lend money to any of my people that is poor by thee, thou shalt not be to him as an usurer, neither shalt thou lay upon him usury. 26 alf thou at all take thy neigh-

bour's raiment to pledge, thou shalt deliver it unto him by that the sun goeth down: 27 For that is his covering only, it

is his raiment for his skin: wherein shall he sleep? and it shall come to pass, when he berieth unto me, that I will hear; for I am gracious.

28 ¶ d Thou shalt not revile the 3 gods, nor curse the ruler of thy people.

29 ¶ Thou shalt not delay to offer

4° the first of thy ripe fruits, and of thy bliquors: Ithe firstborn of thy

sons shalt thou give unto me.
30 Likewise shalt thou do with thine oxen, and with thy sheep: A seven days it shall be with his dam; on the

eighth day thou shalt give it me. 31 ¶ And ye shall be 'holy men unto 5 Heb. tear. me: \*neither shall ye eat any flesh /ch.13, 2.12. Dont. 15, 19.
 Lev. 22, 27.
 ch. 19. 6.
 14. 21.
 Lev. 22. 8.
 Ezek. 4, 14. & 44. 31. ch. 19. 6. Lev. 19. 2. Deut.

CHRIST 1491.

7 Gen. 31,39. \* Deut. 22, 28, 29, 2 Heb. weigh, Gen. 23. 16.

\* Gen.34.12. Deut. 22. 1 Sam. 18. 25.

° Lev. 19. 26,
31. & 20.27,
Deut. 18.
10, 11.
1 Sam. 28.
3, 9.

P Lev.18, 23, & 20, 15. 9 Num. 25, 2, 7, 8, Deut. 13, 1,

2. 5, 6, 9, 13, 14, 15, & 17, 2, 3, 5, A 17. 2, 8, 5, ch. 23. 9. Lev. 19. 33. & 25. 35. Deut.10.19. Jer. 7. 6. Zech. 7. 10. Mal. 3. 5.

Mal. 3. 5.
Dout. 10.
18. & 24. 17.
& 27. 19.
Ps. 94. 6.
1s. 1.17, 23.
& 10. 2.
Ezek. 22. 7.
Zech. 7. 10.
Jam. 1. 27.

t Deut. 15. 9. & 24. 15. Job 35. 9. Luke 18. 7.

Luke 18. 7.

ver. 27.

Job 34. 28.

Ps. 18. 6.

& 145. 19.

Jam. 5. 4.

Job 31. 23.

Ps. 69. 24.

Ps. 100, 9. lam, 5, 3,

14m. 5. 3. Lev. 25. 35, 36, 37. Deut. 23, 19, 20. Neh. 5. 7. Ps. 15. 5. Ezek. 18. 8,

17.
Deut. 24.6,
10, 13, 17.
Joh 22. 6.
& 24. 3, 9.
Pro. 20. 16.
& 22. 27.
Exek. 18.
7, 16.
Amos 2. 8.

b ver. 23.

ch. 34, 6, 2 Chr. 30.9, Ps. 86, 15,

d Eccles, 10.

20. Arts 23. 5. Jude 8.

3 Or, judges, ver. 9, 9. Ps. 82. 6.

4 Heb. thy fulness. ch. 23, 16,

19. Prov. 3. 9.

d ch. 21, 2, ch. 21, 16,

2 Or, goat.

6 Matt. 24. 48.

Num. 35.

f See ver. 1, 7. Prov. 6, 31.

9 ver. 4.

4 ch. 21. 6.

Deut. 25.1. 2 Chr. 19.

C 8

72

Before CHRIST 1401.

vor. 7. 1.ov. 19.16. Ps. 15. 3. \$ 101. 5. Pro. 10. 18. See 2 Sam. 19. 27.

with 16. 3.

ch. 20, 16, Deut. 19, 16, 17, 18, See I Kin.

21. 10, 13. Ps. 35, 11.

Ps. 35, 11. Pro. 19. 5, 9, 28. & 24, 28. Matt. 26. 50, 60, 61. Acts 6, 11, 13.

Gen. 7. 1, & 19, 4, 7, ch. \$2, 1, 2, Josh, 24, 15, 1 Sam. 15, 9, 1 Kin, 19,

ob 31. 34.

Pro. 1. 10, 11, 15, & 4, 11, Matt. 27, 21, 26, Mark 15,

15. Imke 23.23. Acts 21, 27, & 25, 9,

d ver. 6, 7. Lev. 19, 15.

8 Hob.

anner. Dent, 22.1.

Job 31, 29, Pro. 24, 17, & 25, 21, Matt. 5, 41,

Rom. 12.

20. I Thoss. 5. 15.

f Dout. 22.4.

thou cease to help him? or, and would-est rease to leave thy business

business
for him;
thou shalt
surely! are
it to join
with him.

rar. 2.

4 Or, wilt

2 Or,

that is torn of beasts in the field; ye shall cast it to the dogs.

CHAPTER XXIII.

CHAFIER AALI.

1 of slander and false witness. 3, 6 of justice.
4 of charitableness. 10 of the year
of vest. 12 of the subsult. 13 of delutry.
14 of the three feasts. 18 of the blood and
the fat of the sacrifice. 20 An Angel is promised, with a blessing, if they obey him.

THOU shalt not raise a false report; put not thine hand with the wicked to be an bunrighteous witness

2 Thou shalt not follow a multitude to do evil; dneither shalt thou speak in a cause to decline after

many to wrest judgment:

3 ¶ Neither shalt thou countenance

a poor man in his cause.

4 ¶ If thou meet thine enemy's ox or his ass going astray, thou shalt surely bring it back to him again.

5 / If thou see the ass of him that hatcth thee lying under his burden, and wouldest forbear to help him, thou shalt surely help with him.

6 Thou shalt not wrest the judgment of thy poor in his cause.

7 \* Keep thee far from a false mat-

ter; 'and the innocent and righteous slay thou not: for \* I will not justify the wicked.

8 ¶ And thou shalt take no gift: for the gift blindeth 5the wise, and perverteth the words of the righteous.

9 ¶ Also "thou shalt not oppress a stranger: for ye know the 6 heart of a stranger, seeing ye were strangers in the land of Egypt.

10 And "six years thou shalt sow thy land, and shalt gather in the

Deut. 1, 17, Ps. 72, 2, fruits thereof:

11 But the seventh year thou shalt let it rest and lie still: that the poor of thy people may eat: and what they leave the beasts of the field shall eat. In like manner thou shalt deal with thy vineyard, and with thy

7 oliveyard. 12 ° Six days thou shalt do thy work, and on the seventh day thou shalt rest: that thine ox and thine ass may rest, and the son of thy handmaid, and the stranger, may be

refreshed. 13 And in all things that I have said unto you p be circumspect; and make no mention of the name of other gods, neither let it be heard out of thy mouth.

14 ¶ Three times thou shalt keep a feast unto me in the year. 21. Bedes, 5.8. 15 Thou shalt keep the feast of

unleavened bread: (thou shalt eat unleavened broad seven days, as I commanded thee, in the time ap-pointed of the month Abli; for in it thou camest out from Egypt: and none shall appear before me

empty:)
16 "And the feast of harvest, the firstfruits of thy labours, which thou hast sown in the field: and "the feast of ingathering, which is in the end of the year, when thou hast gathered in thy labours out of the field.

17 Three times in the year all thy males shall appear before the Lord

18 Thou shalt not offer the blood of my sacrifice with leavened bread; neither shall the fat of my 2 sacrifice remain until the morning.

19 "The first of the firstfruits of thy land thou shalt bring into the house of the Lord thy God. Thou shalt not seethe a kid in his mother's

20 ¶ Behold, I send an Angel before thee, to keep thee in the way, and to bring thee into the place

which I have prepared.
21 Beware of him, and obey his voice, d provoke him not; for he will 'not pardon your transgressions: for

22 But if thou shalt indeed obey his voice, and do all that I speak; then "I will be an enemy unto thine enemies, and <sup>3</sup> an adversary unto thine adversaries.

23 \* For mine Angel shall go before thee, and bring thee in unto the Amorites, and the Hittites, and the Perizzites, and the Canaanites, the Hivites, and the Jebusites: and I will cut them off.

24 Thou shalt not \*bow down to their gods, nor serve them, i nor do after their works: "but thou shalt utterly overthrow them, and quite break down their images.

25 And ye shall "serve the Lord your God, and "he shall bless thy bread, and thy water; and "I will take sickness away from the midst of thec.

26 ¶ There shall nothing east their young, nor be barren, in thy land: the number of thy days I will r fulfil.

27 I will send 'my fear before thee, and will tdestroy all the people to whom thou shalt come, and I will make all thine enemies turn their backs unto thec.

28 And "I will send hornets before thee, which shall drive out the Hi-vite, the Canaanite, and the Hittite, from before thee.

28. 4. Job 21. 10. Mal. 3. 10, 11. "Gen. 25. 8, 25. 29. 10. 17. 14. 6. 29. 4. Job 21. 10. Mal. 3. 10, 11. "Gen. 25. 8, 25. 29. 10. 5. 6. 42. 17. Pt. 65. 23, 24. 90, 10. "Gen. 35. 5. 6. 15. 11, 15. Dent. 2. 25. 41, 25. Josh. 2. 9, 11. 1 Pam. 14. 15. 2 Chr. 14. 14. (Dent. 7. 23. 4 Heb. neck, Ps. 18. 40. "Deut. 7. 20. Josh. 24. 12. "Deut. 7. 20. 29 \* I will not drive them out from

CHRIST

1491. ch. 34, 20. Deu. 16.16. ch. 34, 22, Lev. 23, 10.

Pen. 34, 23, Deu. 16, 16, ch. 12, 8, & 34, 25, Lev. 2, 11, Deut. 16, 4, 2 Or, feast.

r ch. 84. 23.

2 Or, feast. e ch. 22, 29. & 34, 26. Lov. 23, 10, 17. Num. 18, 12, 13. Don. 26,10. Nch.10, 35. ch. 34, 26, Dou.14, 21,

ch. 14, 19, & 32, 34, & 33, 2, 14, Num. 20,

Num. 20. 16. Josh, 5. 13, & 6. 2. Ps. 91, 11. Is. 63. 9. d Num. 11.

11. Ps. 78. 40, 56. Eph. 4. 30. Heb. 3. 10,

ch. 32. 34. Num. 14. 35. 35. Den, 18.19. Josh, 24.19. Jer. 5. 7. Hob. 3. 11. 1 Joh : 5.

/ In. 9. 6. Jer. 23. 6. John 10. 30. g Gen. 12. 3. Dent. 30. 7. Jer. 30. 20.

3 Or. 1 will afflict them that afflict thee. h ver. 20, ch. 33, 2, i Josh. 21, 8, 11. t ch. 20. 5.

I Lev. 18. 3. Deut. 12. 30, 31. Num. 33. 52. Deut. 7. 5. 25. & 12. 3. 25. & 12. 5. \* Deut. 6.13. & 10. 12. 20. & 11. 13. 14. & 13. 4. Josh. 22. 5. & 24. 14. 15. 21. 24. 1 Sam. 7. 3. & 12. 20. 24. Matt. 4. 10. \* Deut. 7.13. & 22. 5. 8. Pch. 15. 26.

P ch. 15. 26. Deut. 7. 15.

CHRIST 1491.

before thee in one year; lest the land become desolate, and the beast of the

field multiply against thee.

30 By little and little I will drive them out from before thee, until thou be increased, and inherit the

81 And FI will set thy bounds from the Red sea even unto the sea of the Philistines, and from the desert unto the river: for I will deliver the inhabitants of the land into your hand; and thou shalt drive them out before thee.

32 "Thou shalt make no covenant with them, nor with their gods.
33 They shall not dwell in thy land,

lest they make thee sin against me: for if thou serve their gods, bit will surely be a snare unto thee.

CHAPTER XXIV.

1 Moses is called up into the mountain. 3 The people promise obedience. 4 Moses buildeth an altar, and twelve pillars. 6 He sprinkleth the blood of the convenant. 9 The glory of God appeareth. 14 Auron and Hur have the churge of the people. 15 Moses worth into the mountain, where he continuel forty days and forty nights.

AND he said unto Moses, Come up unto the Lord, thou, and Aaron, "Nadab, and Abihu, band seventy of the olders of Israel; and worship ye afar off.

2 And Moses calone shall come near the Lord: but they shall not come nigh; neither shall the people go up with him.

3 ¶ And Moses came and told the people all the words of the LORD, and all the judgments; and all the people answered with one voice, and said, "All the words which the LORD hath said will we do.

4 And Moses wrote all the words of the LORD, and rose up early in the morning, and builded an altar under the hill, and twelve 'pillars, according to the twelve tribes of Israel.

5 And he sent young men of the children of Israel, which offered burnt offerings, and sacrificed peace offerings of oxen unto the Lore.

6 And Moses took half of the blood, and put it in basons; and half of the blood he sprinkled on 4 Heb. 9, 19, the altar.

7 And he atook the book of the covenant, and read in the audience of the people: and they said, 'All that the Lorp hath said will we do. and be obedient.

8 And Moses took the blood, and sprinkled it on the people, and said, Behold \*the blood of the covenant, which the LORD hath made with you

oncerning all these words.

9 Then went up Moses, and Aaron, Nadab, and Abihu, and seventy of the elders of Israel:

10 And they "saw the God of Israel: and there was under his feet as it were a paved work of a "sap-

phire stone, and as it were the 'body of heaven in his clearness.

11 And upon the nobles of the children of Israel he plaid not his hand: also they saw God, and did eat and drink

12 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses. Come up to me into the mount, and be there: and I will give thee 'tables of stone, and a law, and command-ments which I have written; that thou mayest teach them.

13 And Moses rose up, and "his minister Joshua: and Moses "went up into the mount of God.

14 And he said unto the elders, Tarry ye here for us, until we come again unto you: and, behold, Aaron and Hur are with you: if any man have any matters to do, let him come unto them.

15 And Moses went up into the mount, and va cloud covered the mount.

16 And the glory of the Lorn abode upon mount Sinai, and the cloud covered it six days: and the seventh day he called unto Moses out of the midst of the cloud.

17 And the sight of the glory of the LORD was like adevouring fire on the top of the mount in the eyes of the children of Israel.

18 And Moses went into the midst of the cloud, and gat him up into the mount: and Moses was in the mount forty days and forty nights.

CHAPTER XXV.

1 What the Investies must after for the making of the tabernucle. 10 The form of the wek. If The mercy seat, with the cherubins. 23 The table, with the furniture thereof. 31 The can-diestick, with the instruments thereof.

AND the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Speak unto the children of Israel, that they 2 bring me an 3 offering: "of every man that giveth it willingly with his heart ye shall take my offering.

3 And this is the offering which ye shall take of them; gold, and silver, and brass.

4 And blue, and purple, and scarlet,

4 And once, and purple, and scarres, and 4 fine linen, and goats' hair, 5 And rams' skins dyed red, and badgers' skins, and shittim wood, 6 boll for the light, 'spices for anoliting oil, and for 4 sweet in-

cense. 7 Onyx stones, and stones to be set in the ephod, and in the breastplate.

8 And let them make me a sanctu-

ary; that I may dwell among them.
9 'According to all that I shew thee,
after the pattern of the tabernacle,
and the pattern of all the instruments

thereof, even so shall ye make it.

10 ¶ 2 And they shall make an ark
of shittim wood: two cubits and a
half shall be the length thereof, and a cubit and a half the breadth thereof, and a cubit and a half the height thereof.

11 And thou shalt overlay it with pure

Reform CHRIST 1491.

º Matt. 17. 2. P ch. 19, 21, ver. 10. Gen. 16, 18, & 32, 30. ch. 33, 20. Deut. 4, 33, Judg. 18,

rGen. 31.54. ch. 18. 12. 1 Cor. 10. 18. \* ver. 2, 15, 18

4 ch. 31, 18, & 32, 15, 16, Deut, 5, 22, ch. 32. 17. " ver. 2.

rch. 19. 9, 1°. Matt. 17. 5. ch. 16. 10. Num. 14. 10.

a 19. 18. Deut. 4.36. Heb. 12.

b ch. 34, 28, Deut. 9, 9,

2 Reh. taks for me. 3 ()r, henve offering. "ch. 35, 5, 21. 1 Chr. 29, 3, 5, 9, 14, Fzra 2, 68, & 3, 5, & 7, 16, Neh. 11, 2, 2 Cor. 8, 12, & 9, 7,

4 Or. silk, Gen. 41, 42. b ch. 27, 20. ch. 30. 23. d ch. 30, 34. ch. 28, 4, 6, f ch. 18, 15,

# ch. 36, 1, 3, 4, Lev. 4, 6, & 10, 4, # 21, 12, Heb. 9, 1, 2, 1 Kin, 6, 13, 2 Cor, 6, 16, Heb. 3. 6. Rev. 21, 3,

í ver. 10. b ch. 37, 1.

Gen.15, 18, Num. 34, 3, Deu. 11, 24, Josh, 1, 4, 1 Kin. 4, 21, 21, Pa, 72, 8, 5 Josh, 21. 44. Judg. 1. 4. & 11. 21.

e ch. 34, 12, 15. Dout. 7. 2. b ch. 3t. 12. Deut. 7, 16. & 12. 30. Josh. 23.13. Judg. 2. 3. 1 Sam. 18.

21. Ps. 106. 36.

ech.,28, 1, Lev. 10, 1, 2, 6 ch. 1. 5. Num. 11. 16. e ver. 13, 15,

d ver. 7. ch. 19. 8. Dout. 5, 27. Dout. 31. 9. /Gen. 28, 18,

g Heb. 9, 18.

i ver. S. 4 Heb. 9. 20. & 13, 20. 1 Pet, 1, 2, l ver. 1. ver. 1.

See Gen.
32. 30.
ch. 3. 6.
Judg. 13.
22.
Is. 6. 1, 5.
with ch. 33. 20, 23, John 1, 18, J Tim. 6,

16. 1 John 4. \* Exck. 1. 26. & 10. 1. Rev. 4. 3.

Before CHRIST 1491.

gold, within and without shalt thou overlay it, and shalt make upon it a

crown of gold round about.

12 And thou shalt cast four rings of gold for it, and put them in the four corners thereof; and two rings shall be in the one side of it, and two rings in the other side of it.

13 And thou shalt make staves of shittim wood, and overlay them with gold.

14 And thou shalt put the staves into the rings by the sides of the ark, that the ark may be borne with them.

1 1 Kin. R. S.

12. Heb. 9. 4.

" ch. 37. 6. Rom. 3. 25. Heb. 9. 5.

2 Or, of the matter of the mercy seat.

° 1 Kin. 8. 7. 1 Chr. 28.

Heb. 9. 5.

P.ch. 96 31

r ch. 20, 42,

43. & 30. 6, 36. Lev. 16, 2. Num. 17. 4.

Num. 7. 89, 1 Sam. 4. 4. 2 Sam. 6. 2. 2 Kin. 19.

15. Ps. 80. 1.

Is. 37, 16,

cb. 37. 10. 1 Kin. 7. 48. 2 Chr. 4. 8. Heb. 9. 2.

9 ver. 16.

15 The staves shall be in the rings of the ark: they shall not be taken from it. 16 And thou shalt put into the ark "the testimony which I shall \*\* ch. 16, 34, & 31, 18, Dout. 10, 2, 5, & 31, 26, 1 Kin. 8, 9, 2 Kin. 11, 19

give thee. 17 And "thou shalt make a mercy seat of pure gold: two cubits and a half shall be the length thereof, and a cubit and a half the breadth

thereof. 18 And thou shalt make two cherubims of gold, of beaten work shalt thou make them, in the two ends

of the mercy seat.

19 And make one cherub on the one end, and the other cherub on the other end: even 2 of the mercy seat shall ye make the cherubins on the

two ends thereof. 20 And othe cherubins shall stretch forth their wings on high, covering the mercy seat with their wings, and their faces shall look one to another; toward the mercy seat shall the faces

of the cherubims be. 21 P And thou shalt put the mercy seat above upon the ark; and in the ark thou shalt put the testimony

that I shall give thee.

22 And 'there I will meet with thee, and I will commune with thee from above the mercy seat, from between the two cherubins which are upon the ark of the testimony, of all things which I will give thee in commandment unto the children of Israel.

23 ¶ 'Thou shalt also make a table of shittim wood: two cubits shall be the length thereof, and a cubit the breadth thereof, and a cubit and a half the height thereof.

24 And thou shalt overlay it with pure gold, and make thereto a crown of gold round about,

25 And thou shalt make unto it a border of an hand breadth round about, and thou shalt make a golden crown to the border thereof round about.

26 And thou shalt make for it four rings of gold, and put the rings in the four corners that are on the four feet thereof.

27 Over against the border shall the rings be for places of the staves to bear the table.

28 And thou shalt make the staves of shittim wood, and overlay them with gold, that the table may be borne with them.

29 And thou shalt make "the dishes thereof, and spoons thereof, and co-vers thereof, and bowls thereof, 2 to cover withal: of pure gold shalt thou make them.

30 And thou shalt set upon the table showbread before me alway.

81 T And thou shalt make a can-dlestick of pure gold: of beaten work shall the candlestick be made: his shaft, and his branches, his bowls, his knops, and his flowers, shall be

of the same.

32 And six branches shall come out of the sides of it; three branches of the candlestick out of the one side, and three branches of the candlestick

out of the other side:

33 Three bowls made like unto almonds, with a knop and a flower in one branch; and three bowls made like almonds in the other branch, with a knop and a flower: so in the six branches that come out of the candlestick.

34 And in the candlestick shall be four bowls made like unto almonds, with their knops and their flowers.

35 And there shall be a knop under two branches of the same, and a know under two branches of the same, and a knop under two branches of the same, according to the six branches

that proceed out of the candlestick.

36 Their knops and their branches shall be of the same: all it shall be

one beaten work of pure gold.

37 And thou shalt make the seven lamps thereof: and they shall slight the lamps thereof, that they may agive light over against 4 it.

38 And the tongs thereof, and the snuffdishes thereof, shall be of pure gold.

39 Of a talent of pure gold shall he

make it, with all these vessels.

40 And blook that thou make them after their pattern, 5 which was shewed thee in the mount.

CHAPTER XXVI. 1 The ten curtains of the tabernade, 7 The eleven curtains of goals hair, 14 The covering of vanas' skins. 15 The bourds of the tabernade, will their sockets and bars. 31 The vail for the ark. 36 The hanging for the door.

MOREOVER "thou shalt make the tabernacle with ten curtains of fine twined linen, and blue, and purple, and scarlet: with cherubims of

cunning work shalt thou make them. 2 The length of one curtain shall be eight and twenty cubits, and the breadth of one curtain four cubits: and every one of the curtains shall have one measure.

3 The five curtains shall be coupled together one to another; and other five curtains shall be coupled one to another.

Before CHRIST 1401

\* ch. 37. 16. Num. 4. 7. 2 Or, to

pour out withal

E Lev. 24. 5, 6, 9 ch. 37, 17, 1 Kin. 7, 49, Zech. 4, 2, Heb. 9, 2, Rev. 1, 12.

\* ch 27, 21, & 50. S. Lev. 21.3,4. 2 Chr. 13.

3 Or, cause 4 Num. 8, 2, 4 Heb. the 6 ch. 26, 30. Nam. 8. 4. 1 Chr. 28. 11, 19. Acts 7. 41. Heb. 8. 5.

5 Heb. which thou wast caused to see.

e ch. 36, 8,

6 Heb. the work of a cunning workman, or, em-broiderer.

OHRIST 1491. 4 And thou shalt make loops of blue upon the edge of the one curtain from the selvedge in the coupling; and likewise shalt thou make in the uttermost edge of another curtain, in the coupling of the second.

5 Fifty loops shalt thou make in the one curtain, and fifty loops shalt thou make in the edge of the curtain that is in the coupling of the second; that the loops may take hold one of another.

6 And thou shalt make fifty taches of gold, and couple the curtains together with the taches: and it shall

be one tabernacle.

bch. 36. 14.

7 ¶ And biliou shalt make curtains of goats' hair to be a covering upon the tabernacle: eleven curtains shalt thou make

8 The length of one curtain shall be thirty cubits, and the breadth of one curtain four cubits: and the eleven curtains shall be all of one measure.

9 And thou shalt couple five curtains by themselves, and six curtains by themselves, and six curtains by themselves, and shalt double the sixth curtain in the forefront of the tabernacle.

10 And thou shalt make fifty loops on the edge of the one curtain that is outmost in the coupling, and fifty loops in the edge of the curtain which coupleth the second.

union coupleth the second.

11 And thou shalt make fifty taches
of brass, and put the tuches into the
loops, and couple the <sup>2</sup>tent together,

that it may be one.

12 And the remnant that remaineth of the curtains of the tent, the half curtain that remaineth, shall hang over the backside of the tabernacle.

over the backside of the tabernacie.

18 And a cubit on the one side, and
a cubit on the other side 3 of that
which remaineth in the length of the
curtains of the tent, it shall hang
over the sides of the tabernacie on
this side and on that side, to cover it.

this side and on that side, to cover it.

14 And "thou shelt make a covering for the tent of rams' skins dyed red, and a covering above of badgers'

skins.
15 ¶ And thou shalt make boards for the tabernacle of shittim wood

for the tabernacie of smithin wood standing up. 16 Ten cubits shall be the length of a board, and a cubit and a half shall

be the breadth of one board.

17 Two 4 tenons shall there be in one board, set in order one against another; thus shall thou make for all

other: thus shalt thou make for all the boards of the tabernacle, 18 And thou shalt make the boards

for the tabernacle, twenty boards on the south side southward. 19 And thou shalt make forty sock-

ets of silver under the twenty boards; two sockets under one board for his two tenons, and two sockets under another board for his two tenons. 20 And for the second side of the

20 And for the second side of the tabernacle on the north side there shall be twenty boards:

21 And their forty sockets of silver; two sockets under one board, and two sockets under another board, 22 And for the sides of the taken

22 And for the sides of the tabernacle westward thou shalt make six boards.

23 And two boards shalt thou make for the corners of the tabernacle in the two sides.

24 And they shall be 2 coupled together beneath, and they shall be coupled together above the head of it unto one ring: thus shall it be for them both; they shall be for the two comers.

25 And they shall be eight boards, and their sockets of silver, sixteen sockets; two sockets under one board, and

two sockets under another board.
26 ¶ And thou shalt make bars of shittim wood; five for the boards of the one side of the tabernacle,

27 And five bars for the boards of the other side of the tabernacle, and five bars for the boards of the side of the tabernacle, for the two sides westward.

28 And the middle bar in the midst of the boards shall reach from end

to end.
29 And thou shalt overlay the boards with gold, and make their rings of gold for places for the bars: and thou shalt overlay the bars with gold.

30 And thou shalt rear up the tabernacle daccording to the fashion thereof which was shewed thee in the mount.

31 ¶ And thou shalt make a vail of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen of cunning work: with

cherubins shall it be made:
32 And thou shalt hang it upon four pillars of shittim wood overlaid with gold: their hooks shall be of gold, upon the four sockets of silver.

33 ¶ And thou shalt hang up the vail under the taches, that thou mayest bring in thither within the vail /the ark of the testimony: and the vail shall divide unto you between 'the holy place and the most holy.

34 And \*thou shalt put the mercy seat upon the ark of the testimony

in the most holy place.

35 And 'thou shalt set the table without the vail, and \*the candle-stick over against the table on the side of the tabernacle toward the south: and thou shalt put the table on the north side.

36 And thou shalt make an hanging for the door of the tent, of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen, wrought with needlework.

37 And thou shalt make for the hanging "five pillars of shittim record, and overlay them with gold, and their hooks shall be of gold: and thou shalt cast five sockets of brass for them.

Before CHBIST 1491.

2 Hob. twinned.

d ch.25.9,40. & 27.8 A. Acts 7.44. Heb. 8.5. ch. 36.35. Lov. 16.2. 2 Chr. 3.14. Mat. 27.51. Heb. 9.3.

f ch. 25, 16, & 40, 21,

<sup>9</sup> Lev. 16, 2. Heb. 9, 2, 3, k ch. 25, 21, & 40, 20, Heb. 9, 5,

i ch. 40, 22, Heb. 9, 2, 4 ch. 40, 24,

l ch. 36, 37,

™ ch. 36, 38,

4 Heb.

2 Or,

8 Hob. in the remainder,

or, surplusage.

ch. 36, 19.

Before OHBIST 1491. ° ch. 38. 1. Ezek, 43. 13.

<sup>5</sup> See Num. 16, 38,

° ch. 25, 40, & 26, 30,

2 Heb. he shered.

d ch. 38. 9.

CHAPTER XXVII. OHAPTER AAVII.

1 The alter of burst of pring, with the vessels thereof. 9 The court of the taberacle inclosed with hangings and pillure. 18 The measure of the court. 20 The oil for the lamp.

AND thou shalt make "an altar of shittim wood, five cubits long, and five cubits broad; the altar shall be fourtenant, and the helicit them.

be foursquare: and the height thereof shall be three cubits.

2 And thou shalt make the horns

of it upon the four corners thereof: his horns shall be of the same: and thou shalt overlay it with brass.

3 And thou shalt make his pans to receive his ashes, and his shovels, and his basons, and his fleshhooks, and his firepans: all the vessels thereof thou shalt make of brass.

4 And thou shalt make for it a grate of network of brass; and upon the net shalt thou make four brasen rings in the four corners thereof.

5 And thou shalt put it under the compass of the altar beneath, that the net may be even to the midst of

the altar 6 And thou shalt make staves for the altar, staves of shittim wood, and

overlay them with brass 7 And the staves shall be put into the rings, and the staves shall be upon the two sides of the altar, to bear it.

8 Hollow with boards shalt thou

make it: "as 2 it was shewed thee in the mount, so shall they make it.

9 ¶ And d thou shalt make the court

of the tabernacle: for the south side southward there shall be hangings for the court of fine twined linen of an hundred cubits long for one side:

10 And the twenty pillars thereof and their twenty sockets shall be of brass; the hooks of the pillars and their fillets shall be of silver.

11 And likewise for the north side in length there shall be hangings of an hundred cubits long, and his twenty pillars and their twenty sockets of brass; the hooks of the pillars and their fillets of silver.

12 7 And for the breadth of the court on the west side shall be hangings of fifty cubits: their pillars ten, and their sockets ten.

13 And the breadth of the court on the east side eastward shall be fifty cubits

14 The hangings of one side of the gate shall be fifteen cubits: their pillars three, and their sockets three

15 And on the other side shall be hangings fifteen cubits: their pillars three, and their sockets three.

16 ¶ And for the gate of the court shall be an hanging of twenty cubits, of blue, and an purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen, wrought with needlework: and their pillars shall be four, and their sockets four.

17 All the pillars round about the court shall be filleted with silver:

their hooks shall be of silver, and their sockets of brass.

18 The length of the court shall be an hundred cubits, and the breadth <sup>2</sup> fifty every where, and the height five cubits of fine twined linen, and their sockets of brass.

19 All the vessels of the tabernacle

in all the service thereof, and all the pins thereof, and all the pins of the court, shall be of brass.

20 And thou shalt command the

children of Israel, that they bring thee pure oil olive beaten for the light, to

pure on once better for the light, to cause the lamp sto hurr always. 21 In the tabernacie of the congre-gation /without the vall, which is before the testimony, \*Aaron and his sons shall order it from evening to norning before the Load: \*At shall. be a statute for ever unto their generations on the behalf of the children of Israel.

### CHAPTER XXVIII.

1 Aaron and his some are set apart for the price's affice. 2 Holy garments are appointed. 6 The epind. 15 The breastplade with twelve precious stones. 30 The Urin and Trunminn. 31 The volte of the ephod, with pomegranutes and bells. 36 The plate of the unitre. 39 The embroidered coal. 40 The garments for Aaron's zons.

AND take thou unto thee "Aaron thy brother, and his sons with him, from among the children of Israel, that he may minister unto me in the priest's office, even Aaron, Nadab and Abihu, Eleazar and Ithamar, Aaron's sons.

2 And bthou shalt make holy garments for Aaron thy brother for glory and for beauty.

3 And thou shalt speak unto all that are wise hearted, a whom I have filled with the spirit of wisdom, that they may make Aaron's garments to consecrate him, that he may minister unto me in the priest's office.

4 And these are the garments which they shall make; "a breastplate, and 'an ephod, and "a robe, and ha broidthey shall make holy garments for Aaron thy brother, and his sons, that he may minister unto me in the priest's office.

5 And they shall take gold, and blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine linen.

of sind they shall make the ephod of gold, of blue, and of purple, of scarlet, and fine twined linen, with cunning work.

7 It shall have the two shoulderpieces thereof joined at the two edges thereof; and so it shall be joined

together. 8 And the 4 curious girdle of the ephod, which is upon it, shall be of the same, according to the work there-of; even of gold, of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen.

9 And thou shalt take two onyx stones, and grave on them the names of the children of Israel:

10 Six of their names on one stone, and

CHRIST 1491.

2 Hoh, fifty

<sup>4</sup> Lev. 24, 2, 3 Hob. to ascend up. f ch. 26. 31, 33.

33, eh. 30, 8, 1 Sam. 3, 3, 2 Chr. 13, 11. A ch. 28. 49. 9. 28. Lov. 3. 17. & 16. 34. 8. 24. 9. Num. 18. 23. & 19. 21. 1 Sam. 30.

Num. 18,7. Heb. 5, 1,4.

6 ch.29,5,29. & 31, 10. & 39, 1, 2. Lev. 8, 7, Num. 20, 26, 28, ch. 31. 6. d ch. 31, 3, 4 35, 30, 31,

e ver. 15. / ver. 6. 9 ver. 31. A ver. 39.

i ch, 39, 2,

broidered

The brea	stplate of judgment.	EXODUS,	XXVIII.	The Urim and the Ti	hummim.
Before CHRIST 1491.	the other six names of the other stone, according		neath, toward	es of the ephod under- the forepart thereof, ne other coupling there-	Before CHRIST 1491.
	11 With the work of an stone, like the engravings	of a signet,	of, above the	curious girdle of the	_
	shalt thou engrave the with the names of the Israel: thou shalt make	children of them to be	plate by the 1	shall bind the breast- rings thereof unto the hod with a lace of blue,	
	set in ouches of gold.  12 And thou shalt put th upon the shoulders of th		of the ephod, a	above the curious girdle and that the breastplate from the ephod.	
b ver. 29. ch. 39. 7.	stones of memorial unto of Israel: and * Aaron sha names before the Lord u	the children Il bear their	29 And Aaron of the children	n shall bear the names n of Israel in the breast- ment upon his heart,	
l See Josh. 4. 7. Zech. 6. 14.	shoulders for a memoria 13 ¶ And thou shalt n	il.	when he goeth for a memo	in unto the holy place, rial before the LORD	° ver. 12.
	of gold; 14 And two chains of I the ends; of wreathen	work shalt	breastplate of	thou shalt put in the judgment the Urim	P Lev. 8. 8. Num. 27. 21.
™ ch. 39. 8.	thou make them, and wreathen chains to the o 15 ¶ And "thou shall	uches. t niske the	upon Aaron's in before the	mim; and they shall be heart, when he goeth Lord: and Aaron shall	Deut. 33. 8. 1 Sam. 28. 6.
	breastplate of judgment ning work; after the v ephod thou shalt make	ork of the		gment of the children n his heart before the ally.	Egra 2, 63, Nob. 7, 65,
	of blue, and of purple, and af fine twined linen make it.	d of scarlet,	31 ¶ And q robe of the ep	thou shalt make the hod all of blue. e shall be an hole in	7 ch. 39. 22.
	16 Foursquare it sha doubled; a span shall be	the length	the top of it, it shall have a	in the midst thereof: binding of woven work	}
* ch. 39. 10,	thereof, and a span si breadth thereof. 17 "And thou shalt	2 set in it	the hole of an not rent.	he hole of it, as it were n habergeon, that it be	į
2 Heb. AU in it AU- ings of stone.	settings of stones, even is stones: the first row sha dius, a topaz, and a car	<i>ll be</i> a <sup>8</sup> sar-	thou shalt mal	eath upon the 2 hem of it ke pomegranates of blue, , and of scarlet, round	2 Or, skirta.
3 Or, ruby.	shall be the first row.  18 And the second row emerald, a sapphire, and		gold between	n thereof; and bells of them round about: pell and a poniegranate,	
	19 And the third row agate, and an amethyst. 20 And the fourth row		the hem of the	nd a pomegranate, upon e robe round about. nall be upon Aaron to	
4 Hob. fillings.	an onyx, and a jasper: be set in gold in their in 21 And the stones sh	they shall iclosings.	minister: and heard when I	i his sound shall be he goeth in unto the ore the Lord, and when	
	the names of the children twelve, according to their	n of Israel, names, <i>like</i>	he cometh out	t, that he die not. ou shalt make a plate	rch. 39. 30. Zech, 14.
	the engravings of a signe with his name shall the ing to the twelve tribes.	be accord-	the engraving NESS TO TH		20.
	22 ¶ And thou shalt the breastplate chains a of wreathen work of pure	at the ends gold.	lace, that it m upon the for	shalt put it on a blue ay be upon the mitre; efront of the mitre it	ver. 43. Lev. 10. 17.
	23 And thou shalt mak breastplate two rings o shalt put the two rings	f gold, and	forehead, that	hall be upon Aaron's Aaron may bear the	A 22. 9. Num. 18. 1. Is. 53. 11. Ezek. 4. 4.
	ends of the breastplate.  24 And thou shalt powereathen chains of gold	ut the two	iniquity of the children of Is	e holy things, which the racl shall hallow in all lits; and it shall be	5, 6. John 1, 29, Heb. 9, 28, 1 Pct. 2, 24,
	rings which are on the breastplate,		always upon l	his forehead, that they oted before the LORD.	Lev. 1. 4. & 22. 27. & 23. 11.

coat of fine linen, and thou shalt make the mitre of fine linen, and thou shalt make the girdle of needlework. 40 T" And for Aaron's sons thou shalt make coats, and thou shalt make for

may be raccepted before the LORD.

39 ¶ And thou shalt embroider the

26 ¶ And thou shalt make two rings them girdles, and bonnets shalt thou of gold, and thou shalt put them upon the two ends of the breastplate make for them, for glory and for beauty. in the border thereof, which is in 41 And thou shalt put them upon Aaron thy brother, and his sons with him; and shalt anoint them, and the side of the ephod inward. 27 And two other rings of gold him; and shalt anoint them, and thou shalt make, and shalt put them, are consecrate them, and sanctify them,

1. Lev. 1. 4. & 22. 27. & 23. 11. Is. 56. 7. ver. 4. ch. 39, 27, 28, 29, 41, Ezck. 41, 17, 18, \* ch. 29. 7. & 90. 30. & 40. 15. Lev. 10. 7.

3 Heb. fill their hand.

rch. 29. 9,

25 And the other two ends of the

two wreathen chains thou shalt fasten

in the two ouches, and put them on the shoulderpieces of the ephod be-

fore it.

The sact	ifice and EXOD	US, XXIX. cer	emonies of
Before CHRIST 1491.	that they may minister unto me in the priest's office. 42 And thou shalt make them "lines	them, and burn them upon the aithr.	Before OHRIST 1491.
ch. 39, 28, Lev. 6, 10, & 16, 4,	breeches to cover * their nakedness from the loins even unto the thigh they shall * reach:	thou burn with fire without the camp it is a sin offering.	Heb. 13.
Esek, 41. 18. 2 Heb. flesh of their nakedness.	48 And they shall be upon Aaron and upon his sons, when they come in unto the tabernacle of the con	o and Aaron and his sons shall 'pu - their hands upon the head of the ram	Lov. 1. 4,
5 Hob, be, 6 ch, 20, 26, 6 Lev. 5, 1	gregation, or when they come near unto the altar to minister in the holy place; that they bear no	thou shalt take his blood, and sprinkle to round about upon the altar.	)
17. & 20. 19, 20. & 22. 9. Num. 9. 13. & 18. 22.	holy place; that they bear no iniquity, and die: 'it shall be a statute for ever unto him and his seed after him.	1 17 And thou shalt cut the ram is pieces, and wash the inwards of him and his legs, and put them unto his pieces, and 2 unto his head.	. }
ch. 27. 21. Lov. 17. 7.	CHAPTER XXIX,  1 The sacrifice and ceromonies of consecrating the priests. 38 The continual burnt offering 45 God's promise to duell among the children	1 12 And then shalt him the whole	
	of Israel.  AND this is the thing that thou shalt do unto them to hallow	sweet savour, an onering made by	Gen. 8, 21.
4 Lov. 8, 2.	them, to minister unto me in the priest's office: "Take one young bul lock, and two rams without blemish,	o other ram; and Aaron and his some shall put their hands upon the head of the ram.	1.ev. 8. 22.
6 Lov. 2. 4. & 6. 20, 21, 22.	2 And bunleavened bread, and cakes unleavened tempered with oil, and wafers unleavened anointed with oil of wheaten flour shalt thou make	and take of his blood, and put it upon the tip of the right ear of	
	them.  3 And thou shalt put them into one basket, and bring them in the basket with the bullock and the two rams.	great toe of their right foot, and sprinkle the blood upon the altar	
ch. 40. 12. Lev. 8. 6.	4 And Arron and his sons thou shall bring unto the door of the tabernack of the congregation, and shalt wash them with water.	21 And thou shalt take of the blood	ch. 30, 25,
Hob. 10. 22. d ch. 28. 2. l.ev. 8. 7.	5 d And thou shalt take the gar ments, and put upon Aaron the coat and the robe of the ephod, and the	Aaron, and upon his garments, and upon his sons, and upon the garments of his sons with him: and	20110.00
ch. 28, 8,	ephod, and the breastplate, and gird him with 'the curious girdle of the ephod:	ments, and his sons, and his sons garments with him.	Heb. 9, 22,
# ch. 28, 41.	6 f And thou shalt put the mitroupon his head, and put the holy crown upon the mitro. 7 Then shalt thou take the anointing foil, and pour it upon his head	the fat and the rump, and the fat that covereth the inwards, and the caul above the liver, and the two	: [
& 30, 25, Lev. 8, 12, & 10, 7, & 21, 10, Num, 35,	and anoint him.  8 And **thou shalt bring his sons and put coats upon them.	it is a ram of consecration:	Lov. 8, 26,
25. 4 Lev. 8, 13, 4 Heb. bind. i Num. 18.7.	9 And thou shalt gird them with girdles, Aaron and his sons, and 4 put the bonnets on them: and ithe priest's office shall be their's for a	out of the basket of the unleavened bread that is before the Lord: 24 And thou shalt put all in the	
5 Heb. fill the hand of.	perpetual statute: and thou shall 5k consecrate Aaron and his sons. 10 And thou shalt cause a bullock	hands of Aaron, and in the hands of his sons; and shalt <sup>32</sup> wave them for a wave offering before the Lorp.	3 Or, shake to and fro,
4 ch. 28, 41. Lev. 8, 22, &c. Hob. 7, 28, I Lev. 1, 4,	to be brought before the talernack of the congregation: and l'Aaron and his sons shall put their hands upon the head of the bullock.	their hands, and burn them upon the	* Lev. 8, 28.
# 8. 14. ** Lev. 8. 15. ** ch. 27. 2.	11 And thou shalt kill the bullock before the Lord, by the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.	offering made by fire unto the Lorn.  26 And thou shalt take b the breast of the ram of Agron's consecration	6 Lev. 8, 29.
& 30. 2. • Lev. 3. 3. 6 It seem eth by	12 And thou "shalt take of the blood of the bullock, and put it upon "the horns of the altar with thy finger, and pour all the blood beside	the Lord: and "it shall be thy part. 27 And thou shall sanctify the breast	Pn. 99. 6.
anatomy, and the Hebrow doctors, to be the midrif.	the bottom of the altar.  13 And "thou shalt take all the fat that covereth the inwards, and "the	of the heave offering, which is waved, and which is heaved up of the ram of the	11, 18. Deut. 18, 3,
	sign to anoto bite firm, and the	1 2202 OH, GIRL OF GREEN WILLOW IS TOT HIS SOIIS.	-

CORSECTAL

Before
CHRIST
1491.

\*Lev. 10.15.
/ Lev. 7. 34.

\*Num. 18. 8.
\*Num. 18. 8.
\*Hob. be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
of the be
o

Fr. 40, 12, Lev. 8, 33, 34, 35, Hob. 10,

P Lev. 8, 32.

\* ch. 30, 26, 28, 29, & 40, 10,

ch. 40, 10, ch. 30, 29, Matt. 23, 19,

28 And it shall be Aaron's and his sons 'by a statute for ever from the children of Israel; for it is an heave offering; and 'it shall be an heave offering from the children of Israel of the sacrifice of their peace offerings, even their heave offering unto the Loan.

29 TAnd the holy garments of Aaron shall be his sons after him, to be anointed therein, and to be consecrated in them.

80 And 24that son that is priest in his stead shall put them on \*seven days, when he cometh into the tabernacle of the congregation to minister in the holy place.

in the holy place.

81 ¶ And thou shalt take the ram of the consecration, and <sup>1</sup> seethe his flesh in the holy place.

32 And Aaron and his sons shall cat the flesh of the ram, and the "bread that is in the basket, by the door of

the tabernacle of the congregation. 33 And "they shall eat those things wherewith the atomement was made, to consecrate and to sanctify them: "but a stranger shall not eat thereof, because they are holy.

34 And if ought of the flesh of the consecrations, or of the bread, remain unto the morning, then p thou shalt burn the remainder with fire: it shall not be eaten, because it is hely,

35 And thus shalt thou do unto Aaron, and to his sons, according to all things which I have commanded thee: ¶ seven days shalt thou consecrete them.

36 And thou shalt foffer every day a bullock for a sin offering for atoment: and thou shalt cleans the altar, when thou hast made an atonement for it, fand thou shalt anoint it, to sanctify it.

37 Seven days thou shalt make an atonement for the altar, and sanctify it; 'and it shall be an altar most holy: "whatsoever toucheth the altar shall be holy."

38 ¶ Now this is that which thou shalt offer upon the altar; \* two lambs of the first year \* day by day continually.

39 The one lamb thou shalt offer in the morning; and the other lamb thou shalt offer at even:

40 And with the one lamb a tenth deal of flour mingled with the fourth part of an hin of beaten oil; and the fourth part of an hin of wine for a drink offering.

41 And the other lamb thou shalt of the other lamb thou shalt of the according to the meat offering of the morning, and according to the drink offering thereof, for a sweet savour, an offering made by fire unto the LORD.

42 This shall be ba continual burnt offering throughout your generations at the door of the tabornacle of the congregation before the Lord: "where

I will meet you, to speak there unto thee.

43 And there I will meet with the children of Israel, and 2the tabernacle 4 shall be sanctified by my glory.

shall be sanctified by my glory.
44 And I will sanctify the tabernacle of the congregation, and the altar: I will sanctify also both Aaron and his sons, to minister to me in the priest's office.

45 ¶ And I will dwell among the children of Israel, and will be their God.
46 And they shall know that I am the Loap their God, that brought them forth out of the land of Egypt, that I may dwell among them: 1 am the Loap their God.

CHAPTER XXX.

1 The altar of incense. 11 The ransom of souls.
17 The brusen laver. 22 The holy anointing oil. 34 The composition of the perfume.

AND thou shalt make "an altar bto burn incense upon: of shittim wood shalt thou make it. 2 A cubit shall be the length there-

2 A cubit shall be the length thereof, and a cubit the breadth thereof; foursquare shall it be: and two cubits shall be the height thereof: the horns thereof shall be of the same.

3 And thou shall overlay it with pure gold, the 3 top thereof, and the 4 sides thereof round about, and the horns thereof; and thou shalt make unto it a crown of gold round about.

4 And two golden rings shalt thou make to it under the crown of it, by the two scorners thereof, upon the two sides of it shalt thou make it; and they shall be for places for the staves to bear it withal.

5 And thou shalt make the staves of shittim wood, and overlay them with gold.

of And thou shalt put it before the vail that is by the ark of the testimony, before the emercy seat that is over the testimony, where I will meet with thee.

7 And Aaron shall burn thereon 6 a sweet incense every morning: when the dresseth the lamps, he shall burn incense upon it.

8 And when Aaron 78 lighteth the lamps 9 at even, he shall burn incense upon it, a perpetual incense before the Lord throughout your generations.

9 Ye shall offer no strange incense thereon, nor burnt sacrifice, nor ment offering; neither shall ye pour drink offering thereon.

10 And Aaron shall make an atonement upon the horns of it once in a year with the blood of the sin offering of atonements: once in the year shall he make atonement upon it throughout your generations: it is most holy unto the Lorn.

11 ¶ And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,
12 N When thou takest the sum of the

12 When then takest the sum of the children of Israel after 2 their number, then shall they give every man 'a ransom for his soul unto the Lord, when

Before
OHRIST
1491.
2, Or, Israel.
4 ch. 40, 34,
1, Kin. 8.11.
2 Chr. 5. 14,
2 7. 1, 2 8,
7. 1, 2 8,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1, 2 9,
1

eh. 37. 25. & 40. 5. b Bee ver. 7, 8, 10. Lev. 4. 7, 18. Bev. 8, 3.

3 Heb. roof. 4 Heb. wulls.

5 Heb. ribe.

ch. 25, 21, 6 Heb. incense of spices. d ver. 34. 1 Sam.2.18. 1 Chr. 23. Luke 1. 9. ch. 27, 21, 7 Or, seileth up. 8 Heb. causeth to ascend. 9 Hob. between the two evens, ch. 12. 6. f Lev. 10. 1. Jev. 16.18, A ch. 38. 25. Num.1, 2.5. A 16. 2. 2 Sam.21.2. 2 Hels, them that them that are to be numbered. i See Num. 31. 50. Job 33. 24. & 36. 18. Ps. 49. 7. Matt. 20.

28. Mark 10. 45. 1 Tim. 2. 6. 1 Pet. 1. 18,

The bra	sen laver. EXODU	S, XXXI. The composition of the	perfume.
Before CHRIST 1491.	thou numberest them; that there be no *plague among them, when thou numberest them.	29 And thou shalt sanctify them, that they may be most holy: /what-soever toucheth them shall be holy.	Before CHRIST 1491.
13 Ham. 24. 15. 1 Matt. 17.	18 This they shall give, every one	80 And thou shalt anoint Aaron and his sons and consecrate them.	f ch. 29. 37. f ch. 29. 7, &c.
™ Lev. 27.	numbered, half a shekel after the shekel of the sanctuary: ("a shekel is twenty gerahs:) "an half shekel	that they may minister unto me in the priest's office.  31 And thou shalt speak unto the	Lev. 8. 12, 30.
Num. 3, 47, Ezek. 45, 12,	14 Every one that passeth among	be an holy anointing oil unto me	
* ch. 38, 26,	them that are numbered, from twenty years old and above, shall give an offering unto the Lord.	throughout your generations.  82 Upon man's fiesh shall it not be poured, neither shall ye make any	
Job 34, 19, Prov. 22, 2, Eph. 6, 9.	15 The 'rich shall not 'give more, and the poor shall not 'give less	other like it, after the composition of it: hit is holy, and it shall be	Å ver. 25, 37.
Col. 3, 25, 2 Heb. multiply.	than half a shekel, when they give an offering unto the Lord, to make an patonement for your souls.	holy unto you.  33 Whoseever compoundeth any like it, or whoseever putteth any of	í ver. 38.
8 Hob. diminish. 9 vor. 12.	16 And thou shalt take the atonement money of the children of Israel,	like it, or whosoever putteth any of it upon a stranger, shall even be cut off from his people.	den, 17.14. ch, 12. 15. lev. 7. 20,
f ch. 38, 25,	and shalt appoint it for the service of the tabernacle of the congrega- tion: that it may be a memorial	34 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses, Take unto thee sweet spices, stacte, and onycha, and galbanum: these	21, l ch. 25, 6, & 37, 19,
40.	tion; that it may be 'a memorial unto the children of Israel before the Lord, to make an atonement for	and onycha, and galbanum; these sweet spices with pure frankincense: of each shall there be a like weight:	
	your souls. 17 ¶ And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,	35 And thou shalt make it a per- fume, a confection mafter the art of the apothecary, 2 tempered together,	≈ ver. 25. 2 Heli.
ch. 38, 8, 1 Kin. 7.38.	18 Thou shalt also make a laver of brass, and his foot also of brass,	pure and holy: 36 And thou shalt beat some of	salied, Lev. 2. 13.
t ch. 40. 7, 30.	to wash withal: and thou shalt put it between the tabernacle of the con- gregation and the altar, and thou	it very small, and put of it before the testimony in the talernacle of the congregation, "where I will meet	* ch. 29. 42.
* ch. 40. 31, 32.	shalt put water therein. 19 For Aaron and his sons "shall	most holy.	Lev. 16. 2, ver. 32, ch. 29. 37,
Pa. 26, 6, Is, 52, 11, John 13, 10,	wash their hands and their feet thereat: 20 When they go into the tabernacle	37 And as for the perfume which thou shalt make, pye shall not make to yourselves according to the com-	Lev. 2. 3. P ver. 32.
Heb. 10. 22.	of the congregation, they shall wash with water, that they die not; or when they come near to the altar	position thereof: it shall be unto thee holy for the Lord. 38 Whosoever shall make like unto	7 ver. 33.
	to minister, to burn offering made by fire unto the Lord:	that, to smell thereto, shall even be cut off from his people.	1 101, 00,
* ch. 28, 43.	21 So they shall wash their hands and their feet, that they die not: and	CHAPTER XXXI.  1 Bezalcel and Aboliah are called and made	
	"it shall be a statute for ever to them, even to him and to his seed throughout their generations.	1 Bezalcel and Aholiab are called and made meet for the work of the tabernacle. 12 The observation of the subtant is again com- manded. 18 Moses receiveth the two tables.	
FCant. 4, 14,	22 ¶ Moreover the Lord spake unto Moses, saying, 23 Take thou also unto thee *prin-	AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,  2 "See, I have called by name Be-	ª ch. 35, <b>3</b> 0,
Frek. 27. 22. Pa. 45, 8.	cipal spices, of pure myrrh five hun- dred shekels, and of sweet cinnamon	zaleel the bson of Uri, the son of Hur, of the tribe of Judah:	& 36, 1, b 1 Chr. 2, 20.
Prov. 7. 17. Cant. 4. 14. Jor. 6. 20.	half so much, even two hundred and fifty shekels, and of sweet acalamus two hundred and fifty shekels,	3 And I have filled him with the spirit of God, in wisdom, and in un- derstanding, and in knowledge, and	° ch. 35, 31, 1 Kin. 7,14.
6 Ps, 45, 8.	24 And of b cassia five hundred she- kels, after the shekel of the sanctuary, and of oil olive an chin:	in all manner of workmanship, 4 To devise cunning works, to work	
	25 And thou shalt make it an oil of holy ointment, an ointment com-	in gold, and in silver, and in brass, 5 And in cutting of stones, to set them, and in carving of timber, to	
4 Or, perfumer, d ch. 37, 29,	pound after the art of the apothe- cary: it shall be an holy anointing oil.	work in all manner of workmanship. 6 And I, behold, I have given with him dAholiab, the son of Ahisamach,	<sup>4</sup> ch. 35, 31,
Num, 35, 25, Ps. 89, 20, & 133, 2,	26 And thou shalt anoint the taber- nacle of the congregation therewith,	of the tribe of Dan: and in the hearts of all that are wise hearted I have	ch. 28, 3,
ch. 40. 9. lev. 8. 10. Num. 7, 1.	and the ark of the testimony, 27 And the table and all his vessels, and the candlestick and his vessels,	put wisdom, that they may make all that I have commanded thee; 7 The tabernacle of the congrega-	# 35, 10, 35, # 36, 1. f ch. 36, 8,
	and the altar of incense, 28 And the altar of burnt offering with all his vessels, and the laver	and the mercy seat that is there-	ø ch. 37. 1. å ch. 37. 6.
	and his foot.	upon, and all the sfurniture of the tabernacle,	8 Heb. vessels.

CHRIST 1491.

í ch. 37, 10, t ch. 87, 17, l ch. 38, 1, \* ch. 38. 8. \* ch, 39, 1, 41. Num. 4, 5, 6, 4c.

ch, 30, 25, 31, & 37, 29,

P ch. 30, 34, ♣ 37, 20,

f Lev. 19. 3, 30. & 26. 2, Ezek. 20, 12, 20, & 44. 24,

ch. 20, 8, Dout, 5, 12, Ezek, 20,

ch, 35, 2, Num, 15,35.

t ch. 20, 9. Gon. 2, 2, eh, 16, 23, & 20, 10, 2 Hoh.

" ver. 13. Exck. 20. 12, 20. y Gen. 1. 21. & 2. 2.

1491. 1497. \* ch. 24. 12. & 32, 15, 16. & 34. 28, 29. Deut, 4. 13. & 5. 22. & 9. 10, 11. 2 Cor. 3, 3.

1491. <sup>a</sup> ch. 24, 18, Deut. 9, 9,

b Acts 7, 40. c ch. 13, 21,

d Judg. 8. 24, 25, 26, 27,

8 And the table and his furniture, and b the pure candlestick with all his furniture, and the altar of

incense,
9 And the altar of burnt offering with all his furniture, and "the laver and his foot.

10 And "the cloths of service, and the holy garments for Aaron the priest, and the garments of his sons, to minister in the priest's office,

11 And the anointing oil, and sweet incense for the holy place: according to all that I have commanded thee shall they do.

12 ¶ And the LORD spake unto

Moses, saying.

13 Spoak thou also unto the children of Israel, saying, "Verily my sabbaths ye shall keep: for it is a sign between me and you throughout your generations; that ye may know that I am the LORD that

doth sanctify you. 14 'Ye shall keep the sabbath thereone; for it is holy unto you: every one that deflich it shall surely be put to death: for 'whosoever doeth any work therein, that soul shall be

cut of from among his people.

15 'Six days may work be done;
but in the seventh is the sabbath of rest, 2 holy to the Lorn: whosoever doeth any work in the sabbath

day, he shall surely be put to death.

16 Wherefore the children of Israel shall keep the sabbath, to observe the sabbath throughout their generations,

for a perpetual covenant.

17 It is \*a sign between me and the

children of Israel for ever: for vin six days the Lorp made heaven and earth, and on the seventh day he rested, and was refreshed.

18 ¶ And he gave unto Moses, when he had made an end of communing with him upon mount Sinai, 'two tables of testimony, tables of stone, written with the finger of God.

#### CHAPTER XXXII.

1 The people, in the absence of Moses, cause Aaron to make a calf. T God is anyered thereby, I At the interacty of Moses he is appeared. 15 Moses council down with the tables. 19 the breaked them. 20 He destroyeth the calf. 22 Aaron's excuse for himself, 25 Moses causet the idealence to be stain. 30 He prayeth for the people.

AND when the people saw that Moses adelayed to come down out of the mount, the people gathered themselves together unto Aaron, and said unto him, bUp, make us gods, which shall go before us; for as for this Moses, the man that brought us up out of the land of Egypt, we wot not what is become of him.

2 And Aaron said unto them, Break off the agolden earrings, which are in the ears of your wives, of your sons, and of your daughters, and bring them unto me.

3 And all the people brake off the

golden earrings which were in their ears, and brought them unto Aaron.

4 And he received them at their

hand, and fashioned it with a grav-ing tool, after he had made it a molten calf: and they said, These be thy gods, O Israel, which brought thee up out of the land of Egypt.

5 And when Aaron saw tt, he built

an altar before it; and Aaron made proclamation, and said, To morrow is a feast to the LORD.

6 And they rose up early on the morrow, and offered burnt offerings, and brought peace offerings; and the people sat down to eat and to drink, and rose up to play.

7 ¶ And the LORD said unto Moses, AGo, get thee down; for thy people, which thou broughtest out of the land of Egypt, have corrupted themselves:

ed themselves:

8 They have turned aside quickly out of the way which \*I commanded them: they have made them a molten calf, and have worshipped it, and have sacrificed thereunto, and said, 'These be thy gods, O Israel, which have brought thee up out of the land of Egypt.

9 And the Lord said unto Moses, "I have seen this people, and, behold it is a stiffnecked people;

hold, it is a stiffnecked people:

10 Now therefore "let me alone. that "my wrath may wax hot against them, and that I may consume them: and pI will make of thee a great nation.

11 4 And Moses besought 2 the LORD his God, and said, LORD, why doth thy wrath wax hot against thy poo-ple, which thou hast brought forth

ple, which thou hast brought forth out of the land of Egypt with great power, and with a mighty hand?

12 'Wherefore should the Egyptians speak, and say, For mischief did he bring them out, to slay them in the mountains, and to consume them from the face of the carth? Turn from the face of the carth? Turn from the face wath, and 'repent from the face of the cath. Tain from thy ficrce wrath, and repent of this evil against thy people. 13 Remember Abraham, Isaac, and

Israel, thy servants, to whom thou swarest by thine own self, and saidst unto them, "I will multiply your seed as the stars of heaven, and all this land that I have spoken of will I give unto your seed, and they shall inherit it for ever.

14 And the Lord repented of the evil which he thought to do unto

his people.
15 ¶ And Moses turned, and went down from the mount, and the two tables of the testimony were in his hand: the tables were written on both their sides; on the one side and on the other were they written,

16 And the tables were the work of God, and the writing was the writing of God, graven upon the tables.

17 And when Joshua heard the noise

CHRIST 1491.

ch. 20, 23, Dout. 9, 16, Judg. 17. 8, 4. 1 Kin. 12,

28, Noh. 9, 18, Ps. 106, 19, Is. 46, 6, Acts 7, 41, Hom. 1, 23, / Lev. 23. 2, 4, 21, 37. 2 Kin, 10, 20. 4 Chr. 30, 5, # 1 Cor. 10.7.

b ver. 1. ch, 33. 1. Deut. 9. 12. Dan. 9. 24. Gen. 6, 11, 12 Deut. 4, 16, 4 32, 5, Judg. 2, 19, Hos. 9, 9, <sup>k</sup> ch. 20. 3, 4, 23, Deut, 9, 16, 1 1 Kin. 12.

ch. 33, 3, 5, & 34, 9, Deut. 9, 6, 13, & 31, 27, 2 Chr. 30. 8, Is. 48, 4, Acts 7, 51, " Peut, 9. 14, 19, ° ch, 22, 24, P Num. 14. 7 Dent. 9. 18, 26, 27, 28, 29. Pa. 74, 1, 2, & 106, 23. 2 Heb, the face of the LORD. " Num. 14.

A 34, 27,

ver. 14.

t Gen. 22, 16, Heb. 6, 13, \* Gen. 12. 7. \$ 13. 15. \$ 15. 7, 18. \$ 26. 4. \$ 28. 13. \$ 35. 11, 12. & 35, 11, 12, "Deut.32.26, 2 Sam. 24, 16, 1 Chr. 21, 15, Ps. 106, 45, Jer. 18. 8, & 26, 13, 19, Joel 2, 13, Jonah 3, 10, & 4, 2, Fbeut. 9, 15 P Deut. 9, 15, ch. 31, 18,

bour. 28 And the children of Levi did according to the word of Moses: and there fell of the people that day about three thousand men.

29 44 For Moses had said, 5 Consecrate yourselves to day to the Lorn, even every man upon his son, and

5 Heb.

Fill your hands.

l 1 Sam. 12.

20, 23. Luke 15.

18. m 2 Sam. 16.

12. Amos 5, 15.

upon his brother; that he may be-stow upon you a blessing this day, 30 ¶ And it came to pass on the morrow, that Moses said unto the people, 'Ye have sinned a great sin; and now I will go up unto the Loap; "peradventure I shall "make an atonement for your sin.

<sup>a</sup> Num. 25, 13. 31 And Moses 'returned unto the Lord, and said, Oh, this people have 9 And it came to pass, as Moses en-

went out unto the tabernacle of the congregation, which was without the camp. 8 And it came to pass, when Moses went out unto the tabernacle, that

all the people rose up, and stood every man <sup>q</sup>at his tent door, and looked after Moses, until he was gone into the tabernacle.

2 Kin. 19, 1, Erra 9, 3, Est. 4, 1, 4, Job 1, 20, & 2, 12, In. 32, 11, Exek. 24, 17, 23, & 26, 16, by the mount Horeb.
7 And Moses took the tabernacle, and pitched it without the camp, afar off from the camp, and called it the Tabernacle of the congregal ver. 3. \*\* See Num. 16, 45, 46. \* Dout. 8, 2. Ps. 139, 23. tion. And it came to pass, that every one which psought the Lord ° ch. 29, 42, 43. P Dout. 4.29. 2 Sam. 21,

7 Num. 16.

CHRIST 1491. ch. 25, 22, & 31, 18, Pa. 99, 7, ch. 4. 31. f Gen. 32, 30. Num. 12. 8. Dout. 34. 10. \* ch. 24, 13, # ch. 32, 34, y ver. 17. Gen. 18. 19. Ps. 1. 6. Jor. J. 5. John 10. 14, 15. 2 Tim. 2.19. ch. 34, 9.
Ps. 25, 4,
& 27, 11,
& 119, 33, b Deut. 9, 26, 29. Joel 2, 17. ch. 13. 21. & 40. 34,— 38. 1s. 63. 9. Deut. 3, 20. Josh, 21.41. & 22. 4. & 23. 1. Ps. 95. 11.

ver. 3.

/ Num. 14.

g ch. 31. 10.

Dent. 4. 7, 34. 2 Sam.7. 23. 1 Kin. 8. 53.

Ps. 117. 20.

Jam. 5, 16.

1 Tim, 6,16,

<sup>m</sup> Rom. 9. 15, 16, 18,

" Rom. 4. 4.

º Gen. 32, 30. Deut. 5, 24, Judg. 6, 22, & 13, 22,

Is. 6. 5. Rev. 1, 16, 17,

See ch. 21.

P Is. 2. 21.

yer. 20. John 1, 18.

k Gen. 19.

i vor. 12

k ver. 20.

tered into the tabernacle, the cloudy pillar descended, and stood at the door of the tabernacle, and the Lord talked with Moses.

10 And all the people saw the cloudy pillar stand at the tabernacle door: and all the people rose up and worshipped, every man in his tent door.

11 And the Lord spake unto Moses

face to face, as a man speaketh unto his friend. And he turned again into the camp: but "his servant Joshua, the son of Nun, a young man, depart-ed not out of the tabernacle.

12 ¶ And Moses said unto the Lord. See, "thou sayest unto me, Bring up this people: and thou hast not let

me know whom thou wilt send with me. Yet thou hast said, "I know thee by name, and thou hast also

found grace in my sight. 13 Now therefore, I pray thee, "if I have found grace in thy sight, "shew me now thy way, that I may know thee, that I may find grace in thy sight: and consider that this nation

14 And he said, "My presence shall go with thee, and I will give thee rest.

15 And he said unto him. If thy presence go not with me, carry us not up hence.

16 For wherein shall it be known here that I and thy people have found grace in thy sight? I is it not in that thou goest with us? so g shall we be separated, I and thy people, from all the people that are upon the face of the earth.

17 And the Lord said unto Moses, AI will do this thing also that thou hast spoken: for thou hast found grace in my sight, and I know thee by name.

18 And he said, I beseech thee, shew

me \*thy glory.

19 And he said. I will make all my goodness pass before thee, and I will proclaim the name of the Lord bet ch. 31, 5, 6, 7, Jer. 31, 14, fore thee; "and will be "gracious to whom I will be gracious, and will shew mercy on whom I will shew mercy.

20 And he said, Thou canst not see my face: for "there shall no man see me, and live.

21 And the LORD said, Behold, there is a place by me, and thou shalt stand upon a rock :

22 And it shall come to pass, while my glory passeth by, that I will put thee

in a clift of the rock, and will cover
thee with my hand while I pass by:

23 And I will take away mine hand, 7 Ps. 91. 1, 4.

and thou shalt see my back parts: but my face shall root be seen.

#### CHAPTER XXXIV.

1 The tables are reneved. 5 The name of the LOBI proclaimed. 8 Moses intreateth God to go with them. 10 God maketh a comenut with them, repeating certain duties of the first table. 28 Moses after forty days in the mount cometh down with the tables. 29 Hts face shineth, and he covereth it with a vall.

AND the Lord said unto Moses,
"Hew thee two tables of stone like unto the first: and I will write upon these tables the words that were in the first tables, which thou brakest.

2 And be ready in the morning, and come up in the morning unto mount Sinai, and present thyself there to me 'in the top of the mount.

8 And no man shall dcome up with thee, neither let any man be seen throughout all the mount; neither let the flocks nor herds feed before that mount.

4 ¶ And he hewed two tables of stone like unto the first; and Moses rose up carly in the morning, and went up unto mount Sinai, as the Lorp had commanded him, and took in his hand the two tables of stone.

5 And the LORD descended in the cloud, and stood with him there, and proclaimed the name of the LORD.

6 And the Lord passed by before him, and proclaimed, The Lord, The Lord food, merciful and gracious, longsuffering, and abundant in goodness and \*truth.

7 Keeping mercy for thousands, \* forgiving iniquity and transgression and sin, and that will by no means clear the guilty; visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children, and upon the children's children, unto the third and to the fourth generation.

8 And Moses made haste, and " bowed his head toward the earth, and

worshipped.

9 And he said. If now I have found grace in thy sight, O Lord, "let my Lord, I pray thee, go among us; for it is a stiffnecked people; and pardon our iniquity and our sin, and take us for p thine inheritance.

10 ¶ And he said, Behold, ¶ I make a covenant: before all thy people I will do marvels, such as have not been done in all the earth, nor in any nation: and all the people a-mong which thou art shall see the work of the LORD: for it is 'a terrible thing that I will do with thee.

11 Observe thou that which I command thee this day: behold, "I drive out before thee the Amorite, and the Canaanite, and the Hittite, and the Perizzite, and the Hivite, and the Jebusite.

12 Take heed to thyself, lest thou make a covenant with the inhabitants of the land whither thou goest, lest it be for va snare in the midst of thee:

13 But ye shall destroy their altars, break their 2 images, and "cut down

their groves:

14 For thou shalt worship b no other god: for the LORD, whose name is Jealous, is a djealous God:

Before CHRIST 1401. ch. 82, 16,

19. Deut. 10. 1. b ver. 28. Deut. 10. Deut. 10, 2, 4, ch. 19, 20, & 24, 12, d ch. 19, 12, 13, 21.

ch. 33, 19. Num. 14. 17.

17, f Num. 14. 18. 2 Chr. 30.9. Neh. 9. 17. Fa. 86. 15. \$\delta\$ 103. 8. \$\delta\$ 111. 4. \$\delta\$ 112. 4. \$\delta\$ 116. 5. \$\delta\$ 145. 8. Joel 2. 13. Fr. 31, 19.

Rom. 2. 4. 4 Ps. 57. 10. & 108. 4. ch. 20. 6. Dont, 5. 10. Ps. 86. 15. Jor. 32. 18. Dan. 9. 4. Pa. 103. 3. & 130. 4. Dan. 9. 9. Eph. 4. 32. I John 1. 9.

(ch. 23, 7, 21. Josh. 24.19. Job 10, 14, Mic. 6, 11, Nah. 1, 3, a ch. 4, 31,

\* ch. 33, 15, 16. ch. 33. 3. P Dout. 32. 9.

Pa. 18, 9. & 33, 12, & 78, 62, & 94, 14, Jer. 10, 16, Zoch. 2, 12, 9 Dant. 5 9 & ab. 12. 14. Deut. 4. 32. 2 Sam. 7.

2 Sam. 7. 23, Ps. 77, 14, & 78, 12, & 147, 20, Deut. 10. 21. Ps. 145, 6, Is. 64, 3,

Deut. 5, 32, & 6, 3, 25, & 12, 28, 32, & 28, 1. " ch. 33, 2, ch. 23, 32, Deut. 7, 2, Judg. 2, 2,

F ch. 23, 33, ch. 23. 24. Dout. 12. 3. Judg. 2. 2. 2 Heb.

statues.

Deut. 7. 5. & 12. 2.
Judg. 6. 25.
Kin. 18. 4.
2 Stin. 18. 1.
5 23. 14.
2 Chr. 31. 1.
5 24. 3, 4.
6 ch. 20. 3, 5.
6 57. 15.
d ch. 20. 5.

d ch, 20, 5,

	. u. r . Transi	N WWW.	1	
	God's covenant with Israel. EXODUS, XXXV. Free gifts for the tabernacle			
Before CHRIST 1491,	15 Lest thou make a covenant with the inhabitants of the land, and they fgo a whoring after their gods, and	the mount that Moses wist not that the skin of his face shone while he talked with him.	CHRIST 1491.	
* vor. 12.	do sacrifice unto their gods, and one call thee, and thou heat of his sa-	30 And when Aaron and all the children of Israel saw Moses, behold, the	A Matt. 17. 2.	
1 74	crifice:	skin of his face shone; and they were	2 Cor. 3. 7, 13.	
Judg. 2, 17. Jer. 3, 9. Exek. 6, 9.	16 And thou take of their daugh- ters unto thy sons, and their daugh-	afraid to come nigh him. 81 And Moses called unto them; and		
Esck. 6. 9. Num. 25. 2. 1 Cor. 10.	ters *go a whoring after their gods,	Aaron and all the rulers of the con-		
27. A Ps. 106, 28.	and make thy sons go a whoring after their gods.	gregation returned unto him: and Moses talked with them.		
1 Cor. 8. 4, 7. 10.	17 Thou shalt make thee no molten	82 And afterward all the children	i ch. 24, 3,	
Deut. 7. 3. 1.Kin.11. 2.	gods. 18¶ The feast of "unleavened bread	of Israel came nigh: and he gave them in commandment all that the		
Exra 9, 2, Noh. 13, 25, Num. 25,	shalt thou keep. Seven days thou shalt eat unleavened bread, as I com-	Lord had spoken with him in mount Sinai.		
1, 2. 1 Kin.11. 4.	manded thee, in the time of the month Abib: for in the "month Abib	88 And till Moses had done speak-		
l ch. 32. 8. Lev. 19. 4.	month Abib: for in the month Abib thou camest out from Egypt.	ing with them, he put *a vail on his face.	* 2 Cor. 3. 13.	
™ ch. 12, 15, ♣ 23, 15,	19 All that openeth the matrix is	34 But when Moses went in before	/ 2 Cor. 3.	
ch. 13. 4.	mine; and every firstling among thy cattle, whether ox or sheep, that is	the Lord to speak with him, he took the vail off, until he came out. And		
12. A 22. 29.	male. 20 But pthe firstling of an ass	he came out, and spake unto the children of Israel that which he was		
Ezek. 44.	thou shalt redeem with a 2 lamb:	commanded.		
Luke 2, 23,	and if thou redeem him not, then shalt thou break his neck. All the	35 And the children of Israel saw the face of Moses, that the skin of		
Num. 18. 15.	firstborn of thy sons thou shalt re-	Moses' face shone: and Moses put		
2 Or, kid. 7 ch. 23, 15,	deem. And none shall appear before me q empty.	the vail upon his face again, until he went in to speak with him.		
Dont. 16, 16, 1 Sam. 9,	21 ¶ 'Six days thou shalt work, but	CHAPTER XXXV.		
7, 8. 2 Sam. 24.	on the seventh day thou shalt rest: in earing time and in harvest thou	1 The salkuth. 4 The free yits for the taker- nacle. 20 The readiness of the people to offer. 30 Bezalest and Aholiab are called to the		
24. ch. 20, 9,	shalt rest. 22 ¶ And thou shalt observe the	30 Bezaleel and Aholiab are called to the		
& 23. 12. & 35. 2. Deut. 5. 12,	feast of weeks, of the firstfruits of	AND Moses gathered all the con-		
13.	wheat harvest, and the feast of in- gathering at the <sup>3</sup> year's end.	In gregation of the children of Israel together, and said unto them,		
Luke 13.14.	23 T Thrice in the year shall	"These are the words which the	ach. 34. 32.	
Dont. 16, 10, 13,	all your menchildren appear be- fore the Lord God, the God of	LORD hath commanded, that ye should do them.		
8 Heb. re-	Israel. 21 For I will "cast out the nations	2 bSix days shall work be done, but on the seventh day there shall	b ch. 20, 9.	
the year.	before thee, and "enlarge thy bor-	be to you 2an holy day, a sabbath of rest to the LORD: whosoever	& 31. 14, 15. Lev. 23, 3. Num. 15.	
17. Dout. 16.	ders: 'neither shall any man desire thy land, when thou shalt go up to	doeth work therein shall be put to	32, &c. Deut. 5, 12.	
* ch. 33, 2, Lev. 18, 24,	appear before the Lord thy God	death.	Luke 13.11. 2 Heb.	
Dout. 7. 1.	thrice in the year. 25 "Thou shalt not offer the blood	8 'Ye shall kindle no fire through- out your habitations upon the sab-	holinem. ch. 16. 23.	
Æ 80. 8.	of my sacrifice with leaven; "nei- ther shall the sacrifice of the feast	bath day. 4 ¶ And Moses spake unto all the		
* Deut. 12. 20. & 19. 8. * See Gen.	of the passover be left unto the	congregation of the children of Israel,		
85. 5. 2 Chr. 17.	morning.  26 The first of the firstfruits of	saying, 4 This is the thing which the LORD commanded, saying,	d ch. 25. 1, 2.	
10. Pro. 16. 7. Acts 18. 10.	thy land thou shalt bring unto the house of the Lord thy God. Thou	5 Take ye from among you an offer- ing unto the Lord: "whosoever is of	ch. 25. 2.	
ch. 23, 18,	shalt not seethe a kid in his mo-	a willing heart, let him bring it, an	CH, 20, Z,	
ch. 12, 10.	ther's milk. 27 And the Lord said unto Moses.	offering of the Lord; gold, and silver, and brass,		
Dent. 26, 2, 10, ch. 23, 19,	Write thou dthese words: for after	6 And blue, and purple, and scarlet,		
Deut. 11.	the tenor of these words I have made a covenant with thee and with	and fine linen, and goats' hair, 7 And rams' skins dyed red, and bad-		
d vor. 10. Deut. 4, 13.	Israel. 28 And he was there with the Lord	gers' skins, and shittim wood,	∫ ch. 25. 0.	
& 31. 9.	forty days and forty nights; he did	8 And oil for the light, and spices for anointing oil, and for the sweet	, cilla 200, Ua	
Deut. 9. 9, 18.	neither eat bread, nor drink water.  And the wrote upon the tables the	incense, 9 And onyx stones, and stones to be		
f ver. 1, ch. 31, 18,	words of the covenant, the ten 4com-	set for the ephod, and for the breast-		
A 32, 16, Deut. 4, 13, & 10, 2, 4,	mandments. 29 ¶ And it came to pass, when Moses	plate. 10 And every wise hearted among	¢ ch. 31. 6.	
4 Heb.	came down from mount Sinai with	you shall come, and make all that	•	
scords. g ch. 32, 15,	the "two tables of testimony in Mo- ses' hand, when he came down from	the Lord hath commanded; 11 The tabernacle, his tent, and his	A ch. 26. 1, 2. &c.	
		ar		

The peop	ole's readiness to offer. EXODUS	, XXXVI. Their liberality re	strained.
Before CHRIST 1491.	covering, his taches, and his boards, his bars, his pillars, and his sockets, 12 'The ark, and the staves thereof,	made them willing to bring for all manner of work, which the LORD had commanded to be made by the hand	Before OHRIST 1491.
i ch. 25. 10, åc.	with the mercy seat, and the vail of the covering,	of Moses, 80 ¶ And Moses said unto the chil-	
<sup>1</sup> ch. 25, 28, l ch. 25, 30.	the covering, 13 The *table, and his staves, and all his vessels, tand the shewbread,	dren of Israel, See, bthe Lord hath called by name Bezaleel the son of	ė ch. 31. 2, ėc.
Lev. 24. 5, 6. ** ch. 25, 31,	14 "The candlestick also for the light, and his furniture, and his	called by name Bezaleel the son of Uri, the son of Hur, of the tribe of Judah;	
åc. "ch. 30. 1.	lamps, with the oil for the light, 15 "And the incense altar, and his	31 And he hath filled him with the	
° ch. 30. 23.	staves, and the anointing oil, and	spirit of God, in wisdom, in under- standing, and in knowledge, and in	
· ca. au. az.	the sweet incense, and the hanging for the door at the entering in of	all manner of workmanship; 32 And to devise curious works, to	
f ch. 27, 1.	the tabernacle, 16 The altar of burnt offering, with	work in gold, and in silver, and in brass,	
	his brasen grate, his staves, and all his vessels, the laver and his foot,	33 And in the cutting of stones, to set them, and in carving of wood, to	
ch. 27. 9.	17 The hangings of the court, his pillars, and their sockets, and the	make any manner of cunning work. 84 And he hath put in his heart	
	hanging for the door of the court,	that he may teach, both he, and Aholiab, the son of Ahisamach, of	° ch. 31. 6.
	18 The pins of the tabernacle, and the pins of the court, and their	the tribe of Dan.	
ch. 31, 10,	cords, 19 The cloths of service, to do ser-	35 Them hath he dilled with wisdom of heart, to work all manner	eh. 31. 3, 6, 1 Kin. 7.
& 39. 1, 41. Num. 4. 5, 6, &c.	vice in the holy place, the holy gar- ments for Aaron the priest, and the	of work, of the engraver, and of the cunning workman, and of the em-	14. 2 Chr. 2.
.,	garments of his sons, to minister in the priest's office.	broiderer, in blue, and in purple, in scarlet, and in fine linen, and of the	14. Is. 28, 26,
	20 ¶ And all the congregation of the children of Israel departed from	weaver, even of them that do any work, and of those that devise cun-	
	the presence of Moses.	ning work.	
t ver. 5, 22, 26, 29. ch. 25, 2	21 And they came, every one twhose heart stirred him up, and every one	CHAPTER XXXVI.  1 The offerings are delivered to the workmen.	
ch. 25. 2. A 36. 2. 1 Chr. 28.	whom his spirit made willing, and they brought the Lord's offering to	1 The afferings are delivered to the tworkmen. 5 The liberality of the people is restrained. 8 The curtains of cherubins. 14 The curtains of goats' hair. 19 The covering of skins. 20 The boards with their nockets. 81 The bars. 85 The wall 31 The backin for the door.	
2, 9. & 29, 9. Exra 7, 27.	the work of the tabernacle of the congregation, and for all his service,	The boards with their sockets, 31 The bars, 35 The vail. 37 The hanging for the door.	
Ezra 7, 27, 2 Cor. 8, 12, & 9, 7,	and for the holy garments.	THEN wrought Bezalcel and Aho-	1491. * ch. 28, 3,
	22 And they came, both men and women, as many as were willing hearted, and brought bracelets, and	■ liab, and every wise hearted man, in whom the Lorp put wisdom	& 31. 6. & 35. 10.
	earrings, and rings, and tablets, all	and understanding to know how to work all manner of work for the service of the sanctuary, according	35.
	earrings, and rings, and tablets, all jewels of gold: and every man that offered offered an offering of gold	service of the sanctuary, according to all that the Lord had commanded.	<sup>5</sup> ch. 25, 8.
" 1 Chr. 29.	unto the Lorn. 23 And "every man, with whom was	2 And Moses called Bezaleel and Aholiab, and every wise hearted man,	
8.	found blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine linen, and goats' hair, and	in whose heart the Lord had put wisdom, even every one whose heart	ch. 35, 21,
	red skins of rams, and badgers' skins,	stirred him up to come unto the	26. 1 Chr.29.5.
ĺ	brought them. 24 Every one that did offer an offer-	work to do it:  8 And they received of Moses all the	
	ing of silver and brass brought the LORD's offering: and every man, with	offering, which the children of Israel dhad brought for the work of the	d ch. 35, 27.
	whom was found shittim wood for any work of the service, brought it.	service of the sanctuary, to make it withal. And they brought yet unto	
*ch. 28. 3.	25 And all the women that were wise hearted did spin with their	him free offerings every morning.  4 And all the wise men, that wrought	
# 31. 6. # 36. 1.	hands, and brought that which they	all the work of the sanctuary, came	
2 Kin. 23.7. Pro. 31. 19, 22, 21,	and of scarlet, and of fine linen.	every man from his work which they made;	
,	26 And all the women whose heart stirred them up in wisdom spun	5 ¶ And they spake unto Moses, saying, The people bring much more	*2 Cor. 8.
1 Chr. 29.	goats' hair. 27 And the rulers brought onyx	than enough for the service of the work, which the Lord commanded	2, 3.
6. Ezra 2. 68.	stones, and stones to be set, for the ephod, and for the breastplate;	to make. 6 And Moses gave commandment,	
eh. 30. 23.	28 And spice, and oil for the light, and for the anointing oil, and	and they caused it to be proclaimed	
	for the sweet incense.	throughout the camp, saying, Let neither man nor woman make any	
* ver. 21. 1 Chr. 29. 9.	29 The children of Israel brought a "willing offering unto the LORD,	more work for the offering of the sanctuary. So the people were re-	
A UHF. 20. 9.	every man and woman, whose heart	strained from bringing.	

Before CHRIST 1491. /ch. 26, 1,

7 For the stuff they had was sufficient for all the work to make it. and too much.

8 ¶ /And every wise hearted man among them that wrought the work of the tabernacle made ten curtains of fine twined linen, and blue, and purple, and scarlet: with cherubims

of cunning work made he them. 9 The length of one curtain was twenty and eight cubits, and the breadth of one curtain four cubits:

the curtains were all of one size. 10 And he coupled the five curtains one unto another: and the other five curtains he coupled one unto another.

11 And he made loops of blue on the edge of one curtain from the selvedge in the coupling: likewise he made in the uttermost side of another curtain, in the coupling of

another currain, in the coupling of the second.

12 \*Fifty loops made he in one curtain, and fifty loops made he in the edge of the curtain which was in the coupling of the second: the loops held one curtain to another.

13 And he made fifty taches of gold, and coupled the curtains one unto another with the taches: so it

became one tabernacle.

4 ch. 26. 7.

# ch. 26. 5.

14 ¶ And he made curtains of goats' hair for the tent over the tabernacle: eleven curtains he made them.

15 The length of one curtain was thirty cubits, and four cubits was curtains were of one size.

16 And he coupled five curtains by themselves, and six curtains by

themselves.

17 And he made fifty loops upon the uttermost edge of the curtain in the coupling, and fifty loops made he upon the edge of the curtain which coupleth the second.

18 And he made fifty taches of brass to couple the tent together.

that it might be one.

19 'And he made a covering for the tent of rams' skins dyed red, and a covering of badgers' skins above that.

# ch. 26, 15,

i ch. 26. 14.

20 ¶ \*And he made boards for the tabernacle of shittim wood, standing

21 The length of a board was ten cubits, and the breadth of a board one cubit and a half.

22 One board had two tenons, equally distant one from another: thus did he make for all the boards of the tabernacle.

23 And he made boards for the tabernacle; twenty boards for the

south side southward: 24 And forty sockets of silver he made under the twenty boards; two sockets under one board for his two tenons, and two sockets under another board for his two tenons.

25 And for the other side of the tabernacle, which is toward the north corner, he made twenty boards

26 And their forty sockets of silver: two sockets under one board, and two sockets under another board. 27 And for the sides of the tabernacle westward he made six boards.

28 And two boards made he for the corners of the tabernacle in the

two sides.

29 And they were 2 coupled beneath, and coupled together at the head thereof, to one ring: thus he did to both of them in both the corners.

30 And there were eight boards; and their sockets were sixteen sockets of silver, sunder every board two

31 ¶ And he made bars of shittim wood; five for the boards of the one side of the tabernacle.

32 And five bars for the boards of the other side of the tabernacle, and five bars for the boards of the tabernacle for the sides westward,

33 And he made the middle bar to shoot through the boards from the

one end to the other.

34 And he overlaid the boards with gold, and made their rings of gold to be places for the bars, and overlaid the bars with gold.

35 ¶ And he made "a vail of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen: with cherubims made he it of cunning work.

36 And he made thereunto four pillars of shittim wood, and overlaid them with gold: their hooks were of gold: and he cast for them four sockets of silver.

37 ¶ And he made an "hanging for the tabernacle door of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen,

38 And the five pillars of it with their hooks: and he overlaid their chapiters and their fillets with gold: but their five sockets were of brass.

CHAPTER XXXVII. 1 The ark. 6 The mercy seat with cherulins, 10 The table with his vessels. 17 The candle-stick with his lumps and instruments. 25 The allar of incense. 29 The anointing oil and sweet incense.

AND Bezaleel made "the ark of shittim wood: two cubits and a half was the length of it, and a cubit and a half the breadth of it, and a cubit and a half the height of it:

2 And he overlaid it with pure gold within and without, and made a crown of gold to it round about.

3 And he cast for it four rings of gold, to be set by the four corners of it; even two rings upon the one side of it, and two rings upon the other side of it.

4 And he made staves of shittim wood, and overlaid them with gold. 5 And he put the staves into the rings by the sides of the ark, to bear the ark.

CHRIST 1491.

2 Heb.

8 Heb. two sockets, two sockets under one board. l ch. 26, 26,

\* ch. 26, 31.

\* ch. 26, 36,

4 Hob. the vork of a needle-worker, or, em-broiderer.

Before CHRIST 1401. è ch. 25, 17,

6 ¶ And he made the b mercy seat of pure gold: two cubits and a half was the length thereof, and one cubit and a half the breadth thereof.

7 And he made two cherubims of gold, beaten out of one piece made he them, on the two ends of the

mercy seat: <sup>2</sup> Or, out of, &c. <sup>3</sup> Or, out of, &c.

8 One cherub 2 on the end on this side, and another cherub son the other end on that side: out of the mercy seat made he the chorubims on the two ends thereof.

9 And the cherubims spread out their wings on high, and covered with their wings over the mercy seat, with their faces one to another; even to the mercy seatward were the faces

of the cherubims.

ch. 25, 23,

d ch. 25, 29.

ch. 25. 31.

4 Or, to pour out 10 ¶ And he made "the table of shittim wood: two cubits was the length thereof, and a cubit the breadth thereof, and a cubit and a half the height thereof:

11 And he overlaid it with pure gold, and made thereunto a crown

of gold round about.

12 Also he made thereunto a border of an handbreadth round about: and made a crown of gold for the border thereof round about.

18 And he cast for it four rings of gold, and put the rings upon the four corners that were in the four feet

thereof. 14 Over against the border were the rings, the places for the staves to bear the table.

15 And he made the staves of shittim wood, and overlaid them with

gold, to bear the table,

16 And he made the vessels which were upon the table, his dishes, and his spoons, and his bowls, and his covers to cover withal, of pure

17 ¶ And he made the candlestick of pure gold: of beaten work made he the candlestick; his shaft, and his branch, his bowls, his knops, and his flowers, were of the same:

18 And six branches going out of

the sides thereof; three branches of the candlestick out of the one side thereof, and three branches of the candlestick out of the other side

thereof:

19 Three bowls made after the fashion of almonds in one branch, a knop and a flower; and three bowls made like almonds in another branch, a knop and a flower: so throughout the six branches going out of the candlestick.

20 And in the candlestick were four bowls made like almonds, his knops,

and his flowers:

21 And a knop under two branches of the same, and a knop under two branches of the same, and a knop under two branches of the same, according to the six branches going out of it.

22 Their knops and their branches were of the same: all of it was one

beaten work of pure gold.
28 And he made his seven lamps, and his snuffers, and his snuffdishes,

of pure gold.

24 Of a talent of pure gold made he it, and all the vessels thereof.

it, and all the vessels thereof.

25 ¶ /And he made the incense
altar of shittim wood: the length
of it was a cubit, and the breadth
of it a cubit; it was foursquare;
and two cubits was the height of
it; the horns thereof were of the

26 And he overlaid it with pure gold, both the top of it, and the sides thereof round about, and the horns of it: also he made unto it a crown

of gold round about.

27 And he made two rings of gold for it under the crown thereof, by the two corners of it, upon the two sides thereof, to be places for the staves to bear it withal.

28 And he made the staves of shittim wood, and overlaid them with

gold. 29 ¶ And he made # the holy anointing oil, and the pure incense of sweet

spices, according to the work of the

apothecary.

CHAPTER XXXVIII.

1 The altur of burnt offering. 8 The laver of brass. 9 The court. 21 The sum of that the people offered.

AND the made the altar of burnt offering of shittim wood: five cubits was the length thereof, and five cubits the breadth thereof; it was foursquare; and three cubits

the height thereof.

2 And he made the horns thereof on the four corners of it: the horns thereof were of the same: and he overlaid it with brass,

3 And he made all the vessels of the altar, the pots, and the shovels, and the basons, and the fleshhooks, and the firepans: all the vessels thereof made he of brass.

4 And he made for the altar a brasen grate of network under the compass thereof beneath unto the midst of it.

5 And he cast four rings for the four ends of the grate of brass, to

be places for the staves. 6 And he made the staves of shittim wood, and overlaid them with

brass. 7 And he put the staves into the rings on the sides of the altar, to bear it withal; he made the altar

hollow with boards. 8 ¶ And he made bethe laver of brass, and the foot of it of brass, of the 2lookingglasses of the women sassembling, which assembled at the door of the tabernacle of the con-

gregation. 9 ¶ And he made "the court: on the south side southward the hangings of ch. 27. 9.

CHRIST 1491.

# ch. 30. 23,

4 ch. 27. 1.

5 ch. 30, 18, 2 Or, brusen glasses. 3 Heh, as-sembling by troops as 1 Sam. 2, 22,

Before CHRIST 1491.

the court were of fine twined linen. an hundred cubits:

10 Their pillars were twenty, and their brasen sockets twenty; the hooks of the pillars and their fillets were of silver.

11 And for the north side the hangings were an hundred cubits, their pillars were twenty, and their sockets of brass twenty; the hooks of the pillars and their fillets of silver.

12 And for the west side were hangings of fifty cubits, their pillars ten, and their sockets ten; the hooks of the pillars and their fillets of silver.

13 And for the east side eastward fifty cubits.

14 The hangings of the one side of the gate were fifteen cubits; their pillars three, and their sockets three

15 And for the other side of the court gate, on this hand and that hand, were hangings of fifteen cu-bits; their pillars three, and their sockets three

16 All the hangings of the court round about were of fine twined linen. 17 And the sockets for the pillars were of brass; the hooks of the pillars and their fillets of silver; and the overlaying of their chapiters of silver; and all the pillars of the court were filleted with silver.

18 And the hanging for the gate of the court was needlework, of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen: and twenty cubits was the length, and the height in the breadth was five cubits, answerable to the hangings of the court.

19 And their pillars were four, and their sockets of brass four; their hooks of silver, and the overlaying of their chapiters and their fillets

of silver. 20 And all the dpins of the tabernacle, and of the court round about,

were of brass. 21 This is the sum of the tabernacle, even of the tabernacle of testimony, as it was counted, according to the commandment of Moses, for the service of the Levites, by the hand of Ithamar, son to Aaron the priest.
22 And Bezaleel the son of Uri,

the son of Hur, of the tribe of Judah, made all that the Lord commanded

Moses.

23 And with him was Aholiab, son of Ahisamach, of the tribe of Dan, an engraver, and a cunning workman, and an embroiderer in blue, and in purple, and in scarlet, and fine linen. 24 All the gold that was occupied for the work in all the work of the holy place, even the gold of the offering, was twenty and nine talents, and seven hundred and thirty shekels, after hthe shekel of the sanctuary.

25 And the silver of them that were numbered of the congregation was seven hundred and threescore and fifteen shekels, after the shekel of the

sanctuary:

26 'A bekah for 2 every man, that is, half a shekel, after the shekel of the sanctuary, for every one that went to be numbered, from twenty years old and upward, for \*six hundred thousand and three thousand and five hundred and fifty men.

27 And of the hundred talents of silver were cast the sockets of the sanctuary, and the sockets of the vall; an hundred sockets of the hun-dred talents, a talent for a socket.

28 And of the thousand seven hundred seventy and five shekels he made hooks for the pillars, and overlaid their chapiters, and filleted them.

29 And the brass of the offering was seventy talents, and two thousand and four hundred shekels.

30 And therewith he made the sockets to the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, and the brasen altar, and the brasen grate for it, and all the vessels of the altar, 31 And the sockets of the court

round about, and the sockets of the court gate, and all the pins of the tabernacle, and all the pins of the court round about.

CHAPTER XXXIX.

UHAPTER XXXIX.

1 The cloths of service and hely garments.

2 The ephod. 8 The breastplate. 22 The vote of the ephod. 27 The couts, mitre, and girdle of fine linen. 30 The plate of the hely crorn. 32 All is viewed and approved by Moses.

AND of athe blue, and purple, and scarlet, they made beloths of service, to do service in the holy place, and made the holy garments for Aaron; 'as the Lord command-

ed Moses 2 d And he made the ephod of gold, blue, and purple, and scarlet, and

fine twined linen.

3 And they did beat the gold into thin plates, and cut it into wires, to work it in the blue, and in the purple, and in the scarlet, and in the fine linen, with cunning work.

4 They made shoulderpieces for it, to couple it together: by the two edges was it coupled together.

5 And the curious girdle of his ephod, that was upon it, was of the same, according to the work thereof; of gold, blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen; as the LORD commanded Moses.

6 T And they wrought onyx stones inclosed in ouches of gold, graven, as signets are graven, with the names

of the children of Israel. 7 And he put them on the shoulders of the ephod, that they should be stones for a memorial to the children of Israel; as the LORD commanded Moses,

8 ¶ And he made the breastplate an hundred talents, and a thousand of cunning work, like the work of the

CHRIST

ch. 30. 13,

l Num. 1.

l ch. 26, 19, 21, 23, 32,

4 ch. 35, 23, b ch. 31, 10,

ch. 58. 4.

d ch. 28. 6.

ch. 28, 9.

ø ch. 28, 15.

A ch. 30. 13, 24. Lev. 5. 15. A 27. 3, 25. Num. 3, 47. A 18, 16,

d ch. 27, 19,

Num. 1. 50, 53. 29. 15. 2 10. 11. 2 17. 7, 8. 2 18. 2. 2 Chr. 24.

6. Acts 7. 44.

/ Num. 4. 28, 33.

g ch. 31, 2, 6,

1491.

2 Heh. a poll.

CHRIST 1491.

ephod; of gold, blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen.

9 It was foursquare; they made the breastplate double: a span was the length thereof, and a span the breadth thereof, being doubled.

À ch. 28, 17, 2 Or. ruby.

10 And they set in it four rows of stones: the first row was a 2 sardius, a topaz, and a carbuncle: this was

11 And the second row, an emerald, a sapphire, and a diamond.

12 And the third row, a ligure, an agate, and an amethyst.

13 And the fourth row, a beryl, an onyx, and a jasper: they were inclosed in ouches of gold in their inclosings

14 And the stones were according to the names of the children of Israel, twelve, according to their names, like the engravings of a signet, every one with his name, according to the twelve tribes.

15 And they made upon the breastplate chains at the ends, of wreathen

16 And they made two ouches of gold, and two gold rings; and put the two rings in the two ends of

the breastplate.
17 And they put the two wrenthen chains of gold in the two rings on the ends of the breastplate.

18 And the two ends of the two wreathen chains they fastened in the two ouches, and put them on the shoulderpieces of the ephod, before it. 19 And they made two rings of gold, and put them on the two ends of the breastplate, upon the border of it, which was on the side of the ephod inward.

20 And they made two other golden rings, and put them on the two sides of the ephod underneath, toward the forepart of it, over against the other coupling thereof, above the curious girdle of the ephod.

21 And they did bind the breastplate by his rings unto the rings of

the ephod with a lace of blue, that it might be above the curious girdle of the ephod, and that the breastplate might not be loosed from the ephod: as the LORD commanded Moses.

22 ¶ And he made the robe of the

ephod of woven work, all of blue.

23 And there was an hole in the midst of the robe, as the hole of an habergeon, with a band round about the hole, that it should not rend.

24 And they made upon the hems of the robe pomegranates of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and twined linen

4 ch. 28, 33.

i ch. 28, 31,

25 And they made \*bells of pure gold, and put the bells between the pomegranates upon the hem of the robe, round about between the pomegranates

26 A bell and a pomegranate, a bell and a pomegranate, round about the

hem of the robe to minister in: as the Lord commanded Moses. 27 T And they made coats of fine

linen of woven work for Aaron, and for his sons,

28 "And a mitre of fine linen, and goodly bonnets of fine linen, and "linen breeches of fine twined linen,

29 And a girdle of fine twined linen, and blue, and purple, and scarlet, of needlework; as the Lord commanded Moses.

ct Moses.
30 ¶ PAnd they made the plate of
the holy crown of pure gold, and
wrote upon it a writing, like to the
engravings of a signet, HOLINESS
TO THE LORD.

31 And they tied unto it a lace of blue, to fasten it on high upon the mitre; as the LORD commanded Moses.

32 Thus was all the work of the tabernacle of the tent of the congregation finished; and the children of Israel did according to all that the Lorn commanded Moses, so did they. 33 ¶ And they brought the taber-nacle unto Moses, the tent, and all his furniture, his taches, his boards, his bara, and his pillars, and his sockets.

34 And the covering of rams' skins dved red, and the covering of badgers'

skins, and the vail of the covering, 35 The ark of the testimony, and the staves thereof, and the mercy sent, 36 The table, and all the vessels

thereof, and the shewbread, 37 The pure candlestick, with the lamps thereof, even with the lamps to be set in order, and all the vessels thereof, and the oil for light,

38 And the golden altar, and the anointing oil, and 2 the sweet incense, and the hanging for the tabernacle door, 39 The brasen altar, and his grate of

39 The brasen attar, and his grate of brass, his staves, and all his vessels, the laver and his foot,
40 The hangings of the court, his pillars, and his sockets, and the hanging for the court gate, his cords, and his pins, and all the vessels of the service of the tabernacle, for the

tent of the congregation, 41 The cloths of service to do service in the holy place, and the holy garments for Aaron the priest, and his sons garments, to minister in the priest's office.

42 According to all that the Lord

commanded Moses, so the children of

Israel "made all the work.

43 And Moses did look upon all the work, and, behold, they had done it as the Lord had commanded, even so had they done it: and Moses blessed them.

CHAPTER XL.

1 The tabernacle is commanded to be reared, 9 and anointed. 13 Aaron and his sons to be sanctified. 16 Moses performeth all things accordingly. 34 A cloud covereth the taber-AND the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

CHRIST 1491, t ch. 28. 39,

= ch. 28, 4, 39. Ezek, 44, " ch. 28, 42, och, 28, 39,

<sup>p</sup> ch. 28, 36, 37,

9 ver. 42, 13, ch. 25, 40,

2 Heh

r ch. 35, 10. ch. 35, 10, Lev. 9, 22, 23, Num. 6, 23, Josh. 22, 6, 2 Sam. 6, 18, 1 Kin. 8, 14, 2 Chr. 30,

The tabernacle is reared. EXODUS, XL. A cloud covereth it.				
Bafore CHRIST 1401,	2 On the first day of the first month shalt thou set up the ta-	timony into the ark, and set the staves on the ark, and put the mercy	Before CHRIST 1490,	
eh. 12. 2.	bernacle of the tent of the congre- gation.  8 And thou shalt put therein the	seat above upon the ark: 21 And he brought the ark into the tabernacle, and *set up the vail of	1 ch. 26, 33,	
<sup>5</sup> ver. 17. & ch. 25. 1, 30.	ark of the testimony, and cover the ark with the vail.	the covering, and covered the ark of the testimony; as the Lord com-	å 35. 12.	
ver. 21. ch. 26. 33. Num. 4. 5.	4 And 4 thou shalt bring in the table, and 4 set in order 2 the things that are to be set in order upon it; fand	manded Moses.  22 ¶ "And he put the table in the	r ch. 26, 35.	
d ver. 22. ch. 26. 35. ver. 23. ch. 25. 30.	thou shalt bring in the candlestick,	tent of the congregation, upon the side of the tabernacle northward, without the vail.		
Lev. 24, 5,6, 2 Hob. the order	5 And thou shalt set the altar of gold for the incense before the ark of the testimony, and put the hanging of the door to the taber-	23 'And he set the bread in order upon it before the Lord; as the Lord had commanded Moses.	* ver. 4.	
thereof. f ver. 24, 25. s ver. 26,	Hacie.	24 ¶ And he put the candlestick in the tent of the congregation, over	<sup>‡</sup> ch. 26. 35.	
	6 And thou shalt set the altar of the burnt offering before the door of the tabernacle of the tent of the	against the table, on the side of the tabernacle southward. 25 And "he lighted the lamps before	n ror 4	
A ver. 30. ch. 30. 18.	congregation. 7 And * thou shalt set the laver be-	the Lord; as the Lord commanded Moses.	* vor. 4. ch. 25, 37.	
en. 30. 18.	tween the tent of the congregation and the altar, and shalt put water therein.	26 ¶ *And he put the golden altar in the tent of the congregation before the vall.	* ver. 5. ch. 30, 6,	
	8 And thou shalt set up the court round about, and hang up the hang-	the vail: 27 *And he burnt sweet incense thereon; as the Lord commanded	≱ch. 30. 7.	
í ch. 30, 26,	oil, and 'anoint the tabernacle, and	Moses.  28 ¶ And he set up the hanging at the door of the tabernacle.	* ver. 5. ch. 26, 36,	
	all that is therein, and shalt hallow it, and all the vessels thereof: and it	29 "And he put the altar of burnt offering by the door of the tabernacle	e ver. 6.	
	shall be holy.  10 And thou shalt anoint the altar of the burnt offering, and all his vessels,	of the tent of the congregation, and boffered upon it the burnt offering and the meat offering; as the Lord	š ch. 29. 38, &c.	
t ch. 29. 36, 37. 3 Heb.	and sanctify the altar: and *it shall be an altar 3 most holy.	commanded Moses, 80 ¶ And he set the laver between	° ver. 7.	
holiness of holinesses. I Lev. 8. 1,	11 And thou shalt anoint the laver and his foot, and sanctify it. 12 And thou shalt bring Aaron and	the tent of the congregation and the altar, and put water there, to wash withal.	Cii. 50, 16.	
-13.	his sons unto the door of the taber- nacle of the congregation, and wash	81 And Moses and Aaron and his sons washed their hands and their		
<sup>20</sup> ch. 28. 41.	them with water.  13 And thou shalt put upon Aaron the holy garments, "and anoint	feet thereat: 32 When they went into the tent of the congregation, and when they		
	him, and sanctify him; that he may minister unto me in the priest's office.	of the congregation, and when they came near unto the altar, they washed; das the Lord commanded	đ ch. 30. 19, 20.	
	14 And thou shalt bring his sons, and clothe them with coats:	Moses. 33 And he reared up the court round about the tabernacle and the	e ver. 8. ch. 27. 9,	
	15 And thou shalt anoint them, as thou didst anoint their father, that they may minister unto me in the	altar, and set up the hanging of the court gate. So Moses finished the work.		
" Num. 25. 13.	priest's office: for their anointing shall surely be "an everlasting priest-	34 ¶ / Then a cloud covered the tent of the congregation, and the glory	fch. 29, 43, Lev. 16, 2, Num. 9, 15,	
	hood throughout their generations.  16 Thus did Moses: according to all that the Lord commanded him, so	of the Lord filled the tabernacle.  35 And Moses was not able to enter into the tent of the congrega-	1 Kin. 8. 10, 11. 2 Chr. 5,13.	
1490.	did he.	tion, because the cloud abode there- on, and the glory of the Lord filled	& 7. 2. Is. 6. 4. Hag. 2.7,9. Rov. 15. 8.	
e ver. 1.	first month in the second year, on the first day of the month, that the "tabernacle was reared up.	the tabernacle.  36 *And when the cloud was taken up from over the tabernacle, the chil-	9 Lev. 16, 2, 1 Kin. 8.11, 2 Chr. 5.14.	
Num. 7. 1.	18 And Moses reared up the taber- nacle, and fastened his sockets, and	dren of Israel 2went onward in all their journeys:	& Num. 9.17. & 10. 11. Noh. 9. 19.	
	set up the boards thereof, and put in the bars thereof, and reared up his pillars.	37 But if the cloud were not taken up, then they journeyed not till the day that it was taken up.	i Num. 9. 19,—22.	
	19 And he spread abroad the tent over the tabernacle, and put the covering of the tent above upon it:	38 For the cloud of the Lord was upon the tabernacle by day, and fire	k ch. 13, 21, Num. 9, 15,	
P ch. 25. 16,	as the Lord commanded Moses.  20 ¶ And he took and put p the tes-	was on it by night, in the sight of all the house of Israel, throughout all their journeys.		

### THE THIRD BOOK OF MOSES,

CALLED

# LEVITICUS.

Before CHR18T 1490.

\* Fx. 19. 3. \* Ex. 40. 34, 35. Num. 12. 4. 5. \* ch. 22. 18, 19.

d Ex. 12, 5.
ch, 3, 1.
A 22, 20, 21.
Deu, 15, 21.
Mal, 1, 14.
Eph, 5, 27.
Heb, 9, 11.
1 Pct, 1, 10,
15, 19.
ch, 3, 2, 8,
13, 24, 15, 28, 14, 22, 24, 17,
fck, 22, 21,
27.

27. Is. 56. 7. Ilom, 12. 1. Phil. 4. 18. 9 ch. 4. 20. 26, 31, 35. & 9. 7. & 4 16. 24. Num. 15. 25. 2 Chr. 20. 22, 21. Rom. 5. 11. & Mic. 6. 6. 6. 2 Chr. 35. 11. Hub. 10. 11.

\*\*Ch. 3. 8.
Heb.12. 24.
1 Pet. 1. 2.
I Gen. 22. 9.

\*\*\*Gen. 8. 21.
Exck. 20.
28. 41.
2 Cor. 2. 15.
Eph. 5. 2.
Phil. 4. 18.

\* ver. 3. • ver. 5. CHAPTER I.

1 The burnt afferings. 3 Of the herd, 10 of the flowls.

AND the LORD called unto Moses, and spake unto him bout of the tabernacle of the congregation, saying, 2 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, if any man of you bring an offering unto the Lorn, ye shall bring your offering of the cattle, even of the herd, and of the flock.

3 If his offering be a burnt sacrifice of the herd, let him offer a male without blemish: he shall offer it of his own voluntary will at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation before the Lord.

4 'And he shall put his hand upon the head of the burnt offering; and it shall be facepted for him "to make atonement for him.

5 And he shall kill the \*bullock before the Lorn: and the priests, Arron's sons, shall bring the blood, \*and sprinkle the blood round about upon the altar that is by the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

6 And he shall flay the burnt offering, and cut it into his pieces.

7 And the sons of Aaron the priest shall put fire upon the altar, and 'lay the wood in order upon the fire: 8 And the priests, Aaron's sons, shall lay the parts, the head, and the fat,

8 And the priests, Aaron's sons, shall lay the parts, the head, and the fat, in order upon the wood that is on the fire which is upon the altar:

9 But his inwards and his legs shall he wash in water: and the priest shall burn all on the altar, to be a burnt sacrifice, an offering made by fire, of a "sweet savour unto the Lord.

10 ¶ And if his offering be of the flocks, namely, of the sheep, or of the goats, for a burnt sacrifice; he shall bring it a male "without blemish.

11 °And he shall kill it on the side

11 And he shall kill it on the side of the altar northward before the Lord: and the priests, Aaron's sons, shall sprinkle his blood round about upon the altar.

snan sprinke ms blood round about upon the altar.

12 And he shall cut it into his pleces, with his head and his fat: and the priest shall lay them in order on the wood that is on the fire which is upon the altar:

18 But he shall wash the inwards and

13 But he shall wash the inwards and the legs with water: and the priest shall bring it all, and burn it upon the altar: it is a burnt sacrifice, an offering

made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the Lord.

14 ¶ And if the burnt sacrifice for his offering to the Lord be of fowls, then he shall bring his offering of \*turtledoves, or of young pigeons. 15 And the priest shall bring it unto

16 And the priest shall bring it unto the altar, and 2 wring off his head, and burn it on the altar; and the blood thereof shall be wring out at the side of the altar:

16 And he shall pluck away his crop with <sup>3</sup>his feathers, and cast it <sup>9</sup>beside the altar on the east part, by

the place of the ashes:

17 And he shall cleave it with the wings thereof, but shall not divide the asunder: and the priest shall burn it upon the altar, upon the wood that is upon the fire: it is a burnt sacrifice, an offering made by fire, of a sweet sayour unto the Load.

CHAPTER II.

1 The meat aftering of flour with oil and incense, 4 either buten in the oven, 5 or on a plate, 7 or in a fryingpan, 12 or of the firstfruits in the ear. 13 The salt of the meat offering.

AND when any will offer a meat A offering unto the Loan, his offering shall be of fine flour; and he shall pour oil upon it, and put frankincense thereon:

2 And he shall bring it to Aaron's sons the priests: and he shall take thereout his handful of the flour thereof, and of the oil thereof, with all the frankineense thereof; and the priest shall burn the memorial of it upon the altar, to be an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the Lord:

3 And the remnant of the meat offering shall be Aaron's and his sons': dit is a thing most holy of the offerings of the Lord made by fire.

4 And if thou bring an oblation of a meat offering baken in the oven, it shall be unleavened cakes of fine flour mingled with oil, or unleavened wafers anointed with oil

fers anomiced with on.

5 ¶ And if thy oblation be a ment offering baken 4 in a pan, it shall be of fine flour unleavened, mingled with oil.

6 Thou shalt part it in pleces, and pour oil thereon: it is a meat offering, 7 ¶ And if thy oblation be a meat offering baken in the fryingpan, it shall be made of fine flour with oil.

8 And thou shalt bring the meat of

shall bring it all, and burn it upon the 8 And thou shalt bring the meat ofaltar: it is a burnt sacrifice, an offering fering that is made of these things unto

Before CHRIST 1490.

P ch. 5. 7. & 12. 8. Luko 2. 24. 2 Or, pinch off the head with the nail.

3 Ox, the filth thereof. I ch. 6, 10.

7 Gen. 15. 10.

\* ver. 9, 13.

eh. 6. 14. & 9. 17. Num. 15. 4.

b ver. 9, ch, 5, 12, & 6, 15, & 21, 7, In, 66, 3, Acts 10, 14, ch, 7, 9, & 10, 12, 13, d Ex. 29, 37, Num, 18, 9,

Ex. 29. 2.

4 Or, on a flat plate, or, slice.

The nea	ce afferings. LEVITIC	US, III, IV. The peace	offerinas.
Before	the LORD: and when it is presented	6 ¶ And if his offering for a sacrifice	Before
CHRIST	unto the priest, he shall bring it	of peace offering unto the LORD be of	CHRIST
1490.	unto the altar.	the flock; male or female, he shall	1490.
4	9 And the priest shall take from the	offer it without blemish.	/ vor. 1, &c.
/ ver. 2.	meat offering /a memorial thereof,	7 If he offer a lamb for his offering,	l
# Ex. 29, 18,	and shall burn it upon the altar:	then shall he offer it before the Lord, 8 And he shall lay his hand upon the	Į.
- 2221 251 251	sweet savour unto the LORD.	head of his offering, and kill it before	l
A ver. 3,	10 And Athet which is left of the	the tabernacle of the congregation:	1
	meat offering shall be Aaron's and	and Aaron's sons shall sprinkle the	1
	meat offering shall be Aaron's and his sons': it is a thing most holy of the offerings of the Lord made	blood thereof round about upon the altar.	1
	by fire.	9 And he shall offer of the sacrifice	İ
	11 No meat offering, which we shall	of the peace offering an offering made	İ
	bring unto the LORD, shall be made with 'leaven: for ye shall burn no	by fire unto the LORD; the fat thereof,	1
ch. 6. 17. See Matt. 16. 12.	with leaven: for ye shall burn no	and the whole rump, it shall he take	ı
16. 12.	leaven, nor any honey, in any offering of the Lord made by fire.	off hard by the backbone; and the fat that covereth the inwards, and all the	
Mark 8, 15, Luke 12, 1,	12 T As for the oblation of the first-	fat that is upon the inwards,	1
1 Cor. 5. 8. Gal. 5. 9.	fruits, ye shall offer them unto the Lord: but they shall not 2 be burnt	10 And the two kidneys, and the fat	
Ex. 22. 29.	Lord: but they shall not 2 be burnt	that is upon them, which is by the flanks, and the caul above the liver,	
ch. 23, 10, 11.	on the altar for a sweet savour.	with the kidneys, it shall he take	
2 Heb. ascend.	13 And every oblation of thy meat offering shalt thou season with salt;	away.	
l Mark 9, 49,	neither shalt thou suffer "the salt	11 And the priest shall burn it upon	1
Col. 4. 6. " Num. 18.	of the covenant of thy God to be	the altar: it is the food of the offer-	9 See ch. 21. 6, 8, 17, 21,
19.	lacking from thy meat offering: "with all thine offerings thou shalt offer	ing made by fire unto the Lord.	22. 4 22. 26.
* Ezek, 43, 24,	salt.	12 ¶ And if his offering be a goat, then he shall offer it before the	Ezek, 44. 7. Mal. 1. 7,
-	14 And if thou offer a meat offering	Lord.	12.
	of thy firstfruits unto the Lord,	13 And he shall lay his hand upon	A ver. 1, 7,
ch, 23, 10,	thou shalt offer for the meat offer-	the head of it, and kill it before the	i
	corn dried by the fire even corn	tabernacle of the congregation: and the sons of Aaron shall sprinkle the	l
2 Kin. 4.	ing of thy firstfruits green ears of corn dried by the fire, even corn beaten out of pull ears.	blood thereof upon the altar round	l
42. 9 yer. 1.	15 And 4 thou shalt put oil upon it,	about.	ch. 7. 23,
	and lay frankincense thereon: it is	14 And he shall offer thereof his of-	25, 1 Sam, 2,
r ver. 2.	a meat offering.	fering, even an offering made by fire unto the Lord; the fat that covereth	15. 2 Chr. 7. 7.
101.20	16 And the priest shall burn the memorial of it, part of the beaten	the inwards, and all the fat that is	4 ch. 6, 18,
	corn thereof, and part of the oil thereof, with all the frankincense	upon the inwards,	£ 17. 7.
	thereof, with all the frankincense	15 And the two kidneys, and the fat	& 23. 11. I ver. 16.
	thereof: it is an offering made by fire unto the LORD.	that is upon them, which is by the flanks, and the caul above the liver, with	compare with Deut.
	CHAPTER III.	the kidneys, it shall he take away.	32, 14,
	1 The peace offering of the herd, 6 of the flock, 7 either a lamb, 12 or a yeat,	16 And the priest shall burn them	Neh. 8. 10.
ech. 7. 11,	7 either a lamb, 12 or a goat.	upon the altar: it is the food of the	** Gen. 9. 4. ch. 7. 23, 26. & 17.
29.	AND if his oblation be a sacrifice of peace offering, if he offer it of	offering made by fire for a sweet savour: 'all the fat is the Lord's.	1 10.11.
	me neru; whether u oe a male or	17 It shall be a perpetual statute	Deut.12.16.
è ch. 1. 3.	female, he shall offer it bwithout	for your generations throughout all	33. Esek, 44, 7, 15,
e Tr 00 10	blemish before the Lord.	your dwellings, that ye cat neither	15.
ch. 1. 4, 5.	2 And the shall lay his hand upon the head of his offering, and kill it	fat nor "blood.	
	at the door of the tabernacle of the	CHAPTER IV.	
	congregation: and Aaron's sons the	1 The sin offering of ignorance, 3 for the priest, 13 for the congregation, 22 for the ruler, 27 for any of the people.	
i	priests shall sprinkle the blood upon	AND the Lour make make Massa	
	the altar round about.  3 And he shall offer of the sacrifice	AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,	
	of the peace offering an offering made	2 Speak unto the children of Israel,	
d Ex. 29. 13,	by fire unto the LORD; d the 8 fat that	saying, "If a soul shall sin through	ch. 5. 15,
22. ch. 4. 8, 9.	covereth the inwards, and all the fat	ignorance against any of the com-	Num. 15.
3 Or, suet.	that is upon the inwards, 4 And the two kidneys, and the fat	mandments of the Lord concerning	22, &c. 1 Sam, 14,
	that is on them, which is by the	things which ought not to be done, and shall do against any of them:	27.
4 Or, mid-	flanks, and the 4 caul above the liver,	3 lf the priest that is anointed do	Ps. 19. 12. b ch. 8, 12,
riff over the liver,	with the kidneys, it shall he take	sin according to the sin of the peo-	- van Us Ades
and over the kid-	away. 5 And Aaron's sons shall burn it	Die: then let him bring for his gin i	
neys. • Ex. 29, 13,	on the altar upon the burnt sacrifice.	which he hath sinned, ca young bullock without blemish unto the Lord	ch. 9. 2.
ch. 6, 12,	which is upon the wood that is on the	for a sin offering.	

The sin	offerings LEVIT	CUS, IV. of ign	norance.
Before CHRIST 1490.	the congregation before the LORD; and shall lay his hand upon the bullock's head, and kill the bullock before the Lord.	and shall pour out all the blood at the bottom of the altar of the burnt offering, which is at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.	Before CHRIST 1490.
eh. 16. 14. Num, 19. 4.	5 And the priest that is anointed shall take of the bullock's blood, and bring it to the tabernacle of the	19 And he shall take all his fat from him, and burn & upon the altar. 20 And he shall do with the bullock as he did with the bullock for	
	congregation: 6 And the priest shall dip his finger in the blood, and sprinkle of the	lock as he did with the bullock for a sin offering, so shall he do with this: and the priest shall make an atonement for them, and it shall be	ver. 3.
∫ ch. 8. 15,	blood seven times before the LORD, before the vail of the sanctuary.	forgiven them.	25. Dan. 9. 94.
& 9. 9. & 16. 18.	7 And the priest shall put some of the blood upon the horns of the altar of sweet incense before the Lorp, which is in the tabernacle of	21 And he shall carry forth the bullock without the camp, and burn him as he burned the first bullock: it is a sin offering for the con-	Rom. 5.11. Heb. 2.17. & 10.10, 11, 12. 1 John 1.7. & 2.2.
g ch. 5, 9,	the congregation; and shall pour "all the blood of the bullock at the bottom of the altar of the burnt offering, which is at the door of the	gregation. 22 ¶ When a ruler hath sinned, and done somewhat through ignorance against any of the commandments	* ver. 2, 13,
	tabernacle of the congregation.  8 And he shall take off from it all the fat of the bullock for the sin	of the LORD his God concerning things which should not be done, and is guilty;	
	offering; the fat that covereth the inwards, and all the fat that is upon the inwards, 9 And the two kidneys, and the fat	23 Or if his sin, wherein he hath sinned, come to his knowledge; he shall bring his offering, a kid of the goats, a male without blemish:	* vor. 14.
	that is upon them, which is by the flanks, and the caul above the liver, with the kidneys, it shall he take	24 And "he shall lay his hand upon the head of the goat, and kill it in the place where they kill the burnt offering before the Lorn: it is a sin	* ver. 4, &c.
4 ch. 3. 3, 4, 5.	away, 10 As it was taken off from the bullock of the sacrifice of peace offer- ings: and the priest shall burn them	offering.  25 *And the priest shall take of the blood of the sin offering with his	" ver. 30.
Ex. 29. 14. Num. 19. 5.	upon the altar of the burnt offering. 11 'And the skin of the bullock, and all his fiesh, with his head, and with his legs, and his inwards, and his dung.	finger, and put it upon the horns of the altar of burnt offering, and shall pour out his blood at the bottom of the altar of burnt offering.	
2 Heb. to without the camp. k ch. 6. 11. l Heb. 13.11.	12 Even the whole bullock shall he carry forth 2 without the camp unto a clean place, 2 where the ashes are poured out, and 'burn him on the wood with fire: 3 where the ashes are	26 And he shall burn all his fat upon the altar, as "the fat of the sacrifice of peace offerings: and the priest shall make an atonement for him as concerning his sin, and it	yeh. 3, 5, yer. 20, Num. 15, 28,
3 Heb, at the pour- ing out of the ashes. " Num, 15,	poured out shall he be burnt. 13 ¶ And "if the whole congrega- tion of Israel sin through ignorance, "and the thing be hid from the eyes	shall be forgiven him.  27 ¶ And "if 2any one of the 3 common people sin through ignorance.	<sup>a</sup> ver. 2. Num. 15. ∠7. 2 Heb. any
24. Josh. 7. 11. * ch. 5. 2, 3, 4, 17.	of the assembly, and they have done somewhat against any of the com- mandments of the Lord concerning things which should not be done,	while he doeth somewhat against any of the commandments of the Lord concerning things which ought not to be done, and be guilty;	soul.  3 Heb, people of the land. b vor. 23.
	and are guilty;  14 When the sin, which they have sinned against it, is known, then the congregation shall offer a young bul-	28 Or bif his sin, which he hath sinned, come to his knowledge: then he shall bring his offering, a kid of the goats, a female without blemish, for his sin which he hath sinned.	Vu. 25.
	lock for the sin, and bring him before the tabernacle of the congregation. 15 And the elders of the congrega-	29 And he shall lay his hand up- on the head of the sin offering, and slay the sin offering in the place of	* ver. 4, 21.
° ch. 1. 4.	tion "shall lay their hands upon the head of the bullock before the Lord; and the bullock shall be killed before the LORD.	the burnt offering.  30 And the priest shall take of the blood thereof with his finger, and put it upon the horns of the altar of	
P ver. 5. Heb. 9. 12, 13, 14.	16 PAnd the priest that is anointed shall bring of the bullock's blood to the tabernacle of the congregation:	burnt offering, and shall pour out all the blood thereof at the bottom of the altar.	
	17 And the priest shall dip his finger in some of the blood, and sprinkle it seven times before the Lord, even before the vall.	31 And dhe shall take away all the fat thereof, as the fat is taken away from off the sacrifice of peace offerings, and the priest shall hurn if	d ch. 3. 14.
	18 And he shall put some of the blood upon the horns of the altar which is before the Lord, that is in the tabernacle of the congregation,	ings; and the priest shall burn it upon the altar for a /sweet savour unto the Lore; and the priest shall make an atonement for him, and it shall be forgiven him.	f Ex. 29. 18, ch. 1. 9. f ver. 26,

The tree	Dass at	ferinas.
----------	---------	----------

## LEVITICUS, V.

### The trespass offerings.

The tres	pass afferings. LEVIT	ICUS, V. The trespass	offerings.
Before CHRIST 1490,	82 And if he bring a lamb for a sin offering, he shall bring it a female without blemish.	off his head from his neck, but shall not divide it asunder:	Before CHRIST 1490,
à ver. 98,	88 And he shall lay his hand upon the head of the sin offering, and slay	9 And he shall sprinkle of the blood of the sin offering upon the side of the altar; and "the rest of the blood	- ch. 4. 7,
	it for a sin offering in the place where they kill the burnt offering. 84 And the priest shall take of the	shall be wrung out at the bottom of the altar: it is a sin offering. 10 And he shall offer the second for	18, 30, 34,
	blood of the sin offering with his finger, and put it upon the horns of the altar of burnt offering, and shall	a burnt offering, according to the manner: and the priest shall make an atonement for him for his	2 Or, or-
	pour out all the blood thereof at the bottom of the altar:	sin which he hath sinned, and it shall be forgiven him.	* ch. 1, 14, * ch. 4, 26,
	85 And he shall take away all the fat thereof, as the fat of the lamb is taken away from the sacrifice of the	11 ¶ But if he be not able to bring two turtledoves, or two young pigeons, then he that sinned shall bring for	
f ch. 3. 5.	peace offerings; and the priest shall burn them upon the altar, according	his offering the tenth part of an ephah of fine flour for a sin offering;	*Num. 5.15.
³ ver. 26, 31.	to the offerings made by fire unto the Lord: *and the priest shall make an atonement for his sin that he	Phe shall put no oil upon it, neither shall he put any frankincense there- on: for it is a sin offering. 12 Then shall he bring it to the	- Num. 5,15,
	hath committed, and it shall be for- given him. CHAPTER V.	12 Then shall he bring it to the priest, and the priest shall take his handful of it, geven a memorial there-	f ch. 2. 2.
	1 He that sinneth in concealing his knowledge, 2 in touching an unclean thing, 4 or in making	of, and burn it on the altar, according to the offerings made by fire unto the LORD: it is a sin offering.	r ch. 4. 35.
* 1 Kin. 8.	an oath. 6 His trespass aftering, of the flock. To flowls, 11 or of flow. 14 The trespass aftering in sucrilege, 11 and in sine of tynorance.  AND if a soul sin, "and hear the volce of swearing, and is a wit-	13 And the priest shall make an a- tonement for him as touching his sin	* ch. 4. 26.
Mat. 26.63.	ness, whether he hath seen or known of it: if he do not utter it, then he	that he hath sinned in one of these, and it shall be forgiven him: and the remnant shall be the priest's, as a	t ch. 2. 3.
b ver. 17. ch. 7. 18. & 17. 16. & 19. 8. & 20. 17.	shall bear his iniquity.  2 Or off a soul touch any unclean thing, whether it be a carcase of an	meat offering.  14 ¶ And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,	
feb 11 21	unclean beast, or a carcase of un- clean cattle, or the carcase of un- clean creeping things, and if it be	15 "If a soul commit a trespass, and sin through ignorance, in the holy things of the LORD; then "he	" ch. 22, 14,
28, 31, 39. Num. 19. 11, 13, 16. d vor. 17.	hidden from him; he also shall be unclean, and aguilty.	shall bring for his trespass unto the Lord a ram without blemish out of	19.
eh. 12, & 13, & 15,	3 Or if he touch the uncleanness of man, whatsoever uncleanness it be that a man shall be defiled withal,	the flocks, with thy estimation by shekels of silver, after the shekel of the sanctuary, for a trespass offering:	y Ex. 30, 13, ch. 27, 25,
	and it be hid from him; when he knoweth of it, then he shall be guilty.  4 Or if a soul swear, pronouncing	16 And he shall make amends for the harm that he hath done in the holy thing, and 'shall add the fifth	ch. 6, 5.
f See 1 Sam. 25. 22. Acts 23, 12.	4 Or if a soul swear, pronouncing with his lips /to do evil, or *to do good, whatsoever it be that a man shall pronounce with an oath, and it	part thereto, and give it unto the priest: "and the priest shall make an atonement for him with the ram	A 22, 14, A 27, 13, 15, 27, 31, Num, 5, 7,
# See Mark 6. 23,	be hid from him; when he knoweth of it, then he shall be guilty in one	of the trespass offering, and it shall be forgiven him.	* ch. 4. 26.
	of these. 5 And it shall be, when he shall be guilty in one of these things, that he	17 ¶ And if a soul sin, and commit any of these things which are for- bidden to be done by the command- ments of the Lord; "though he wist	5 ch. 4. 2.
4 ch. 16. 21. 4 26. 40. Num. 5. 7. Evra 10.	shall *confess that he hath sinned in that thing:  6 And he shall bring his trespass	it not, yet is he guilty, and shall bear his iniquity.	22, 27. Ps. 19, 12,
Ezra 10. 11, 12.	offering unto the LORD for his sin which he hath sinned, a female from the flock, a lamb or a kid of the	18 And he shall bring a ram with- out blemish out of the flock, with thy estimation, for a trespass offer-	48. d ver. 1, 2.
	goats, for a sin offering; and the priest shall make an atonement for	shall make an atonement for him	
f ch. 12. 8. & 14. 21. 2 Heb, his	him concerning his sin.  7 And 41f 2he be not able to bring a lamb, then he shall bring for his	concerning his ignorance wherein he erred and wist it not, and it shall be forgiven him.	
hand can- not reach	trespass, which he hath committed, two *turtledoves, or two young pi- geons, unto the LORD; one for a sin		
ficioney of a lamb. 2 ch. 1. 14.	offering, and the other for a burnt offering. 8 And he shall bring them unto the	1 The trespose offering for sine done wiltingly.	;
l ch. 1. 15.	priest, who shall offer that which is for the sin offering first, and wring	meat affering. 19 The affering at the conse- cration of a priest. 24 The law of the sin of- foring.	:

Law of t	he burnt offering, LEVIT	CUS, VI.
Before	AND the Lord spake unto Moses,	offering, and shall b
CHRIST 1490.	A saying, 2 If a soul sin, and commit a tres-	altar for a sweet
* Num. 5. 6.	2 If a soul sin, and "commit a tres-	memorial of it, un 16 And the remain
J ch. 19, 11.	his neighbour in that which was	Aaron and his son
Acta 5. 4. Col. 3. 9.	pass against the Lord, and ble unto his neighbour in that "which was delivered him to keep, or in <sup>28</sup> fel- lowship, or in a thing taken away	leavened bread sha
Ex. 22. 7,	by violence, or hath deceived his	the holy place; in tabernacle of the c
2 Or, in douling.	neighbour;	shall eat it.
3 Heb.	8 Or have found that which was	17 'It shall not be
putting of the hand.	/sweareth falsely: in any of all these	ven. "I have given their portion of m
d Pro. 24.28. & 26. 19.	lost, and lieth concerning it, and /sweareth falsely; in any of all these that a man doeth, sinning therein:	by fire; *it is mos
Deut. 22.	4 Then it shall be, because he hath	sin offering, and as fering.
f Ex. 22. 11.	sinned, and is guilty, that he shall restore that which he took violently	18 All the males
f Ex. 22. 11. ch. 19. 12. Jer. 7. 9. Zech. 5. 4.	away, or the thing which he hath	dren of Aaron sha
Zech. 5. 4.	deceitfully gotten, or that which was delivered him to keep, or the lost	shall be a statute : generations concern
	thing which he found.	of the Lord made
	5 Or all that about which he hath sworn falsely; he shall even restore	one that toucheth
<ul> <li>ch. 5, 16.</li> <li>Num. 5, 7,</li> <li>2 Sam. 12.6.</li> </ul>	it in the principal, and shall add the	holy. 19 ¶ And the Lori
2 Sam, 12.6. Luke 19. 8.	fifth part more thereto, and give it	ses, saying,
10-2-	unto him to whom it appertaineth,	20 d'his is the o
4 Or, in the day of his being	6 And he shall bring his trespass	unto the Lord in
JURTOR	6 And he shall bring his trespass offering unto the Lord, a ram with-	is anointed; the t
guilty. 5 Heb. in	out blemish out of the flock, with thy estimation, for a trespass offering,	ephah of fine flou fering perpetual, h
the day of his tres-	unto the priest:	morning, and half t
puss. A ch. 5, 15.	7 And the priest shall make an a- tonement for him before the Lord:	21 In a pan it she oil; and when it is
ch. 4. 26.	and it shall be forgiven him for any	bring it in: and th
	thing of all that he hath done in	the meat offering sh
	trespassing therein.  8 ¶ And the Lord spake unto Moses,	a sweet savour unto
	saying,	22 And the priest is anointed in his
	9 Command Aaron and his sons, saying, This is the law of the burnt	it: it is a statute i
6 Or, for the	offering: It is the burnt offering the-	LORD; "it shall be w 23 For every mean
for the burning.	cause of the burning upon the altar	priest shall be whol
our manys	all night unto the morning, and the fire of the altar shall be burning	not be eaten. 24 ¶ And the Lorr
	in it.	ses, saying,
Ex. 28. 39,	10 *And the priest shall put on his	25 Speak unto A
<sup>4</sup> Ex. 28, 39, 40, 41, 43, ch. 16, 4, Ezek, 44,	linen garment, and his linen breeches shall he put upon his ficsh, and take	sons, saying, This is sin offering: In the
17, 18.	up the ashes which the fire hath	burnt offering is ki
/ ch. 1. 16.	consumed with the burnt offering on the altar, and he shall put them be-	offering be killed i
· cn. 1. 10.	gide the olter	26 The priest the
* Exek, 44.	11 And "he shall put off his gar-	sin shall eat it: *i
	and carry forth the ashes without	shall it be caten, in tabernacle of the co
" ch. 4. 12.	11 And "he shall put off his gar- ments, and put on other garments, and carry forth the ashes without the camp "unto a clean place.	27 Whatsoever sh
	12 And the fire upon the altar shall be burning in it; it shall not be put	thereof shall be holy is sprinkled of the
	out: and the priest shall burn wood	on any garment, the
	on it every morning, and lay the	whereon it was spri
eh. 3. 3, 9,	on it every morning, and lay the burnt offering in order upon it; and he shall burn thereon "the fat of the	place. 28 But the carthen
14.	peace offerings.	is sodden "shall be
	13 The fire shall ever be burning up-	be sodden in a bras
P ch. 2. 1.	on the altar; it shall never go out.  14 ¶ PAnd this is the law of the	both scoured, and r
Num. 15. 4.	meat offering: the sons of Aaron	shall eat thereof: "!
	shall offer it before the Loun before	80 PAnd no sin

15 And he shall take of it his hand-

ful, of the flour of the meat offering, and of the oil thereof, and all the

frankincense which is upon the meat

and of the meat offering. Before burn # upon the savour, even the CHRIST 1490. nder thereof shall f ch. 2. 2. 9. s eat: with unch. 2, 3, Ezek. 41, 29. il it be eaten in the court of the ver. 26. ch. 10. 12, 13, Num. 18, 10. ch. 2, 11. congregation they e baken with lea-it unto them for " Num. 18, 9, 10. ny offerings made st holy, as is the s the trespass of-9, 10. " yer. 25. Ex. 29. 37. ch. 2. 3. & 7. 1. among the chilver. 29. Num. 18. 10. ch. 3, 17. ll eat of it. It for ever in your ning the offerings e by fire: every h them shall be a Fx. 29. 37, p spake unto Mooffering of Aaron b Ex. 29. 2. ch they shall offer the day when he tenth part of an ir for a meat of-nalf of it in the 6 Ex. 16, 36, hereof at night. all be made with baken, thou shalt e baken pieces of halt thou offer for the LORD. of his sons d that stead shall offer for ever unto the holly burnt. Ex. 29. 25. t offering for the o spake unto Moaron and to his is the law of the f ch. 4, 2, e place where the 9 ch. 1. 3, 5, 11. & 4. 24, 29, 33, illed shall the sin before the Lord: h ver. 17. ch. 21. 22. ch. 10. 17, 18. Num. 18, 9, 10. Ezek. 44, 28, 20, at offereth it for in the holy place n the court of the ongregation. all touch the flesh \* ver. 16. y: and when there blood thereof up-Ex. 29. 37. ou shalt wash that inkled in the holy n vessel wherein it eh. 11. 33. broken: and if it sen pot, it shall be rinsed in water. among the priests \* ver. 18. Num. 18. 10. it is most holy. shall offer it before the Lord, before the altar.

80 And no sin offering, whereof any of the blood is brought into the ° ver. 25. Pch. 4. 7, 11, 12, 18, 21, & 10. 18, & 16, 27, Heb.13, 11, tabernacle of the congregation to reconcile withal in the holy place,

the fire.

shall be eaten: it shall be burnt in

Law of the trespass offering, LEVITICUS, VII. and of the peace offerings.				
Before CHRIST	CHAPTER VII.  1 The law of the trespass offering, 11 and of the	17 But the remainder of the flesh of the sacrifice on the third day shall be	Befere OHRIST	
1490.	OHAPTER VII.  1 The less of the trespess of gring, 11 and of the peace afferings, 12 whether it be for a thanksite in the first of the peace afferings, 12 whether it be for a thanksite in the peace affering.  22 The fat, 28 and the blood, are forbidden.  28 The pricest portion in the peace afferings.  TIKE WISE athles to the law of	burnt with fire.  18 And if any of the flesh of the	1490.	
	22 The fat, 28 and the blood, are forbidden. 28 The priests' portion in the peace of erings.	sacrifice of his peace offerings be eat-		
ch. 5, 4 6, 1,—7. ch. 6, 17,	LIKEWISE this is the law of the trespass offering: bit is most	en at all on the third day, it shall not be accepted, neither shall it be		
ch. 6, 17, 25, 4 21, 22,	holy.	pimputed unto him that offereth it:	P Num. 18,	
0 ah 1 9 K	holy.  2 In the place where they kill the burnt offering shall they kill the tres-	it shall be an <sup>q</sup> abomination, and the soul that eateth of it shall bear his	27. f ch. 11. 10,	
11. & 4. 24, 29, 33,	pass offering: and the blood thereof	iniquity.	11, 41, & 19, 7.	
	shall he sprinkle round about upon the altar.	19 And the flesh that toucheth any unclean thing shall not be eaten; it		
d Ex. 29, 13.	8 And he shall offer of it dall the fat	shall be burnt with fire: and as for		
Ex. 29. 13. ch. 3. 4, 9, 10, 14, 15, 16. 44.8, 9.	thereof; the rump, and the fat that covereth the inwards,	the flesh, all that be clean shall eat thereof.		
20100 2107 81	4 And the two kidneys, and the fat	20 But the soul that eateth of the		
	that is on them, which is by the flanks, and the caul that is above	flesh of the sacrifice of peace offerings, that pertain unto the LORD,		
	the liver, with the kidneys, it shall he take away:	having his uncleanness upon him, even that soul shall be cut off from	ch. 15. S. Gen.17.14.	
	5 And the priest shall burn them	his people.		
	upon the altar for an offering made by fire unto the Lord: it is a trespass	21 Moreover the soul that shall touch any unclean thing, as the un-	f ch. 12, &	
	offering.	cleanness of man, or any "unclean	13, & 15. * ch. 11. 24.	
ch. 6. 16, 17, 18. Num. 18.	6 Every male among the priests shall eat thereof: it shall be eaten in	beast, or any abominable unclean thing, and eat of the flesh of the	28. " Ezek. 4.	
9, 10. f ch. 2. 3.	the holy place: fit is most holy.  7 As the sin offering is, so is fthe	sacrifice of peace offerings, which per- tain unto the Lord, even that soul	14.	
ch. 6. 25, 26, & 14,13.	trespass offering: there is one law for them: the priest that maketh atone-	shall be cut off from his people.	y ver. 20.	
20, & 12,13,	them: the priest that maketh atonement therewith shall have it.	22 ¶ And the Lord spake unto Mo- ses, saying,		
	8 And the priest that offereth any	23 Speak unto the children of Israel,		
	man's burnt offering, even the priest shall have to himself the skin of the	saying, "Ye shall eat no manner of fat, of ox, or of sheep, or of goat.	* ch. 3. 17.	
åch 2.3.10	burnt offering which he hath offered.  9 And *all the meat offering that is	24 And the fat of the 2 beast that dieth of itself, and the fat of that	2 Heb.	
keh. 2. 3, 10. Num. 18. 9. Ezek. 41.	baken in the oven, and all that is	which is torn with beasts, may be	earcase, ch. 17, 15, Dout, 14,	
29. 2 Or. on the	dressed in the fryingpan, and 2 in the pan, shall be the priest's that	used in any other use: but ye shall in no wise eat of it.	21. Ezek, 4.14,	
flat plate, or, slice.	offereth it.	25 For whosoever eateth the fat of	& 44. 31.	
	10 And every meat offering, mingled with oil, and dry, shall all the sons of	the beast, of which men offer an offering made by fire unto the LORD,		
∙ch. 3. 1.	Aaron have, one as much as another.  11 And this is the law of the sacri-	even the soul that eateth it shall be cut off from his people.		
& 22, 18,21,	fice of peace offerings, which he shall	26 "Morcover ve shall eat no man-	" Gen. 9. 4.	
'	offer unto the LORD.  12 If he offer it for a thanksgiving,	ner of blood, whether it be of fowl or of beast, in any of your dwellings.	ch. 3. 17. & 17. 10,—	
	then he shall offer with the sacrifice	27 Whatsoever soul it be that eateth	***	
	of thanksgiving unleavened cakes mingled with oil, and unleavened	any manner of blood, even that soul shall be cut off from his people.		
kch. 2. 4. Num. 6. 15.	wafers anointed with oil, and cakes mingled with oil, of fine flour, fried.	28 ¶ And the Lord spake unto Mo- ses, saying,		
	18 Besides the cakes, he shall offer	29 Speak unto the children of Israel.	l	
Amos 4. 5.	for his offering leavened bread with the sacrifice of thanksgiving of his	saying, be that offereth the sacrifice of his peace offerings unto the Lord shall bring his oblation unto	è ch. 3, 1,	
	peace offerings.  14 And of it he shall offer one out	LORD shall bring his oblation unto the LORD of the sacrifice of his peace		
	of the whole oblation for an heave offering unto the Lord, "and it shall	offerings.		
<sup>30</sup> Num. 18. 8, 11, 19.	offering unto the Lord, "and it shall be the priest's that sprinkleth the	30 ° His own hands shall bring the offerings of the Lord made by fire, the	ch. 3, 3, 4, 9, 14.	
	blood of the peace offerings.	fat with the breast, it shall he bring,		
" ch. 22. 30.	15 And the flesh of the sacrifice of his peace offerings for thanksgiving	that dthe breast may be waved for a wave offering before the Lord.	<sup>4</sup> Ex. 29. 24, 27. ch. 8. 27. & 9. 21.	
	shall be eaten the same day that it is offered; he shall not leave any of it	31 And the priest shall burn the fat upon the altar: but the breast shall	ch. 8, 27. & 9, 21. Num. 6, 20.	
	until the morning.	be Aaron's and his sons'.	* ch. 3. 5, 11, 16.	
ah. 19. 6, 7, 8.	16 But off the sacrifice of his offering be a vow, or a voluntary offering, it	32 And the right shoulder shall ye give unto the priest for an heave	f ver. 34.	
	shall be eaten the same day that he	offering of the sacrifices of your peace	ver. 34, ch. 9, 21, Num. 6, 20,	
'	offereth his sacrifice: and on the morrow also the remainder of it shall	offerings. 33 He among the sons of Aaron, that		
L	be eaten:	offereth the blood of the peace offer-		
98				

Moses of	msecrateth	LEVITIO	ous, viii.	Aaron and	his sons
Before CHRIST 1490.	ings, and the fat right shoulder for 84 For a the way	, shall have the his part. e breast and the	10 And Moses took tool, and anointed the teal that was therein, a	bernacle and	Bafore CHRIS 1490.
Ex. 29. 28. ch. 10. 14, 15. Num. 18. 18, 19. Dout, 18, 3,	heave shoulder ha children of Israel i fices of their per have given them	ve I taken of the from off the sacri- ace offerings, and unto Aaron the	them.  11 And he sprinkled the altar seven times, the altar and all his ve	thereof upon and anointed sels, both the	I Ex. 30, 2 27, 28, 29
Dett. 10. 3.	priest and unto his for ever from am of Israel.		laver and his foot, to sa 12 And he poured of oil upon Aaron's head, him, to sanctify him.	the anointing	Ex. 29. 5 & 30. 30, ch. 21, 10
	anointing of Aaro nointing of his son ings of the Lord	n, and of the a- s, out of the offer- made by fire, in	13 *And Moses brown sons, and put coats upon girded them with gird	on them, and les, and <sup>2</sup> put	12. Ps. 133. 2 Ex. 29. 8, 9. 2 Heb.
	the day when he to minister unto priest's office;	the Lord in the	commanded Moses.  14 And he brought	the bullock	• Ex. 29. 1 Ezek, 43.
Ex. 40. 13,	be given them of Israel, in the day them, by a statute	that he anointed	for the sin offering; an his sons plaid their the head of the bulloc offering.	hands upon	19. P ch. 4, 4,
ch. 8, 12, 30. ch. 6, 9. ch. 6, 14,	out their generatio	ns. w *of the burnt	15 And he slew it; took the blood, and pu horns of the altar roun	t it upon the	7 Ex. 29. 1 36. ch. 4. 7. Exck. 43.
ch. 6. 25. ver. 1. Ex. 29. 1. ch. 6. 20. ver. 11.	trespass offering, secrations, and both the peace offerings	and of the con- f the sacrifice of	his finger, and purified poured the blood at the the altar, and sanctified reconciliation upon it.	ne bottom of	20, 26. Heb. 9. :
ch. 1, 2,	38 Which the L Moses in mount S that he command of Israel "to offe	one commanded Sinai, in the day led the children r their oblations	16 "And he took all was upon the inwards, above the liver, and the and their fat, and Mod	and the caul two kidneys,	"Ex. 29. 1 ch. 4. 8.
;	unto the Lord, in of Sinai.		upon the altar.  17 But the bullock, a his flesh, and his du	ng, he burnt	
	1 Moses consecrateth Ad Their sin offering. It 22 The ram of consec and time of their conse	Their burnt offering.	with fire without the of Lord *commanded Mos 18 * And he brought the burnt offering: an	ca. the ram for	*Ex. 29. 1 ch. 4. 11, 12. *Ex. 29. 1
Ex. 29, 1,	A <sup>ND</sup> the Lord s saying, 2 "Take Aaron a	pake unto Moses, nd his sons with	his sons laid their har head of the ram. 19 And he killed it;	ids upon the	. 22, 25, 2
2, 3. Ex. 28. 2, 4. Ex. 30. 24.	him, and b the gar anointing oil, and sin offering, and	nents, and the a bullock for the	sprinkled the blood up round about. 20 And he cut the ram	into pieces;	
25.	basket of unleavene 3 And gather the gation together u	ed bread; u all the congre- nto the door of	and Moses burnt the h pieces, and the fat. 21 And he washed the		
	the tabernacle of the 4 And Moses did manded him; and	as the Lord com- the assembly was	the legs in water; and the whole ram upon the a burnt sacrifice for a	altar: it was sweet savour,	
	gathered together the tabernacle of the	ie congregation.	and an offering made the Lord; "as the Lord Moses.		« Ex. 20. I
Ex. 29, 4,	5 And Moses said gation, <sup>d</sup> This is the Lord commanded t	e thing which the	22 ¶ And *he brought ram, the ram of conse		" Ex. 29. I
Ex. 29. 4.	6 And Moses broug sons, and washed	them with water.	Aaron and his sons laid upon the head of the ra	m.	

f Ex. 29, 5, g Ex. 28, 4,

k Ex. 28. 37,

sons, and washed them with water. 7/And he put upon him the 4 coat, and girded him with the girdle, and clothed him with the robe, and put the ephod upon him, and he girded him with the curious girdle of the ephod, and bound it unto him therewith.

8 And he put the breastplate upon him: also he put in the breastplate the Urim and the Thummim.
9 And he put the mitre upon his A Ex. 28, 30. i Ex. 20. 6.

head; also upon the mitre, even upon his forefront, did he put the golden plate, the holy crown; as the Lord commanded Moses.

Aaron and his sons laid their hands upon the head of the ram.

23 And he slew it; and Moses took of the blood of it, and put it upon the tip of Aaron's right car, and upon the thumb of his right hand, and upon the great tee of his right foot.

24 And he brought Aaron's sons, and Moses put of the blood upon the tip of their right ear, and upon the tip of their right ear, and upon the tip of their right ear, and upon

the thumbs of their right hands, and upon the great toes of their right feet: and Moses sprinkled the blood upon the altar round about.

25 And he took the fat, and the rump, and all the fat that was upon the inwards, and the caul above the

The firs	afferings of Aaron LEVITI	CUS, IX. for himself and th	e people.
Before CHRIST	liver, and the two kidneys, and their	8 And unto the children of Israel	Before CHRIST
1490.	fat, and the right shoulder: 26 And out of the basket of un-	thou shalt speak, saying, dTake ye a kid of the goats for a sin offering;	1490.
* Ex. 29. 23.	leavened bread, that was before the	and a calf and a lamb, both of the	ch. 4, 28, Esra 6, 17,
	LORD, he took one unleavened cake, and a cake of oiled bread, and one	first year, without blemish, for a burnt offering;	& 10. 19.
1	wafer, and put them on the fat, and	4 Also a bullock and a ram for	
* Mx. 29. 24,	upon the right shoulder: 27 And he put all "upon Aaron's	peace offerings, to sacrifice before the Lord; and a meat offering mingled	ch. 2. 4.
de.	hands, and upon his sons' hands, and	with oil: for to day the Lord will	/ ver. 6, 23, Ex. 29, 43,
	waved them for a wave offering before the Lord.	appear unto you. 5 ¶ And they brought that which	
<sup>5</sup> Ex. 29. 25.	28 And Moses took them from off their hands, and burnt them on the	Moses commanded before the taber- nacle of the congregation: and all	
	altar upon the burnt offering: they	the congregation drew near and stood	
	were consecrations for a sweet sa- your: it is an offering made by fire	before the Lord. 6 And Moses said, This is the thing	
	unto the Lord.	which the Lord commanded that ye	
	29 And Moses took the breast, and	should do: and the glory of the Lord shall appear unto you.	ver. 23. Ex. 24. 16.
	waved it for a wave offering before the LORD: for of the ram of conse- cration it was Moses' part; as the	7 And Moses said unto Asron Go	
* Ex. 29, 26.	cration it was Moses' part; as the Lord commanded Moses.	unto the altar, and former thy sin	Ach. 4. 3. 1 Sam. 3. 14.
d Ex. 29, 21, & 30, 30,	30 And d Moses took of the anoint-	unto the altar, and hoffer thy sin offering, and thy burnt offering, and make an atonement for thyself, and for the people: and offer the offer-	14. Heb. 5. 3. & 7. 27.
Num. 3, 3,	ing oil, and of the blood which was upon the altar, and sprinkled it upon	ing of the people; and oner the oner-	& 9. 7.
	Aaron, and upon his garments, and	ing of the people, and make an atonement for them; as the Lord com-	ch. 4, 16, 20.
	Aaron, and upon his garments, and upon his sons, and upon his sons' garments with him; and sanctified	manded. 8 ¶ Aaron therefore went unto the	Hob. 5. 1.
	Aaron, ana his garments, and his	altar, and slew the calf of the sin	
	sons, and his sons' garments with him.	offering, which was for himself. 9 *And the sons of Aaron brought	k ch. 8. 15.
47- 00 00	81 ¶ And Moses said unto Aaron and to his sons, Boil the flesh at	the blood unto him: and he dipped	l See ch.
' Ex. 29, 31, 32,	the door of the tabernacle of the	his finger in the blood, and 'put it upon the horns of the altar, and	4. 7.
	congregation: and there eat it with the bread that is in the basket of	poured out the blood at the bottom	
	consecrations, as I commanded, say-	of the altar: 10 "But the fat, and the kidneys,	m ch. 8, 16.
f Ex. 20, 34,	ing, Aaron and his sons shall cat it. 32 /And that which remaineth of	and the caul above the liver of the	
	the flesh and of the bread shall ye	sin offering, he burnt upon the altar; "as the Lord commanded	" ch. 4. 8.
	burn with fire.  83 And we shall not go out of	Moses. 11 °And the flesh and the hide he	°ch. 4. 11. & 8. 17.
	33 And ye shall not go out of the door of the tabernacle of the	burnt with fire without the camp.	& 8. 17.
	congregation in seven days, until the days of your consecration be at an	12 And he slow the burnt offering; and Aaron's sons presented unto him	1
<sup>9</sup> Ex. 29, 30, 35, Ezek. 43,	days of your consecration be at an end: for seven days shall he consecrate you.	the blood, which he sprinkled round	P ch. 1, 5, & 8, 19,
25, 26,	34 As he hath done this day, so	about upon the altar.  13 <sup>q</sup> And they presented the burnt	9 ch. 8, 20.
A Heb. 7. 16.	the Lord hath commanded to do, to make an atonement for you.	13 And they presented the burnt offering unto him, with the pieces thereof, and the head: and he burnt	
	85 Therefore shall ye abide at the	them upon the altar.	
1	door of the tabernacle of the congre- gation day and night seven days, and	14 And he did wash the inwards and the legs, and burnt them upon	rch. 8. 21.
Num. 3. 7.	keep the charge of the Lord, that	the burnt offering on the altar.	
& 9, 19, Dout, 11, 1, 1 Kin, 2, 3,	ye die not: for so I am commanded. 36 So Aaron and his sons did all	15 ¶ "And he brought the people's offering, and took the goat, which	ver. 3. 1s. 53, 10. Heb. 2, 17.
	things which the Lord commanded	was the sin offering for the people,	Heb. 2, 17, & 5, 3,
- 1	by the hand of Moses. CHAPTER IX.	and slew it, and offered it for sin, as the first.	1
1	1 The first offerings of Aaron, for himself and the people. 8 The sin offering, 12 and the burnt offering for himself. 15 The offerings for the people. 23 Moses and Aaron bless the people., 24 Fire cometh from the Lord,	16 And he brought the burnt offer-	
	burnt offering for himself. 15 The offerings	ing, and offered it faccording to the manner.	t ch. 1. 3, 10.
	the people. 22 Fire cometh from the Lord, upon the altar.	17 And he brought "the meat offer-	2 Or, ordinance.
* Ezek, 43, 27,	AND "it came to pass on the eighth	ing, and <sup>3</sup> took an handful thereof, and burnt <i>it</i> upon the altar, *beside	ver. 4. ch. 2, 1, 2.
41.	And his sons, and the elders of Israel;	the burnt sacrifice of the morning.  18 He slew also the bullock and the	3 Heb. filled his
b Ex. 29, 1, ch. 4, 3,	2 And he said unto Aaron. Take	ram for va sacrifice of peace offer-	hand out of it.
en. 4. 3. # 8. 14. • ch. 8. 18.	thee a young calf for a sin offering, and a ram for a burnt offering, without blemish, and offer them be-	ings, which was for the people: and Aaron's sons presented unto him	Ex. 29. 38.
- 68, 0, 10,	without blemish, and offer them be-	the blood, which he sprinkled upon [	åc.
	fore the Lord.	the altar round about,	

CHRIST 1490.

b Num. 6. 23. Dout. 21. 5. Luke 24.

38, 2 Chr. 7. 1, Ps. 20, 3, 1 Kin. 18,

39, 2 Chr. 7, 3, Ezra 3, 11.

ch. 16, 1, & 22, 9, Num. 3, 3, 4, & 26, 61, 1 Chr. 24, 2,

6 ch. 16, 12, Num. 16,

Ex. 30. 9.

d ch. 9. 24. Num. 16.

35. 2 Sam. 6.7.

Ex. 19, 22, & 29, 43, ch. 21, 6, 17, 21, Is, 52, 11, Ezek.20,41, & 42, 13,

Is. 49, 3, Ezek.28,22, John 13, 31,

32, & 14, 13, 2 Thess, 1, 10,

# Ps. 30. 0.

A Ex. 6, 18,

22. Num. 3, 19, 30.

i Luke 7. 12.

Acts 5, 6, 9, 10, & 8, 2,

10. & 8. 2. k Ex. 33, 5. ch. 13, 45. & 21. 1, 10. Num. 6, 6,7. Deut. 33, 9. Ezek. 24. 16, 17.

Num. 16, 22, 46, Josh, 7, 1,

& 22, 18, 20. 2 Sam. 24, 1.

\* ch. 21. 12.

\* Ex. 28, 41, ch. 8, 30.

19 And the fat of the bullock and of the ram, the rump, and that which covereth the inwards, and the kidneys, and the caul above the liver: 20 And they put the fat upon the breasts, and he burnt the fat upon

8 ah. 3. 5. 16 the altar:

21 And the breasts and the right shoulder Aaron waved "for a wave offering before the Lord; as Moses a Ex. 29, 24, 26. ch. 7. 30, 31, 32, 83, 34. commanded.

22 And Aaron lifted up his hand toward the people, and blessed them. and came down from offering of the

and came down from onering of the sin offering, and the burnt offering, and peace offerings. 23 And Moses and Aaron went into the tabernacle of the congregation, and came out, and blessed the peover. 6. Num. 14. 10. & 16. 19, 42. ple: "and the glory of the LORD appeared unto all the people.

24 And there came a fire out from d Gen. 4. 4. Judg. 6. 21. 1 Kin. 18.

before the Lord, and consumed up-on the altar the burnt offering and the fat: which when all the people saw, "they shouted, and fell on their

faces.

CHAPTER X.

1 Nadab and Abihu, for afering of strange fire, are burnt by fire. 6 Aaron and his sons are forbidden to mourn for them. 8 The priests are forbidden wine when they are to go into the laborated. 12 The law of eating the holy things. 16 Aaron's excuse for transgressing thereof.

AND "Nadab and Abihu, the sons of Aaron, b took either of them his censer, and put fire therein, and put incense thereon, and offered strange fire before the Lord, which he commanded them not.

2 And there d went out fire from the LORD, and devoured them, and they

died before the Lord.

3 Then Moses said unto Aaron, This is it that the LORD spake, saying, I will be sanctified in them that come nigh me, and before all the people I will be fglorified. And Aaron held his peace.

4 And Moses called Mishael and Elzaphan, the sons of "Uzziel the uncle of Aaron, and said unto them, Come near, carry your brethren from before the sanctuary out of the camp.

5 So they went near, and carried them in their coats out of the camp;

as Moses had said.

6 And Moses said unto Aaron, and unto Eleazar and unto Ithamar, his sons, \*Uncover not your heads, ncither rend your clothes; lest ye die, and lest wrath come upon all the people: but let your brethren, the whole house of Israel, bewail the burning which the LORD hath kindled.

ing which the LORD hath Kindled.

7 "And ye shall not go out from
the door of the tabernacle of the
congregation, lest ye die: "for the
anointing oil of the LORD is upon
you. And they did according to the
word of Moses.

8 ¶ And the Lord spake unto Aaron, saving.

CHRIST drink, thou, nor thy sons with thee, when ye go into the tabernacle of the congregation, lest ye die: it shall be a statute for ever throughout your • Ezek. 44. generations:

10 And that ye may put difference between holy and unholy, and be-tween unclean and clean;

11 And that ye may teach the children of Israel all the statutes which the LORD hath spoken unto them by the hand of Moses.

12 ¶ And Moses spake unto Aaron. and unto Eleazar and unto Ithamar, his sons that were left, Take 'the meat offering that remaineth of the offerings of the Lord made by fire, and eat it without leaven beside the altar: for 'it is most holy:

13 And ye shall eat it in the holy place, because it is thy due, and thy sons' due, of the sacrifices of the LORD made by fire; for 'so I am

commanded.

14 And "the wave breast and heave shoulder shall ye cat in a clean place; thou, and thy sons, and thy daughters with thee: for they be thy due, and thy sons' due, which are given out of the sacrifices of peace offerings of the children of Israel.

15 \*The heave shoulder and the wave breast shall they bring with the offerings made by fire of the fat, to wave it for a wave offering before the LORD; and it shall be thine, and thy sons' with thee, by a statute for ever; as the Lord hath

commanded. 16 ¶ And Moses diligently sought the goat of the sin offering, and, behold, it was burnt: and he was angry with Eleazar and Ithamar, the sons of Aaron which were left alive,

saying,
17 Wherefore have ye not eaten the
sin offering in the holy place, seeing
it is most holy, and God hath given
it you to bear the iniquity of the congregation, to make atonement for them before the Lord? 18 Behold, "the blood of it was not

brought in within the holy place: yo should indeed have eaten it in the

holy place, bas I commanded.
19 And Aaron said unto Moses, Be-19 And Aaron said unto Moses, Be-hold, 'this day have they offered their sin offering and their burnt offering before the Lord; and such things have befallen me: and if I had eaten the sin offering to day, dshould it have been accepted in the sight of the LORD?

20 And when Moses heard that, he was content.

CHAPTER XI.

1 What beasts may, 4 and what may not be eaten. 9 What Jishes. 13 What Jools. 29 The creeping things which are unclean.

AND the Lord spake unto Moses A and to Aaron, saying unto them, 2 Speak unto the children of Israel,

9 Do not drink wine nor strong

21. Luke 1, 15, 1 Tim. 3, 3, Titus 1, 7, P ch. 11. 47. en. 11. 47. & 20. 25. Jer. 15. 19. Exek. 22.26. & 44. 23.

Before

1490.

# 44. 23. 9 Deut. 24. 8, Neh. 8. 2, 8, 9, 13. Jer. 18. 18, Mai. 2, 7. FEx. 29. 2. ch. 6, 16, Num. 18, 9, 10.

eh. 21. 22.

t ch. 2, 3, & 6, 16,

\* Ex. 29. 24, 26, 27, ch. 7. 31, 34, Num. 18,

eh. 7, 29, 30, 34.

ych. 9, 3, 15.

ch. 6. 26,

ech. 6, 30.

5 ch. 6, 26,

ch. 9. 8. 12.

d Jer. 6, 20, Hos. 9. 4. Mal. 1. 10,

Before CHRIST 1490. \* Deut. 14. 4. Acta 10.12,

5 Is. 65, 4. & 66, 3, 17,

Is. 52. 11. Bee Matt. 15. 11, 20. Mark 7. 2, 15, 18. Acts 10. 14,

15. & 15. 29.

# 15, 29, Hom. 14, 14, 17, 1 Cor. 8, 8, Col. 2, 16,

21. Hob. 9. 10.

ch. 7. 18. Deut. 14. 3.

/ Deut. 11.

d Dout. 14.

saving. These are the beasts which ye shall eat among all the beasts that are on the earth.

8 Whatsoever parteth the hoof, and is clovenfooted, and cheweth the cud.

among the beasts, that shall ye eat.

4 Nevertheless these shall ye not eat of them that chew the cud, or of them that divide the hoof: as the camel, because he cheweth the cud, but divideth not the hoof; he is

unclean unto you.

5 And the coney, because he cheweth the cud, but divideth not the

hoof; he is unclean unto you.

6 And the hare, because he cheweth the cud, but divideth not the hoof:

7 And the swine, though he divide the hoof, and be clovenfooted, yet he cheweth not the cud: bhe is unclean to you.

8 Of their flesh shall ye not eat, and their carcase shall ye not touch;

they are unclean to you.
9 ¶ These shall ye eat of all that are in the waters: whatsoever hath seas, and in the rivers, them shall ye eat.

10 And all that have not fins and scales in the seas, and in the rivers. of all that move in the waters, and of any living thing which is in the waters, they shall be an abomination unto you:

11 They shall be even an abomination unto you; ye shall not cat of their flesh, but ye shall have their carcases in abomination.

12 Whatsoever hath no fins nor scales in the waters, that shall be

an abomination unto you.

13 I And these are they which ye shall have in abomination among the fowls; they shall not be caten, they are an abomination: the eagle, and

the ossifrage, and the ospray, 14 And the vulture, and the kite after his kind :

15 Every raven after his kind;

16 And the owl, and the night hawk, and the cuckow, and the hawk after his kind,

17 And the little owl, and the cormorant, and the great owl,
18 And the swan, and the pelican.

and the gier eagle,
19 And the stork, the heron after her kind, and the lapwing, and the bat

20 All fowls that creep, going upon all four, shall be an abomination

att iou., unto you.

21 Yot these may ye cat of every flying creeping thing that gooth upon all four, which have legs above their the lean withal upon the earth;

22 Even these of them ye may eat; the locust after his kind, and the bald locust after his kind, and the beetle after his kind, and the grass-hopper after his kind.

23 But all other flying creeping things, which have four feet, shall be an abomination unto you.

24 And for these ye shall be un-

clean: whosoever toucheth the carcase of them shall be unclean until the even.

25 And whosoever beareth ought of the carcase of them Ashall wash his clothes, and be unclean until the

26 The carcases of every beast which divideth the hoof, and is not clovenfooted, nor cheweth the cud, are unclean unto you: every one that toucheth them shall be unclean.

27 And whatsoever goeth upon his paws, among all manner of beasts that go on all four, those are unclean unto you: whose toucheth their carcase shall be unclean until the

28 And he that beareth the carcase of them shall wash his clothes, and be unclean until the even: they are unclean unto you.

29 These also shall be unclean unto you among the creeping things that creep upon the earth; the weasel, and the mouse, and the tortoise

after his kind, 30 And the ferret, and the chameleon, and the lizard, and the snail, and the mole.

31 These are unclean to you among all that creep: whosoever doth touch them, when they be dead, shall be unclean until the even.

32 And upon whatsoever any of them, when they are dead, doth fall, it shall be unclean; whether it be any vessel of wood, or rainent, or skin, or suck, whatsoever vessel it be, wherein any work is done, it must be put into water, and it shall be unclean until the even; so it shall be cleansed.

33 And every earthen vessel, where-into any of them falleth, whatsoever is in it shall be unclean; and 'ye shall break it.

34 Of all meat which may be eaten, that on which such water cometh shall be unclean: and all drink that may be drunk in every such vessel shall be unclean.

35 And every thing whereupon any part of their carcase falleth shall be unclean; whether it be oven, or ranges for pots, they shall be broken down; for they are unclean, and shall be unclean unto you,

36 Nevertheless a fountain or pit, wherein there is plenty of water, shall be clean: but that which toucheth their carcase shall be unclean.

37 And if any part of their carcase

of And it ary plate of their carcaze
fall upon any sowing seed which is
to be sown, it shall be clean.

88 But if any water be put upon
the seed, and any part of their carcase fall thereon, it shall be unclean unto you.

CHRIST 1490.

A ch. 14. 8. & 15. 5. Num. 19. 10, 22. & 31. 21.

i Is. 66, 17.

b ch. 15, 12,

2 Heb. a gathering together of

Flatt. 3. 4. Llark 1. 6.

Rofore CHRIST 1400.

\* ch. 17. 15. & 22. 8. Dout. 14. 21. Exek. 4. 14, & 44, 31.

2 Heb. doth nultiply fect.

" ch. 20, 25,

P Ex. 6. 7.

9 ver. 44.

r ch. 10, 10,

e ch. 15, 19,

4 Tarke 2, 22

ch. 15, 19,

Inke 2, 22,

4 Hob. a son of his year.

8 Hob,

anula

39 And if any beast, of which ye may eat, die; he that toucheth the carcase thereof shall be unclean until the even.

40 And "he that eateth of the car-case of it shall wash his clothes, and be unclean until the even: he also that beareth the carcase of it shall wash his clothes, and be unclean until the even.

41 And every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth shall be an abomination; it shall not be caten.

42 Whatsoever goeth upon the belly, and whatsoever goeth upon all four, or whatsoever 2 hath more feet among all creeping things that creep upon the earth, them ye shall not eat; for

they are an abomination.
48 "Ye shall not make your selves abominable with any creeping thing that creepeth, neither shall ye make yourselves unclean with them, that ye should be defiled thereby.

44 For I am the Lorn your God: ye shall therefore sanctify yoursolves, and 'ye shall be holy; for I am holy: neither shall ye defile yourselves with any manner of creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth.

45 For I am the Lorn that bring-° Ex. 19. 6, ch. 19. 2. & 20. 7, 26, 1 Thes. 4. 7. 1 Pet. 1, 15, 16.

eth you up out of the land of Egypt, to be your God: q ye shall therefore

be holy, for I am holy.

46 This is the law of the beasts, and of the fowl, and of every living creature that moveth in the waters, and of every creature that creepeth upon

the earth:
47 To make a difference between the unclean and the clean, and be-tween the beast that may be caten and the beast that may not be eaten,

CHAPTER XII.

1 The purification of women after childbirth.
6 Her offerings for her purifying.

AND the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Speak unto the children of Is-2 Speak unto the children of as-rael, saying, If a "woman have con-ceived seed, and born a man child: then b she shall be unclean seven days: caccording to the days of the separation for her infirmity shall she

be unclean.

3 And in the deighth day the ficsh of his foreskin shall be circumd Gen. 17. 12. Luke 1, 50. & 2, 21. John 7, 22, 23. cised.

4 And she shall then continue in the blood of her purifying three and thirty days; she shall touch no hallowed thing, nor come into the sanc-tuary, until the days of her purifying be fulfilled.

5 But if she bear a maid child, then she shall be unclean two weeks, as in her separation: and she shall continue in the blood of her purifying

threescore and six days.

6 And when the days of her purifying are fulfilled, for a son, or for a daughter, she shall bring a lamb 4 of

the first year for a burnt offering, and a young pigeon, or a turtledove, for a sin offering, unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, unto

the priest:
7 Who shall offer it before the LORD, and make an atonement for her; and she shall be cleansed from the issue of her blood. This is the law for her that hath born a male or a female.

8/And if 2she be not able to bring a) And it also be not agic to bring a lamb, then she shall bring two tur-tles, or two young pigeons; the one for the burnt offering, and the other for a sin offering: g and the priest shall make an atonement for her, and she shall be clean.

CHAPTER XIII.

1 The laws and tokens whereby the priest is to be guided in discerning the leprosy.

AND the Lord spake unto Moses and Aaron, saying, 2 When a man shall have in the

skin of his flesh a <sup>3</sup>rising, <sup>4</sup>a scab, or bright spot, and it be in the skin of his flesh *like* the plague of leprosy; <sup>5</sup>then he shall be brought unto Aaron the priest, or unto one of his sons the priests: 3 And the priest shall look on the

plague in the skin of the flesh: and when the hair in the plague is turned white, and the plague in sight be deeper than the skin of his flesh, it is a plague of leprosy: and the priest shall look on him, and pronounce him unclean.

4 If the bright spot be white in the skin of his flesh, and in sight be not deeper than the skin, and the hair thereof be not turned white; then the priest shall shut up him that hath the plague seven days:

5 And the priest shall look on him the seventh day: and, behold, if the plague in his sight be at a stay, and the plague spread not in the skin; then the priest shall shut him up seven days more:

6 And the priest shall look on him again the seventh day: and, behold, if the plague be somewhat dark, and the plague spread not in the skin, the priest shall pronounce him clean:

the priest snan pronounce and clean; it is but a scab; and he "shall wash his clothes, and be clean.

But if the scab spread much abroad in the skin, after that he hath been seen of the priest for his stable the scale of the priest for his scale of the cleansing, he shall be seen of the priest again:

8 And if the priest see that, behold, the scab spreadcth in the skin, then the priest shall pronounce him un-

clean: it is a leprosy. 9 TWhen the plague of leprosy is in a man, then he shall be brought unto the priest;

and, behold, if the rising be white in the skin, and it have turned the

CHRIST

f ch. 5, 7. Luke 2, 14. 2 Heb. her hand find not sufi-

8 Or, swelling. 4 Dou. 28.27. Is. 3. 17. b Deut. 17. 8, 9. & 24. 8. Luke 17.

ch, 11, 25, & 14, 8,

3 Num. 12. 10, 12. 2 Kin. 5. 27. 2 Chr. 26,

102

Before CHRIST 1490. 2 Heb. the ing of liv-

hair white, and there be 2 quick raw flesh in the rising;

11 It is an old leprosy in the skin of his flesh, and the priest shall pronounce him unclean, and shall not shut him up: for he is unclean.

12 And if a leprosy break out abroad in the skin, and the leprosy cover all the skin of him that hath the plague from his head even to his foot, where-

sover the priest looketh;
13 Then the priest shall consider;
and, behold, if the leprosy have covered all his flesh, he shall pronounce him clean that hath the plague: it is all turned white: he is clean.

14 But when raw flesh appeareth in

him, he shall be unclean,

15 And the priest shall see the raw flesh, and pronounce him to be un-clean: for the raw flesh is unclean:

it is a leprosy.

16 Or if the raw flesh turn again, and be changed unto white, he shall come unto the priest;

17 And the priest shall see him: and, behold, if the plague be turned into white; then the priest shall pronounce him clean that hath the plague: he is clean.

18 The flesh also, in which, even in the skin thereof, was a boil, and

is healed.

19 And in the place of the boil there be a white rising, or a bright spot, white, and somewhat reddish, and it be shewed to the priest;

20 And if, when the priest seeth it, behold, it be in sight lower than the skin, and the hair thereof be turned white; the priest shall pronounce him unclean: it is a plague of le-prosy broken out of the boil.

21 But if the priest look on it, and, behold, there be no white hairs therein, and if it be not lower than the skin, but be somewhat dark; then the priest shall shut him up seven days

22 And if it spread much abroad in the skin, then the priest shall pronounce him unclean: it is a

plague.

23 But if the bright spot stay in his place, and spread not, it is a burning boil; and the priest shall

pronounce him clean.

24 ¶ Or if there be any flesh, in the skin whereof there is 3a hot burning, and the quick flesh that burneth have a white bright spot, somewhat reddish, or white

25 Then the priest shall look upon it: and, behold, if the hair in the bright spot be turned white, and it be in sight deeper than the skin; it is a leprosy broken out of the burning: wherefore the priest shall pronounce him unclean: it is the plague of leprosy.

26 But if the priest look on it, and, behold, there be no white hair in

the bright spot, and it be no lower than the other skin, but be some-what dark; then the priest shall

shut him up seven days:
27 And the priest shall look upon him the seventh day: and if it be spread much abroad in the skin, then

spread much abroad in the skin, then the priest shall pronounce him unclean: it is the plague of leprosy.

28 And if the bright spot stay in his place, and spread not in the skin, but it be somewhat dark; it is a rising of the burning, and the priest shall pronounce him clean: for it is an inflammation of the

burning.

29 ¶ If a man or woman have a plague upon the head or the beard; 30 Then the priest shall see the plague: and, behold, if it be in sight deeper than the skin; and there be in it a yellow thin hair; then the priest shall pronounce him unclean: it is a dry scall, even a leprosy upon the head or beard.

31 And if the priest look on the plague of the scall, and, behold, it be not in sight deeper than the skin, and that there is no black hair in it; then the priest shall slut up him that hath the plague of the scall

seven days:

32 And in the seventh day the priest shall look on the plague; and behold, if the scall spread not, and there be in it no yellow hair, and the scall be not in sight deeper than the skin

33 He shall be shaven, but the scall shall he not shave; and the priest shall shut up him that hath the scall

seven days more:

34 And in the seventh day the priest shall look on the scall: and, behold, if the scall be not spread in the skin, nor be in sight deeper than the skin; then the priest shall pronounce him clean: and he shall wash his clothes. and be clean.

35 But if the scall spread much in

35 But if the scali spread much in the skin after his cleansing; 36 Then the priest shall look on him: and, behold, if the scall be spread in the skin, the priest shall not seek for yellow hair; he is unclean.

37 But if the scall be in his sight at a stay, and that there is black hair grown up therein; the scall is healed, he is clean: and the priest

shall pronounce him clean.

38 ¶ If a man also or a woman have in the skin of their flesh bright spots,

even white bright spots;

39 Then the priest shall look: and, behold, if the bright spots in the skin of their flesh be darkish white: it is a freekled spot that groweth in the

skin; he is clean.
40 And the man whose 2 hair is fallen off his head, he is bald; yet is he clean.

41 And he that hath his hair fallen off

Before CHRIST 1490.

2 Heb. o burning of fire.

Ex. 9. 9.

2 Heb. hend is CHRIST 1490.

f Ezek. 21. 17, 22. Mic. 3. 7.

# Lam. 4, 15.

k Num. 5, 2, & 12, 11, 2 Kin. 7, 3, & 15, 5, 2 Chr. 16,

21. Luke 17.

2 Heb.

3 Heb.

vessel, or, instru-

6 ch. 14, 44.

from the part of his head toward his face, he is forehead bald: vet is he clean

42 And if there be in the bald head, or bald forehead, a white reddish sore; it is a leprosy sprung up in his bald head, or his bald forehead.

48 Then the priest shall look upon it: and, behold, if the rising of the sore be white reddish in his bald head, or in his bald forehead, as the leprosy appeareth in the skin of the flesh:

44 He is a leprous man, he is unclean: the priest shall pronounce him utterly unclean; his plague is in his head.

45 And the leper in whom the plague is, his clothes shall be rent, and his head bare, and he shall put a cover-

ing upon his upper lip, and shall cry,
"Unclean, unclean.
46 All the days wherein the plague
shall be in him he shall be defiled; he is unclean: he shall dwell alone; without the camp shall his habitation be.

47 The garment also that the plague of leprosy is in, whether it be a woollen garment, or a linen garment;

48 Whether it be in the warp, or woof; of linen, or of woollen; whether in a skin, or in any 2 thing made

work of.

49 And if the plague be greenish or reddish in the garment, or in the skin, either in the warp, or in the woof, or in any 3 thing of skin; it is a plague of leprosy, and shall be showed unto the priest

50 And the priest shall look upon the plague, and shut up it that hath

the plague seven days:

51 And he shall look on the plague on the seventh day: if the plague be spread in the garment, either in the warp, or in the woof, or in a skin, or in any work that is made of skin; the plague is in fretting leprosy; it

is unclean.

52 He shall therefore burn that garment, whether warp or woof, in woollen or in linen, or any thing of skin, wherein the plague is: for it is a fretting leprosy; it shall be burnt in the fire.

53 And if the priest shall look, and, behold, the plague be not spread in the garment, either in the warp, or in the woof, or in any thing of skin;

54 Then the priest shall command that they wash the thing wherein the plague is, and he shall shut it up

seven days more:

55 And the priest shall look on the plague, after that it is washed: and, behold, if the plague have not changed his colour, and the plague be not spread; it is unclean; thou shalt burn it in the fire; it is fret inward, \*uhether it be bare within or without.

56 And if the priest look, and,

behold, the plague be somewhat dark after the washing of it; then he shall rend it out of the garment, or out of the skin, or out of the warp, or out of the woof:

out of the woor:

57 And if the appear still in the garment, either in the warp, or in the woof, or in any thing of skin; it is a spreading plague; thou shalt burn that wherein the plague is with fire.

58 And the garment, either warp, or woof, or whatsoever thing of skin it be, which thou shalt wash, if the plague be departed from them, then it shall be washed the second time. and shall be clean.

59 This is the law of the plague of leprosy in a garment of woollen or linen, either in the warp, or woof, or any thing of skins, to pronounce it clean, or to pronounce it unclean.

CHAPTER XIV.

1 The rites and sacrifices in cleansing of the leper. 33 The signs of leprosy in a house. 43 The cleansing of that house.

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 2 This shall be the law of the leper

in the day of his cleansing: He "shall be brought unto the priest:

3 And the priest shall go forth out of the camp; and the priest shall look, and, behold, if the plague of leprosy be healed in the leper;

4 Then shall the priest command to take for him that is to be cleaned two 2 birds alive and clean, and b cedar wood, and escarlet, and d hyssop:

5 And the priest shall command that one of the birds be killed in an earthen vessel over running water:

6 As for the living bird, he shall take it, and the cedar wood, and the scariet, and the hyssop, and shall dip them and the living bird in the blood of the bird that was killed over the running water:

7 And he shall sprinkle upon him that is to be cleansed from the leprosy I seven times, and shall pronounce him clean, and shall let the living bird loose into the open field.

8 And he that is to be cleansed g shall wash his clothes, and shave off all his hair, hand wash himself in water, that he may be clean: and after that he shall come into the camp, and ishall tarry abroad out of his tent seven days.

9 But it shall be on the seventh day, that he shall shave all his hair off his head and his beard and his eyebrows, even all his hair he shall shave off: and he shall wash his clothes, also he shall wash his flesh

in water, and he shall be clean. 10 And on the eighth day he shall take two he lambs without blemish, and one ewe lamb 4 of the first year without blemish, and three tenth deals of fine flour for 7 a meat offering, mingled with oil, and one log of oil.

11 And the priest that maketh him 4.15. and one ewe lamb 4 of the first year without blemish, and three tenth deals of fine flour for 'a meat offering,

CHRIST 1490.

a Matt. R. 2, 4. Mark 1, 10. 44. Luke 5, 12, ) 1. & 17. 14.

2 Or. sparrours. 5 Num. 19, 6, ' Heb. 9. 19. d Ps. 51. 7.

• Heb. 9, 13.

/ 2 Kin, L 10, 11, 3 Heb upon the face of the field. P ch. 13. 6.

4 ch. 11, 25, Kum. 12.

2 Matt. 8. Mark 1. 41. Luke 5. 14.

4 Heb. whether it be build in the head thereof, or in the forehead thereof.

The ri	tes and sacrifices LEVITI	CUS, XIV. in cleansing	the leper.
Before CHRIS: 1490,	clean shall present the man that it to be made clean, and those things before the LORD, at the door of the	, them for a wave offering before the	Before CHRIST 1490.
** ch. 5. 2,	tabernacle of the congregation: 12 And the priest shall take one he lamb, and "offer him for a trespase	25 And he shall kill the lamb of the trespass offering, and the priest shall take some of the blood of the	e ver. 14.
18, & 6, 6, 7, * Ex. 29, 24	offering, and the log of oil; and	trespass offering, and put it upon the tip of the right ear of him that is to be cleansed, and upon the thumb	
Ex. 29. 11 ch. 1, 5, 11 & 4, 4, 24,	13 And he shall slav the lamb oin	of his right hand, and upon the great toe of his right foot: 26 And the priest shall pour of the	
P ch. 7. 7.	the holy place: for pas the sin offering is the priest's, so is the trespass offering: git is most holy:	oil into the palm of his own left hand: 27 And the priest shall sprinkle	
A 7. 6. A 21. 22. Ex. 29. 20.	of the blood of the trespass offering	that is in his left hand seven times	
ch. 8. 23,	and the priest shall put it 'upon the tip of the right car of him that is to be cleansed and upon the thumb of his right hand, and upon the great	28 And the priest shall put of the oil that is in his hand upon the tip of the right ear of him that is to be	
	toe of his right foot:  15 And the priest shall take some of the log of oil, and pour it into the palm of his own left hand:	cleansed, and upon the thumb of his	
	16 And the priest shall dip his right finger in the oil that is in his left	in the priest's hand he shall put	
	hand, and shall sprinkle of the oil with his finger seven times before the Lord:	cleansed, to make an atonement for him before the Lord.	
	17 And of the rest of the oil that is in his hand shall the priest put upon the tip of the right car of	30 And he shall offer the one of the turtledoves, or of the young pigeons, such as he can get;	<sup>5</sup> ver. 22. ch. 15. 15.
	him that is to be cleansed, and upon the thumb of his right hand, and upon the great toe of his right foot,	31 Even such as he is able to get, the one for a sin offering, and the other for a burnt offering, with the	
	upon the blood of the trespass of- fering: 18 And the remnant of the oil that	meat offering: and the priest shall make an atonement for him that is to be cleansed before the Lorn.	
'ch. 4. 26.	is in the priest's hand he shall pour upon the head of him that is to be cleansed: 'and the priest shall make an atonement for him before the	32 This is the law of him in whom is the plague of leprosy, whose hand is not able to get "that which pertaineth to his cleansing.	e ver. 10.
t ch. 5, 1, 6,	LORD.  19 And the priest shall offer the sin offering, and make an atonement	33 ¶ And the Lord spake unto Moses and unto Aaron, saying, 34 d When ye be come into the land	d Gen. 17, 8,
	for him that is to be cleansed from his uncleanness; and afterward he shall kill the burnt offering:	of Canaan, which I give to you for a possession, and I put the plague of leprosy in a house of the land of	Num. 32. 22. Deut. 7. 1. & 32. 49.
	20 And the priest shall offer the burnt offering and the meat offering upon the altar: and the priest shall	your possession; 35 And he that owneth the house shall come and tell the priest, saying,	
" ch. 5. 7.	make an atonement for him, and he shall be clean.  21 And "if he be poor, and 2 cannot	It seemeth to me there is as it were a plague in the house:  86 Then the priest shall command	Pr. 91, 10. Prov. 3, 33, Zech. 5, 4,
k 12. 8. 2 Heb, his hand reach not.	get so much; then he shall take one lamb for a trespass offering 3 to be waved, to make an atonement for	that they <sup>2</sup> compty the house, before the priest go into it to see the plague, that all that is in the house be not	2 Or, prepare.
a waving.	him, and one tenth deal of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offer- ing, and a log of oil;	made unclean: and afterward the priest shall go in to see the house:  37 And he shall look on the plague,	
" ch. 12. 8, & 15. 14, 15.	22 *And two turtledoves, or two young pigeons, such as he is able to get; and the one shall be a sin	and, behold, if the plague be in the walls of the house with hollow strakes, greenish or reddish, which in sight	
* ver. 10, 11.	offering, and the other a burnt of- fering.  23 And he shall bring them on	are lower than the wall; 38 Then the priest shall go out of the house to the door of the house, and shut up the house govern days.	
	the eighth day for his cleansing unto the priest, unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, be-	and shut up the house seven days:  39 And the priest shall come again the seventh day, and shall look: and, behold of the plague by spread to	
* ver. 12.	fore the LORD.  24 *And the priest shall take the lamb of the trespass offering, and the	behold, if the plague be spread in the walls of the house; 40 Then the priest shall command	

Signs of	leprosy in a house. LEVITI	CUS, XV. The uncleanness	of issues.
Before CHRIST 1490.	that they take away the stones in which the plague is, and they shall cast them into an unclean place without the city:  41 And he shall cause the house to	CHAPTER XV.  1 The uncleanness of men in their issues. 13 The cleansing of them. 19 The uncleanness of women in their issues. 28 Their cleansing. A ND the Lord spake unto Moses	Before CHRIST 1490.
	be scraped within round about, and they shall pour out the dust that they scrape off without the city into an unclean place: 42 And they shall take other stones, and put them in the place of those stones; and he shall take other morter, and shall plaister the house. 43 And if the plague come again, and break out in the house, after	A and to Aaron, saying, 2 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, "When any man hath a "running issue out of his fiesh because of his issue he is unclean. 3 And this shall be his unclean- ness in his issue: whether his fiesh run with his issue, or his fiesh be stopped from his issue, it is his uncleanness.	ch. 22. 4. Num. 5. 2. 2 Sam. 3. 29. Matt. 9. 20. Mark 5. 25. Luke 8. 43. 2 Or, russ- ning of the reins.
	that he hath taken away the stones, and after he hath scraped the house, and after it is plaistered; 44 Then the priest shall come and look, and, behold, if the plague be	4 Every bed, whereon he lieth that hath the issue, is unclean: and every \$\foatstar{s}\text{thing}, whereon he sitteth, shall be unclean. \$\foatstar{s}\text{And}\text{ whosoever toucheth his bed}	3 Heb.
ch. 13. 51. Zech. 5. 4.	spread in the house; it is 'a fretting leprosy in the house; it is unclean.  45 And he shall break down the house, the stones of it, and the timber thereof, and all the morter of the house; and he shall carry them forth out of the city into an unclean place.	shall wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and be unclean until the even.  6 And he that sitteth on any thing whereon he sat that hath the issue shall wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and be unclean until the even.	8 ch. 11. 25, & 17. 15,
	46 Moreover he that goeth into the house all the while that it is shut up shall be unclean until the even. 47 And he that lieth in the house shall wash his clothes; and he that catch in the house shall wash his clothes.	7 And he that toucheth the flesh of him that hath the issue shall wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and be unclean until the even. 8 And if he that hath the issue spit upon him that is clean; then he shall wash his clothes, and bathe himself	
2 Hob. in coming in shall come in, gc.	48 And if the priest 2-shall come in, and look upon it, and, behold, the plague hath not spread in the house, after the house was plaistered: then the priest shall pronounce the house clean, because the plague is healed.	in water, and be unclean until the oven.  9 And what saddlo soever he rideth upon that hath the issue shall be unclean.  10 And whosoever toucheth any thing that was under him shall be	
f ver. 4.	49 And the shall take to cleanse the house two birds, and cedar wood, and scarlet, and hyssop: 50 And he shall kill the one of the birds in an earthen vessel over running water: 51 And he shall take the cedar wood, and the hyssop, and the sear-let and the living hird and dit then.	unclean until the even: and he that beareth any of those things shall wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and be unclean until the even.  11 And whomsoever he toucheth that hath the issue, and hath not rinsed his hands in water, he shall wash his	

let, and the living bird, and dip them in the blood of the slain bird, and in the running water, and sprinkle the house seven times: 52 And he shall cleanse the house with the blood of the bird, and with

the running water, and with the liv-ing bird, and with the cedar wood, and with the hyssop, and with the scarlet:

F vor. 20. A ch. 13, 30, i ch. 13, 47. \* ver. 34. I ch. 13. 2.

\*\* Deu. 24.8. Ezek, 44. 23. 8 Heb. in the day of the un-clean, and in the day of the clean.

53 But he shall let go the living bird out of the city into the open fields, and make an atonement for the house; and it shall be clean.

54 This is the law for all manner of plague of leprosy, and \*scall, 55 And for the 'leprosy of a gar-

ment, \*and of a house, 56 And for a rising, and for a scab,

and for a bright spot:

57 To "teach 3 when it is unclean, and when it is clean: this is the law of leprosy.

his hands in water, he shall wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water,

and be unclean until the even. 12 And the evessel of earth, that he toucheth which hath the issue, shall be broken; and every vessel of wood

shall be rinsed in water.

13 And when he that hath an issue is cleansed of his issue; then the shall number to himself seven days for his cleansing, and wash his clothes, and bathe his flesh in running water, and shall be clean.

14 And on the eighth day he shall take to him "two turtledoves, or two young pigeons, and come before the LORD unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, and give them unto the priest:

15 And the priest shall offer them, fthe one for a sin offering, and the other for a burnt offering; and the priest shall make an atonement for him before the LORD for his issue.

ch. 6. 28.

d ver. 28. ch. 14, 8.

ch. 14, 22, 23,

/ ch. 11, 30, 31. s ch. 14, 19,

Uncleanness of	f issues.
----------------	-----------

## LEVITICUS, XVI.

and their cleansing.

Before CHRIST 1490. ch. 22. 4.

Ach. 12. 2.

2 Hob. in her sepa-

l See chap. 20, 18,

" Matt. 9.

20. Mark 5, 25. Luke 8, 43.

16 And hif any man's seed of copulation go out from him, then he shall wash all his flesh in water, and be unclean until the even.

17 And every garment, and every skin, whereon is the seed of copulation, shall be washed with water, and

be unclean until the even.

18 The woman also with whom man shall lie with seed of copulation, they shall both bathe themselves in water, and be unclean until the

/ 1 Sam. 21.4. even. 19 ¶ And kif a woman have an issue. and her issue in her flesh be blood,

she shall be 2put apart seven days: and whosever toucheth her shall be

unclean until the even. 20 And every thing that she lieth upon in her separation shall be unclean: every thing also that she sitteth upon shall be unclean.

21 And whosoever toucheth her bed shall wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and be unclean until the even.

22 And whosoever toucheth any thing that she sat upon shall wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and be unclean until the even. 23 And if it be on her bed, or on any thing whereon she sitteth, when he toucheth it, he shall be unclean

until the even.

24 And lif any man lie with her at all, and her flowers be upon him, he shall be unclean seven days; and all the bed whereon he lieth shall be

unclean.

25 And if "a woman have an issue of her blood many days out of the time of her separation, or if it run beyond the time of her separation: all the days of the issue of her un-cleanness shall be as the days of her separation: she shall be unclean.

26 Every bed whereon she lieth all the days of her issue shall be unto her as the bed of her separation; and whatsoever she sitteth upon shall be unclean, as the uncleanness of her

separation.

27 And whosoever toucheth those things shall be unclean, and shall wash his clothes, and bathe him-self in water, and be unclean until

the even.

28 But "if she be cleaned of her issue, then she shall number to herself seven days, and after that she shall be clean.

29 And on the eighth day she shall take unto her two turtles, or two young pigeons, and bring them unto the priest, to the door of the taber-

nacle of the congregation.

30 And the priest shall offer the one for a sin offering, and the other for a burnt offering; and the priest shall make an atonement for her before the LORD for the issue of her uncleanness.

31 Thus shall ye 'separate the chil-

dren of Israel from their uncleanness; that they die not in their uncleanness, when they defile my tabernacle that is among them.

82 This is the law of him that hath

an issue, and of him whose seed goeth from him, and is defiled there-

goeth nom..., with; 33 'And of her that is sick of her flowers, and of him that hath an issue, of the man, 'and of the wo-man, "and of him that lieth with

CHAPTER XVI.

1 How the high priest must enter into the holy place. 11 The sin affering for himself. 10 The sin affering for the people. 20 The scape-gout. 29 The yearly feast of the expiations.

AND the LORD spake unto Moses after "the death of the two sons of Aaron, when they offered before

or Agron, when they onered before the Lord, and died; 2 And the Lord said unto Moses, Speak unto Aaron thy brother, that he boome not at all times into the holy place within the vall before the mercy seat, which is upon the ark; that he die not: for I will appear

in the cloud upon the mercy seat. 3 Thus shall Aaron come into the holy place: with a young bullock for a sin offering, and a ram for a

burnt offering.

4 He shall put on the holy linen coat, and he shall have the linen breeches upon his flesh, and shall be girded with a linen girdle, and with the linen mitre shall he be attired: these are holy garments; therefore shall he wash his fiesh in water,

and so put them on.
5 And he shall take of \*the congregation of the children of Israel two kids of the goats for a sin offering, and one ram for a burnt offering.

6 And Aaron shall offer his bullock of the sin offering, which is for himself, and imake an atonement for himself, and for his house.

7 And he shall take the two goats, and present them before the LORD at the door of the tabernacle of the

congregation.

8 And Aaron shall cast lots upon the two goats; one lot for the Lorn, and the other lot for the 2 scapegoat.

9 And Aaron shall bring the goat upon which the Lord's lot <sup>3</sup>fell, and offer him for a sin offering.

10 But the goat, on which the lot

fell to be the scapegoat, shall be pre-sented alive before the Lord, to make kan atonement with him, and to let him go for a scapegoat into the wilderness,

11 And Aaron shall bring the bullock of the sin offering, which is for himself, and shall make an atonement for himself, and for his house, and shall kill the bullock of the sin offering which is for himself:

12 And he shall take 'a censer full of Rev. 8, 5.

Refore CHRIST 1490.

P Num. 5. 3. & 19. 13, 20. Esek. 5, 11. & 23, 38. ver. 2.

f ver. 25. w ver. 24.

ach. 10, 1, 2,

b Ex. 30. 10. ch. 23. 27. Heb. 9. 7. & 10. 19. Ex. 25. 22. & 40. 34. 1 Kin. 8. 10, 11, 12, d Heb. 9.7, 12, 24, 25,

f Ex. 28, 39, 42, 43, ch. 6, 10, Ezek, 41, 17, 18,

Fx. 30. 20. ch. 8. 6, 7.

A See ch. 4. 11. Num. 29. 11. 11. 2 Chr. 29. 21. Ezra 6. 17. Ezek. 45. 22, 23. 4 ch. 9. 7. Heb. 5. 2. & 7. 27, 28. & 9. 7.

2 Reh

3 Пер. went up.

1 John 2. 2.

l ch. 10. 1. Num. 16.

ch. 11. 47. Deut, 24, 8, Ezek, 44,

\* ver. 13.

108

1 He scul	egout. DEVIIIO	US, AVII. Feasi of the exp	MULTONO.
Before	burning coals of fire from off the altar	24 And he shall wash his flesh with	Before
CHRIST	before the LORD, and his hands full	water in the holy place, and put on	CHRIST
1490.	of "sweet incense beaten small and	water in the holy place, and put on his garments, and come forth, dand	1490.
* Ex. 30. 34.	bring it within the vail:	offer his burnt offering, and the burnt	4 ver. 3, 5.
* Ex. 20, 1.	bring it within the vail: 13 "And he shall put the incense	offering of the people, and make an	
7, 8,	upon the fire before the Lord, that	offering of the people, and make an atonement for himself, and for the	
7, 8. Num. 16. 7, 18, 46,	the cloud of the incense may cover	people.	
Rev. 8. 3, 4.	the "mercy seat that is upon the	25 And the fat of the sin offering	ch. 4, 10.
° Ex. 25. 21.	testimony, that he die not: 14 And he shall take of the blood	shall he burn upon the altar.	
<sup>9</sup> ch. 4. 5. Hob. 9. 13,	14 And he shall take of the blood	26 And he that let go the goat for	
25.	of the bullock, and sprinkle it with	the scapegoat shall wash his clothes,	
& 10. 4. 9 ch. 4. 6.	his finger upon the mercy seat east-	and bathe his flesh in water, and	/ch. 15, 5,
· 04. x. 0.	ward; and before the mercy seat	afterward come into the camp.	ø ch. 4. 12.
	shall he sprinkle of the blood with	27 And the bullock for the sin offering, and the goat for the sin	21. 4 6, 30.
r Heb. 2. 17.	his finger seven times.  15 ¶ Then shall he kill the goat	offering, whose blood was brought in	# 6, 30. Heb. 13,11,
& 5, 2, & 9, 7, 28,	of the sin offering, that is for the	to make atonement in the holy place,	200, 20,-2,
ver. 2.	people, and bring his blood within	shall one carry forth without the	
Heb. 6, 19.	the vail, and do with that blood as	camp; and they shall burn in the	
49.8,7,12.	he did with the blood of the bullock,	fire their skins, and their flesh, and	
	and sprinkle it upon the mercy seat,	their dung.	
	and before the mercy seat:	28 And he that burneth them shall	
f See Ex. 29. 36.	16 And he shall tmake an atonement	wash his clothes, and bathe his flesh	
Ezek. 45.	for the holy place, because of the uncleanness of the children of Israel,	in water, and afterward he shall come	}
18. lieb. 9. 22,	uncleanness of the children of Israel,	into the camp.	
23,	and because of their transgressions	29 ¶ And this shall be a statute for	å Ex. 30. 10.
	in all their sins: and so shall he do	ever unto you: that hin the seventh	ch. 23, 27.
2 Heb.	for the tabernacle of the congrega- tion, that <sup>2</sup> remaineth among them	month, on the tenth day of the month,	Num. 20. 7. Is. 58. 3, 5.
2 Heb. dwelleth.	in the midst of their uncleanness.	ye shall afflict your souls, and do no work at all, whether it be one of your	Dan. 10. 3.
" See Ex. 34.	17 "And there shall be no man in	own country, or a stranger that so-	12.
9. Luke 1, 10.	the tabernacle of the congregation	journeth among you:	
Luke 1. 10.	when he goeth in to make an atone-	30 For on that day shall the priest	
	ment in the holy place, until he	make an atonement for you, to cleanse	Ps. 51, 2,
	ment in the holy place, until he come out, and have made an atone-	you, that ye may be clean from all your	Ps. 51. 2. Jer. 33. 8. Eph. 5. 26.
	ment for himself, and for his house-	sins before the Lord.	Heb. 9, 13,
	hold, and for all the congregation of	31 * It shall be a sabbath of rest	14.
	Israel.	unto you, and ye shall afflict your	10, 1, 2, 1 John 1.
	18 And he shall go out unto the	souls, by a statute for ever.	7, 9.
# T. D. C.	altar that is before the Lord, and	32 And the priest, whom he shall	l ch. 23, 32, l ch. 4, 3, 5,
Ex. 30. 10. cb. 4. 7, 18.	make an atonement for it; and	anoint, and whom he shall 2m conse-	l 16.
Heb, 9, 22,	shall take of the blood of the bul-	crate to minister in the priest's office	2 Hob. fill his hand.
23,	lock, and of the blood of the goat,	in his father's stead, shall make the atonement, and "shall put on the linen	* Ex. 29. 29,
	and put it upon the horns of the altar round about.	clothes, even the holy garments:	30.
	19 And he shall sprinkle of the blood	33 And he shall make an atone-	Num. 20. 26, 28,
	upon it with his finger seven times,	ment for the holy sanctuary, and he	" ver. 4.
Fzok, 43.	and cleanse it, and hallow it from	shall make an atonement for the ta-	o ver. 6. 16.
20.	the uncleanness of the children of	bernacle of the congregation, and for	17, 18, 24,
	Israel,	the altar, and he shall make an atonement for the priests, and for	
	20 ¶ And when he hath made an	atonement for the priests, and for	
ver. 16. Ezek, 45.	end of reconciling the holy place.	all the people of the congregation.	
20.	and the tabernacle of the congrega-	34 PAnd this shall be an everlast-	P ch. 23, 31, Nun, 29, 7,
	tion, and the altar, he shall bring	ing statute unto you, to make an atonement for the children of Israel	
	the live goat:	for all their sins quonce a year. And	₹ Ex. 30, 10,
	hands upon the head of the Hyp	he did as the Lord commanded	Heb. 9. 7,
	21 And Aaron shall lay both his hands upon the head of the live goat, and confess over him all the	Moses,	25.
	iniquities of the children of Israel,		
	i and all their transpressions in all	CHAPTER XVII.	
4 Is. 53, 6.	their sins, putting them upon the head of the goat, and shall send him away by the hand of a fit man	1 The blood of all slain beasts must be offered to the Lord at the door of the tabernacle.	
	head of the goat, and shall send	to the Lord at the door of the tabernacle. 7 They must not offer to devils. 10 All cating of blood is forbidden, 15 and all that dieth	
8 Heb. a man of op- portunity.	him away by the hand of a fit man	of blood is forbidden, 15 and all that dieth	
portunity.	into the wilderness:	atone, or is torn.	
b Is. 53, 11,	22 And the goat shall bear upon him all their iniquities unto a land	AND the Lord spake unto Moses,	
12. John 1, 29.	min an their iniquities unto a land	A saying,	
John 1. 29. Heb. 9. 28.	4 not inhabited: and he shall let go	2 Speak unto Aaron, and unto his sons, and unto all the children of	1
1 Pet. 2. 24.	the goat in the wilderness.	Israel, and say unto them; This is	i
4 Heb. of se- paration.	23 And Aaron shall come into the tabernacle of the congregation, and	the thing which the Lord hath com-	1
* Erck. 42.	shall put off the linen garments, which	manded, saying,	l
14. & 44, 19,	he put on when he went into the holy	3 What man soever there be of the	s See Deut.
	place, and shall leave them there:	house of Israel, "that killeth an ox, or	12, 5, 15, 21,
L	. 4		

CHRIST 1490.

4 Teut.12. 5. 6. 13. 14.

\* Rom. 5, 13. d Gen. 17.14.

Gen. 21, 33, \$ 22, 2, \$ 31, 54, Deut. 12, 2, 1 Kin. 14, 23, 2 Kin. 16, 4, 4 17, 10, 2 Chr. 28, 4, Esck. 20, 28, & 21. 9.

Ex. 29, 18, ch, 3, 5, 11, 16, & 4, 31, Num, 18, 17. A Deu, 32,17, 2 Chr. 11, 15. Ps. 106. 37. 1 Cor. 10.

ch. 3. 2.

20. Rev. 9. 20. Ex. 34, 15, ch. 20, 5, Deu, 31, 16, Ezek, 23, 8, 4 ch. 1, 2, 3, I ver. 4.

<sup>30</sup> Gen. 9. 4. ch. 3. 17. & 7. 26. 27. & 19. 26. Dent. 12. 16, 23. & 15. 23. 1 Sam. 14. 33. Ezek. 41. 7. " ch. 20. 3, 5, 6. & 26, 17. Jor. 44, 11. Ezek, 14, 8, & 15, 7. ver. 14.
 P Mat. 26.28.
 Mark 14.

24. 24. Rom. 3, 25, & 5, 9. Eph. 1, 7. Col. 1, 14, 20. Heb. 13. 12. 1 Pet. 1. 2. 1 John 1. 7. Rev. 1. 5. 7 Heb. 9. 22. Heb. 9, 22 2 Heb, that hunteth any hunt-ing. 7 ch. 7. 26,

Deut, 12, 16, 24, 4 15, 23, # Ezek, 24.7. wer. 11, 12. Gen. 9. 4. Deu. 12. 23. " Ex. 22. 31. ch. 22, 8, Deu. 14, 21, Ezek, 4, 14, & 41, 31, 3 Heb, a

lamb, or goat, in the camp, or that

killeth it out of the camp, door of the tabernacle of the con-gregation, to offer an offering unto the Load before the tabernacle of the Load; blood shall be 'imputed unto that man; he hath shed blood; and that man shall be cut off from

among his people:
5 To the end that the children of Israel may bring their sacrifices, which they offer in the open field, even that they may bring them unto the Lord, unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, unto the priest, and offer them for peace offerings unto the Lord.

6 And the priest shall sprinkle the blood upon the altar of the LORD at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, and burn the fat for a sweet savour unto the LORD.

7 And they shall no more offer their And they shall no more oner their sacrifices a unto devils, after whom they have gone a whoring. This shall be a statute for ever unto them throughout their generations.

8 ¶ And thou shalt say unto them, Whatsoever man there be of the house of Israel, or of the strangers which sojourn among you, \*that offereth a burnt offering or sacrifice.

9 And 1 bringeth it not unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, to offer it unto the LORD; even that man shall be cut off from among his

people.

10 ¶ m And whatsoever man there be of the house of Israel, or of the strangers that sojourn among you, that eateth any manner of blood; "I will even set my face against that soul that eateth blood, and will cut him off from among his people.

11 ° For the life of the flesh is in the blood; and I have given it to you upon the altar p to make an atonement for your souls: for q it is the blood that maketh an atonement for the soul.

12 Therefore I said unto the children of Israel, No soul of you shall eat blood, neither shall any stranger that sojourneth among you cat blood.

13 And whatsoever man there be of the children of Israel, or of the strangers that sojourn among you, 2 which hunteth and catcheth any beast or fowl that may be eaten; he shall even 'pour out the blood thereof, and tover it with dust.

14 "For it is the life of all flesh; the blood of it is for the life thereof: therefore I said unto the chil-dren of Israel, Ye shall eat the blood of no manner of flesh: for the life of all flesh is the blood thereof: whosoever eateth it shall be cut off.

his and every soul that eateth sthat 16 "Thou shalt not un which died of itself, or that which was nakedness of thy brother torn with beauts, whether it be one of is thy brother's nakedness.

your own country, or a stranger, he shall both wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and be unclean until the even: then shall he be clean.

16 But if he wash them not, nor bathe his flesh; then "he shall bear his iniquity.

CHAPTER XVIII.

1 Unlawful marriages. 19 Unlawful lusts. AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Speak unto the children of Israel. and say unto them, "I am the Lord your God.

3 b After the doings of the land of Egypt, wherein ye dwelt, shall ye not do: and after the doings of the land of Canaan, whither I bring you, shall ye not do: neither shall ye walk in their ordinances.

4 dYe shall do my judgments, and keep mine ordinances, to walk therein: I am the LORD your God.

5 Ye shall therefore keep my sta-cutes, and my judgments: which if tutes, and my judgments: which if a man do he shall live in them: /I am the LORD.

6 I None of you shall approach to any that is 2 near of kin to him, to uncover their nakedness: I am the Lord,

7 The nakedness of thy father, or the nakedness of thy mother, shalt thou not uncover: she is thy mother: thou shalt not uncover her nakedness.

8 h The nakedness of thy father's wife shalt thou not uncover: it is

thy father's nakedness. 9 The nakedness of thy sister, the daughter of thy father, or daughter of thy mother, whether she be born at home, or born abroad, even their

nakedness thou shalt not uncover.

10 The nakedness of thy son's daughter, or of thy daughter's daughter, even their nakedness thou shalt not uncover: for their's is thine own nakedness.

11 The nakedness of thy father's wife's daughter, begotten of thy father, she is thy sister, thou shalt not uncover her nakedness.

12 & Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy father's sister: she is thy father's near kinswoman.

13 Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy mother's sister: for she is thy mother's near kinswoman.

14 Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy father's brother, thou shalt not approach to his wife: she is thine aunt.

15 "Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy daughter in law: she is thy son's wife; thou shalt not uncover her nakedness.

16 "Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy brother's wife: it

Refere CHRIST 1490. v ch. 11, 25, ch. 15. 5. ch. 5. 1. & 7. 18. & 19. 8. Num. 19.

Ex. 6, 7, ch. 11, 44, & 19, 4, 10, 94, & 20, 7, Exek, 20, 5, 7, 19, 20, b Krek. 20. 7, 8, 4 23, 8, Ex. 23, 24, ch. 20, 23, Dent. 12, 4, 30, 31. d Deut. 4. 1, 2, & 6, 1, Ezek,20,19, Exek. 20. Luke 10.28, Rom. 10. 5, Gal. 3, 12, f Ex. 6, 2, 6, 29. Mal. 3, 6. 2 Heb. remainder of his flesh. # ch. 20, 11,

A Gen. 49. 4. ch. 20, 11, Deut, 22, 30. å 27. 20. Ezek, 22. 10. Amos 2. 7. 1 Cor. 5. 1. ch. 20, 17, 2 Sam. 13, 12, zek. 22.

è ch. 20, 19,

l ch. 20, 20,

<sup>m</sup> Gen. 38. 18, 26. ch. 20, 12. Ezek. 22. 11. ch. 20, 21 Ch. 20, 21. Matt. 14, 4, See Deut. 25, 5, Matt. 22, 24. Mark 12,19.

Before CHRIST 1490.

ech. 20, 14, 2 Or, one wife to another, Ex. 26. 3.

# 1 Sam, 1. f ch. 20. 18. Ezek. 18. 6. £ 22, 10, ch. 20, 10, Ex. 20, 14, Deut. 5, 18, & 22, 22, Prov. 6, 29,

32. Mal. 3. 5. Matt. 5. 27. Rom. 2. 22. 1 Cor. 6. 9. Heb. 13. 4. ch. 20, 2, 2 Kin.16, 3, 2 Kin. 10, 5, & 21, 6, & 23, 10, Jer. 19, 5, Esek. 20, 31, & 23, 37, 39,

1 Kin. 11. 7, 33, Called, Acts 7, 43, Moloch. # ch. 19. 12. & 20. 3. & 21. 6. & 22. 2, 32. Exek. 36. 20, &c. Mal. 1, 12, eh. 20, 13, Rom, 1, 27, 1 Cor, 6, 9, 1 Tim, 1,10,

16. Ex. 22. 19. ch. 20, 12, ver. 30. Matt. 15. 18, 19, 20, Mark 7. 21, 22, 23. 1 Cor. 3, 17. b ch. 20, 23, Deut. 18, Num. 35.

y ch. 20, 15,

34. Jer. 2. 7. & 16. 18. Ezek, 36. 17.

17.
J Ps. 89. 32.
Is. 26. 21.
Jer. 5. 9.
29. & 9. 9.
& 14. 10.
& 23. 2.
Hos. 2. 13.
& 8. 13. ver. 28.

f ver. 5, 30, ch. 20, 22, 23,

17 Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of a woman and her daughter, neither shalt thou take her son's daughter, or her daughter's daughter, to uncover her nakedness; for they are her near kinswomen: it is wickedness.

18 Neither shalt thou take 2a wife to her sister, pto vex her, to uncover her nakedness, beside the other in

her life time.

19 9 Also thou shalt not approach unto a woman to uncover her nakedness, as long as she is put apart for her uncleanness

20 Moreover 'thou shalt not lie carnally with thy neighbour's wife, to defile thyself with her.

21 And thou shalt not let any of thy seed 'pass through the fire to 'Mo-lech, neither shalt thou "profane the name of thy God: 1 am the LORD.

22 "Thou shalt not lie with mankind, as with womankind; it is abo-

mination.

23 Neither shalt thou lie with any beast to defile thyself therewith: neither shall any woman stand before a beast to lie down thereto: it is confusion.

24 Defile not ye yourselves in any of these things: bfor in all these the nations are defiled which I cast out

before you: 25 And "the land is defiled: therefore I do "visit the iniquity thereof upon it, and the land itself "vomiteth

out her inhabitants.

26 / Ye shall therefore keep my statutes and my judgments, and shall not commit any of these abominations: neither any of your own nation, nor any stranger that sojourneth

among you: 27 (For all these abominations have the men of the land done, which were before you, and the land is

defiled;) 28 That \*the land spue not you out also, when ye defile it, as it spued out the nations that were be-

fore you.
29 For whosoever shall commit any of these abominations, even the souls

that commit them shall be cut off

from among their people.

30 Therefore shall ye keep mine ordinance, \*that ye commit not any one of these abominable customs, which were committed before you, and that ye 'defile not yourselves therein: 'I am the Lord your God.

9 ch. 20. 22.

Jer. 9, 19. Ezek. 36, 13, 17. A vor. 3, 26. ch. 20. 23. Dout. 18, 9. 4 vor. 24. A vor. 2, 4.

CHAPTER XIX.

A repetition of sundry laws. A<sup>ND</sup> the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Speak unto all the congregation of the children of Israel, and say unto them, "Ye shall be holy: for ach, 11. 44. \$20, 7, 26. 1 Pet, 1, 16. I the LORD your God am holy,

8 7 b Ye shall fear every man his mother, and his father, and "keep my sabbaths: I am the LORD your God.

4 7 Turn ve not unto idols, nor make to yourselves molten gods: I

am the LORD your God.
5 ¶ And /if ye offer a sacrifice of peace offerings unto the LORD, ye shall offer it at your own will.

6 It shall be eaten the same day ye offer it, and on the morrow: and if ought remain until the third day, it shall be burnt in the fire.

7 And if it be eaten at all on the third day, it is abominable; it shall not be accepted.

8 Therefore every one that eateth it shall bear his iniquity, because he hath profaned the hallowed thing of the LORD: and that soul shall be cut off from among his people.

9 ¶ And when ye reap the harvest of your land, thou shalt not wholly reap the corners of thy field, neither shalt thou gather the gleanings of

thy harvest.

10 And thou shalt not glean thy vineyard, neither shalt thou gather every grape of thy vineyard; thou shalt leave them for the poor and stranger: I am the Lord your God.

11 The Ye shall not steal, neither deal falsely, neither lie one to another.

12 And ye shall not swear by

my name falsely, ineither shalt thou profane the name of thy God: I am the Lord.

13 ¶ "Thou shalt not defraud thy neighbour, neither rob him: "the wages of him that is hired shall not abide with thee all night until the morning.

14 Thou shalt not curse the deaf. o nor put a stumblingblock before the blind, but shalt p fear thy God:

I am the LORD. 15 ¶ Ye shall do no unrighteousness in judgment: thou shalt not respect the person of the poor, nor honour the person of the mighty:

thy neighbour.

16 ¶ Thou shalt not go up and down as a talebearer among thy people: neither shalt thou stand against the blood of thy neighbour:

17 % Thou shalt not hate thy brother in thine heart: "thou shalt in any wise rebuke thy neighbour, 2 and

not suffer sin upon him. 18 ¶ Thou shalt not avenge, nor bear any grudge against the children of thy people, but thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself: I am the LORD.

19 ¶ Ye shall keep my statutes. Thou shalt not let thy cattle gender with a diverse kind: "thou shalt not sow thy field with mingled seed:
a neither shall a garment mingled of linen and woollen come upon thee.

CHRIST

1490, 8 Ex. 20, 12, Ex. 20. 8, Ex. 20. 4, eh. 26. 1, 1 Cor.10.14, 1 John 5.21, Ex. 84, 17. Deu, 27, 15, f ch. 7, 16, ch. 23, 22, Deut. 24, 19, 20, 21, Ruth 2, 15, Buth 2, 15, 16, 22, 1, 7, 10,—12, Dout, 5, 19, 42, 1, 7, 10,—12, Dout, 5, 19, 4, 25, Col. 3, 9, Ex. 20, 7, ch. 6, 3, Dout, 5, 11, Matt, 5, 33, Jam. 8, 12, 12, 12, 13, Mark 10, 19, \*\* Mark 10.
19.
1 Thes. 4. 6.

\*\* Deut. 24.
14. 15.
Mal. 3. 5.
Jam. 5. 4.

\* Deu. 27.18.
Rom. 14.13.

FEx. 23, 2, 3, Deut. 1, 17, & 16, 19, & 27, 19, Ps. 82, 2, Pro. 24, 23, Jam. 2, 9, Jam. 2. 9.
7 Ex. 23. 1.
Ps. 15. 3.
& 50. 20.
Pro. 11. 13.
& 20. 19.
Ezek. 22. 9.
9 Ex. 23. 1. 7.
1 Kin. 21.
13.
Mat. 26. 60.
61. & 27. 4.

ver. 32. Gen. 42, 18. ch. 25, 17. Feeles, 5.7.

1 John 2.9, 11. & 3. 15. \* Mat. 18.15. Luke 17. 3. Gal. 6, L. Eph. 5, 1L 1 Tim. 5,20.

2 Tim. 5.20. 2 Tim. 4. 2. Tit. 1, 13, & 2, 15, 2 Or, that thou bear thou bear not sin for him: See Rom, 1, 32, 1 Cor. 5, 2, 1 Tim, 5, 22, 2 John 11. 2 Sam, 13,

22. Pro. 20. 22. 17, 19. Gal. 5, 20. Eph. 4. 31. Jam. 5. 9. 1 Pet. 2. 1. Matt. 5. 43. & 22. 39. Rom. 13. 9.

Gal. 5. 14, Jam. 2, 8, 1 Deut. 22, 9, 10, 2 Deut. 22, 11,

CHRIST 1490. 2 Or, abused by any. 3 Heb. reproached by, or, for man. 4 Or, they. hall be a scourging.

6 Heb.
holiness of
praises to
the LOED.

Deut. 12, 17, 18, Prov. 3, 9.

d ch. 17. 10,

Deut. 18,
 10, 11, 14,
 1 Sam, 15,

23, 2 Kin, 17, 17, & 21, 6, 2 Chr, 33, 6, Mal, 3, 5,

Mai. 3. 5. feh. 21. 5. Is. 15. 2. Jer. 9. 26. & 48. 37.

# 48, 37. # ch. 21, 5. Dout. 14, 1. Jer. 16, 6. # 48, 37.

A Dont. 23.

7 Heb. pro-

ver. 3. ch. 26. 2.

4 Eccles, 5,1, 1 Ex, 22, 18,

ch. 20. 6,

Deu, 18, 10.

1 Sam. 28.7. 1 Chr. 10.

Acts 16, 16.

m Pro. 20,29.

1 Tim. 5. 1. 8 ver. 14.

e Ex. 22, 21.

& 23. 9.

7 Deut. 10.

Dent. 25. 13, 15. Prov. 11. 1. & 16. 11. & 20. 10.

vor. 15.

9 Heb.

8 Or, oppress. P Ex. 12, 48,

49.

13, 1s. 8, 19,

fane.

Ac. Den, 12, 23.

Before

20 7 And whosoever lieth carnally with a woman, that is a bondmaid, as betrothed to an husband, and not at all redeemed, nor freedom given her; 4 she shall be scourged; they shall not be put to death, because she was not free.

21 And bhe shall bring his trespass offering unto the LORD, unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, even a ram for a tres-

pass offering.

22 And the priest shall make an atonement for him with the ram of the trespass offering before the Lord for his sin which he hath done: and the sin which he hath done shall be

forgiven him.

28 ¶ And when ye shall come into the land, and shall have planted all manner of trees for food, then ye shall count the fruit thereof as uncircumcised: three years shall it be as uncircumcised unto you: it shall

not be eaten of. 24 But in the fourth year all the fruit thereof shall be choly to praise

the Lorp withal.

25 And in the fifth year shall ye cat of the fruit thereof, that it may yield unto you the increase thereof: I am the LORD your God.

26 ¶ dYe shall not eat any thing with the blood: "neither shall ye use enchantment, nor observe times.

27 / Ye shall not round the corners

of your heads, neither shalt thou mar

the corners of thy beard.

28 Ye shall not make any cuttings in your flesh for the dead, nor print any marks upon you: I am the LORD.

29 ¶ Do not 7 prostitute thy daughter, to cause her to be a whore; lest the land fall to whoredom, and the land become full of wickedness.

30 ¶ 'Ye shall keep my sabbaths, and \* reverence my sanctuary: I am

the Lord. 31 ¶ Regard not them that have familiar spirits, neither seek after wizards, to be defiled by them: I am the Lord your God.

32 ¶ "Thou shalt rise up before the hoary head, and honour the face of the old man, and "fear thy God: I

am the Lord

33 ¶ And oif a stranger sojourn with thee in your land, ye shall not 8 vex him.

34 PBut the stranger that dwelleth with you shall be unto you as one born among you, and thou shall love him as thyself; for ye were strangers in the land of Egypt: I

am the Lord your God.

35 ¶ 'Ye shall do no unrighteousness in judgment, in meteyard, in weight, or in measure.

36 Just balances, just weights, a just ephah, and a just hin, shall ye have: I am the Lord your God,

which brought you out of the land

of Egypt.

37 Therefore shall ye observe all my statutes, and all my judgments, and do them: I am the Lord.

CHAPTER XX.

1 Of him that giveth of his seed to Molech. 4 Of him that favoureth such an one. 6 Of going to seizards. 7 Of sanctification. 9 Of him that curseth his pavents. 10 Of adultery, 11, 14, 17, 19 Of seeds. 13 Of podamy, 15 Of beastiality, 18 Of sentences. 22 Obedience is required with holiness. 27 Wizards must be put to death.

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

2 "Again, thou shalt say to the children of Israel, "Whosoever he be of the children of Israel, or of the strangers that sojourn in Israel, that giveth any of his seed unto Molech; he shall surely be put to death: the people of the land shall stone him with stones.

3 And I will set my face against o and I will set my face against that man, and will cut him off from among his people; because he hath given of his seed unto Molech, to defile my sanctuary, and "to profane my holy name.

4 And if the people of the land do any ways hide their eyes from the man, when he giveth of his seed unto Molech, and /kill him not:

5 Then 9 I will set my face against that man, and against his family, and will cut him off, and all that 'go a whoring after him, to commit whoredom with Molech, from among their people.

6 T And the soul that turneth after such as have familiar spirits, and after wizards, to go a whoring after them, I will even set my face against that soul, and will cut him off from

among his people. 7 ¶ Sanctify yourselves therefore, and be ye holy: for I am the Lord your God.

8 m And ye shall keep my statutes, and do them: "I am the Lord which sanctify you.

9 To For every one that curseth his father or his mother shall be surely put to death: he hath cursed his father or his mother; p his blood shall be upon him.

10 ¶ And q the man that committeth adultery with another man's wife, even he that committeth adultery with his neighbour's wife, the adulterer and the adulteress shall

surely be put to death.

11 'And the man that lieth with his father's wife hath uncovered his father's nakedness: both of them shall surely be put to death; their blood shall be upon them.

12 'And if a man lie with his daughter in law, both of them shall surely be put to death: 'they have wrought confusion; their blood shall be upon them.

Before CHRIST

1490. t ch. 18. 4, 5, Deut. 4, 5, 6, & 5, 1, & 6, 25,

ch. 18, 2, ch. 18, 2, b ch. 18, 21, Peu. 12, 31, & 18, 10, 2 Kin, 17, 17, & 23, 10, 2 Chr. 33, 6, Jer. 7, 31, & 32, 35, Ezek. 20, 26, 31,

ch. 17, 10. d Ezek, 5,11, & 23, 38, 39, ch. 18, 21,

f Deut. 17. 2, 3, 5. g ch. 17. 10. 4 Ex. 20. 5. i ch. 17. 7.

è ch. 19, 31,

l ch. 11. 44. & 19. 2. 1 Pet. 1. 16.

m ch. 19, 37. " Ex. 31, 13, ch. 21. 8. Evok. 37.

28. ° Ex. 21, 17, Deu. 27, 16, Pro. 20, 20, Matt. 15, 4, <sup>P</sup> ver. 11, 12, 13, 16, 27. 2 Sam.I.16. t ch. 18, 20, Deu. 22, 22, John 8, 4, 5,

ch. 18, 8, Den. 27, 23,

¢ ch. 18, 15,

f ch. 18, 23,

Divers le	aucs LEVITIC	US, XXI. and ord	linances.
Before CHRIST 1490,	18 "If a man also lie with man- kind, as he lieth with a woman, both of them have committed an	thing that 4 creepeth on the ground, which I have separated from you as unclean.	Before CHRIST 1490.
eh. 18, 22, Deut. 23,17, See Gen. 19, 5.	abomination: they shall surely be put to death; their blood shall be upon them.	26 And ye shall be holy unto me: "for I the Lord am holy, and "have severed you from other people, that	4 Or, moseth. ver. 7.
Judg. 19,22, ch. 16, 17, Dou. 27, 23,	14 "And if a man take a wife and her mother, it is wickedness: they shall be burnt with fire, both he and	ye should be mine.  27 ¶ ¶ A man also or woman that hath a familiar spirit, or that is a	ch. 19. 2. 1 Pot. 1. 16. P ver. 24. Tit. 2. 14. F Ex. 22. 18. ch. 19. 31.
rch. 18, 23, Dou. 27, 21,	they; that there be no wickedness among you.  15 "And if a man lie with a beast, he shall surely be put to death: and we shall stay the beast	wizard, shall surely be put to death: they shall stone them with stones: 'their blood shall be upon them. CHAPTER XXI.	Ch. 19. 31. Deut. 18. 10, 11. 1 Sam. 28. 7, 8. 7 ver. 9.
*ch. 18, 9, Dou, 27, 22, 8, o Gen, 20, 12,	ye shall slay the beast.  16 And if a woman approach unto any beast, and lie down thereto, thou shalt kill the woman, and the beast: they shall surely be put to death; their blood shall be upon them.  17 "And if a man shall take his sister, his father's daughter, or his mother's daughter, and see her nakedness, and she see his nakedness; it is a wicked thing; and they shall	1 Of the priests' mouvains, 6 of their holisess.  Of their estimation, 7, 13 Of their marriages. 17 The priests that have blemishes must not minister in the sanctuary.  AND the Loan said unto Moses, A Speak unto the priests the sons of Aaron, and say unto them, "There shall none be defiled for the dead among his people:  2 But for his kin, that is near unto him, that is, for his mother, and for	<sup>e</sup> Ezek, 44, 25.
a ch. 18. 19.	be cut off in the sight of their people: he hath uncovered his sis- ter's nakedness; he shall bear his intquity. 18 "And if a man shall lie with a	his father, and for his son, and for his daughter, and for his brother, 3 And for his sister a virgin, that is nigh unto him, which hath had no husband; for her may he be defiled.	
See chap. 15, 24,	woman having her sickness, and shall uncover her nakedness; he	4 But 2 he shall not defile himself, being a chief man among his people,	2 Or, being an hus- band a-
2 Heb.	hath discovered her fountain, and	to profane himself.  5 b They shall not make baldness	mong his
naked.	she hath uncovered the fountain of her blood; and both of them shall	upon their head, neither shall they	shall not
<sup>è</sup> ch. 18. 12, 13.	be cut off from among their people.  19 b And thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy mother's sister, nor	shave off the corner of their beard, nor make any cuttings in their flesh.	wife, &c. Bee Ezek. 24, 16, 17.
• ch. 18, 6,	of thy father's sister: for he unco- vereth his near kin: they shall bear	6 They shall be holy unto their God, and 'not profane the name of their	b ch. 19. 27, 28. Deut. 14. 1.
d ch. 18. 14.	their iniquity. 20 d And if a man shall lie with his uncle's wife, he hath uncovered his uncle's nakedness: they shall bear their sin; they shall die child-	God: for the offerings of the Lord made by fire, and the bread of their God, they do offer: therefore they shall be holy.  7 They shall not take a wife that	Ezek,41.20, ch. 18, 21, d 19, 12, d See ch. 3, 11, Ezek,44,22,
ch. 18, 16,	less. 21 And if a man shall take his	is a whore, or profane; neither shall they take a woman put away from	f See Deut.
8 Heb. a se-	brother's wife, it is an unclean	her husband: for he is holy unto	24, 1, 2,
purunon,	thing: he hath uncovered his brother's nakedness; they shall be childless. 22 ¶ Ye shall therefore keep all my	his God.  8 Thou shalt sanctify him therefore; for he offereth the bread of thy God: he shall be holy unto thee: for I	g ch. 20. 7, 8.
f ch. 18, 26, & 19, 37,	statutes, and all my judgments, and do them: that the land, whither I	the LORD, which sanctify you, am holy.	
g ch. 18, 25, 28,	not out.	9 And the daughter of any priest, if she profane herself by playing the	A Gen., 38, 24,
A ch. 18. 3, 21, 80.	23 And ye shall not walk in the manners of the nation, which I east out before you: for they committed	whore, she profaneth her father: she shall be burnt with fire.  10 'And he that is the high priest	í Ex. 20. 29.
ch. 18, 27. Deut. 9, 5,	out before you: for they committed all these things, and therefore I abhorred them.	among his brethren, upon whose head the anointing oil was poured,	30. ch. 8. 12. & 16. 32.
Ex. 3. 17.	24 But *I have said unto you, Ye shall inherit their land, and I will give it unto you to possess it, a land that floweth with milk and that floweth with milk and the state of the same o	and kthat is consecrated to put on the garments, shall not uncover his head, nor rend his clothes; 11 Notther shall he go in to any dead head, wor delle himself for his	Num.35,25, 2 Ex. 23, 2, ch. 16, 32, l ch. 10, 6, "Num. 19,
ver. 26. Ex. 19. 5. & 33. 16.	honey: I am the Lord your God, which have separated you from other people.  25 "Ye shall therefore put differ-	dead body, nor defile himself for his father, or for his mother;  12 "Neither shall he go out of the	Bee ver. 1, 2. * ch. 10, 7.
Deut. 7. 6. & 14. 2, 1 Kin. 8. 53. m.ch. 11, 47.	25 "Yo shall therefore put dinor- ence between clean beasts and un- cleun, and between unclean fowls and clean: "and yo shall not make	sanctuary, nor profane the sanctuary of his God; for othe crown of the ancinting oil of his God is upon him:	• Ex. 28, 36, ch. 8, 9, 12, 30.
Deut. 14. 4.	and clean: "and ye shall not make your souls abominable by beast, or by fowl, or by any manner of living	I $am$ the Lord.  13 And $^p$ he shall take a wife in her virginity.	F ver. 7. Ezek 44,22,

					1		-		1	
			eh & 6	<b>4</b> 70	3 Oz ale: 4 De	• ch		01		
		22. 12. m. l	. 2. : . 17 . 1.	r. 6.		. 92	. 10 im. . 65	Bef	ive	
		10, 8.19	8, 10 , <b>29</b>	•		. 28.	. 3. 16. i . <del>1</del> . od,	18 0.		
			:		١.		s.	_	u	
1	8	ł	į	t	t	1				

LEVITICUS, XXII.

and ordinances. Refore

14 A widow, or a divorced woman. 12 A MILLOW, OF A CHYOFCER WOMAN, or profane, or an harlot, those shall he not take: but he shall take a virgin of his own people to wife.

15 Neither shall he profane his seed among his people: for ¶I the Lord do sanctify him. 16 ¶ And the Lorn spake unto Moses, saying, 17 Speak unto Aaron, saying, Whosoever he be of thy seed in their generations that hath any blemish, let him not approach to offer the 2 bread of his God. 18 For whatsoever man he be that hath a blemish, he shall not approach: a blind man, or a lame, or he that hath a flat nose, or any

thing 'superfluous, 19 Or a man that is brokenfooted, or brokenhanded,

20 Or crookbackt, or a dwarf, or that hath a blemish in his eye, or

that hath a blemish in his eye, or be sourcy, or scabbed, or 'hath his stones broken; 21 No man that hath a blemish of the seed of Aaron the priest shall come nigh to "offer the offerings of come nigh to older the black as blemish; he shall not come nigh to offer the bread of his God.

22 He shall eat the bread of his God. both of the "most holy, and of the holv.

23 Only he shall not go in unto the vail, nor come nigh unto the altar, because he hath a blemish; that "he profane not my sanctuaries: for I

the Lord do sanctify them.

24 And Moses told it unto Aaron, and to his sons, and unto all the

CHAPTER XXII.

The priests in their uncleanness must abstain from the holy things. 6 How they shall be cleansed. 10 Who of the priest's house may eat of the holy things. 17 The sacrifices must be without blemish. 28 The age of the sacrifice. 22 The law of eating the sacrifice of the sacrifice of the sacrifice of the sacrifice of the sacrifice of the sacrifice. fice. 29 The thanksgiving.

AND the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Speak unto Aaron and to his sons, that they separate themselves from the holy things of the children of Israel, and that they profane not my holy name in those things which they hallow unto me: I am the Lord.

8 Say unto them, Whosoever he be of all your seed among your generations, that goeth unto the holy things, which the children of Israel hallow unto the Lorp, a having his uncleanness upon him, that soul shall be cut off from my presence: I am the LORD.

4 What man soever of the seed of Aaron is a leper, or hath a trunning Aaron is a leper, or hath 'a running issue; he shall not eat of the holy things, funtil he be clean. And swhoso toucheth any thing that is unclean by the dead, or 'a man whose seed goeth from him;

5 Or whoseever toucheth any creening thing, whereby he may be made unclean, or a man of whom he may take uncleanness, whatsoever uncleanness he hath;

6 The soul which hath touched any such shall be unclean until even, and shall not eat of the holy things, unless he wash his flesh with wa-

And when the sun is down, he shall be clean, and shall afterward eat of the holy things; because "it is his food.

8 "That which dieth of itself, or is torn with beasts, he shall not eat to defile himself therewith: I am the

LORD. 9 They shall therefore keep mine ordinance, 'lest they bear sin for it,

and die therefore, if they profane it: I the LORD do sanctify them. 10 P There shall no stranger eat of the holy thing: a sojourner of the priest, or an hired servant, shall not eat of the holy thing.

11 But if the priest buy any soul with his money, he shall cat of it, and he that is born in his house: they shall eat of his meat.

12 If the priest's daughter also be married unto 8 a stranger, she may not eat of an offering of the holy

thing 13 But if the priest's daughter be a widow, or divorced, and have no child, and is returned unto her father's house, as in her youth, she shall eat of her father's meat; but

there shall no stranger eat thereof. 14 T t And if a man cat of the holy thing unwittingly, then he shall put the fifth part thereof unto it, and shall give it unto the priest with the

holy thing.
15 And "they shall not profanc the holy things of the children of Israel, which they offer unto the LORD :

16 Or 4 suffer them "to bear the iniquity of trespass, when they cat their holy things: for I the LORD do sanc-

tify them.
17 ¶ And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

18 Speak unto Aaron, and to his sons, and unto all the children of Israel, and say unto them, "Whatsoever he be of the house of Israel, or of the strangers in Israel, that will offer his oblation for all his yows, and for all his freewill offerings, which they will offer unto the LORD for a burnt offering;

19 \* Ye shall offer at your own will a male without blemish, of the beeves, of the sheep, or of the goats.

20 a But whatsoever hath a blemish that shall ye not offer: for it shall not be acceptable for you.

21 And b whosoever offereth a sacrifice of peace offerings unto the Lord to

CHRIST ch. 11. 94, 43, 44,

ch. 15. 7, l ch. 15, 5, Heb. 10, 22,

1490.

\*\* ch. 21, 22, Num, 18, 11, 13, \*\* Ex. 22, 31, ch. 17, 15, Exek, 41, 31,

Ex. 28, 43, Num. 18, 22, 32,

Ree 1 Sam, 21,6,

2 Heb. with the pur-chase of his money. 9 Num. 18, 11, 13. 3 Heb. a stranger.

r Gen. 38, 11. \* ch, 16, 14, Num. 18, 11, 19,

t ch. 5. 15, 16.

" Num. 18,

4 Or, lade themselves with the iniquity of trespase in their eat-

ing. \* ver. 9.

rch. 1, 2, 3, 10. Num. 15. 14, ch, 1, 3, \* ch, 1. 3. \* Deut. 15, 21. & 17. 1. Mal. 1.8, 14, Eph. 5. 27. Heb, 9, 14, 1 Pet, 1. 19. è ch. 3. 1, 6. ch. 7. 16. Num. 15. 3, 8. Deut, 23. 21, 23, Ps. 61, 8, & 65, 1, Eccles, 5, 4, 5,

f ch, 14, 2, & 15, 13, 9 Num. 19. 11, 22, 4 ch. 15, 16,

4 Num. 6, 3,

è ch, 18, 21,

Ex. 28, 38.
 Num.18,32.
 Deu. 15, 19.

d ch. 7. 20.

ch. 15, 2,

4 Heb. running of the roins.

LEVITICUS, XXIII.

The feast of Pentecost. LORD, even holy convocations, which

ye shall proclaim in their seasons.

5 In the fourteenth day of the first month at even is the Lord's passover.

6 And on the fifteenth day of the same month is the feast of un-leavened bread unto the Lord: seven days ye must eat unleavened bread.

7 In the first day ye shall have an holy convocation: ye shall do no

servile work therein.

8 But ve shall offer an offering made by fire unto the Lord seven days: in the seventh day is an holy convocation: ye shall do no servile work therein.

9 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Mo-

ses, saying, 10 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, When ye be come into the land which I give unto you, and shall reap the harvest thereof, then ye shall bring a 28 sheaf of a the firstiruits of your harvest unto the priest:
11 And he shall wave the sheaf

before the LORD, to be accepted for you: on the morrow after the sabbath the priest shall wave it.

12 And ye shall offer that day when ye wave the sheaf an he lamb without blemish of the first year for a burnt offering unto the Lord.

13 \* And the meat offering thereof shall be two tenth deals of fine flour mingled with oil, an offering made by fire unto the Lord for a sweet savour: and the drink offering thereof shall be of wine, the fourth part of an hin.

14 And ye shall eat neither bread, nor parched corn, nor green cars, until the selfsame day that ye have brought an offering unto your God: it shall be a statute for ever throughout your generations in all your dwellings.

15 ¶ And lye shall count unto you from the morrow after the sabbath,

from the day that ye brought the sheaf of the wave offering; seven sabbaths shall be complete: 16 Even unto the morrow after the

seventh sabbath shall ye number "fifty days; and ye shall offer "a new meat offering unto the Lord.

17 Ye shall bring out of your habitations two wave loaves of two tenth deals: they shall be of fine flour; they shall be baken with leaven; they are "the firstfruits unto the LORD

18 And ye shall offer with the bread seven lambs without blemish of the first year, and one young bullock, and two rams: they shall be for a burnt offering unto the Lord, with their meat offering, and their drink offerings, even an offering made by fire, of sweet sayour unto the LORD.

19 Then ye shall sacrifice pone kid of

CHRIST 1490.

Ex. 12. 6, Ex. 12. 6, 14, 18. 4 13. 3, 10. 4 23. 15. 4 31. 18. Num. 9. 2 3. 4 28. 16. 17. Dout. 16. 1,—8. Josh. 5. 10.

/ Ez. 12, 16, Num. 28, 18, 25,

# Ex. 23. 16, Ex. 23. 16, 19. & 34. 22, 26, Num. 15. 2, 18. & 28. 26. Deut. 16. 9. Josh, 3, 15. 2 Or, handful. 3 Heb.

omer. A Rom. 11. 1 Cor. 15.

20. Jam. 1. 18. Rev. 14. 4. Ex. 19. 24. tch. 2. 14, 15. 16.

l Ex. 34, 22, ch. 25, 8, Deut. 16, 9,

- Acts 2. 1. \* Num. 28.

Ex. 23. 16, 19. & 22, 29. & 22, 29, & 31, 22, 26, Num, 15, 17,—21, & 28, 26, Deut, 26, 1,

P ch, 4, 23,

accomplish his vow, or a freewill offering in beeves or 2sheep, it shall be perfect to be accepted; there shall be no blemish therein.

22 Blind, or broken, or maimed, or having a wen, or scurvy, or scab-bed, ye shall not offer these unto the Lord, nor make an offering by fire of them upon the altar unto the Lord.

23 Either a bullock or a slamb that hath any thing superfluous or lacking in his parts, that mayest thou offer for a freewill offering; but for a vow it shall not be accepted.

24 Ye shall not offer unto the LORD that which is bruised, or crushed, or broken, or cut; neither shall ye make any offering thereof in

25 Neither from a stranger's hand shall ye offer the bread of your God of any of these; because their corruption is in them, and blemishes be in them: they shall not be accepted

for you.
26 ¶ And the LORD spake unto

Moses, saying, 27 \* When a bullock, or a sheep, or a goat, is brought forth, then it shall 4 Ex. 22, 30,

be seven days under the dan; and from the eighth day and thenceforth it shall be accepted for an offering made by fire unto the Lord.

28 And whether it be cow or ewe, ye shall not kill it and her young

goat.
l Dout. 22. 6. both in one day. <sup>m</sup> ch, 7, 12, Ps. 107, 22, & 116, 17, Amos 4, 5,

4 Or, she

\* ch. 7. 15.

P ch. 18, 21,

g ch. 10. 3. Matt. 6. 9. Luke 11. 2.

ch. 20. 8.

Ex. 6. 7, ch. 11. 45, & 19. 36, & 25. 38, Num. 15,

e ver. 4, 37.

b Ex. 32. 5.

2 Kin. 10. 20. Ps. 81. 3.

Ex. 20. 9. & 23. 12. & 31. 15. & 31. 21.

ch. 19. 3. Deut. 5, 13, Luke 13,

d vor. 2, 37.

29 And when ye will "offer a sacrifice of thanksgiving unto the Lord, offer it at your own will.

30 On the same day it shall be eaten up; ye shall leave "none of it until the morrow: I am the Lord. °ch. 19. 37. Num. 15. 40. Deut. 4. 40. 31 "Therefore shall ye keep my commandments, and do them: I am

the LORD.

32 PNeither shall ye profane my holy name; but 'I will be hallowed among the children of Israel: I am

the Lord which hallow you, 33 That brought you out of the land of Egypt, to be your God: I am the Lord.

CHAPTER XXIII.

CHAPTER AXIII.

1 The feasts of the Lord. 3 The subsath, 4
The pussour. 9 The sheet of fireffruits. 15
The feast of Penteons. 22 Glennings to be left for the poor. 23 The feast of trumpets.
23 The day of atonement. 33 The feast of tabernacles.

AND the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, Concerning "the feasts of the LORD, which ye shall b proclaim to be holy convocations, even these are my feasts.

3 'Six days shall work be done: but the seventh day is the sabbath of rest, an holy convocation; ye shall do no work therein: it is the sabbath of the Lorp in all your dwellings.
4 ¶ dThese are the feasts of the

115

The feat	at of tabernacles. LEVITIC	US, XXIV. The oil for ti	he lamps.
Before CHRIST 1490.	the goats for a sin offering, and two lambs of the first year for a sacrifice of <sup>q</sup> peace offerings.	offering made by fire unto the Lord: on the eighth day shall be an holy convocation unto you; and ye shall	Before OHRIST 1490.
feb. S. L.	20 And the priest shall wave them with the bread of the firstfruits for	offer an offering made by fire unto the Lord: it is a 2d solemn assembly;	Num. 29. 35. Neh. 8. 18.
7 Num. 18. 12. Deut. 18. 4.	a wave offering before the LORD, with the two lambs: 'they shall be holy to the Lord for the priest.	and ye shall do no servile work therein.  87 These are the feasts of the	John 7. 37. 2 Heb. day of re- straint.
	21 And ye shall proclaim on the selfsame day, that it may be an holy convocation unto you: ye shall do no servile work therein: it shall be a statute for ever in all your dwellings	Lorp, which ye shall proclaim to be holy convocations, to offer an offering made by fire unto the Lorp, a burnt offering, and a meat offering,	Dout.16. 8. 2 Chr. 7. 9. Neh. 8. 18. Joel 1, 14. & 2. 15.
'ch, 19, 9,	throughout your generations.  22 ¶ And when ye reap the harvest of your land, thou shalt not make clean riddance of the corners of thy field when thou reapest, nei-	a sacrifice, and drink offerings, every thing upon his day: 88 Beside the sabbaths of the Lord, and beside your gifts, and beside all your vows, and beside all your free-	/ Num. 29.
t Deut, 24, 19.	of thy harvest: thou shalt leave them	will offerings, which ye give unto the Lord.   B9 Also in the fifteenth day of the	
	unto the poor, and to the stranger:  I am the Lord your God.  3 ¶ And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,  24 Speak unto the children of Israel.	seventh month, when ye have gathered in the fruit of the land, ye shall keep a feast unto the Lorn seven days: on the first day shall be a sabbath, and on the eighth day	FEX. 23, 16, Dout. 16, 13,
" Num, 29. 1,	saying, In the "seventh month, in the first day of the month, shall ye have a sabbath, "a memorial of the month of the say held of the say hel	shall be a sabbath, 40 And be shall take you on the first day the boughs of goodly trees,	A Nob. 8. 15. 3 Heb. fruit,
	blowing of trumpets, an holy convocation.  25 Ye shall do no servile work therein: but ye shall offer an offering med by the work the long.	branches of palm trees, and the boughs of thick trees, and willows of the brook; and ye shall rejoice before the Lord your God seven	Pout. 16.
ych. 16, 30, Num. 29, 7.	ing made by fire unto the Lord. 26 ¶ And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying, 27 ¶ Also on the tenth day of this seventh month there shall be a day of stopment the tenth day on this	days.  41 * And ye shall keep it a feast unto the Lord seven days in the year.  It shall be a statute for ever in your generations: ye shall celebrate it in	ł Num. 29. 12. Nob. 8, 18.
	of atonement: it shall be an holy convocation unto you; and ye shall afflict your souls, and offer an offer- ing made by fire unto the Lord.	the seventh month.  42 'Ye shall dwell in booths seven days; all that are Israelites born shall dwell in booths:	l Neb. 8, 14, 15, 16,
	28 And ye shall do no work in that same day: for it is a day of atonement, to make an atonement for you before the Lord your God.	43 That your generations may know that I made the children of Israel to dwell in booths, when I brought them out of the land of	<sup>m</sup> Dout. 31. 13. Ps. 78. 5, 6.
Gen. 17.	29 For whatsoever soul <i>it be</i> that shall not be afflicted in that same day, "he shall be cut off from among his people.	Egypt: I am the Lord your God. 44 And Moses "declared unto the children of Israel the feasts of the LORD.	* ver. 2.
ah. 20. 3, 5, 6.	30 And whatsoever soul it be that doeth any work in that same day, at the same soul will I destroy from among his people.  31 Ye shall do no manner of work:	CHAPTER XXIV.  1 The oil for the lumps. 5 The shewbread. 10 Shelomith's son blasphemeth. 13 The law of blasphemy. 17 Of nucrder. 18 Of damage. 23 The blasphemer is stoned.	
	it shall be a statute for ever throughout your generations in all your dwellings.	AND the Lord spake unto Moses, asying, 2 "Command the children of Israel, that they bring unto thee pure oil	<sup>a</sup> Ex. 27. 20, 21.
	of rest, and ye shall afflict your souls: in the ninth day of the month at even, from even unto even, shall ye	olive beaten for the light, 4 to cause the lamps to burn continually. 3 Without the vail of the testimony,	4 Heb. to cause to ascend.
2 Heb. rest.	<ul> <li>2 celebrate your sabbath.</li> <li>33 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,</li> <li>34 Speak unto the children of Israel,</li> </ul>	in the tabernacic of the congregation, shall Aaron order it from the evening unto the morning before the Lord continually: it shall be a statute for	
Ex. 23, 16, Num. 29, 12, Dout. 16, 13,	saying, bThe fifteenth day of this seventh month shall be the feast of tabernacles for seven days unto the LORD.	ever in your generations.  4 He shall order the lamps upon the pure candlestick before the Lord continually.	<sup>5</sup> Ex. 31. 8. & 39. 37.
13, Exra S. 4, Neh. 8, 14, Zech. 14, 16, John 7, 2,	35 On the first day shall be an holy convocation: ye shall do no servile work therein. 36 Seven days ye shall offer an	5 ¶ And thou shalt take fine flour, and bake twelve cakes thereof: two tenth deals shall be in one cake. 6 And thou shalt set them in two	* Ex. 25. 30.

Before camp, and stone him with stones. rows, six on a row, dupon the pure Refere CHRIST CHRIST table before the LORD. And the children of Israel did as 1490. the Lord commanded Moses. 1490. 7 And thou shalt put pure frankind 1 Kin. 7. cense upon each row, that it may be on the bread for a memorial. CHAPTER XXV. 1 The subbath of the seconth year. 8 The jubile in the filticity year. 14 Of oppression. 18 A blessing of overlence. 28 The redemption of land. 29 Of houses, 35 Compassion of the poor. 85 The suage of bondmen. 47 The redemption of servants. 48. 2 Chr. 4. 19. & 13. 11. Heb. 9. 2. even an offering made by fire unto the Lord. Num. 4. 7. 1 Chr. 9. 32. 2 Chr. 2/4. 8 Every sabbath he shall set it in order before the LORD continually, being taken from the children of Is-AND the Lorn spake unto Moses
A in mount Sinai, saying,
2 Speak unto the children of Israel,
and say unto them, When ye come
into the land which I give you, then
shall the land 2 keep \*a sabbath unto 1491. rael by an everlasting covenant.

9 And /it shall be Aaron's and his f 1 Bam, 21, 6. Matt. 12, 4. Mark 2, 26. Luke 6, 4. Ex. 29, 33, ch. 8, 31, & 21, 22. sons'; and they shall eat it in the holy place; for it is most holy unto him of the offerings of the LORD made 2 Heb. red. by fire by a perpetual statute.

10 ¶ And the son of an Israelitish <sup>a</sup> Ex. 23, 10, See ch. 26, 34, 35, the Lord. 3 Six years thou shalt sow thy field. and six years thou shalt prune thy vineyard, and gather in the fruit 2 Chr. 36. woman, whose father was an Egyptian, went out among the children of Israel: and this son of the Israelitish thereof: woman and a man of Israel strove 4 But in the seventh year shall be together in the camp; 11 And the Israelitish woman's son a sabbath of rest unto the land, a sabbath for the LORD: thou shalt and the israelitish woman's son blasphemed the name of the Lorio, and cursed. And they brought him unto Moses: (and his mother's name was Shelomith, the daughter of Dibri, of the tribe of Dan;) neither sow thy field, nor prune thy 4 ver. 16. Job 1, 5, 11, 22, & 2, 5, 9, 10, 1s, 8, 21, vineyard. 5 That which groweth of its own accord of thy harvest thou shalt not reap, neither gather the grapes sof the vine undressed: for it is a year 8 2 Kin. 19. 29. 2 Heb, of thy separa-tion. Fx. 18, 22, 12 And they put him in ward, 2<sup>m</sup> that the mind of the Lord might ! Num. 15. of rest unto the land. 6 And the sabbath of the land shall 2 Hob. to expound unto them be shewed them. be meat for you; for thee, and for thy servant, and for thy maid, and for thy hired servant, and for thy stranger 13 And the Lord spake unto Moses. saying, 14 Bring forth him that hath cursed unto them according to the mouth of the LORD. without the camp; and let all that heard him "lay their hands upon his head, and let all the congregathat sojourneth with thee. 7 And for thy cattle, and for the beast that are in thy land, shall all m Ex. 18, 15, Num. 27. 5. & 36. 5, 6. tion stone him. the increase thereof be meat. 8 ¶ And thou shalt number seven sabbaths of years unto thee, seven 15 And thou shalt speak unto the \* Dout.13.9. children of Israel, saying, Whoso-ever curseth his God 'shall bear times seven years; and the space of the seven sabbaths of years shall be ch. 5. 1. & 20. 17. Num. 9. 13. his sin, unto thee forty and nine years.

9 Then shalt thou cause the trumpet 16 And he that Pblasphemeth the P 1 Kin. 21. name of the LORD, he shall surely 10, 13, Ps. 74, 10, be put to death, and all the conof the jubile to sound on the tenth day of the seventh month, in the 4 Heb. loud of sound. 18, Matt.12.31, Mark 3, 28, Jam. 2, 7, gregation shall certainly stone him: day of atonement shall ye make the as well the stranger, as he that is born in the land, when he blasphemeth the name of the Lord, shall be trumpet sound throughout all your land put to death. 10 And ye shall hallow the fiftieth year, and a proclaim liberty throughout all the land unto all the inhabit-17 ¶ And he that skilleth any man shall surely be put to death. 18 And he that killeth a beast d Is. 61, 2, & 63, 4, Jer. 34, 8, 15, 17, Luke 4, 19. 9 Ex. 21, 12, Num. 35, 31, 31. Deut. 19. 11, 12. ants thereof: it shall be a jubile unto you; and ye shall return every man unto his possession, and ye shall re-turn every man unto his family. 11 A jubile shall that filtieth year be shall make it good; 4 beast for 3 Hob, emiteth the life of a ver. 13. Num. 36. 4. beast. 19 And if a man cause a blemish in man. vor. 21. his neighbour; as "he hath done, so unto you: I ye shall not sow, neither reap that which groweth of itself in shall it be done to him: 4 Hob. life for life. • Ex. 21, 24, Deut, 19. / ver. 5. 20 Breach for breach, eye for eye, tooth for tooth: as he hath caused a it, nor gather the grapes in it of thy vine undressed. blemish in a man, so shall it be done 12 For it is the jubile; it shall be holy unto you: "ye shall eat the increase thereof out of the field. to him again. Matt. 5. 38. & 7. 2. 21 \*And he that killeth a beast, he shall restore it: "and he that g ver. 6, 7. ver. 18. Ex. 21, 33. killeth a man, he shall be put to 13 In the year of this jubile ye shall return every man unto his k ver. 10. ch. 27. 24. Num. 36. 4. W ver. 17. death. 22 Ye shall have "one manner of ≈ Ex. 12, 49, possession. ch. 19. 34. Num. 15, i ver. 17, ch. 19, 13, 1 Sam. 12, 3, 4, Mic. 2, 2, law, as well for the stranger, as for 14 And if thou sell ought unto thy one of your own country; for I am neighbour, or buyest ought of thy neighbour's hand, 'ye shall not opthe Lord your God.

press one another:

15 \*According to the number of years

after the jubile thou shalt buy of thy

1 Cor. 6. 8.

23 ¶ And Moses spake to the children of Israel, "that they should bring

forth him that had cursed out of the

y ver. 14.

CHRIST 1491.

l ver. 14. \*\* ver. 43. ch. 19. 14, 32.

\* ch. 19, 37,

ch. 26. 5. Deut. 12.

P ch. 26, 5. Ezek. 34. 25, 27, 28.

9 Matt. 6.

r ver. 4, 5.

\* See Ex. 16.

29. Deut. 28. 8.

t 2 Kin. 19.

2 Or, to be quite cut off.

8 Heb. for

# Deut. 32.

cutting off.

13, 2 Chr.7, 20, Pa, 85, 1, Joel 2, 18, & 3, 2,

1 Chr. 29.

15. Ps. 39, 12.

& 119. 19. 1 Pot. 2, 11.

Ruth 2, 20.

See Ruth 3, 2, 9, 12, Jer. 32, 7,8.

4 Heb. his hand hath attained and found sufficiency, ch. 5, 7,

neighbour, and according unto the number of years of the fruits he shall sell unto thee: 16According to the multitude of years

thou shalt increase the price thereof. and according to the fewness of years thou shalt diminish the price of it: for according to the number of the years

on one rruits doth he sell unto thee.

17 'Ye shall not therefore oppress one another; "but thou shalt fear thy God: for I am the Lord your God."

18¶" Wherefore ye shall do my statutes, and keep my judgments, and do them; and ye shall dwell in the 

and in safety.

19 And the land shall yield her fruit, and pye shall cat your fill, and dwell

20 And if ye shall say, What shall we cat the seventh year? behold, we shall not sow, nor gather in our increase:

21 Then I will command my blessing upon you in the sixth year, and it shall bring forth fruit for three

22 And ye shall sow the eighth year, and eat yet of "old fruit until the ninth year; until her fruits come in 29. • Josh. 5. 11, 12.

ye shall eat of the old store.
23 ¶ The land shall not be sold
23 for ever: for "the land is mine;
for ye are "strangers and sojourners with me.

24 And in all the land of your possession ye shall grant a redemption for the land.

25 ¶ 21f thy brother be waxen poor, and hath sold away some of his possession, and if any of his kin come to redeem it, then shall he re-deem that which his brother sold.

26 And if the man have none to redeem it, and 4 himself be able to redeem it

27 Then blet him count the years of the sale thereof, and restore the overplus unto the man to whom he sold it; that he may return unto his possession.

28 But if he be not able to restore it to him, then that which is sold shall remain in the hand of him that hath bought it until the year of jubile: 'and in the jubile it shall go out, and he shall return unto his possession.

29 And if a man sell a dwelling house in a walled city, then he may redeem it within a whole year after it is sold; within a full year may he redeem it.

30 And if it be not redeemed within the space of a full year, then the house that is in the walled city shall be established for ever to him that bought it throughout his generations: it shall

not go out in the jubile. 81 But the houses of the villages which have no wall round about them shall be counted as the fields

of the country: 2 they may be re-deemed, and they shall go out in the jubile.

22 Notwithstanding d the cities of the Levites, and the houses of the cities of their possession, may the Levites redeem at any time.

88 And if 8a man purchase of the Levites, then the house that was sold, and the city of his possession, 'shall go out in the year of jubile: for the houses of the cities of the Levites are their possession among the children of Israel.

34 But I the field of the suburbs of their cities may not be sold; for it

their cities may not be sold; for it is their perpetual possession.

35 ¶ And if thy brother be waxen poor, and fallen in decay with thee; then thou shalt 5 relieve him: yea, though he be a stranger, or a sojourner; that he may live with thec.

36 Take thou no usury of him, or increase: but 'fear thy God; that

thy brother may live with thee.
37 Thou shalt not give him thy money upon usury, nor lend him thy victuals for increase.

38 \*I am the LORD your God, which brought you forth out of the land of Egypt, to give you the land of Canaan, and to be your God.

39 ¶ And if thy brother that dwelleth

by thee be waxen poor, and be sold unto thee; thou shalt not 6 compel him to serve as a bondservant:

40 But as an hired servant, and as a sojourner, he shall be with thee, and shall serve thee unto the year of jubile:

41 And then shall he depart from thee, both he and his children " with him, and shall return unto his own family, and "unto the possession of his fathers shall he return.

42 For they are omy servants, which I brought forth out of the land of Egypt: they shall not be sold 7 as bondmen.

43 PThou shalt not rule over him with rigour; but shalt fear thy

44 Both thy bondmen, and thy bondmaids, which thou shalt have. shall be of the heathen that are round about you; of them shall ye buy bondmen and bondmaids.

45 Moreover of 'the children of the

45 Moreover of 'the children of the strangers that do sojourn among you, of them shall ye buy, and of their families that are with you, which they begat in your land: and they shall be your possession.

46 And 'ye shall take them as an inheritance for your children after you, to inherit them for a possession; 8 they shall be your bondmen for ever: but over your brethren the children of Israel, 'ye shall not rule one over another with shall not rule one over another with rigour.

47 I And if a sojourner or stranger

CHRIST 1491.

2 Heb. redemption belongeth unto it. d Seo Num. 35. 2. Josh. 21. 2, 80.

Note that Levites redeem thom, \* ver. 28.

/ Soc Acts 4. 36, 37.

4 Heb. his hand faileth. i Heb. strengthen. 9 Dont. 15. 7, 8, Ps. 37, 26, & 41, 1, & 112, 5, 9, # 112. 5, 9, Prov. 14. 31. Luke 6. 85, Acts 11. 29, Rom. 12. 10, 1 John 3, A Ex. 22, 25, Ex. 22, 25. Dout.23,19. Neh, 5, 7. Ps. 15, 5. Prov. 28, 8. Exek, 18, 8, 13, 17. & 22, 12. ver. 17. Neh. 5. 9. l ch. 22, 32, 93. I Ex. 21. 2. Deut.15.12, 1 Kin. 9. 22, 2 Kin. 4. 1, Neh. 5. 5, Jor. 34, 14, 6 Heb. 6 Hob, serve thyself with him with the service, &c.
vor. 46.
Ex. 1. 14.
Jor. 25. 14.
& 27. 7.
& 30. 8,
m Ex. 21. \* Ex. 21. 3. " ver. 28. ver. 55. Rom. 6, 22. 1 Cor. 7, 23. 7 Hob. sale of a bondman.

P Eph. 6. 9. Col. 4. 1.

9 ver. 46. Ex. 1, 13, ver. 17. Ex. 1, 17.

Deut.25.18. Mal. 3. 5.

\* Is. 56. 3, 6.

t Is, 14, 2,

8 Hob, ye shall serve

yourselves with them, yer. 39. \* ver. 43.

b ver. 50, 51, 52, \* ver. 13.

CHRIST 1491.

2 Heb. his hand obtain, de. vor. 26.

2 wax rich by thee, and "thy brother that dwelleth by him wax poor, and sell himself unto the stranger or sojourner by thee, or to the stock of the stranger's family:

48 After that he is sold he may be redeemed again; one of his brethren may rodeem him:

49 Either his uncle, or his uncle's son, may redeem him, or any that is nigh of kin unto him of his family may redeem him; or if he be able, he may redeem himself.

50 And he shall reckon with him 50 And he shall reckon with him that bought him from the year that he was sold to him unto the year of jubile: and the price of his sale shall be according unto the num-her of years, "according to the time of an hired servant shall it be with him.

51 If there be yet many years be-hind, according unto them he shall give again the price of his redemp-tion out of the money that he was bought for.

52 And if there remain but few years unto the year of jubile, then he shall count with him, and according unto his years shall he give him again the price of his redemp-

53 And as a yearly hired servant shall he be with him: and the other shall not rule with rigour over him

in thy sight.

54 And if he be not redeemed 8 in these years, then bhe shall go out in the year of jubile, both he, and his children with him.

55 For cunto me the children of Israel are servants; they are my servants whom I brought forth out of the land of Egypt: I am the LORD your God.

### CHAPTER XXVI.

1 Of idolatry. 2 Religiousness. 3 A blessing to them that keep the commandments. 14 A curse to those that break them. 40 God pro-misels to remember them that repent.

YE shall make you ano idols nor graven image, neither rear you I graven image, nettner rear you up a 4standing image, neither shall ye set up any 56 image of stone in your land, to bow down unto it: for I am the Lorn your God.
2 ¶ 6 Yo shall keep my sabbaths, and reverence my sanctuary: I am

the Lord.

3 ¶ cIf ye walk in my statutes, and keep my commandments, and

do them;

4 dThen I will give you rain in due season, and the land shall yield her increase, and the trees of the field shall yield their fruit.

\*\* And \*\*your threshing shall reach unto the vintage, and the vintage shall reach unto the sowing time:

\*\*2 ca. 8. 12.

\*\*Ame 9, 13.

\*\*2 ca. 8. 12.

\*\*Ame 9, 13.

\*\*Ame 9, 13.

\*\*Ame 9, 13.

\*\*Ame 9, 13.

\*\*Ame 9, 13.

\*\*Ame 9, 13.

\*\*Ame 9, 13.

\*\*Ame 9, 13.

\*\*Ame 9, 13.

\*\*Ame 9, 13.

\*\*Ame 9, 13.

\*\*Ame 9, 13.

\*\*Ame 9, 13.

\*\*Ame 9, 13.

\*\*Ame 9, 13.

\*\*Ame 9, 13.

\*\*Ame 9, 13.

\*\*Ame 9, 13.

\*\*Ame 9, 13.

\*\*Ame 9, 13.

\*\*Ame 9, 13.

\*\*Ame 9, 13.

\*\*Ame 9, 13.

\*\*Ame 9, 13.

\*\*Ame 9, 13.

\*\*Ame 9, 13.

\*\*Ame 9, 13.

\*\*Ame 9, 13.

\*\*Ame 9, 13.

\*\*Ame 9, 13.

\*\*Ame 9, 13.

\*\*Ame 9, 13.

\*\*Ame 9, 13.

\*\*Ame 9, 13.

\*\*Ame 9, 13.

\*\*Ame 9, 13.

\*\*Ame 9, 13.

\*\*Ame 9, 13.

\*\*Ame 9, 13.

\*\*Ame 9, 13.

\*\*Ame 9, 13.

\*\*Ame 9, 13.

\*\*Ame 9, 13.

\*\*Ame 9, 13.

\*\*Ame 9, 13.

\*\*Ame 9, 13.

\*\*Ame 9, 13.

\*\*Ame 9, 13.

\*\*Ame 9, 13.

\*\*Ame 9, 13.

\*\*Ame 9, 13.

\*\*Ame 9, 13.

\*\*Ame 9, 13.

\*\*Ame 9, 13.

\*\*Ame 9, 13.

\*\*Ame 9, 13.

\*\*Ame 9, 13.

\*\*Ame 9, 13.

\*\*Ame 9, 13.

\*\*Ame 9, 13.

\*\*Ame 9, 13.

\*\*Ame 9, 13.

\*\*Ame 9, 13.

\*\*Ame 9, 13.

\*\*Ame 9, 13.

\*\*Ame 9, 13.

\*\*Ame 9, 13.

\*\*Ame 9, 13.

\*\*Ame 9, 13.

\*\*Ame 1, 13.

\*\*Ame 1, 13.

\*\*Ame 1, 13.

\*\*Ame 1, 13.

\*\*Ame 1, 13.

\*\*Ame 1, 13.

\*\*Ame 1, 13.

\*\*Ame 1, 13.

\*\*Ame 1, 13.

\*\*Ame 1, 13.

\*\*Ame 1, 13.

\*\*Ame 1, 13.

\*\*Ame 1, 13.

\*\*Ame 1, 13.

\*\*Ame 1, 13.

\*\*Ame 1, 13.

\*\*Ame 1, 13.

\*\*Ame 1, 13.

\*\*Ame 1, 13.

\*\*Ame 1, 13.

\*\*Ame 1, 13.

\*\*Ame 1, 13.

\*\*Ame 1, 13.

\*\*Ame 1, 13.

\*\*Ame 1, 13.

\*\*Ame 1, 13.

\*\*Ame 1, 13.

\*\*Ame 1, 13.

\*\*Ame 1, 13.

\*\*Ame 1, 13.

\*\*Ame 1, 13.

\*\*Ame 1, 13.

\*\*Ame 1, 13.

\*\*Ame 1, 13.

\*\*Ame 1, 13.

\*\*Ame 1, 13.

\*\*Ame 1, 13.

\*\*Ame 1, 13.

\*\*Ame 1, 13.

\*\*Ame 1, 13.

\*\*Ame 1, 13.

\*\*Ame 1, 13.

\*\*Ame 1, 13.

\*\*Ame 1, 13.

\*\*Ame 1, 13.

\*\*Ame 1, 13.

\*\*Ame 1, 13.

\*\*Ame 1, 13.

\*\*Ame 1, 13.

\*\*Ame 1, 13.

\*\*Ame 1, 13.

\*\*Ame 1, 13.

\*\*Ame 1, 13.

\*\*Ame 1, 13.

\*\*Ame 1, 13.

\*\*Ame 1, 13.

\*\*Ame 1, 13.

\*\*Ame 1, 13.

\*\*Ame 1, 13.

\*\*Ame 1, 13.

\*\*Ame 1, 13.

\*\*Ame 1, 13.

\*\*Ame 1, 13.

\*\*Ame 1, 13.

\*\*Ame 1, 13.

\*\*Ame 1, 13.

\*\*Ame 5 And your threshing shall reach

g ch. 25, 19. Deut. 11, 15. Joel 2, 19, 26. A ch. 25, 18. Job 11. 18. Exok, 34, 25, 27, 28.

6 And 4 I will give peace in the land, and by shall lie down, and none shall make you afraid: and I will 2 rid 'evil beasts out of the land, neither shall "the sword go through your land.

7 And ye shall chase your enemies, and they shall fall before you by the sword.

8 And "five of you shall chase an hundred, and an hundred of you shall put ten thousand to flight: and your enemies shall fall before you by the sword.

9 For I will have respect unto you, and make you fruitful, and multiply you, and establish my covenant with you.

10 And ye shall eat qold store, and bring forth the old because of the

11 And I will set my tabernacle among you: and my soul shall not abhor you.

12 And I will walk among you, and

"will be your God, and ye shall be

my people.

13 \*I am the Lord your God, which brought you forth out of the land of Egypt, that ye should not be their bondinen; 'and I have broken the bands of your yoke, and made you

go upright.

14 ¶ But if ye will not hearken unto me, and will not do all these

commandments;
15 And if ye shall a despise my statutes, or if your soul abhor my judgments, so that ye will not do all my commandments, but that ye break my covenant:

16 I also will do this unto you; I will even appoint sover you bterror, consumption, and the burning ague, that shall a consume the eyes, and cause sorrow of heart: and ye shall sow your seed in vain, for your enemies shall eat it.

17 And /I will set my face against you, and ye shall be slain before your enemies: \*they that hate you shall reign over you; and 'ye shall flee when none pursueth you.

18 And if ye will not yet for all this hearken unto me, then I will punish you \* seven times more for your sins. 19 And I will break the pride of your power; and I "will make your heaven as iron, and your earth as brass:

20 And your "strength shall be spent in vain: for your land shall not yield

her increase, neither shall the trees of the land yield their fruits. 21 ¶ And if ye walk 4 contrary un-to me, and will not hearken unto me; I will bring seven times more plagues upon you according to your

22 PI will also send wild beasts a-11a, 25, 11, 26, 5. Each, 7, 24, 20, 6. "Deut, 28, 23, "Pa. 177, 1. Ia, 49, 4. "Deut, 11, 17, 26, 28, 18, Hag. 1. 10, 4 Or, ct all adventures with me, and so ver, 24, "P Deut, 32, 24, 24 In, 17, 25, Each, 5, 17, 24, 14, 15,

CHRIST 1491.

11 Chr. 22, 9. Ps. 29, 11, & 147, 14, Is. 45, 7, Hag. 2, 9, Job 11, 19, Ps. 3, 5, & 4, 8, Ia. 35, 9,

Jer. 30, 10. Ezek, 34, 25. Hos. 2, 18. Zoph. 3, 13. <sup>2</sup> Heb. cause 1 2 Kin. 17.

25. Ezek, 5, 17. & 14, 15. m Ezek. 14. 17. " Deut. 32.

30. Josh. 23,10. Ex. 2, 25, 2 Kin. 13, 23, <sup>p</sup> Gen. 17.

6, 7. Noh. 9, 23. Ps. 107, 28. ch. 25, 22. f ch. 25, 22, FEx. 25, 8, & 29, 45, Josh, 22, 19, Ps. 76, 2, Ezek, 37, 26, 27, 28, Rev. 21, 3,

ch, 20, 23, Deu, 32, 19, t 2 Cor. 6. 16. \* Ex. 6, 7, Jor. 7, 23, & 11, 4, & 30, 22, Ezek, 11, 20. & 36. 28.

\* ch. 25. 38, 42, 55, Jer. 2, 20, Fzek, 34, 27, Deut. 28. 15. Lam. 2, 17.

Mal. 2. 2. <sup>a</sup> ver. 43. 2 Kin. 17. 15. 3 Heb.

upon you.
b Deut. 28,
65, 66, 67,
& 32, 25,
Jer. 15, 8, Deu. 28. 22. d 1 Sam. 2.

33. 33.
Dent. 28.
33, 51.
Job 31. 8.
Jer. 5. 17.
& 12. 18.
Mic. 6. 15.
f ch. 17. 10.

Judg. 2. 14, Judg. 2. 14, Jor. 19, 7. A Pa. 106, 41, ver. 36, Pa. 53. 5, Prov. 28, 1,

1 Sam. 2. 5. Ps. 119.164. Pro. 24. 16.

119

Job 7. 1. Is. 16. 14. & 21. 16.

\* ver. 26.

3 Or. by these ver. 41. Ex. 21. 2. 3. e ver. 42.

° Ex. 20, 4.5. Ex. 20. 4,5 Deut. 5, 8, & 16, 22, & 27, 15, Ps. 97, 7. 4 Or, pillar. 5 Or, figured 6 Heb. a stone of picture.

b ch. 19. 30 ° Deut. 11, 13, 14, 15, & 28, 1,— 14, d Is. 30, 23, Fzek, 34. Joel 2, 23,

Ps. 67. 6. & 85. 12. Exck. 34.

CHRIST 1491. 7 Judg. 5. 6. 2 Chr. 15. 5. In. 33. 8. Lam. 1. 4. Zech. 7. 14.

Jer. 2, 30. & 5, 3, Amos 4, 6,

27. Pa. 18. 26.

Exck. 5, 17. & 6, 3, & 14. 17, & 29, 8, & 33, 2.

" Num. 11. Num. 11, 12, Deu. 28, 21, Jer. 14, 12, & 24, 10, & 20, 17, 18, Amos 4, 10,

FPs. 105, 16. 1s, 3, 1, Ezek, 4, 16, & 5, 16, & 14, 13,

Fis. 9, 20, Mic. 6, 14, Hag. 1. 6,

Hag. 1. 6.

ver. 21, 24.

Is. 59, 18.

6 63, 3.

6 66, 15.

Jer. 21, 5.

Ezek. 5, 13,

15, & 8, 18.

b Dou, 28,53, 2 Kin, 6, 29, Lam, 4, 10, Ezek, 5, 10,

2 Chr. 34. 3, 4, 7. Is, 27. 9. Ezek. 6, 3, 4, 5, 6, 13. d 2 Kin, 23.

2 Chr. 34, 5,

ch. 20, 23, Ps. 78, 59, & 89, 38, Jer. 14, 19,

& 22, 15. Zech, 7, 14. I 2 Chr. 36.

<sup>1</sup> 2 Chr. 36, 21, <sup>m</sup> ch. 25, 2, <sup>n</sup> Ezek. 21, 7, 12, 15, <sup>o</sup> ver. 17, Job 15, 21, Prov. 28, 1, <sup>2</sup> Heb,

2 Heb. driven. P Soc Judg. 7. 22. 1 Sam. 14. 15, 16. Is. 10. 4. 9 Josh. 7. 12,

-12. 2 Sam. 22,

mong you, which shall rob you of your children, and destroy your cattle, and make you few in number; and your high ways shall be desolate.

23 And if ye "will not be reformed by me by these things, but will walk contrary unto me:

24 Then will I also walk contrary unto you, and will punish you yet seven times for your sins, 25 And I will bring a sword upon

you, that shall avenge the quarrel of my covenant: and when ye are gathered together within your cities,
"I will send the pestilence among
you; and ye shall be delivered into

the hand of the enemy.

26 \*And when I have broken the staff of your bread, ten women shall bake your bread in one oven, and they shall deliver you your bread again by weight: and ye shall cat, and not be satisfied.

27 And "if ye will not for all this hearken unto me, but walk contrary

unto me: 28 Then I will walk contrary unto you also "in fury; and I, even I, will chastise you seven times for

your sins. 29 hAnd ye shall eat the flesh of your sons, and the flesh of your

daughters shall ye cat.
30 And I will destroy your high places, and cut down your images,

and deast your carcases upon the carcases of your idols, and my soul

shall abhor you.

31 /And I will make your cities waste, and bring your sanctuaries unto desolation, and I will not smell the savour of your sweet odours.

32 And I will bring the land into

desolation: and your enemies which dwell therein shall be 'astonished at it.

33 And \*I will scatter you among the heathen, and will draw out a sword after you: and your land shall be desolate, and your cities waste.

Nch. 2 3, Jrr. 4.7, Ezek, 6, 6, Ps. 74, 7, Lam. 1, 10, Fzck, 9, 6, & 21, 2, Jer. 9, 11, & 25, 11, 18, (Don. 28, 37, 1 Kin. 9, Ezek, 5, 15, Pou, 4, 27, & 28, 61, Ps. 44, 11, Jor. 9, 16, Ezek, 12, Jor. 9, 16, Ezek, 12, Jor. 9, 16, Ezek, 12, Jor. 9, 16, Ezek, 12, Jor. 9, 16, Ezek, 12, Jor. 9, 16, 34 Then shall the land enjoy her sabbaths, as long as it lieth desolate, and ye be in your enemies' land; even then shall the land rest, and enjoy her sabbaths.

35 As long as it lieth desolate it shall rest; because it did not rest in your "sabbaths, when ye dwelt

upon it.

36 And upon them that are left alive of you "I will send a faintbearts in the lands of their enemies; and othe sound of a 2 shaken leaf shall chase them; and they shall flee, as fleeing from a sword; and they shall fall when none pursueth.

37 And pthey shall fall one upon another, as it were before a sword, when none pursueth; and qye shall have no power to stand before your 13. Judg. 2, 14.

enemics. 38 And ye shall perish among the heathen, and the land of your enemies shall eat you up.

89 And they that are left of you shall pine away in their iniquity in your enemics' lands; and also in the iniquities of their fathers shall they pine away with them.

40 'If they shall confess their iniquity, and the iniquity of their fa-thers, with their trespass which they trespassed against me, and that also

they have walked contrary unto me; 41 And that I also have walked contrary unto them, and have brought them into the land of their ene-mies; if then their tuncircumcised hearts be "humbled, and they then accept of the punishment of their iniquity:

42 Then will I "remember my covenant with Jacob, and also my covenant with Isaac, and also my covenant with Abraham will I remember: and I will remember the land.

43 The land also shall be left of them, and shall enjoy her sabbaths, while she lieth desolate without them: and they shall accept of the punishment of their iniquity: because, even because they despised my judgments, and because their soul abhorred my statutes.

44 And yet for all that, when they be in the land of their enemies, bI will not cast them away, neither will I abhor them, to destroy them ut-terly, and to break my covenant with them: for I am the Lord their God.

45 But I will for their sakes remember the covenant of their ancestors, a whom I brought forth out of the land of Egypt in the sight of the heathen, that I might be their God: I am the LORD.

46 f These are the statutes and judgments and laws, which the LORD made between him and the children of Israel g in mount Sinai by the hand of Moses.

CHAPTER XXVII.

1 He that maketh a singular vow must be the Lord's, 2 The estimation of the person, 9 of a beast given by vow. 14 Of a house, 16 of a field, and the redemption thereof, 28 No devoted thing may be redeemed. 32 The tithe may not be changed.

AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, "When a man shall make a singular vow, the per-sons shall be for the Lord by thy estimation.

3 And thy estimation shall be of the male from twenty years old even unto sixty years old, even thy estimation shall be fifty shekels of silver, bafter the shekel of the sanctuary.

4 And if it be a female, then thy estimation shall be thirty shekels. 5 And if it be from five years old even unto twenty years old, then thy estimaCHRIST 1491.

\*\*T Deut. 4, 27. & 28, 65. Neh, 1, 8, Jer. 8, 25, & 29, 19, 13, Exek, 4, 17. & 6, 9. & 20, 43, & 24, 23, & 33, 10. & 26, 51. Hos. 5, 15, Zoch. 10, 9, \*\*Num. 5, 7. Zoch. 10. 9.
Num. 5, 7.
1 Kin. 8,
33, 35, 47.
Neh. 9, 2.
Pro. 28, 13,
Dan. 9, 3, 4,
Luke 15,

18. 1 John 1. 9. Sec Jer. 6. Bec Jer. 6. 10. & 9. 25, 26, Ezek, 44. 7. Acts 7, 51, Rom. 2, 29, Col. 2, 11.

" 1 Kin, 21, 20, 2 (hr. 12, 6, 7, 12, & 32, 26, & 33, 12, 13, Ex. 2, 24, & 6, 5, Ps. 106, 45, Ezek, 16, 60,

\* Ps. 136, 23. \* yer. 34, 35. « ver. 15. b Dout. 4. 31, 2 Kin. 13. 23. Rom, 11, 2,

e Rom. 11.

deh. 22, 33, & 25, 38, Ps. 98, 2. Erek. 20, 9, 14, 22. f ch. 27, 34, Deut. 6, 1, & 12, 1, & 33. 4. John 1. 17. g ch. 25, 1.

> a Num. 6. 2. See Judg. 11, 30, 31, 39. 1 Sam. 1. 11, 28.

> <sup>5</sup> Ex. 30, 13,

Before CHRIST 1491.

tion shall be of the male twenty shekels, and for the female ten shekels.

6 And if it be from a month old even unto five years old, then thy estimation shall be of the male five shekels of silver, and for the female thy estimation shall be three shekels of silver.

7 And if it be from sixty years old and above; if it be a male, then thy estimation shall be fifteen shekels,

and for the female ten shekels. 8 But if he be poorer than thy estimation, then he shall present himself before the priest, and the priest shall value him; according to his ability that yowed shall the priest value him.

9 And if it be a beast, whereof men bring an offering unto the LORD, all that any man giveth of such unto

the LORD shall be holy.
10 He shall not alter it, nor change it, a good for a bad, or a bad for a good: and if he shall at all change beast for beast, then it and the ex-

change thereof shall be holy. 11 And if it be any unclean beast, of which they do not offer a sacrifice unto the LORD, then he shall present the beast before the priest: 12 And the priest shall value it, whether it be good or bad: 2 as thou

valuest it, who art the priest, so shall it be.

2 Heb. according to thy es-timation, O priest, de.

d ver. 13.

ver. 15, 19.

13 But if he will at all redeem it, then he shall add a fifth part thereof unto thy estimation.

14 ¶ And when a man shall sanctify his house to be holy unto the LORD, then the priest shall estimate it, whether it be good or bad: as the priest

shall estimate it, so shall it stand. 15 d And if he that sanctified it will redeem his house, then he shall add the fifth part of the money of thy estimation unto it, and it shall be

16 And if a man shall sanctify unto the LORD some part of a field of his possession, then thy estimation shall be according to the seed thereof: 3an homer of barley seed shall be valued at fifty shekels of silver.

17 If he sanctify his field from the

year of jubile, according to thy esti-mation it shall stand.

ch. 25, 15, 16.

3 Or. the land of an homer,

Sec.

18 But if he sanctify his field after the jubile, then the priest shall reckon unto him the money according to the years that remain, even unto the the years that remain, even unto the year of the jubile, and it shall be abated from thy estimation.

19 And if he that sanctified the

f ver. 13.

field will in any wise redeem it, then he shall add the fifth part of the money of thy estimation unto it, and it shall be assured to him.

20 And if he will not redeem the field, or if he have sold the field to another man, it shall not be redeemed any more

21 But the field. when it goeth out in the jubile, shall be holy unto the LORD, as a field devoted; the possession thereof shall be the priest's.

22 And if a man sanctify unto the LORD a field which he hath bought, which is not of the fields of his

possession:

23 Then the priest shall reckon unto him the worth of thy estimation, even unto the year of the jubile: and he shall give thine estimation in that day, as a holy thing

unto the LORD.

24 "In the year of the jubile the field shall return unto him of whom it was bought, even to him to whom 25 And all the estimations shall be according to the shekel of the sanctuary: "twenty gerahs shall be the shckel.

26 ¶ Only the 2° firstling of the beasts, which should be the LORD's firstling, no man shall sanctify it; whether it be ox, or sheep: it is the LORD's.

27 And if it be of an unclean beast, then he shall redeem it according to thine estimation, pand shall add

to thine estimation, and shall as a fifth part of it thereto: or if the not redeemed, then it shall be sold according to the estimation.

28 "Notwithstanding no devoted thing, that a man shall devote unto the Lorn of all that he hath, both. of man and beast, and of the field of his possession, shall be sold or redeemed: every devoted thing is most

holy unto the Lord.
29 "None devoted, which shall be 29 None devoted, which shall be devoted of men, shall be redeemed; but shall surely be put to death.

80 And all the tithe of the land,

whether of the seed of the land, or of the fruit of the tree, is the LORD'S: it is holy unto the LORD.

LORDS: to se noty unto the LORD.

31 \*And if a man will at all redeem ought of his tithes, he shall add thereto the fifth part thereof.

32 And concerning the tithe of the herd, or of the flock, even of whatsoever "passeth under the rod, the

tenth shall be holy unto the LORD. 33 He shall not search whether it be

good or bad, "neither shall he change it: and if he change it at all, then both it and the change thereof shall be holy; it shall not be redeemed.

84 These are the commandments, which the LORD commanded Moses for the children of Israel in mount

CHRIST 1491.

> # ch. 25, 10, 28, 31. A ver, 28. Num. 18. 14. Ezek. 44.

ė ch. 25. 10, 25.

es ch. 25, 28,

\* Ex. 30. 13. Num. 3. 47. & 18. 16. Exck. 45. 12. 2 Heb.

Arsiborn, Ge. ° Ex. 13, 2, 12. & 22. 30. α 22. 30. Num. 18. 17. Deut. 15.

19. P vor. 11, 12, 13. 9 ver. 21. Josh. 6. 17, 18, 19,

<sup>r</sup> Num. 21. 2, 3.

Gen. 28, 22, Num. 18. 21. 24. 2 Chr. 31. 5, 6, 12. Neh. 13. 12. Mal. 3. 8, 10. t ver. 13.

\* See Jer. 33, 13, Ezek. 20. Mic. 7. 14. " ver. 10.

# ch. 26, 46,

# THE FOURTH BOOK OF MOSES.

CALLED

# NUMBERS.

Refore CHRIST 1490.

<sup>e</sup> Ex. 19, 1, ch. 10, 11, 12,

b Ex. 25, 22,

<sup>6</sup> Ex. 30, 12, & 38, 26, ch. 26, 2, 63, 64, 2 Sam. 24, 2, 1 Chr. 21, 2,

CHAPTER I. 1 God commandeth Moses to number the people. 5 The princes of the tribes. 17 The number of every lribe. 47 The Levites are exempted for the service of the Lord.

AND the Lord spake unto Moses in the wilderness of Sinal, bin the tabernacle of the congregation, on the first day of the second month, in the second year after they were come

out of the land of Egypt, saying, 2 Take ye the sum of all the con-gregation of the children of Israel, after their families, by the house of their fathers, with the number of their names, every male by their polls:

3 From twenty years old and upward, all that are able to go forth to war in Israel: thou and Aaron shall number them by their armies. 4 And with you there shall be a man

of every tribe; every one head of the house of his fathers.

5 ¶ And these are the names of the men that shall stand with you: of the tribe of Reuben; Elizur the son of Shedeur.

6 Of Simcon; Shelumiel the son of Zurishaddai.

7 Of Judah; Nahshon the son of Amminadab.

8 Of Issachar; Nethaneel the son of Zuar. 9 Of Zebulun; Eliab the son of

Helon. 10 Of the children of Joseph: of Ephraim; Elishama the son of Ammihud: of Manasseh; Gamaliel the

son of Pedahzur. 11 Of Benjamin: Abidan the son of Gideoni

12 Of Dan; Ahiezer the son of Ammishaddai.

13 Of Asher: Pagiel the son of Ocran. 14 Of Gad; Eliasaph the son of d Deuel

15 Of Naphtali; Ahira the son of Enan.

16 These were the renowned of the congregation, princes of the tribes of their fathers, heads of thousands in

17 T And Moses and Aaron took these men which are expressed by their names:

18 And they assembled all the congregation together on the first day of the second month, and they de-clared their pedigrees after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of ing to the number of the names, from

the names, from twenty years old and upward, by their polls. 19 As the Lorp commanded Moses,

so he numbered them in the wilderness of Sinai.

Refere

CHRIST

1490.

20 And the children of Reuben, Israel's eldost son, by their genera-tions, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, by their polls, every male from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war:

21 Those that were numbered of them, even of the tribe of Reuben, were forty and six thousand and five hundred.

22 T Of the children of Simeon, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, those that were numbered of them, according to the number of the names, by their polls, every male from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war:

23 Those that were numbered of them, even of the tribe of Simeon, were fifty and nine thousand and

three hundred.

24 TOf the children of Gad, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war; 25 Those that were numbered of

them, even of the tribe of Gad, were forty and five thousand six hundred

and fifty

26 ¶ Of the children of Judah, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war; 27 Those that were numbered of

them, even of the tribe of Judah, were threescore and fourteen thou-

sand and six hundred.

28 ¶ Of the children of Issachar, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

29 Those that were numbered of them, even of the tribe of Issachar, were fifty and four thousand and

four hundred.

80 ¶ Of the children of Zebulun, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, accord-

d ch. 2, 14, ho is called Reuel.

ch. 7. 2. 1 Chr. 27. 16. f Ex. 18. 21,

Before

1490.

Before CHRIST 1490.

twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war; 31 Those that were numbered of

them, even of the tribe of Zebulun, were fifty and seven thousand and

four hundred.

82 T Of the children of Joseph, namely, of the children of Ephraim, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war:

88 Those that were numbered of them, even of the tribe of Ephraim, were forty thousand and five hundred. 84 T Of the children of Manasseh, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from

twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war; 35 Those that were numbered of them, even of the tribe of Manasseh, were thirty and two thousand and

two hundred.

86 T Of the children of Benjamin, by their generations, after their fami-lies, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war; 37 Those that were numbered of

them, even of the tribe of Benjamin, were thirty and five thousand and

four hundred.

38 ¶ Of the children of Dan, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

39 Those that were numbered of them, even of the tribe of Dan, were threescore and two thousand and

seven hundred.

40 T Of the children of Asher, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from

ing to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war; 41 Those that were numbered of them, even of the tribe of Asher, were forty and one thousand and

five hundred.

42 ¶ Of the children of Naphtali, throughout their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war:

43 Those that were numbered of them, even of the tribe of Naphtali, were fifty and three thousand and

four hundred.

44 These are those that were numbered, which Moses and Aaron numbered, and the princes of Israel, being twelve men: each one was for the house of his fathers.

45 So were all those that were numbered of the children of Israel. by the house of their fathers, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war in Israel;

46 Even all they that were numbered were asix hundred thousand

and three thousand and five hundred 47 T But the Levites after the tribe of their fathers were not numbered

among them. 48 For the Lorp had spoken unto

Moses, saying,
49 \*Only thou shalt not number the tribe of Levi, neither take the sum of them among the children of

Israel:

50 But thou shalt appoint the Levites over the tabernacle of testimony, and over all the vessels thereof, and over all things that belong to it: they shall bear the tabernacle, and all the vessels thereof; and they shall mi-nister unto it, "and shall encamp nister unto it, "and shall round about the tabernacle.

51 "And when the tabernacle setteth forward, the Levites shall take it down: and when the tabernacle is to be pitched, the Levites shall set it up: and the stranger that cometh

nigh shall be put to death.

52 And the children of Israel shall pitch their tents, Pevery man by his own camp, and every man by his own standard, throughout their hosts.

53 9 But the Levites shall pitch 53 But the Levites shall pitch round about the tabernacie of tes-timony, that there be no 'wrath upon the congregation of the chil-dren of Israel: 'and the Levites shall keep the charge of the tabernacie of testimony.

54 And the children of Israel did according to all that the LORD commanded Moses, so did they.

CHAPTER II.

The order of the tribes in their tents.

AND the Lord spake unto Moses
and unto Aaron, saying,
2 Every man of the children of Is-

rael shall pitch by his own standard, with the ensign of their father's house: 2 b far off about the tabernacle of the

congregation shall they pitch.

3 And on the east side toward the rising of the sun shall they of the standard of the camp of Judah pitch throughout their armies: and Nahshon the son of Amminadab shall be

captain of the children of Judah. 4 And his host, and those that were numbered of them, were threescore and fourteen thousand and six hun-

dred. 5 And those that do pitch next unto him shall be the tribe of Issachar; and Nethancel the son of Zuar shall be captain of the children of Issachar.

6 And his host, and those that were numbered thereof, were fifty and four thousand and four hundred.

CHRIST

A Ex. 38. 26. See Ex. 12. 37. ch. 2. 32. & 26. 51. ch. 2. 33. 8ce cn. o, & 4, & 26. 57. 1 Chr. 6. & 21. 6. \* ch. 2. 33,

l Ex. 38, 21, ch. 3, 7, 8, & 4, 15, 25, 26, 27, 33,

A 26, 62

\*\* ch. 3, 23, 29, 35, 38. " ch. 10, 17,

ch. 3. 10. 38. & 18. 22.

Peh 2 2 34. 9 ver. 50. v ver. 50. r Lev. 10. 6, ch. 8, 19. & 16. 46. & 18. 5. 1 Sam. 6. 19. ch. 3, 7, 8, & 8, 24, 25, 26, 21, 20, 26, & 18, 3, 4, 5, & 31, 30, 47, 1 Chr. 23.

2 Chr. 13.

ch. 1. 52.

2 Heb. over against. b Josh, 3, 4,

ch. 10. 14. Ruth 4. 20. 1 Chr. 2. 10. Matt. 1. 4. Luke 3, 32,

Before CHRIST 1490.

7 Then the tribe of Zebulun: and Eliab the son of Helon shall be captain of the children of Zebulun.

8 And his host, and those that were numbered thereof, were fifty and seven thousand and four hundred.

9 All that were numbered in the camp of Judah were an hundred thousand and fourscore thousand and six thousand and four hundred. throughout their armies.

shall first set forth. 10 T On the south side shall be the standard of the camp of Reuben

according to their armies: and the captain of the children of Reuben shall be Elizur the son of Shedeur. 11 And his host, and those that were

numbered thereof, were forty and six thousand and five hundred. 12 And those which pitch by him shall be the tribe of Simeon: and the captain of the children of Simeon

shall be Shelumiel the son of Zurishaddai. 13 And his host, and those that were

numbered of them, were fifty and nine thousand and three hundred.

14 Then the tribe of Gad: and the captain of the sons of Gad shall be Eliasaph the son of 2 Reuel.

15 And his host, and those that were numbered of them, were forty and five thousand and six hundred and fifty.

16 All that were numbered in the camp of Reuben were an hundred thousand and fifty and one thousand and four hundred and fifty, throughout their armies, "And they shall set forth in the second rank.

17 ¶ /Then the tabernacle of the congregation shall set forward with the camp of the Levites in the midst of the camp: as they encamp, so shall they set forward, every man in his place by their standards.

18 ¶ On the west side shall be the

standard of the camp of Ephraim according to their armies: and the captain of the sons of Ephraim shall be Elishama the son of Ammihud.

19 And his host, and those that were numbered of them, were forty thousand and five hundred.

20 And by him shall be the tribe of Manasseh: and the captain of the children of Manasseh shall be Gamaliel the son of Pedahzur.

21 And his host, and those that were numbered of them, were thirty and

two thousand and two hundred.
22 Then the tribe of Benjamin: and the captain of the sons of Benjamin shall be Abidan the son of Gideoni.

23 And his host, and those that were numbered of them, were thirty and five thousand and four hundred.

24 All that were numbered of the camp of Ephraim were an hundred thousand and eight thousand and an and Eleazar and Ithamar ministered in

hundred, throughout their armies.
And they shall go forward in the third rank

25 The standard of the camp of Dan shall be on the north side by their armies: and the captain of the children of Dan shall be Ahiezer the son of Ammishaddai.

26 And his host, and those that were numbered of them, were three-score and two thousand and seven

hundred. 27 And those that encamp by him shall be the tribe of Asher: and the captain of the children of Asher shall be Pagiel the son of Ocran.

28 And his host, and those that were numbered of them, were forty and one thousand and five hundred.

29 Then the tribe of Naphtali: and the captain of the children of Naphtali shall be Ahira the son of Enan.

30 And his host, and those that were numbered of them, were fifty and three thousand and four hundred.

31 All they that were numbered in the camp of Dan were an hundred thousand and fifty and seven thou-sand and six hundred. \*They shall go hindmost with their standards.

32 ¶ These are those which were numbered of the children of Israel by the house of their fathers: 'all those that were numbered of the camps throughout their hosts were six hundred thousand and three thousand and five hundred and fifty.

33 But the Levites were not numbered among the children of Israel; as the Lord commanded Moses.

34 And the children of Israel did or and the enhance of Israel did according to all that the Lord com-manded Moses: 'so they pitched by their standards, and so they set forward, every one after their fami-lies, according to the house of their fathers.

CHAPTER III.

CHAPTER III.

The sons of Auron. 5 The Levies are given to the priests for the service of the tabernacle, il instead of the firstborn. 14 The Levies are numbered by their families. 21 The families, number, and charge of the Gershonites, ZI of the Koluthites, Si of the Merurites. 44 The friedom are freed by the Levies. 44 The friedom are freed by the Levies. 45 These also are the generations of Aaron and Moses in the day that

the LORD spake with Moses in mount Sinai.

2 And these are the names of the sons of Aaron; Nadab the afirstborn, and Abihu, Eleazar, and Ithamar.

3 These are the names of the sons of Aaron, b the priests which were anointed, whom he consecrated to minister in the priest's office.

4° And Nadab and Abihu died before the Lord, when they offered strange fire before the LORD, in the wilderness of Sinai, and they had no children: CHRIST

1490. # ch. 10, 22

å ch. 10, 25,

i Ex. 38, 26, ch. 1, 46, & 11, 21,

k ch. 1. 47.

l ch. 24, 2, 5, 6.

1491.

<sup>a</sup> Ex. 6, 23,

<sup>5</sup> Ex. 28, 41, Lev. 8, 2 Heb. sohos filled. 1490. • Lev. 10. 1. ch. 26. 61. 1 Chr. 24. 2.

191

d ch. 10, 14,

<sup>2</sup> Deuel, ch. 1, 14, & 7, 42, 47, & 10, 20,

ch. 10, 18,

/ ch. 10, 17, 21.

The fam	ilies, number, and NUMBE	RS, III. charge of the	Levites.
Before	the priest's office in the sight of	28 The families of the Gershonites	Before
OHRIST	Aaron their father. 5 ¶ And the Lord spake unto Mo-	shall pitch behind the tabernacle westward.	CHRIST 1490.
	ses, saving.	24 And the chief of the house of the	r ch. 1. 53,
d ch. 8. 6.	6 d Bring the tribe of Levi near, and present them before Aaron the priest,	father of the Gershonites shall be	
	that they may minister unto him.	Eliasaph the son of Lael. 25 And the charge of the sons of	eh. 4. 24, 25, 26.
	7 And they shall keep his charge,	Gershon in the tabernacle of the con-	20, 26, (Ex. 25, 9,
	and the charge of the whole congre- gation before the tabernacle of the	gregation shall be the tabernacle, and "the tent, "the covering thereof,	* Ex. 26, 1.
Bee ch. 1.	congregation, to do the service of	and the hanging for the door of	Ex. 26. 7, 14.
50. & 8. 11, 15, 24, 26.	the tahernacle. 8 And they shall keep all the instru-	the tabernacle of the congregation, 26 And the hangings of the court,	Fx. 26, 26, 26, Ex. 27, 9,
	ments of the tabernacle of the con-	and "the curtain for the door of the	Ex. 27, 16.
	gregation, and the charge of the children of Israel, to do the service	court, which is by the tabernacle, and by the altar round about, and	
	of the tabernacle,	the cords of it for all the service	é Ex. 35, 18,
f ch. 8, 19, 4 18, 6,	9 And I thou shalt give the Levites unto Aaron and to his sons: they	thereof. 27 ¶ And of Kohath was the family	' 1 Chr. 26.
	are wholly given unto him out of	of the Amramites, and the family of	23.
	the children of Israel.	the Izeharites, and the family of	
¢ ch. 18. 7.	10 And thou shalt appoint Aaron and his sons. and they shall wait	the Hebronites, and the family of the Uzzielites: these are the fami-	
A ver. 38.	and his sons, and they shall wait on their priest's office: and the	lies of the Kohathites.	
ch. 1, 51, & 16, 40.	stranger that cometh nigh shall be put to death.	28 In the number of all the males, from a month old and upward, were	
	11 And the Lord spake unto Moses,	eight thousand and six hundred,	[
4 may 41	saying, 12 And I, behold, 'I have taken the	keeping the charge of the sanctuary. 29 d The families of the sons of Ko-	d ch, 1, 53,
i ver. 41. ch. 8. 16. & 18. 6.	Levites from among the children of	hath shall pitch on the side of the	
a 10, 0,	Israel instead of all the firstborn that openeth the matrix among the	tabernacle southward. 30 And the chief of the house of	
	children of Israel: therefore the Le-	the father of the families of the	
1 Fr 19 9	vites shall be mine; 13 Because *all the firstborn are	Kohathites shall be Elizaphan the son of Uzziel.	
Lev. 13, 2, Lev. 27, 26, ch. 8, 16, Luke 2, 23,	mine; for on the day that I smote	31 And their charge shall be the	ch. 4, 15.
Luke 2, 23,	all the firstborn in the land of Egypt	ark, and the table, and the candle- stick, and the altars and the vessels	f Ex. 25, 10, f Ex. 25, 23,
l Ex. 13, 12, 15, ch. 8, 17.	I hallowed unto me all the firstborn in Israel, both man and beast: mine	of the sanctuary wherewith they mi-	\$ Ex. 25, 31, 4 Ex. 27, 1,
си. о. 11.	shall they be: I am the Lord.	nister, and *the hanging, and all	& 30, 1, Ex. 26, 32,
	14 ¶ And the Lord spake unto Mo- ses in the wilderness of Sinai, saying,	the service thereof.  82 And Eleazar the son of Aaron	* EX. 20. 32,
	15 Number the children of Levi	the priest shall be chief over the	
** ver. 39.	after the house of their fathers, by their families: "every male from	32 And Eleazar the son of Aaron the pricat shall be chief over the chief of the Levites, and have the oversight of them that keep the	
ch. 26. 62.	a month old and upward shalt thou	charge of the sanctuary.	
	number them.  16 And Moses numbered them ac-	33 ¶ Of Merari was the family of the Mahiltes, and the family of the	1
2 Heb.	cording to the word of the LORD,	Mushites: these are the families of	
* Gen. 46.11.	as he was commanded.  17 *And these were the sons of Levi	Merari. 34 And those that were numbered	
Ex. 6. 16, eb, 26, 57, 1 Chr. 6. 1,	by their names; Gershon, and Ko-	of them, according to the number	
1 Chr. 6. 1, 16. & 23, 6,	hath, and Merari. 18 And these are the names of the	of all the males, from a month old and upward, were six thousand and	
	sons of Gershon by their families;	two hundred.	
° Ex. 6. 17.	° Libni, and Shimei. 19 And the sons of Kohath by their	35 And the chief of the house of the father of the families of Merari	
P Ex. 6. 18.	families; PAmram, and Izehar, He-	was Zuriel the son of Abihail: 'these	
g Ex. 6, 19,	bron, and Uzziel.  20 <sup>q</sup> And the sons of Merari by their	shall pitch on the side of the ta- bernacle northward.	
¥ E.I. 0. 15.	families; Mahli, and Mushi. These	86 And 2 <sup>m</sup> under the custody and	2 Heb. the
1	are the families of the Levites according to the house of their fathers.	charge of the sons of Merari shall be the boards of the tabernacle, and	the charge.
	21 Of Gershon was the family of	the bars thereof, and the pillars	32.
1	the Libnites, and the family of the	thereof, and the sockets thereof, and	1
	Shimites: these are the families of the Gershonites.	serveth thereto.	1
	22 Those that were numbered of	87 And the pillars of the court	
	them, according to the number of all the males, from a month old	round about, and their sockets, and their pins, and their cords.	1
	and upward, even those that were	38 ¶ "But those that encamp before	
	numbered of them were seven thou-	the tabernacle toward the east, even before the tabernacle of the congregation	
	,		·

The fire	thorn are redeemed. NUMB	ERS, IV. The service of the	e Levites.
Before HRIST 1490.	eastward, shall be Moses, and Aaron and his sons, keeping the charge of the sanctuary for the charge of the	priests have taken down the tabornacis. 16 The charge of Eleasar. 17 The affice of the priests. 21 The carriage of the Gershonties. 28 The carriage of the Mercurites. 34 The mmber of the Kohathites, 38 of the Gershonties, 42 and of the Mercurites.	Before OHRIST 1490.
ch. 18, 5,	children of Israel; and f the strange	number of the Kohathites. 38 of the Ger-	
ver. 7, 8.	that cometh nigh shall be put to	shonites, 42 and of the Merarites.	1
ver. 10.	death.	AND the Lord spake unto Moses	ì
800 chap. 26. 62.	89 All that were numbered of the	and unto Aaron, saying,	1
	Levites, which Moses and Aaron numbered at the commandment of		
	the Lord, throughout their families		
	all the males from a month old	l their fathers.	
	and upward, were twenty and twe		See chap
	thousand.	ward even until fifty years old, all that	8. 24. 1 Chr. 23.
ror. 15.	40 ¶ And the Lord said unto Moses	.   Chief into the host, to do the work in	3, 24, 27.
	Number all the firstborn of the males of the children of Israel from	the tabernacle of the congregation.	l
	a month old and upward, and take		<sup>5</sup> ver. 15.
	the number of their names.	of the congregation, about the most	o ver. 19.
er. 12, 45.	41 And thou shalt take the Le	holy things:	
	vites for me (I am the Lord) instead	5 ¶ And when the camp setteth for-	
	of all the firstborn among the chil	ward, Aaron shall come, and his	
	dren of Israel; and the cattle of the Levites instead of all the first	sons, and they shall take down d the	d Ex. 26, 3 e Ex. 25, 1
	lings among the cattle of the chil	covering vail, and cover the ark of testimony with it:	16.
	dren of Israel.	6 And shall put thereon the cover-	
	42 And Moses numbered, as the	6 And shall put thereon the cover- ing of badgers skins, and shall spread	1
	LORD commanded him, all the first	over it a cloth wholly of blue, and	
	born among the children of Israel.	shall put in the staves thereof.	f Ex. 25, 1
	43 And all the firstborn males by the number of names, from a month		9 Ex. 25. 2 29, 30.
	old and upward, of those that were		Lev. 21. 0
	numbered of them, were twenty and	spoons, and the bowls, and covers	8.
	two thousand two hundred and	to 2 cover withal: and the continual	2 Or, pour
	threescore and thirteen.	bread shall be thereon:	out witha
	44 ¶ And the Lord spake unto		
er. 12, 41.	Moses, saying, 45 "Take the Levites instead of all	a cloth of scarlet, and cover the same with a covering of badgers' skins, and	1
	the firstborn among the children	shall put in the staves thereof.	ĺ
	the firstborn among the children of Israel, and the cattle of the Le-	9 And they shall take a cloth of	
	vites instead of their cattle; and the Levites shall be mine: I am	blue, and cover the acandlestick of the light, and his lamps, and his	4 Ex. 25. 3
	the Levites shall be mine: I am the Lord.	the light, and his lamps, and his	Fx. 25. 37
ž. 13. 13.	46 And for those that are to be "re-	tongs, and his snuffdishes, and all the oil vessels thercof, wherewith	30,
. 18, 15,	deemed of the two hundred and	they minister unto it:	
	threescore and thirteen of the first-		
r. 29, 43.	born of the children of Israel, y which		
	are more than the Levites;	of badgers' skins, and shall put it	
ev. 27. 6. 18. 16.	47 Thou shalt even take five she- kels apiece by the poll, after the	upon a bar.	* Ex. 30, 1,
	shekel of the sanctuary shalt thou	11 And upon *the golden altar they shall spread a cloth of blue, and cover	3,
x. 30. 13.	take them: ("the shekel is twenty	it with a covering of badgers' skins,	
x. 30. 13. v. 27. 25. . 18. 16.	gerahs:)	and shall put to the staves thereof:	
ek, 43,	48 And thou shalt give the money,	12 And they shall take all the in-	
•	wherewith the odd number of them		
	is to be redeemed, unto Aaron and to his sons.	minister in the sanctuary, and put	
	49 And Moses took the redemption	them in a cloth of blue, and cover them with a covering of badgers'	
	money of them that were over and	them with a covering of badgers' skins, and shall put them on a bar:	
	above them that were redeemed by	13 And they shall take away the	
	the Levites:	ashes from the altar, and spread a	
r. 16, 17,	of Israel took he the money; ba	purple cloth thereon:	
10, 17.	thousand three hundred and three-	14 And they shall put upon it all the vessels thereof, wherewith they	
	score and five shekels, after the she-	minister about it, even the censers,	
	kel of the sanctuary:	the fieshhooks, and the shovels, and	
r. 48.	51 And Moses gave the money of	the <sup>8</sup> basons, all the vessels of the	3 Or, bowls.
	them that were redeemed unto Aa-	altar; and they shall spread upon	
	ron and to his sons, according to the word of the Lord, as the Lord com-	it a covering of badgers' skins, and	
	manded Moses,	put to the staves of it.  15 And when Aaron and his sons have	
	CHAPTER IV	made an end of covering the sanctuary,	

manded Moses.

CHAPTER IV.

1 The age and time of the Levite's service.

The carriage of the Kohathites, when the camp is to set forward; after that,

Before CHRIST 1490.

l ch. 7. 9. & 10. 21. Deut. 31. 9. 2 Sam. 6. 1 Chr. 15. 2, 15. \* 2 Sam. 6.

6, 7. 1 Chr. 13. 9, 10. \* ch. 3, 31. Ex. 25. 6. Lev. 24. 2. P Ex. 30. 34. g Ex. 29. 40. F Ex. 30, 23.

\* ver. 4.

See Ex. 19. 21. 1 Sam. 6. 19.

w ver. 3.

2 Hob, to war the warfare.

3 Or, carriage. ch. 3. 25, 26.

4 Heb

the sons of Kohath shall come to bear it: "but they shall not touch any holy thing, lest they die. "These things are the burden of the sons of Kohath in the tabernacle of the

congregation.
16 ¶ And to the office of Eleazar the to a Ano to the onice of ricessar inco son of Aaron the priest pertaineth the oil for the light, and the sweet incense, and 'the daily meat offering, and the anointing oil, and the oversight of all the tabernacle, and of all the tabernacle, and of all the tabernacle, and of all the same times and the same times and the same times and the same times and the same times and the same times and the same times and the same times and the same times and the same times and the same times and the same times and the same times and the same times and the same times and the same times are times and the same times and the same times are times and the same times are times and the same times are times and the same times are times and the same times are times as th that therein is, in the sanctuary, and in the vessels thereof.

17 ¶ And the Lord spake unto Mo-

ses and unto Aaron, saying, 18 Cut ye not off the tribe of the families of the Kohathites from among the Levites:

19 But thus do unto them, that they may live, and not die, when they approach unto the most holy things: Aaron and his sons shall go in, and appoint them every one to his service and to his burden

20 But they shall not go in to see when the holy things are covered, lest they die. 21 ¶ And the Lord spake unto Mo-

ses, saying, 22 Take also the sum of the sons of

Gershon, throughout the houses of their fathers, by their families; 23 "From thirty years old and upward until fifty years old shalt thou number them; all that enter in 2 to perform the service, to do the work in the tabernacle of the

congregation. 24 This is the service of the families of the Gershonites, to serve, and for

8 burdens: 25 And "they shall bear the curtains of the tabernacle, and the tabernacle of the congregation, his covering, and the covering of the badgers' skins that is above upon it, and the hanging for the door of the tabernacle of the congregation,

26 And the hangings of the court. and the hanging for the door of the gate of the court, which is by the tabernacle and by the altar round about, and their cords, and all the instruments of their service, and all that is made for them: so shall they serve.

27 At the 4appointment of Aaron and his sons shall be all the service of the sons of the Gershonites, in all their burdens, and in all their service: and ye shall appoint unto them in charge all their burdens.

28 This is the service of the fa-milies of the sons of Gershon in the tabernacle of the congregation: and their charge shall be under the hand of Ithamar the son of Aaron

the priest.
29 ¶ As for the sons of Merari. thou shalt number them after their families, by the house of their fathers:

30 From thirty years old and upward even unto fifty years old shalt thou number them, every one that entereth into the 2 service, to do the work of the tabernacle of the congregation.

31 And this is the charge of their burden, according to all their service in the tabernacle of the congregation; "the boards of the tabernacle, and the bars thereof, and the pillars thereof, and sockets thereof,

82 And the pillars of the court round about, and their sockets, and their pins, and their cords, with all their instruments, and with all their service: and by name ye shall breckon the instruments of the charge of their burden.

33 This is the service of the families of the sons of Merari, according to all their service, in the tabernacle of the congregation, under the hand of Ithamar the son of Aaron the priest.

34 ¶ And Moses and Aaron and the

chief of the congregation numbered the sons of the Kohathites after their families, and after the house of their fathers,

35 From thirty years old and up-ward even unto fifty years old, every one that entereth into the service. for the work in the tabernacle of the congregation:

36 And those that were numbered of them by their families were two thousand seven hundred and fifty.

37 These were they that were numbered of the families of the Kohathites, all that might do service in the tabernacle of the congregation, which Moses and Aaron did number ac-cording to the commandment of the Lord by the hand of Moses, 38 And those that were numbered of

the sons of Gershon, throughout their families, and by the house of their fathers,

39 From thirty years old and upward even unto fifty years old, every one that entereth into the service, for the work in the tabernacle of the congregation,

40 Even those that were numbered of them, throughout their families, by the house of their fathers, were two thousand and six hundred and thirty.

41 dThese are they that were numbered of the families of the sons of Gershon, of all that might do service in the tabernacle of the congregation, whom Moses and Aaron did number according to the commandment of the Lord

42 ¶ And those that were numbered of the families of the sons of Merari, throughout their families, by the house of their fathers,

43 From thirty years old and up-ward even unto fifty years old, every one that entereth into the service, for the work in the tabernacle of the congregation,

CHRIST 7 ver. 3.

2 Hob. ch. 3, 36, 37.

1490.

e Ex. 26, 15,

<sup>5</sup> Ez. 38, 21,

f war. 2.

d ver. 22.

Of restit	ution in trespasses. NUMB	ERS, V. The trial of	jealousy.
Before CHRIST	44 Even those that were numbered of them after their families, were three	10 And every man's hallowed things shall be his: whatsoever any man	Before CHRIST
1490,	thousand and two hundred.  45 These be those that were numbered of the families of the sons of Merari,	giveth the priest, it shall be his.  11 ¶ And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying.	1490. *Lev. 10. 13.
* ver. 29.	whom Moses and Aaron numbered according to the word of the Lord by the hand of Moses.	12 Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, If any man's wife go aside, and commit a trespass a-	
	46 All those that were numbered of the Levites, whom Moses and Aaron and the chief of Israel numbered,	gainst him, 13 And a man the with her carnally,	¿Lev. 18, 20,
	after their families, and after the house of their fathers,	and it be hid from the eyes of her husband, and be kept close, and she be defiled, and there be no witness	
/ ver. 3, 23, 30.	47 fFrom thirty years old and up- ward even unto fifty years old, every one that came to do the service of	against her, neither she be taken with the manner;  14 And the spirit of jealousy come	
	one that came to do the service of the ministry, and the service of the burden in the tabernacle of the con- gregation,	14 And the spirit of jealousy come upon him, and he be jealous of his wife, and she be defiled: or if the spirit of jealousy come upon him,	
	48 Even those that were numbered of them, were eight thousand and five	and he be jealous of his wife, and she be not defiled:	
	hundred and fourscore, 49 According to the commandment of the LORD they were numbered by the hand of Moses, every one	15 Then shall the man bring his wife unto the priest, and he shall bring her offering for her, the tenth part of an ephah of barley meal;	
ver. 15, 24, 31.	according to his service, and according to his burden: thus were	frankincense thereon: for it is an	
A vor. 1, 91.	they numbered of him, has the Lord commanded Moses.  CHAPTER V.	offering of jealousy, an offering of memorial, m bringing iniquity to remembrance.	m 1 Kin. 17. 18. Ezek, 29.
	1 The unclean are removed out of the camp. 5 Restitution is to be made in trespasses. 11 The trial of jealousy.	16 And the priest shall bring her near, and set her before the Loan: 17 And the priest shall take holy	16.
	AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 2 Command the children of Israel,	water in an earthen vessel; and of the dust that is in the floor of the tabernacle the priest shall take, and	
Lev. 13. 3,	that they put out of the camp every eleper, and every one that hath an	put it into the water:  18 And the priest shall set the wo-	
46. dch. 12. 14. Lev. 15. 2. Lev. 21. 1. ch. 9. 6, 10.	bissue, and whosoever is defiled by the dead: 3 Both male and female shall ye put	man before the LORD, and uncover the woman's head, and put the of- fering of memorial in her hands,	
& 19, 11, 13, & 31, 19, d Lev. 26, 11, 12,	out, without the camp shall ye put them; that they defile not their camps, d in the midst whereof I dwell.	which is the jealousy offering; and the priest shall have in his hand the bitter water that causeth the	
11, 12, 2 Cor. 6.16.	4 And the children of Israel did so, and put them out without the camp: as the Lord spake unto Moses, so	curse: 19 And the priest shall charge her by an oath, and say unto the wo-	
	did the children of Israel.  5 ¶ And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,	by an oath, and say unto the wo- man, If no man have lain with thee, and if thou hast not gone aside to uncleanness <sup>23</sup> with another instead	2 Or, being
Lev. 6. 2, 3.	6 Speak unto the children of Israel, When a man or woman shall com-	of thy husband, be thou free from this bitter water that causeth the curse:	in the power of the hus-
	mit any sin that men commit, to do a trespass against the Lord, and that person be guilty;	20 But if thou hast gone aside to another instead of thy husband, and	band, Rom. 7. 2. 3 Heb. under thy husband.
f Lev. 5. 5. & 16. 40. Josh. 7. 19. Lev. 6. 5.	7/Then they shall confess their sin which they have done: and he shall recompense his trespass 9 with the	if thou be defiled, and some man have lain with thee beside thine husband:	
	principal thereof, and add unto it the fifth part thereof, and give it unto him against whom he hath	21 Then the priest shall "charge the woman with an oath of cursing, and the priest shall say unto the woman,	" Josh. 6, 26, 1 Sam. 14, 21, Neh. 10, 29,
Lev. 6. 6, 7. & 7. 7. 2 Or, heave	trespassed.  8 But if the man have no kinsman to recompense the trespass unto, let	The Lord make thee a curse and an oath among thy people, when the Lord doth make thy thigh to 4rot,	<ul> <li>Jer. 29. 22.</li> <li>Heb. fall.</li> </ul>
offering. Ex. 29, 28. Lev. 6, 17, 18, 26, & 7, 6, 7, 9,	the trespass be recompensed unto the LORD, even to the priest; beside the ram of the atonement, where-	and thy belly to swell; 22 And this water that causeth the curse pshall go into thy bowels, to	PPs. 109.18.
ch. 18. 8, 9,	by an atonement shall be made for him.  9 And every 24 offering of all the	make thy belly to swell, and thy thigh to rot: And the woman shall say,	9 Deut. 27.
19. Deut. 18. 3, 4. Ezek. 44.	holy things of the children of Israel, which they bring unto the priest,	Amen, amen. 23 And the priest shall write these curses in a book, and he shall blot	

The law	of NUMBI	ERS, VI. the N	asarites.
Before OHBIST	24 And he shall cause the woman to	8 All the days of his separation he	Before
1490.	drink the bitter water that causeth the curse: and the water that caus-	is holy unto the Lorn.  9 And if any man die very suddenly	OHRIST 1490.
	eth the curse shall enter into her,	by him, and he hath defiled the head	
l	and become bitter.	of his consecration; then he shall shave his head in the day of his	
	25 Then the priest shall take the icalousy offering out of the woman's	cleansing, on the seventh day shall	f Acts 18, 18, & 21, 94,
* Lev. 8. 27.	jealousy offering out of the woman's hand, and shall wave the offering	he shave it.	
ľ	before the LORD, and offer it upon	10 And on the eighth day he shall	Lev. 5. 7.
* Lov. 2. 2, 9,	the altar: 26 And the priest shall take an	bring two turtles, or two young pigeons, to the priest, to the door	& 14, 22, & 15, 14, 29,
	nandrul of the offering, even the me-	of the tabernacle of the congrega-	
	morial thereof, and burn it upon the	tion:	
	altar, and afterward shall cause the woman to drink the water.	Il And the priest shall offer the one for a sin offering, and the other	
	27 And when he hath made her to	for a burnt offering, and make an atonement for him, for that he sin-	
	drink the water, then it shall come to	atonement for him, for that he sin-	
	pass, that, if she be defiled, and have done trespass against her husband.	ned by the dead, and shall hallow his head that same day.	
	that the water that causeth the curse	12 And he shall consecrate unto	
	shall enter into her, and become bit- ter, and her belly shall swell, and her	the LORD the days of his separa- tion, and shall bring a lamb of the	1
! Dout. 28.	thigh shall rot: and the woman shall	first year * for a trespass offering:	A Lev. 5, 6,
37. Pe 89 0 11	be a curse among her people.	but the days that were before shall	ļ
Jer. 24, 9, 4 29, 18, 22,	28 And if the woman be not defiled, but be clean; then she shall be free,	2 be lost, because his separation was defiled.	2 Heb. fall.
& 42, 18, Zech, 8, 13,	and shall conceive seed.	13 % And this is the law of the Nazarite, when the days of his	
e ver. 19.	29 This is the law of jealousies, when a wife goeth aside to another "instead	Nazarite, when the days of his separation are fulfilled; he shall be	í Acts 21, 26.
# 461. 19.	of her husband, and is defiled;	brought unto the door of the taber-	
	30 Or when the spirit of jealousy	nacle of the congregation:	
	cometh upon him, and he be jealous over his wife, and shall set the wo-	14 And he shall offer his offering unto the Lord, one he lamb of the	
	man before the Lord, and the priest	first year without blemish for a burnt	1
	shall execute upon her all this law.	offering, and one ewe lamb of the	
" Lev. 20, 17.	81 Then shall the man be guiltless from iniquity, and this woman "shall	first year without blemish *for a sin offering, and one ram without blem-	1 Lev. 4. 2, 27, 32,
"Lev. 20. 17, 19, 20.	bear her iniquity.	ish for peace offerings,	l Lev, 2. 6.
	CHAPTER VI.	15 And a basket of unleavened bread, "cakes of fine flour mingled	" Lev. 2, 4.
	1 The law of the Nazarites. 22 The form of blessing the people.	with oil, and wafers of unleavened	10V. 2, t.
	AND the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,	bread "anointed with oil, and their meat offering, and their drink of-	Ex. 29, 2,
	2 Speak unto the children of Israel,	ferings.	°ch. 15. 5, 7, 10.
	and say unto them. When either man	16 And the priest shall bring them	
2 Or, make	or woman shall 2ª separate themselves	before the Lord, and shall offer his	
thomselves Nasarites.	to vow a vow of a Nazarite, to sepa- rate themselves unto the Lord:	sin offering, and his burnt offering:  17 And he shall offer the ram for	
Lev. 27, 2, Judg, 13, 5, Acts 21, 23,	8 He shall separate himself from	a sacrifice of peace offerings unto	
Rom. 1. 1.	wine and strong drink, and shall drink no vinegar of wine, or vinegar	the LORD, with the basket of un- leavened bread: the priest shall offer	
<sup>b</sup> Amos 2, 12. Luke 1, 15.	of strong drink, neither shall he	also his meat offering, and his drink	
27 220	drink any liquor of grapes, nor eat	offering.	P Acts 21.94.
8 Or, Nasa-	moist grapes, or dried.  4 All the days of his *separation	the head of his separation at the	- 201021.21.
riteship.	shall he eat nothing that is made of	door of the tabernacle of the con-	
4 Hob. vine of the wine.	the 4 vine tree, from the kernels even to the husk.	gregation, and shall take the hair of the head of his separation, and put	
J	5 All the days of the vow of his se-	the head of his separation, and put it in the fire which is under the	
Judg. 13, 5, & 16, 17.	paration there shall no 'razor come	sacrifice of the peace offerings.	
1 Sam. 1.11.	upon his head; until the days be fulfilled, in the which he separateth	19 And the priest shall take the sodden shoulder of the ram, and	f 1 Sam. 2.
	fulfilled, in the which he separateth himself unto the Lord, he shall be	sodden shoulder of the ram, and one unleavened cake out of the bas-	15.
	holy, and shall let the locks of the hair of his head grow.	ket, and one unleavened wafer, and shall put them upon the hands of	" Ex. 29, 28,
	6 All the days that he separateth	the Nazarite, after the hair of his	24.
4 Lev. 21. 11.	himself unto the LORD he shall	separation is shaven:	
ch. 19. 11, 16.	come at no dead body. 7 'He shall not make himself unclean	20 And the priest shall wave them for a wave offering before the Lord:	
Lev. 21. 1, 2, 11. ch. 9, 6,	for his father, or for his mother, for	this is holy for the priest, with the	Ex. 29. 27,
	his brother, or for his sister, when they die: because the 5 consecration of his	wave breast and heave shoulder; and after that the Nazarite may drink	, and
8 Heb. separation.	God is upon his head,	wine.	
L		90	

Offering	s of the princes at NUMBE	IRS, VII. the dedication of t	he altar.
Before OHBIST	21 This is the law of the Nazarite who hath vowed, and of his offering unto	12 T And he that offered his offering the first day was Nahshen the son of	Before CHRIST
1490.	the LORD for his separation, beside	Amminadab, of the tribe of Judah:	1490.
	that that his hand shall get: according	18 And his offering was one silver	f ch. 2. 3.
Lev. 9, 22,	to the vow which he vowed, so he must	18 And his offering was one silver charger, the weight thereof was an hundred and thirty shekels, one sil-	1
1 Chr. 23.	do after the law of his separation. 22 ¶ And the Lord spake unto	ver bowl of seventy shekels, after	ł
13. Ps. 121. 7.	Moses, saying,	the shekel of the sanctuary; both	3 Ez. 30. 13.
John 17, 11.	28 Speak unto Aaron and unto his	of them were full of fine flour min-	
87. 1. 8	sons, saying, On this wise 'ye shall	gled with oil for a 'meat offering:	! Lev. 2, 1.
Ps. 31. 16. \$ 67. 1. & 90. 3, 7, 19. \$ 119. 135.	bless the children of Israel, saying unto them,	14 One spoon of ten shekels of gold, full of "incense:	m T- 0/1 04
Dan. 9. 17.	24 The Lord bless thee, and "keep	15 "One young bullock, one ram,	* Ex. 30. 34. * Lev. 1. 2.
Gen. 43,29. Ps. 4. 6.	thee:	one lamb of the first year, for a	
John 14,27.	25 The Lord "make his face shine up-	burnt offering:	
? Thess. S. l6.	on thee, and be gracious unto thee: 26 The Lord lift up his countenance	16 One kid of the goats for a sin offering:	° Lev. 4. 23.
Deut. 28.	upon thee, and "give thee peace.	17 And for pa sacrifice of peace	P Lev. 3. 1.
Chr. 7, 14, a, 43, 7.	upon thee, and give thee peace.  27 And they shall put my name	offerings, two oxen, five rams, five	
Dan. 9, 18,	upon the children of Israel; and '1	he goats, five lambs of the first	
19. Ps. 115, 12,	will bless them.	year: this was the offering of Nah- shon the son of Amminadab.	
110. 12.	CHAPTER VII.	18 ¶ On the second day Nethancel	
	1 The offering of the princes at the dedication of the tabernacle. 10 Their several afferings at the dedication of the altar. 89 God speak-	the son of Zuar, prince of Issachar,	
	at the dedication of the altar. 89 God speak-	did offer:	
	oth to Muses from the mercy seat.  AND it came to pass on the day	19 He offered for his offering one	
Ex. 40. 18,	A that Moses had fully "set up the	silver charger, the weight whereof was an hundred and thirty shekels,	
lev. 8, 10,	tabernacie, and had anointed it, and	one silver bowl of seventy shekels,	
	sanctified it, and all the instruments	after the shekel of the sanctuary;	
	thereof, both the altar and all the vessels thereof, and had anointed	both of them full of fine flour min-	
	them, and sanctifled them;	gled with oil for a meat offering: 20 One spoon of gold of ton shekels,	
h. 1. 4, &c.	2 That b the princes of Israel, heads	full of incense:	
Reb. soko	of the house of their fathers, who	21 One young bullock, one ram,	
tood,	were over them that were numbered.	one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering:	
	offered:	22 One kid of the goats for a sin	
	8 And they brought their offering	offering:	
- 1	before the LORD, six covered wagons,	23 And for a sacrifice of peace offer-	
	and twelve oxen; a wagon for two of the princes, and for each one an	ings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year:	
1	ox: and they brought them before	this was the offering of Nethancel	
	the tabernacle.	the son of Zuar.	
1	4 And the Lord spake unto Moses,	24 ¶ On the third day Eliab the son	
	saying, 5 Take it of them, that they may	of Helon, prince of the children of Zebulun, did offer:	
	be to do the service of the tabernacle	25 His offering was one silver charger,	
	of the congregation; and thou shalt	the weight whereof was an hundred	
	give them unto the Levites, to every	and thirty shekels, one silver bowl of	
	man according to his service.  6 And Moses took the wagons and the	seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of	
j	oxen, and gave them unto the Levites.	fine flour mingled with oil for a meat	
ch, 4, 25,	7 Two wagons and four oxen he	offering:	
	gave unto the sons of Gershon, according to their service:	26 One golden spoon of ten shekels,	
ch. 4, 31.	8 d And four wagons and eight oxen he	full of incense: 27 One young bullock, one ram, one	
	gave unto the sons of Merari, according	lamb of the first year, for a burnt	
ch. 4, 28,	unto their service, under the hand of	offering:	
~	Ithamar the son of Aaron the priest.  9 But unto the sons of Kohath he	28 One kid of the goats for a sin	
ch, 4, 15,	gave none: because the service of	offering: 29 And for a sacrifice of peace offer-	

& See Den 5, 9. 5, 9. Esrs 6, 16, Neh, 12, 27, Ps. 30,title. gave none: because the service of the sanctuary belonging unto them was that they should bear upon their shoulders. their shoulders.

10 ¶ And the princes offered for a dedicating of the altar in the day that it was anointed, even the princes.

offered their offering before the altar.

11 And the Lord said unto Moses,
They shall offer their offering, each prince on his day, for the dedicating of the altar.

offering: 29 And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year: this was the offering of Eliab the son of Helon. 30 ¶ On the fourth day Elizur the son of Shodeur, prince of the children of Reuben, did offer:
31 His offering was one silver charger of the weight of an hundred and thirty shekels, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; 29 And for a sacrifice of peace offer-

CHRIST

1490.

CHRIST 1490.

both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering 82 One golden spoon of ten shekels,

full of incense:

88 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering:

84 One kid of the goats for a sin offering

85 And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year: this was the offering of Elizur the

son of Shedeur.
36 ¶ On the fifth day Shelumiel the son of Zurishaddal, prince of the children of Simeon, did offer:

87 His offering was one silver charger, the weight whereof was an hundred and thirty shekels, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering:

38 One golden spoon of ten shekels.

full of incense:

39 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering:

40 One kid of the goats for a sin offering:

41 And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year: this was the offering of Shelumicl the son of Zurishaddai.

42 ¶ On the sixth day Eliasaph the son of Deuel, prince of the children

of Gad, offered:

48 His offering was one silver charger of the weight of an hundred and thirty shekels, a silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full for the sanctuary; both of them full for the first purpose of the sanctuary. of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering:

44 One golden spoon of ten shekels.

full of incense:

45 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering :

46 One kid of the goats for a sin

offering

47 And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year: this was the offering of Eliasaph the

son of Deuel.
48 ¶ On the seventh day Elishama the son of Ammihud, prince of the children of Ephraim, offered:

49 His offering was one silver charger, the weight whereof was an hundred and thirty shekels, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering:

50 One golden spoon of ten shekels,

full of incense:

51 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering:

52 One kid of the goats for a sin offering:

53 And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year: this was the offering of Elishama the son of Ammibud.

54 ¶ On the eighth day offered Gamaliel the son of Pedahzur, prince of the children of Manasseh:

56 His offering vas one silver char-ger of the weight of an hundred and thirty shekels, one silver bowl of se-venty shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering:

56 One golden spoon of ten shekels.

full of incense:

57 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering:

58 One kid of the goats for a sin offering:

59 And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year: this was the offering of Gamaliel the son of Pedahzur.

60 T On the ninth day Abidan the son of Gideoni, prince of the chil-

dren of Benjamin, offered:

61 His offering was one silver charger, the weight whereof was an hundred and thirty shekels, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offer-

62 One golden spoon of ten shekels.

full of incense:

63 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering:

64 One kid of the goats for a sin offering:

65 And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year: this was the offering of Abidan the son of Gideoni.

66 ¶ On the tenth day Ahiezer the son of Ammishaddai, prince of the

children of Dan, offered:

67 His offering was one silver charger, the weight whereof was an hundred and thirty shekels, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering:

68 One golden spoon of ten shekels,

full of incense: 69 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering:

70 One kid of the goats for a sin offering:

71 And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year: this was CHRIST 1490.

the offering of Ahiezer the son of Ammishaddai 72 ¶ On the eleventh day Pagiel the son of Ocran, prince of the children

of Asher, offered: 78 His offering was one silver charger, the weight whereof was an hundred and thirty shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with

oil for a meat offering : 74 One golden spoon of ten shekels, full of incense:

75 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering:

76 One kid of the goats for a sin

offering:

77 And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year: this was the offering of Pagiel the son of Ocran.

78 ¶ On the twelfth day Ahira the son of Enan, prince of the children of Naphtali, offered:
79 His offering was one silver characteristics.

ger, the weight whereof was an hun-dred and thirty shekels, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering:

80 One golden spoon of ten shekels.

full of incense:

81 One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt offering:

82 One kid of the goats for a sin offering:

83 And for a sacrifice of peace offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year: this was the offering of Ahira the son of Enan.

84 This was the dedication of the altar, in the day when it was anointed, by the princes of Israel: twelve chargers of silver, twelve silver bowls, twelve spoons of gold:

85 Each charger of silver weighing an hundred and thirty shekels, each bowl seventy: all the silver vessels weighed two thousand and four hundred shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary:

86 The golden spoons were twelve, full of inconse, weighing ton shekels apiece, after the shekel of the sanctuary: all the gold of the spoons was an hundred and twenty shekels.

87 All the oxen for the burnt offering were twelve bullocks, the rams twelve, the lambs of the first year twelve, with their meat offering: and the kids

of the goats for sin offering twelve. 88 And all the oxen for the sacrifice of the peace offerings were twenty and four bullocks, the rams sixty, the he goats sixty, the lambs of the first year sixty. This was the dedication of the altar, after that it was ganointed.

89 And when Moses was gone into the tabernacle of the congregation to speak with him, then he heard 'to speak with anim, then he nearly the voice of one speaking unto him from off the mercy seat that was upon the ark of testimony, from between the two cherubims: and he spake unto him.

CHAPTER VIII. How the lampe are to be lighted. 5 The conse-cration of the Leviles. 23 The age and time of their service.

AND the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Speak unto Aaron, and say unto him, When thou alightest the lamps, the seven lamps shall give light over against the candlestick

8 And Aaron did so; he lighted the lamps thereof over against the candlestick, as the Lord commanded Moses.

4 And this work of the candle-stick was of beaten gold, unto the shaft thereof, unto the flowers thereof, was beaten work: according unto the pattern which the LORD had showed Moses, so he made the candlestick.

5 ¶ And the Lord spake unto Moses.

saying,

6 Take the Levites from among the children of Israel, and cleanse them. 7 And thus shalt thou do unto

them, to cleanse them: Sprinkle water of purifying upon them, and flet them shave all their flesh, and let them wash their clothes, and so make themselves clean,

8 Then let them take a young bullock with his meat offering, even fine flour mingled with oil, and another young bullock shalt thou take for a sin offering.

9 And thou shalt bring the Levites before the tabernacle of the congregation: and thou shalt ga-ther the whole assembly of the children of Israel together:

10 And thou shalt bring the Levites before the Lord: and the children of Israel \* shall put their hands upon the Levites:

11 And Aaron shall 4 offer the Levites before the Lord for an 5 offering of the children of Israel, that they may execute the service of the LORD.

12 And the Levites shall lay their

hands upon the heads of the bullocks: and thou shalt offer the one for a sin offering, and the other for a burnt offering, unto the Lord. to make an atonement for the Levites.

13 And thou shalt set the Levites before Aaron, and before his sons, and offer them for an offering unto the Lord.

14 Thus shalt thou separate the Levites from among the children of Israel: and the Levites shall be " mine.

15 And after that shall the Levites | & 16.9.

Before CHRIST 1490. Ex. 23. 9. 11. ch. 12. 8. 2 That is,

Ex. 25, 22,

Ex. 25. 37. A 40 95

è Ex. 25, 31,

Ex. 25. 18. d Ex. 25, 40.

eh. 19. 9, 17. 18. 8 Heb. let them cause a rasor to pau over, / Lev. 14. 8, 9. g Lev. 2. 1.

Ex. 29. 4. & 40. 12. i Lev. 8. 3.

4 Lev. 1, 4,

4 Heb. wave. 5 Heb. ways offering. 6 Heb. they may be to execute,

I Ex. 29. 10.

The pass	over is NUMBI	ERS, IX. commanded	d again.
Before CHRIST 1490.	go in to do the service of the taber- nacle of the congregation: and thou shalt cleanse them, and *offer them	they were come out of the land of Egypt, saying, 2 Let the children of Israel also	Before CHRIST 1490.
* ver. 11, 13.	for an offering.  16 For they are wholly given unto	keep the passover at his appointed season,	4 Pr 19 1
° ch. 3. 12, 45.	me from among the children of Israel; 'instead of such as open every womb, even instead of the firstborn of all the children of Israel, have I	8 In the fourteenth day of this month, 2 at even, ye shall keep it in his appointed season: according	&c. Lev. 23. 5. ch. 28. 16. Deut. 16. 1, 2. 2 Heb.
P Ex. 13, 2, 12, 13, 15, ch. 3, 13, Luke 2, 28.	taken them unto me.  17 For all the firstborn of the children of Israel are mine, both man	to all the rites of it, and according to all the ceremonies thereof, shall ye keep it.	between the two evenings, Ex. 12, 6,
ch. 3, 13, Luke 2, 28.	and beast: on the day that I smote every firstborn in the land of Egypt	4 And Moses spake unto the children of Israel, that they should keep the passover.	
	I sanotified them for myself.  18 And I have taken the Levites for all the firstborn of the children of Israel.	5 And 5 they kept the passover on the fourteenth day of the first month at even in the wilderness of Sinai: according to all that the Lord com-	<sup>5</sup> Josh. 5, 10.
7 ch. 3. 9. 2 Heb <i>.give</i> n.	19 And I have given the Levites as 2a gift to Aaron and to his sons	manded Moses, so did the children of Israel.	
	from among the children of Israel, to do the service of the children of Israel in the tabernacle of the con- gregation, and to make an atone- ment for the children of Israel:	6 ¶ And there were certain men, who were "defiled by the dead body of a man, that they could not keep the passover on that day: "and they came before Moses and before Aaron	ch. 5. 2. & 19. 11. 16. See John 18. 28. d Ex. 18. 15,
ch. 1. 53, & 16. 46, & 18. 5, 2 Chr. 26,	that there be no plague among the children of Israel, when the chil- dren of Israel come nigh unto the	on that day: 7 And those men said unto him, We are defiled by the dead body of	d Ex. 18. 15, 19, 26, ch. 27, 2,
16.	sanctuary.  20 And Moses, and Aaron, and all the congregation of the children of Israel, did to the Levites according	a man: wherefore are we kept back, that we may not offer an offering of the Lord in his appointed season among the children of Israel?	
	unto all that the Lord commanded Moses concerning the Levites, so did the children of Israel unto them.	8 And Moses said unto them, Stand still, and I will hear what the Lord will command concerning you.	¢ ch. 27. 5.
* ver. 7. * ver. 11, 12.	21 'And the Levites were purified, and they washed their clothes; tand	9 ¶ And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,	
	Aaron offered them as an offering before the Lord; and Aaron made an atonement for them to cleanse them.	of your posterity shall be unclean	
* ver. 15.	22 "And after that went the Le- vites in to do their service in the	by reason of a dead body, or be in a journey afar off, yet he shall keep the passover unto the Lorn.	/2 Chr. 30,
₽ ver. 5, &c.	tabernacle of the congregation be- fore Aaron, and before his sons: *as the LORD had commanded Moses		2, 15. Ø Ex. 12, 8.
	concerning the Levites, so did they unto them.  23 ¶ And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,  24 This is it that belongeth unto	12 * They shall leave none of it unto the morning, 'nor break any bone of it: *according to all the ordinances of the passover they shall	* Ex. 12, 10, * Ex. 12, 46, John 19, 36, * Ex. 12, 43,
9 See ch. 4.3. 1 Chr. 23.3, 24, 27. 3 Heb. to war the	24 This is it that belongeth unto the Levites: I from twenty and five years old and upward they shall go in I to wait upon the service of the tabernacle of the congregation:	is not in a journey, and jordeareth	
warfare of, &c. I Tim.1.18. 4 Heb. re-	25 And from the age of fifty years they shall *cease waiting upon the service thereof, and shall serve no	the offering of the Lord in his ap-	I Gen. 17. 14. Ex. 12. 15. w ver. 7.
turn from the war- fare of the service.	more: 26 But shall minister with their brethren in the tabernacle of the	14 And if a stranger shall sojourn	* ch. 5, 31.
eh, 1. 59,	congregation, "to keep the charge, and shall do no service. Thus shalt thou do unto the Levites touching their charge.	the ordinance of the passover, and	
	CHAPTER IX.  1 The passover is commanded again. 6 A second passover allowed for them that were unclean or absent. 16 The cloud guidelt the removings and encampings of the Invacities.	according to the manner thereof, so shall he do: "ye shall have one ordinance, both for the stran- ger, and for him that was born in	• Ex. 12, 49.
	AND the Lord spake unto Moses	nacle was reared up the cloud covered	P Ex. 40. 34. Noh. 9. 12, 19. Ps. 78. 14. 1490.
	A in the wilderness of Sinai, in the first month of the second year after		f Ex. 13, 21, å 40, 38,

23 And the Lord said unto Moses, \*Is the Lord's hand waxed short? thou shalt see now whether 'my word shall come to pass unto thee or not. 24 ¶ And Moses went out, and told the people the words of the LORD, and "gathered the seventy men of the elders of the people, and set them

round about the tabernacle. 25 And the LORD "came down in a cloud, and spake unto him, and took of the spirit that was upon him, and gave it unto the seventy elders: and it came to pass, that, when the spirit rested upon them, they prophesied,

2 Kin. 2.15. P See 1 Sam. 10. 5, 6, 10. à 19. 20, 21, 23. Joel 2. 28. Acts 2, 17, and did not cease.

e ver. 16.

\* ver. 17. ch. 12. 5.

o See 2 Kin, 2.15.

See Mark
 9.38.
 Luke 9.49.
 John 3.26.

\* 1 Cor. 14. 5.

26 But there remained two of the men in the camp, the name of the one was Eldad, and the name of the 18. 1 Cor. 14.1, &c. 2 Sec 1 Sam. 20. 26. Jer. 36, 5. other Medad: and the spirit rested upon them; and they were of them that were written, but went not out unto the tabernacle: and they prophesied in the camp.

27 And there ran a young man, and told Moses, and said, Eldad and Me-dad do prophesy in the camp. 28 And Joshua the son of Nun, the

servant of Moses, one of his young men, answered and said, My lord Moses, forbid them.

29 And Moses said unto him, Enviest thou for my sake? "would God that all the Lord's people were pro-phets, and that the Lord would put his spirit upon them!

80 And Moses gat him into the camp, he and the elders of Israel.

81 ¶ And there went forth a wind from the LORD, and brought quails from the sea, and let them fall by the camp, <sup>2</sup>as it were a day's journey on this side, and as it were a day's journey on the other side, round about the camp, and as it were two cu-bits high upon the face of the earth.

bits night upon the face of the earth. 32 And the people stood up all that day, and all that they gathered the qualls: he that gathered least gathered ten "homers: and they spread them all abroad for themselves round about the camp.

about the camp.

33 And while the "flesh was yet between their teeth, ere it was chewed, the wrath of the Lord was kindled against the people, and the Lord smote the people with a very

great plague. 84 And he called the name of that

place 8 Kibroth-hattaavah: because there they buried the people that linsted.

35 And the people journeyed from Kibroth-hattaavah unto Hazeroth; and 4abode at Hazeroth.

### CHAPTER XII.

1 God rebuketh the sedition of Miriam and Aaron. 10 Miriam's leprosy is healed at the prayer of Moses. 14 God commandeth her to be shut out of the host.

AND Miriam and Aaron spake
Angainst Moses because of the
Ethiopian woman whom he had
married: for "he had "married an Ethiopian woman.

2 And they said, Hath the Lord indeed spoken only by Moses? bhath he not spoken also by us? And the Lord heard it.

3 (Now the man Moses was very meek, above all the men which were upon the face of the earth.)

4 dAnd the LORD spake suddenly unto Moses, and unto Aaron, and unto Miriam, Come out ye three unto the tabernacle of the congregation. And they three came out.

5 And the Lord came down in the pillar of the cloud, and stood in the door of the tabernacle, and called Aaron and Miriam: and they both

came forth.

6 And he said, Hear now my words: If there be a prophet among you, I the Lord will make myself known unto him fin a vision, and will speak unto him gin a dream.

7 My servant Moses is not so, who is faithful in all mine house.

8 With him will I speak mouth to mouth, even "apparently, and not in dark speeches; and "the similitude of the LORD shall he behold: wherefore then 'were ye not afraid to speak against my servant Moses? 9 And the anger of the LORD was kin-

dled against them; and he departed. 10 And the cloud departed from off the tabernacle; and, behold, Miriam became \*leprous, white as snow: and

CHRIST 1490. # Ex. 16. 18. Ps. 78, 26, 27, 28, & 105, 40, 2 Heb. as it

Quails are given in wrath.

Ex. 16, 36, Esek. 45, 11,

way of a

" Ps. 78. 30,

3 That is, The graves of lust, Dout, 9, 22, # ch. 33, 17.

4 Heb, they were in, dr.

5 Ox, Cushite. Ex. 2. 21. 6 Hob.taken.

<sup>b</sup> Ex. 15, 20, Mic. 6, 4, Gen. 29. 33. ch. 11. 1. 2 Kin. 19. 4. Is. 37. 4. Exek. 35. 12, 13. 4 Ps. 76, 9.

°cb. 11. 25, & 16, 19, Gen. 15, 1, 4 46, 2, Job 33, 15, Ezek. 1. 1. Dan. 8. 2. & 10. 8, 16, 17. Luke 1. 11, Acta 10. 11, 17. & 22, 17, 18. 22 # Gen. 31. 10, 11. 1 Kin. 3, 5, Matt. 1, 20.

l Ex. 33. 11. Deut.34.10. \* 1 Cor. 13. 12. " Ex. 33, 19, • 2 Pet. 2. 10. Jude 8. P Deut. 24.9. <sup>2</sup> 2 Kin.5.27, & 15, 5, 2 Chr. 26, 19, 20.

A Ps. 105. 26. Heb. 3. 2. 5.

\* 1 Tim.3.15.

The nan	ies of the spies. NUMBE	RS, XIII. Their ev	il report.
Before O H R I S T 1490, 7 2 Sem. 19, 19, & 24, 10, Pro. 30, 32,	Aaron looked upon Miriam, and, behold, she was leprous.  11 And Aaron said unto Moses, Alas, my lord, I beseech thee, 'lay not the sin upon us, wherein we have done foolishly, and wherein we have sinned.	And Moses called /Oshea the son of Nun Jehoshua. 17 ¶ And Moses sent them to spy out the land of Canaan, and said unto them, Get you up this vary "south- ward, and go up into he mountain 18, And see the land, what it is;	Before CHRIST 1490. / ver. 8. Ex. 17. 9. ch. 14.6, 30. / ver. 21. à Gen. 14.10.
Ps. 88, 4,	12 Let her not be as one dead, of whom the fiesh is half consumed when he cometh out of his mother's womb.  18 And Moses cried unto the Lorn, saying, Heal her now, O God, I beseech thee.  14 7 And the Lorn sald unto Moses,	and the people that dwelleth therein, whether they be strong or weak, few or many;  19 And what the land is that they dwell in, whether it be good or bad; and what cities they be that they dwell in, whether in tents, or in strong holds;	Judg. 1, 9, 19.
See Heb. 12, 9,	face, should she not be ashamed se-	20 And what the land is, whether it be fat or lean, whether there be wood therein, or not. And be ye of good	Neh. 9. 25, 35.
Lev. 13.46. ch. 5. 2, 3.	ven days? let her be "shut out from the camp seven days, and after that let her be received in again.	courage, and bring of the fruit of the land. Now the time was the time of	Ezek,34.14, 2 Dent. 31. 6, 7, 23,
Dent. 24. 9. 2 Chr. 26. 20, 21.	15 And Miriam was shut out from the camp soven days: and the people journeyed not till Miriam was brought in again.	the firstripe grapes. 21 ¶ So they went up, and searched the land from the wilderness of Zin unto ™Rehob, as men come to Hamath.	ch. 34. 3. Josh. 15. 1. M Josh. 19. 28.
ch, 11, 35, & 33, 18,	16 And afterward the people removed from Hazeroth, and pitched in the wilderness of Paran.	22 And they ascended by the south, and came unto Hebron; where "Ahiman, Sheshai, and Talmai, "the	* Josh, 11, 21, 22, & 15, 13, 14,
ch. 32, 8. Dout, i, 22,	CHAPTER XIII.  1 The names of the men who were sent to searth the land. 1? Their instructions. 21 Their acts. 23 Their relation.  AND the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,  2 "Send thou men, that they may search the land of Canaan, which I give unto the children of Israel: of every tribe of their fathers shall ye	children of Anak, were. (Now Hebron was built seven years before Zoan in Egypt.)  23 And they came unto the Prook of Esheol, and cut down from thence a branch with one cluster of grapes, and they bare it between two upon a staff; and they braught of the pomegranates, and of the figs.  24 The place was called the Prook Esheol, because of the cluster of	210.13, 14, 14, 14, 15, 16, 17, 17, 17, 17, 17, 17, 17, 17, 17, 17
ch. 12, 16, & 32, 8, Deut. 1, 19, & 9, 23,	send a man, every one a ruler among them.  3 And Moses by the commandment of the Lond sent them 'from the wirderness of Paran: all those men were heads of the children of Israel.  4 And these were their names: of the tribe of Reuben, Shammua the	grapes which the children of Israel cut down from thence.  25 And they returned from searching of the land after forty days.  26 ¶ And they went and came to Moses, and to Aaron, and to all the congregation of the children of Is-	A cluster of grapes,
ch. 34. 19. 1 Chr. 4. 15. 4 ver. 30. ch. 14. 6, 30. Joah. 14. 6, 7, 13, 14. Judg. 1, 12, ver. 16.	son of Zaccur.  5 Of the tribe of Simeon, Shaphat the son of Hori.  6 °Of the tribe of Judah, d Calch the son of Jephunneh.  7 Of the tribe of Issachar, Igal the son of Joseph.  8 Of the tribe of Ephraim, °Oshea the son of Nun.	rael, "unto the wilderness of Paran, to "Kadesh; and brought back word unto them, and unto all the congregation, and shewed them the fruit of the land.  27 And they told him, and said, We came unto the land whither thou sentest us, and surely it floweth with "milk and honey;" and this is the fruit of it.	ver. 3. tch. 20. 1,16. & 32. 8. & 33. 36. Deut. J. 19. Josh. 14. 6.

4 ver, 16,

the son of Nun. 9 Of the tribe of Benjamin, Palti the son of Raphu.

10 Of the tribe of Zebulun, Gaddiel

the son of Sodi. 11 Of the tribe of Joseph, namely, of the tribe of Manassch, Gaddi the son

of Susi. 12 Of the tribe of Dan, Ammiel the son of Gemalli.

13 Of the tribe of Asher, Sethur the son of Michael. 14 Of the tribe of Naphtali, Nahbi

15 Of the tribe of Gad, Geuel the son of Machi.

16 These are the names of the men 31 But the men that went up with which Moses sent to spy out the land. him said, We be not able to go up

there.
29 The Amalekites dwell in the land of the south: and the Hittites, and the Jebusites, and the Amorites, dwell in the mountains: and the Cananites dwell by the sea, and by the coast of Jordan.

30 And Caleb stilled the people

28 Nevertheless the people be strong that dwell in the hand, and the cities

are walled, and very great: and more-over we saw \*the children of Anak

before Moses, and said, Let us go up at once, and possess it; for we are well able to overcome it.

" Dent. 1.25. Deut. 1, 28, & 9, 1, 2,

\* ver. 33.

Ex. 17. 8, ch. 14, 43, Judg. 6, 3, 1 Sam, 14,

å 15. 3, åc.

6 See ek. 14. 6, 24. Josh, 14. 7.

ch. 32, 9. Deut. 1, 28, Josh, 14, 8,

Before

1490.

ch. 14. 86,

4 Amos 2, 9, 2 Hob, men of statures.

FDeut. 1, 28, & 2, 10. & 9, 2.

# Is. 40, 22,

A 1 Sam. 17.

ch. 11, 4, Ex. 16, 2, & 17, 3, ch. 16, 41, Pa. 106, 25,

Pa. 106. 25.

See ver.
28, 29.

Neh. 9. 17.

See Deut.
17. 16.
Acts 7. 30.

f ch. 16. 4. 22.

ver. 21, 30,

yer. 24, 30, 38, ch. 13, 6, 8. k ch. 13, 27, Deut. 1, 25, 7 D cut. 10, 15, 2 8 sm. 15, 25, 26, & 22, 20, 1 Kin. 10, 9, Ps. 22, 8, & 147, 10, 11,

11. Is. 62. 4. b ch. 13. 27. Dout. 9. 7, 23. 24. \*\* Deu. 7. 18.

& 20. 3. ch. 24. 8. 3 Heb.

Andron.

Pa. 121. S.

La. 30. 2. 3.

Jor. 48. 45.

Gen. 48. 21.

Ex. 33. 16.

Den. 20.1.3.

4. 43.1. 6.

Josh. 1. 5.

Josh. 1. 5.

Josh. 1. 5.

Josh. 1. 5.

Josh. 1. 5.

Josh. 1. 5.

Josh. 1. 5.

Josh. 1. 5.

Josh. 1. 5.

Josh. 1. 5.

Josh. 1. 5.

Josh. 1. 5.

Josh. 1. 5.

Josh. 1. 5.

Josh. 1. 5.

Josh. 1. 5.

Josh. 1. 5.

Josh. 1. 5.

Josh. 1. 5.

Josh. 1. 5.

Josh. 1. 5.

Josh. 1. 5.

Josh. 1. 5.

Josh. 1. 5.

Josh. 1. 5.

Josh. 1. 5.

Josh. 1. 5.

Josh. 2. 8.

Josh. 1. 5.

Josh. 2. 8.

Josh. 1. 5.

Josh. 2. 8.

Josh. 1. 5.

Josh. 3. 8.

Josh. 1. 5.

Josh. 3. 8.

Josh. 1. 5.

Josh. 3. 8.

Josh. 1. 5.

Josh. 3. 8.

Josh. 1. 5.

Josh. 3. 8.

Josh. 1. 5.

Josh. 3. 8.

Josh. 3. 8.

Josh. 3. 8.

Josh. 3. 8.

Josh. 3. 8.

Josh. 3. 8.

Josh. 3. 8.

Josh. 3. 8.

Josh. 3. 8.

Josh. 3. 8.

Josh. 3. 8.

Josh. 3. 8.

Josh. 3. 8.

Josh. 3. 8.

Josh. 3. 8.

Josh. 3. 8.

Josh. 3. 8.

Josh. 3. 8.

Josh. 3. 8.

Josh. 3. 8.

Josh. 3. 8.

Josh. 3. 8.

Josh. 3. 8.

Josh. 3. 8.

Josh. 3. 8.

Josh. 3. 8.

Josh. 3. 8.

Josh. 3. 8.

Josh. 3. 8.

Josh. 3. 8.

Josh. 3. 8.

Josh. 3. 8.

Josh. 3. 8.

Josh. 3. 8.

Josh. 3. 8.

Josh. 3. 8.

Josh. 3. 8.

Josh. 3. 8.

Josh. 3. 8.

Josh. 3. 8.

Josh. 3. 8.

Josh. 3. 8.

Josh. 3. 8.

Josh. 3. 8.

Josh. 3. 8.

Josh. 3. 8.

Josh. 3. 8.

Josh. 3. 8.

Josh. 3. 8.

Josh. 3. 8.

Josh. 3. 8.

Josh. 3. 8.

Josh. 3. 8.

Josh. 3. 8.

Josh. 3. 8.

Josh. 3. 8.

Josh. 3. 8.

Josh. 3. 8.

Josh. 3. 8.

Josh. 3. 8.

Josh. 3. 8.

Josh. 3. 8.

Josh. 3. 8.

Josh. 3. 8.

Josh. 3. 8.

Josh. 3. 8.

Josh. 3. 8.

Josh. 3. 8.

Josh. 3. 8.

Josh. 3. 8.

Josh. 3. 8.

Josh. 3. 8.

Josh. 3. 8.

Josh. 3. 8.

Josh. 3. 8.

Josh. 3. 8.

Josh. 3. 8.

Josh. 3. 8.

Josh. 3. 8.

Josh. 3. 8.

Josh. 3. 8.

Josh. 3. 8.

Josh. 3. 8.

Josh. 3. 8.

Josh. 3. 8.

Josh. 3. 8.

Josh. 3. 8.

Josh. 3. 8.

Josh. 3. 8.

Josh. 3. 8.

Josh. 3. 8.

Josh. 3. 8.

Josh. 3. 8.

Josh. 3. 8.

Josh. 3. 8.

Josh. 3. 8.

Josh. 3. 8.

Josh. 3. 8.

Josh. 3. 8.

Josh. 3. 8.

Josh. 3. 8.

Josh. 3. 8.

Josh. 3. 8.

Josh. 3. 8.

Josh. 3. 8.

Josh. 3. 8.

Josh

Deut. 1. 92, & 9, 23, Pa.78.22.32.

John 12, 37. Heb. 3, 18.

CHRIST

against the people; for they are stronger than we.

82 And they brought up an evil report of the land which they had searched unto the children of Israel,

searched unto the children of israel, saying, The land, through which we have gone to search it, is a land that eateth up the inhabitants thereof; and 'all the people that we saw in it are 2 men of a great stature.

83 And there we saw the giants, the sons of Anak, which come of solls of Anax, where come on the giants: and we were in our own sight 'as grasshoppers, and so we were 'in their sight.

#### CHAPTER XIV.

1 The people murmur at AIV.

1 The people murmur at the users. 6 Joshua and Culch labour to still them. 11 God threatenth them. 13 Moses persuaded God, and oldinisth pardon. 26 The murmurers are deprived of entering into the land. 36 The men who raised the evil report die by a plague. 40 The people that scould invade the land against the will of God are smitten.

AND all the congregation lifted up their voice, and cried; and "the people wept that night. 2 b And all the children of Israel

murmured against Moses and against Aaron: and the whole congregation said unto them, Would God that we had died in the land of Egypt! or would God we had died in this wilderness !

8 And wherefore hath the LORD brought us unto this land, to fall by the sword, that our wives and our children should be a prey? were it not

better for us to return into Egypt? 4 And they said one to another, d Let us make a captain, and flet

us return into Egypt. 5 Then Moses and Aaron fell on their faces before all the assembly of the congregation of the children

of Israel.
6 ¶ And Joshua the son of Nun, and Caleb the son of Jephunneh, which were of them that searched

ionion were of them that searched the land, rent their clothes:

7 And they spake unto all the company of the children of Israel, saying,
The land, which we passed through to search it, is an exceeding good land. a If the Lord 'delight in us, then he will bring us into this land, and give it us; \*a land which floweth with milk and honey.

9 Only rebel not ye against the LORD, meither fear ye the people of the land; for "they are bread for us: their defence is departed from them, and the LORD is with us: fear them not.

10 PBut all the congregation bade stone them with stones. And 9 the glory of the LORD appeared in the tabernacle of the congregation be-fore all the children of Israel.

11 ¶ And the Lord said unto Moses, How long will this people provoke me? and how long will it be ere they believe me, for all the signs which I have shewed among them?

12 I will smite them with the pes-tilence, and disinherit them, and will make of thee a greater nation and

mightier than they.

18 ¶ And "Moses said unto the LORD, Then the Egyptians shall hear it, (for thou broughtest up this people in thy might from among them :)

14 And they will tell it to the inhabitants of this land: "for they have heard that thou LORD art among this people, that thou Lord art seen face to face, and that thy cloud standeth over them, and that thou goest before them, by day time in a pillar of a cloud, and in a pillar of fire by night.

15 I Now if thou shalt kill all this people as one man, then the nations which have heard the fame of thee

will speak, saying, 16 Because the Lord was not \*able to bring this people into the land which he sware unto them, there-fore he hath slain them in the wilderness.

17 And now, I beseech thee, let the power of my Lord be great, accord-

ing as thou hast spoken, saying,
18 The Lord is a longsuffering, and
of great mercy, forgiving iniquity and transgression, and by no means clearing the guilty, b visiting the ini-quity of the fathers upon the chil-dren unto the third and fourth generation.

19 Pardon, I beseech thee, the iniquity of this people daccording unto the greatness of thy mercy, and as thou hast forgiven this people, from

Egypt even 2 until now. 20 And the LORD said, I have par-

doned faccording to thy word:
21 But as truly as I live, all the earth shall be filled with the glory

of the Lorn. 22 h Because all those men which have seen my glory, and my miracles, which I did in Egypt and in the wilderness, and have tempted me now these ten times, and have not hearkened to my voice;

23 \*3 Surely they shall not see the land which I sware unto their fathers, neither shall any of them that

provoked me see it:

24 But my servant 'Calch, because he had another spirit with him, and "hath followed me fully, him will I bring into the land where-into he went; and his seed shall possess it.

25 (Now the Amalekites and the Canaanites dwelt in the valley.) To morrow turn you, "and get you into the wilderness by the way of the Rod sea.

26 ¶ And the LORD spake unto

Moses and unto Aaron, saying, 27 ° How long shall I bear with this evil congregation, which murmur against me? PI have heard the mur- PEx. 16, 12,

Before CHRIST 1490.

Ez. 32, 10. Ex. 32. 10. Pa. 106. 23. Deut. 9. 26, 27, 28. A 32. 27. Esek. 20. 9,

Ex. 15, 14, Josh, 2, 9, 10, & 5, 1,

FEx. 13. 21. & 40. 38. ch. 10. 34. Neh. 9. 12. Ps. 78. 14. & 105. 39.

Dout. 9. 28. Josh, 7. 9.

Ex. 34. 6.7. Ps. 103. 8. & 145. 8. Joneh 4. 2. \* Ex. 20. 5.

<sup>e</sup> Ex. 34. 9. d Ps. 106. 45, · Ps. 78, 38,

2 Or, hitherto.

f Ps. 106, 23. Jam. 5, 16. 1 John 5. 14, 15, 16. g Ps. 72, 19. A Deut. 1.35. Ps. 95, 11. & 106, 26. Heb. 3, 17, 18.

i Gen. 31. 7.

<sup>k</sup> ch. 82, 11, Ezek.20,15, 3 Hob. If they see the land.

l Deut. 1.36. Josh. 14. 6, 8, 9, 14. \*\* ch. 32. 12.

" Deut, 1,40.

ex. 16, 28, Mat. 17, 17,

Before

murings of the children of Israel, which they murmur against me. which they murmur against me.
28 Say unto them, 2As truly as
I live, saith the LORD, as ye have
spoken in mine ears, so will I do
to you:
29 Your careases above. CHRIST 1490. ver. 23, ch. 26, 65, à 32, 11. Deut, 1, 35, Heb, 3, 17, 29 Your carcases shall fall in this wilderness; and all that were num-" See ver. 2. bered of you, according to your whole number, from twenty years old and upward, which have murmured against me 30 Doubtless ye shall not come into the land, concerning which I 2 sware 2 Hob. lifted up my hand, Gen. 14, 22. to make you dwell therein, save Caleb the son of Jephunneh, and Joshua the son of Nun. t ver. 38, ch. 26, 65, à 32, 12, Deut. 1, 36, 38. Joshua the son or Nun.

11 "But your little ones, which ye said should be a prey, them will I bring in, and they shall know the land which "ye have despised.

22 But as for you, "your carcases, they shall fall in this wilderness.

23 And your phildren chall 18 your " Deut. 1. 39. " Ps. 106, 24. V1 Cor. 10. 5. Hob, 3, 17. 33 And your children shall 3\*wan-der in the wilderness \*forty years, and bear your whoredoms, until your carcases be wasted in the wil-8 Or, feed. ch. 32, 13, Ps. 107, 40, 6 See Deut. 2, 14. derness. Ezek. 23. 84 After the number of the days ch. 13, 25, in which ye searched the land, even d forty days, each day for a year, shall ye bear your iniquities, even forty years, and ye shall know my 1400 1490. 4 Ps. 95. 10. Ezek. 4. 6. • See 1 Kin. 8. 56. Ps. 77. 8. & 105. 42. Hob. 4. 1. breach of promise. 35 /I the LORD have said, I will surely do it unto all this evil congregation, that are gathered together against me: in this wilderness they 4 Or, altering of my purshall be consumed, and there they ch. 23, 19. shall die. g ver. 27, 29, ch. 26, 65, 1 Cor. 10, 5, 36 And the men, which Moses sent to search the land, who returned, and made all the congregation to A ch. 13, 31, murmur against him, by bringing up a slander upon the land, 37 Even those men that did bring up the evil report upon the land, idied by the plague before the 1 Cor.10.10. Heb, 3, 17, Jude 5, LORD. \* ch. 26, 65. Josh, 14, 6, 10, 38 \* But Joshua the son of Nun, and Caleb the son of Jephunneh, which were of the men that went to search the land, lived still. 89 And Moses told these sayings l Ex. 33. 4. unto all the children of Israel: 'and the people mourned greatly.

40 ¶ And they rose up early in the morning, and gat them up into the top of the mountain, saying, Lo, we be here, and will go up the top to the top the t \* Dout. 1.41. unto the place which the Lord hath promised: for we have sinned. 41 And Moses said, Wherefore now do ye transgress "the command-ment of the Lord? but it shall not ver. 25, 2 Chr. 24, prosper.

42 Go not up, for the Lord is not among you; that ye be not smitten o Deut. 1.42.

before your enemies

P 2 Chr. 15,2.

43 For the Amalekites and the Ca-

naanites are there before you, and ye shall fall by the sword: P because

ye are turned away from the LORD,

therefore the LORD will not be with CHRIST 44 But they presumed to go up unto the hill top: nevertheless the 1490. ? Deut. 1. 43. ark of the covenant of the LORD. and Moses, departed not out of the camp.
45" Then the Amalekites came down, r ver. 43. Deut. 1. 44. and the Cananites which dwelt in that hill, and smote them, and dis-comfited them, even unto 'Hormah. ch. 21. 3. Judg. 1. 17. CHAPTER XV. 1 The law of the meat offering and the drink offering. 13, 20 The stranger is under the same law. 17 The law of the first of the dough for an heave affering. 22 The scoring for on of offering of the that what have if the that what he will be subtlant is stoned. 37 The law of fringes. AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 2 Speak unto the children of Ise ver. 18, Lev. 23, 10, Deut. 7, 1, racl, and say unto them, When ye be come into the land of your habitations, which I give unto you,
3 And bwill make an offering by <sup>5</sup> Lev. 1. 2. 3. fire unto the Lord, a burnt offering, or a sacrifice oin 2 performing a vow, or in a freewill offering, or oin your <sup>c</sup> Lev. 7. 16, & 22, 18, 21, 2 Heb. separating, Lev. 27. 2. solemn feasts, to make a "sweet savour unto the Lord, of the herd, or Lev. 27. 2. d Lev. 23. 8, 12, 36. ch. 28, 19, 27. & 29. 2, 8, 13. Deut. 16.10. of the flock : 4 Then shall he that offereth his offering unto the Lord bring sa meat offering of a tenth deal of flour mingled with the fourth part of an Gen. 8. 21. Ex. 29. 18. hin of oil. 5 And the fourth part of an hin of wine for a drink offering shalt thou prepare with the burnt offering Jev. 2. 1. Ex. 29, 40. Lev. 23, 13. or sacrifice, for one lamb. A Lev. 14. 10. ch. 28. 5. 6 \*Or for a ram, thou shalt prepare for a meat offering two tenth deals of flour mingled with the third part i ch. 28. 7, ch. 28, 12, of an hin of oil. 7 And for a drink offering thou shalt offer the third part of an hin of wine, for a sweet savour unto the Lord. 8 And when thou preparest a bullock for a burnt offering, or for a sacrifice in performing a vow, or peace offerings unto the Loan:
9 Then shall he bring "with a bullock a meat offering of three tenth deals of flour mingled with l Lev. 7, 11. m ch. 28, 12, half an hin of oil. 10 And thou shalt bring for a drink offering half an hin of wine, for an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the Lord. 11 "Thus shall it be done for one \* ch. 28. bullock, or for one ram, or for a lamb, or a kid. 12 According to the number that ye shall propare, so shall ye do to every one according to their number. 13 All that are born of the country shall do these things after this man-ner, in offering an offering made by

fire, of a sweet savour unto the LORD.

14 And if a stranger sojourn with you, or whosoever be among you in

Sacrifice for sin of ignorance. NUMBERS, XVI. The subbathbreaker stoned.				
Before CHBIST 1490.	your generations, and will offer an offering made by fire, of a sweet sa- your unto the LORD; as ye do, so	29 °Ye shall have one law for him that 2 sinneth through ignorance, both for him that is born among the children of Israel, and for the stranger	Before CHRIST 1490.	
ver. 29. Ex. 12. 49, ch. 9. 14.	he shall do.  15 One ordinance shall be both for you of the congregation, and also for the stranger that sojourneth with	30 T d But the soul that doeth ought presumptuously, whether he be born	o ver. 15, 2 Heb. dolh. d Deut. 17, 12, Ps. 19, 18,	
	you, an ordinance for ever in your generations: as ye are, so shall the stranger be before the LORD.  16 One law and one manner shall	in the land, or a stranger, the same reproacheth the LORD; and that soul shall be cut off from among his people.	2 Pct. 2.10, 8 Heb. with an high hand.	
	be for you, and for the stranger that sojourneth with you.  17 ¶ And the Lord spake unto	81 Because he hath despised the word of the Lord, and hath broken his commandment, that soul shall	2 Sam. 12. 9. Prov. 13.13,	
P ver. 2. Dout, 26, 1.	Moses, saying, 18 P Speak unto the children of Is- rael, and say unto them, When ye come into the land whither I bring	utterly be cut off; I his iniquity shall be upon him. 32 \(^4\) And while the children of Israel were in the wilderness, I they	/ Lev. 5. 1. Ezek. 18.20.	
7 Josh, 5, 11,	you, 19 Then it shall be, that, when ye cat of the bread of the land, ye shall offer up an heave offering up to	found a man that gathered sticks upon the sabbath day. 33 And they that found him gather-	15. & 35. 2, 3.	
r Dent. 26. 2, 10. Prov. 3, 9,	shall offer up an heave offering unto the Loan. 20 "Ye shall offer up a cake of the first of your dough for an heave offering: as ye do "the heave offer-	ing sticks brought him unto Moses and Aaron, and unto all the congregation. 34 And they put him ain ward, because it was not declared what	λ Ley, 24, 12,	
10. Lev. 2, 14. & 23, 10, 16.	offering: as ye do 'the heave offering of the threshingfloor, so shall ye heave it.  21 Of the first of your dough ye shall	should be done to him.  35 And the Lord said unto Moses,  'The man shall be surely put to death: all the congregation shall *stone him	Ex. 31, 14,	
<sup>4</sup> Lev. 4. 2.	give unto the Lord an heave offering in your generations. 22 ¶ And 'if ye have erred, and not observed all these commandments,	with stones without the camp. 36 And all the congregation brought him without the camp, and stoned	Lov. 24.14. 1 Kin. 21. 13. Acts 7.58.	
	which the Lord hath spoken unto Moses, 23 Even all that the Lord hath commanded you by the hand of Moses, from the day that the Lord commanded Moses, and hencefor-	him with stones, and he died; as the LORD commanded Moscs.  37 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moscs, saying, 38 Speak unto the children of Israel, and bid 'them that they make them fringes in the borders of their garments throughout their genera-	l Deut, 22,12, Matt, 23, 5,	
* Lev. 4. 13. 2 Heb. from the eyes.	ward among your generations; 24 Then it shall be, "if ought be committed by ignorance 2 without the knowledge of the congregation, that all the congregation shall offer- one young bullock for a burnt offer-	tions, and that they put upon the fringe of the borders a ribband of blue: 39 And it shall be unto you for a fringe, that ye may look upon it, and		
* ver. 8, 9, 10. 3 Or. ordinance. 9 See Lev. 4, 23. ch. 28, 15.	ling, for a sweet savour unto the Lorn, "with his meat offering, and his drink offering, according to the "manner, and "one kid of the goats for a sin offering.  25 "And the priest shall make an atonement for all the congregation	remember all the commandments of the Lord, and do them; and that ye "seek not after your own heart and your own eyes, after which ye use "to go a whoring: 40 That ye may remember, and do all my commandments, and be "holy	<sup>m</sup> See Dent. 29. 19. Job 31. 7. Jer. 9. 14. Ezek. 6. 9. Ps. 73. 27.	
Esra 6, 17. & 8, 35. Lev. 4, 20.	of the children of Israel, and it shall be forgiven them; for it is ignorance: and they shall bring their offering, a sacrifice made by fire unto the Lond, and their sin offering before the Lord, for their ignorance: 26 And it shall be forgiven all the	unto your God. 41 I am the Lord your God, which brought you out of the land of E- gypt to be your God: I am the Lord your God.  CHAPTER XVI.	" Ps. 73. 27. & 106. 30. Jam. 4. 4. °Lev. 11. 41, 45. Rom. 12. 1. Col. 1. 22. 1 Pet. 1. 15, 16.	
4 Jan 4 97	congregation of the children of Israel, and the stranger that sojourneth among them; seeing all the people were in ignorance.	1 The rebellion of Korch, Dalhun, and Abiran. 25 Moses sepuratelt his people from the rebels tents. 31 The earth necalloneth up Korch, and a fire consumeth others. 35 The casers are received to holy use. 41 Fourteen thousand and seven hundred are dain by a plaque for murnavring against Mosen and Arron. 42 Aaron by thecases dispetch the plaque.		
4 Lev. 4, 27, 28,	27 ¶ And "if any soul sin through ignorance, then he shall bring a she goat of the first year for a sin offering.	the son of Kohath, the son of	cir. 1471. Ex. 6, 21. ch. 26, 9. & 27. 3.	
b Lev. 4, 35,	28 And the priest shall make an atonement for the soul that sinneth ignorantly, when he sinneth by ignorance before the Lorn, to make an atonement for him; and it shall be forgiven him.	Levi, and Dathan and Abiram, the sons of Ellab, and On, the son of Peleth, sons of Reuben, took men: 2 And they rose up before Moses, with certain of the children of Israel, two hundred and fifty princes of the as-	A 27. 3. Jude 11.	

The rebe	llion of Korah, NUMBE	RS, XVI. Dathan, and	Abiram.
Before CHRIST oir, 1471,	sembly, 5 famous in the congregation men of renown: 8 And 'they gathered themselves	sers thou also and Aaron each of	Before CHRIST cir. 1471.
6 ch. 26, 9, Ps. 106, 16, 2 Heb.	Aaron, and said unto them, <sup>2</sup> Ye take	censer, and put fire in them, and	
It is much for you. Ex. 19. 6.	too much upon you, seeing all the congregation are holy, every one of them, and the Lord is among	the door of the tabernacle of the	
Ex. 29, 45, ch, 14, 14, & 35, 34,	them: wherefore then lift ye up your- selves above the congregation of the LORD?	19 And Korah gathered all the con- gregation against them unto the door of the tabernacle of the congrega-	
ch. 14. 5. 4 20. 6.	4 And when Moses heard it, the fell upon his face: 5 And he spake unto Korah and	tion: and "the glory of the Lord appeared unto all the congregation. 20 And the Lord spake unto Moses	ver. 42. Ex.16.7,16 Lev. 9. 6, 23.
ver. 3. Lev. 31. 6, 7, 8, 12, 15.	unto all his company, saying, Even to morrow the Lord will shew who are his, and who is holy; and will	21 Separate yourselves from among this congregation, that I may con-	ch. 14, 10. ver. 45. See Gen. 19, 17, 22.
Ex. 28. 1. ch. 17. 5.	cause him to come near unto him even him whom he hath chosen will he cause to come near unto him.	22 And they fell upon their faces, and said. O God. the God of the	Acts 2, 40 Rev. 18, 4
1 Bam. 2.28, Ps. 105, 26, ch. 3, 10, Lev. 10, 3,	6 This do; Take you censers, Korah, and all his company; 7 And put fire therein, and put in-	sin, and wilt thou be wroth with all the congregation?	ver. 45. Ex. 32, 10. & 33. 5. ver. 45. ch. 14. 5.
Lev. 10, 3, & 21, 17, 18, Exck. 40, 46, & 44, 15, 16,	cense in them before the LORD to morrow: and it shall be that the man whom the LORD doth choose, he chall be holy: ye take too much upon you, ye sons of Levi.	Moses, saying, 24 Speak unto the congregation,	ch. 27, 16 Job 12, 10 Eccles, 12, Is, 57, 16, Zech. 12, 1 Heb, 12, 9
1 Sam, 18.	8 And Moses said unto Korah, Hear, I pray you, ye sons of Levi: 9 Seemeth it but *a small thing	25 And Moses rose up and went unto Dathan and Abiram; and the	
23. Is. 7. 13. ch. 3. 41,45. & 8. 14. Deut. 10. 8.	unto you, that the God of Israel hath isoparated you from the congregation of Israel, to bring you near to himself to do the service of the tabornacle of the Lord, and to stand	26 And he spake unto the congregation, saying, b Depart, I pray you, from the tents of these wicked men,	<sup>5</sup> Gen. 19. 12, 14. 18, 52, 11.
	before the congregation to minister unto them? 10 And he hath brought thee near	be consumed in all their sins.  27 So they gat up from the taber- nacle of Korah, Dathan, and Abiram,	2 Cor. 6, 1 Rev. 18, 4
	to him, and all thy brethren the sons of Levi with thee: and seek ye the priesthood also?  11 For which cause both thou and	ram came out, and stood in the door of their tents, and their wives, and their sons, and their little children.	
Ex. 16, 8, 1 Cor. 3, 5.	all thy company are gathered together against the Lorn: "and what is Aaron, that ye murmur against him? 12 ¶ And Moses sent to call Dathan and Abiram, the sons of Eliab: which	know that the Lord hath sent me to do all these works; for <i>I have</i> not done them dof mine own mind.	Ex. 8, 12, Deu, 18, 2 Zech. 2, 9, 11, & 4, 9, John 5, 36 ch. 24, 1; Jer. 23, 16
ver. 9.	said, We will not come up: 13 *Is it a small thing that thou has brought us up out of a land that floweth with milk and honey	death of all men, or if they be visited after the visitation of all men; then the Lord hath not sent me.	Ezek.13,1 John 5, 30 & 6, 38, 2 Heb, as
Ex. 2, 14, Acts 7, 27, 35,	to kill us in the wilderness, except thou omake thyself altogether a prince over us?	thing, and the earth open her mouth, and swallow them up, with all that appertain unto them, and they go	every man dieth. Ex. 20, 5 & 32, 34, Job 35, 15 Is, 10, 3,
Ex. 3, 8, Lev. 20, 24,	14 Moreover thou hast not brought us into <sup>p</sup> a land that floweth with milk and honey, or given us inherit	shall understand that these men have provoked the Lord.	3 Heb. create a
Heb.	thou sput out the eyes of these men! we will not come up.	had made an end of speaking all these words, that the ground clave	reature, Is. 45, 7, / Job 31, 8, Is. 28, 21,
Gen, 4, 4, 5, 1 Sam, 12, 3,	15 And Moses was very wroth, and said unto the Lorn, Respect not thou their offering: I have not taken	32 And the earth opened her mouth, and swallowed them up, and their	Fe, 55, 15 A ch, 26, 16 & 27, 3,
Acts 20, 33, 2 Cor. 7, 2, ver. 6, 7.	one ass from them, neither have I hurt one of them. 16 And Moses said unto Korah, Be	pertained unto Korah, and all their	Deut. 11. Ps. 106. 1 See vor. 1

16 And Moses said unto Korah, 'Be thou and all thy company 'before the Lord, thou, and they, and Aaron, to morrow:

17 And take every man his censer, and put incense in them, and bring ye before the Lord every man his '84Andall Israel that were round about

16 And Moses said unto Korah, Be thou and all thy company before the Lord, thou, and they, and Aaron,

\* ver. 6, 7. <sup>1</sup> 1 Sam, 12, 3, 7.

The people murmur. NUMBERS, XVII. Aaron's rod flourisheth.				
Before CHRIST	them fied at the cry of them: for they said, Lest the earth swallow us	hundred, beside them that died about the matter of Korah.	Before CHRIST	
cir. 1471.	up also.	50 And Aaron returned unto Moses	cir. 1471.	
they. 10. 2. ch. 11. 1. Ps. 106, 18.	85 And there came out a fire from the Lord, and consumed the two	unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation: and the plague was		
i ver. 17.	hundred and fifty men that offered	stayed.	1	
	incense, 86 ¶ And the LORD spake unto	CHAPTER XVII.		
	Moses, saying,	1 Aaron's rod among all the rods of the tribes only flourisheth. 10 It is left for a monu- ment against the robols.		
	87 Speak unto Eleazar the son of			
	Aaron the priest, that he take up the censers out of the burning, and	AND the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,		
** See Lev.	scatter thou the are vonder: for	z Speak unto the children of Israel.		
27. 28.	"they are hallowed. 38 The censers of these "sinners	and take of every one of them a rod according to the house of their fa-	l	
* Prov. 20. 2. Hab, 2, 10.	38 The censers of these "sinners against their own souls, let them	thers, of all their princes according to the house of their fathers twelve		
	make them broad plates for a cover- ing of the altar: for they offered	rods: write thou every man's name		
	them before the Lord, therefore they	upon his rod.	1	
ch. 17, 10, & 26, 10, Exek, 14, 8,	are hallowed: and they shall be a sign unto the children of Israel.	3 And thou shalt write Aaron's name upon the rod of Levi: for one rod		
Exek, 14, 8,	89 And Eleazar the priest took the	shall be for the head of the house	1	
	brasen censers, wherewith they that	of their fathers.	1	
	were burnt had offered; and they were made broad plates for a cover-	4 And thou shalt lay them up in the tabernacle of the congregation		
	ing of the altar: 40 To be a memorial unto the chil-	before the testimony, "where I will	* Ex, 25, 22, & 29, 42, 43,	
ch. 3. 10.	dren of Israel, that no stranger,	meet with you.  5 And it shall come to pass, that the man's rod awhom I shall choose	å 30. 36,	
<sup>9</sup> ch. 3. 10. 2 Chr. 26, 18.	which is not of the seed of Aaron,	one man s rou, whom I shan choose,	b ch. 16. 5.	
	LORD: that he be not as Korah and	shall blossom; and I will make to		
	LORD; that he be not as Korah, and as his company: as the LORD said	cease from me the murmurings of the children of Israel, whereby they	• ch. 16. 11,	
- 14 0	to him by the hand of Moses.	Inurmur against von		
ch. 14. 2. Ps. 106. 25.	41 ¶ But on the morrow all the congregation of the children of Israel	6 ¶ And Moses spake unto the children of Israel, and every one of their princes gave him 2 a rod		
	murmured against Moses and against	of their princes gave him 2 a rod	2 Heb, a rod for one	
	Aaron, saying. Ye have killed the people of the Lord.	apiece, for each prince one, according to their fathers' houses, even	prince, a rod for one	
	42 And it came to pass, when the	twelve rods: and the rod of Aaron	prince.	
	congregation was gathered against Moses and against Aaron, that they	was among their rods. 7 And Moses laid up the rods be-		
1	looked toward the tabernacle of the	fore the Lord in dthe tabernacle of	d Ex. 38, 21,	
Ex. 40. 34.	congregation: and, behold, 'the cloud covered it, and 'the glory of the Lorn	witness. 8 And it came to pass, that on the	ch. 18. 2. Acts 7. 44.	
ver. 19. ch. 20. 6.	appeared.	morrow Moses went into the taber-		
	48 And Moses and Aaron came be- fore the tabernacle of the congre-	nacle of witness; and, behold, the rod of Aaron for the house of Levi		
1	gation.	was budded, and brought forth buds,		
1	44 ¶ And the LORD spake unto	and bloomed blossoms, and yielded		
ver. 21, 24.	Moses, saying, 45 Get you up from among this	almonds. 9 And Moses brought out all the		
	45 Get you up from among this congregation, that I may consume	rods from before the Lord unto all		
ver. 22, ch. 20, 6,	them as in a moment. And "they fell upon their faces.	the children of Israel: and they looked, and took every man his rod.		
1	46 ¶ And Moses said unto Aaron,	10 ¶ And the Lord said unto Moses.		
1	Take a censer, and put fire therein from off the altar, and put on in-	Bring Aaron's rod again before the	f ch. 16, 38.	
}	cense, and go quickly unto the con-	testimony, to be kept for a token against the 3 rebels; and thou shalt	3 Heb.	
T 10 0	gregation, and make an atonement for them: "for there is wrath gone	quite take away their murmurings	children of rebellion.	
Lev. 10. 6. ch. 1, 53. & 8, 19. & 11, 33.	out from the Lord; the plague is	from me, that they die not.  11 And Moses did so; as the Lorp	9 ver, 5.	
& 11. 33.	begun.	commanded him, so did he.	1	
18.5.	47 And Aaron took as Moses com- manded, and ran into the midst of	12 And the children of Israel spake unto Moses, saying, Behold, we die,		
	the congregation; and, behold, the	we perish, we all perish.	Ì	
1	plague was begun among the people:	13 Whosoever cometh any thing	k ch. 1. 51, 53.	
1	and he put on incense, and made an atonement for the people.	near unto the tabernacle of the Lord shall die: shall we be consumed with	å 18. 4, 7.	
1	atonement for the people.  48 And he stood between the dead	dying?	1	
	and the living; and the plague was stayed.	CHAPTER XVIII,  1 The charge of the priests and Levites. 9 The		

CHAPTER XVIII.

The charge of the priests and Levites. 9 The priests portion. 21 The Levites' portion. 25 The heave affering to the priests out of the Levites' portion.

more upon the children of Israel.

6 And I, behold, I have "taken your brethren the Levites from among the children of Israel: "to you l ch, 16. 46. they are given as a gift for the Lord, to do the service of the tabernacle

of the congregation. • ver. 5. ch. 3, 10.

Therefore thou and thy sons 7 Therefore 'thou and thy some with thee shall keep your priest's office for every thing of the altar, and 'within the vail; and ye shall serve: I have given your priest's office unto you as a service of gift: and the through that here's that the statement tha the stranger that cometh nigh shall

be put to death.

8 And the Lord spake unto Aaron. F Lev. 6, 16, 18, 26. & 7. 6, 32, ch. 5. 9. Behold, I also have given thee the charge of mine heave offerings of all the hallowed things of the children of Israel; unto thee have I given them by reason of the anointing, and to thy sons, by an ordinance Ex. 29. 29. 4 40. 13, 15.

for ever. \*Lev. 2, 2, 3, & 10, 12, 13.

\*\* ch. 3, 12,

\* ch. 3, 9,

P Heb. 9.

! Lev. 4, 22,

27. & 6. 25, 26.

Lev. 5. 1. & 7. 7. & 10. 12. & 14. 13.

Lev. 6. 16, 18, 26, 29, 47. 6.

FEx. 29. 27,

Lev. 10, 14, Deut. 18, 3.

Lev. 22, 2, 3, 11, 12, 13.

b Ex. 23. 19. Deut. 18. 4. Neh. 10. 35,

2 Heb. fat, ver. 29.

\* Ex. 22, 29,

28. Lev. 7. 30.

9 This shall be thine of the most holy things, reserved from the fire: holy things, reserved from the fire: every oblation of their's, every 'meat offering of their's, and every 's meat offering of their's, and every 'trespass offering of their's, which they shall render unto me, shall be most holy for thee and for thy sons.

10 In the most holy place shalt thou eat it; every male shall eat it; it shall be holy unto thee.

11 And this is thine; the heave offering of their gift, with all the wave offerings of the children of Israel: I have given them unto "thee, and to thy sons and to thy daughters with thee, by a statute for ever: "every one that is clean in thy house shall cat of it.

12 All the 2 best of the oil, and all the best of the wine, and of the wheat. the firstfruits of them which

they shall offer unto the LORD, them have I given thee.

18 And whatsoever is first ripe in the land, which they shall bring unto the Lord, shall be thine; every one that is clean in thine house shall eat of it.

14 Every thing devoted in Israel shall be thine.

15 Every thing that openeth the matrix in all feeh, which they bring unto the LORD, whether it be of men or beasts, shall be thine: nevertheless Athe firstborn of man shalt thou surely redeem, and the firstling of unclean beasts shalt thou redeem.

16 And those that are to be redeemed from a month old shalt thou redeem, according to thine estima-

redeem, 'according to thine estimation, for the money of five shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary, 'which is twenty gerahs.

17 'But the firstling of a cow, or the firstling of a sheep, or the firstling of a state or the state of the sheep, or the state of the sheep of t by fire, for a sweet savour unto the LUBU

18 And the flesh of them shall be thine, as the "wave breast and as the right shoulder are thine.

19 All the heave offerings of the Is all the heave offerings of the holy things, which the children of Israel offer unto the Loza, have I given thee, and thy sons and thy daughters with thee, by a statute for ever: pit is a covenant of salt for ever before the Lorp unto thee and

to thy seed with thee.

20 ¶ And the Lord spake unto
Aaron, Thou shalt have no inheritance in their land, neither shalt thou

have any part among them: "I am thy part and thine inheritance among the children of Israel.

21 And, behold, "I have given the children of Levi all the tenth in Israel for an inheritance, for their service which they serve, even the service of the tabernacle of the congregation.

22 Neither must the children of Israel henceforth come nigh the tabernacle of the congregation, "lest

they bear sin, 2 and die.

23 \*But the Levites shall do the service of the tabernacle of the congregation, and they shall bear their iniquity: it shall be a statute for ever throughout your generations, that a-mong the children of Israel they have no inheritance.

24 But the tithes of the children of Israel, which they offer as an heave offering unto the LORD, I have given to the Levites to inherit: therefore I have said unto them, Among the children of Israel they shall have no inheritance.

25 ¶ And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

Levites' portions. Before

CHBIST cir. 1471. # Ex. 22, 29, # 23, 19, # 34, 26, Lev. 2, 14, ch. 15, 19, Dout. 26, 2, \* ver. 11. / Lev. 27, 28, Ex. 13, 2, 22, 29, Lev. 27, 26, ch. 8, 13,

A Ex. 13, 13, 4 34, 20,

Lev. 27. 2, 6, ch, 3, 47.

Ex. 30, 13, Lev. 27, 25, ch. 3, 47, Exek. 45, 12, l Dou, 15, 19, \* Lev. 3,

\* Ex. 29, 26, 28, Lov. 7, 31, 32, 34, o ver. 11.

P Lev. 2. 13. 2 Chr. 13. 5.

g Deut. 10. 9. & 12. 12. & 14. 27, 29. & 18. 1, 2, Josh. 13, 14, 33, & 14. 3, & 18. 7. Ps. 16. 5. Ezek, 44. 28, ver. 24, 26, Lev. 27, 30.

32, Neh, 10, 37, & 12, 44, Heb, 7, 5, ch. 3. 7. 8. f ch. 1. 51.

" Lev. 22. 9. 2 Heb, to die. 2 el 4a 2

F vor. 21.

# ver. 20. Deut. 10. 9. & 14. 27, 29. & 18. 1.

		NO VIV	
	er of separation. NUMBE	, <del></del>	Before
Defere CHRIST cir. 1471,	26 Thus speak unto the Levites, and say unto them, When ye take of the children of Israel the tithes which I	his fiesh in water, and shall be un- clean until the even.	CHRIST cir. 1471.
	have given you from them for your	9 And a man that is clean shall gather up the ashes of the heifer,	ø Heb. 9, 13,
	have given you from them for your inheritance, then ye shall offer up an heave offering of it for the LORD,	and lay them up without the camp	
* Neb. 10. 38.	even "a tenth part of the tithe.	in a clean place, and it shall be kept for the congregation of the children	
<sup>1</sup> ver. 30.	27 And this your heave offering shall be reckoned unto you as though it	of Israel Afor a water of separation: it is a purification for sin.	h ver. 13, 20, 21. ch, 31, 23,
	be reckoned unto you, as though it were the corn of the threshingfloor,	10 And he that gathereth the ashes of the heifer shall wash his clothes,	Cu, 31, 28,
	and as the fulness of the winepress. 28 Thus ye also shall offer an heave	and be unclean until the even: and	
	offering unto the Lord of all your tithes, which ye receive of the chil- dren of Israel; and ye shall give	it shall be unto the children of Israel, and unto the stranger that sojourn-	
į	dren of Israel; and ye shall give	eth among them, for a statute for	
	thereof the Lond's heave offering to Aaron the priest.	ever. 11 T He that toucheth the dead	ver. 16. Lev. 21. 1.
	29 Out of all your gifts ye shall offer every heave offering of the Lord,	body of any man shall be unclean seven days.	
2 Heb. fat, ver. 13.	of all the 2 best thereof, even the	12 * He shall purify himself with	& 9. 6, 10, & 31. 19, Lam. 4, 14, Hag. 2, 13,
ver, 12,	hallowed part thereof out of it. 80 Therefore thou shalt say unto	it on the third day, and on the seventh day he shall be clean; but	2 Heb. soul
· ver. 27.	them, When ye have heaved the best thereof from it, then it shall be counted unto the Levites as the in-	if he purify not himself the third	of man. k ch. 31, 19,
	counted unto the Levites as the in-	day, then the seventh day he shall not be clean.	`
	the increase of the winepress.	13 Whosoever toucheth the dead body of any man that is dead, and	
	81 And ye shall eat it in every place, ye and your households: for it is	purifieth not himself, defileth the tabernacle of the LORD; and that	Lov. 15, 81.
4 Matt. 10.	your reward for your service in the	soul shall be cut off from Israel:	
10. Luke 10. 7. 1 Cor. 9. 13. 1 Tim. 5.	tabernacle of the congregation.  82 And ye shall bear no sin by	because "the water of separation was not sprinkled upon him, he shall	** ver. 9. ch. 8, 7.
18.	32 And ye shall bear no sin by reason of it, when ye have heaved from it the best of it: neither shall	be unclean; "his uncleanness is yet	* Lov. 7. 20.
Lev. 19. 8. & 22. 16.	ye / pollute the holy things of the children of Israel, lest ye die.	upon him, 14 This is the law, when a man	
f Lev. 22, 2, 15,		dieth in a tent: all that come into the tent, and all that is in the tent,	
	CHAPTER XIX.  1 The water of separation made of the ashes	shall be unclean seven days.	
	1 The water of separation made of the askes of a red heifer. 11 The law for the use of it in purification of the unclean.	15 And every open vessel, which hath no covering bound upon it, is	<sup>o</sup> Lev. 11, 32, ch. 31, 20,
	AND the Lord spake unto Moses and unto Aaron, saying,	unclean.  16 And <sup>p</sup> whosoever toucheth one	P ver. 11.
	2 This is the ordinance of the law	that is slain with a sword in the	101, 221
	which the Lord hath commanded, saying, Speak unto the children of	open fields, or a dead body, or a bone of a man, or a grave, shall be	
	saying, Speak unto the children of Israel, that they bring thee a red befor without spot wherein is no	unclean seven days. 17 And for an unclean <i>person</i> they	
* Deut. 21. 3.	helfer without spot, wherein is no blemish, and upon which never	shall take of the 39 ashes of the	3 Hob. dust.
1 Sam, 6, 7.	came yoke: 8 And ye shall give her unto Elea-	burnt heifer of purification for sin, and 4 running water shall be put	9 ver. 9. 4 Heb.
6 Tay 4 10	zar the priest, that he may bring her forth without the camp, and one	thereto in a vessel:	living wa- ters shall
b Lev. 4, 12, 21, & 16, 27, Heb, 13, 11,	shall slay her before his face:	18 And a clean person shall take hyssop, and dip it in the water, and	be given, Gen, 26, 19, Ps. 51, 7,
	4 And Eleazar the priest shall take of her blood with his finger, and	sprinkle & upon the tent, and upon all the vessels, and upon the persons	28. 01. 1.
Lev. 4. 6. & 16. 14, 19.	sprinkle of her blood directly be- fore the tabernacle of the congre-	that were there, and upon him that	
Heb. 9. 13.	gation seven times:	touched a bone, or one slain, or one dead, or a grave:	
d Ex. 29. 14.	5 And one shall burn the heifer in his sight; 4 her skin, and her flesh,	19 And the clean <i>person</i> shall sprin- kle upon the unclean on the third	
Lev. 4. 11, 12,	and her blood, with her dung, shall he burn:	day, and on the seventh day: and	* Lov. 14. 9.
Lev. 14. 4,	6 And the priest shall take cedar	on the seventh day he shall purify himself, and wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and shall be	
6, 49,	wood, and hyssop, and scarlet, and cast it into the midst of the burning	bathe himself in water, and shall be clean at even.	
/Lev. 11, 25,	of the heifer.	20 But the man that shall be un-	
# 15, 5,	7 Then the priest shall wash his clothes, and he shall bathe his flesh	clean, and shall not purify himself, that soul shall be cut off from a-	
	in water, and afterward he shall come into the camp, and the priest	mong the congregation, because he hath tdefiled the sanctuary of the	# ver. 13.
	shall be unclean until the even.	LORD: the water of separation hath	1
	8 And he that burneth her shall wash his clothes in water, and bathe	not been sprinkled upon him; he	1

Before

Before

lieved me not, to sanctify me in the eyes of the children of Israel, 21 And it shall be a perpetual statute unto them, that he that sprin-CHRIST CHRIST cir. 1471. wash his clothes; and he that toucheth the water of separation shall be 1453. therefore ye shall not bring this congregation into the land which I Lev. 10. 3, Esck. 20, 41. 4 36, 23, 4 38, 16. have given them.

18 This is the water of Meribah; unclean until even. 22 And "whatsoever the unclean person toucheth shall be unclean; and "the soul that toucheth it shall " Hag. 2, 13. because the children of Israel strove 1 Pet. 3, 15. Pa. 95, 8, & 106, 33, &c. with the LORD, and he was sanctified " Lev. 15. 5. in them. 14 ¶ And Moses sent messengers from Kadesh unto the king of E-dom, Thus saith thy brother Israel, Thou knowest all the travel that be unclean until even. 2 That fa. CHAPTER XX. 1 The children of Ierael come to Zin, where Mirlam dielh. 2 They murnur for vant of water, Those smitting the rock bringeth forth water at Morbah. 14 Moses at Kadesh deriveth pasage through Edom, which is denied him. 22 At mount Hor Aaron resigned his piece to Bleasar, and dielh. Strife. Bee Ex. 17. 7.
Judg. 11.
16, 17.
Deut. 2. 4,
&c. & 23. 7.
Obad. 10, hath 8 befallen us: 15 "How our fathers went down into Egypt, "and we have dwelt in Egypt a long time; "and the Egyptians vexed us, and our fa-THEN "came the children of Is-rael, even the whole congrega-tion, into the desert of Zin in the 1453. Heb. found us, Ex. 18. 8. thers: 6 ch. 33, 36. 16 And when we cried unto the first month: and the people abode in Kadesh; and Miriam died there, and was buried there. LORD, he heard our voice, and "sent Gen. 46, 6, Acts 7, 15, an angel, and hath brought us forth out of Egypt: and, behold, we are in Kadesh, a city in the uttermost b Ex. 15, 20, ch. 26, 59, Ex. 19, 40 and was buried there.

2 'And there was no water for the congregation: 'and they gathered themselves together against Moses and against Aaron.

3 'And the people 'chode with Moses, and spake, saying, Would God that we had died 'when our brethern died before the Loun! FEx. 1, 11, 6 Ex. 17. 1. Ac. Deut. 26, 6, Acts 7, 19, of thy border:

17 b Let us pass, I pray thee, through
thy country: we will not pass through d ch. 16, 19, Ez. 2. 23. thy country: we will not pass through the fields, or through the vineyards, neither will we drink of the water of the wells: we will go by the king's high way, we will not turn to the right hand nor to the left, until we have passed thy borders. 18 And Edom said unto him Thou shalt not pass by me, lest I come out against thee with the & 3, 7, Ex. 3, 2, & 14, 19, & 23, 20, & 33, 2, Ex. 17. 2. f ch. 11. 1, 33. & 14. 37. & 16. 32, 35, 49. 800 ch. 21. thren died before the LORD! 22. Deut. 2. 27. 4 And "why have ye brought up the congregation of the Lord into # Er 17 9 this wilderness, that we and our cattle should die there? 5 And wherefore have ye made us to come up out of Egypt, to bring us in unto this evil place? it is no place of seed, or of figs, or of vines, or of pomegranates; neither is there sword. 19 And the children of Israel said 19 And the children of israel said unto him, We will go by the high way: and if I and my cattle drink of thy water, 'then I will pay for it: I will only, without doing any thing else, go through on my any water to drink. e Deut. 2, 6, 6 And Moses and Aaron went from the presence of the assembly unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, and they fell upon their faces: and the glory of the feet. 20 And he said, <sup>4</sup>Thou shalt not go through. And Edom came out against him with much people, and 4 Judg, 11. A 16, 4, 22, 45. Lord appeared unto them. ch. 14. 10. 7 ¶ And the Lord spake unto Moses, with a strong hand.
21 Thus Edom refused to give saying, 8 \*Take the rod, and gather thou See Deut. 2, 27, 29, Israel passage through his border: wherefore Israel /turned away from Fx. 17. 5. Aaron thy brother, and speak ye unto the rock before their eyes; and it shall give forth his water, and thou shalt bring forth to them f Dont. 2. 4, 5, 8, Judg, 11, 22 ¶ And the children of Israel, even the whole congregation, jour-Neh. 9, 15, Ps.78,15,16, & 105, 41, & 114, 8, Is. 43, 20, & 48, 21, neved from "Kadesh, "and came <sup>g</sup> ch. 33, 37, water out of the rock: so thou shalt unto mount Hor. 4 ch. 21. 4. give the congregation and their beasts drink. 23 And the Lord spake unto Moses and Aaron in mount Hor, by the coast of the land of Edom, saying, 9 And Moses took the rod "from before the LORD, as he commanded m ch. 17, 10. Gen. 25. 8. ch. 27. 13. & 31. 2. Deut. 32. 24 Aaron shall be 'gathered unto his people: for he shall not enter him. 10 And Moses and Aaron gathered into the land which I have given unto the children of Israel, because the congregation together before the 50. 4 ver. 12. \*ye rebelled against my \*word at the water of Meribah. " Ps. 106, 33, rock, and he said unto them. "Hear now, yo rebels; must we fetch you water out of this rock? 4 Heb. 25 Take Aaron and Eleazar his ch. 33. 38, Den. 32, 50, 11 And Moses lifted up his hand, son, and bring them up unto mount and with his rod he smote the rock and with his rod he smote the rock twice: and "the water came out abundantly, and the congregation drunk, and their beasts also.

12 ¶ And the Lord spake unto Moses and Aaron, Because "ye be-Hor: <sup>e</sup> Ex. 17. 6. Deut. 8, 15. 1 Cor. 10. 4. 26 And strip Aaron of his gar-ments, and put them upon Eleazar P ch. 27, 14. Dout, 1.37, & 3.26, & 52, 51, his son; and Aaron shall be gathered unto his people, and shall

die there.

	ple bitten by fiery serpents. NUMBE	RS, XXI. Sihon is o	vercome.
OHRIST 1453.	27 And Moses did as the LORD commanded: and they went up into mount Hor in the sight of all the	12 ¶ From thence they removed, and pitched in the valley of Zared.	Before OHRIST 1402
** Ex. 29, 29, 30,	congregation.  28 **And Moses stripped Aaron of	13 From thence they removed, and pitched on the other side of Arnon, which is in the wilderness that com-	' Deu. 2, 13,
1452. * eh. 33. 38. Deut. 10. 6. & 32. 50.	his garments, and put them upon Eleazar his son; and "Aaron died there in the top of the mount: and	eth out of the coasts of the Amorites: for Arnon is the border of Moab, be-	t ch. 22, 36, Judg. 11,
å 32, 50,	Moses and Eleazar came down from the mount. 29 And when all the congregation	tween Moab and the Amorites.  14 Wherefore it is said in the book of the wars of the Lord, 2 What he	18. 2 Or, Vaheb in Suphah.
* So Dent. 34, 8,	saw that Aaron was dead, they mourned for Aaron thirty days, even all the house of Israel.	did in the Red sea, and in the brooks of Arnon,  15 And at the stream of the brooks	•
	CHAPTER XXI.  I seroal with some lose destroy the Canaanites at Hormon. 4 The people murmuring are plaqued with fary serpents. 17 They repenting are headed by a bream serpent. 10 Student Journeys of the I practices. 21 Silvon is overcome, 35 and 09.	that goeth down to the dwelling of Ar, and slieth upon the border of Mosb.  16 And from thence they went to	"Dout. 2. 18, 29. 3 Heb. leansth.
1452,	are healed by a brasen serpent. 10 Sundry journeys of the Israelites. 21 Sihon is over- come, 33 and 0g. AND when aking Arad the Canaan-	Beer: that is the well whereof the Lord spake unto Moses, Gather the people together, and I will give them	Judg. 9. 21.
ch. 33, 40, See Judg. 1, 16, ch. 13, 21,	AND when king Arad the Canaan- ite, which dwelt in the south, heard tell that Israel came by the way of the spies: then he fought	water.  17 ¶ Then Israel sang this song, 4 Spring up, O well; 5 sing ye un-	Fx. 15. 1. Ps. 105. 2. & 106. 12.
Gen. 28, 20,	way of the spies; then he fought against Israel, and took some of them prisoners.	to it: 18 The princes digged the well, the	& 106, 12, 4 Heb, Ascend. 5 Or, ausper.
Judg. 11. 30.	2 And Israel vowed a vow unto the LORD, and said, If thou wilt indeed deliver this people into my hand, then	nobles of the people digged it, by the direction of the lawgiver, with their staves. And from the wilder-	<sup>4</sup> Is. 33, 22,
² Lev. 27.,28.	8 And the Lord hearkened to the voice of Israel, and delivered up the	ness they went to Mattanah: 19 And from Mattanah to Nahaliel: and from Nahaliel to Bamoth:	
2 That is,	Canaanites; and they utterly destroyed them and their cities: and he called the name of the place <sup>2</sup> Horman.	20 And from Bamoth in the valley, that is in the country of Moab, to the top of Pisgah, which looketh	6 Heb. field. 7 Or, The hill.
struction. ch. 20, 22, & 33, 41,	4 And they journeyed from mount Hor by the way of the Red sea, to /compass the land of Edom: and	*toward *Jeshimon, 21 ¶ And bIsrael sent messengers unto Sihon king of the Amorites.	ch. 23, 28, 8 Or, The wilderness.
f Judg. 11, 18, 3 Or, grieved,	the soul of the people was much 34 discouraged because of the way.  5 And the people spake against	saying,  22 'Let me pass through thy land; we will not turn into the fields, or into the vineyards; we will not drink	<sup>1</sup> Deut, 2, 26, 27. Judg, 11, 19,
4 Heb. shortened, Ex. 6. 9. 9 Ps. 78. 19.	God, and against Moses, *Wherefore have ye brought us up out of Egypt to die in the wilderness? for there	of the waters of the well: but we will go along by the king's high way.	ch. 20, 17.
& Ex. 16. 3. & 17. 3. i ch. 11. 6.	is no bread, neither is there any water; and our soul loatheth this light bread.	until we be past thy borders. 23 d And Sihon would not suffer Israel to pass through his border: but Sihon gathered all his people toge-	d Deut. 29.7.
1 Cor. 10. 9. Deut. 8, 15.	6 And the Lord sent flery serpents among the people, and they bit the people; and much people of Israel died.	ther, and went out against Israel into the wilderness: 'and he came to Ja-	* Deut. 2. 32.
** Ps. 78. 34.	people; and much people of Israel died. 7 1 "Therefore the people came to Moses, and said, We have sinned, for "we have spoken against the	haz, and fought against Israel.	Judg.11,20. f Deut. 2, 33. & 29. 7. Josh. 12, 1,
<sup>o</sup> Ex. 8, 8, 28, 1 Sam. 12. 19. 1 Kin, 13, 6,	LORD, and against thee; pray unto the LORD, that he take away the serpents from us. And Moses	edge of the sword, and possessed his land from Arnon unto Jabbok, even unto the children of Ammon: for the border of the children of Am-	Josh. 12, 1, 2, & 24, 8, Neh, 9, 22, Ps. 135, 10,
Acts 8, 24,	prayed for the people.  8 And the Lord said unto Moses, Make thee a flery serpent, and set it	mon was strong.  25 And Israel took all these cities: and Israel dwelt in all the cities of	11. & 136, 19. Amos 2. 9.
	upon a pole: and it shall come to pass, that every one that is bitten, when he looketh upon it, shall live.	the Amorites, in Heshbon, and in all the villages thereof.	9 Heb. daughters.
<sup>9</sup> 2 Kin,18.4. John 3, 14, 15.	9 And Moses made a screent of brass, and put it upon a pole, and it came to pass, that if a screent had bitten any man, when he beheld the	26 For Heshbon was the city of Si- hon the king of the Amorites, who had fought against the former king of Moab, and taken all his land out of his hand, even unto Arnon.	-
f ab. 33, 43.	serpent of brass, he lived.	27 Wherefore they that speak in proverbs say, Come into Heshbon, let the city of Sihon be built and	
r ch. 33, 44,	forward, and pitched in Oboth.  11 And they journeyed from Oboth, and pitched at 5 [je-sbarim, in the wilderness which is before Mosh to	prepared: 28 For there is a fire gone out of	# Jer. 48. 45, 46. h Deut. 2. 9,
of Abarim.		Heshbon, a flame from the city of Si- hon: it hath consumed *Ar of Moab,	10

Balak se	ndeth for Balaam. NUMBER	RS, XXII. His second message obtain	neth him.
Before CHRIST 1452.	and the lords of the high places of Arnon.	rewards of divination in their hand; and they came unto Balaam, and spake unto him the words of Balak.	Before CHRIST 1452.
' Judg. 11. 24. 1 Kin. 11. 7, 33.	29 Wee to thee, Moab! thou art undone, O people of 'Chemosh: he hath given his sons that escaped, and his daughters, into captivity unto Sihon king of the America.	8 And he said unto them, Lodge here this night, and I will bring you word again, as the Lord shall speak	f vor. 19.
2 Kin, 23, 13, Jer. 48, 7, 13,	80 We have shot at them; Heshbon is perished even bunto Dibon, and we	unto me: and the princes of Moab abode with Balaam. 9 And God came unto Balaam, and	3 yer. 20.
<sup>1</sup> Jer. 48, 18, 22, 1 Is, 15, 2,	have laid them waste even unto No- phah, which reacheth unto Medeba. 31 Thus Israel dwelt in the land	said, What men <i>are</i> these with thee?  10 And Balaam said unto God, Balak the son of Zippor, king of Moab,	Gen. 20. S.
<sup>m</sup> ch. 32. 1. Jer. 48. 32.	of the Amorites.  82 And Moses sent to spy out "Jaazer, and they took the villages thereof, and drove out the Amorites that	hath sent unto me, saying, 11 Behold, there is a people come out of Egypt, which covereth the face of the earth: come now, curse me them;	
* Deut. 3, 1, 4 29, 7,	were there. 33 ¶ "And they turned and went up by the way of Bashan: and Og the king of Bashan went out against	peradventure <sup>2</sup> I shall be able to over- come them, and drive them out. 12 And God said unto Balaam, Thou shalt not go with them; thou shalt not	2 Heb. I shall pre- vall in Aghting against him.
* Josh,13,12.	them, he, and all his people, to the battle at Edrei. 34 And the Lord said unto Moses,	shalt not go with them; thou shalt not curse the people: for they are blessed. 18 And Balaam rose up in the morn- ing, and said unto the princes of Ba- lak, Get you into your land: for the	t ch. 23. 20. Rom. 11.
F Deut. S. 2.	PFear him not: for I have delivered him into thy hand, and all his people, and his land; and thou	Lord refuseth to give me leave to go with you.	
F ver. 24. Ps. 135, 10, 11. & 136, 20,	shaft do to him as thou didst unto Sihon king of the Amorites, which dwelt at Heshbon. 35 'So they smote him, and his	14 And the princes of Moab rose up, and they went unto Balak, and said, Balaam refuseth to come with us.  15 ¶ And Balak sent yet again	
Deu. 3. 9,4,	sons, and all his people, until there was none left him alive: and they possessed his land.	princes, more, and more honourable than they.  16 And they came to Balaam, and	
	CHAPTER XXII.  1 Balak's first message for Balaam is refused.  15 His second message obtainath him. 22 An angel would have stain him, if his ass had not saved him. 36 Balak entertaineth him.	said to him, Thus saith Balak the son of Zippor, Let nothing, I pray thee, hinder thee from coming unto me: 17 For I will promote thee unto	3 Heb. Be not thou letted from grs.
eh. 33, 48,	AND the children of Israel set forward, and pitched in the	very great honour, and I will do whatsoever thou sayest unto me: m come therefore, I pray thee, curse	™ vor. 6.
5 Judg, 11. 25.	plains of Moab on this side Jordan by Jericho. 2 ¶ And b Balak the son of Zippor saw all that Israel had done to the	me this people.  18 And Balaam answered and said unto the servants of Balak, "If Balak would give me his house full of	" ch. 24. 13,
* Ex. 15. 15.	Amorites.  3 And Moab was sore afraid of the people, because they were many: and	lak would give me his house full of silver and gold, "I cannot go be- yond the word of the Lord my God, to do less or more.	* 1 Kin. 22. 14. 2 Chr. 18. 13.
d ch. 31, 8. Josh, 13,21.	Moab was distressed because of the children of Israel.  4 And Moab said unto 4 the elders	19 Now therefore, I pray you, **tarry ye also here this night, that I may know what the LORD will say unto	F ver. 8, .
	of Midian, Now shall this company lick up all that are round about us, as the ox licketh up the grass of the field. And Balak the son of Zippor	me more.  20 <sup>q</sup> And God came unto Balaam at night, and said unto him, If the men come to call thee, rise up, and	₹ wor. 9.
Deut. 23, 4, Josh. 13,22, & 24, 9,	was king of the Moabites at that time. 5 He sent messengers therefore unto Balaam the son of Beor to Pethor,	go with them; but 'yet the word which I shall say unto thee, that shalt thou do.	ver. 35. ch. 23. 12, 26. & 24. 13,
Neh. 13.1,2. Mic. 6, 5, 2 Pet. 2. 15, Jude 11, Rev. 2. 14,	which is by the river of the land of the children of his people, to call him, saying, Behold, there is a people come out from Egypt: behold, they cover	21 And Balaam rose up in the morning, and saddled his ass, and went with the princes of Moab. 22 ¶ And God's anger was kindled	
f See ch. 23. 7. Deut. 23. 4. 2 Heb. eye. f ch. 23. 7.	the 2 face of the earth, and they abide over against me: 6 Come now therefore, I pray thee, feurse me this people; for they are	because he went: and the angel of the Lord stood in the way for an adversary against him. Now he was riding upon his ass, and his two	* Ex. 4, 24,
	too mighty for me: peradventure I shall prevail, that we may smite them, and that I may drive them out of the land: for I wot that he	servants were with him.  23 And the ass saw the angel of the Lord standing in the way, and	* Sec 2 Kin. 6, 17. Dan. 10. 7.
	out of the land; for I wot that he whom thou blessest is blessed, and he whom thou cursest is cursed.  7 And the elders of Moab and the	his sword drawn in his hand: and the ass turned aside out of the way, and went into the field: and Ba- ham smote the ass, to turn her	Acts 22. 9. 2 Pet. 2. 16. Jude 11.
A 1 Sam. 9. 7, 8.	elders of Midian departed with the	into the way.	<u> </u>

	el opposeth Balaam. NUMBEI	RS, XXIII. Balak's	sacrifice.
OHRIST 1472	24 But the angel of the Lord stood in a path of the vineyards, a wall being on this side, and a wall on that side. 25 And when the ass saw the angel	that shall I speak. 89 And Balaam went with Balak, and	Before OHRIST 1459. 2 Or, A city
	of the Lord, she thrust herself unto the wall, and crushed Balaam's foot against the wall: and he smote her again.	40 And Balak offered oxen and sheep, and sent to Balaam, and to the princes that were with him. 41 And it came to pass on the mor-	of streets.
	28 And the angel of the Lorn went further, and stood in a narrow place, where vos no way to turn either to the right hand or to the left. 27 And when the ass saw the angel of the Lorn, she fell down under	row, that Balak took Balaam, and brought him up into the 'high places of Baal, that thence he might see the utmost part of the people.  CHAPTER XXIII.  1, 13, 28 Balak's sarrifes. 7, 18 Balaam's	/ Deut, 12, 2,
*2 Pet, 2, 16,	of the LORD, she fell down under Balaam: and Balaam's anger was kindled, and he smote the ass with a staff. 28 And the LORD opened the mouth	AND Balam said unto Balak, A Build me here seven altars, and prepare me here seven oxen	* ver. 29,
	of the ass, and she said unto Balaam, What have I done unto thee, that thou hast smitten me these three times? 29 And Balaam said unto the ass, Because thou hast mocked me: I	and seven rams.  2 And Balak did as Balaam had spoken; and Balak and Balaam b offered on every altar a bullock	è ver. 14, 30.
"Pro. 12. 10.	would there were a sword in mine   hand, "for now would I kill thee.   30 "And the ass said unto Balaam,	and a ram.  8 And Balaam said unto Balak, Stand by thy burnt offering, and I will go: peradventure the Lord will	• ver. 15.
2 Heb. who hast ridden upon me.	Am not I thine ass, 2 upon which thou hast ridden sever since I was	come to meet me: and whatsoever he sheweth me I will tell thee. And	d ch. 94. 1.
S Or, sucr since thes wast, &c. See Gen.	thine unto this day? was I ever wont to do so unto thee? And he said, Nay.  31 Then the Lord opened the eyes of Belom and he was the angel of	she went to an high place. 4 'And God met Balaam: and he said unto him, I have prepared se- ven altars, and I have offered upon	8 Or, he west solitary. • ver. 16.
91. 19. 2 Kin. 6.17. I uko 24.16, 31. • Ex. 34. 8.	of Balaam, and he saw the angel of the Lord standing in the way, and his sword drawn in his hand: and he bowed down his head, and fell	beery altar a bullock and a ram.  5 And the Lord put a word in Balaam's mouth, and said, Return unto Balak, and thus thou shalt speak.	/ ver. 16, ch. 22, 35, Deu. 18, 18, Jer. 1, 9,
4 Or, bored himself.	flat on his face.  82 And the angel of the Lord said unto him, Wherefore hast thou smit-	6 And he returned unto him, and, lo, he stood by his burnt sacrifice, he, and all the princes of Moab. 7 And he took up his parable,	
5 Heb, to be an adver- eary unto thee.	ten thine ass these three times? behold, I went out sto withstand thee, because thy way is sperverse before me:	and said, Balak the king of Moab hath brought me from Aram, out of the mountains of the east, say-	ver. 18, ch. 21, 3, 15, 23, Job 27, 1, & 29, 1,
<sup>5</sup> 2 Pet. 2. 14, 15,	33 And the ass saw me, and turned from me these three times: unless she had turned from me, surely now also I had slain thee, and saved her allve.	ing, *Come, curse me Jacob, and come, 'defy Israel.  8 *How shall I curse, whom God hath not cursed? or how shall I defy, whom the Lorp hath not defied?	Ps. 78. 2. Ezek. 17. 2. Mic. 2. 4. Hab. 2. 6. A ch. 22. 6, 11. 17. I Sam. 17.
* 1 Sam. 15. 24, 30. & 26. 21. 2 Sam. 12. 13.	84 And Balaam said unto the angel of the Lord, °I have sinned; for I knew not that thou stoodest in the way against me: now therefore, if it 6 displease thee, I will get me back	9 For from the top of the rocks I see him, and from the hills I behold him: 10, 'the people shall dwell alone, and "shall not be reckoned amount the retire."	10. 1 Is. 47. 12, 13. 1 Den. 33. 28. Ex. 33. 16.
Job 34. 31, 32. 6 Heb, be evil in thine eyes,	again. 35 And the angel of the Lorn said unto Balaam, Go with the men: d but only the word that I	among the nations.  10 "Who can count the dust of Jacob, and the number of the fourth part of Israel? Let ame die the death of the righteous, and let my	Ezra 9. 2. Eph. 2. 14. Gen. 13.16. & 22. 17. 4 Heb. my
d ver. 20.	shall speak unto thee, that thou shalt speak. So Balaam went with the princes of Balak.  36 ¶ And when Balak heard that	last end be like his!  11 And Balak said unto Balaam, What hast thou done unto me? P1 took thee to curse mine enemics,	soul, or, my life. Pn. 118, 15, Pch. 22, 11, 17, & 24, 10.
Gen. 14. 17.	Balaam was come, he went out to meet him unto a city of Moab, which is in the border of Arnon,	and, behold, thou hast blessed them altogether. 12 And he answered and said, <sup>q</sup> Must	7 ch. 22, 38,
	which is in the utmost coast. 87 And Balak said unto Balaam,	I not take heed to speak that which the Loro hath put in my mouth?	
ver. 17. ch. 24. 11. A ch. 23. 26.	Did I not earnestly send unto thee to call thee? wherefore camest thou not unto me? am I not able indeed	13 And Balak said unto him, Come, I pray thee, with me unto another place, from whence thou mayest see	
& 24, 13, 1 Kin, 22, 14,	to promote thee to honour?  88 And Balaam said unto Balak, Lo, I am come unto thee: have I now any	them: thou shalt see but the utmost part of them, and shalt not see them all: and curse me them from thence.	
2 Chr. 18, 13.	power at all to say any thing? * the	14 ¶ And he brought him into the	

Balaam	's parable
Before OHRIST 1452. 2 Or, The	field of gah, 'as offered every al
hal.	15 And here by meet the 16 And
ver. 5. ch, 22, 35,	oput a v Go again 17 And hold, he and the And Bal the Lor 18 And
f Judg. 3. 20.	and said hearken
* 1 Sam. 15. 29. Mal. 3. 6. Rom, 11.29. Tit. 1. 2. Jam. 1. 17.	19 "Go should 1 that he and sha spoken.

Zophim, to the top of <sup>2</sup>Pis-and built seven altars, and a bullock and a ram on

NUMBERS, XXIV.

i he said unto Balak, Stand thy burnt offering, while I

s Lord vonder. the LORD met Balaam, and word in his mouth, and said, n unto Balak, and say thus.

I when he came to him, be-stood by his burnt offering, princes of Moab with him, lak said unto him, What hath p spoken?

d he took up his parable, d, 'Rise up, Balak, and hear; unto me, thou son of Zippor:

od is not a man, that he lie; neither the son of man, should repent: hath he said, all he not do it? or hath he and shall he not make it good?

20 Behold, I have received com-mandment to bless: and "he hath

" Gen. 12, 2, & 22, 17, ch. 22, 12, blessed; and I cannot reverse it.
21 He hath not beheld iniquity FRom. 4.7.8. 21. He nath not bened inquity in Jacob, neither hath he seen perverseness in Israel: "the Lorn his fold is with him, and the shout of a king is among them.
22 God brought them out of Egypt; he hath as it were "the strength of \* Ex. 13, 21, & 29, 45, 46, & 33, 14,

an unicorn.

e Ps. 89, 15.

b ch. 24. 8.

8 Or, in.

d Ps. 31. 19.

ver. 12, ch. 22, 38, 1 Kin. 22,

A ver. 13.

i ch. 21, 20.

4 ver. 1.

Den. 33, 17. Job 39, 10, 11. 23 Surely there is no enchantment <sup>3</sup>against Jacob, neither is there any divination against Israel: according to this time it shall be said of Jacob and of Israel, What hath God wrought!

24 Behold, the people shall rise up 'as a great lion, and lift up himself den. 49. 9. as a young lion: The shall not lie down until he eat of the prey, and drink the blood of the slain. f Gen. 49, 27,

25 ¶ And Balak said unto Balaam, Neither curse them at all, nor bless them at all.

26 But Balaam answered and said unto Balak, Told not I thee, saying, All that the Lord speaketh, that I must do?

27 ¶ And Balak said unto Balaam. 27 7 And Barks said thro Jackson, A Come, I pray thee, I will bring thee unto another place; peradventure it will please God that thou mayest curse me them from thence,

28 And Balak brought Balaam unto the top of Peor, that looketh itoward Jeshimon.

29 And Balaam said unto Balak, \*Build me here seven altars, and prepare me here seven bullocks and seven rams

30 And Balak did as Balaam had said, and offered a bullock and a ram on every altar.

## CHAPTER XXIV.

1 Balaam, leaving divinations, prophesieth the happiness of Israel. 10 Balak in anger dis-misseth him. 15 He prophesieth of the Star of Jacob, and the destruction of some nations.

AND when Balaam saw that it pleased the LORD to bless Israel, he went not, as at "other times, 2 to

seek for enchantments, but he set his face toward the wilderness. his face toward the wilderness.

2 And Balaam lifted up his eyes, and he saw Israel babding in his tents according to their tribes; and 'the Spirit of God came upon him.

8 And he took up his parable, and said, Balaam the son of Beor hath said, and the man by whose eyes are open hath said:

are open nath said:

4 He hath said, which heard the words of God, which saw the vision of the Almighty, 'falling into a trance, but having his eyes open:

5 How goodly are thy tents, O Jacob,

and thy tabernacles, O Israel!

6 As the valleys are they spread forth, as gardens by the river's side, fas the trees of lign aloes swhich the Lord hath planted, and as cedar trees beside the waters.

7 He shall pour the water out of his buckets, and his seed shall be in many waters, and his king shall be higher than 'Agag, and his kingdom shall be exalted.

8 'God brought him forth out of Egypt; he hath as it were the strength of an unicorn: he shall meat up the nations his enemics, and shall "break their bones, and pierce them through with his arrôws

9 PHe couched, he lay down as a lion, and as a great lion; who shall stir him up? Blessed is he that blesseth thee, and cursed is he that curseth thee.

10 ¶ And Balak's anger was kindled against Balaam, and he 'smote his hands together: and Balak said unto Balaam, 'I called thee to curse mine enemies, and, behold, thou hast altogether blessed them these three times.

11 Therefore now flee thou to thy place: 'I thought to promote thee unto great honour; but, lo, the Lord hath kept thee back from honour.

12 And Balaam said unto Balak, Spake I not also to thy messengers

Spake I not also to thy messengers which thou sentest unto me, saying, 13 "If Balak would give me his house full of silver and gold, I cannot go beyond the commandment of the LORD, to do either good or bad of mine own mind; but what the LORD salth, that will I meak? I speak?

14 And now, behold, I go unto my people: come therefore, and "I will advertise thee what this people shall do to thy people in the latter days

15 T And he took up his parable. and said, Balaam the son of Beor hath said, and the man whose eyes are open hath said:

16 He hath said, which heard the words of God, and knew the knowledge

Balaam prophesieth. CHRIST

1452. eh. 23. 3.15. 2 Heb, to the meding of enchant-ments.

ch. 2, 2, &c. ch. 11, 25, 1 Sam. 10. 10. 2 19, 20, 23, 2 Chr. 15, 1,

ch. 23, 7, 18.

38. 7, 18. 3 Heb. who had his eyes shuf, but now opened. 8 Soo 1 Sam. 19, 2i. Ezek. 1, 28, Dan. 8, 18, 410, 15, 16, 2 Cor. 12, 2, 3, 4. Hov. 1, 10, 17.

/Ps. 1. 3. Jer. 17. 8. 9 Ps. 104, 16. A Jer. 51, 13, Rev. 17, 1, 15, 18am.15.9. # 2 Bam. 5.

12. 1 Chr. 14. 2. l ch. 23, 22, m ch, 14, 9, \* Ps. 2. 9. Is. 38. 13. Jer. 50. 17. Ps. 45. 5. Jor. 50. 9. P Gen. 49, 9,

Gen. 12, 3, Feek, 21. 14, 17. & 22, 13. ch, 23, 11. Deut, 23,

Jent. 25, 4, 5, Josh. 24, 9, 10. Neh. 13. 2. t ch. 22, 17,

m ch 92 16

" Mic. 6, 5, Bev. 2, 14, Gen. 49. 1. Dan. 2. 28. & 10. 14.

ver. 3, 4,

Townsla	www.itath NIIMDEDG	VVV VVVI anhanadam and	Adolostas
Before	<del></del>	XXV, XXVI. whoredom and	Before
CHRIST	of the most High, which saw the vision of the Almighty, falling into	saw it, he rose up from among the	CHRIST
1452.	a dummer has been been ble owner onem t	I now we will be a sense of the selection of the selectio	1482.
* Rev. 1. 7.	17 "I shall see him, but not now: I shall behold him, but not nigh: there shall come a Star out of Jacob, and a Scoptre shall rise out of Israel, and shall "smite the cor- ners of Mosb, and destroy all the	his hand; 8 And he went after the man of	
<sup>3</sup> Matt. 2. 2. Rev. 22, 16.	there shall come a Star out of	Israel into the tent, and thrust both	
Gen. 49. 10. Ps. 110. 2.	of Israel and shall 2 smite the cor-	of them through, the man of Israel, and the woman through her belly. So 'the plague was stayed from the children of Israel.	
2 Or. emite	ners of Moab, and destroy all the	So the plague was stayed from the	° Ps. 106. 30.
through the	children of Sheth.  18 And Edom shall be a posses-	children of Israel.  9 And p those that died in the plague	P Deut. 4. 3.
Moab, 2 Sam, 8, 2,	sion, Seir also shall be a possession	were twenty and four thousand.	1 Cor. 10. 8.
Jer. 48, 45, 4 2 Sam. 8.	for his enemies; and Israel shall do valiantly.	10 % And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying,	
Pa. 60. 8, 9, 12,	19 Out of Jacob shall come he that	11 Phinchas, the son of Eleazar.	7 Ps. 106, 30.
9, 12, Gen. 49, 10.	shall have dominion, and shall destroy him that remaineth of the city.	the son of Aaron the priest, nath	
	20 T And when he looked on Ama-	turned my wrath away from the children of Israel, while he was zea-	
8 Or, the first of the	lek, he took up his parable, and said, Amalek was the first of the nations;	lous for my sake among them, that	2 Heb. with
nutions that warred	but his latter end *shall be that he	I consumed not the children of Israel in "my jealousy.	my scal: See 2 Cor. 11, 2,
against	perish for ever	in 'my jealousy. 12 Wherefore say, 'Behold, I give	Ex. 20, 5. Deut, 32,
Israel, Ex. 17, 8,	21 And he looked on the Kenites, and took up his parable, and said,	unto him my covenant of peace:  13 And he shall have it, and this	16, 21. 1 Kin. 14.
4 Or, shall be even to destruction.	Strong is thy dwellingplace, and thou	seed after him, even the covenant	22. Ps. 78, 58,
Ez. 17, 14,	puttest thy nest in a rock.  22 Nevertheless 5 the Kenite shall	of "an everlasting priesthood; be- cause he was "zealous for his God,	Ezek. 16.
1 8am. 15, 3, 8.	be wasted, cuntil Asshur shall carry	and made an atonement for the	Zeph. 1. 18. & 3. 8.
8 Hob. Kain, Gen. 15. 19.	thee away captive.  23 And he took up his parable, and	children of Israel.  14 Now the name of the Israelite	'Mal. 2. 4, 5.
6 Or, how long shall it be ere	said, Alas, who shall live when God	that was slain, even that was slain	# See 1 Chr.
Asshur	doeth this! 24 And ships shall come from the	with the Midlanitish woman, was Zimri, the son of Salu, a prince of a	6. 4, &c. Ex. 40. 15,
carry thee away cap-	coast of Chittim, and shall afflict	schief house among the Simeonites.	* Acts 22, 3, Rom. 10, 2,
five? f Gen. 10. 4. Dan. 11. 30.	Asshur, and shall afflict "Eber, and he also shall perish for ever.	15 And the name of the Midianitish woman that was slain was Cozbi,	7 Heb. 2, 17. 3 Heb. house
# Gen. 10.	25 And Balaam rose up, and went	the daughter of 'Zur; he was head over a people, and of a chief house	of a father.
21, 25,	25 And Balaam rose up, and went and Areturned to his place: and Balak also went his year	over a people, and of a chief house	ch. 31. 8. Josh. 13. 21.
ch. 31, 8,	Balak also went his way.	in Midian, 16 ¶ And the Lord spake unto	
	CHAPTER XXV.  1 Israel at Shittim commit whoredom and idol-	Moses, saving,	
	1 Israel at Shittim commit whoredom and idol- atry, 6 Phinchas killeth Zimri and Cozhi, 10 God therefore giveth him an everlasting priest- bood, 16 The Midianites are to be vezed.	17 Vex the Midianites, and smite them:	4 ch. 31, 2.
	hood. 16 The Midianites are to be reaed.	18 For they yex you with their b wiles.	b ch. 31. 16. Rev. 2. 14.
ch. 33, 49, Josh. 2, 1,	AND Israel abode in "Shittim, and b the people began to commit	wherewith they have beguiled you in the matter of Peor, and in the matter	
Mic. 6. 5.	wholedom with the daughters of	of Cozbi, the daughter of a prince of	
1 Cor. 10. 8. Josh, 22, 17. Ps. 106, 28.	2 And they called the people unto	Midian, their sister, which was slain in the day of the plague for Peor's sake.	
Hos. 9, 10,	the sacrifices of their gods: and the	- "	
<sup>d</sup> Ex. 34. 15, 16.	people did eat, and bowed down to their gods.	CHAPTER XXVI.  1 The sum of all Israel is tuken in the plains	
1 Cor. 10. 20.	3 And Israel joined himself unto Baal-peor: and the anger of the	1 The sum of all Israel is taken in the plains of Monh. 12 The lave of dividing among them the suheritance of the land. 5 The families and number of the Lavites. 33 None were left of them which were numbered at Sinai,	
Ex. 20. 5. /Ps. 106, 29.	LORD was kindled against Israel.	and number of the Levites, 63 None were left of them which were numbered at Singi	
	4 And the Lord said unto Moses.	out traise and Joshua.	
Josh. 22, 17.	Take all the heads of the people, and hang them up before the Lord	AND it came to pass after the plague, that the Lord spake unto Moses and unto Eleazar the	
h ver. 11.	and hang them up before the LORD against the sun, a that the flerce	unto Moses and unto Eleazar the	
Deu. 13, 17.	anger of the Lord may be turned away from Israel.	son of Aaron the pricest, saying, 2 "Take the sum of all the con-	a Ex. 30. 12.
Ex. 18. 21,	5 And Moses said unto the judges	gregation of the children of Israel,	& 38, 25, 26, ch. 1, 2,
25. Ex. 32, 27.	of Israel, Slay ye every one his men that were joined unto Baal-peor.	from twenty years old and upward, throughout their fathers' house, all	<sup>5</sup> ch. 1. 3.
k Ex. 32, 27. Deut. 13, 6, 9, 13, 15,	6 ¶ And, behold, one of the children of Israel came and brought	that are able to go to war in Israel.	
	dren of Israel came and brought unto his brethren a Midianitish wo-	3 And Moses and Eleazar the priest spake with them in the plains of	* ver. 63.
	man in the sight of Moses, and in	MONO DV JOSOND <i>NEAT</i> Jerieno, Enving, i	ch, 22, 1. & 31, 12.
i Joel 2, 17.	the sight of all the congregation of the children of Israel, who were	4 Take the sum of the people, from twenty years old and upward; as	& 33, 48. & 35, 1.
	weeping before the door of the ta-	the lord "commanded Moses and	d ch. 1, 1,
** Ps. 106. 30. ** Ex. 6. 25.	bernacle of the congregation. 7 And "when Phinehas," the son of	the children of Israel, which went	
AIR: V. BU.	A And when Phinenas, the son of	· · ·	

The sum	of all Israel NUMBER	S, XXVI. taken in the plains of	f Moab.
Before CHRIST	5 T Reuben, the eldest son of Is-	28 7 Of the sons of Issachar after	Before CHRIST
1452.	rael: the children of Reuben; Ha- noch, of whom cometh the family of	their families: of Tola, the family of the Tolaites: of Pua, the family	1462.
Gen. 46, 8.	the Hanochites: of Pallu, the family	of the Punites:	Gen. 46.13. 1 Chr. 7. 1.
Ex. 6. 14. 1 Chr. 5. 1.	of the Palluites:	24 Of *Jashub, the family of the Jashubites: of Shimron, the family	1 Chr. 7. 1. 2 Or, Phuvah.
	6 Of Hezron, the family of the Hezronites: of Carmi, the family of	of the Shimronites.	Phuvah.
	the Carmites.	25 These are the families of Is-	
	7 These are the families of the	sachar according to those that were	
	Reubenites: and they that were numbered of them were forty and	numbered of them, threescore and four thousand and three hundred.	
	three thousand and seven hundred	26 ¶ Of the sons of Zebulun after	Gen. 46. 14.
	and thirty. 8 And the sons of Pallu; Eliab.	their families: of Sered, the family	
	9 And the sons of Eliab; Nemuel,	of the Sardites: of Elon, the family of the Elonites: of Jahleel, the fa-	
	and Dathan, and Abiram. This is that Dathan and Abiram, which	mily of the Jahleelites.	
ch. 16. 1, 2.	were famous in the congrega-	27 These are the families of the	
	tion, who strove against Moses and	Zebulunites according to those that were numbered of them, threescore	
	against Aaron in the company of Korah, when they strove against the	thousand and five hundred.	
	Lord:	28 T the sons of Joseph after	f Gen. 46, 20.
ch. 16. 32, 35.	10 And the earth opened her mouth, and swallowed them up to-	their families were Manasseh and Ephraim.	l
<i></i>	mouth, and swallowed them up to- gether with Korah, when that com-	29 Of the sons of Manasseh: of	1
	pany died, what time the fire de-	Machir, the family of the Ma-	Josh. 17. 1. 1 Chr. 7. 14.
	voured two hundred and fifty men:	chirites: and Machir begat Gilead: of Gilead come the family of the	15.
ch. 16. 38. See 1 Cor.	And they became a sign.  11 Notwithstanding the children	Gileadites.	
10. 6. 2 Pet. 2. 6.	of Korah died not.	80 These are the sons of Gilcad:	
Ex. 6. 21. 1 Chr.6. 22.	12 ¶ The sons of Simeon after	of "Jeezer, the family of the Jeezerites: of Helek, the family of the	"Called, Abiezer, Josh. 17, 2,
Gen. 46.10. Ex. 6. 15,	their families: of *Nemuel, the family of the Nemuelites: of Ja-	Helekites:	Josh. 17, 2, Judg. 6, 11, 24, 34,
Jemuel.	min, the family of the Jaminites: of Jachin, the family of the Ja-	81 And of Asriel, the family of the	24, 54,
1 Chr.4. 21, Jarib.	of Jachin, the family of the Ja-	Asrielites: and of Shechem, the family of the Shechemites:	
Gen.46,10,	13 Of "Zerah, the family of the	82 And of Shemida, the family of	l
Zohar.	Zarhites: of Shaul, the family of	the Shemidaites: and of Hepher, the	
	the Shaulites.  14 These are the families of the	family of the Hepherites.  33 ¶ And Zelophehad the son of	y ch. 27. 1.
	Simeonites, twenty and two thou-	Hepher had no sons, but daughters:	A 36. 11.
	sand and two hundred.	and the names of the daughters of Zelophehad were Mahlah, and Noah,	
Gen. 46.16.	15 ¶ The children of Gad after their families: of "Zephon, the family of	Hogiah, Milcah, and Tirzah.	l
Ziphion.	the Zephonites: of Haggi, the family	84 These are the families of Ma-	l
	of the Haggites: of Shuni, the family of the Shunites:	nasseh, and those that were num- bered of them, fifty and two thou-	
Or, Esbon,	16 Of <sup>2</sup> Ozni, the family of the Oz-	sand and seven hundred.	l
Gon. 46. 16.	nites: of Eri, the family of the	35 These are the sons of Eph-	1
Gen. 46.16,	Erites: 17 Of Arod, the family of the	raim after their families: of Shuthelah, the family of the Shuthal-	
Arodi.	Arodites: of Areli, the family of	thelah, the family of the Shuthal- hites: of Becher, the family of the	1 Chr. 7. 20 Bered.
	the Arelites.	Bachrites: of Tanan, the family of	Dervice
	18 These are the families of the children of Gad according to those	the Tahanites. 36 And these are the sons of Shu-	
	that were numbered of them, forty	thelah: of Eran, the family of the	1
	thousand and five hundred.	Eranites. 37 These are the families of the	
Gen. 38. 2, &c. & 46. 12.	19 ¶ The sons of Judah were Er and Onan: and Er and Onan died	sons of Ephraim according to those	
a 46. 12.	in the land of Canaan.	that were numbered of them, thirty	
1 Chr. 2. 3.	20 And the sons of Judah after	and two thousand and five hundred. These are the sons of Joseph after	
	their families were; of Shelah, the family of the Shelanites: of Pharez,	their families.	
	the family of the Pharzites: of Zerah.	88 The sons of Benjamin after	* Gen.46.21

These are the sons of Joseph after their families.

88 ¶ The sons of Benjamin after their families: of Bela, the family of the Belaites: of Ashbel, the family of the Ashbelites: of Ahiram, the family of the Ahiramites.

99 Of Shupham, the family of the Shuphamites: of Hupham, the family of the Huphamites.

40 And the sons of Bela were Ard and Naaman: of Ard, the family of the

the family of the Pharzites: of Francis, the family of the Pharzites: of Zerah, the family of the Zarhites.
21 And the sons of Pharez were; of Hezron, the family of the Hezronites: of Hamul, the family of the Hamulites.

22 These are the families of Judah according to those that were numbered of them, threescore and sixteen thousand and five hundred.

The sun	of all Israel NUMBER	RS, XXVII. taken in the plains	of Moab.
Pafore CHRIST 1402.	Ardites: and of Naaman, the family of the Naamites. 41 These are the sons of Benjamin after their families: and they that	vites: the family of the Libnites, the family of the Hebronites, the family of the Mahlites, the family of the	Before CHRIST 1452.
* Gen. 46, 23, 2 Or, Hushim.	were numbered of them were forty and five thousand and six hundred. 42 7 These are the sons of Dan after their families: of 2 Shuham, the family of the Shuhamites. These are the families of Dan after their families. 43 All the families of the Shu-	Mushites, the family of the Korathites. And Kohath begat Amram. 59 And the name of Amram's wife tous of Jochebed, the daughter of Levi, whom her mother bare to Levi in Egypt: and she bare unto Amram Aaron and Moses, and Miriam their sister.	* Ex. 2, 1, 2, & 6, 20.
	hamites, according to those that were numbered of them, were three- score and four thousand and four	sister. 60 P And unto Aaron was born Nadab, and Abihu, Eleazar, and Ithamar.	P ch. 3, 2,
/Gen. 46. 17. 1 Chr. 7. 30.	hundred. 44 ¶ /Of the children of Asher after their families: of Jimma, the family of the Jimmites: of Jesul, the family of the Jesuites: of Beriah, the family of the Berittes. 45 Of the sous of Beriah: of Ho.	61 And 'Nadab and Ablhu died, when they offered strange fire before the Lorn. 62 'And those that were numbered of them were twenty and three thousand, all males from a month old and upward: 'for they were not	F Lev. 10. 1, 2. ch. 3, 4. 1 Ohr. 24, 2. F See ch. 3, 39. F ch. 1, 49.
	45 Of the sons of Berlah: of Heber, the family of the Heberites: of Malchiel, the family of the Malchielites.	numbered among the children of Is- rael, because there was 'no inherit- ance given them among the children	f ch. 18. 20,
	46 And the name of the daughter of Asher was Sarah. 47 These are the families of the sons of Asher according to those	of Israel. 63 ¶ These are they that were numbered by Moses and Eleazar the priest, who numbered the children	Deut. 10. 9. Josh. 13. 14, S3. & 14. 3.
# Gen. 46. 21. 1 Chr. 7. 13.	that were numbered of them; who were fifty and three thousand and four hundred.  48 ¶ of the sons of Naphtali after their families: of Jahzeel, the	of Israel "in the plains of Moab by Jordan near Jericho. 64 "But among these there was not a man of them whom Moses and Aaron the priest numbered, when	* ver. 3.  z ch. 1. Deut. 2. 14, 15.
	family of the Jahzeelites: of Guni, the family of the Gunites: 49 Of Jezer, the family of the Je- zorites: of "Shillem, the family of	they numbered the children of Israel in the wilderness of Sinai. 65 For the Lord had said of them,	
k 1 Chr. 7. 13, Shallum.	zerites: of "Sinliem, the family of the Shillenites. 50 These are the families of Naph- tali according to their families: and they that were numbered of them were forty and five thousand and	They 'shall surely die in the wilderness. And there was not left a man of them, 'save Caleb the son of Jephunneh, and Joshua the son of Nun.  CHAPTER XXVII.	y ch. 14, 28, 29. 1 Cor. 10. 5, 6. 4 ch. 14, 30.
6 See ch. 1. 46.	four hundred. 51 'These were the numbered of the children of Israel, six hundred thousand and a thousand seven hun-	1 The daughters of Zelophchad suc for an in- hritance. 6 The law of inheritances. 12 Moses, being told of his death, sucth for a successor. 18 Joshua is appointed to succeed him.	
b Josh.11.23. & 14. 1.	dred and thirty. 52 ¶ And the LORD spake unto Moses, saying, 53 *Unto these the land shall be divided for an inheritance according	THEN came the daughters of "Zelophchad, the son of Hepher, the son of Gilead, the son of Machir, the son of Manasseh, of the families of Manasseh the son of Joseph: and	* ch. 26. 33. & 36. 1, 11. Josh, 17. 3.
l ch. 33. 54. 8 Hob. multiply	to the number of names.  54 To many thou shalt give the more inheritance, and to few thou	these are the names of his daugh- ters; Mahlah, Noah, and Hoglah, and Milcah, and Tirzah.	
his inho- rilance. 4 Heb. diminish his inho-	shalt 'give the less inheritance: to every one shall his inheritance be given according to those that were numbered of him.	2 And they stood before Mosos, and before Eleazar the priest, and before the princes and all the congregation, by the door of the tabernacle of the	
ritance.  m ch. 33. 54. & 34. 13. Josh.11. 23. & 14. 2.	55 Notwithstanding the land shall be <sup>36</sup> divided by lot: according to the names of the tribes of their fa- thers they shall inherit.	congregation, saying, 3 Our father b died in the wilder- ness, and he was not in the company of them that gathered themselves	b ch. 14. 35. & 26. 61, 65.
8 Gan 46 11	56 According to the lot shall the possession thereof be divided between many and few. 57 ¶ "And these are they that	together against the LORD in the company of Korah; but died in his own sin, and had no sons.  4 Why should the name of our fa-	° ch. 16, 1, 2.
Ex. 6. 16, 17, 18, 19. 1 Chr. 6. 1, 16,	ter their families: of Gershon, the	ther be <sup>2</sup> done away from among his family, because he hath no son? <sup>2</sup> Give unto us therefore a possession	2 Heb. dimi- nished. d Josh, 17, 4,
	family of the Gershonitos: of Ko- hath, the family of the Kohath- ites: of Merari, the family of the Merarites.	among the brethren of our father.  5 And Moses brought their cause before the Lord.	Ex. 18, 15,

CHRIST 1487. / cb. 36, 2

6 T And the LORD spake unto

Moses, saying,
7 The daughters of Zelophehad speak right: 'thou shalt surely give them a possession of an inheritance among their father's brettren; and thou shalt cause the inheritance of their father to pass unto them.

8 And thou shalt speak unto the children of Israel, saying, If a man die, and have no son, then ye shall cause his inheritance to pass unto his daughter.

9 And if he have no daughter, then ye shall give his inheritance unto his brethren

10 And if he have no brethren, then ye shall give his inheritance unto his father's brethren.

11 And if his father have no bre-11 And II his lather have no bre-thren, then ye shall give his inhe-ritance unto his kinsman that is next to him of his family, and he shall possess it: and it shall be unto the children of Israel a statute of judgment, as the LORD commanded

Moses. 12 ¶ And the Lord said unto Moses, AGet thee up into this mount Abarim, and see the land which I have given unto the children of

Israel.

13 And when thou hast seen it, thou also shalt be gathered unto

thou and small to grantered that they people, as Aaron thy brother was gathered.

14 For ye \*rebelled against my commandment in the desert of Zin, in the strife of the congregation, to sanctify me at the water before their eyes: that is the \*water of Meribah

in Kadesh in the wilderness of Zin. 15 ¶ And Moses spake unto the

Lord, saying, 16 Let the Lord, "the God of the spirits of all flesh, set a man over

the congregation, 17 " Which may go out before them, and which may go in before them, and which may lead them out, and which may bring them in; that the congregation of the Lord be not "as sheep which have no shepherd.

18 ¶ And the Lord said unto Moses, Take thee Joshua the son of Nun, a man Pin whom is the spirit, and Play thine hand upon him:

19 And set him before Eleazar the

priest, and before all the congrega-tion; and give him a charge in their sight.

20 And 'thou shalt put some of thine honour upon him, that all the congregation of the children of Israel t may be obedient.

21 " And he shall stand before Eleazar the priest, who shall ask counsel for him after the judgment of Urim before the Lord: yat his word shall they go out, and at his word they shall come in, both he, and all the

children of Israel with him, even all

the congregation.

22 And Moses did as the Lord commanded him: and he took Joshua, and set him before Eleazur the priest, and before all the congregation. gregation:

23 And he laid his hands upon him. and gave him a charge, as the LORD commanded by the hand of Moses.

CHAPTER XXVIII.

1 Offerings are to be observed. 3 The continual burnt offering. 9 The affering on the salbath, 11 on the new moons, 16 at the passover, 26 in the day of firstfruits.

AND the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

2 Command the children of Israel and say unto them, My offering, and and say into them, my oriering, what "my bread for my sacrifices made by fire, for 2a sweet savour unto me, shall ye observe to offer unto me in their due season.

3 And thou shalt sav unto them. This is the offering made by fire which ye shall offer unto the LORD; two lambs of the first year without spot 3 day by day, for a continual burnt offering.

4 The one lamb shalt thou offer in the morning, and the other lamb

shalt thou offer at even;

5 And a tenth part of an ephan of flour for a dimeat offering, mingled with the fourth part of an hin of beaten oil.

6 It is fa continual burnt offering. which was ordained in mount Sinai for a sweet savour, a sacrifice made by fire unto the LORD.

7 And the drink offering thereof shall be the fourth part of an hin for the one lamb: "in the holy place shalt thou cause the strong wine to be poured unto the LORD for a drink offering.

8 And the other lamb shalt thou offer at even: as the meat offering of the morning, and as the drink offering thereof, thou shalt offer it, a sacrifice made by fire, of a sweet sayour unto the LORD.

9 ¶ And on the sabbath day two lambs of the first year without spot, and two tenth deals of flour for a meat offering, mingled with oil, and the drink offering thereof:

10 This is Athe burnt offering of every sabbath, beside the continual burnt offering, and his drink offer-

ing.
11 ¶ And in the beginnings of your months ye shall offer a burnt offering unto the LORD; two young bullocks, and one ram, seven lambs of the first year without spot;

12 And three tenth deals of flour for a meat offering, mingled with oil, for one bullock; and two tenth deals of flour for a meat offering, mingled with oil, for one ram;

13 And a several tenth deal of flour

CHRIST 1452.

A 21. 7.

\* Lev. 3. 11. & 21. 6, 8. Mal. 1. 7, 12.

2 Heb. a savour of my rest. 6 Ex. 29. 38.

3 Heb.

4 Heb.
between the
two evenings,
Ex. 12, 6. Ex. 16, 36, ch. 15, 4, d Lov. 2. 1. Ex. 29, 40, Ex. 29, 42, See Amos 5, 25,

# Ex. 29, 42,

h Ezek, 46, 4.

i ch. 10, 10, 1 Sam, 20, 5. 1 Chr. 23. 31. 2 Chr. 2. 4. 2 Chr. 2. 4. Exrs 3. 5. Neh. 10. 33. Is. 1. 13, 14. Exek. 45. 17. & 46. 6. Hos. 2. 11. Col. 2. 16. s ch. 15, 4,

øch. 35, 29,

k ch. 33, 47. Dout. 3, 27, & 32, 49, & 34, 1.

4 ch. 20, 12, en. 20. 12, 24. Deut. 1. 37, & 32, 51. Ps. 106, 32.

m ch. 16. 22. Heb. 12. 9.

\* Deut, 31, 2, 1 Sam, 8, 20, & 18, 13, 2 Chr. 1, 10, º 1 Kin. 22, 17. Zech. 10, 2. Matt. 9, 36. Mark 6, 31.

9 Deut. 34.9. \* Deut. 31. 7. Rec ch. 11. 17, 28. f Josh, 1, 16,

26. 1 Sam. 23. 9. & 30. 7. \* Ex. 28, 30. Josh. 9, 14, 1 Sam, 22, 10, 13, 15,

ch. 20, 24, 28. & 31. 2. Dout. 10. 6.

1 Ex. 17. 7.

FGen. 41, 38, Judg. 3, 10. & 11, 29, 1 Sam. 16, 13, 18,

17, 28, 1 Sam. 10, 6, 9, 2 Kin, 2, 15,

" Josh, 1, 16, 17. " See Josh, 9, 14. Judg, 1, 1, & 20, 18, 23,

Solemn .	feasts NUMBEL	RS, XXIX. and their	offerings.
Before CHRIST	mingled with oil for a meat offering unto one lamb; for a burnt offering	81 Ye shall offer them beside the	Before CHRIST
1489.	of a sweet savour, a sacrifice made	continual burnt offering, and his meat offering, ("they shall be unto you without blemish) and their drink	1452.
	by fire unto the LORD.  14 And their drink offerings shall	offerings.	* ver. 19.
	14 And their drink offerings shall be half an hin of wine unto a bullock, and the third part of an hin unto a ram, and a fourth part	CHAPTER XXIX.	
	hin unto a ram, and a fourth part of an hin unto a lamb: this is	1 The affering at the feast of trumpets, 7 at the day of afflicting their souls, 18 and on the eight days of the feast of tabernacles.	
	the burnt offering of every month	AND in the seventh month, on the	
<i>l</i> ver, 22,	throughout the months of the year.  15 And one kid of the goats	AND in the seventh month, on the first day of the month, ye shall have an holy convocation; ye shall do no servile work: "it is a day of	
ch. 15, 24,	for a sin offering unto the LORD shall be offered, beside the conti-	do no servile work: "it is a day of blowing the trumpets unto you.	* Lev. 23, 24.
	nual burnt offering, and his drink offering.	2 And ye shall offer a burnt offer- ing for a sweet sayour unto the	
** Ex. 19. 6,	16 "And in the fourteenth day of	Lord; one young bullock, one ram, and seven lambs of the first year	
18. Lov. 23. 5. ch. 9. 3.	the first month is the passover of the Lord.	and seven lambs of the first year without blemish:	
ch. 9. 3. Dout. 16. 1. Ezek, 45.	17 "And in the fifteenth day of this month is the feast: seven days shall	3 And their meat offering shall be of flour mingled with oil, three tenth	
21. Lev. 23, 6.	unleavened bread be eaten.	deals for a bullock, and two tenth	
Ex. 12. 16. Lev. 23. 7.	18 In the first day shall be an holy convocation; ye shall do no	deals for a ram, 4 And one tenth deal for one lamb,	
	manner of servile work therein: 19 But ye shall offer a sacrifice	throughout the seven lambs:  5 And one kid of the goats for a	
	made by fire for a burnt offering unto the LORD: two young bul-	sin offering, to make an atonement for you:	
	19 But ye shall offer a sacrifice made by fire for a burnt offering unto the Lord; two young bullocks, and one rain, and seven lambs of the first year: Pthey shall be unto you without blemish:  20 And their meat offering shall be of flour mingled with oil; three tenth deals shall ye offer for a	6 Beside the burnt offering of the month, and his meat offering, and	6 ch. 28, 11.
P vor. 31. Lev. 22. 20. ch. 29, 8.	unto you without blemish:	the daily burnt offering, and his meat offering, and their drink offer-	rch. 28. 3.
Deu, 15, 21.	be of flour mingled with oil: three	ings, daccording unto their manner,	d ch. 15. 11,
	tenth deals shall ye offer for a bullock, and two tenth deals for a	for a sweet savour, a sacrifice made	12,
	ram; 21 A several tenth deal shalt thou	by fire unto the LORD.  7 ¶ And ve shall have on the tenth  day of this seventh month an holy	* Lov. 16. 29. & 23. 27.
	offer for every lamb, throughout the	day of this seventh month an holy convocation; and ye shall fafflict	/ Ps. 35, 13,
f ver. 15.	seven lambs: 22 And one goat for a sin offering,	your souls: ye shall not do any work therein:	Is, 58. 5.
	to make an atonement for you.  28 Ye shall offer these beside	8 But ye shall offer a burnt offer- ing unto the Lord for a sweet sa-	
	the burnt offering in the morning, which is for a continual burnt of-	vour; one young bullock, one ram, and seven lambs of the first year;	
	fering.	they shall be unto you without	ø ch. 28. 19.
	24 After this manner ye shall offer daily, throughout the seven days,	blemish:   9 And their meat offering shall be	
	the meat of the sacrifice made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the	of flour mingled with oil, three tenth deals to a bullock, and two tenth	
	LORD: it shall be offered beside the continual burnt offering, and his	deals to one ram, 10 A several tenth deal for one	
	drink offering.	lamb, throughout the seven lambs:	
Ex. 12, 16, & 13, 6, Lev. 23, 8,	25 And on the seventh day ye shall have an holy convocation; ye	11 One kid of the goats for a sin offering; beside the sin offering of	4 Lev. 16.
	shall do no servile work.  26 ¶ Also in the day of the first-	atonement, and the continual burnt offering, and the meat offering of it,	3, 5.
Ex. 23, 16, a 34, 22, Lov. 23, 10,	fruits, when ye bring a new meat offering unto the Loan, after your weeks be out, ye shall have an holy convocation; ye shall do no servile	and their drink offerings.  12 ¶ And on the fiftcenth day of	(Lov. 23. 34.
15. Deu. 16. 10. Acts 2. 1.	weeks be out, ye shall have an holy	the seventh month ye shall have an	Den. 16. 13, Ezek, 45,
	work:	serviie work, and ye shall keep a	25.
	27 But ye shall offer the burnt offer- ing for a sweet savour unto the	feast unto the LORD seven days:  13 And *ye shall offer a burnt of-	4 Exra 3. 4.
<sup>‡</sup> See Lev. 23, 18, 19,	ing for a sweet savour unto the LORD; 'two young bullocks, one ram, seven lambs of the first year;	fering, a sacrifice made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the Lord; thir-	
	28 And their meat offering of flour	teen young bullocks, two rams, and	
	mingled with oil, three tenth deals unto one bullock, two tenth deals	they shall be without blemish:	
	unto one ram, 29 A several tenth deal unto one	14 And their meat offering shall be of flour mingled with oil, three tenth	
	lamb, throughout the seven lambs; 30 And one kid of the goats, to	deals unto every bullock of the thir- teen bullocks, two tenth deals to	
	make an atonement for you.	each ram of the two rams,	١

Before CHRIST 1472

I ver. 3, 4, 9,

\* ver, 18,

15 And a several tenth deal to each lamb of the fourteen lambs:

16 And one kid of the goats for a sin offering; beside the continual burnt offering, his meat offering, and

his drink offering.

17 ¶ And on the second day ve shall offer twelve young bullocks, two rams, fourteen lambs of the first year

without spot:
18 And their meat offering and their drink offerings for the bullocks, for the rams, and for the lambs, shall be according to their number, after the

manner :

10. ch. 15, 12, d 28, 7, 14, 19 And one kid of the goats for a sin offering; beside the continual

a sin offering; peane the continuation burnt offering, and the meat offering thereof, and their drink offerings. 20 ¶ And on the third day eleven bullocks, two rams, fourteen lambs of the first year without blemish; 21 And their meat offering and their

drink offerings for the bullocks, for the rams, and for the lambs, shall be according to their number, "after the manner:

22 And one goat for a sin offering; beside the continual burnt offering, and his meat offering, and his drink offering.

23 T And on the fourth day ten bullocks, two rams, and fourteen lambs of the first year without blemish:

24 Their meat offering and their drink offerings for the bullocks, for the rams, and for the lambs, shall be according to their number, after the manner:

25 And one kid of the goats for a sin offering; beside the continual burnt offering, his meat offering, and his drink offering.

26 ¶ And on the fifth day nine bullocks, two rams, and fourteen lambs of the first year without spot:

27 And their meat offering and their drink offerings for the bullocks, for the rams, and for the lambs, shall be according to their number, after the manner:

28 And one goat for a sin offering; beside the continual burnt offering, and his meat offering, and his drink

29 ¶ And on the sixth day eight bullocks, two rams, and fourteen lambs of the first year without blemish:

80 And their meat offering and their drink offerings for the bullocks, for the rams, and for the lambs, shall be according to their number, after the

31 And one goat for a sin offering; beside the continual burnt offering, his meat offering, and his drink of-

fering.
32 ¶ And on the seventh day seven bullocks, two rams, and fourteen lambs of the first year without blemish:

88 And their meat offering and their drink offerings for the bullocks, for the rams, and for the lambs, shall be according to their number, after the manner:

84 And one goat for a sin offering; beside the continual burnt offering, his meat offering, and his drink of-

fering.
85 ¶ On the eighth day ye shall have a "solemn assembly: ye shall do no

servile work therein:

36 But ye shall offer a burnt offer-36 But ye shall ofter a burnt offering, a sacrifice made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the Lord: one bullock, one ram, seven lambs of the first year without blemish:

37 Their meat offering and their drink offerings for the bullock, for the ram, and for the lambs, shall be

according to their number, after the manner:

88 And one goat for a sin offering; beside the continual burnt offering, and his meat offering, and his drink

89 These things ye shall 2do unto the Lord in your est feasts, beside your yows, and your freewill offerings, for your burnt offerings, and for your meat offerings, and for your drink offerings, and for your peace offerings.

40 And Moses told the children of Israel according to all that the LORD commanded Moses.

CHAPTER XXX. 1 Vows are not to be broken. 3 The exception of a maid's vow. 6 Of a wife's. 9 Of a widow's, or her that is divorced.

AND Moses spake unto athe heads of the tribes concerning the children of Israel, saying, This is the thing which the LORD hath com-

manded. 2 b If a man vow a vow unto the LORD, or swear an oath to bind his soul with a bond; he shall not break his word, he shall do accord-ing to all that proceedeth out of his mouth.

3 If a woman also vow a vow unto the LORD, and bind herself by a bond, being in her father's house in

her youth; 4 And her father hear her vow, and her bond wherewith she hath bound her soul, and her father shall hold his peace at her: then all her vows shall stand, and every bond wherewith she hath bound her soul shall stand.

5 But if her father disallow her in the day that he heareth; not any of her vows, or of her bonds wherewith she hath bound her soul, shall stand: and the LORD shall forgive her, because her father disallowed her.

6 And if she had at all an husband, when 4she vowed, or uttered ought out of her lips, wherewith she bound her soul;

7 And her husband heard it, and held his peace at her in the day that he

CHRIST 1452,

2 Or, offer. <sup>o</sup> Lev. 23. 2. 1 Chr. 23. 1 Chr. 23. 31. 2 Chr. 31.3. Ezra 3. 5. Neh. 10. 33. Is. 1. 14. P Lev. 7. 11.

& 22, 21, 23,

ch. 1. 4, 16,

b Lev. 27. 2. Dou. 23. 21. Judg. 11. 30, 35. Eccles. 5.4. Lev. 5, 4. Matt. 14, 9, Acts 23, 14, 3 Heb. professe, Ps. 55. 20.

Job 22, 27, Ps. 22, 25, & 50, 14, & 66, 13, 14, & 116, 14, 18. Nah. 1. 15.

4 Heb, her wows were upon her, Ps. 56, 12,

Before CHRIST 1459. 4 Gen. 2. 14.

heard it: then her vows shall stand, and her bonds wherewith she bound her soul shall stand.

8 But if her husband disallowed her on the day that he heard it: then he shall make her yow which she vowed, and that which she ut-tered with her lips, wherewith she bound her soul, of none effect: and the LORD shall forgive her.

 9 But every vow of a widow, and of her that is divorced, wherewith they have bound their souls, shall stand against her.

10 And if she vowed in her husband's house, or bound her soul by

a bond with an oath; 11 And her husband heard it, and held his peace at her, and disallowed her not: then all her vows shall stand, and every bond wherewith she bound her soul shall stand.

12 But if her husband hath utterly made them void on the day he heard them; then whatsoever proceeded out of her lips concerning her vows, or concerning the bond of her soul, shall not stand: her husband hath made them void; and the LORD shall forgive her.

13 Every vow, and every binding oath to afflict the soul, her husband may establish it, or her husband may make it void.

14 But if her husband altogether hold his peace at her from day to day; then he establisheth all her vows, or all her bonds, which are upon her: he confirmeth them, be-cause he held his peace at her in the day that he heard them.

15 But if he shall any ways make them void after that he hath heard them; then he shall bear her ini-

quity.

16 These are the statutes, which
commanded Moses, between a man and his wife, between the father and his daughter, being yet in her youth in her father's house.

### CHAPTER XXXI.

1 The Midanites are spoiled, and Balaam slain. 13 Moses is wroth with the officers, for saving the women alive. 19 How the soldiers, with their captives and spoil, are to be pur-fied. 25 The proportion whereby the prey is to be divided. 48 The voluntary oblation unto the treasury of the Lord.

AND the Lord spake unto Moses, saying, 2 "Avenge the children of Israel of

ch. 25, 17,

the Midianites: afterward shalt thou be gathered unto thy people.

3 And Moses spake unto the people, saving, Arm some of yourselves unto the war, and let them go against the Midianites, and avenge the LORD of Midian.

4 2 Of every tribe a thousand, throughout all the tribes of Israel, shall ye send to the war.

5 So there were delivered out of the

every tribe, twelve thousand armed for war.

6 And Moses sent them to the war. Phinehas the son of Eleazar the priest, to the war, with the holy instruments, and "the trumpets to blow in his hand.

7 And they warred against the Midianites, as the Lord command-ed Moses; and 4 they slew all the males

Maies. 8 And they slew the kings of Midian, beside the rest of them that were slain; namely, fErl, and Rekem, and Zur, and Hur, and Reba, five kings of Midian: Balaam also the son of Beor they slew with the sword.

9 And the children of Israel took all the women of Midian captives, and their little ones, and took the spoil of all their cattle, and all their

spoil of all their cattle, and all their flocks, and all their goods. 10 And they burnt all their cities wherein they dwelt, and all their goodly castles, with fire. 11 And \*they took all the spoil, and all the prey, both of men and of

beasts.

12 And they brought the captives, and the prey, and the spoil, unto Moses, and Eleazar the priest, and unto the congregation of the children of Israel, unto the camp at the plains of Moab, which are by Jordan near Jericho.

13 ¶ And Moses, and Eleazar the priest, and all the princes of the congregation, went forth to meet them without the camp.

14 And Moses was wroth with the officers of the host, with the captains over thousands, and captains over hundreds, which came from the <sup>2</sup>battle.

15 And Moses said unto them, Have

ye saved 'all the women alive? 16 Behold, \*these caused the children of Israel, through the counsel of Balaam, to commit trespass against the Lord in the matter of Peor, and "there was a plague among the congregation of the Lord.

17 Now therefore "kill every male among the little ones, and kill every woman that hath known man by

lying with 8him. 18 But all the women children, that have not known a man by lying with

him, keep alive for yourselves.

19 And do ye abide without the camp seven days: whosoever hath killed any person, and pwhosoever hath touched any slain, purify both yourselves and your captives on the third day, and on the seventh day.

20 And purify all your raiment, and all 4that is made of skins, and all work of goats' hair, and all things

made of wood. 21 ¶ And Eleazar the priest said unthousands of Israel, a thousand of to the men of war which went to the

CHRIST 1492.

4 ch. 10. 0.

d Deu. 20.13. Judg. 21.11. 1 Sam. 27.9. 1 Kin. 11. 15, 16. \* See Judg. 6. 1, 2, 33. / Josh 19 21 # Josh 13.72.

& Day, 20.14.

2 Heb. host of war.

i Bee Deut. 20, 14, 1 Sam, 15, 9, \$ ch. 25. 2. ch. 21. 14. 2 Pet. 2. 15. Rev. 2. 14. \* ch. 25. 9.

a Judg. 21.

8 Heb. a male.

° ch. 5. 2.

P ch. 10, 11,

4 Heb. in

6 ch. 27, 13,

2 Heb.
A thousand
of a tribe,
a thousand
of a tribe.

How the	prey NUMBER	S, XXXII. is to be	divided.
Before CHRIST 1452.	hattle, This is the ordinance of the law which the LORD commanded Moses;	40 And the persons were sixteen thousand; of which the Lord's tribute was thirty and two persons.	Before CHRIST 1452
-	22 Only the gold, and the silver, the brass, the iron, the tin, and the	was the Lord's heave offering unto	-
	lead, 28 Every thing that may abide the fire, ye shall make $it$ go through the	Eleazar the priest, sas the Lord com- manded Moses. 42 And of the children of Israel's	y See ch. 18, 8, 19,
¢ ch. 19, 9, 17,	fire, and it shall be clean: neverthe- less it shall be purified with the water of separation: and all that abideth not the fire ye shall make	half, which Moses divided from the men that warred, 43 (Now the half that pertained un- to the congregation was three hun-	
* Lev. 11, 23,	go through the water.  24 And ye shall wash your clothes on the seventh day, and ye shall be clean, and afterward ye shall come	to the congregation was three hundred thousand and thirty thousand and seven thousand and five hundred sheep,  44 And thirty and six thousand	
	into the camp. 25 ¶ And the Lord spake unto	beeves, 45 And thirty thousand asses and	
2 Heh. of the captivity.	Moses, saying, 26 Take the sum of the prey that was taken, both of man and of beast, thou, and Eleazar the priest, and the	five hundred,  46 And sixteen thousand persons;)  47 Even "of the children of Israel's half, Moses took one portion of fifty,	* ver. 80.
' Josh, 22, 8, 1 Sam, 30,	chief fathers of the congregation: 27 And 'divide the prey into two parts; between them that took the	both of man and of beast, and gave them unto the Levites, which kept the charge of the tabernacle of the Lord;	
	war upon them, who went out to battle, and between all the congre- gation: 28 And levy a tribute unto the Lord	as the Lord commanded Moses, 48 ¶ And the officers which were over thousands of the host, the cap- tains of thousands, and captains of	
f See ver. 30,	of the men of war which went out to battle: 'one soul of five hun- dred, both of the persons, and of the	hundreds, came near unto Moses: 49 And they said unto Moses, Thy servants have taken the sum of the	
& ch. 18, 26.	beeves, and of the asses, and of the sheep: 29 Take it of their half, and give it	men of war which are under our <sup>2</sup> charge, and there lacketh not one man of us.	2 Heb.
	unto Eleazar the priest, for an heave offering of the Lord.	50 We have therefore brought an oblation for the LORD, what every man hath <sup>8</sup> gotten, of jewels of gold,	3 Heb.
* See ver. 42,47. \$ Or, goats.	half, thou shalt take "one portion of fifty, of the persons, of the beeves, of the asses, and of the stocks, of all	chains, and bracelets, rings, carrings, and tablets, ato make an atonement for our souls before the Lord.	found.  Ex. 30, 12, 16,
eh. 3, 7, 8, 25, 31, 36, & 18, 3, 4.	manner of beasts, and give them unto the Levites, "which keep the charge of the tabernacle of the Lord.	51 And Moses and Eleazar the priest took the gold of them, even all wrought jewels.	
# 18, 3, 1,	81 And Moses and Eleazar the priest did as the Lord commanded Moses. 82 And the booty, being the rest of	52 And all the gold of the 4 offering that they offered up to the Lord, of the captains of thousands, and of the captains of hundreds, was	4 Heb. heave offering.
	the prey which the men of war had caught, was six hundred thousand and seventy thousand and five thou- sand sheep,	sixteen thousand seven hundred and fifty shekels.  53 (For bthe men of war had taken	b Deu. 20,14,
	33 And threescore and twelve thou- sand beeves, 34 And threescore and one thou-	spoil, every man for himself.) 54 And Moses and Eleazar the priest took the gold of the captains of thou-	
	sand asses, 35 And thirty and two thousand persons in all, of women that had not known man by lying with him.	sands and of hundreds, and brought it into the tabernacle of the congre- gation, 'for a memorial for the chil- dren of Israel before the Lord.	° Ex. 30. 16.
	36 And the half, which was the por- tion of them that went out to war, was in number three hundred thou-	CHAPTER XXXII.  1 The Reubenites and Gadites sue for their inheritance on that side Jordun. 6 Moses re-	
	sand and seven and thirty thousand and five hundred sheep: 37 And the Lord's tribute of the	proveth them. 16 They offer him conditions to his content. 33 Hoses assigneth them the land. 39 They conquer it.	
	sheep was six hundred and three- score and fifteen. 38 And the beeves were thirty and six thousand; of which the Lorn's	the children of Reupen and the children of Gad had a very great multitude of cattle: and when they saw the land of a Jazer, and the	e ch, 21, 32,
	tribute was threescore and twelve.  39 And the asses were thirty thousand and five hundred; of which the	land of Gilcad, that, behold, the place was a place for cattle; 2 The children of Gad and the chil-	Josh,13,25, 2 Sam, 24,5
	Lord's tribute was threescore and	dren of Reuben came and spake unto	1

dren of Reuben came and spake unto Moses, and to Eleazar the priest, and

one.

The Re	ubenites and Gadites NUMBEI	is, XXXII. sue for their inh	eritance.
Before OHBIST	unto the princes of the congregation, saying,	have inherited every man his inheritance.	Before OHRIST
14/19.	8 Ataroth, and Dibon, and Jazer, and Nimrah, and Heshbon, and E- lealeh, and Shebam, and Nebo, and	19 For we will not inherit with	1489.
vor. 36, Beh-nim- rak	lealeh, and Shebam, and Nebo, and	them on yonder side Jordan, or for- ward; f because our inheritance is fallen to us on this side Jordan east-	f yer, 83.
ver. 88, Shibmah	4 Even the country which the Lord	fallen to us on this side Jordan east- ward.	Josh, 19, 1,
l ver. 38, Baal-	smote before the congregation of Is-	20 ¶ And "Moses said unto them,	*Deut, 3, 18,
meen.	rael, is a land for cattle, and thy servants have cattle:	If ye will do this thing, if ye will go armed before the Lord to war,	Josh, 1, 14,
ch. 21, 24,	5 Wherefore, said they, if we have	21 And will go all of you armed over	
	found grace in thy sight, let this land be given unto thy servants for	Jordan before the Lord, until he hath driven out his enemies from	
	a possession, and bring us not over Jordan.	before him, 22 And *the land be subdued before	#Thomat # 00
	6 T And Moses said unto the chil-	the Lord: then afterward ye shall	Deut. 3, 20, Josh. 11, 23, & 18, 1,
	dren of Gad and to the children of	return, and be guiltless before the LORD, and before Israel; and this	Josh. 22, 4,
	dren of Gad and to the children of Reuben, Shall your brethren go to war, and shall ye sit here?	mind shall be your possession before	15, 16, 18, Josh 1, 15
<sup>2</sup> Hob. break.	7 And wherefore 2 discourage ye the heart of the children of Israel from	the Lord. 23 But if ye will not do so, behold, ye	15, 16, 18, Josh. 1, 15, & 13, 8, 32, & 24, 4, 9,
	going over into the land which the	have sinned against the Lord: and	ŀ
/ ch. 13, 3, 26,	LORD hath given them? 8 Thus did your fathers, /when I	be sure your sin will find you out. 24 Build you cities for your little	Gen. 4. 7. & 44. 16. Is. 59. 12.
Deut. 1. 22.	sent them from Kadesh-barnea to see the land.	ones, and folds for your sheep; and do that which hath proceeded out of	b vor. 16, 34,
4 ch. 13, 24, 31,	9 For when they went up unto the	your mouth.	
Deut. 1. 24, 28.	valley of Eshcol, and saw the land, they discouraged the heart of the children of Israel, that they should	25 And the children of Gad and the children of Reuben spake unto	
	children of Israel, that they should	Moses, saying, Thy servants will do as my lord commandeth.	
	not go into the land which the LORD had given them.	26 °Our little ones, our wives, our	*Josh, 1, 14,
ch, 11, 11, 21.	10 And the Lord's anger was kin- dled the same time, and he sware,	flocks, and all our cattle, shall be there in the cities of Gilcad:	
Dout. 1, 34,	saying,	27 <sup>d</sup> But thy servants will pass over,	d Josh. 4, 12.
k ch, 11, 28,	11 Surely none of the men that came up out of Egypt, * from twenty	every man armed for war, before the Lord to battle, as my lord saith.	
29. Deut. 1. 35.	years old and upward, shall see the land which I sware unto Abraham,	28 So concerning them Moses com-	* Josh, 1, 13
	unto Isaac, and unto Jacob; because they have not swholly fol-	manded Eleazar the priest, and Jo- shua the son of Nun, and the chief	
t ch. 14. 21, 30.	cause they have not wholly fol- lowed me:	fathers of the tribes of the children of Israel:	
3 Heb. fulfilled	12 Save Caleb the son of Jephunneh the Kenezite, and Joshua the son of	29 And Moses said unto them, If the children of Gad and the children	
after me.  th, 14, 24, Deut. 1, 36,	Nun: "for they have wholly followed	of Reuben will pass with you over Jordan, every man armed to battle,	
Josh, 14, 8, 9.	the Lord. 13 And the Lord's anger was kin-	Jordan, every man armed to battle, before the Lord, and the land shall	
	dled against Israel, and he made	be subdued before you; then ye shall give them the land of Gilead for a	
* ch. 14, 33, 34, 35.	them "wander in the wilderness forty years, until "all the generation, that	possession:	
° ch. 26. 61, 65.	had done evil in the sight of the LORD, was consumed.	30 But if they will not pass over with you armed, they shall have pos-	
	14 And, behold, ye are risen up in	sessions among you in the land of	
	14 And, behold, ye are risen up in your fathers' stead, an increase of sinful men, to augment yet the perce anger of the Lord toward	Canaan. 31 And the children of Gad and the	
P Deut. 1, 34.	p flerce anger of the LORD toward Israel.	children of Reuben answered, saying, As the LORD hath said unto thy scr-	
9 Deu, 30.17.	15 For if ye turn away from after	vants, so will we do.	
Josh, 22.16, 18, 2 Chr.7.19.	him, he will yet again leave them in the wilderness; and ye shall destroy	32 We will pass over armed before the Lord into the land of Canaan,	
& 15, 2,	all this people.	that the possession of our inheritance	
	16 ¶ And they came near unto him, and said, We will build sheepfolds	on this side Jordan <i>may be</i> our's. 33 And Moses gave unto them, even	/ Dout. 3.
	here for our cattle, and cities for our little ones:	to the children of Gad, and to the children of Reuben, and unto half	12,—17. & 29. 8. Josh, 12, 6,
<sup>r</sup> Josh. 4. 12, 13.	17 But 'we ourselves will go ready	the tribe of Manasseh the son of	Josh, 12, 6, & 13, 8, & 22, 4,
	armed before the children of Israel, until we have brought them unto	Joseph, the kingdom of Sihon king of the Amorites, and the kingdom of	ch. 21, 24, 33, 35,
	their place: and our little ones shall dwell in the fenced cities because of	Og king of Bashan, the land, with the cities thereof in the coasts, even the	,
	the inhabitants of the land.	cities of the country round about.	3 ch. 33, 45,
' Josh. 22, 4.	18 We will not return unto our houses, until the children of Israel	84 ¶ And the children of Gad built Dibon, and Ataroth, and Aroer,	46. Deut. 2, 36,
		KO	1 22-11-11-1001

Two and	l forty journeys NUMBERS	S, XXXIII. of the Is	raelites.
Before CHRIST 1452	85 And Atroth, Shophan, and Jaa- ser, and Josephan,	11 And they removed from the Red sea, and encamped in the wilder-	Before CHRIST 1491.
ver. 1, 3, Jaser.	86 And Beth-nimrah, and Beth- haran, fenced cities: and folds for sheep.	ness of Sin.  12 And they took their journey out of the wilderness of Sin, and encamp-	7 Rx. 16, 1,
Nimrah. Wor. 24.	87 And the children of Reuben built Heshbon, and Elealeh, and	ed in Dophkah. 18 And they departed from Doph-	
* ch. 21, 27. * Is, 46, 1. * ch. 23, 41,	Kirjathaim, 88 And Nebo, and Baal-meon, (their names being changed,) and	kah, and encamped in Alush.  14 And they removed from A-lush, and encamped at "Rephidim,	= Ex. 17. 1.
Fee ver. 3. Ex. 23, 13, Josh, 23, 7,	Shibmah: and 2 gave other names	where was no water for the people to drink.	å 19. 2.
2 Heh, they called by	unto the cities which they builded.  89 And the children of Machir the son of Manasseh went to Gilead, and	15 And they departed from Rephi- dim, and pitched in the "wilderness	1490. * Ex. 16, 1.
names of the cities. ' Gen, 50, 23,	took it, and dispossessed the Amor- ite which was in it.	of Sinai. 16 And they removed from the	& 19. 1, 2. ch. 11. 34.
Deut. S. 12, 13, 15, Josh. 13, 31,	40 And Moses gave Gilead unto Machir the son of Manassch; and he dwelt therein.	desert of Sinai, and pitched at Kibroth-hattaavah.  17 And they departed from Kib-	2 That is, The graves of lust.
& 17. 1. Dent. 3. 14. Josh. 13. 30.	41 And Jair the son of Manasseh went and took the small towns there-	roth-hattaavah, and pencamped at Hazeroth.	<sup>2</sup> ch. 11. 85.
1 Chr. 2. 21, 22, 23.	of, and called them "Havoth-jair. 42 And Nobah went and took Ke-	18 And they departed from Hazeroth, and pitched in Rithmah.	f ch. 12, 16,
*Judg.10.4. 1 Kin. 4.13,	nath, and the villages thereof, and called it Nobah, after his own name.	19 And they departed from Rithmah, and pitched at Rimmon-parez.	
	CHAPTER XXXIII.  1 Two and forty journeys of the Israelites. 50 The Canaanites are to be destroyed.	20 And they departed from Rim- mon-parez, and pitched in Libnah. 21 And they removed from Libnah,	
	HESE are the journeys of the	and pitched at Rissah. 22 And they journeyed from Rissah,	
	forth out of the land of Egypt with their armies under the hand of Mo- ses and Aaron.	and pitched in Kehelathah. 23 And they went from Kehelathah, and pitched in mount Shapher.	
	2 And Moses wrote their goings out according to their journeys by the	24 And they removed from mount Shapher, and encamped in Hara-	
	commandment of the LORD: and these are their journeys according	dah. 25 And they removed from Hara-	
Ex. 12, 37, 1491.	to their goings out.  3 And they "departed from Rameses in the first month, on the	dah, and pitched in Makheloth.  26 And they removed from Makheloth, and encamped at Tahath.	
<sup>6</sup> Ex. 12. 2. & 13. 4.	fifteenth day of the first month; on the morrow after the passover the children of Israel went out with	27 And they departed from Tahath, and pitched at Tarah. 28 And they removed from Tarah,	
Fx. 11. 8.	an high hand in the sight of all	and pitched in Mithcah.	
d Ex. 12. 29.	the Egyptians. 4 For the Egyptians buried all their firstborn, d which the LORD had	29 And they went from Mithcah, and pitched in Hashmonah. 30 And they departed from Hashmo-	
Ex. 12, 12, & 18, 11,	firstborn, "which the LORD had smitten among them: "upon their gods also the LORD executed judg-	nah, and rencamped at Moseroth.  31 And they departed from Mose-	Dent. 10. 6.
Is. 19, 1, Rev. 12, 8, f Ex. 12, 37.	ments. 5 /And the children of Israel re-	roth, and pitched in Bene-jaakan.  32 And they removed from Bene-	* Sec Gen. 86, 27.
ø Ex. 13, 20,	moved from Rameses, and pitched in Succoth.	jaakan, and tencamped at Hor-ha- gidgad.	Deut. 10. 6. 1 Chr. 1. 42, 2 Deut. 10. 7.
- 3/4, 10, 40,	6 And they departed from Succoth, and pitched in Etham, which is in the edge of the wilderness.	33 And they went from Hor-hagid- gad, and pitched in Jotbathah. 34 And they removed from Jotba-	- arous, 10, f.
À Ex. 14, 2, 9.	7 And they removed from Etham, and turned again unto Pi-hahiroth,	thah, and encamped at Ebronah.  35 And they departed from E-	
	which is before Baal-zephon: and they pitched before Migdol.	bronah, "and encamped at Ezion- gaber.	Dont. 2. 8. 1 Kiu. 9. 26. & 22. 48.
é Ex. 14, 22, & 15, 22, 23,	8 And they departed from before Pi-hahiroth, and passed through the midst of the sea into the wilderness.	36 And they removed from Ezion- gaber, and pitched in the "wilder- ness of Zin, which is Kadesh.	1458, * ch. 20, 1, & 27, 14,
	midst of the sea into the wilderness, and went three days' journey in the wilderness of Etham, and pitched in	37 And they removed from Kadesh, and pitched in mount Hor, in the edge of the land of Edom.	<sup>7</sup> ch. 20, 22, 23, 4 21, 4,
4 Ex. 15, 27,	Marah.  9 And they removed from Marah,	38 And Aaron the priest went up	eh. 20. 25, 28,
	and *came unto Elim: and in Elim were twelve fountains of water, and threescore and ten palm trees; and	ment of the LORD, and died there,	Dout, 10. G. & 32, 50.
	they pitched there.  10 And they removed from Elim	dren of Israel were come out of the land of Egypt, in the first day of	1
<u> </u>	and encamped by the Red sea.	the fifth month.	

Refere 89 And Aaron was an hundred and 2 Command the children of Israel. and say unto them, When ye come into "the land of Canaan; (this is the land that shall fall unto you for an inheritance, even the land of Canaan; CHRIST CHRIST twenty and three years old when he 1452. 1459, died in mount Hor. 40 And "king Arad the Canaanite, which dwelt in the south in the land Gen. 17, 8, Dout, 1, 7, Pu. 78, 55, & 105, 11, Esek. 47, 14, ch. 21. 1. of Canaan, heard of the coming of naan with the coasts thereof:) the children of Israel. 8 Then your south quarter shall be from the wilderness of Zin along Josh. 15. 1, See Exck. 47, 13, &c. 41 And they departed from mount Hor, and pitched in Zalmonah. by the coast of Edom, and your south border shall be the outmost 6 ch. 21. 4. 42 And they departed from Zalmonah, and pitched in Punon.
48 And they departed from Punon, and pitched in Oboth. coast of "the salt sea eastward: Gen. 14. 8. Josh. 15. 2. 4 And your border shall turn from the south 4 to the ascent of Akrabd Josh, 15, 3, ch, 21, 10, bim, and pass on to Zin: and the going forth thereof shall be from the south "to Kadesh-barnea, and shall go on to Hazar-addar, and 44 And they departed from Oboth, and pitched in 2 Jje-abarim, in the d ch. 21, 11, 2 Or, Heaps of Abarim. border of Moab. ch, 13, 26, 45 And they departed from Iim, and pitched in Dibon-gad. 46 And they removed from Dibon-gad, and encamped in Almon'-dib-lathaim. • ch. 21. 11. / See Josh. 15. 3, 4. pass on to Azmon: feb. 33, 34, 5 And the border shall fetch a com-Gen. 15. 18. Josh. 15. 4, pass from Azmon unto the river of Jer. 48, 22, Exek. 6, 14. Egypt, and the goings out of it shall be at the sea. 47 And they removed from Almon-diblathaim, and pitched in the mountains of Abarim, before Nebo. l Kin. 8. 65. Is. 27, 12. ab, 21, 20, Dont, 32,49, 6 And as for the western border, ye shall even have the great sea for a bor-48 And they departed from the mountains of Abarim, and 'pitched in the plains of Moab by Jordan near Jericho. der: this shall be your west border.
7 And this shall be your north bor-(ab. 22. L der: from the great sea ye shall point A ch. 33, 37. out for you \* mount Hor: out for you mount Hor; shall point out your border 'unto the entrance of Hamath; and the goings forth of the border shall be to 'Zedad: 49 And they pitched by Jordan, from Beth-jesimoth even unto 3 kAbel-shitch. 13, 21, 2Kin.14,25, 9 Or, The plains of Bhittim. tim in the plains of Moab. 50 ¶ And the Lord spake unto Moses in the plains of Moab by Jordan k Ezek, 47. eh, 25, 1, Josh, 2, 1, 9 ¶ And the border shall go on to Ziphron, and the goings out of it shall be at 'Hazar-enan: this shall near Jericho, saying,
51 Speak unto the children of Isl Ezek, 47. be your north border. rael, and say unto them, When ye l Deut. 7. 1, 2. & 9. 1. Josh. 3, 17. are passed over Jordan into the land of Canaan; 10 And ye shall point out your east border from Hazar-enan to Shepham: 11 And the coast shall go down from Shepham "to Riblah, on the east side of Ain; and the border shall descend, and shall reach unto the side of the sea "of Chinnereth 52 m Then ye shall drive out all the inhabitants of the land from before Ex. 23. 24, 33, & 34. 13, Deut. 7, 2, 5, & 12, 3, Josh. 11, 12, ■ 2 Kin. 23. you, and destroy all their pictures, and destroy all their molten images, and quite pluck down all their high Jer. 39. 5. 6. 2 Heb. shoulder. places: eastward: Deut. 3. 17. Josh. 11. 2. # 19. 35. Matt. 14. 34. 53 And ye shall dispossess the in-habitants of the land, and dwell therein: for I have given you the 12 And the border shall go down to Jordan, and the goings out of it shall be at "the salt sea: this shall land to possess it.

54 And "ye shall divide the land
by lot for an inheritance among be your land with the coasts thereof o ver. 3. round about. ° ch. 26. 53, 54. 55. 13 And Moses commanded the children of Israel, saying, <sup>p</sup>This is the land which ye shall inherit by lot, which the Lorn commanded to give unto the nine tribes, and to the half your families: and to the more ye shall give the more inheritance, and F ver. 1. Josh,14,1,2, 4 Heb. mul-tiply his in-heritance. to the fewer ye shall 5 give the less inheritance : every man's inheritance b Hob. dimi-nish his in-heritance. shall be in the place where his lot falleth; according to the tribes of your fathers ye shall inherit. 55 But if ye will not drive out the inhabitants of the land from tribe: 14 9 For the tribe of the children g ch. 32, 33, Josh 14,2,3, of Reuben according to the collaren of their fathers, and the tribe of the children of Gad according to the house of their fathers, have re-ceived their inheritance; and half the tribe of Manasseh have received the innabitants of the land from before you; then it shall come to pass, that those which ye let remain of them shall be pricks in your eyes, and thorns in your sides, and shall yex you in the land where-Josh, 23,13, Judg. 2, 3, Ps. 106, 34, their inheritance: 15 The two tribes and the half tribe 36. See Ex. 23. in ye dwell.
56 Moreover it shall come to pass, have received their inheritance on this side Jordan near Jericho eastno. Ezek,28,24, that I shall do unto you, as I thought ward, toward the sunrising. to do unto them. 16 And the LORD spake unto Moses. saying,
17 These arc the names of the men CHAPTER XXXIV. 1 The borders of the land. 16 The names of the men which shall divide the land.

son of Nun.

AND the Lord spake unto Moses, saying,

which shall divide the land unto you:

"Eleazar the priest, and Joshua the

Josh. 14. 1.

Before CHRIST 14/69 ch. 1. 4. 16.

18 And ye shall take one prince of every tribe, to divide the land by inheritance.

19 And the names of the men are these: Of the tribe of Judah, Caleb

the son of Jephunneh.
20 And of the tribe of the children

of Simeon, Shemuel the son of Ammihud.

21 Of the tribe of Benjamin, Elidad the son of Chislon.

22 And the prince of the tribe of the children of Dan. Bukki the son of Jogli.

28 The prince of the children of Joseph, for the tribe of the children of Manassch, Hanniel the son

of Ephod.

24 And the prince of the tribe of the children of Ephraim, Kemuel the son of Shiphtan.

25 And the prince of the tribe of the children of Zebulun, Elizaphan

the son of Parnach.

26 And the prince of the tribe of the children of Issachar, Paltiel the son of Azzan.

27 And the prince of the tribe of the children of Asher, Ahihud the

son of Shelomi. 28 And the prince of the tribe of the children of Naphtali, Pedahel the son of Ammihud.

29 These are they whom the Lord commanded to divide the inheritance unto the children of Israel in the land of Canaan.

CHAPTER XXXV.

1 Eight and forty cities for the Leviles with their suburbs, and measure thereof. 6 Six of them are to be cities of refuge. 9 The laws of murder. 31 No satisfaction for murder.

AND the Lord spake unto Moses in the plains of Moab by Jordan

near Jericho, saying,

2 d Command the children of Israel. that they give unto the Levites of the inheritance of their possession cities to dwell in; and ye shall give also unto the Levites suburbs for the cities round about them.

3 And the cities shall they have to dwell in; and the suburbs of them shall be for their cattle, and for their goods, and for all their beasts,

4 And the suburbs of the cities. which ye shall give unto the Levites, shall reach from the wall of the city and outward a thousand cubits round about.

5 And ye shall measure from without the city on the east side two thousand cubits, and on the south side two thousand cubits, and on the west side two thousand cubits, and on the north side two thou-sund cubits; and the city shall be in the midst: this shall be to them the suburbs of the cities.

6 And among the cities which ye shall give unto the Levites there shall be beix cities for refuge, which ye shall appoint for the manslayer, that

he may flee thither: and 2 to them ye shall add forty and two cities.
7 So all the cities which ye shall give to the Levites shall be "forty and eight cities; them shall ye give

with their suburbs. 8 And the cities which ye shall give

s And the cities which ye shall give shall be of the possession of the children of Israel: 'from them that have many ye shall give many; but from them that have few ye shall give few; every one shall give of his cities unto the Levites according to his inheritance which she inheriteth.

9 ¶ And the LORD spake unto

Moses, saying, 10 Speak unto the children of Isracl, and say unto them, /When ye be come over Jordan into the land

of Canaan;
11 Then 'ye shall appoint you cities

12 Then 'ye shall appoint you cities to be cities of refuge for you; that

to be cities of refuge for you; that the slayer may fice thither, which killeth any person at unawares, 12 And they shall be unto you cities for refuge from the avenger; that the manslayer die not, until be stand before the congregation in judgment.

13 And of these cities which ye shall give 'six cities shall ye have for refinge

14 \* Ye shall give three cities on this side Jordan, and three cities shall ye give in the land of Canaan, which shall be cities of refuge.

15 These six cities shall be a refuge. both for the children of Israel, and for the stranger, and for the sojourner among them: that every one that killeth any person unawares may flee thither. 16 MAnd if he smite him with an

instrument of iron, so that he die, he is a murderer: the murderer shall

surely be put to death.

17 And if he smite him with throwing a stone, wherewith he may die, and he die, he is a murderer: the murderer shall surely be put to

death. 18 Or if he smite him with an hand weapon of wood, wherewith he may die, and he die, he is a murderer: the murderer shall surely be put to death.

19 "The revenger of blood himself shall slay the murderer: when he meeteth him, he shall slay him.

20 But of he thrust him of hatred, or hurl at him p by laying of wait, that he die;

21 Or in enmity smite him with his hand, that he die: he that smote him shall surely be put to death; for he is a murderer: the revenger of blood shall slay the murderer, when he

meeteth him.
22 But if he thrust him suddenly without enmity, or have cast upon him any thing without laying of wait.

Before CHRIST 1451.

2 Heb. above the ye shall give.
Josh, 21. 41. d Josh, 21. 8. 4 ch. 26, 54,

3 Hob. they inherit.

/ Deu. 19. 2. Josh. 20. 2.

# Ez. 21, 13,

4 Heb. by error. A Den. 19, fl. Josh. 20, 8,

i war A

Josh, 20. 8.

l ch. 15, 16,

Ex. 21. 12, 14. Lev. 24, 17. Deut. 19. 11, 12.

5 Heb. with the hand.

ver. 21, 24, 27, Deut. 19, 6, 12, Josh. 20, 3, 5, Gen. 4. F. 2 Bam. 3. 27. & 20. 10. 1 Kin. 2. 31, 32.

P Ex. 21, 14, Deut. 19, 11,

e Eg. 21, 19,

b vor. 13, Deut. 4. 41, Josh, 20, 2, 7, 8, & 21, 3, 13, 21, 27, 32, 56, 58,

1451.

<sup>a</sup> Josh, 14, 3, 4, & 21, 2, See Ezek, 45, 1, &c, & 48, 8, &c,

Before CHRIST 1451.

\* Josh, 20. 6.

Ex. 29. 7. Lev. 4. 3. & 21. 10.

2 Heb, no blood shall be to him, Ex. 22, 2.

" ch. 27, 11,

\*Deu. 17.6, & 19. 15, Matt. 18, 16. 2 Cor. 13.1, Heb.10. 28,

3 Neb. faulty to dic.

Ps. 106. 38. Mic. 4. 11. 4 Heb. there can be no ex-piation for the land.

Gen. 9. 6.

\* Lev. 18.

25. Deut. 21.

Ex. 29. 45,

28 Or with any stone, wherewith a man may die, seeing him not, and cast it upon him, that he die, and was not his enemy, neither sought

ver. 12, Josh, 20, 6,

his harm:

24 Then "the congregation shall judge between the slayer and the revenger of blood according to these judgments:

Judgments:
25 And the congregation shall de-liver the slayer out of the hand of the revenger of blood, and the con-gregation shall restore him to the city of his refuge, whither he was fied; and 'he shall abide in it unto the death of the high priest, twhich was anointed with the holy oil.

26 But if the slayer shall at any time come without the border of the city of his refuge, whither he was fled; 27 And the revenger of blood find

him without the borders of the city of his refuge, and the revenger of blood kill the slayer; 2he shall not

be guilty of blood: 28 Because he should have remained in the city of his refuge until the death of the high priest: but after the death of the high priest the slayer shall return into the land of his possession.

29 So these things shall be for a statute of judgment unto you throughout your generations in all

throughout your generations in all your dwellings.

80 Whose killeth any person, the murderer shall be put to death by the \*mouth of witnesses: but one witness shall not testify against any person to cause him to die.

31 Moreover ye shall take no satisfaction for the life of a murderer, which is sguilty of death: but he

shall be surely put to death.

32 And ye shall take no satisfaction for him that is fied to the city of his refuge, that he should come again to dwell in the land, until the death of

the priest.

33 So ye shall not pollute the land
wherein ye are: for blood it defileth
the land: and the land cannot be cleansed of the blood that is shed therein, but by the blood of him that shed it.

34 Defile not therefore the land which ye shall inhabit, wherein I dwell: for bI the LORD dwell among the children of Israel.

### CHAPTER XXXVI.

1 The inconvenience of the inheritance of daugh-ters B is remedied by marrying in their own tribes, 7 lest the inheritance should be removed from the tribe. 10 The daughtery of Zelophe-had marry their father's brothers' sons.

AND the chief fathers of the families of the "children of Gilead, the son of Machir, the son of Manasseh, of the families of the sons of Joseph, came near, and spake be-fore Moses, and before the princes, the chief fathers of the children of Israel:

2 And they said, 5 The Lord commanded my lord to give the land for an inheritance by lot to the children of Israel: and 'my lord was commanded by the Lord to give the inheritance of Zelophehad our brother unto his daughters.

a And if they be married to any of the sons of the other tribes of the children of Israel, then shall their inheritance be taken from the inheritance of our fathers, and shall be put to the inheritance of the tribe whereunto they are received: so shall it be taken from the lot of our inheritance.

4 And when 4 the jubile of the children of Israel shall be, then shall their inheritance be put unto the inheritance of the tribe where-unto they are received: so shall their inheritance be taken away from the inheritance of the tribe of our fathers.

5 And Moses commanded the children of Israel according to the word of the Lord, saying, The tribe of the sons of Joseph hath said well.

6 This is the thing which the Lord doth command concerning the daughters of Zelophehad, saying, Let them smarry to whom they think best; Jonly to the family of the tribe of their father shall they

marry.
7 So shall not the inheritance of the children of Israel remove from tribe to tribe: for every one of the children of Israel shall <sup>49</sup>keep himself to the inheritance of the tribe of his fathers.

8 And every daughter, that possesseth an inheritance in any tribe of sessen an innertance in any trice of the children of Israel, shall be wife unto one of the family of the tribe of her father, that the children of Israel may enjoy every man the in-heritance of his fathers.

9 Neither shall the inheritance remove from *one* tribe to another tribe; but every one of the tribes of the children of Israel shall keep himself to his own inheritance,

10 Even as the LORD commanded Moses, so did the daughters of Zelophehad:

11 'For Mahlah, Tirzah, and Hog-lah, and Milcah, and Noah, the daughters of Zelophehad, were mar-ried unto their father's brothers' sons :

12 And they were married 5 into the families of the sons of Manasseh the son of Joseph, and their inheritance remained in the tribe of the family of their father.

13 These are the commandments and the judgments, which the Lord commanded by the hand of Mo-ses unto the children of Israel in the plains of Moab by Jordan near Jericho.

CHRIST 1451,

eh. 28, 55, & 33, 54, Josh, 17, 3, oh. 27. 1, 7. Josh. 17. 8, 4.

2 Heb. unto who they shall be.

d Lev. 25.

ch. 27. 7.

3 Heb. be f ver. 12.

Heb. cleave to the, &c. I Kings 21. 3. 1 1 Chr. 23.

i ch. 27, 1.

5 Hch. to some that were of the families.

A 33, 50.

ch. 26, 29.

## THE FIFTH BOOK OF MOSES.

CALLED

# DEUTERONOMY.

Before CHRIST 1461.

a Josh, 9, 1,

10. 4 22, 4, 7.

2 Or, Zuph.

Num. 13, 26, ch. 9, 23,

e Num. 33.

1481

d Num. 21, 24, 33,

' Num, 21,

33. Josh. 13. 19.

1491.

f Ex. 3. 1, 9 See Ex. 19, 1.

Num. 10.

3 Heb. all his neigh-bours.

4 Heb.

Ex. 18, 18, Num, 11,

4 Gen. 15, 5,

ch, 10, 22, & 28, 62,

1 2 Sam. 24.

5. 6 (len. 15. 5. & 22. 17. & 26. 4. Ex. 32. 13.

CHAPTER I.

1 Moses' speech in the end of the fortieth year, briefly rehearsing the story 6 of God's pro-mise, 13 of giving them officers, 19 of sending the spies to search the land, 34 of God's anger for their incredulity, 41 and disobedience.

THESE be the words which Moses I spake unto all Israel on this side Jordan in the wilderness, in the plain over against 2the Red sea, between Paran, and Tophel, and Lahan, and Hazeroth, and Dizahab.

2 (There are eleven days' journey from Horeb by the way of mount Seir 2unto Kadesh-barnea.)

8 And it came to pass on the for-tieth year, in the eleventh month, on the first day of the month, that Moses spake unto the children of Israel, according unto all that the Lord had given him in commandment unto them;

4 dAfter he had slain Sihon the

king of the Amorites, which dwelt in Heshbon, and Og the king of Bashan, which dwelt at Astaroth in Edrei:

5 On this side Jordan, in the land of Moab, began Moses to declare this law, saying,

6 The Lord our God spake unto us fin Horeb, saying, Ye have dwelt long enough in this mount: 7 Turn you, and take your journey,

and go to the mount of the Amorites, and unto <sup>3</sup>all the places nigh thereunto, in the plain, in the hills, and in the vale, and in the south, and by the sea side, to the land of the Canaanites, and unto Lebanon, unto the great river, the river Euphrates

8 Behold, I have 4 set the land before you: go in and possess the land which the LORD sware unto your fathers, Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob, A Gen. 12. 7. & 15. 18. & 17. 7, 8. & 26. 4. & 28. 13. to give unto them and to their seed after them.

9 ¶ And ¶ spake unto you at that time, saying, I am not able to bear you myself alone:

10 The Lord your God hath multiplied you, and, behold, bye are this day as the stars of heaven for multitude.

11 (The LORD God of your fathers make you a thousand times so many more as ye are, and bless you, "as he hath promised you!)

12 "How can I myself alone bear your cumbrance, and your burden.

and your strife?

13 ° 5 Take you wise men, and understanding, and known among your tribes, and I will make them rulers

over you.

14 And ye answered me, and said,

14 And ye answered me, and saur, The thing which thou hast spoken is good for us to do. 15 So 1 took the chief of your tribes, wise men, and known, pand a made them heads over you, captains over thousands, and captains over hundreds, and captains over fifties, and captains over tens, and officers a-

captains over tens, and officers a-mong your tribes.

16 And I charged your judges at that time, saying, Hear the causes between your brethern, and 'judge rightcously between every man and his brother, and the stranger that

is with him. 17 'Ye shall not 3 respect persons

in judgment; but ye shall hear the small as well as the great; ye shall not be afraid of the face of man; for the judgment is God's: and the cause that is too hard for you, "bring it unto me, and I will hear it.

18 And I commanded you at that

time all the things which ye should do. 19 ¶ And when we departed from Horeb, we went through all that great and terrible wilderness, which ye saw by the way of the mountain of the Amorites, as the Lord our God commanded us; and we came to Kadesh-barnea,

20 And I said unto you, Ye are come unto the mountain of the Amorites, which the Lord our God doth give unto us.

21 Behold, the Lorn thy God hath set the land before thee: go up and possess it, as the Lorn God of thy fathers hath said unto thee; "fear

not, neither be discouraged.

22 ¶ And ye came near unto me every one of you, and said, We will send men before us, and they shall search us out the land, and bring us word again by what way we must go up, and into what cities we shall come.

23 And the saying pleased me well: and "I took twelve men of you, one of a tribe:

24 And bthey turned and went up into the mountain, and came unto the valley of Eshcol, and searched it out.

25 And they took of the fruit of the land in their hands, and brought it down unto us, and brought us word again, and said, 'It is a good land which the Lord our God doth word again, and said, "It is a good and which the Lord our God doth lyive us.

26 d Notwithstanding ye would not give us.

Bafore CHRIST 1451.

F Ex. 18, 25. 2 Heb. gare.

geh. 16, 18, John 7, 24, " Lev. 24, 22,

\* Lev. 19, 15, ch. 16, 19, 1 Sam. 16, 7. Prov. 24.23. 8 Heb. ac-knowledge faces.

# 2 Chr. 19. " Ex. 18, 22,

1490. # Num. 10. 12. ch. 8, 15. Jer. 2. 6. Num. 13,

\* Josh, 1. 9.

1490. " Num. 13, 3,

Num. 13, 22, 23, 21,

" Num. 13.

\* 1 Kin, 3, 8, 9. See Ex. 18. 21. Num. 11. 16, 17,

5 Hob. Give.

## DEUTERONOMY, II.

rehearseth the story

for I am not among you; lest ye be smitten before your enemies,

48 So I spake unto you; and ye would not hear, but rebelled against the commandment of the LORD. and 2d went presumptuously up into the hill.

44 And the Amorites, which dwelt in that mountain, came out against you, and chased you, as bees do, and destroyed you in Seir, even unto Hormah

45 And ve returned and wept before the Lord: but the Lord would not hearken to your voice, nor give ear unto you.

46 /So ve abode in Kadesh many days, according unto the days that ye abode there.

CHAPTER II.

1 The story is continued, that they were not to meddle with the Edomites, 9 nor with the Moabites, 17 nor with the Amonites, 24 but Sihon the Amorite was subdued by them.

THEN we turned, and took our journey into the wildernoss by the way of the Red sea, "as the Lord spake unto me: and we compassed mount Seir many days,

2 And the LORD spake unto me.

saying, 3 Ye have compassed this mountain

blong enough: turn you northward.
4 And command thou the people, saying, 'Ye are to pass through the coast of your brethren the children of Esau, which dwell in Seir; and they shall be afraid of you: take ye good heed unto yourselves therefore.

5 Meddle not with them; for I will not give you of their land, 3 no, not so much as a foot breadth; dbecause I have given mount Seir unto Esau

for a possession.

6 Ye shall buy meat of them for money, that ye may eat; and ye shall also buy water of them for money, that ye may drink.

7 For the LORD thy God hath blessed thee in all the works of thy hand: he knoweth thy walking through this great wilderness: these forty years the Lord thy God hath been with thee; thou hast lacked nothing.

8 / And when we passed by from our brethren the children of Esau, which dwelt in Seir, through the way of the plain from / Elath, and from Ezion-gaber, we turned and passed by the way of the wilderness of Moab.

9 And the Lord said unto me, 4 Distress not the Moabites, neither contend with them in battle: for I will not give thee of their land for a possession; because I have given Ar unto the children of Lot

for a possession.

10 kThe Emims dwelt therein in times past, a people great, and many, and tall, as 'the Anakims;

11 Which also were accounted giants.

CHRIST 1451.

2 Heb, ye were presump-inous, and went up. d Num. 14. 44, 45. • Pa. 118, 12,

/ Num. 13, 25, & 20, 1, 22, Judg. 11, 17,

a Num. 14.

6 Rec ver. 7, 14. " Num, 20.

> 3 Hob. 3 Hob, even to the treading of the sole of the foot, d Gen, 3G, 8, Jush, 21, 4,

ch. 8, 2, 3. 4.

/ Judg. 11. 18.

9 1 Kin. 9.

4 Or, Use no hostili-ty against Moub.

4 Num. 21. Gen. 19, 36, 37. 4 Gen. 14. 5. Num. 13, 22, 33, ch. 9, 2,

go up, but rebelled against the com-mandment of the Lorn your God: 27 And ye murmured in your tents, and said, Because the Lorn 'hated us, he hath brought us forth out of

the land of Egypt, to deliver us into the hand of the Amorites, to destroy us. 28 Whither shall we go up? our

brethren have adiscouraged our heart, saying. The people is greater and taller than we; the cities are great and walled up to heaven; and moreover we have seen the sons of the Anakims there.

29 Then I said unto you, Dread not, neither be afraid of them.

80 A The LORD your God which goeth before you, he shall fight for you, according to all that he did for you

in Egypt before your eyes;
31 And in the wilderness, where thou hast seen how that the Lone thy God 'bare thee, as a man doth bear his son, in all the way that ye went, until ye came into this place.

32 Yet in this thing bye did not believe the Lord your God,

33 Who went in the way before

33 'Who went in the way before you, "to search you out a place to pitch your tents in, in fire by night, to shew you by what way ye should go, and in a cloud by day.

34 And the Lorp heard the voice

of your words, and was wroth, " and

sware, saying, 35 Surely there shall not one of these men of this evil generation see that good land, which I sware to give unto your fathers,

36 PSave Calcb the son of Jephunneh; he shall see it, and to him will I give the land that he hath trodden upon, and to his children, because he hath wholly followed the

37 Also the Lord was angry with me for your sakes, saying, Thou also shalt not go in thither.

38 " But Joshua the son of Nun. which standers before thee, he shall go in thither: "encourage him: for he shall cause Israel to inherit it.

39 \*Moreover your little ones, which ye said should be a prey, and your children, which in that day had no knowledge between good and evil, they shall go in thither, and unto them will I give it, and they shall possess it.

40 "But as for you, turn you, and

take your journey into the wilderness by the way of the Red sea. 41 Then ye answered and said unto me, bWe have sinned against the

LORD, we will go up and fight, according to all that the LORD our God commanded us. And when ye had girded on every man his weapons of war, ye were ready to go up into the hill.

42 And the LORD said unto me, Say unto them, Go not up, neither fight;

2 Heb. melted, Josh, 2, 11, /Num. 13. 28, 31, 32, 33. ch. 9, 1, 2. 9 Num, 13.

4 Ex. 14, 14, 25. Noh, 4, 20.

Ex. 19, 4, ch. 32, 11, ch. as. 11, 12, Is. 46, 3, 4, & 63, 9, Hos. 11, 3, See on Acts 13, 18, 4 Ps. 106. 24. Jude 5. Ex. 13. 21. Pa. 78, 14. m Num. 10. 33. Exok. 20. 6.

ch. 2, 14, 15. 1491. ° Num. 14, 22, 23, Ps. 95, 11, P Num. 14. 24, 30. Josh, 14. 9.

9 Num. 14. 8 Hob, ful-filled to

filled to go after. Num. 20. 12. & 27. 14. ch. 3. 26. & 4. 21. & 34. 4. Ps. 106. 32. # Nom. 14. 30. 4 Ex. 24, 13, & 33, 11. See 1 Sam, 16, 22,

\* Num. 27. 18, 19. ch. 31. 7, 23. 2 Num, 14. V Num. 14. 3.

\* Is. 7. 15, 16. Rom. 9. 11. Num, 14, 25, 6 Num. 14,

\* Nam. 14,

of what	befell Israel DEUTERO	NOMY, III. on their way to	Canaan.
Before CHRIST 1451.	as the Anakims; but the Moabites call them Emims. 12 "The Horims also dwelt in Seir	Sihon king of Heshbon with words of peace, saying,	Before CHRIST 1451,
m ver. 22.	beforetime; but the children of Esau	27 Let me pass through thy land: I will go along by the high way, I	¢ ch. 20, 10,
Gen. 14. 6. & 36, 20.	2 succeeded them, when they had de-	will neither turn unto the right hand	f Num. 21.
Heb.	stroyed them from before them, and	nor to the left.	91, 22. Judg. 11.
inherited them.	dwelt in their stead; as Israel did	28 Thou shalt sell me meat for	19.
8 Or, room.	unto the land of his possession, which the Lord gave unto them. 18 Now rise up, said I, and get you	money, that I may eat; and give me water for money, that I may drink: fenly I will pass through on	# Num. 20.
Num. 21.	over "the brook Zered. And we	my feet:	19.
12.	went over the brook Zered.	29 (* As the children of Esau which	A Beo
Or, volley, Num.13,23,	14 And the space in which we came	dwell in Seir, and the Moabites which	Num. 20. 18.
Num, 13, 26.	ofrom Kadesli-barnea, until we were come over the brook Zered, was	dwell in Ar, did unto me;) until I	ch. 23, 3, 4 Judy, 11,
P Num. 14.	thirty and eight years; puntil all the	shall pass over Jordan into the land which the Long our God giveth us.	Judg. 11. 17, 18.
33. & 26. 61.	generation of the men of war were	30 But Sihon king of Heshbon	' Num. 21.
	wasted out from among the host.	30 But Sihon king of Heshbon would not let us pass by him: for the Lord thy God hardened his	23.
7 Num. 14. 35.	as the Lord sware unto them.	the Lord thy God hardened his	<sup>2</sup> Josh. 11. 20.
ch. 1, 31, 35,	15 For indeed the hand of the	spirit, and made his heart obstinate, that he might deliver him into thy	! Ex. 4, 21.
Ezek. 20. 15.	Lord was against them, to destroy them from among the host, until	hand, as appeareth this day.	1
Ps. 78, 33,	they were consumed.	31 And the Lord said unto me,	}
m 200, 20,	16 ¶ So it came to pass, when all	Behold, I have begun to "give Sihon	≈ ch. 1. 8.
	the men of war were consumed and	and his land before thee; begin to	1
	dead from among the people,  17 That the Lord spake unto me,	possess, that thou mayest inherit his land.	ŀ
	saying,	32 Then Sihon came out against	* Num. 21.
	18 Thou art to pass over through	us, he and all his people, to fight	23.
	Ar, the coast of Moab, this day:	at Jahaz.	
	19 And when thou comest nigh over	33 And othe LORD our God deli-	° ch. 7. 2. & 20. 16.
	against the children of Ammon, dis-	vered him before us; and p we smote him, and his sons, and all his people.	P Num. 21.
	tress them not, nor meddle with them: for I will not give thee of	84 And we took all his cities at	ch. 29. 7.
	the land of the children of Ammon	that time, and qutterly destroyed	9 Lev. 27.
	any possession; because I have given	2 the men, and the women, and the	28. ch. 7. 2, 20
Gen. 19.38.	it unto the children of Lot for a possession.	little ones, of every city, we left none to remain:	2 Heb. ever
	20 (That also was accounted a land	35 Only the cattle we took for a	and wo-
	of giants: giants dwelt therein in old	prey unto ourselves, and the spoil	men, and little ones.
	time; and the Ammonites call them	of the cities which we took.	
Gen. 14. 5, Zuzims.	Zamzummims;	36 From Aroer, which is by the brink of the river of Arnon, and from	rch. 3. 12.
See ver. 10.	21 "A people great, and many, and tall, as the Anakims; but the Lord	the city that is by the river, even	Josh, 13, 9,
	destroyed them before them; and	unto Gilead, there was not one city	
	they succeeded them, and dwelt in	too strong for us: 'the LORD our	* Ps. 44, 3,
	their stead:	God delivered all unto us:	1
	22 As he did to the children of Esau, "which dwelt in Seir, when	37 Only unto the land of the children of Ammon thou camest not,	1
Gon. 36. 8. vor. 12.	he destroyed the Horims from be-	nor unto any place of the river	{
Gen. 14, 6,	fore then; and they succeeded them,	'Jabbok, nor unto the cities in the	Gen. 32. 2
& 36, 20, 30.	and dwelt in their stead even unto	mountains, nor unto "whatsoever the	Num. 21.2 ch. 3. 16.
	this day:	Lord our God forbad us.	* ver. 5, 9,
Josh, 13, 3,	23 And the Avims which dwelt in Hazerim, even unto "Azzah, bthe	CHAPTER III.	
<sup>a</sup> Jer. 25, 20, <sup>b</sup> Gen. 10, 14,	Caphtorims, which came forth out		1
Gen. 10. 14. Amos 9. 7.	of Caphtor, destroyed them, and dwelt	1 The story of the conquest of Og king of Bashan. 11 The bigness of his bed. 12 The distribution of those lands to the two tribes and half. 23	1
	in their stead.)	Moses' prayer to enter into the land. 26 He is permitted to see it.	1
	24 ¶ Rise ye up, take your jour-		1
Num. 21. 13, 14.	ney, and "pass over the river Ar- non: behold, I have given into thine	THEN we turned, and went up the way to Bashan: and "Og	a Num. 21.
Judg. 11.	hand Sihon the Amorite, king of	the king of Bashan came out against	33, &c. ch. 29, 7.
18, 21. 5 Heb. <i>begin</i> ,	Heshbon, and his land: begin to	us, he and all his people, to battle	!
possess,	possess it, and contend with him	bat Edrei.	5 ch. 1. 4.
	in battle.	2 And the Lord said unto me,	1

2 And the LORD said unto me, Fear him not: for I will deliver him, and all his people, and his land, into thy hand; and thou shalt do unto him as thou didst unto 'Shlon king of the Amorites, which dwelt at Heshbon.

3 So the LORD our God delivered into our hands Og also, the king of Bashan,

' Num. 21.

165

<sup>d</sup> Ex. 15. 11, 15. ch. 11, 25. Josh. 2, 9, 10.

25 d This day will I begin to put the dread of thee and the fear of thee upon the nations that are under the

whole heaven, who shall hear report of thee, and shall tremble, and be in anguish because of thee.

26 ¶ And I sent messengers out of the wilderness of Kedemoth unto

Before CHRIST 1451, # Num. 21.

#1 Riv. 4.19.

f ch. 2. 24. Pa. 135, 10, 11, 12. & 186, 19,

ch, 4, 48, Pa. 29, 6.

f ch. 4, 49,

Josh. 12. 5.

I Amos 2. 9. \*\* Gen. 14. 5.

\* 2 Sam. 12. 23. Jer. 49. 2. Ezek. 21.

° ch. 2, 36. Josh, 12, 2,

P Num. 32.

9 Josh.13, 29.

\* 1 Chr. 2. 22.

'Josh. 13,13, 2 Sam. 3, 3, & 10, 6,

f Num.32.41.

" Num. 32.

<sup>2</sup> 2 Sam. 24. 5.

y Num. 21. 24. Josh. 12. 2.

Num. 34.

the springs of Pisgah, or, the hill.

him until none was left to him remaining. 4 And we took all his cities at that time, there was not a city which we took not from them, threescore cities,

and all his people; dand we smote

of Og in Bashan.

5 All these cities were fenced with

high walls, gates, and bars; beside unwalled towns a great many. 6 And we utterly destroyed them, as we did unto Sihon king of Heshbon, utterly destroying the men, women,

and children, of every city.
7 But all the cattle, and the spoil of the cities, we took for a prey to

ourselves. 8 And we took at that time out of the hand of the two kings of the Amorites the land that was on this

Amortes the man that was on Amor side Jordan, from the river of Arnon unto mount Hermon; 9 (Which "Hermon the Sidonians call Sirion; and the Amorites call it "Shenir;) 41 Chr. 5, 23,

10 All the cities of the plain, and all Gilead, and all Bashan, unto Salchah and Edrei, cities of the kingdom of Og in Bashan.

11 For only Og king of Bashan remained of the remnant of "giants; behold, his bedstead was a bedstead of iron; is it not in "Rabbath of the children of Ammon? nine cubits was the length thereof, and four cubits the breadth of it, after the cubit of a man.

12 And this land, which we possessed at that time, ofrom Arocr, which is by the river Armon, and half mount Glicad, and p the cities 33. Josh, 12, 6, & 13, 8, &c. thereof, gave I unto the Reubenites and to the Gadites,

13 9 And the rest of Gilead, and all Bashan, being the kingdom of Og, gave I unto the half tribe of Manasseh; all the region of Argob, with all Bashan, which was called the land of giants.

of giants.

14 Jair the son of Manasseh took all the country of Argob unto the coasts of Geshuri and Maachathi; and t called them after his own name, Bashan-havoth-jair, unto this day.

15 "And I gave Gilead unto Machir. 16 And unto the Reubenites \*and unto the Gadites I gave from Gilead even unto the river Arnon half the valley, and the border even unto the river Jabbok, which is the border of the children of Ammon:

17 The plain also, and Jordan, and the coast thereof, from "Chinnereth" even unto the sea of the plain, beven the salt sea, 2 under Ashdoth-

Num. 84. 12. ch. 4. 49. Josh, 12. 3. b Gen. 14. 3. pisgah castward. 2 Or, under

18 ¶ And I commanded you at that time, saying, The LORD your God hath given you this land to possess it: 'ye shall pass over armed before your brethren the children of Israel, all that are 3 meet for the war.

19 But your wives, and your little ones, and your cattle, (for I know that ye have much cattle,) shall abide in your cities which I have given

you; 20 Until the Lord have given rest unto your brethren, as well as unto you, and until they also possess the land which the Lord your God hath given them beyond Jordan: and then

shall ye return every man unto his possession, which I have given you.

21 ¶ And I commanded Joshua at that time, saying, Thine eyes have seen all that the LORD your God hath done unto these two kings: so shall the LORD do unto all the

kingdoms whither thou passest. 22 Ye shall not fear them: for /the LORD your God he shall fight for

you. 23 And "I besought the LORD at that time, saying,

24 O Lord Gop, thou hast begun to shew thy servant thy greatness, and thy mighty hand: for what God is there in heaven or in earth, that can do according to thy works, and according to thy might?

25 I pray thee, let me go over, and see \* the good land that is beyond Jordan, that goodly mountain, and

Lebanon. 26 But the LORD was wroth with me for your sakes, and would not hear me: and the LORD said unto me, Let it suffice thee; speak no more unto me of this matter.

27 "Get thee up into the top of 2 Pisgah, and lift up thine eyes westward, and northward, and southward, and eastward, and behold it with thine eyes: for thou shalt not go over this Jordan.

28 But "charge Joshua, and encourage him, and strengthen him: for he shall go over before this people, and he shall cause them to inherit the land which thou shalt see.

29 So we abode in "the valley over against Beth-peor.

CHAPTER IV.

1 An exhortation to checkinge. 11 Moses appointed the three cities of refuge on that side Jordan.

YOW therefore hearken, O Israel, unto "the statutes and unto the judgments, which I teach you, for to do them, that ye may live, and go in and possess the land which the Lord God of your fathers giveth you.

2 b Ye shall not add unto the word

which I command you, neither shall ye diminish ought from it, that ye may keep the commandments of the LORD your God which I command

3 Your eyes have seen what the LORD did because of Baal-peor: for all the men that followed Baal-peor, the LORD thy God hath destroyed them from among you.

4 But ye that did cleave unto the

CHRIST 1461.

d Josh, 22, 4,

4 Num. 27.

f Ex. 14, 14, ch. 1, 30, & 20, 4,

Fee 2 Cor. 12, 8, 9,

A ch. 11, 2, Fx. 15, 11, 28am, 7, 22, Ps. 71, 19, & 86, 8, & 89, 6, 8,

Ł Ex. 3, 8, ch. 4, 22,

l Num. 20.
12. & 27. 14.
ch. 1. 37.
& 31. 2.
& 32. 51. 52.
& 34. 4.
Ps. 106. 32.

Num. 27.
12. 2 Or, The

" Num, 27, 18, 23, ch. 1, 38, & 31, 3, 7.

° ch. 4. 46. & 34. 6.

\* Lev. 19. 37. & 20. 8. & 22. 31. ch. 5. 1. & 8. 1. Ezek, 20. 11. Rom. 10. 5. b ch. 12. 32. Josh. 1. 7. Prov. 30. 6. Eccles. 12. 13. Rev. 22. 18, 19.

\* Num, 25, 4, &c. Josh, 22, 17. Ps. 106, 28,

6 Num. 32. 20, &c. 8 Heb. sons of power.

An exno	ration DEUTERO	MUMI, IV. to o	vedience.
Defore	LORD your God are alive every one	19 And lest thou a lift up thine eyes	Before
CHRIST	of you this day.	unto heaven, and when thou seest	CHRIST
1451.	5 Behold, I have taught you sta-	the sun, and the moon, and the stars,	1451.
	5 Behold, I have taught you sta- tutes and judgments, even as the	even ball the host of heaven, should-	eh. 17. 8. Job 31. 26,
	Lord my God commanded me, that	est be driven to worship them, and	Job 31, 26, 27,
	ye should do so in the land whither	serve them, which the LORD thy God	5 Gen. 2 1
	ye go to possess it. 6 Keep therefore and do them; for	hath 2 divided unto all nations under	<sup>5</sup> Gen. 2, 1, 2 Kin. 17.
	6 Keep therefore and do them; for	the whole heaven.	16, & 21. 3. • Bom. 1.25.
Job 28, 28, Ps. 19, 7,	this is ayour wisdom and your under- standing in the sight of the nations,	20 But the LORD hath taken you, and brought you forth out of the iron furnace, even out of Egypt, to	2 Or. im-
& 111, 10.	standing in the sight of the nations,	and "brought you forth out of the	parted.
Prov. 1. 7.	which shall hear all these statutes,	iron furnace, even out of Egypt, to	4 1 Kin. 8.
	and say, Surely this great nation is a wise and understanding people.	be unto him a people of inheritance,	Jer. 11. 4.
· 2 Sam. 7.	7 For what nation is there so great,	as ye are this day. 21 Furthermore Ithe Lord was	Ex. 19, 5, ch. 9, 29,
23.	who hath / God so nigh unto them,	angry with me for your cakes and	A 82. 9.
/ Pa. 46, 1, & 145, 18, & 148, 14,	as the LORD our God is in all things	angry with me for your sakes, and sware that I should not go over Jordan, and that I should not go in unto that good land, which the	f Num. 20.
& 148, 14,	that we call upon him for?	Jordan, and that I should not go	12. ch. 1. 87.
Is. 55, 6,	8 And what nation is there so great,	in unto that good land, which the	& 3, 26,
	that hath statutes and judgments so	LORD thy God giveth thee for an	1
	righteous as all this law, which I set	inheritance:	İ
	before you this day?	22 But I must die in this land, I	F See 2 Pet. 1,13,14,15.
4 Day 4 CC	9 Only take heed to thyself, and keep thy soul diligently, a lest thou	must not go over Jordan: but ye	4 ch. 3. 27.
Prov. 4, 23,	keep tny soul diligently, lest thou	shall go over, and possess that good	é ch. 3, 25,
A Prov. 3. 1, 3. & 4. 21.	forget the things which thine eyes	land.	4 ver. 9.
	have seen, and lest they depart from thy heart all the days of thy life:	23 Take heed unto yourselves, *lest ye forget the covenant of the Lord	- ver. v.
Gen. 18, 19.	but teach them thy sons, and thy	your God, which he made with you,	1
ch. 6. 7.	sons' sons;	and make you a graven image, or	l ver. 16.
& 11. 19. Ps. 78. 5, 6. Eph. 6, 4.	10 Specially * the day that thou	the likeness of any thing, which the	Ex. 20.4, 5.
Eph. 6. 4.	stoodest before the Lord thy God in	Lord thy God hath forbidden thee.	i
Ex. 19. 9, 16. & 20. 18. Heb. 12, 18,	Horeb, when the LORD said unto me,	LORD thy God hath forbidden thee. 24 For "the LORD thy God is	m Ex. 24.17.
Heb. 12, 18,	Gather me the people together, and	a consuming fire, even "a jealous	ch. 9. 3. 1s. 33, 14.
19.	I will make them hear my words,	God.	Heb. 12, 29.
	that they may learn to fear me all	25 T When thou shalt beget chil-	* Ex. 20. 5. ch. 6. 15.
	the days that they shall live upon	dren, and children's children, and	1s. 42. 8.
	the earth, and that they may teach	ye shall have remained long in the	1
	their children.	land, and "shall corrupt yourselves,	° ver. 16.
l Ex. 10, 18,	11 And ye came near and stood un- der the mountain; and the 'moun-	and make a graven image, or the likeness of any thing, and "shall do	P 2 Kin. 17,
ch. 5, 23,	tain burned with fire unto the 2 midst	evil in the sight of the LORD thy	17, &c.
2 Heb.	of heaven, with darkness, clouds, and	God, to provoke him to anger:	1
	thick darkness.	26 I call heaven and earth to wit-	7 ch. 30. 18,
** ch. 5. 4, 22.	12 "And the Lord spake unto you out of the midst of the fire: "ye	ness against you this day, that ye	19. Is. 1, 2,
* ver. 33, 36.	out of the midst of the fire: "ye	shall soon utterly perish from off the	Mic. 6. 2.
	heard the voice of the words, but	land whereunto ye go over Jordan	
Ex. 20, 22, 1 Kin. 19,	saw no similitude; "3 only ye heard	to possess it; ye shall not prolong	
12.	a voice.	your days upon it, but shall utterly	" Lev. 26, 33,
3 Heb. save	13 PAnd he declared unto you his	be destroyed. 27 And the Lorp shall scatter you	ch. 28, 62, 64.
a voice. P ch. 9. 9. 11.	covenant, which he commanded you	among the nations, and ye shall be	Nch. 1. 8.
9 Ex. 34, 28.	to perform, even q ten command- ments; and he wrote them upon	left few in number among the hea-	ch. 28. 61. 1 Sam. 26.
Ex. 24, 12,	two tables of stone.	then, whither the LORD shall lead	l 19.
& 31, 18, Ex. 21, 1,	14 ¶ And 'the LORD commanded me	you.	Jer. 16, 13,
Ex. 21. 1. & ch. 22.	at that time to teach you statutes	28 And there ye shall serve gods,	Pa. 115. 4, 5, & 135.15,16.
å ch. 23.	and judgments, that we might do	the work of men's hands, wood and	Is. 44. 9. & 46. 7.
	them in the land whither ye go over	stone, which neither see, nor hear,	" Lev. 26, 39.
	to possess it.	nor eat, nor smell.	40. ch. 30. 1,
f Josh, 23, 11.	15 Take ye therefore good heed	29 "But if from thence thou shalt	2. 3.
	unto yourselves; for ye saw no man-	seek the Lord thy God, thou shalt	2Chr 15 4
u Is. 40. 18.	ner of "similitude on the day that	find him, if thou seek him with all thy heart and with all thy soul.	Neh. 1. 9. Is. 55. 6, 7.
	the Lord spake unto you in Horeb out of the midst of the fire:	30 When thou art in tribulation,	Jer. 29, 12,
" Ex. 32, 7,	16 Lest ye "corrupt yourselves, and	and all these things sare come upon	13, 14. 8 Heb. have
y ver. 23.	make you a graven image, the simi-	thee, *even in the latter days, if thou	found the
Ex. 20, 4, 5,	litude of any figure, "the likeness of	yturn to the Lord thy God. and	Ex. 18. 8. ch. 31, 17.
ch. 5, 8, Rom, 1, 23,	male or female,	shalt be obedient unto his voice; 31 (For the LORD thy God is a	" Gen. 49. 1.
	17 The likeness of any beast that is	31 (For the LORD thy God is a	ch. 31, 29, Jer. 23, 20,
	on the earth, the likeness of any	merchill God;) he will not forsake	Hos. 3. 5.
1	winged fowl that flieth in the air,	thee, neither destroy thee, nor forget	Joel 2, 12,
!	18 The likeness of any thing that	the covenant of thy fathers which he	*2 Chr. 30. 9. Neb. 9. 31.
1	creepeth on the ground, the likeness	sware unto them.  32 For ask now of the days that are	Neh. 9. 31. Ps. 116. 5. Jonah 4. 2.
1	of any fish that is in the waters be-	past, which were before thee, since the	Jonah 4. 2.
i	neath the earth:	, pund, miles were server sires, billion the	1 .0000'6'

Three cities of refuge. DEUTERONOMY, V. Before day that God created man upon the CHRIST earth, and ask from the one side of heaven unto the other, whether there hath been any such thing as this great thing is, or hath been heard like it?

83 Did ever people hear the voice of 1451. I Matt. 24. Ex. 24, 11, & 33, 2), ch. 5, 24, God speaking out of the midst of the fire, as thou hast heard, and live?

84 Or hath God assayed to go and take him a nation from the midst of ¢ ch. 7. 19. another nation, dby temptations, by another nation, "by completations," signs, and by wonders, and by war, and by a mighty hand, and by war, and by a stretched out arm, and by great terrors, according to all that the Lorb your God did for you in Egypt before • Ex. 7, 3, / Ex. 13. 3, Fx. 6. 6. i ch. 26. 8. d 31, 12, your eyes? 85 Unto thee it was shewed that thou mightest know that the Lord he is God; there is none else beside him.

36 \*Out of heaven he made thee to 6 ch. 32, 39, 1 Sam. 2, 2, Is. 45, 5, 18, 22, Mark 12, hear his voice, that he might instruct thee: and upon earth he shewed thee Mark 12, 29, 32, 5 Ex. 19, 9, 19, & 20, 18, 22, & 21, 16, Heb. 12, 18, his great fire; and thou heardest his words out of the midst of the fire. 87 And because the loved thy fathers, therefore he chose their seed after them, and "brought thee out of the fire, ch. 10, 15, out of Egypt;

38 \*To drive out nations from be-\* Ex. 13. 3, 0, 14. " ch. 7. 1. fore thee greater and mightier than thou art, to bring thee in, to give thee their land for an inheritance, as it is this day. 89 Know therefore this day, and consider it in thine heart, that the Lord he is God in heaven above, and upon ver. 35. Josh. 2. 11. before me. the earth beneath: there is none else. P Lev. 22, 31. 40 P Thou shalt keep therefore his sta-100 shat keep therefore in sex tutes, and his commandments, which I command thee this day, that it may go well with thee, and with thy children after thee, and that thou mayest prolong thy days upon the earth, which the Loan thy God giveth <sup>6</sup> ch. 5. 16, & 6. 3, 18, & 12. 25, 28, & 22, 7, Eph. 0. 3. thee, for ever.
41 Then Moses severed three cities r Num. 85, 6, 14, on this side Jordan toward the sun rising;
42 That the slayer might flee thi-ther, which should kill his neighbour \* ch. 19. 4. unawares, and hated him not in times past; and that fleeing unto one of these cities he might live: 43 Namely, Bezer in the wilderness, in the plain country, of the Reubenites; and Ramoth in Gilead, of the Gadites; and Golan in Bashan, of the # Josh, 20, 8.

Manassites.

≈ ch, S. 20,

" Num. 21.

ch. 1.4.

44 ¶ And this is the law which Mo-

45 These are the testimonies, and the

statutes, and the judgments, which Moses spake unto the children of Israel,

after they came forth out of Egypt, 46 On this side Jordan, "in the val-

ley over against Beth-peor, in the land of Sihon king of the Amorites, who dwelt at Heshbon, whom Moses and

the children of Israel "smote, after

they were come forth out of Egypt:

ses set before the children of Israel:

The ten commandments. 47 And they possessed his land, and the land of Og king of Bashan, two kings of the Amorites, which were CHRIST 1451. Num. 21. 35. ch. 3. 3, 4. on this side Jordan toward the sun 48 From Aroer, which is by the bank of the river Arnon, even unto mount Sion, which is "Hermon, and any the plain on this side Jorch. 2. 36. & 3, 12. ch. 3, 9. Pa. 133, 8. 49 And all the plain on this side Jordan eastward, even unto the sea of the plain, under the bsprings of Pisgah. è ch. 3. 17. CHAPTER V. 1 The covenant in Horch. 6 The ten command-ments. 22 At the people's request Moses re-ceiveth the law from God. AND Moses called all Israel, and said unto them, Hear, O Israel, the statutes and judgments which I speak in your ears this day, that ye may 2 Heb. keep to do them. learn them, and 2 keep, and do them.

2 a The Lord our God made a covenant with us in Horeb. 1401. 8 The LORD bmade not this covenant with our fathers, but with us, even us, who are all of us here alive this day. 4 The Lord talked with you face to face in the mount out of the midst 5 (dI stood between the Lorp and you at that time, to shew you the word of the Lord: for 'ye were afraid by reason of the fire, and went not d Ex. 20, 21, Gal. 3, 19, Er. 19, 16, & 20, 18, & 21, 2, up into the mount;) saying, 6 T/I am the Lorp thy God, which brought thee out of the land of f Ex. 20, 2, Ac. Lev. 26, 1, ch. 6, 4, Ps. 81, 10. Egypt, from the house of <sup>3</sup> bondage.

7 Thou shalt have none other gods 3 Heb. servants. 8 AThou shalt not make thee any <sup>2</sup> Ex. 20, 3. graven image, or any likeness of any thing that is in heaven above, or that 4 Ex. 20, 4. is in the earth beneath, or that is in the waters beneath the earth: 9 Thou shalt not bow down thyself unto them, nor serve them: for I the LORD thy God am a jealous God, visiting the iniquity of the fathers ( Ex. 34, 7, upon the children unto the third and fourth generation of them that hate me, 10 \*And shewing mercy unto thou-<sup>k</sup> Jer. 32, 18, Dan. 9, 4. sands of them that love me and keep my commandments.

11 Thou shalt not take the name of the Lord thy God in vain: for the I Ex. 20, 7, Lev. 19, 12, Matt. 5, 33, LORD will not hold him guiltless that taketh his name in vain. 12 "Keep the sabbath day to sanc-= Ex. 20. 8. tify it, as the LORD thy God hath commanded thee. \* Ex. 23, 12, & 35, 2, Erek, 20, 12,

13 "Six days thou shalt labour, and do all thy work: 14 But the seventh day is the 'salbath of the LORD thy God: in it thou shalt not do any work, thou, nor thy son, nor thy daughter, nor thy manservant, nor thy maidservant, nor thine ox, nor thine ass, nor any of thy cattle, nor thy stranger that is within thy gates; that thy manser-vant and thy maidservant may rest

as well as thou. 

P ch. 15, 15,

Gen. 2, 2. Ex. 16, 29,

30. Heb. 4, 4.

CHRIST 1451. 7 ch. 4, 34, Fx. 20, 12, Lev. 19, 8, ch. 27, 16, Eph. 6, 2, 8, Col. 3, 20, ch. 4. 40. f Fx. 20, 13, Matt. 5, 21. w Fx. 20, 14, Luke 18,20, Jam. 2, 11, Fx. 20, 15, Rom, 13, 9, Fx. 20, 16, Ex. 20, 17, Mic. 2, 2, Hab, 2, 9, Luke 12, 15, Rom. 7, 7, & 13, 9, Ex. 24, 12, & 31, 18, ch, 4, 13, b Ex. 20, 18, ¢ Ex. 19. 19. d ch. 4, 33, Judg. 13, 22, ch. 18, 16, 2 Heb. add / ch. 4, 33.

Fx. 20. 19. Heb. 12. 19. 4 ch. 18, 17,

ch, 32, 29, Ps, 81, 13, Is, 48, 18, Mat, 23, 37, Luke 10, 42, \* ch. 11. 1. l ch. 4. 40.

servant in the land of Egypt, and that the LORD thy God brought thee out thence q through a mighty hand and by a stretched out arm: therefore the Lord thy God commanded thee to

Lord thy God commanded thee to keep the sabbath day.

16 7 'Honour thy father and thy mother, as the Lord thy God hath commanded thee; 'that thy days may be prolonged, and that it may go well with thee, in the land which the Lord thy God giveth thee.

17 'Thou shalt not kill.

18 " Neither shalt thou commit adul-

tery.
19 " Neither shalt thou steal. 20 Neither shalt thou bear false witness against thy neighbour.
21 Neither shalt thou desire thy

neighbour's wife, neither shalt thou covet thy neighbour's house, his field, or his manservant, or his maidservant, his ox, or his ass, or any thing

that is thy neighbour's. 22 These words the LORD spake unto all your assembly in the mount out of the midst of the fire, of the cloud, and of the thick darkness, with a great voice: and he added no more. And she wrote them in two tables of stone, and delivered them

unto me. 28 b And it came to pass, when ye heard the voice out of the midst of

the darkness, (for the mountain did burn with fire,) that ye came near unto me, even all the heads of your tribes, and your elders;

24 And ye said, Behold, the Lord our God hath shewed us his glory and his greatness, and "we have heard his voice out of the midst of the fire: we have seen this day that God doth talk with man, and he d liveth.

25 Now therefore why should we die? for this great fire will consume us: 'if we 'hear the voice of the LORD our God any more, then we shall dic.

26 For who is there of all flesh, that hath heard the voice of the living God speaking out of the midst of the fire. as we have, and lived?

27 Go thou near, and hear all that the Lord our God shall say: and speak thou unto us all that the Lord our God shall speak unto thee; and we will hear it, and do

28 And the LORD heard the voice of your words, when ye spake unto me; and the Lord said unto me, I have heard the voice of the words of this people, which they have spoken unto thee: \* they have well said all that they have spoken.

29 O that there were such an heart in them, that they would fear me, and \*keep all my commandments always, that it might be well with them, and with their children for ever f

80 Go say to them. Get you into your tents again.

31 But as for thee, stand thou here by me, "and I will speak unto thee all the commandments, and the statutes, and the judgments, which thou shalt teach them, that they may do them in the land which I give them to possess it.

32 Ye shall observe to do therefore as the LORD your God hath com-manded you: "ye shall not turn aside

manded you: "we shall not turn aside to the right hand or to the left. 33 Ye shall walk in "all the ways which the LORD your God hath commanded you, that ye may live, "and that it may be well with you, and that ye may prolong your days in the land which ye shall possess.

CHAPTER VI. 1 The end of the law is obedience. 3 An exhortation thereto.

Now these are "the commandments, the statutes, and the judgments, which the LORD your God commanded to teach you, that yo might do them in the land whi-

ther ye 2go to possess it:

2 b That thou mightest fear the
Lord thy God, to keep all his statutes and his commandments, which I command thee, thou, and thy son, and thy son's son, all the days of thy life; 'and that thy days may be prolonged.

3 Their therefore, O Israel, and observe to do it; that it may be well with thee, and that ye may increase mightily, as the Lord God of thy fathers hath promised thee, in the land that floweth with milk and honey.

4 /Hear, O Israel: The LORD our God is one Lord:

5 And "thou shalt love the Lorp thy God with all thine heart, and with all

thy soul, and with all thy might.
6 And 'these words, which I command thee this day, shall be in thine heart:

7 And \*thou shalt \*teach them diligently unto thy children, and shalt talk of them when thou sittest in thine house, and when thou walkest by the way, and when thou liest down, and when thou risest up.

8 'And thou shalt bind them for a sign upon thine hand, and they shall be as frontlets between thine eyes. 9 "And thou shalt write them upon

the posts of thy house, and on thy gates

10 And it shall be, when the LORD thy God shall have brought thee into the land which he sware unto thy fathers, to Abraham, to Isaac, and to Jacob, to give thee great and goodly cities, "which thou buildedst

not, 11 And houses full of all good things, which thou filledst not, and wells digged, which thou diggedst not, vinc-

CHRIST 1451.

\*\* Gal, 3, 19.

\* ch. 17. 20. & 28. 14. Josh. 1. 7. & 23. 6. Prov. 4. 27. ° ch. 10. 12. Pa. 119. 6. Jer. 7. 23. Luke 1. 6. P ch. 4, 40.

ch. 4. 1. & 5. 31. & 12. 1.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. pass over.
b Ex, 20, 20, ch. 10, 12, 13, Ps. 111, 10, & 128, 1, Eccles. 12, 13, ch. 4, 40, Pro. 3, 1, 2,

d Gen. 15. 5. & 22. 17. \* Ex. 3. F. f Is. 42. 8. Mark 12. 29, 32. John 17. 3.

<sup>9</sup> ch. 10, 12, Mat. 22, 37, Mark 12, 30. Luke 10,27. A 2 Kin. 23. 25. ch. 11. 18. & 32. 46. Ps. 37. 31. & 40. 8. & 119. 11, 98. Prov. 3, 3, Is. 51, 7. Is. 51. 7. 4 cff. 4. 9. 4 11. 19. Ps. 78. 4, 5. 6. Eph. 6. 4. 3 Heb. what, or, whet, or, sharpen. I Ex. 13. 9, 16. ch. 11. 18. Prov. 3. S. & 6. 21. & 7. S.

ch. 11. "0. 1s. 57. 8. \* Josh. 24, 13, Ps. 105, 4L

Defens CHRIST 1451. ch. 8, 10,

2 Hob, bond-men, or, servants.

P ch. 10. 12, 20. & 13. 4. Matt. 4, 10. Luko 4. 8,

Ps. 63, 11. Is. 45, 23. A 65, 16. Jor. 4, 2. A 5, 7. A 12, 16.

ch. 8, 19, \$ 11, 28, Jer. 25, 6, ch. 13, 7,

Ex. 20. 5.

ch. 4. 24.

ech. 7. 4.

" Matt. 4. 7. Luke 4, 12.

Es. 17. 2, 7. Num. 20. 3, 4. & 21. 4, 5. 1 Cor. 10. 9.

ch. 11. 13,

22. Ps. 119. 4.

\* Ex. 15, 26, ch. 12, 28, & 13, 18,

Num. 33,

Ex. 13. 14. 8 Heb. to

4 Ex. S. 19. & 13. S. Ex. 7. & 8. & 9. & 10. & 11. & 12. Ps. 133. 9.

4 Heb. evil.

f ver. 2.

geh. 10. 13. Job 35. 7, 8. Jer. 32. 30.

ch. 4, 1, A 8, 1, Ps. 41, 2, Luke Lu28,

f Lev. 18, 5, ch. 24, 13, Rom. 10, 3, 5,

yards and olive trees, which thou plantedst not; when thou shalt have caten and be full;

12 Then beware lest thou forget the LORD, which brought thee forth out of the land of Egypt, from the house

of 2 bondage. 18 Thou shalt Pfear the LORD thy God, and serve him, and shalt swear

by his name. by his name.

14 Ye shall not 'go after other gods,
'of the gods of the people which are
round about you;

round about you;
15 (For 'the Lord thy God is a
jealous God among you) "lest the
anger of the Lord thy God be kindied against thee, and destroy thee
from off the face of the earth.

16 ¶ "Ye shall not tempt the Lord your God, yas ye tempted him in Massah. 17 Ye shall diligently keep the commandments of the Lord your God, and his testimonies, and his statutes, which he hath commanded

thec. 18 And thou ashalt do that which is right and good in the sight of the Lord: that it may be well

with thee, and that thou mayest go in and possess the good land which the Lord sware unto the fathers. 19 b To cast out all thine enemies from before thee, as the LORD hath

spoken.

20 And when thy son asketh thee in time to come, saying, What mean the testimonies, and the statutes, and the judgments, which the Lord our

and judgments, which the Lord our God hath commanded you?

21 Then thou shalt say unto thy son, We were Pharaoh's bondmen in Egypt; and the Lord brought us out of Egypt 4 with a mighty hand:

22 "And the Lord shewed signs and

wonders, great and 4sore, upon Egypt, upon Pharaoh, and upon all his household, before our eyes:

23 And he brought us out from thence, that he might bring us in, to give us the land which he sware unto our fathers.

24 And the Lord commanded us to do all these statutes, I to fear the

Lord our God. for our good always. that he might preserve us alive, as it is at this day. 25 And it shall be our rightcousness, if we observe to do all these commandments before the LORD our

God, as he hath commanded us. CHAPTER VII.

1 All communion with the nations is forbidden, 4 for fear of idolatry, 8 for the holiness of the people, 9 for the nature of God in his mercy and justice, 17 for the assuredness of victory which God will give over them.

ch. 31, 3. Ps. 44, 2, 3.

8 Gen. 15, 19, Ar. Ex. 33, 2.

WHEN the "LORD thy God shall bring thee into the land whither thou goest to possess it, and hath cast out many nations before thee, the Hittites, and the Girgashites, and the Amorites, and the

Cannanites, and the Perizzites, and the Hivites, and the Jebusites, seven nations greater and mightier than thou;

hou;
2 And when the Lord thy God
hall deliver them before thee; 2 And which the Defore thee; shall deliver them before thee; thou shalt smite them, and "utterly destroy them; I thou shalt make no covenant with them, nor shew mercy unto them:

8 Neither shalt thou make marriages with them; thy daughter thou shalt not give unto his son, nor his daughter shalt thou take unto thy

4 For they will turn away thy son from following me, that they may serve other gods: \*so will the anger of the Lorp be kindled against you. and destroy thee suddenly.

5 But thus shall ye deal with them : ye shall destroy their altars, and break down their images, and cut down their groves, and burn their graven images with fire.

6 \* For thou art an holy people unto the LORD thy God: the LORD thy God hath chosen thee to be a special people unto himself, above all people that are upon the face of the earth.

7 The LORD did not set his love upon you, nor choose you, because ye were more in number than any people; for ye were "the fewest of

all people:

8 But "because the Lorp loved you, and because he would keep othe oath which he had sworn unto your fathers, phath the Lord brought you out with a mighty hand, and re-deemed you out of the house of bondmen, from the hand of Pharaoh king of Egypt. 9 Know therefore that the Lord thy

God, he is God, the faithful God, which keepeth covenant and mercy with them that love him and keep his commandments to a thousand generations;

10 And 'repayeth them that hate him to their face, to destroy them: 'he will not be slack to him that hateth him, he will repay him to his face.

11 Thou shalt therefore keep the commandments, and the statutes, and the judgments, which I command thee this day, to do them.

12 ¶ Wherefore it shall come to

12 " Wherefore it shall come to pass, 3 if ye hearken to these judg-ments, and keep, and do them, that the Lorn thy God shall keep unto the "the covenant and the morey which he sware unto thy fathers:

13 And he will Flove thee, and bless thee, and multiply thee: "he will also bless the fruit of thy womb, and the fruit of thy land, thy corn, and thy wine, and thine oil, the increase of thy kine, and the flocks of thy sheep, in the land which he sware unto thy fathers to give thee.

CHRIST 1451. ch. 4. 88.

d ver. 23, ch. 23, 14, Lev. 27. 28, 29. Num. 33,

Num. 33. 62. ch. 20. 16, 17. Josh. 6. 17. & 8. 24. & 9. 24. & 10. 28, 40. & 11. 11, 12.

& 11. 11, 12. f Ex. 23. 32. & 34. 12, 15, 16, Judg. 2. 2. See ch. 20. 10, &c. Josh. 2. 14. & 9. 18. Judg. 1. 24. g Josh. 23. 12. 12, 1 Kin, 11, 2, Exra 9, 2, 4 ch. 6, 15,

é Ex. 23. 24. & 34. 13. ch. 12. 2, 3. 2 Heb. statues, or, pillars.

Ex. 19. 6. ch. 14. 2. & 26. 19. Ps. 50. 5. Jer. 2. 3. I Ex. 19. 5. Amos 3. 2. 1 Pet. 2. 9.

> m ch. 10, 22, \* ch. 10. 15. ° Ex. 32. 13. Ps. 105. 8, 9, 10. Luke 1. 55, 72, 73. P Ex. 13. 3,

7 Is. 49. 7. 1 Cor. 1. 9. & 10. 13. 2 Cor. 1. 18. 1 Thess, 5.

24. 2 Thes. 3, 3. 2 Tim. 2, 13. Hob. 11, 11. 1 John 1, 0. F Ex. 20. 6, ch. 5. 10, Neh. 1. 5, Dan. 9. 4, Js. 59. 18. Nah. J. 2. f ch. 32, 35,

• Lov. 26, 3, ch. 28, 1, 3 Heb.

" Ps. 105, R. 9. Luke 1. 55. 72, 73. F John 14,21, s ch. 28. 4.

Bofore CHRIST 1451. ¢ Ex. 23, 26, b Ex. 9, 14, & 15, 26, ch. 28, 27, 60, 4 war. 2 d ch. 13, 8, & 19, 13, 21, & 25, 12, Ex. 23, 33, ch. 12, 30, Judg. 8, 27, Ps. 106, 36. /Num.33.53. g ch. 31. 6. A Pa. 105. 5. ch. 4. 34, Ex. 23, 28, Josh, 24, 12,

2 Hoh.
pluck off.
3 Heb.
before thy

face, ver. 2.

Josh 10, 24. 25, 42. & 12, 1, &c.

P Ex. 17. 14. ch. 0. 14. & 25. 19. & 29. 20.

7 ch. 11, 25, Josh. 1, 5, & 10, 8, & 23, 9,

ver. 5. Ex. 32, 20, ch. 12, 3, 1 Cbr.14.12,

Josh. 7. 1,

Indg. 8, 27. Zeph. 1, 3,

" ch. 17. 1.

\*I.ev. 27. 28. ch. 13. 17. Josh, 6. 17, 18. & 7. 1.

a ch. 4, 1, & 5, 32, 33, & 6, 1, 2, 3,

21.

14 Thou shalt be blessed above all people: "there shall not be male or female barren among you, or among your cattle.

15 And the LORD will take away from thee all sickness, and will put none of the bevil diseases of Egypt, which thou knowest, upon thee; but will lay them upon all them that hate thee.

16 And thou shalt consume all the 10 and 'thou shalt consume all the people which the Lone thy God shall deliver thee; 'thine eye shall have no pity upon them: neither shalt thou serve their gods; for that will be 'a snare unto thee.

17 If thou shalt say in thine heart, These nations are more than I; how can I /dispossess them?

18 Thou shalt not be afraid of them: but shalt well \*remember what the Lorn thy God did unto Pharach, and unto all Egypt;

19 The great temptations which thine eyes saw, and the signs, and the wonders, and the mighty hand, and the stretched out arm, whereby the Lord thy God brought thee out: so shall the Lord thy God do unto all the people of whom thou art afraid.

20 & Moreover the Lord thy God will send the hornet among them, until they that are left, and hide themselves

from thee, be destroyed. 21 Thou shalt not be affrighted at them: for the LORD thy God is among you, "a mighty God and terrible.

4 Num.11.20. & 14. 9. 14, 42. & 16. 3, Josh, 3, 10, 22 "And the LORD thy God will 2 put \*\* ch. 10, 17, Noh. 1, 5, & 4, 14, & 9, 32, out those nations before thee by little and little: thou mayest not consume them at once, lest the beasts of the Ex. 23, 29, field increase upon thee.

23 But the LORD thy God shall deliver them sunto thee, and shall destroy them with a mighty destruction, until they be destroyed.

24 And one shall deliver their kings

into thine hand, and thou shalt destroy their name from under heaven: there shall no man be able to stand before thee, until thou have destroyed them.

25 The graven images of their gods shall ye burn with fire: thou shalt not desire the silver or gold that is on them, nor take it unto thee, lest thou be 'snared therein: for it is "an abomination to the LORD thy God.

26 Neither shalt thou bring an abomination into thine house, lest thou be a cursed thing like it: but thou shalt utterly detest it, and thou shalt utterly abhor it; "for it is a cursed thing.

CHAPTER VIII. An exhortation to obedience in regard of God's dealing with them.

ΛLL the commandments which I command thee this day "shall ye observe to do, that ye may live, and

multiply, and go in and possess the land which the LORD sware unto your fathers.

2 And thou shalt remember all the way which the Lord thy God bled thee these forty years in the wilder-ness, to humble thee, and "to prove thee, "to know what was in thine heart, whether thou wouldest keep

his commandments, or no.

3 And he humbled thee, and suffered thee to hunger, and fed thee with manna, which thou knewest not. neither did thy fathers know; that the might make thee know that man doth not live by bread only, but by every word that proceedeth out of the mouth of the Lord doth man live.

4 Thy raiment waxed not old upon thee, neither did thy foot swell, these forty years.

5 Thou shalt also consider in thine

heart, that, as a man chasteneth his son, so the Lorp thy God chasteneth thee.

6 Therefore thou shalt keep the commandments of the Lord thy God, \*to walk in his ways, and to fear him.

7 For the Lord thy God bringeth thee into a good land, la land of brooks of water, of fountains and depths that spring out of valleys

and hills;
8 A land of wheat, and barley, and vines, and fig trees, and pomegranates; a land 2 of oil olive, and honey;

9 A land wherein thou shalt eat bread without scarceness, thou shalt not lack any thing in it; a land "whose stones are iron, and out of whose blue help and the shall all the whose hills thou mayest dig brass.

10 "When thou hast caten and art full, then thou shalt bless the Lord thy God for the good land which he hath given thee.

11 Beware that thou forget not the LORD thy God, in not keeping his commandments, and his judgments, and his statutes, which I command

thee this day:
12 Lest when thou hast caten and art full, and hast built goodly houses, and dwelt therein ;

13 And when thy herds and thy flocks multiply, and thy silver and thy gold is multiplied, and all that

thou hast is multiplied;
14 PThen thine heart be lifted up, and thou forget the Lord thy God, which brought thee forth out of the land of Egypt, from the house of

bondage; 15 Who 'led thee through that great and terrible wilderness, wherein were fiery serpents, and scorpions, and drought, where there was no water; who brought thee forth water out of the rock of filmt;

16 Who fed thee in the wilderness

with "manna, which thy fathers knew not, that he might humble thee, and

CHRIST 1451.

<sup>5</sup> ch. 1. 3. \$ 2. 7. \$ 29. 5. Ps. 196. 16. Amon 2. 10. Ex. 16. 4. 4 2 Chr. 32. 31. John 2, 25. 'Ex. 16.23. / Ex. 16, 12, 14, 35,

Fr. 104. 29. Matt. 4. 4. Luke 4. 4.

<sup>h</sup> ch. 29, 5, Neb. 9, 21,

4 2 Sam. 7. 14. Ps. 89. 32. Prov. 3. 12. Heb.12.5.6. Rev. 3. 19.

4 ch. 5. 33.

l ch. 11. 10, 11, 12,

2 Heb. of olive tres of oil.

\*\* ch. 33, 25,

\* ch. 6. 11, 12,

° ch. 28, 47, & 32, 15, Prov. 30, 9, Hos. 13, 6,

P 1 Cor. 4. 7. r Pa. 106, 21.

Is, 63, 12, 13, 14. Jer. 2, 6. Num. 21, 6. Hos. 13, 5. 'Num. 20.11. Ps. 78, 15, å 114, 8,

\* ver. 3. Ex. 16, 15.

DEUTERONOMY, IX.

several rebellions of Israel.

9 When I was gone up into the mount to receive the tables of stone, even the tables of the covenant which the LORD made with you, then 'I abode in the mount forty days and forty nights, I neither did eat bread nor drink water:

10 'And the Lorp delivered unto me two tables of stone written with the finger of God; and on them was written according to all the words, which the LORD spake with you in the mount out of the midst of the fire 'in the

day of the assembly. 11 And it came to pass at the end of forty days and forty nights, that stone, even the tables of the covenant.

12 And the LORD said unto me, "Arise, get thee down quickly from hence; for thy people which thou hast brought forth out of Egypt have corrupted themselves; they are "quickly turned aside out of the way which I commanded them; they have made them a molten image.

13 Furthermore the Lord spake unto me, saying, I have seen this people, and, behold, it is a stiffnecked people:

14 a Let me alone, that I may destroy them, and blot out their name from under heaven: and I will make of thee a nation mightier and greater than they.

15 d So I turned and came down from the mount, and the mount burned with fire: and the two tables of the covenant were in my two hands,

16 And /I looked, and, behold, ye had sinned against the LORD your God, and had made you a molten calf: ye had turned aside quickly out of the way which the Lord had commanded you.

17 And I took the two tables, and cast them out of my two hands, and brake them before your eyes.

18 And I fell down before the Lord. as at the first, forty days and forty nights: I did neither eat bread, nor drink water, because of all your sins which ye sinned, in doing wickedly in the sight of the LORD, to provoke

him to anger.

19 h For I was afraid of the anger and hot displeasure, wherewith the Lord was wroth against you to destroy you. But the Lord hearkened unto me at that time also.

20 And the LORD was very angry with Aaron to have destroyed him: and I prayed for Aaron also the same time.

21 And \*I took your sin, the calf which ye had made, and burnt it with fire, and stamped it, and ground it very small, even until it was as small as dust: and I cast the dust thereof into the brook that descended out of the mount.

CHAPTER IX.

Moses dissuadeth them from the opinion of their own righteousness, by rehearsing their several rebellions.

HEAR, O Israel: Thou art to a pass over Jordan this day, to go in to possess nations b greater and mightier than thyself, cities great and fenced up to heaven,

2 A people great and tall. the children

of the Anakims, whom thou knowest, and of whom thou hast heard say, Who can stand before the children of Anak!

3 Understand therefore this day, that the Lord thy God is he which goeth over before thee; as a consuming fire he shall destroy them, and he shall bring them down before thy face: Aso shalt thou drive them out. and destroy them quickly, as the Lorp hath said unto thee.

4 'Speak not thou in thine heart, after that the Lord thy God hath east them out from before thee, saying, For my righteousness the Lord hath brought me in to possess this land: but for the k Gen. 15, 16. wickedness of these nations the Lord doth drive them out from before thee. 5 Not for thy righteousness, or for the uprightness of thine heart, dost

thou go to possess their land: but for the wickedness of these nations the Lord thy God doth drive them out from before thee, and that he may perform "the word which the Lord sware unto thy fathers, Abra-

ham, Isaac, and Jacob.
6 Understand therefore, that the LORD thy God giveth thee not this

good land to possess it for thy righte-ousness; for thou art "a stiffnecked

people.

7 ¶ Remember, and forget not, how thou provokedst the Lord thy God to wrath in the wilderness: from the day that thou didst depart out of the land of Egypt, until ye came unto this place, ye have been rebel-lious against the Lord.

8 Also pin Horeb ye provoked the LORD to wrath, so that the LORD was angry with you to have destroyed you.

ch. 11, 31. Josh, 3, 16. & 4, 19. 6 ch. 4. 38. & 7. 1. & 11. 23. ch. 1. 28. \*Num.13.22, 28, 32, 33.

ch. 31. 3. Josh. 3. 11. f ch. 4, 24. Heb, 12, 29, ø ch. 7. 23. A Ex. 23, 31, ch. 7, 24,

ch. 8, 17, Rom. 11, 6, 20. 1 Cor. 4. 4.7.

Lev. 18, 21, 25. ch. 18, 12, l Tit. 3. 5.

\*\* Gen. 12.7. & 13, 15, & 15. 7. & 17. 8, & 26. 4. & 28, 13,

\* ver. 13. Ex. 32. 9. & 33. 3. & 34. 9.

° Ex. 14. 11. & 16. 2. & 17. 2. Num. 11. 4. & 20, 2, & 25, 2, ch. 31, 27, P Ex. 32. 4. Ps. 106. 19.

22 And at 'Taberah, and at "Massah,

Refore CHRIST 1491.

g Ex. 24, 12, Ex. 24, 18,

e Ex. 31, 18,

# Ex. 19. 17. & 20. 1. ch. 4. 10. & 10. 4. & 18. 16.

\* Ex. 39. 7.

eh. 31. 29. Judg. 2. 17.

FEx. 32. 9.

ver. 6. ch. 10. 16. & 31. 27. 2 Kin. 17. 14. a Ex. 32, 10.

b ch. 29, 20, Ps. 9, 5, & 109, 13, 6 Num.14. 12.

d Ex. 32, 15, \* Ex. 19. 18. ch. 4. 11. & 5. 23. / Ex. 82, 19.

Fa. 34, 28, Pa. 106, 23,

A Ex. 32, 10,

Ex. 32. 14. ch. 10. 10. Ps. 106, 23.

Ex. 32, 20, Is. 31, 7,

l Num. 11.1,

The two tables restored. and at "Kibroth-hattaavah, ve pro-CHRIST voked the LORD to wrath.
28 Likewise when the LORD sent 1451. you from Kadesh-barnea, saying, Go up and possess the land which I have Num. 11. ° Num. 13. 8. given you; then ye rebelled against the commandment of the LORD your God, and Pye believed him not, nor hearkened to his voice. 21, 25, 24 9 Ye have been rebellious against 9 ch. 31, 27. the LORD from the day that I knew you.
25 Thus I fell down before the Lord r ver. 18. forty days and forty nights, as I fell down at the first; because the Lond had said he would destroy you.

26 I prayed therefore unto the \* Ex. 32, 11, LORD, and said, O Lord God, deand, and said, O Lord Gob, de-stroy not thy people and thine inhe-ritance, which thou hast redeemed through thy greatness, which thou hast brought forth out of Egypt with a mighty hand. 27 Remember thy servants, Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob; look not unto the stubbornness of this people, nor to their wickedness, nor to their sin: f Gen. 41, 57, 1 Sam. 14, 25. 28 Lest the land whence thou broughtest us out say, "Because the broughtest us out say, because the LORD was not able to bring them into the land which he promised them, and because he hated them, he hath brought them out to slay them in the wilderness. Ex. 32, 12, Num, 14,16. ch. 4. 20. 1 Kin. 8. 51. Neh. 1. 10. Ps. 95, 7. 29 "Yet they are thy people and thine inheritance, which thou broughtest out by thy mighty power and by thy stretched out arm. CHAPTER X.

1 God's mercy in restoring the two tables, 6 in continuing the priesthood, 8 in separating the tribe of Levi, 10 in hearkening unto Moses enti for the people. 12 An exhortation unto obedience.

AT that time the LORD said unto me, "Hew thee two tables of stone like unto the first, and come up unto me into the mount, and b make thee an ark of wood.

1491. \*Ex.31.1.2.

6 Er. 25, 10.

c Ex. 25, 16. 21,

d Ex. 25. 5, 10. & 37. 1.

Fx. 34. 4.

f Ex. 34, 28,

2 Hob.

# Ex. 20. 1

A Ex. 19, 17, ch. 9, 10, & 18, 16,

Ex. 34, 29,

\* Ex. 40, 20,

7 1 Kin. 8. 9.

" Num. 33.

\* Num. 33,

o Num. 20.

2 And I will write on the tables the words that were in the first tables which thou brakest, and "thou

shalt put them in the ark, 8 And I made an ark of d shittim wood, and hewed two tables of stone like unto the first, and went up into the mount, having the two tables in

mine hand 4 And I he wrote on the tables, according to the first writing, the ten 2 commandments, 9 which the LORD spake unto you in the mount out of the midst of the fire hin the day of the assembly: and the LORD gave them unto me.

5 And I turned myself and came down from the mount, and \*put the tables in the ark which I had made; and there they be, as the LORD commanded me.

6 ¶ And the children of Israel took their journey from Beeroth "of the children of Jaakan to "Mosera: "there

Aaron died, and there he was buried: and Eleazar his son ministered in the priest's office in his stead. 7 P From thence they journeyed un-

7 From thence they journeyed un-to Gudgodah; and from Gudgodah to Jotbath, a land of rivers of waters. 8 ¶ At that time "the Lorp sepa-rated the tribe of Levi," to bear the ark of the covenant of the Lorp, to stand before the Lorp to minister

unto him, and to bless in his name.

9 "Wherefore Levi hath no part nor inheritance with his brethren; the Lord is his inheritance, according as the Lord thy God promised

10 And "I stayed in the mount, according to the "first time, forty days and forty nights; and "the Lord hearkened unto me at that time also, and the Lord would not destroy thee.

11 \*And the Lord said unto me, Arise, 8 take thy journey before the

Arise, at the thy journey before the people, that they may go in and possess the land, which I sware unto their fathers to give unto them. I sware unto their fathers to give unto them. I a father the Lorn thy God, 'to walk in all his ways, and a to love him, and to serve the Lorn thy God with all thy heart and with all thy soul, 18 To keep the commandments of the Lorn, and his statutes, which I

the LORD, and his statutes, which I command thee this day for thy good?

14 Behold, the heaven and the heaven of heaven is the Lord's thy God, the earth also, with all that therein is. 15 \*Only the LORD had a delight in

thy fathers to love them, and he chose their seed after them, even you above all people, as it is this day.

16 Circumcise therefore the forc-

skin of your heart, and be no more \* stiffnecked.

17 For the Lord your God is God of gods, and Lord of lords, a great God, a mighty, and a terrible, which regardeth not persons, nor taketh reward:

18 PHe doth execute the judgment of the fatherless and widow, and lov-eth the stranger, in giving him food and raiment.

19 Love ye therefore the stranger: for ve were strangers in the land of

Egypt. 20 Thou shalt fear the Lord thy God; him shalt thou serve, and to him shalt thou cleave, and swear

by his name.
21 "He is thy praise, and he is thy God, "that hath-done for thee these great and terrible things, which thine eyes have seen.

22 Thy fathers went down into Egypt with threescore and ten persons; and now the Lord thy God hath made thee as the stars of heaven for multitude.

Reform CHRIST 1451. <sup>9</sup> Num. 33, 22, 23,

Num, 8, 6, & 4, 4, & 8, 14, & 16, 9. " Num. 4. 15. ch. 18, 5, lev. 9, 22, Num. 6, 23, cb. 21, 5, \* Num. 18. 20, 24. ch. 18. 1, 2. Ezek, 44.28, Ex. 34, 28, cb. 9, 18, 25,

2 Ox, for-mer days. 1491. Ex. 32, 14, 33, 34, & 33, 17, ch. 9. 19. Ex. 32, 34,

Beb. go in journey.

Mic. 6, 8, è ch. 6, 13, ch. 5, 33, ch. 6, 5, \$ 11, 13, \$ 30, 16, 20, Matt. 22,37, ch. 6. 24. J1 Kin. 8.27. Ps. 115, 16. FGen. 14, 19, Ex. 19, 5, Ps. 24, 1, A ch. 4. 37,

See Lev. 26, 41, ch. 30, 6, Jer. 4, 4, Rom. 2, 28, 29. Col. 2, 11. 4 ch. 9. 6, 13, 1 Josh, 22, 22, Ps. 136, 2, Dan, 2, 47, & 11, 36,

\*\* Rev. 17.14. " ch. 7. 21. °2 Chr. 19.7. Job 34, 19. Acts 10, 34. Rom. 2, 11, Gal. 2, 6, Eph. 6, 9, Col. 3, 25, 1 Pet. 1, 17, P Ps. 68, 5, & 146, 9,

Lev. 19. 33, 34, ch. 6, 13, Matt. 4, 10. Luke 4, 8, ch. 11, 22, Pa. 63. 11. Ex. 15, 2, Pa. 22, 3, Jer. 17, 14,

\* 1 Sam. 12, 24, 2 Sam. 7, 23, Ps. 106, 21, 22, Fx. 1. 5. Acts 7. 14. Gen. 15. 5, ch. 1. 10. & 28. 62,

An esno	Tunton 13110	11(7)11(1, 211)	ocurenjeer
Before	- CHAPTER XI.	14 That I will give you the rain of	Before
CHRIST	1 An exhortation to obedience, 2 by their own experience of God's great works, h by promise of God's great blessings, 10 and by fireaten- ings. 18 A careful study is regulard in their words, 25 The blessing and curse is set be-	your land in his due season, "the	CHRIST 1451.
1451.	experience of God's great works, 8 by promise	first rain and the latter rain, that	3401.
	of God's great dessings, 10 control in thul's	thou mayest gather in thy corn, and	1 Lev. 26, 4,
	words. 26 The blessing and curse is set be-	thy wine, and thine oil.	ch. 28, 12, • Joel 2, 23,
	Jore them.	15 "And I will 2 send grass in thy	Jam. 5. 7.
" ch. 10, 12, & 30, 16, 20,	THEREFORE thou shalt alove the	fields for thy cattle, that thou mayest	" Pa. 104, 14,
Eech. 3, 7.	LORD thy God, and keep his	eat and be full.  16 Take heed to yourselves, that	2 Heb. give.
	charge, and his statutes, and his judgments, and his commandments,	your heart be not deceived, and ye	Joel 9, 19,
	alway.	turn aside, and serve other gods,	rch, 29, 18, Job 31, 27,
	2 And know ve this day: for I	and worship them;	*ch. 8, 19.
	2 And know ye this day: for I speak not with your children which	· 17 And then b the Lord's wrath be	& 30. 17.
	have not known, and which have not seen the chastisement of the	kindled against you, and he shut up	b ch. 6, 15. *1 Kin. 8, 35.
¢ ch. 8, 5,	not seen the chastisement of the	the heaven, that there be no rain,	2 Chr. 6, 26,
d cb. 5, 24,	LORD your God, his greatness, his	and that the land yield not her fruit;	& 7, 13,
ch. 7. 19.	mighty hand, and his stretched out	and lest dyo perish quickly from off	d ch. 4, 26, & 8, 19, 20,
	arm,	the good land which the LORD giveth	A 30, 18, Josh, 23,
/ Ps. 78, 12, & 135, 9,	8 / And his miracles, and his acts,	you. 18 ¶ Therefore 'shall ye lay up	Josh, 23, 13, 15, 16,
u 100, 0,	which he did in the midst of Egypt unto Pharaoh the king of Egypt,	those my words in your heart and	¢ch. 0. 6.
	and unto all his land;	these my words in your heart and in your soul, and bind them for	& 32. 46,
	4 And what he did unto the army	a sign upon your hand, that they	/ ch. 6. 8.
	of Egypt, unto their horses, and to	may be as frontlets between your	İ
# Ex. 14. 27,	their chariots; how he made the	eyes.	
	water of the Red sea to overnow	19 And ye shall teach them your	ch. 4. 9, 10.
& 15, 9, 10, Ps. 106, 11,	them as they pursued after you, and	children, speaking of them when	<b>3</b> 0. 7.
	how the Lord hath destroyed them	thou sittest in thine house, and	
	unto this day; 5 And what he did unto you in the	when thou walkest by the way, when thou liest down, and when thou	1
	wilderness, until ye came into this	risest up.	
	place;	20 And thou shalt write them upon	h ch, 6. 9.
4 Nam. 16. 1.	6 And what he did unto Dathan	the door posts of thine house, and	
<sup>k</sup> Num. 16. 1, 31. & 27. 3, Ps. 106. 17,	and Abiram, the sons of Eliab, the	upon thy gates:	
1 8, 200, 11,	son of Reuben: how the earth opened	21 That your days may be mul-	irh. 4. 40. & 6. 2.
	her mouth, and swallowed them up,	tiplied, and the days of your chil-	Prov. 3. 2.
	and their households, and their tents,	dren, in the land which the Lord	& 4. 10. & 9. 11.
2 Or, living	and all the 2 substance that 3 was in their possession, in the midst of all	them, *as the days of heaven upon	₽ Ps. 72. 5.
which fol-	Israel:	the earth.	& 80. 29.
lowed them.  8 Heb. was	7 But 'your eyes have seen all the	22 ¶ For if 'ye shall diligently	l ver. 13,
at their	great acts of the LORD which he did.	keep all these commandments which	ch. 6. 17.
fret. ch. 5, 3.	8 Therefore shall ye keep all the	I command you, to do them, to love	
& 7. 19.	commandments which I command	the Lord your God, to walk in all	
Josh, L	you this day, that ye may be strong,	his ways, and "to cleave unto him;	** ch. 10, 20, & 30, 20,
6, 7.	and go in and possess the land,	23 Then will the Lorp "drive out	* ch. 4. 38.
l ch. 4, 40,	whither ye go to possess it; 9 And that ye may prolong your	all these nations from before you, and ye shall possess greater nations	& 9. b.
& 5, 16. Prov. 10,27,	days in the land, "which the Lord	and mightier than yourselves.	° ch. 9. 1.
Prov. 10.27.	sware unto your fathers to give unto	24 P Every place whereon the soles	P Josh. 1, 3,
" ch. 9. 5. " Ex. 3. 8.	them and to their seed, "a land that	of your feet shall tread shall be	& 14. 9.
	floweth with milk and honey.	yours: from the wilderness and	9 Gen, 15, 18,
	10 ¶ For the land, whither thou	Lebanon, from the river, the river	Ex. 23, 31, Num. 34, 3,
	goest in to possess it, is not as the	Euphrates, even unto the uttermost	&c.
00. L 14.10	land of Egypt, from whence ye came out, "where thou sowedst thy seed,	sca shall your coast be.  25 There shall no man be able to	* ch. 7. 24.
<sup>o</sup> Zech.14.18.	and wateredst it with thy foot, as	stand before you: for the Lord your	CH. 1. 27.
	a garden of herbs:	God shall 'lay the fear of you and	cb. 2, 25,
P ch. 8. 7.	11 P But the land, whither ye go	the dread of you upon all the land	
	to possess it, is a land of hills and	that ye shall tread upon, tas he hath	t Ex. 23, 27.
	valleys, and drinketh water of the	said unto you.	
	rain of heaven:	26 ¶ "Behold, I set before you this	" ch. 30. 1,
4 77 3	12 A land which the LORD thy	day a blessing and a curse;	15, 19.
4 Heb.	God *careth for: *The eyes of the LORD thy God are always upon it,	27 * A blessing, if ye obey the commandments of the Lord your	* ch, 28, 2,
7 J Kin. 9. 3.	from the beginning of the year even	God, which I command you this	
	unto the end of the year.	day:	
	13 ¶ And it shall come to pass, if	28 And a veurse, if ye will not obey	# ch, 28, 15,
ver. 22.	ye shall hearken "diligently unto my	the commandments of the Lord your	
ch. 6. 17.	commandments which I command	God, but turn aside out of the way	
' ch. 10. 12.	you this day, 'to love the Lorn your	which I command you this day, to	
	God, and to serve him with all your	go after other gods, which ye have	
	heart and with all your soul,	not known.	

Idolatry	to be destroyed. DEUTERO	NOMY, XII. Blood is for	rbidden.
Before OHRIST 1451.	29 And it shall come to pass, when the Lord thy God hath brought thee in unto the land whither thou	and dwell in the land which the LORD your God giveth you to in- herit, and when he giveth you rest	Before CHRIST 1451.
° ch. 37. 12, 13. Josh. 8, 83,	goest to possess it, that thou shalt put 'the blessing upon mount Ge- rizim, and the curse upon mount Ebal.	from all your enemies round about, so that ye dwell in safety; 11 Then there shall be 's place which the Lond your God shall	ver. 5, 14, 18, 31, 24, 4 ch. 14, 23,
• Gen. 12. 6.	30 Are they not on the other side Jordan, by the way where the sun goeth down, in the land of the Ca- naanites, which dwell in the cham- paign over against Gilgal, beside	choose to cause his name to dwell there; thither shall ye bring all that I command you; your burnt offer- ings, and your sacrifices, your tithes, and the heave offering of your hand,	# 15. 20. # 16. 2, #c. # 17. 8. # 18. 0. # 23. 10. # 26. 2. # 31, 11.
Judg. 7. 1. 5 ch. 9. 1. Josh. 1. 11.	the plains of Moreh? 81 For ye shall pass over Jordan	and all 2 your choice vows which ye vow unto the Lord:	Josh. 18, 1, 1 Kin. 8, 29, Ps. 78, 68,
	to go in to possess the land which the Lord your God giveth you, and ye shall possess it, and dwell therein.	12 And Pye shall rejoice before the Lord your God, yo, and your sons, and your daughters, and your men- servants, and your maidservants, and	2 Heb. the choice of your sows, 2 ver. 7.
e ch. 5. 32. & 12, 32.	32 And ye shall observe to do all the statutes and judgments which I set before you this day.	the Levite that is within your gates; for a smuch as "he hath no part nor inheritance with you.	f ch. 10, 9, & 14, 29,
	CHAPTER XII.	13 Take heed to thyself that thou offer not thy burnt offerings in every place that thou seest:	' Lev. 17. 4.
-	1 Monuments of idolatry are to be destroyed. 5 The place of God's service is to be kept. 15, 23 Blood is forbidden. 17, 20, 20 Holy things must be eaten in the holy place. 19 The Levite is not to be forsaken. 25 Idolatry is not to be enquired after.	14 But in the place which the Lord shall choose in one of thy tribes, there thou shalt offer thy burnt offerings, and there thou shalt do all that I	* vor. 11.
e ch. 6. 1.	THESE are the statutes and judgments, which ye shall observe to do in the land, which the LORD God	command thee.  15 Notwithstanding thou mayest kill and eat flesh in all thy gates,	f ver. 21,
b ch. 4. 10. 1 Kin. 8. 40.	of thy fathers giveth thee to possess it, ball the days that ye live upon the earth.	whatsoever thy soul lusteth after, ac- cording to the blessing of the Lord thy God which he hath given thee:	
eh. 7. 5.	2°Ye shall utterly destroy all the places, wherein the nations which ye shall 2possess served their gods,	"the unclean and the clean may cat thereof, "as of the roebuck, and as of the hart.	wer, 22, "ch. 14, 5, & 15, 22,
2 2 Kin. 16. 4. & 17. 10. 11. Jer. 3. 6.	"upon the high mountains, and up- on the hills, and under every green tree:	16 Only ye shall not eat the blood; ye shall pour it upon the earth as water.	Gen. 9. 4. Lov. 7. 26. & 17. 10. ch. 15. 23.
Num. 33. 52. Judg. 2. 2.	3 And 'ye shall soverthrow their altars, and break their pillars, and burn their groves with fire; and ye	17 Thou mayest not eat within thy gates the tithe of thy corn, or of thy wine, or of thy oil, or the first-	å ver.23,24.
3 Heb. break down.	shall hew down the graven images of their gods, and destroy the names of them out of that place.	lings of thy herds or of thy flock, nor any of thy vows which thou vowest, nor thy freewill offerings, or	
f ver. 31.	4 / Ye shall not do so unto the Lord your God. 5 But unto the place which the	heave offering of thine hand: 18 But thou must eat them before the Lord thy God in the place	ver. 11, 12,
9 ver. 11. ch. 26. 2. Josh. 9. 27. 1 Kin. 8. 29. 2 Chr. 7. 12. Ps. 78. 68.	LORD your God shall choose out of all your tribes to put his name there, even unto his habitation shall ye seek, and thither thou shalt come: 6 And 4 thither ye shall bring your	which the LORD thy God shall choose, thou, and thy son, and thy daughter, and thy manservant, and thy midservant, and the Levite that is within thy gates: and thou shalt	
A Lev. 17. 3, 1. 4 ver. 17. ch. 14, 29,	burnt offerings, and your sacrifices, and your tithes, and heave offer-	rejoice before the Lord thy God in all that thou puttest thine hands	
23. & 15. 19, 20.	ings of your hand, and your vows, and your freewill offerings, and the firstlings of your herds and of your flocks:	unto.  19 Take heed to thyself that thou forsake not the Levite as long as thou livest upon the earth.	6 ch. 14, 27. 3 Heb. all thy days.
l ch. 14, 26, l vor. 12, 18, Lev. 23, 40, ch. 16, 11, 14, 15, & 26, 11.	7 And there ye shall eat before the Lord your God, and 'ye shall rejoice in all that ye put your hand unto, ye and your households, where- in the Lord thy God hath blessed	20 ¶ When the Lord thy God shall enlarge thy border, bas he hath promised thee, and thou shalt say, I will eat flesh, because thy soul long- oth to eat flesh; thou mayest eat	* Gen. 15, 18,
& 27. 7.	the Lord thy dod hath blessed	eth to cat flesh; thou mayest eat flesh, whatsoever thy soul lusteth	1

175

after.

" Judg. 17. 6. & 21. 25.

8 Ye shall not do after all the things

that we do here this day, "every man whatsoever is right in his own eyes.

9 For ye are not as yet come to the rest and to the inheritance, which the Lord your God giveth you.

\*ch.11.51. 10 But when "ye go over Jordan,

21 If the place which the Lord thy God hath chosen to put his name there

be too far from thee, then thou shalt kill of thy herd and of thy flock, which the Load hath given thee, as I have commanded thee, and thou shalt eat

Before CHRIST 1451. ¢ ver. 15. d vor. 16. 2 Heb. be strong.
Gen. 9. 4.
Lev. 17.
11, 14. / ch. 4. 40. Is. 3. 10. Fx. 15, 26, ch. 13, 18, 1 Kin. 11. 4 Num. 5. 9, 10. & 18, 19. f 1 8am. 1. 21, 22, 21. b Lev. 1. 5, 9, 13, 4 17, 11, 1 ver. 25. Ex. 23, 23, ch. 19, 1, Josh, 23, 4, 3 Heb. inherilest, or, possessest them. " cb. 7. 16. 4 Heb. ofter them. ver. 4, Lev. 18, 3, 26, 30, 2 Kin, 17,

5 Hob. 5 Hob. abomina-tion of the. P I ev. 18, 21. & 20, 2, ch. 18, 10. Jer. 32, 35, Ezek. 23, 7 ch. 4. 2. & 13. 18. Josh. 1. 7. Prov. 30. 6. Rev. 22, 18.

a Zech. 10, 2, 5 Matt. 24. 24. 2 Thes. 2. 9. 2 1 nex. 2. 9.

6 See ch. 18.
22.

Jer. 28, 9.

Matt. 7, 22.

in thy gates whatsoever thy soul lust-

eth after.
22 Even as the roebuck and the 22 Even as the robust and the hart is eaten, so thou shalt eat them: the unclean and the clean shall eat of them ellke.

23 Conly 2 be sure that thou eat not the blood: "for the blood is the life;

and thou mayest not cat the life with the flesh.

24 Thou shalt not eat it; thou shalt

pour it upon the earth as water. 25 Thou shalt not eat it; /that it may go well with thee, and with thy children after thee, when thou shalt do that which is right in the sight of the LORD.

26 Only thy holy things which thou hast, and thy vows, thou shalt take, and go unto the place which the

LORD shall choose:

27 And \*thou shalt offer thy burnt offerings, the flesh and the blood, upon the altar of the Lord thy God: and the blood of thy sacrifices shall be poured out upon the altar of the Lorp thy God, and thou shalt eat the flesh.

28 Observe and hear all these words which I command thee, that it may go well with thee, and with thy children after thee for ever, when thou doest that which is good and right in the sight of the Lorp thy God.

29 ¶ When "the Lorp thy God.

shall cut off the nations from before thee, whither thou goest to possess them, and thou succeedest them, and dwellest in their land;
30 Take heed to thyself "that thou

be not snared 4 by following them, after that they be destroyed from before thee; and that thou enquire not after their gods, saying, How did these nations serve their gods? even so will I do likewise.

31 'Thou shalt not do so unto the LORD thy God: for every babomina-tion to the LORD, which he hateth, have they done unto their gods; for peyen their sons and their daughters they have burnt in the fire to their gods.

82 What thing soever I command you, observe to do it: qthou shalt not add thereto, nor diminish from

## CHAPTER XIII.

1 Enticers to idolatry, 6 how near scener unto thee, 9 are to be stoned to death. 12 Idola-trous cities are not to be spared.

If there arise among you a prophet, or a "dreamer of dreams, and giveth thee a sign or a won-

2 And the sign or the wonder come to pass, whereof he spake unto thee, saying, Let us go after other gods, which thou hast not known, and let us serve them;

8 Thou shalt not hearken unto the words of that prophet, or that dreamer of dreams: for the Lord your God

d proveth you, to know whether ye love the Lord your God with all your heart and with all your soul.

4 Ye shall walk after the LORD your God, and fear him, and keep his commandments, and obey his volce, and ye shall serve him, and cleave unto him.

5 And 8 that prophet, or that dreamor of dreams, shall be put to death; because he hath spoken to turn you away from the Lord your God, which brought you out of the land of Egypt, and redeemed you out of the house of bondage, to thrust thee out of the way which the Lord thy God commanded thee to walk in. A So shalt thou put the evil away from the midst of thee.

6 ¶ If thy brother, the son of thy or the wife of thy bosom, or thy friend, which is as thine own soul, entice thee secretly, saying, Let us go and serve other gods, which thou hast not known, thou, nor thy fathers;

7 Namely, of the gods of the people which are round about you, nigh unto thee, or far off from thee, from the one end of the earth even unto the other end of the earth:

8 Thou shalt "not consent unto him, nor hearken unto him; neither shall thine eye pity him, neither shalt thou spare, neither shalt thou conceal him:

9 But "thou shalt surely kill him; thine hand shall be first upon him to put him to death, and afterwards the hand of all the people.

10 And thou shalt stone him with

stones, that he die; because he hath sought to thrust thee away from the LORD thy God, which brought thee out of the land of Egypt, from the house of 8 bondage.

11 And <sup>p</sup> all Israel shall hear, and fear, and shall do no more any such wickedness as this is among you,

12 ¶ If thou shalt hear say in one of thy cities, which the Lord thy God hath given thee to dwell there,

saying,
13 Certain men, 4 the children of Belial, 'are gone out from among Belial, 'are gone out from among you, and have 'withdrawn the inhabitants of their city, saying, 'Let us go and serve other gods, which ye have not known;

14 Then shalt thou enquire, and "Illegath".

make search, and ask diligently; and, behold, if it be truth, and the thing certain, that such abomination is wrought among you;

15 Thou shalt surely smite the in-habitants of that city with the edge of the sword, "destroying it utterly, and all that is therein, and the cattle thereof, with the edge of the sword.

16 And thou shalt gather all the spoil of it into the midst of the street thereof.

CHRIST 1451.

d ch. 8, 2, Sec Matt, 2i, 24, 1 Cor, 11, 19, 2 Thea, 2, 11,

Rev. 13. 14, 2Kin, 23, 3, 2Chr.31.31 f ch. 10. 20. eb. 18, 20. Jer. 14, 15, Zech. 13, 3, 2 Heb, spoken revolt a

revolt a-gainst the LORD. A ch. 17. 7. & 22. 21, 22, 21. 1 Cor. 5, 13, i ch. 17, 2, \* See Gen. 16. 5. ch. 28. 54. Prov. 5. 20. Mic. 7. 5.

1 1 Sam. 18. 1, 3, **4** 20, 17,

# Prov 1.10

" ch, 17, 5, eh. 17. 7. Acts 7. 58.

3 Heb. P ch. 17, 13.

9 Josh, 22, 11, &c. Judg. 20, 1, 2,

4 Or, 4 Or, naughty men: Bee Judg. 19, 22. 1 Bam. 2.12. 2 3. 17, 25. 1 Kin. 21. 10, 13. 2 Cor. 6. 15. \* 1 John 2. 19. Jude 19. \* 2 Kin. 17.

t v.r. 2, 6.

Ex. 22. 20. Lev. 27. 28. Josh. 6, 17, 21,

Vosh. 6. 24. Josh, 8, 28, 1a, 17, 1, 4 25, 2, Jer. 49, 2, ch. 7. 28. Josh, 6, 18, 2 Or, 4 Josh. 6, 26, 6 Gen. 22, 17, & 26, 4, 24, & 28, 14, ch. 12, 25, 28, 32,

Before

CHRIST

and shalt "burn with fire the city, and all the spoil thereof every whit, for the Lord thy God: and it shall be "an heap for ever; it shall not

be built again.

17 And there shall cleave nought of the 2cursed thing to thine hand: that the Lorp may "turn from the flerceness of his anger, and shew thee mercy, and have compassion upon thee, and multiply thee, as he hath

18 When thou shalt hearken to the voice of the Lorp thy God, to keep all his commandments which I command thee this day, to do that which is right in the eyes of the Lord thy God,

### CHAPTER XIV.

1 God's children are not to disflowe themselves in mourning. 3 What way, and what way not be eaten, 4 of beats, 9 of shahe, 11 of fowls. 21 That which dieth of itself way not be suten. 22 Tithes of divine service. 23 Tithes and firstlings of rejoicing before the Lord. 23 The third year's tithe of aims and charity.

Y E are "the children of the Lord your God: bye shall not cut yourselves, nor make any baldness between your eyes for the dead.

2 For thou art an holy people unto

the LORD thy God, and the LORD hath chosen thee to be a peculiar people unto himself, above all the nations that are upon the earth. 8 ¶ d Thou shalt not eat any abomi-

nable thing.

4 'These are the beasts which ye shall eat: the ox, the sheep, and the goat,

5 The hart, and the roebuck, and the fallow deer, and the wild goat, and the <sup>34</sup>pygarg, and the wild ox, and the chamois.

6 And every beast that parteth the hoof, and cleaveth the cleft into two claws, and cheweth the cud among

claws, and cheweth the cud among the beasts, that ye shall eat.

7 Nevertheless these ye shall not eat of them that chew the cud, or of them that divide the cloven hoof; as the camel, and the hare, and the covers. Our they also the that here coney: for they chew the cud, but divide not the hoof: therefore they are unclean unto you.

8 And the swinc, because it divideth the hoof, yet cheweth not the cud, it is unclean unto you: ye shall not eat of their flesh, Inor touch their

dead carcase.

9 7 These ye shall eat of all that are in the waters: all that have fins and scales shall ye eat:

10 And whatsoever hath not fins and scales ye may not eat; it is

unclean unto you.

11 ¶ Of all clean birds ye shall

eat.
12 But these are they of which A Lov. 11, 13, ye shall not eat: the engle, and the

ossifrage, and the ospray,
13 And the glede, and the kite, and
the vulture after his kind,

14 And every raven after his kind, 15 And the owl, and the night hawk and the cuckow, and the hawk after his kind, 16 The little owl, and the great owl,

and the swan,

17 And the pelican, and the gier eagle, and the cormorant, 18 And the stork, and the heron after her kind, and the lapwing, and

the bat. 19 And every creeping thing that flieth is unclean unto you: they

shall not be eaten.

20 But of all clean fowls ye may

21 ¶ 'Ye shall not eat of any thing that dieth of itself: thou shalt give it unto the stranger that is in thy gates, that he may eat it; or thou mayest sell it unto an alien:
"for thou art an holy people unto
the Lord thy God. "Thou shalt the LORD thy God. "Thou shalt not seethe a kid in his mother's milk.

Thou shalt truly tithe all the increase of thy seed, that the field bringeth forth year by year.

23 And thou shalt cat before the Lord thy God, in the place which he shall choose to place his name there, the tithe of thy corn, of thy wine, and of thine oil, and the firstlings of thy herds and of thy flocks; that thou mayest learn to fear the Lord thy God always.

24 And if the way be too long for thee, so that thou art not able to carry it; or if the place be too far from thee, which the Lord thy God shall choose to set his name there, when the Lord thy God hath blessed thee:

25 Then shalt thou turn it into noney, and bind up the money in thine hand, and shalt go unto the place which the Lorp thy God shall choose:

26 And thou shalt bestow that moncy for whatsoever thy soul lusteth after, for oxen, or for sheep, or for wine, or for strong drink, or for whatsoever thy soul 2 desirch; and thou shalt eat there before the Long thy God, and thou shalt rejoice, thou, and thine household.

27 And the Levite that is within thy gates; thou shalt not forsake him; for "he hath no part nor inheritance with thee.

28 ¶ "At the end of three years thou shalt bring forth all the tithe of thine increase the same year, and shalt lay it up within thy gates:

29 And the Levite, (because he hath no part nor inheritance with thee) and the stranger, and the fatheriess, and the widow, which are within thy gates, shall come, and shall eat and be satisfied; that "the LORD thy God may bless thee in all the work of thine hand which thou doest.

Before CHRIST

f Lev. 11, 20, Lev. 11, 21.

Lev. 17, 15, & 22, 8, Essk, 4, 14,

\*\* ver. 2. \* Ex. 23, 19, & 31, 26,

Lev. 27, 30.
 ch. 12, 6, 17.
 Neh. 19, 37.

F ch. 12, 5, 6, 7, 17, 18.

f ch. 15, 19, 20.

r ch. 12, 21.

2 Heb. ask-eth of thee. ch. 12. 7. 18. & 26. 11.

t ch. 12, 12, 18, 19, \*Num.18,20, ch. 18, 1, 2,

" ch. 26, 12, Amos 4, 4,

F ch. 26, 12, ver, 27, ch. 12, 12,

ch. 15, 10, Prov. 3, 9, 10, See Mal, 3, 10,

177

\* Rom. 8, 16, & 9, 8, 26, Gal, 3, 26, Gal. 3. 26. 5 Lev. 19. 28. & 21. 5. Jer. 16. 6. & 41. 5. & 47. 5. 1 Thess. 4. 13.

Lov. 20, 26, ch. 7. 6, & 26, 18, 19, d Ezek, 4, 14, Acts 10, 13, 14. Lev. 11. 2.

8 Or, bison, 4 Heb.

f Lev. 11, 26, 27.

F Lev. 11. 9.

The seve	enth year DEUTERON	OMY, XV, XVI. a year q	f release.
Before	CHAPTER XV.	14 Thou shalt furnish him liberally	Before OHRIST
CHRIST 1451.	1 The seventh year a year of velease for the poor. It is must be no let of lending or pickers and 2Am Hobeve seventh, 10 except he will undepart, must in the seventh year 40 for the added furnished. 19 All finding males of the calls are to be sanctified with the Lord.	out of thy flock, and out of thy floor,	1451.
	12 An Hebrew servant, 10 except he will we	and out of thy winepress: of that wherewith the Lord thy God hath	
	free and well furnished. 19 All firstling	blessed thee thou shalt give unto	*Prov.10,22.
	males of the cattle are to be sanctified unti- the Lord.	him. 15 And thou shalt remember that	r ch. 5, 15,
#23, 21, 2 #23, 10, 11, Lov. 25, 24,		thou wast a bondman in the land of	& 16, 12,
Lev. 25, 24, ch. 31, 10.	A thou shalt make a release.  2 And this is the manner of the re	Egypt, and the Lord thy God re- deemed thee: therefore I command	
Jer. 34, 14,	lease: Every 2 creditor that lendeth	thee this thing to day.	
2 Hob.	ought unto his neighbour shall release		* Ex. 21, 5, 6.
master of the lending of his hand.	it; he shall not exact it of his neigh- bour, or of his brother; because it		
y	is called the Lord's release.	house, because he is well with thee;	1
6 See ch. 23, 20,	8 Of a foreigner thou mayest exact	17 Then thou shalt take an aul, and	
CE. 23, 20,	it again: but that which is thine with thy brother thine hand shall	thrust it through his ear unto the door, and he shall be thy servant for	
	release;	ever. And also unto thy maidservant	
3 Or, To the end that	4 Save when there shall be no poor	thou shalt do likewise.  18 It shall not seem hard unto thee,	
there be no poor among	among you; for the LORD shall greatly bless thee in the land which	when thou sendest him away free	
you. ch. 28, 8,	the Lord thy God giveth thee joi	from thee; for he hath been worth ta double hired servant to thee, in	4 G Y . 10
d ch. 28. 1.	an inheritance to possess it: 5 Only dif thou carefully hearken	serving thee six years: and the Lord	* Sec Is. 16. 14. & 21. 16.
	unto the voice of the Lord thy God,	thy God shall bless thee in all that	ļ
	to observe to do all these command- ments which I command thee this day.	thou doest.  19 ¶ "All the firstling males that	u Ex. 19 0
	6 For the Lord thy God blesseth	come of thy herd and of thy flock	Ex. 13. 2, & 34, 19, Lev. 27. 26, Num, 3, 13,
ch. 28, 12,	thee, as he promised thee; and thou	thou shalt sanctify unto the LORD	Num, 3, 13.
f ch. 28, 13,	shalt lend unto many nations, but thou shalt not borrow; and thou	the firstling of thy bullock, nor shear	
Prov. 22, 7,	shalt reign over many nations, but	the firstling of thy sheep.	
	they shall not reign over thee.	20 *Thou shalt eat it before the	ch. 12. 5,
	they shall not reign over thee. 7 If there be among you a poor man of one of thy brethren within	LORD thy God year by year in the place which the LORD shall choose,	ch. 12, 5, 6, 7, 17, & 14, 28, & 16, 11, 14,
	any of thy gates in thy land which the Lord thy God giveth thee, *thou shalt not harden thine heart,	thou and thy household. 21 And if there be any blemish	
/ 1 John 3.	thou shalt not harden thine heart.	therein, as if it be lame, or blind, or	*Lev. 22, 20, ch. 17, 1,
17.	nor shut thine hand from thy poor	have any ill blemish, thou shalt not	
4 Lev. 25, 35,	brother: 8 *But thou shalt open thine hand	sacrifice it unto the Lord thy God. 22 Thou shalt eat it within thy	
Matt. 5, 42, Luke 6, 31,	wide unto him, and shalt surely lend	gates: 'the unclean and the clean	ch. 12, 15,
35,	him sufficient for his need, in that which he wanteth.	person shall eat it alike, as the roe- buck, and as the hart.	22.
4 Heb. word.	9 Beware that there be not a 4thought	23 a Only thou shalt not eat the	ach. 12, 16,
5 Heb. Belial.	in thy wicked heart, saying, The se-	blood thereof; thou shalt pour it	23.
í ch. 28, 54,	venth year, the year of release, is at hand; and thine 'eye be evil against	upon the ground as water.	
56.	thy poor brother, and thou givest him nought; and the cry unto the LORD against thee, and it be sin	CHAPTER XVI.	
Prov. 23, 6, & 28, 22, Matt. 20,15,	I nought; and the cry unto the	tabernucles, 16 Every male must offer, as	
l ch, 21, 15,	unto thee.	and justice. 21 Groves and images are for-	
l Matt. 25, 41, 42,	10 Thou shalt surely give him, and thine heart shall not be grieved	bidden.	4 7- 10 0
** 2 Cor. 9. 5, 7.	when thou givest unto him: because	OBSERVE the "month of Abib, and keep the passover unto the	Ex. 12. 2,
* ch. 14. 29.	that "for this thing the Lord thy	LORD thy God: for bin the month of	b Ex. 13, 4, & 34, 18,
& 24. 19, Ps. 41. 1, Prov. 22, 9,	God shall bless thee in all thy works, and in all that thou puttest thine	Abib the Lord thy God brought thee forth out of Egypt by night.	Ex. 13, 29,
	hand unto.	2 Thou shalt therefore sacrifice the	42.
o Matt. 26.	11 For "the poor shall never cease out of the land; therefore I command	passover unto the Lord thy God, of	4 Norm 00
Mark 14, 7. John 12, 8.	thee, saying, Thou shalt open thine	the flock and the herd, in the place which the Lord shall choose to place	d Num, 28. 19.
	hand wide unto thy brother, to thy	his name there.	° ch. 12. 5, 26.
P Ex. 21, 2,	poor, and to thy needy, in thy land. 12 ¶ And p if thy brother, an He-	3/Thou shalt eat no leavened bread with it; seven days shalt thou eat	f Ex. 12, 15, 19, 39,
P Ex. 21, 2, Lev. 25, 39, Jer. 34, 14,	orew man, or an rieurew woman,	unleavened bread therewith, even the	# 13, 3, 6, 7, # 31, 18,
	be sold unto thee, and serve thee six years; then in the seventh year thou	bread of affliction; for thou camest forth out of the land of Egypt in	
	shalt let him go free from thee.	haste: that thou mayest remember	
	13 And when thou sendest him out	the day when thou camest forth out	
	free from thee, thou shalt not let him go away empty:	of the land of Egypt all the days of thy life.	
		. v · (	

Feast of	the passover, &c. DEUTERON	C
Before	4 And there shall be no leavened	Γ
CHRIST 1451.	bread seen with thee in all thy coast	8
ø Fx. 13. 7.	seven days; * neither shall there any thing of the flesh, which thou sacri-	t
A Ex. 12, 10, & 34, 25,	ficedst the first day at even, remain	١
	all night until the morning.	1
2 Or, kill.	5 Thou mayest not 2 sacrifice the passover within any of thy gates,	]
	which the Lord thy God giveth thee:	ì
	6 But at the place which the LORD thy God shall choose to place his name in, there thou shall sacrifice	١.
	thy God shall choose to place his	1
/ Ex. 12. 6.	the passover at even, at the going	i
	down of the sun, at the season that	1
1510.00	thou camest forth out of Egypt. 7 And thou shalt * roast and cat	١,
2 Chr. 35.	7 And thou shalt * roast and cat it in the place which the Lorp thy	1
13. 1 2 Kin. 23.	it in the place which the Lord thy God shall choose: and thou shall	1
23. John 2, 13,	turn in the morning, and go unto	١.
23, & 11.55,	thy tents. 8 Six days thou shalt eat unleaven-	
** Ex. 12. 16.	ed bread: and "on the seventh day	ŀ
4 13, 6. Lev. 23, 8.	shall be a solemn assembly to the	
3 Heb.	LORD thy God: thou shalt do no work therein.	ľ
Lev. 23, 36,	9 ¶ "Seven weeks shalt thou num-	ľ
* Ex. 23, 16. & 34, 22, Lev. 23, 15,	ber unto thee: begin to number the	١.
Num. 28.	seven weeks from such time as thou beginnest to put the sickle to the corn.	] :
26. Acts 2, 1,	10 And thou shalt keep the feast	١
	of weeks unto the Lord thy God	1
4 Or, suff- ciency.	with 4a tribute of a freewill offering of thine hand, which thou shalt give	١,
° ver. 17.	unto the Lord thu God. according as	ľ
1 Cor. 16, 2,	unto the Lord thy God, according as the Lord thy God hath blessed thee:	1
P ver. 14. ch. 12. 7, 12, 18.	11 And Pthon shalt rejoice before	1
12, 18,	the LORD thy God, thou, and thy son, and thy daughter, and thy manser-	
	vant, and thy maidservant, and the	1
	vant, and thy maidservant, and the Levite that is within thy gates, and the stranger, and the fatherless, and	
	the stranger, and the latherless, and the widow, that are among you, in	1
	the place which the Lord thy God	1:
a -k 10 10	hath chosen to place his name there.	ľ
7 ch. 15. 15.	12 <sup>q</sup> And thou shalt remember that thou wast a bondman in Egypt:	١,
	and thou shalt observe and do these	1
	statutes.	1
FEx. 23. 16. Lev. 23. 34. Num. 29.	13 ¶ Thou shalt observe the feast of tabernacles seven days, after that	ľ
Num, 29, 12,	thou hast gathered in thy corn and	1
5 Heb. floor, and thy	thy wine:	1
winepress.	14 And thou shalt rejoice in thy	1
Noh. 8, 9,	feast, thou, and thy son, and thy daughter, and thy manservant, and	1
	thy maidservant, and the Levite, the	1
	stranger, and the fatherless, and the	
f Lev. 23, 39,	widow, that are within thy gates.	١.
40.	15 Seven days shalt thou keep a solemn feast unto the Lord thy God	١

in the place which the Lord shall

choose; because the Lord thy God shall bless thee in all thine increase, and in all the works of thine hands,

16 ¶ "Three times in a year shall

all thy males appear before the Lord thy God in the place which he shall

choose; in the feast of unleavened

bread, and in the feast of weeks, and in the feast of tabernacles; and

they shall not appear before the

therefore thou shalt surely rejoice.

Ex. 23, 14, 17, & 31, 23,

# Ex. 23, 15, & 24, 20,

Lord empty:

OMY. XVII. Idoluters must be slain. 17 Every man shall give as he is able, according to the blessing of the LORD thy God which he hath Before CHRIST 1451. 2 Heb. acgiven thee.

18 ¶ Judges and officers shalt thou make thee in all thy gates, which the LORD thy God giveth thee, throughout thy tribes: and they shall judge the people with just judgment.

19 Thou shalt not wrest judgment; thou shalt not respect persons, net-ther take a gift: for a gift doth blind the eyes of the wise, and pervert the 3 words of the righteous.
20 4 That which is altogether just shalt thou follow, that thou mayest 3 Or, matters. 4 Heb. Jus-Lord thy God giveth thee.
21 Thou shalt not plant thee a tice, justice. 4 Ezek. 18, grove of any trees near unto the altar of the Lord thy God, which 5. 9. Ex. 34, 13, 1 Kin, 14, 15. & 16, 33, thou shalt make thee. 22 / Neither shalt thou set thee up 2 Kin. 17. 16. & 21. 3. 2 Chr. 33. 3. any 5 image; which the LOBD thy God hateth. CHAPTER XVII. or, pillar. 1 The things sucrificed must be sound, 2 Idolaters must be slain, 8 Hard controversies are to be determined by the priests and judges. 12 The contenuer of that determination must die, 14 The election, 16 and duty of a king. THOU shalt not sacrifice unto the LORD thy God any buleh. 15, 21. Mal. 1. 8, 13, 14, lock, or 6 sheep, wherein is blemish, 6 Or, gout. or any evilfavouredness: for that is an abomination unto the LORD thy God. 2 % b If there be found among you, b ch. 13, 6, within any of thy gates which the LORD thy God giveth thee, man or Josh, 7, 11, 15, & 23, 16, Judg. 2, 20, 2 Kin, 18, woman, that hath wrought wicked-ness in the sight of the Lord thy God, in transgressing his covenant. 12. Hos. 8. 1.

3 And hath gone and served other gods, and worshipped them, either the sun, or moon, or any of the host of heaven, which I have not commanded

4 /And it be told thee, and thou hast heard of it, and enquired dili-gently, and, behold, it be true, and the thing certain, that such abomi-nation is wrought in Israel:

5 Then shalt thou bring forth that o Then snat thou bring forth that man or that woman, which have committed that wicked thing, unto thy gates, even that man or that woman, and shalt stone them with stones, till they die.

6 At the mouth of two witnesses, or three witnesses, shall he that is worthy of death be put to death; but at the mouth of one witness he

shall not be put to death.
7 The hands of the witnesses shall be first upon him to put him to death, and afterward the hands of all the people. So \*thou shalt put the evil away from among you.

8 Tilf there arise a matter too hard for thee in judgment, "between blood and blood, between plea and plea, and

d ch. 4. 19. Job 31, 26. Jer. 7. 22, 23, 31, A 19. 5. A 32. 35. f ch. 13, 12, 14, # Lev. 21, 14, 16, ch. 13, 10, Josh. 7, 25, 1 Num. 35. 30. ch. 19, 15. Matt. 18, 16. John 8, 17. 2 Cor. 13, 1, 1 Tim. 5,19, Heb. 10, 28 ch. 13, 9, Acts 7, 58, 4 ver. 12, ch. 13, 5. & 19, 19, 12 Chr. 19. 10. Hag. 2. 11. Mai. 2. 7. " See Ex.21. 13, 20, 22, 28, & 22, 2, Num, 35, 11, 16, 19, ch, 19, 4,

The	dutu	of a	leina

## DEUTERONOMY, XVIII.

The Levite's portion.

CHRIST 1451. ch, 19, 5, A 19, 17, Ps, 122, 5, \* See Jer. 18. eh. 19, 17, 1 Erok. 44.

between stroke and stroke, being matters of controversy within thy gates: then shalt thou arise, "and get thee up into the place which the LORD thy

9 And thou shalt come unto the priests the Levites, and unto the judge that shall be in those days, and enquire; fand they shall shew thee the sentence of judgment: 10 And thou shalt do according to

the sentence, which they of that place which the Lord shall choose shall shew thee; and thou shalt ob-serve to do according to all that they inform thee:

11 According to the sentence of the law which they shall teach thee, and according to the judgment which they shall tell thee, thou shalt do: thou shalt not decline from the sentence which they shall show thee, to the right hand, nor to the left,

12 And the man that will do presumptuously, and will not hearken sumpercounty, and will not hearken unto the priest that standeth to minister there before the Lord thy God, or unto the judge, even that man shall die: and thou shalt put

away the evil from Israel.

18 "And all the people shall hear, and fear, and do no more presump-

tuously.

14 ¶ When thou art come unto the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee, and shalt possess it, and shalt dwell therein, and shalt say, "I will set a king over me, like as all the

nations that are about me; 15 Thou shalt in any wise set him king over thee, whom the LORD thy God shall choose: one from

among thy brethren shalt thou set king over thee: thou mayest not set a stranger over thee, which is not thy brother.

16 But he shall not multiply "horses to himself, nor cause the people bto return to Egypt, to the end that he should multiply horses: forasmuch as "the LORD hath said unto you, d Ye shall henceforth return no more that way.

17 Neither shall he multiply wives to himself, that his heart turn not away: neither shall he greatly mul-tiply to himself silver and gold.

18 And it shall be, when he sitteth upon the throne of his king-dom, that he shall write him a copy of this law in a book out of \*that which is before the priests the Levites:

19 And \*it shall be with him, and he shall read therein all the days of his life: that he may learn to fear the Lord his God, to keep all the words of this law and these statutes, to do them:

20 That his heart be not lifted up above his brethren, and that he turn not aside from the command-1 Kin. 15.5. | turn not aside from the ment, to the right hand, or to the

left: to the end that he may pro-long his days in his kingdom, he, and his children, in the midst of Israel.

CHAPTER XVIII.

1 The Lord is the priests and Leviles inheritance. 3 The priests due. 6 The Leviles portion • The adominations of the nations are to be avoided. 15 Ohrist the Prophet is to be heard. 20 The presumptions prophet is to die.

THE priests the Levites, and all the tribe of Levi, "shall have no part nor inheritance with Israel: they shall eat the offerings of the Lord made by fire, and his inheritance.

2 Therefore shall they have no inheritance among their brethren: the Lord is their inheritance, as he hath said unto them.

3 ¶ And this shall be the priest's of the proper as a factor of the prices of the prices of the proper of the shall give unto the prices the shoulder, and the two cheeks, and the maw.

4 The firstfruit also of thy corn, of thy wine, and of thine oil, and the first of the fleece of thy sheep,

the first of the fleece of thy sheep, shalt thou give him.

5 For 'the Lord thy God hath chosen him out of all thy tribes, fto stand to minister in the name of the Lord, him and his sons for ever.

6 ¶ And if a Levite come from any of thy gates out of all Israel, where he solourned, and come with all the desire of his mind hunto the place which the Lord shall choose;

7 Then he shall minister in the name of the Lord his God, 'as all his brethren the Levites do, which stand there before the LORD.

8 They shall have like \*portions to eat, beside 2 that which cometh of the sale of his patrimony.

9 ¶ When thou art come into the and which the Lord thy God giveth thee, thou shalt not learn to do after the abominations of those nations.

10 There shall not be found among you any one that maketh his son or his daughter "to pass through the fire, "or that useth divination, or an observer of times, or an enchanter, or a witch.

11 °Or a charmer, or a consulter with familiar spirits, or a wizard, or a pnecromancer.

12 For all that do these things are an abomination unto the Lord: and q because of these abominations the LORD thy God doth drive them out from before thee.

13 Thou shalt be sperfect with the LORD thy God.

14 For these nations, which thou shalt 4 possess, hearkened unto observers of times, and unto diviners: but as for thee, the Lord thy God hath not suffered thee so to do.

CHRIST 1451.

\* Num. 18, 20. & 26. 62, ch. 10. 9. b Num. 18.

8, 9. 1 Cor. 9. 13,

\* Lev. 7. 30,

Ex. 22, 20. Num. 18, 12, 24.

Ex. 28. 1. Num. 3. 10. f ch. 10, 8, **▲** 17. 12

# Num. 35. 4 ch. 12. 5.

(2Chr 31 2

\*2Chr.31.4. Neh.12.41, 47. 2 Heb. his sales by the l Lev. 18, 26, 27, 30, ch. 12, 29, - 30, 31,

\* Lev. 18, 21. ch. 12, 31, \* Lev. 19. 26, 31. & 20. 27. Is. 8. 19. ° Lev. 20. 27.

P1 Sam .: 8,7. ? Lev. 18, 24, 25. ch. 9. 4.

8 Cr. up-right, or, sincere, Gen. 17. 1. 4 Or, inherit.

\* Num. 15. 30. Eara 10. 8. Hoz. 4. 4. 2 Heb. not to hearken. ch, 18, 5, 7, t ch, 13, 5, \* ch. 13, 11.

" J Bam. 8. 5, 19, 20.

9 See 1 Sam. 9, 15. & 10. 24. & 16. 12. 1 Chr. 22. 10. Jer. 30, 21.

4 1 Kin, 4,26, & 10, 26, 28. Ps. 20, 7. b Is, 31, 1, Ezek, 17, Ex. 13. 17. Num. 14. 3, 4.

d ch. 28, 68, See Jer. 42, 15, Hos. 11, 5. 6ee 1 Kin. 11. 3, 4. / 2 Kin. 11.

s ch. 31. 9, 26. See 2 Kin. 12, 8. Josh, 1, 8, Pa, 119, 97, 98.

The c	cities	αf	refuge
-------	--------	----	--------

## DEUTERONOMY, XIX.

for the manulayer.

Refore CHRIST 1451. ver. 18. John 1, 45. Acts 3, 22. & 7. 37. ch. 9. 10. Ex. 20, 19, Heb. 12, 19, w ch. 5, 28, wer. 15.
John 1. 45.
Acts 3. 22.
& 7. 37.

18. 51. 16.
John 17. 8. John 4, 25, 4 8, 28, 4 12, 49, 50, <sup>6</sup> ch. 18. 5. Jer. 14. 14, 15. Zech. 13. 3. ch. 13, 1, 2, Jer. 2, 8, d Jer, 28, 9, 6 Beo ch. 18, 2,

/ ver. 20.

2 Hob, inheritest, or, pos-sessent. b Ex. 21, 13, Num. 35, 10, 14, Josh, 20, 2,

" ch. 12, 29,

<sup>o</sup> Num.35,15, ch. 4, 42,

8 Heb. from yes-terday the third day.

4 Heb. iron. 5 Heb. wood. 6 Heb.

<sup>d</sup> Num, 35,

15 T "The Lord thy God will raise up 16 4 The Lord thy God will raise up unto thee a Prophet from the midst of thee, of thy brethren, like unto me; unto him ye shall hearken; 16 According to all that thou desiredst of the Lord thy God in Horeb

in the day of the assembly, saying, Let me not hear again the voice of the Lord my God, neither let me see this great fire any more, that I die

17 And the LORD said unto me, "They have well spoken that which

18 "I will raise them up a Prophet from among their brethren, like un-to thee, and will put my words in his mouth; and he shall speak unto them all that I shall command him. 19 "And it shall come to pass, that whosoever will not hearken unto my words which he shall speak in my name, I will require *it* of him.

20 But the prophet, which shall presume to speak a word in my name, which I have not commanded him to speak, or that shall speak in the name of other gods, even that prophet shall die.

21 And if thou say in thine heart, How shall we know the word which

How shall we know the word which the Lord hath not spoken?

22 dWhen a prophet speaketh in the name of the Lord, "if the thing fol-low not, nor come to pass, that is the thing which the Lord hath not spoken, but the prophet hath spoken it /presumptuously: thou shalt not be afraid of him.

CHAPTER XIX.

1 The cities of refuge. 4 The privilege thereof for the maneluyer. 14 The landmurk is not to be removed. 15 Two witnesses at the least. 16 The punishment of a false witness.

WHEN the Lorp thy God a hath cut off the nations, whose land the LORD thy God giveth thee, and thou 2 succeedest them, and dwellest in their cities, and in their houses; 2 b Thou shalt separate three cities for thee in the midst of thy land, which the LORD thy God giveth thee

to possess it.

8 Thou shalt prepare thee a way, and divide the coasts of thy land, which the Lord thy God giveth thee to inherit, into three parts, that every

slayer may flee thither.

4 ¶ And "this is the case of the slayer, which shall flee thither, that he may live: Whoso killeth his neighbour ignorantly, whom he hated not s in time past;

5 As when a man goeth into the wood with his neighbour to hew wood, and his hand fetcheth a stroke with the ax to cut down the tree, and the \*head slippeth from the 5 helve, and 6 lighteth upon his neighbour, that he die; he shall fice unto one of those cities, and live:

6 Lest the avenger of the blood tooth for pursue the slayer, while his heart is for foot.

hot, and overtake him, because the way is long, and 2 slay him; whereas he was not worthy of death, inas-much as he hated him not in time

7 Wherefore I command thee, saying, Thou shalt separate three cities for thee.

8 And if the Lord thy God cenlarge thy coast, as he hath sworn unto thy fathers, and give thee all the land which he promised to give unto thy fathers:

9 If thou shalt keep all these y it thou shalt keep all these commandments to do them, which I command thee this day, to love the Lord thy God, and to walk ever in his ways; / then shalt thou add three cities more for thee, beside these three:

10 That innocent blood be not shed in thy land, which the Lord thy God giveth thee for an inheritance, and

so blood be upon thee.

11 ¶ But s if any man hate his neighbour, and lie in wait for him, and rise up against him, and smite him mortally that he die, and fleeth into one of these cities:

12 Then the elders of his city shall and fetch him thence, and de-liver him into the hand of the a-venger of blood, that he may die.

13 A Thine eye shall not pity him, but thou shalt put away the guilt of innocent blood from Israel, that it

may go well with thee.

14 ¶ \*Thou shalt not remove thy neighbour's landmark, which they of old time have set in thine inheritance, which thou shalt inherit in the land that the Lord thy God giveth

thee to possess it.

15 ¶ One witness shall not rise up against a man for any iniquity, or for any sin, in any sin that he sinneth: at the mouth of two witnesses, or at the mouth of three witnesses, shall

the matter be established.

16 ¶ If a false witness "rise up a-

anst any man to testify against him that any man to testify against him that any man to testify against him that any man to testify against him that any man the controversy is, shall stand before the Lord, "before the priests and the judges, which shall be in

those days; 18 And the judges shall make diligent inquisition; and, behold, if the

gent inquisition: and, belond, 70 and hath testified falsely against his brother; 19 "Then shall ye do unto him, as he had thought to have done unto his brother; so pshalt thou put the evil away from among you.

20 And those which remain shall hear, and fear, and shall henceforth commit no more any such evil a-

mong you.

21 And thine eye shall not pity;
but life shall go for life, eye for eye, tooth for tooth, hand for hand, foot

Before CHRIST 1451.

2 Heb.
smite him
in life.
3 Heb.
from yesterday the
third day. Gen. 15, 18, ch. 12, 20,

/ Josh. 20.

# Ex. 21, 12, &c. Num. 35. 16, 24. ch. 27. 24. Pro. 28. 17. 4 Heb. in

4 ch, 13, 8, & 25, 12, 25, 12, Num, 35, 33, 34, ch. 21, 9, 1 Kin, 2, 31, k ch. 27, 17, Job 24, 2, Pro. 22, 28, Hos. 5, 10,

> l Num. 35. Num. So. So. ch. 17. 6. Mat. 18. 16. John 8. 17. 2 Cor. 13. 1. 1 Tim. 5.19. Heb. 10. 28. Ps. 27, 12, 8 Or, falling

away. \* ch. 17. 9.

° Prov. 19. 5, 9. Dan. 6, 21. P ch. 13, 5, & 17, 7, & 21, 21, & 22, 21, 24, & 24, 7, ech. 17, 13, & 21, 21,

r ver. 13. Ex. 21, 23, 24. Lev. 24. 20. Mat. 5, 38.

Before CHRIST 1451.

Pa. 20. 7. Is. 31. 1.

Num. 23. 21. ch, 31. 6, 8. 2 Chr, 13,

12. # 32. 7. R.

2 Hob. be tender.

ch. 1. 30. & 3. 22. Josh, 23. 10.

4 Sec Neh. 12, 27, Ps. 30, title.

4 Heb. made it common: See Lev. 19. 23, 24. ch. 28, 30,

f Judg. 7. 3.

5 Heb. melt.

3 Heb.

CHAPTER XX.

CHAPTER XX.

The priest's exhonation to enrourage the poorple to baille. 5 The affectes' proclamation who are to be dismissed from the war. 10 How to use the cities that accept or refuse the proviousation of peace. 16 What cities must be decreate. 19 Trees of man's meat must not be destroyed in the siege.

WHEN thou goest out to battle against thine enemies, and seest

W against thine enemies, and seest horses, and chariots, and a people more than thou, be not afraid of them: for the Lore thy God is built thee, which brought thee up out of the land of Egypt.

2 And it shall be, when ye are come nigh unto the battle, that the priest shall approach and speak unto the

people, 8 And shall say unto them. Hear, O Israel, ye approach this day unto battle against your enemies: let not your hearts <sup>2</sup>faint, fear not, and do not <sup>3</sup>tremble, neither be ye terrified

because of them;

4 For the Lord your God is he that goeth with you, to fight for you against your enemies, to save you.

5 7 And the officers shall speak unto the people, saying, What man is there that hath built a new house, and hath not dedicated it? let him go and return to his house, lest he die in the battle, and another man dedicate it.

6 And what man is he that hath planted a vineyard, and hath not yet 4 caten of it? let him also go and return unto his house, lest he die

in the battle, and another man cat of it.

7 And what man is there that hath betrothed a wife, and hath not taken her? let him go and return unto his house, lest he die in the battle, and

another man take her.

8 And the officers shall speak further unto the people, and they shall say, / What man is there that is fearful and fainthearted? let him go and return unto his house, lest his brethren's heart 5 faint as well as his

heart.

9 And it shall be, when the officers have made an end of speaking unto the people, that they shall make captains of the armies 6 to lead the

6 Hob. to be in the head of the people. 9 2 Sam. 20. 18, 20,

4 Nura, 31. 7.

people.

10 ¶ When thou comest nigh unto a city to fight against it, then pro-

claim peace unto it.
11 And it shall be, if it make thee answer of peace, and open unto thee, then it shall be, that all the people that is found therein shall be tributaries unto thee, and they shall serve thee.

12 And if it will make no peace with thee, but will make war against thee, then thou shalt besiege it: 13 And when the LORD thy God

hath delivered it into thine hands, Athou shalt smite every male thereof with the edge of the sword:

14 But the women, and the little 14 But the women, and the little ones, and the ette, and all that is in the city, even all the spoil thereof, shalt thou \*take unto thyself; and \*thou shalt eat the spoil of thine enemies, which the LORD thy God

hath given thee.

15 Thus shalt thou do unto all the cities which are very far off from thee, which are not of the cities of

these nations.

16 But of the cities of these people, which the Lond thy God doth give thee for an inheritance, thou shalt save alive nothing that breatheth:

17 But thou shalt utterly destroy them: namely, the Hittites, and the Amorites, the Canaanites, and the Perizzites, the Hivites, and the Je-bustles: as the Lord thy God hath

commanded thee:

18 That "they teach you not to do after all their abominations, which they have done unto their gods; so should ye "sin against the LORD

your God.

19 T When thou shalt besiege a city a long time, in making war against it to take it, thou shalt not destroy the trees thereof by forcing an ax against them: for thou mayest eat of them, and thou shalt not cut them down (3 for the tree of the field is man's life) 4 to employ them in the siege:

20 Only the trees which thou knowest that they be not trees for meat, thou shalt destroy and cut them down; and thou shalt build bulwarks against the city that maketh war with thee, until 5it be subdued.

CHAPTER XXI.

1 The expination of an uncertain murder, 10 The usage of a captive taken to wife. 15 The firstborn is not to be dissincrited upon private affection. 12 The mulglactor must not hang to death. 22 The mulglactor must not hang all night on a tree.

If one be found slain in the land which the Lord thy God giveth thee to possess it, lying in the field, and it be not known who hath slain

him:

2 Then thy elders and thy judges shall come forth, and they shall measure unto the cities which are round about him that is slain:

3 And it shall be, that the city which is next unto the slain man, even the elders of that city shall take an helfer, which hath not been wrought with, and which hath not drawn in

the yoke; 4 And the elders of that city shall bring down the heifer unto a rough valley, which is neither eared nor sown, and shall strike off the heifer's

neck there in the valley:

5 And the priests the sons of Levi shall come near: for a them the Lord thy God hath chosen to minister unto him, and to bless in the name of the Lorn; and by their word shall every controversy and every stroke be tried:

CHRIST 1461.

/ Josh. 8, 2, 2 Heb. spoil. 2 Josh, 22, 8.

Num. 21. 2, 3, 35. 4 33, 52, ch. 7. 1. 2. Josh. 11.

\*\* ch. 7. 4. & 12. 30, 31. & 18. 9.

" Ex. 23, 33,

3 Or, for, O man, the tree of the field is to be employ-ed in the siege. 4 Heb. to go from before thee. 5 Heb. it come

<sup>a</sup> ch. 10, 8, 1 Chr. 23, 13.

b ch. 17. 8. 9. 6 Heb.

Before CHRIST 1461. See Ps. 19. 12, & 26, 6, Matt. 27. 24.

d Jonah 1. 2 Heh. in the midst.

ch. 19, 18,

6 And all the elders of that city, that are next unto the slain man, wash their hands over the heffer that is beheaded in the valley:

7 And they shall answer and say, Our hands have not shed this blood.

neither have our eyes seen the blood, neither have our eyes seen the second of the blood seen the the people Israel, whom thou hast redeemed, and lay not innocent blood aunto thy people of Israel's charge, And the blood shall be forgiven them.

9 So 'shalt thou put away the guilt
of innocent blood from among you,
when thou shalt do that which is right in the sight of the LORD.

10 ¶ When thou goest forth to war against thine enemies, and the Lord thy God hath delivered them into thine hands, and thou hast taken them captive,

11 And seest among the captives a beautiful woman, and hast a desire unto her, that thou wouldest have her to thy wife;

12 Then thou shalt bring her home

12 Then thou snat oring her home to thine house; and she shall shave her head, and 34 pare her nails; 13 And she shall put the raiment of her captivity from off her, and shall remain in thine house, and bewail her father and her mother a full month: and after that thou shalt go in unto her, and be her husband, and she shall be thy wife.

14 And it shall be, if thou have no

delight in her, then thou shalt let her go whither she will; but thou shalt not sell her at all for money, thou shalt not make merchandise of her, because thou hast humbled

her.

15 ¶ If a man have two wives, one beloved, \* and another hated, and they have born him children, both the beloved and the hated; and if the firstborn son be her's that

was hated:

16 Then it shall be, when he maketh his sons to inherit that which he hath, that he may not make the son of the beloved firstborn before the son of the hated, which is indeed the firstborn:

17 But he shall acknowledge the son of the hated for the firstborn, kby giving him a double portion of all that he hath: for he is the beginning of his strength; "the right of the firstborn is his.

18 ¶ If a man have a stubborn and rebellious son, which will not obey the voice of his father, or the voice of his mother, and that, when they have chastened him, will not hearken unto them:

19 Then shall his father and his mother lay hold on him, and bring him out unto the elders of his city, and unto the gate of his place;

20 And they shall say unto the clders of his city, This our son is

stubborn and rebellious, he will not obey our voice: he is a glutton, and a drunkard

21 And all the men of his city shall stone him with stones, that he die:
"so shalt thou put evil away from
among you; and all Israel shall

hear, and fear.

22 ¶ And if a man have committed a sin p worthy of death, and he be to be put to death, and thou hang

him on a tree:

23 'His body shall not remain all night upon the tree, but thou shalt in any wise bury him that day; (for he that is hanged to accurse of God;) that 'thy land be not defiled, which the Loap thy God giveth thee for an inheritance.

## CHAPTER XXIL

10f humanity toward brefiren. 5 The sex is to be distinguished by apparel. 6 The dam is not to be taken with her young ones. 8 The honse must have balliments. 9 Confusion is to be avoided. 12 Fringes upon the vesture. 13 The punishment of him that slaw-dereth his vife. 20, 22 Of adultery, 25 of rape, 28 and of fornication. 30 Invest.

THOU "shalt not see thy brother's ox or his sheep go astray, and hide thyself from them: thou shalt in any case bring them again unto

thy brother.

2 And if thy brother be not nigh unto thee, or if thou know him not. then thou shalt bring it unto thine own house, and it shall be with thee until thy brother seek after it, and thou shalt restore it to him again.

3 In like manner shalt thou do with his ass; and so shalt thou do with his raiment; and with all lost thing of thy brother's, which he hath lost, and thou hast found, shalt thou do likewise: thou mayest not hide

thyself.
4 ¶ bThou shalt not see thy brother's ass or his ox fall down by the way, and hide thyself from them: thou shalt surely help him to lift

them up again.

5 The woman shall not wear that which pertaineth unto a man, neither shall a man put on a woman's gar-ment: for all that do so are abomination unto the Loro thy God.

6 ¶ If a bird's nest chance to be before thee in the way in any tree, or on the ground, whether they be young ones, or eggs, and the dam sitting upon the young, or upon the eggs, thou shalt not take the dam eggs, 'thou shal

7 But thou shalt in any wise let the dam go, and take the young to thee that it may be well with thee, and

that thou mayest prolong thy days.

8 ¶ When thou buildest a new house, then thou shalt make a battlement for thy roof, that thou bring not blood upon thine house, if any man fall from thence.

9 T Thou shalt not sow thy vineyard with divers seeds: lest the 3 fruit thy seed.

CHRIST 1451.

\* ch. 13. 5. & 19. 10, 20. & 22, 31, 31. ch. 13. 11. ch. 13. 11.
ch. 10. 6.
22. 26.
Acts 28. 29.
25. 11. 25.
26. 26. 31.
John 8. 29.
210. 26. 27.
John 19. 31.

Gal. 3, 18, 2 Heb. the curse of God: See Num. 25, 4. 2 Sam. 21.6.

Lev. 18, 25, Num. 35.

6 Ex. 23. 4.

6 Ex. 23. 5.

CLey, 22, 28,

d ch. 4, 40.

' Lev. 19, 19. 3 Heb.

188

3 Or, suffer to grow. or, dress.

f 800 Ps. 45.
10.

F Gen. 34. 2. ch. 22, 29. Judg.19.24.

4 Gen. 29.33.

4 Chr. 5. 2. & 26. 10. 2 Chr. 11. 19, 22,

# See 1 Chr. 5. 1. 5 Hab, that

is found with him. I Gen, 49, 3. m (len. 25, 31, 33,

Before CHRIST 1451. / See 2 Cor. 6.14.15.16. # Lev. 19, 19,

8 Heb.

Gen. 29. 21. Judg. 15, 1.

of thy seed which thou hast sown, and the fruit of thy vineyard, be defiled.

10 ¶/Thou shalt not plow with an

ox and an ass together.

11 ¶ Thou shalt not wear a garment of divers sorts, as of woollen and linen together.

4 Num. 15. 12 ¶ Thou shalt make thee Afringes upon the four <sup>2</sup>quarters of thy vesture, wherewith thou coverest thyself.

13 ¶ If any man take a wife, and 3R. Matt. 23, 5.

igo in unto her, and hate her, 14 And give occasions of speech against her, and bring up an evil name upon her, and say, I took this woman, and when I came to her, I

woman, and when I came to her, I found her not a maid:
15 Then shall the father of the damsel, and her mother, take and bring forth the tokens of the damsel's virginity unto the elders of the city in the gate: 16 And the damsel's father shall say

unto the elders, I gave my daughter unto this man to wife, and he hatch

her; And, lo, he hath given occasions of speech against her, saying, I found not thy daughter a maid; and yet these are the tokens of my daughter's virginity. And they shall spread the cloth before the elders of the city.

18 And the elders of that city shall take that man and chastise him

19 And they shall amerce him in an hundred shekels of silver, and give them unto the father of the damsel, because he hath brought up an evil name upon a virgin of Israel: and she shall be his wife; he may not put her away all his days.

20 But if this thing be true, and the tokens of virginity be not found for the damsel:

21 Then they shall bring out the damsel to the door of her father's house, and the men of her city shall stone her with stones that she die: because she hath \*wrought folly in Israel, to play the whore in her father's house: 'so shalt thou put evil

away from among you.

22 ¶ "If a man be found lying with a woman married to an husband, then they shall both of them die, both the man that lay with the woman, and the woman: so shalt thou

put away evil from Israel.
23 ¶ If a damsel that is a virgin be betrothed unto an husband, and a man find her in the city, and lie

with her;

24 Then ye shall bring them both out unto the gate of that city, and ye shall stone them with stones that they die; the damsel, because she cried not, being in the city; and the man, because he hath 'humbled his neighbour's wife: 'so thou shalt put

damsel in the field, and the man \*force her, and lie with her: then the man only that lay with her shall

die: 26 But unto the damsel thou shalt do nothing; there is in the damsel no sin worthy of death: for as when a man riseth against his neighbour, and slayeth him, even so is this matter:

27 For he found her in the field. and the betrothed damsel cried, and

there was none to save her. 28 ¶ If a man find a damsel that

28 ¶ If a man find a damsel that is a virgin, which is not betrothed, and lay hold on her, and lie with her, and they be found;
29 Then the man that lay with her shall give unto the damsel's father fitty shekels of silver, and she shall be his wife; 'because he hath humbled her, he may not put her away all his days. all his days.

30 ¶ A man shall not take his father's wife, nor discover his father's

CHAPTER XXIII.

THATIFE AAIII.

Who may or may not outer into the congregation. 9 Uncleanness to be avoided in the host. 15 Of the jugitive servant. 17 Of fithiness. 18 Of abominable sacrifices. 19 Of wary, 21 Of voics. 24 Of trespasses.

HE that is wounded in the stones, or hath his privy member cut off, shall not enter into the congregation of the Lord.

2 A bastard shall not enter into the congregation of the Lord; even to his tenth generation shall he not enter into the congregation of the LORD.

3 "An Ammonite or Moabite shall not enter into the congregation of the Lord; even to their tenth generation shall they not enter into the congregation of the Lord for ever:

4 Because they met you not with bread and with water in the way, when ye came forth out of Egypt; and because they hired against thee Balaam the son of Beor of Pethor

of Mesopotamia, to curse thee.
5 Nevertheless the Lord thy God would not hearken unto Balaam; but the LORD thy God turned the curse into a blessing unto thee, because the Lord thy God loved thee.

6 d Thou shalt not seek their peace nor their 3 prosperity all thy days for

7 Thou shalt not abhor an Edomite; for he is thy brother: thou shalt not abhor an Egyptian; because thou wast a stranger in his land.

8 The children that are begotten

of them shall enter into the congregation of the LORD in their third generation.

9 ¶ When the host goeth forth a-gainst thine enemies, then keep thee from every wicked thing.

10 ¶ If there be among you any man, that is not clean by reason of away evil from among you. man, that is not clean by reason of 25 T But if a man find a betrothed uncleanness that chanceth him by

CHRIST 1451.

2 Or, take strong hold of her, 2 Sam, 13, 14,

f Ez. 22, 16, 17.

" vor. 24.

Lev. 18. 8, & 20. 11. ch. 27. 20. 1 Cor. 5. 1. 8ee Ruth 3. 9. Exek, 16. 8.

4 Noh. 13.

<sup>5</sup> See ch. 2.

° Num. 22.

d Eura 9, 12. 8 Hob. good.

Gen. 25, 24, 25, 26, Obad. 10,

f Ex. 22, 21, & 23, 9, Lev. 19, 34, ch. 10, 19,

# Lev. 15, 16.

l Gen. 34. 7. Judg. 20. 6, 10. 2 Sam. 13. 12, 13. l ch. 13, 5. " Lev. 20. 10. John 8. 5.

" Matt. 1, 18,

° ch. 21. 14. F ver. 21, 22.

Unclean	ness to be avoided. DEUTERON	OMY, XXIV.	f divorce.
Before CHRIST 1451.	night, then shall he go abroad out of the camp, he shall not come within the camp:	thou mayest pluck the ears with thine hand; but thou shalt not move a sickle unto thy neighbour's	OHRIST 1451.
2 Heb, turn- eth toward. h Lev. 15, 5.	11 But it shall be, when evening 2 cometh on, he shall wash himself with water: and when the sun is down, he shall come into the camp	standing corn.  CHAPTER XXIV.  1 Of discress. 5 A new married man goeth no	
	again. 12 Thou shalt have a place also without the camp, whither thou shalt go forth abroad:	to war. 6, 10 (if pledges. 7 Of manstealers. 8 Of leprosy. 14 The hire is to be given. 16 Of justice. 19 Of charity.  WHEN a *man hath taken a wife and married her. and it come to	4 Matt. 5.
3 Heb. sit- test down.	13 And thou shalt have a paddle upon thy weapon; and it shall be, when thou swit ease thyself abroad, thou shalt dig therewith, and shalt	pass that she find no favour in his eyes, because he hath found 2 some uncleanness in her: then let him	2 Heb.
i Lev. 26, 12.	turn back and cover that which com- eth from thee:  14 For the Lord thy God walk- eth in the midst of thy compute	write her a bill of <sup>8</sup> divorcement, and give $it$ in her hand, and send her out of his house. 2 And when she is departed out of	8 Hob. cutting off.
4 Heb.	deliver thee, and to give up thine enemies before thee; therefore shall thy camp be holy: that he see no function thing in thee, and turn	his house, she may go and be another man's wife.  3 And if the latter husband hate	
nakedness of any thing. 1 Sam. 30.	15 ¶ *Thou shalt not deliver unto his master the servant which is es-	her, and write her a bill of divorce ment, and giveth it in her hand and sendeth her out of his house or if the latter husband die, which	
	caped from his master unto thee: 16 He shall dwell with thee, even among you, in that place which he shall choose in one of thy gates, where it bliketh him best: thou	took her to be his wife;  4 b Her former husband, which sen her away, may not take her again to be his wife, after that she is	1
6 Heb. in good for him. I Ex. 22, 21. 6 ()r,	where it bliketh him best: thou shalt not oppress him.  17 ¶ There shall be no whore mof the daughters of Israel, nor na so-	defiled; for that is abomination before the Lord: and thou shal not cause the land to sin, which the Lord thy God giveth thee for	1
m Lev. 19. 29. Bee Prov. 2, 16. Gen. 19. 5.	domite of the sons of Israel.  18 Thou shalt not bring the hire of a whore, or the price of a dog, into the house of the LORD thy God	an inheritance.  5 ¶ When a man hath taker a new wife, he shall not go out to	ch. 20, 7.
2 Kin. 23, 7.	for any vow: for even both these are abomination unto the Lord thy God.	war, aneither shall he be charged with any business: but he shall be free at home one year, and shall deheer up his wife which he hat	any thing shall pass upon him.
Ex. 22, 25. Lev. 25, 36, 37. Neh. 5, 2, 7. Pa. 15, 5. Luke 6, 34,	19 7 Thou shalt not lend upon usury to thy brother; usury of money, usury of victuals, usury of any thing that is lent upon usury:	taken. 6 ¶ No man shall take the nether or the upper millstone to pledge: for he taketh a man's life to pledge.	
35. P See Lev. 19. 34. & ch. 15. 3.	thing that is lent upon usury: 20 Funto a stranger thou mayest lend upon usury; but unto the bro- ther thou shalt not lend upon usury; 4 that the Lord thy God may bless	7 ° If a man be found stealing any of his brethren of the children of is rael, and maketh merchandise of him or selleth him; then that thief shal	-
ch. 15, 10,	thee in all that thou settest thine hand to in the land whither thou goest to possess it.  21 ¶ When thou shalt yow a	die; sand thou shalt put evil awa from among you.  8 ¶ Take heed in sthe plague of	f Lev. 13. 2.
*Num. 30. 2. Eccles. 5. 4, 5.	shalt not slack to pay it: for the Lord thy God, will surely require	as I commanded them, so ye sha	e
	it of thee; and it would be sin in thee. 22 But if thou shalt forbear to vow, it shall be no sin in thee.	observe to do.  9 A Remember what the Lorp th God did unto Miriam by the wa after that ye were come forth or	It   Num. 12.10.
* Num. 30. 2. Ps. 66. 13, 14.	23 'That which is gone out of thy lips thou shalt keep and perform; even a freewill offering, according as thou hast vowed unto the Lorb thy	of Egypt.  10 ¶ When thou dost blend thy brother any thing, thou shalt not go in	1490. 5 Hob. lend
	God, which thou hast promised with thy mouth. 24 ¶ When thou comest into thy neighbour's vineyard, then thou may	11 Thou shalt stand abroad, and the man to whom thou dost lend shalt bring out the pledge abroad un	ալ
' Matt. 12. 1.	est cat grapes thy fill at thine own pleasure; but thou shalt not put any in thy vessel.	1 12 And if the man be poor, the shalt not sleep with his pledge:	er & Ex. 22, 26,
Mark 2, 23,	standing corn of thy neighbour, then	him the pledge again when the st goeth down, that he may sleep in h	

Before CHRIST 1451. Job 29, 11, 13, & 31, 20, 2 Cor. 9, 18, 2 Tim. 1, 18,

unto it, Ps. 2\. 1. & 86. 4.

P Jam. 5. 4.

30, Ezek.18,20,

ver. 22, ch. 16, 12,

Lev. 19. 9,

eh. 15. 10, Ps. 41, 1. Prov. 19, 17,

8 Heb, thou shall not bough it after thes.

4 Heb.

yer, 18.

own raiment, and ! bleas thee: and "it shall be righteousness unto thee before the Lord thy God

14 Thou shalt not "oppress an hired servant that is poor and needy, whether he be of thy brethren, or of thy strangers that are in thy land within thy gates:

ch. 6, 25. Pa. 106. 31. & 112. 9. Dan. 4, 27. 15 At his day othou shalt give him his hire, neither shall the sun go down upon it; for he is poor, and setteth his heart upon it: Plest he cry against thee unto the Lord, and • Lev. 19. 13. Jor. 22. 13. Jam. 5. 4. 2 Heb. 197-eth his soul it be sin unto thee.

16 The fathers shall not be put to death for the children, neither shall the children be put to death for the 72 Kin.14. 6. 2 Chr. 25. 4. Jer. 31. 29, fathers: every man shall be put to death for his own sin.

17 T Thou shalt not pervert the

17 Thou shalt not pervert the judgment of the stranger, nor of the fatherless; 'nor take a widow's raiment to piedge:

18 But 'thou shalt remember that Exek.18.20.
Ex. 22, 21, 22, Prov. 22,22, Is. 1, 23, Jer. 5, 28, & 22, 3, Exek, 22, 99 thou wast a bondman in Egypt, and the LORD thy God redeemed thee thence: therefore I command thee to do this thing. 29. Zech. 7. 10. Mal. 3. 5. Ex. 22. 26.

19 ¶ When thou cuttest down 19 a when thou cuttest down thine harvest in thy field, and hust forgot a sheaf in the field, thou shalt not go again to fetch it: it shall be for the stranger, for the fatherless, and for the widow: that the Lora thy God may "bless thee in all the work of thine hands.

20 When thou beatest thine olive tree, 3 thou shalt not go over the boughs again: it shall be for the stranger, for the fatherless, and for

the widow. 21 When thou gatherest the grapes of thy vineyard, thou shalt not glean it <sup>4</sup> afterward: it shall be for the stranger, for the fatherless, and for

the widow. 22 And thou shalt remember that thou wast a bondman in the land of Egypt: therefore I command thee to do this thing.

## CHAPTER XXV.

1 Stripes must not exceed forty. 4 The ox is not to be muzzled. 5 Of raising need unto a brother. 11 Of the immedest tooman. 13 Of unjust weights. 17 The memory of Amalek is to be blotted out.

ech. 19. 17. Ezek, 44. 24. See Prov. 17, 15,

IF there he a controversy between men, and they come unto judgment, that the judges may judge them; then they shall justify the righteous, and condemn the wicked.

c Luke 12, 48. 4 Matt. 10.

2 And it shall be, if the wicked man be "worthy to be beaten, that the judge shall cause him to lie down, and to be beaten before his face, according to his fault, by a certain number.

\* 2 Cor. 11. 24.

f Job 18, 3,

3 Forty stripes he may give him, and not exceed: lest, if he should exceed, and beat him above these with many stripes, then thy brother should seem vile unto thee.

4 ¶ Thou shalt not muzzle the ox when he atreadeth out the corn.

5 ¶ A If brothren dwell together, and one of them die, and have no child, the wife of the dead shall not marry without unto a stranger: her husband's brother shall go in unto her, and take her to him to wife, and perform the duty of an husband's brother unto her.

6 And it shall be, that the firstborn which she beareth shall succeed in the name of his brother which is dead, that his name be not put out of Israel.

out of Israel.

7 And if the man like not to take his 4 brother's wife, then let his brother's wife go up to the 4 gate unto the elders, and say, My husband's brother refuseth to raise up unto his brother a name in Israel, he will not perform the duty of my husband's brother.

8 Then the elders of his city shall call him, and speak unto him: and if he stand to it, and say, "I like not to take her:

9 Then shall his brother's wife come unto him in the presence of the eld-ers, and "loose his shoe from off his foot, and spit in his face, and shall answer and say, So shall it be done unto that man that will not 'build up his brother's house.

10 And his name shall be called in Israel, The house of him that hath his shoe loosed.

11 T When men strive together one with another, and the wife of the one draweth near for to deliver her husband out of the hand of him that smiteth him, and putteth forth her hand, and taketh him by the secrets:

12 Then thou shalt cut off her hand, p thine eye shall not pity her.

13 ¶ Thou shalt not have in thy bag 5 divers weights, a great and a small.

14 Thou shalt not have in thine house 6 divers measures, a great and a small

15 But thou shalt have a perfect and just weight, a perfect and just measure shalt thou have: "that thy days may be lengthened in the land which the Lord thy God giv-

eth thee. 16 For 'all that do such things, and all that do unrighteously, are an abomination unto the Lord

thy God. 17 ¶ <sup>t</sup>Remember what Amalek did unto thee by the way, when ye were come forth out of Egypt;

18 How he met thee by the way, and smote the hindmost of thee, even all that were feeble behind thee, when thou wast faint and weary; and he "feared not God.

19 Therefore it shall be, when the Rom. 3. 18.

LORD thy God hath given thee rest 18 m. 15.3.

CHRIST

1451. Frov. 12, 10. 1 Cor. 9. 9. 1 Tim. 5. 18. 2 Heb, thresheth, Hos. 10. 11, 4 Matt. 22,

24. Mark 12.19. Luke 20. 28. 8 Or, next kinsman, Gen. 38, 8, Buth 1, 12, 13, & 3, 9. Gen. 38, 9,

4 Or, next bine man's wife.

" Buth 4. 6.

9 Ruth 4. 7.

º Ruth 4, 11.

P ch. 19, 13. 7 Lev. 19.35, 36. Prov. 11, 1, Exek. 45, 10, Mic. 6, 11.

5 Heb. a stone and a stone. 6 Heb. an ephah and an ephah. Ex. 20, 12,

Prov. 11.1. 1 Thess, 4, 6.

I Ev. 17. 8.

\* Ps. 36, 1, Prov. 16, 6, Rom. 3, 18,

The basket of firstfruits. DEUTERONOMY, XXVI, XXVII. Of the third year's tithes.				
Before CHRIST 1451.	from all thine enemies round about, in the land which the LORD thy God giveth thee for an inheritance to pos-	the widow, that they may eat within thy gates, and be filled; 18 Then thou shalt say before the	Before CHRIST 1451.	
F Ex. 17. 14.	sess it, that thou shalt blot out the remembrance of Amalek from under heaven; thou shalt not forget it.	LORD thy God, I have brought away the hallowed things out of mine house, and also have given them un-		
	CHAPTER XXVI.	to the Levite, and unto the stranger, to the fatheriess, and to the widow.		
	1 The confession of him that affereth the basket of firstfruits. 12 The prayer of him that giv- eth his third year's lithes. 18 The covenant between God and the people.	which thou hast commanded me:		
	AND it shall be, when thou art come in unto the land which	I have not transgressed thy com- mandments, p neither have I forgot-	PPs. 119. 141, 153,	
	the LORD thy God giveth thee for	ten them: 14 q I have not eaten thereof in my	176. 7 Lev. 7. 20. & 21. 1, 11. Hos. 9. 4.	
	an inheritance, and possessest it, and dwellest therein;	mourning, neither have I taken away ought thereof for any unclean use,	Hos. 9. 4.	
* Ex. 23, 19, & 31, 26, Num. 18,13,	2 That thou shalt take of the first of all the fruit of the earth, which	nor given ought thereof for the dead: but I have hearkened to the voice of		
ch. 16, 10, Prov. 3, 9,	thou shalt bring of thy land that the Lord thy God giveth thee, and	the Lord my God, and have done according to all that thou hast com-		
b ch. 12, 5,	shalt put it in a basket, and shalt bgo unto the place which the Lord thy God shall choose to place his	manded me.  15 Look down from thy holy habi-	<sup>7</sup> Is. 63, 15, Zoch. 2, 13,	
	name there.  3 And thou shalt go unto the priest	tation, from heaven, and bless thy people Israel, and the land which thou hast given us, as thou swarest unto our fathers, a land that floweth		
	that shall be in those days, and say unto him, I profess this day unto the	unto our fathers, a land that floweth with milk and honey.		
	Lord thy God, that I am come unto the country which the Lord sware	16 ¶ This day the Lord thy God hath commanded thee to do these		
	unto our fathers for to give us.  4 And the priest shall take the	statutes and judgments: thou shalt therefore keep and do them with all		
	basket out of thine hand, and set it down before the altar of the LORD	thine heart, and with all thy soul.  17 Thou hast avouched the Lord	Ex. 20, 19,	
	thy God. 5 And thou shalt speak and say	this day to be thy God, and to walk in his ways, and to keep his sta-		
<sup>c</sup> Hos. 12, 12 <sup>d</sup> Gen. 43, 1, 2, & 45, 7, 11,	before the Lord thy God, A Syrian ready to perish was my father, and	tutes, and his commandments, and his judgments, and to hearken unto		
2. & 45. 7,11. Gen. 46.	he went down into Egypt, and so- journed there with a few, and be-	his voice: 18 And the Lord hath avouched	# Ex. 6. 7.	
Acts 7, 15, f Gon. 46, 27.	came there a nation, great, mighty, and populous:	thee this day to be his peculiar peo- ple, as he hath promised thee, and	& 19. 5. ch. 7. 6. & 14. 2.	
eh. 10. 22. FEx. 1. 11, 14.	6 And fthe Egyptians evil entreated us, and afflicted us, and laid upon us	commandments;	& 28. 9.	
A Ex. 2, 23,	hard bondage: 7 And hwhen we cried unto the	19 And to make thee "high above all nations which he hath made, in	* ch. 4. 7, 8, & 28, 1. Ps. 148, 14,	
24, 25, & 3, 9, & 4, 31,	LORD God of our fathers, the LORD heard our voice, and looked on our	praise, and in name, and in honour; and that thou mayest be an holy	Ex. 19. 6. ch. 7. 6. & 28. 9.	
	affliction, and our labour, and our oppression:	people unto the Lord thy God, as he hath spoken.	# 28. 9. 1 Pet. 2. 9.	
Ex. 12, 37, 51, & 13, 3, 14, 16,	8 And the Lord brought us forth out of Egypt with a mighty hand, and	CHAPTER XXVII.		
ch. 5. 15. 4 ch. 4. 34.	with an outstretched arm, and with great terribleness, and with signs, and	1 The people are commanded to write the law upon stones, 5 and to build an altar of whole stones, 11 The tribes divided on Gerizim and		
	with wonders:  9 And he hath brought us into this	Ebal. 14 The curses pronounced on mount Ebal.  A ND Moses with the elders of Is-		
! Ez. 3. 8.	place, and hath given us this land, even 'a land that floweth with milk and honey.	A racl commanded the people, saying, Keep all the commandments		
	10 And now, behold, I have brought the firstfruits of the land, which thou,	which I command you this day.  2 And it shall be on the day when	* Josh, 4, 1,	
	O Lord, hast given me. And thou shalt set it before the Lord thy God, and	ye shall pass over Jordan unto the land which the Lord thy God giveth	, ,	
** ch. 12, 7, 12, 18,	worship before the Lord thy God:  11 And "thou shalt rejoice in every	thee, that bethou shalt set thee up great stones, and plaister them with	Josh. 8, 32,	
12, 18, \$ 16, 11,	good thing which the LORD thy God hath given unto thee, and unto thine	plaister: 3 And thou shalt write upon them		
	house, thou, and the Levite, and the stranger that is among you.	all the words of this law, when thou art passed over, that thou mayest go		
" Lev. 27, 30.	12 ¶ When thou hast made an end of tithing all the "tithes of thine increase	in unto the land which the LORD		
Num,18,24, ° ch. 14, 28, 29,	the third year, which is "the year of tithing, and hast given it unto the Le-	thy God giveth thee, a land that floweth with milk and honey; as the Lord God of thy fathers hath pro-		
	vite, the stranger, the fatherless, and	mised thee.	1	

Curses 1	pronounced. DEUTERONG	OMY, XXVIII. Blessings for o		
Before CHRIST	4 Therefore it shall be when ye be	the daughter of his mother. And all	Before CHRIST	
1451.	gone over Jordan, that ye shall set up these stones, which I command you this day, in mount Ebal,	the people shall say, Amen. 28 Cursed be he that lieth with his	1451.	
° ch. 11. 29, Josh. 8, 30,	you this day, in mount Ebal, and thou shalt plaister them with	mother in law. And all the people	* Lev. 18, 17, & 20, 14,	
	plaister.	shall say, Amon. 24 Cursed be he that smiteth his	4 Ex. 90, 18.	
	5 And there shalt thou build an altar	neighbour secretly. And all the peo-	& 21, 12, 14. Lev. 24, 17,	
4 Fr 20 25	unto the Lord thy God, an altar of stones: 4 thou shalt not lift up any	ple shall say, Amen. 25 "Cursed be he that taketh reward	Num, 35,31, ch. 19, 11,	
<sup>4</sup> Ez. 20, 25, Josh, 8, 31,	iron tool upon them.	to slay an innocent person. And all	*Ex. 23.7, 8, ch. 10, 17,	
	6 Thou shalt build the altar of the Lord thy God of whole stones: and	the people shall say, Amen.  26 "Cursed be he that confirmeth	& 16, 19, Ezck, 22, 12,	
	thou shalt offer burnt offerings there-	not all the words of this law to	ech, 28, 15, Pa. 110, 21,	
	on unto the Lord thy God:	do them. And all the people shall	Jor. 11. 3. Gal. 3. 10.	
	7 And thou shalt offer peace offer- ings, and shalt eat there, and rejoice	say, Amen. CHAPTER XXVIII.	GB1, 51 244	
	before the Lord thy God. 8 And thou shalt write upon the	1 The blessings for obedience. 15 The curses for		
	stones all the words of this law very	disabedience.	a Ex. 15, 26,	
	plainly.	AND it shall come to pass, "if thou shalt hearken diligently unto	<sup>a</sup> Ex. 15, 26, Lov. 26, 3, Is. 55, 2,	
	9 T And Moses and the priests the	the voice of the Lorn thy God, to observe and to do all his command-		
	Levites spake unto all Israel, saying, Take heed, and hearken, O Israel;	ments which I command thee this		
ch. 26, 18.	this day thou art become the peo-	day, that the Lord thy God will set thee on high above all nations	è ch. 26, 19.	
	ple of the LORD thy God.  10 Thou shalt therefore obey the	of the earth:		
	voice of the Lord thy God, and do his commandments and his statutes,	2 And all these blessings shall come	e ver. 15.	
	which I command thee this day.	on thee, and covertake thee, if thou shalt hearken unto the voice of the	Zech. 1, 6.	
	11 ¶ And Moses charged the people	Lord thy God.		
/ ch. 11. 29.	the same day, saying, 12 These shall stand /upon mount	8 dBlessed shalt thou be in the	d Ps.128.1, 4. Gen. 39. 5.	
Josh. 8, 33, Judg. 9, 7,	Gerizim to bless the people, when ye	city, and blessed shalt thou be in the field.	ŀ	
o augrer in	are come over Jordan; Simcon, and Levi, and Judah, and Issachar, and	4 Blessed shall be I the fruit of thy	f ver. 11. Gen. 22. 17.	
	Joseph, and Benjamin:	body, and the fruit of thy ground, and the fruit of thy cattle, the in-	& 40. 25. ch. 7. 13. Pa. 107. 38. & 127. 3.	
g ch. 11, 29, Josh, 8, 33,	13 And these shall stand upon mount Ebal to curse; Reuben, Gad,	crease of thy kine, and the flocks of thy sheep.	Pa. 107, 38,	
2 Heb, for a cursing.	and Asher, and Zebulun, Dan, and	5 Blessed shall be thy basket and	A 128. 3. Prov.10. 22.	
å ch. 33, 10,	Naphtali. 14 ¶ And hthe Levites shall speak,	thy 2 store. 6 g Blessed shalt thou be when thou	1 Tim. 4. 8. 2 Or, dough, or,	
Josh. 8, 33, Dan. 9, 11,	and say unto all the men of Israel	comest in, and blessed shall thou be	Knending-	
	with a loud voice,	when thou goest out.	trough.  Ps. 121. 8.	
Ex. 20. 4, 23. 4 34, 17.	15 Cursed be the man that maketh any graven or molten image, an abo-	7 The LORD *shall cause thine ene- mies that rise up against thee to be	A Lev. 26,7,8, 2 Sam. 22.	
Lev. 19. 4. & 26. 1.	mination unto the Lord, the work	smitten before thy face: they shall	38, 39, 41. Pa. 89, 23.	
ch. 4. 16, 23, & 5, 8, 1s. 41, 9.	of the hands of the craftsman, and putteth it in a secret place. *And	come out against thee one way, and flee before thee seven ways.	See ver. 25.	
Hos. 18. 2.	all the people shall answer and say,	8 The Lord shall command the	Lev. 25. 21.	
Num. 5, 22,	Amen. 16 Cursed be he that setteth light	blessing upon thee in thy store- houses, and in all that thou *settest	3 Or, barns, Prov. 3. 10.	
Jer. 11. 5. 1 Cor.14.16.	by his father or his mother. And all	thine hand unto; and he shall bless thee in the land which the LORD	4 ch. 15, 10.	
t Ex. 20. 12. & 21. 17. Lev. 19. 3. ch. 21. 18.	the people shall say, Amen.  17 Cursed be he that removeth his	thee in the land which the Lord thy God giveth thee.		
Lev. 19. 3, ch. 21, 18,	neighbour's landmark. And all the	9 The Lord shall establish thee	IEx. 19, 5, 6.	
= ch, 19, 14, Prov. 22,28,	people shall say, Amen.  18 "Cursed be he that maketh	an holy people unto himself, as he hath sworn unto thee, if thou	<sup>1</sup> Ex. 19, 5, 6, ch. 7, 6, & 26, 18, 19,	
" Lev. 19. 14.	the blind to wander out of the	shalt keep the commandments of	£ 20, 13,	
	way. And all the people shall say,	the Lord thy God, and walk in		
° Ex. 22, 21,	Amen. 19 ° Cursed be he that perverteth the	his ways.  10 And all people of the carth shall		
22, ch. 10, 18, & 24, 17,	judgment of the stranger, fatherless,	see that thou art "called by the	"Num. 6, 27. 2 Chr. 7, 11.	
& 24. 17. Ma'. 3. 5.	and widow. And all the people shall say, Amen.	name of the Lord; and they shall be "afraid of thee.	Is, 63, 19, Dan. 9, 18,	
P Lev. 18, 8,	20 P Cursed be he that lieth with his	11 And othe Lorn shall make thee	19. * ch. 11. 25.	
& 20. 11, ch. 22, 30.	father's wife; because he uncovereth his father's skirt. And all the peo-	plenteous 4 in goods, in the fruit of thy 5 body, and in the fruit of thy	ver. 4.	
	ple shall say, Amen.	cattle, and in the fruit of thy ground,	Prov.10.22.	
9 Lev. 18, 23, & 20, 15,	21 <sup>q</sup> Cursed be he that lieth with any manner of beast. And all the people	in the land which the Lorn sware	4 Or, for good.	
	shall say, Amen.	unto thy fathers to give thee.  12 The Lordshall open unto thee his	5 Hob. belly.	

shall say, Amen.

22 "Cursed be he that lich with his good treasure, the heaven" to give the sister, the daughter of his father, or rain unto thy land in his season, and

The cure	ses DEUTERONO	MY, XXVIII. for diso	bedience.
Defore CHRIST 1451.	oto bless all the work of thine hand: and thou shalt lend unto many nations, and thou shalt not	the botch of Egypt, and with the emerods, and with the scab, and with the itch, whereof thou caust not be	Before CHRIST 1451.
f ch. 14, 29, ch. 15, 6,	13 And the LORD shall make thee	healed. 28 The Lord shall smite thee with	kx. 9, 9, 4 15, 26,
*Is.9.14,15.	the head, and not the tail; and thou shalt be above only, and thou shalt not be beneath; if that thou	madness, and blindness, and "asto- nishment of heart:	<sup>1</sup> 1 Sam. 5. 6. Ps. 78. 66.
	hearken unto the commandments of	29 And thou shalt "grope at noon- day, as the blind gropeth in darkness,	" Jer. 4. 9. " Job 5. 14. Is. 59. 10.
	the Lord thy God, which I command thee this day, to observe and to do	and thou shalt not prosper in thy	15, 09, 10,
f ch. 5, 32,	them: 14 And thou shalt not go aside	ways: and thou shalt be only op- pressed and spoiled evermore, and no man shall save thee.	
& 11. 16,	from any of the words which I com- mand thee this day, to the right	30 'Thou shalt betroth a wife, and another man shall lie with her: "thou	Job 31, 10. Jer. 8, 10.
	hand, or to the left, to go after other gods to serve them.	shalt build an house, and thou shalt not dwell therein: Thou shalt plant	Job 31, 8, Jer. 12, 13, Amos 5, 11,
Lov. 26, 14, Lam. 2, 17,	15 ¶ But it shall come to pass, "if thou wilt not hearken unto the voice	a vineyard, and shalt not 2 gather the grapes thereof.	Zeph. 1, 13,
Dan. 9. 11, 13. Mal. 2, 2,	of the Lord thy God, to observe to do all his commandments and his	31 Thine ox shall be slain before	f ch. 20. 6. 2 Heb. pro- fane, or.
	statutes which I command thee this day; that all these curses shall come	thine eyes, and thou shalt not eat thereof: thine ass shall be violently taken away from before thy face,	fane, or, use it as common meat: an
wer. 2.	upon thee, and * overtake thee:  16 Cursed shalt thou be ' in the	and 3 shall not be restored to thee: thy sheep shall be given unto thine	ch. 20. 6. 3 Heb. shull
140,000	city, and cursed shalt thou be in the field.	enemies, and thou shalt have none to rescue them.	not return to thee.
	17 Cursed shall be thy basket and thy store.	32 Thy sons and thy daughters shall be given unto another people, and	
	18 Cursed shall be the fruit of thy body, and the fruit of thy land, the	thine eyes shall look, and fail with longing for them all the day long:	" Pa. 119. 82.
	increase of thy kine, and the flocks	and there shall be no might in thine	
	of thy sheep.  19 Cursed shalt thou be when thou	hand. 33 'The fruit of thy land, and all	ver. 51. Lov. 26, 16.
	when thou goest out.	thy labours, shall a nation which thou knowest not eat up; and thou	Jer. 5, 17,
Mal. 2, 2, 4 1 Sam, 14,	20 The Lord shall send upon thee cursing, "vexation, and brebuke, in	shalt be only oppressed and crushed alway:	1 ver. 67.
20. Zech. 14.13.	all that thou settest thine hand un- to 2 for to do, until thou be de- stroyed, and until thou perish quick-	34 So that thou shalt be mad for the sight of thine eyes which thou	· var. 01.
Ps. 80, 16, 1s. 30, 17, & 51, 20,	iy; because of the wickenness of thy	shalt see. 35 The Lord shall "smite thee in	" ver. 27.
& 66, 15, 2 Heb,	doings, whereby thou hast forsaken me.	the knees, and in the legs, with a sore botch that cannot be healed,	
which thou wouldest do.	21 The Lord shall make the pesti- lence cleave unto thee, until he have	from the sole of thy foot unto the top of thy head.	
Lev. 26, 25, Jor. 24, 10.	consumed thee from off the land, whi- ther thou goest to possess it.	36 The Lord shall "bring thee, and thy king which thou shalt set over	"2 Kin. 17. 4, 6. & 21. 12, 14.
d Lov. 26.16.	22 The Lord shall smite thee with a consumption, and with a fever,	thee, unto a nation which neither thou nor thy fathers have known;	& 25, 7, 11, 2 Chr. 33, 11.
	and with an inflammation, and with an extreme burning, and with the	and there shalt thou serve other gods, wood and stone.	& 36, 6, 20, F ver, 64, oh, 4, 28,
8 Or drought. • Amos 4, 9.	8 sword, and with blasting, and with mildew; and they shall pursue thee	37 And thou shalt become an astonishment, a proverb, and a byword,	oh. 4. 28, Jer. 16, 13, 1 Kin.9,7,8,
/ Lev. 26, 10.	until thou perish. 23 And Ithy heaven that is over	among all nations whither the Lord shall lead thee.	Jer. 24. 9. & 25. 9. Zech. 8. 13.
	thy head shall be brass, and the earth that is under thee shall be iron.	out into the field, and shalt gather but little in; for the locust shall	<sup>a</sup> Ps. 44, 14, <sup>b</sup> Mic. 6, 15,
	24 The Lord shall make the rain of thy land powder and dust: from hea-	but little in; for the locust shall consume it.	Hag. 1. 6. Joel 1. 4.
# vor. 7.	ven shall it come down upon thee, until thou be destroyed.	39 Thou shalt plant vineyards, and dress them, but shalt neither drink of	
Lev. 26, 17, 37, ch. 22, 30,	25 The Lord shall cause thee to be	the wine, nor gather the grapes; for the worms shall cut them.	
ls. 30. 17. 4 Jer. 15. 4.	smitten before thine enemies: thou shalt go out one way against them, and flee seven ways before them: and	40 Thou shalt have olive trees throughout all thy coasts, but thou shalt not	
& 24, 9. Exck, 23,46, 4 Heb. for a	A shalt be 4 removed into all the king- doms of the earth.	anoint thyself with the oil; for thine olive shall cast his fruit.	
removing.	26 And thy carcase shall be meat unto all fowls of the air, and unto the	41 Thou shalt beget sons and daugh- ters, but 4 thou shalt not enjoy them;	4 Hob. they
44, 46, Ps. 79, 2, Jer, 7, 33, & 16, 4, & 34, 20,	beasts of the earth, and no man shall	for d they shall go into captivity.  42 All thy trees and fruit of thy land	shall not be thine. d Lam, 1. 5.
& 16, 4, & 34, 20,	fray them away. 27 The Lord will smite thee with	shall the locust 5 consume.	5 Or, possess.
	7	89	

The our	BEG DEUTERONG	MY, XXVIII. for disc	bedience.
Before OHRIST	48 The stranger that is within thee	ture to set the sole of her foot up-	Before CHRIST
1451.	shall get up above thee very high; and thou shalt come down very low.	on the ground for delicateness and tenderness, "her eye shall be evil	1451.
ver. 19.	44 'He shall lend to thee, and thou	toward the husband of her bosom, and toward her son, and toward her	* ver. 54,
/ ver. 13, lem. 1, 5,	shalt not lend to him: The shall be the head, and thou shalt be the tail.	daughter,	
# ver. 15.	45 Moreover all these curses shall come upon thee, and shall pursue	57 And toward her 2 young one that cometh out "from between her feet,	2 Heb. afterbirth.
	thee, and overtake thee, till thou	and toward her children which she	"Gen, 49, 10.
	be destroyed; because thou heark-	shall bear: for she shall eat them for want of all things secretly in	
	enedst not unto the voice of the LORD thy God, to keep his com- mandments and his statutes which	the siege and straitness, wherewith	
	mandments and his statutes which he commanded thee:	thine enemy shall distress thee in	
A Ls. 8, 18, Esek, 14, 8,	46 And they shall be upon thee for	thy gates. 58 If thou wilt not observe to do	
Esek. 14. 8,	a sign and for a wonder, and upon	all the words of this law that are	
í Neh. 9. 35,	thy seed for ever.  47 Because thou servedst not the	written in this book, that thou may- est fear this glorious and fearful name, THE LORD THY GOD;	# Ez. 6. 3.
36, 37,	Lord thy God with joyfulness, and	name, THE LORD THY GOD; 59 Then the Lord will make thy	
è ch. 32, 15,	with gladness of heart, *for the abundance of all things;	plagues wonderful, and the plagues	* Dan, 9, 12,
	dance of all things; 48 Therefore shalt thou serve thine enemies which the Lord shall send	of thy seed, even great plagues, and of long continuance, and sore sick-	
	against thee, in hunger, and in thirst,	nesses, and of long continuance.	
l Jer. 28, 14,	and in nakedness, and in want of all things: and he shall put a yoke of	60 Moreover he will bring upon thee all "the diseases of Egypt, which thou	e ch. 7. 15.
	iron upon thy neck, until he have	wast afraid of; and they shall cleave	Jul. 1, 201
** Jer. 5. 15.	destroyed thee.  49 The Lord shall bring a nation	unto thee. 61 Also every sickness, and every	
** Jer. 5, 15, & 6, 22, 23, Luke 19,43,	against thee from far, from the end	plague, which is not written in the	
" Jer. 48, 40.	of the earth, "as swift as the eagle flieth; a nation whose tongue thou	book of this law, them will the Lord bring upon thee, until thou be de-	3 Heb, cause
Lam. 4. 19.	shalt not 2 understand;	stroved	to ascend.
3, 12, Hos. 8, 1,	50 A nation sof fierce countenance, which shall not regard the person	62 And ye shall be left few in	eh. 4. 27.
2 Heb. hear. 3 Heb. strong	of the old, nor shew favour to the	62 And ye shall be left few in number, whereas ye were as the stars of heaven for multitude; be-	Neh. 9, 23,
of face, Prov. 7, 13,	young: 51 And he shall peat the fruit of	cause thou wouldest not obey the voice of the Lord thy God.	
Eccles. 8. 1. Dan. 8, 23,	thy cattle, and the fruit of thy land,	60 And it shall some to nose that	
° 2 Chr. 36. 17. Is. 47. 6.	until thou be destroyed: which also shall not leave thee either corn, wine,	as the Lord drejoleed over you to do you good, and to multiply you; so the Lord will rejoice over you to destroy you, and to bring you to nought; and ye shall be plucked	d ch. 30. 9. Jer. 32. 41.
9 rar 99	or oil, or the increase of thy kine,	so the LORD will rejoice over you	Prov. 1, 26.
Is. 1. 7. & 62, 8.	or flocks of thy sheep, until he have destroyed thee.	to nought: and ye shall be plucked	
* 2 Kin. 25, 1, 2, 4,	52 And he shall besiege thee in all	trom on the min whither mon Rocar	
7,7,7	thy gates, until thy high and fenced walls come down, wherein thou trust-	to possess it. 64 And the Lord shall scatter thee	f Lev. 26.33. ch. 4. 27,28.
1	edst, throughout all thy land: and	among all people, from the one end	Neh. 1. 8.
1	he shall besiege thee in all thy gates throughout all thy land, which the	of the earth even unto the other; and there thou shalt serve other	Jer. 16, 13, 9 ver. 36,
	LORD thy God hath given thee. 53 And thou shalt eat the fruit	gods, which neither thou nor thy fathers have known, even wood and	- 1
Lev. 26. 29. 2 Kin. 6. 28, 29.	of thine own \$body, the flesh of	stone.	
Jer. 19. 9. Lam. 2. 20,	thy sons and of thy daughters, which the Lord thy God hath given thee,	65 And among these nations shalt thou find no ease, neither shall the	A Amos 9. 4.
& 4. 10. 4 Hob, belly.	in the siege, and in the straitness,	sole of thy foot have rest: but the Lord shall give thee there a trem-	i Lev. 26, 36,
- mon ocuy.	wherewith thine enemies shall distress thee:	Lord shall give thee there a trem- bling heart, and failing of eyes, and	
	54 So that the man that is tender	*sorrow of mind:	Lev. 26. 16.
ch. 15, 9,	among you, and very delicate, 'his eye shall be evil toward his brother,	66 And thy life shall hang in doubt before thee; and thou shalt fear day	
r cb. 13. 6.	and toward the wife of his bosom,	and night, and shalt have none assur-	
	and toward the remnant of his children which he shall leave:	ance of thy life: 67 In the morning thou shalt say,	l Job 7. 4.
	55 So that he will not give to any	Would God it were even! and at	
İ	of them of the flesh of his children whom he shall eat: because he hath	even thou shalt say, Would God it were morning! for the fear of thine	l
	nothing left him in the siege, and	heart wherewith thou shalt fear, and	
l	in the straitness, wherewith thine enemies shall distress thee in all	m for the sight of thine eyes which thou shalt see.	** ver. 31,
	thy gates. 56 The tender and delicate woman	68 And the Lorn "shall bring thee	* Jer. 43. 7. Hos. 8. 13.
	among you, which would not adven-	into Egypt again with ships, by the way whereof I spake unto thee, Thou shalt	463

CHRIST 1451.

4 ch, 5, 2, 3,

5 Ex. 19, 4.

ch. 4. 34.

d See Is. 6, 9, 10, & 63, 17, John 8, 43, Acts 28, 26,

27. Eph. 4, 18, 2 Them, 2, 11, 12,

ch. 1. 3.

f ch. 8. 4. 8 See Ex. 16. 12.

ch. 8, 3, Ps. 78, 24, 25,

i Num. 32.

Josh. 1. 7. 1 Kin. 2. 8.

1 Josh 1.7.

see it no more again: and there ye shall be sold unto your enemies for bondmen and bondwomen, and no man shall buy you.

CHAPTER XXIX.

1 Moses exhortes them to obedience, by the memory of the works they have seen. 10 All are presented before the Lord to enter into his covenant. 19 The great wrath on him that fattereth himself in his wickedness. 29 Secret things belong unto God.

WHESE are the words of the covenant, which the Lord commanded Moses to make with the children of Israel in the land of Moab, beside "the covenant which he made with them in Horeb.

2 ¶ And Moses called unto all Israel, and said unto them, bYe have seen all that the LORD did before your eyes in the land of Egypt unto Pharaoh, and unto all his servants, and unto all his land:

3 The great temptations which thine eyes have seen, the signs, and

4 Yet 4 the LORD hath not given you an heart to perceive, and eyes to see, and ears to hear, unto this

day.

5 And I have led you forty years in the wilderness: I your clothes are not waxen old upon you, and thy shoe is not waxen old upon thy foot. 6 Ye have not eaten bread, neither

have ye drunk wine or strong drink: that ye might know that I am the Lorp your God. 7 And when ye came unto this place, Sihon the king of Heshbon, and Og the king of Bashan, came

<sup>h</sup> Num. 21. 23, 24, 33. ch. 2, 32. & 3, 1. out against us unto battle, and we smote them: 8 And we took their land, and sgave it for an inheritance unto the Reuch. 3. 12. 13.

benites, and to the Gadites, and to the half tribe of Manasseh. 9 k Keep therefore the words of this covenant, and do them, that ye may

covenant, and do them, that ye may 'prosper in all that ye do.

10 T Ye stand this day all of you before the Lord your God; your elders, and your officers, with all the men

of Israel. 11 Your little ones, your wives, and thy stranger that is in thy camp, from "the hewer of thy wood unto the

\*\* See Josh.9. 21, 23, 27. drawer of thy water: 2 Heb. pass.

12 That thou shouldest 2 enter into covenant with the LORD thy God, and "into his oath, which the LORD thy God maketh with thee " Noh. 10, 29. this day:
13 That he may establish thee

och. 28. 9.

to day for a people unto himself, and that he may be unto thee a God, pas he hath said unto thee, P Ex. 6, 7, and as he hath sworn unto thy fa-7 Gen. 17. 7. thers, to Abraham, to Isaac, and to Jacob.

<sup>7</sup> Jer. 31, 31, 14 Neither with you only 'do I make this covenant and this oath:

15 But with him that standeth here with us this day before the LOBD our God, and also with him that is not here with us this day:

16 (For ye know how we have dwelt in the land of Egypt; and how we came through the nations which ye passed by;

17 And ye have seen their abominations, and their 2 idols, wood and stone, silver and gold, which were

among them:)

18 Lest there should be among you nan, or woman, or family, or tribe, whose heart turneth away this day from the Lorn our God, to go and serve the gods of these nations; "lest there should be among you a root that bearth 24 gall and worm-

19 And it come to pass, when he heareth the words of this curse, that he bless himself in his heart,

I shall have peace, though I walk "in the simagination of mine heart, "to add 6 drunkenness

to thirst:

20 The LORD will not spare him, but then the anger of the LORD and b his jealousy shall smoke against that man, and all the curses that are written in this book shall lie upon him, and the Lorp 'shall blot out his name from under heaven.

21 And the LORD dshall separate him unto evil out of all the tribes of Israel, according to all the curses of the covenant that 7 are written in

this book of the law:

22 So that the generation to come of your children that shall rise up after you, and the stranger that shall come from a far land, shall say, when they see the plagues of that land, and the sicknesses 8 which the LORD hath laid

upon it; 23 And that the whole land thereof is brimstone, 'and salt, and burning, that it is not sown, nor beareth, nor any grass groweth therein, flike the overthrow of Sodom, and Go-morrah, Admah, and Zeboim, which the Lord overthrew in his anger, and in his wrath:

24 Even all nations shall say, Wherefore hath the LORD done thus unto this land? what meaneth the heat

of this great anger?

25 Then men shall say, Because they have forsaken the covenant of the LORD God of their fathers, which he made with them when he brought them forth out of the land of Egypt: 26 For they went and served other

gods, and worshipped them, gods whom they knew not, and whom he had not 2 given unto them:

27 And the anger of the LORD was kindled against this land, ato bring upon it all the curses that are written in this book:

28 And the Lorn rooted them out of their land in anger, and in wrath,

CHRIST 1461.

Seo Acts 2, 39. 1 Cor. 7. 14.

> 2 Heb. dungy gods.

¢ ch. 11. 16.

\* Acts 8. 23. Heb. 12. 15.

3 Or, a poisonful herb. 4 Heb, rock

" Num. 15. 39. Eccles, 11. 8 Or. stubbornness, Jer. 3. 17. & 7. 24.

y la. 30, 1. 6 Hob, the drunken to the thirsty. Ezck. 14.

• Ps. 74. 1. <sup>b</sup> Ps. 79. 5. Ezek,23,25. ch. 9. 14. d Matt. 24. 51.

7 Heb. is written.

8 Heb. wherevith the LORD hath made it sick. Pa. 107. 34, Jer. 17. 6, Zeph. 2. 9. f Gen. 19. 24, 25. Jer. 20, 16,

# 1 Kin. 9. 8, 9. Jer. 22, 8, 9.

9 Or, who had not given to them any portion. A Dan. 9, 11, 13, 14. 1 Kin. 14. 15, 2 Cbr. 7, 20, Pa. 52, 5, Prov. 2, 22,

the Lord our God: which are revealed and to our childred may do all the wor CHAPTE  1 Great mercies promise 11 The commandment ond life are set before 4 Lav. 25. 40. A ball these thin thee, the blessing ar 1 have set before shalt call them to	land, as it is this ings belong unto: but those things it belong unto us in for ever, that we do of this law.  If XXX.  If XXX.  If XXX.  If is manifest. In Death them.  If is the come upon of the curse, which is the content of the curse, which	us to heaven, and bring it unto us, that we may hear it, and do tt?  18 Notther is it beyond the sea, that thou shouldest say, Who shall go over the sea for us, and bring it unto us, that we may hear it, and do it?  14 But the word is very nigh unto thee, in thy mouth, and in thy heart, that thou mayest do it.  15 ¶ See. "I have set before thee	Behre CHRIST 145L
*Lev. 28, 40.  * Lev. 28, 40.  * ch. 29, 30.  * ch. 4, 29, 30.  I have set before shalt call them to	ed unto the repentant. is manifest. In Death them. ome to pass, when gs are come upon and the curse, which	thee, in thy mouth, and in thy heart, that thou mayest do it. 15 ¶ See. "I have set before thee	
Lev. 28. 40. AND "it shall co beh. 28. And belt these thing thee, the blessing as I have set before shalt call them to	ome to pass, when gs are come upon nd the curse which	this day life and good, and death	" ver. 1, 19.
ch. 4.29.30. I have set before shalt call them to	thee and them	10 in that I command thee this day	ch. 11, 26,
God hath driven th	er the Lord thy	to love the LORD thy God, to walk in his ways, and to keep his com- mandments and his statutes and his judgments, that thou mayest live and multiply: and the LORD thy God	
*Reh. 1. 9. 1. 8. 1. 7. Lam. 3. 40. 13. 13. 13. 13. 14. 15. 15. 15. 15. 15. 15. 15. 15. 15. 15	lt obey his voice that I command ou and thy chil- e heart, and with	shall bless thee in the land whither thou goest to possess it. 17 But if thine heart turn away, so that thou with not hear, but shalt be drawn away, and worship other	
Pr. 106. 45. 3 That then the strength of the s	thee, and will re-	gods, and serve them; 18 °I denounce unto you this day, that ye shall surely perish, and that ye shall not prolong your days upon the land, whither thou passest over	eh. 4. 26. & 8. 19.
Exok. 9.4. 13.a 55.24. A. Neb. 1. 9. 19. 20. 20. 20. 20. 20. 20. 20. 20. 20. 20	ne be driven out parts of heaven, he Lord thy God	Jordan to go to possess it.  19 FI call heaven and earth to record this day against you, that I have set before you life and death, blessing and cursing: therefore choose life, that both thou and thy seed may	Feb. 4. 26, & 31, 28, 9 yer, 15,
5 And the Lord thee into the land possessed, and thou and he will do the tiply thee above thy 6 And Athe Lord cumcies thine hear of thy seed, to low God with all thine all thy soul, that the	which thy fathers shalt possess it; se good, and mul- fathers. thy God will cir- t, and the heart ve the Lord thy heart, and with ou mayest live.	live: 20 That thou mayest love the Lord thy God, and that thou mayest obey his voice, and that thou mayest cleave unto him: for he is thy life, and the length of thy days: that thou mayest dwell in the land which the Lord sware unto thy fathers, to Abraham, to Isaac, and to Jacob, to give them.	<sup>r</sup> Ps. 27. 1. & 56. 9. John 11. 25.
7 And the LORD tall these curses upon and on them that persecuted thee. 8 And thou shalt the voice of the I. his commandments.	n thine enemies, hate thee, which return and obey lord, and do all s which I com-	CHAPTER XXXI.  1 Moses encourageth the people, 7 He encourageth Johns. 9 He delivered the law unto the priests to read it in the seventh year to the people, 14 God justed a charge to Joshua, 19 and a song to testify against the people. 24 Moses delivered the book of the law to the Lewites to keep. 29 He maketh a protestation to the elders.	•
mand thee this day 9 'And the Lord the eplenteous in ev hand, in the fruit of the fruit of thy cattl of thy land, for go	y God will make ery work of thine thy body, and in e, and in the fruit	AND Moses went and spake these Awords unto all Israel.  And he said unto them, I am an hundred and twenty years old this day; I can no more be out	<sup>a</sup> Ex. 7. 7. cb. 34. 7. b Num. 27.
Jeb. 28, 63.  Jer. 32. 41.  voice of the Lordinis commandments which are written	over thee for good, thy fathers: hearken unto the thy God, to keep and his statutes in this book of	and come in: also the Lord hath said unto me, 'Thou shalt not go over this Jordan.  3 The Lord thy God, 'he will go over before thee, and he will destroy these nations from before thee, and	17. 1 Kin. 3. 7. Num. 20. 12. & 27. 13. ch. 3. 27. d ch. 9. 3,
the law, and if the LORD thy God with and with all thy sou 11 T For this com	n all thine heart, nl. mandment which	thou shalt possess them: and Joshua, he shall go over before thee, 'as the Lord hath said.  4/And the Lord shall do unto them	Num. 27. 21. ch. 3. 28. f ch. 3. 21.
not hidden from t	this day, it is hee, neither is it	"as he did to Sihon and to Og, kings of the Amorites, and unto the land of them, whom he destroyed. 5 And *the Lord shall give them up	9 Num, 21, 24, 33,

Refore CHRIST

/ Josh. 10.25. 1 Chr. 22. ch, 1, 29. l ch. 20, 4. \*\* Josh, 1, 5, Heb. 13, 5.

ver. 23, ch. 1. 38, & 3, 28, Josh, 1. 6,

• Ex. 13, 21, 22, 2 33, 14, ch. 9, 3, • Josh, 1, 5,9, 1 Chr. 28,

f ver. 25, ch. 17, 18, <sup>7</sup> Num. 4. 15, Josh. 3, 3, 1 Chr. 15, 12, 15,

eh. 15. 1. f Lev. 23, 34, \* ch. 16, 16,

" Josh. 8, 34, 35. 2 Kin. 23. 2. Neh. 8. 1, 2, 3, ac. y ch. 4, 10,

\* ch. 11. 2. a Pa 79.6.7

b Num. 27. 13, ch, 34, 5,

ver. 23 Num. 27. A. 33. 9.

Z Heb. lie down, 2 Bam, 7, 12, Ex. 32. 6. FEx. 34, 15, Judg. 2, 17, ch. 32, 15, Judg. 2, 12, & 10, 6, 13, 4 Judg. 2.20. h ch. 32, 20. Ps. 104, 29. Is. 8, 17. & 61, 7. Exek, 39, 23. before your face, that ye may do unto them according unto all the commandments which I have commanded you.

6 Be strong and of a good courage, fear not, nor be afraid of them: for -rear not, nor be arraid of them: for the Lord thy God, he it is that doth go with thee; "he will not fall thee, nor forsake thee.

7 ¶ And Moses called unto Joshua, and said unto him in the sight of all Israel, "Be strong and of a good courage: for thou must go with this people unto the land which the Lord hath sworn unto their fathers to give them; and thou shalt cause them

to inherit it. 8 And the Lord, he it is that doth go before thee; he will be with thee, he will not fail thee, neither forsake thee: fear not, neither be dismayed.

9 ¶ And Moses wrote this law, and delivered it unto the priests the sons of Levi, which bare the ark of the covenant of the Lord, and unto all the elders of Israel. 10 And Moses commanded them,

saying, At the end of every seven years, in the solemnity of the 'year of release, 'in the feast of tabernacles, 11 When all Israel is come to "anpear before the LORD thy God in the place which he shall choose, "thou shalt read this law before all Israel in their hearing.

12 Gather the people together, men, and women, and children, and thy stranger that is within thy gates, that they may hear, and that they may learn, and fear the Long your God, and observe to do all the words of this law:

13 And that their children, which have not known any thing, a may hear, and learn to fear the Lord your God, as long as ye live in the land whither ye go over Jordan to possess it.

14 ¶ And the Lorp said unto Moses. b Behold, thy days approach that thou must die: call Joshua, and present must die: can Johnu, and present yourselves in the tabernacle of the congregation, that 'I may give him a charge. And Moses and Joshua went, and presented themselves in the tabernacle of the congregation.

15 And dthe Lord appeared in the tabernacle in a pillar of a cloud: and the pillar of the cloud stood over the door of the tabernacle.

16 ¶ And the Lord said unto Moses, Behold, thou shalt 2 sleep with thy fathers; and this people will 'rise up, and 'go a whoring after the gods of the strangers of the land, whither they go to be among them, and will forsake me, and break my cove-nant which I have made with them.

17 Then my anger shall be kindled against them in that day, and 'I will forsake them, and I will hide my face from them, and they shall hands.

be devoured, and many evils and troubles shall befall them; so that they will say in that day, Are not these evils come upon us, because our God is mot among us?

18 And "I will surely hide my face in that day for all the evils which they shall have wrought in that they

they shall have wrought, in that they

are turned unto other gods.

19 Now therefore write ye this song for you, and teach it the children of Israel: put it in their mouths, that this song may be 'a witness for me against the children of Israel.

20 For when I shall have brought

them into the land which I sware them into the land which I sware unto their fathers, that floweth with milk and honey; and they shall have eaten and filled themselves, and waxen fat; 4 then will they turn unto other gods, and serve them, and provoke me, and break

them, and provoke me, and break my covenant.

21 And it shall come to pass, "when many evils and troubles are befallen them, that this song shall testify sa-gainst them as a witness; for it shall not be forgotten out of the mouths of their seed: for "I know their imagination "which they 'go about, even now, before I have brought them into the land which I sware.

22 \*Moses therefore wrote this

22 ¶ Moses therefore wrote this song the same day, and taught it the children of Israel.

23 "And he gave Joshua the son of Nun a charge, and said, \*Be strong and of a good courage: for thou shalt bring the children of Israel into the land which I sware unto them: and I will be with thee.

24 ¶ And it came to pass, when Moses had made an end of writing the words of this law in a book.

until they were finished, 25 That Moses commanded the Levites, which bare the ark of the covenant of the Lord, saying,

26 Take this book of the law, and put it in the side of the ark of the covenant of the LORD your God, that it may be there "for a witness

against thee.
27 b For I know thy rebellion, and thy stiff neck: behold, while I am yet alive with you this day, ye have been rebellious against the LORD; and how much more after

my death?
28 ¶ Gather unto me all the elders of your tribes, and your officers, that I may speak these words in their cars, and call heaven and earth to record

against them. 29 For I know that after my death ye will utterly corrupt yourselves, and turn aside from the way which and turn aside from the way which
I have commanded you; and /evil
will befail you 'in the latter days;
because ye will do evil in the sight
of the Lord, to provoke him to
anger through the work of your

CHRIST 1451.

2 Heb. find them, Neh. 9. 32. l Judg. 6. 13. \* Num. 14, 9 ver. 17.

\* war. 26.

eh. 32, 15.
Noh. 9, 26,
26.
Hos. 13, 6. f ver, 16,

r vez. 17. 3 Heb.

Hos. S. S. & 13. 5, G. 4 Amos 5, 25, 26, 4 Heb. do.

" ver, 14, ver. 7. Josh, 1. 6.

F war. 0.

Bee 2 Kin.

4 var. 19.

ch. 9. 24. Ex. 32, 9, ch 9. 6

d ch. 30, 19.

Judg. 2, 19, Hos. 9, 9, f ch. 28, 15, # Gen. 49. 1. ch. 4. 30.

Before CHRIST 1451.

ch. 4, 26, 4 30, 19, 8 31, 28, Pa, 50, 4, Is, 1, 2, Jer. 2, 12, 8 6, 19,

4 To. 55 10.

11. 1 Cor. 3. 6, 7, 8.

Ps. 72. 6. Mic. 5. 7.

# 1 Chr. 29.

11. 2 Sam. 22. 3. & 23. 3. Pa. 18. 2. 81. 46. Hab. 1. 12.

/ 2 Sam, 22,

Dan. 4, 37. Rev. 15, 3.

A Jer. 10. 10.

6 Job 34, 10, Ps. 92, 15, 2 Heb. He hath

h ch, 31, 29, 8 Or, that they are not his children,

that is their blot.

<sup>1</sup>Matt. 17.17. Luke 9. 41. Phil. 2. 15. To. 116. 12.

" Is. 63, 16,

o Ps. 74, 2,

F ver. 15, Is. 27, 11, & 44, 2,

4 Heb. ge-

and gene-

\* Ex. 13. 14, Ps. 41. 1. & 78. 3. 4.

Zech. 9. 2. Acts 17. 26,

\* Gen. 11. 8.

Ex. 15, 16,

Ps. 78, 71.

5 Heb. cord.

ech. 8, 15, Jer. 2, 6, Hos. 13, 5,

companed him about. ch. 1. 36.

Pa. 17. 8. Prov. 7. 2. Zech. 2. 8.

Ex. 19. 4. ch. 1. 31. Is. 31. 6. & 46. 4. & 63. 9. Hos. 11. 3.

e ah, 33, 29, In, 58, 14, Exek. 36, 2,

b Job 29, 6, Pa. 81, 16,

Pa. 81. 16. A 147, 14

6 Or.

& 19, 5, 1 Sam. 10, 1,

80 And Moses spake in the ears of all the congregation of Israel the words of this song, until they were ended.

#### CHAPTER XXXII.

1 Moses' song, which setteth forth God's mercy and vengeance. 48 He exhorteth them to set their hearts upon it. 48 God sendeth him up to mount Nobo, to see the land, and die.

OIVE "ear, O ye heavens, and I will speak; and hear, O earth, the words of my mouth.

2 bMy doctrine shall drop as the rain, my speech shall distil as the dew, as the small rain upon the tender herb, and as the showers upon

the grass:

8 Because I will publish the name of the Lord: dascribe ye greatness

unto our God.

4 He is the Rock his work is perfect: for all his ways are judgment:

quity, just and right is he.
52 They have corrupted themselves,
3 their spot is not the spot of his children: they are a perverse and crook-

ded generation.

6 Do ye thus "requite the Lord, O foolish people and unwise? is not he "thy father that hath bought thee? hath he not P made thee, and

established thee? 7 ¶ Remember the days of old, consider the years of 4 many generations: 9 ask thy father, and he will shew thee: thy elders, and they will

tell thee.

8 When the Most High 'divided to the nations their inheritance, when he separated the sons of Adam, he set the bounds of the people according to the number of the children of Israel.

9 For the Lord's portion is his people; Jacob is the lot of his inheritance.

10 He found him "in a desert land. and in the waste howling wilderness; he eled him about, he "instructed him, he kept him as the apple of his eye.

11 As an eagle stirreth up her nest, fluttereth over her young, spreadeth abroad her wings, taketh them, bear-

eth them on her wings:

12 So the LORD alone did lead him, and there was no strange god with him.

13 He made him ride on the high places of the earth, that he might eat the increase of the fields; and he made him to suck bhoney out of the rock, and oil out of the flinty rock :

14 Butter of kine, and milk of sheep, with fat of lambs, and rams of the breed of Bashan, and goats, with the fat of kidneys of wheat; and thou didst drink the pure blood of the grape. 15 ¶ But Jeshurun waxed fat, and

/kicked: thou art waxen fat, thou art

d Gen. 49.11. ech. 33, 5, 26, Is. 44, 2. / 1 Sam. 2, 29, sch. 31, 20, Neh. 9, 25, Ps 17, 10, Jer. 2, 7, 25, 7, 28, Hos. 13, 6,

grown thick, thou art covered with futness; then he \*forsook God which \*made him, and lightly esteemed the \*Rock of his salvation.

16 They provoked him to jealousy with strange gods, with abominations provoked they him to anger.

17 "They sacrificed unto devils, 2not to God; to gods whom they knew not, to new gods that came newly up, whom your fathers feared not.

18 "Of the Rock that begat thee thou art unmindful, and hast "forgotten God that formed thee.

19 PAnd when the LORD saw it, he sabhorred them, secause of the provoking of his sons, and of his daughters

20 And he said, "I will hide my face from them, I will see what their end shall be: for they are a very froward generation, children in whom is no faith.

21 'They have moved me to jealousy with that which is not God; they have provoked me to anger "with their vanities: and "I will move them to jealousy with those which are not a people; I will provoke them to anger with a foolish nation

22 For va fire is kindled in mine anger, and 4 shall burn unto the lowest hell, and 5 shall consume the earth with her increase, and set on fire the foundations of the mountains.

23 I will heap mischiefs upon them; I will spend mine arrows upon them.

24 They shall be burnt with hunger, and devoured with 6 burning heat and with bitter destruction: I will also send bthe teeth of beasts upon them, with the poison of serpents of the dust.

25 °The sword without, and terror 7 within, shall 8 destroy both the young man and the virgin, the suckling also with the man of gray hairs.

26 d I said, I would scatter them

into corners, I would make the re-membrance of them to cease from among men:

27 Were it not that I feared the wrath of the enemy, lest their adversaries should behave themselves strangely, and lest they should /say, Our hand is high, and the LORD hath not done all this.

28 For they are a nation void of counsel. o neither is there any understanding in them.

29 A O that they were wise, that they understood this, that they would consider their latter end!

80 How should kone chase a thousand, and two put ten thousand to flight, except their Rock had sold them, and the Lord had shut them

up?
81 For their rock is not as our Rock.

CHRIST 1451,

à ch. 31, 16, Is. 1. 4. ver. 6. 3 2 Sam. 22.

47. Pa, 89, 28, & 96, 1. I Kin, 14, 22, 1 Cor. 10, 22, Ev. 17. 7 Ps. 106, 87. 1Cor. 10.20. Bev. 9, 20. 2 Or, which

God, ver. 21. " Is. 17, 10. o Jer. 2, 32, PJudg. 2, 14,

3 Or, despised, Lam. 2. 6. 7 Is. 1. 2. ch. 31, 17.

Is, 30, 9, Matt. 17,17, ver. 16, Ps. 78, 56, " 1 Sam. 12.

"1 Sam. 12, 21, 1 Kin. 16, 13, 26, Pa. 31, 6, Jer. 8, 19, & 10, 8, & 14, 22, Jonah 2, 8, Acts 14, 15,

\* Hos. 1, 10. Rom, 10.19, Jer. 15, 14, & 17, 4, Lam. 4, 11, 4 Or, hath

burned. 5 Or, hath consumad Is. 26, 15, \*Ps.7. 12,13, Ezek, 5, 16,

6 Heb. burning coals: Hab. 3, 5. lev. 26, 22, Lam. 1. 20. Esek. 7. 15. 2 Cor. 7. 5.

7 Heb. from the chambers. 8 Heb.

d Ezek. 20, 13, 14, 23, 13, 14, 28, Jer. 19, 4, Jer. 140, 8, 9 Or. Out-high hand; and not the LORD, hath done

all this, Jer. 4. 22,

h ch. 5, 29, Ps. 81, 13, & 107, 43, Luke 19, 42, Is. 47, 7. Lam, 1, 9.

Lev. 26. 8. Josh. 23. 10. 2Chr. 24.24. Is, 30. 17. <sup>2</sup> Ps. 44, 12, 1s, 50, 1, & 52, 3,

"18am. 2.2

Before CHRIST 1451. \*1 Bam, 4, 8, Jar, 40, 3 Is. 1, 10,

2 Or, is worse than the vine of Bodom, &c. P Ps. 58. 4. Ps. 140, S. Rom. S. 13. Flom. 5, 15, Job 14, 17, Jer. 2, 22, Hos. 13, 12, Rom. 2, 5, Ps. 94, 1. Rom, 12,19, Heb. 10, 30.

# 2 Pet. 2. 3. "Ps. 135, 14. Judg. 2, 18, Pa. 106, 48, Jer. 31, 20, Joel 2, 14, 8 Hob. hand. 71 Kin. 14. 10. & 21. 21. 2 Kin. 9. 8. & 14. 26. \* Judg. 10. 14. Jor. 2. 28.

hiding for you. Pn. 102, 27. Is. 41, 4, & 48, 12, ch. 4, 35, Is. 45, 5, 18, 22, 18, 22, 1 Sam. 2, 6, 2 Kin. 5, 7, Job 5, 18, Ps. 68, 20, Hos. 6, 1,

Gen. 14, 22, Ex. 6, 8, Num.14, 30. Num.14.30.
In. 27. 1.
& 34. 5.
& 66. 16.
Ezek. 21. 9,
10, 14. 20.
J Is. 1. 24.
Nah. 1. 2. Jer. 46, 10. Job 13, 24. Jer. 30, 14. Lam. 2, 5. 5 Or, Proise

his people, ye nations: or, Bing ye. Rom. 15.10. & Rev. 6, 10. & 19. 2. l ver. 41. " Ps. 85, 1, 6 Or. Joehua \* ch. 6. 6. & 11. 18. Ezek. 40. 4.

° ch. 30. 19. I.av. 18. 5. Prov. 3. 2, 22. & 4. 22. Rom. 10. 5. P Num. 27. <sup>7</sup> Num, 33, 47, 48, ch, 34, 1,

\*even our enemies themselves being judges.

82 For their vine is of the vine of Sodom, and of the fields of Gomorrah: their grapes are grapes of

gall, their clusters are bitter:
33 Their wine is the poison of dragons, and the cruel quenom of

asps. 84 Is not this 'laid up in store with me, and sealed up among my treasures?

85 To me belongeth vengeance, and recompence; their foot shall slide in due time: for the day of their calamity is at hand, and the things that shall come upon them make haste.

snail come upon them make haste. 88 "For the Loan shall judge his people, "and repent himself for his servants, when he seeth that their power is gone, and "there is none shut up, or left.
37 And he shall say, "Where are their gods, their rock in whom they

trusted, 88 Which did eat the fat of their sacrifices, and drank the wine of their drink offerings? let them rise up and help you, and be 4 your protection.

89 See now that I, even I, am he.

and there is no god with me: 'I kill, and I make alive; I wound, and I heal: neither is there any that can deliver out of my hand.

40 ° For I lift up my hand to heaven, and say, I live for ever.

41 ° If I whet my glittering sword, and mine hand take hold on judgment; /I will render vengeance to mine enemies, and will reward them that hate me.

42 I will make mine arrows drunk with blood, and my sword shall devour flesh; and that with the blood of the slain and of the captives, from the beginning of a revenges upon the enemy

43 5 Rejoice, O ye nations, with his people: for he will avenge the blood of his servants, and I will render vengeance to his adversaries, and "will be merciful unto his land, and to

he merchit unto his hand, and to his people.

44 ¶ And Moses came and spake all the words of this song in the ears of the people, he, and <sup>6</sup> Hoshea the son of Nun.

45 And Moses made an end of speaking all these words to all Israel

46 And he said unto them, "Set your hearts unto all the words which I testify among you this day, which ye shall command your children to ob-

serve to do, all the words of this law.

47 For it is not a vain thing for you; because it is your life: and through this thing ye shall prolong your days in the land, whither ye go

over Jordan to possess it. 48 And the Lord spake unto Moses

in the land of Moab, that is over a-gainst Jericho; and behold the land of Canaan, which I give unto the chil-

dren of Israel for a possession:
50 And die in the mount whither thou goest up, and be gathered unto thy people; as 'Aaron thy brother died in mount Hor, and was gathered unto his people:

51 Because 'ye trespassed against me among the children of Israel at the waters of 2 Meribah-Kadesh, in the wilderness of Zin; because ye sanctified me not in the midst of the children of Israel.

52 "Yet thou shalt see the land before thee; but thou shalt not go thi-ther unto the land which I give the

children of Israel.

## CHAPTER XXXIII.

1 The majesty of God. 6 The blessings of the twelve tribes. 26 The excellency of Israel.

AND this is "the blessing, where-with Moses b the man of God blessed the children of Israel before his death.

2 And he said, 'The LORD came from Sinai, and rose up from Seir unto them; he shined forth from mount Paran, and he came with dten thousands of saints: from his right hand went 8a flery law for them.

went a hery law for them.

3 Yea, he loved the people; fall his saints are in thy hand; and they sat down at thy feet; every one shall receive of thy words.

4 Moses commanded us a law, even the inheritance of the con-

gregation of Jacob.

5 And he was 'king in "Jeshurun, when the heads of the people and the tribes of Israel were gathered

together. 6 T Let Reuben live, and not die: and let not his men be few.

and let not his he he blessing of Ju-dah: and he said, Hear, Lord, the voice of Judah, and bring him unto his people: "let his hands be suffi-cient for him; and be thou "an help to him from his enemies.

8 ¶ And of Levi he said, PLet thy Thummim and thy Urim be with thy holy one, q whom thou didst prove at Massah, and with whom thou didst strive at the waters of Meribah:

9 Who said unto his father and to his mother, I have not 'seen him; 'neither did he acknowledge his brethren, nor knew his own children: for they have observed thy word, and kept thy covenant.

10 4 "They shall teach Jacob thy

judgments, and Israel thy law: 5"they shall put incense before thee, and whole burnt sacrifice upon thine altar.

11 Bless, Lorp, his substance, and accept the work of his hands: smite

\* See Jer. 18, 18, Mal. 2, 5, 6,

Before CHRIST 1451.

" Num. 20. 25, 28. 4 33, 38.

Num. 20. 11, 12, 13. \$ 27, 14. 2 Or, Strife at Kadesh.

" Kum. 27. 13. ch, 34, 4.

4 Gen. 19, 28, 5 Pa. 90, title.

1491. · Ex. 19, 18, 20, Judg. 5.4,5, Hab, 3, 3, Hab. 3. 3. 4 Sec Pa. 68. 17. Dan. 7. 10. Acts 7. 53. Gal. 3. 19. Heb. 2. 2. Rev. 5. 11. 4. 9. 16. 1 Heb. a fre of law.
Ex. 19. 5.
ch. 7. 7. 8.
Ps. 47. 4.
Hos. 11. 1.
Mal. 1. 2. f ch. 7. 6. 1 Sam. 2. 9. Ps. 50. 5. Luke10.39. Acts 22. 3. 1 Pruy. 2. 1. John 1. 17. ♣ 7. 19. <sup>1</sup> Ps.119.111.

See Gen. 36, 31, Judg. 9, 2, & 17. 6, m ch. 32. 15. \* Gen. 49. 8. Ps. 146. 5. P Ev. 28, 30. FEx. 17, 7, Num. 20,13, ch. 8, 2, 3, 16, Ps. 81. 7. Gen. 29. 32. 1 Chr. 17. 17. Job 57. 24.

4 Or, Let them teach. \*Lev. 10. 11. ch. 17. 9, 10, 11. & 24. 8. sc. \*Ex. 30.

Ex. 32. 26, 27, 28,

that selfsame day, saying,

49 Get thee up into this mountain

Abarim, unto mount Nebo, which is

20. 40, 41. 24. 32. 1. Exck. 43. 27. 2 Sam. 26. 28. Ps. 20. 3. Exck.

3.5 ¶ And of Joseph be said, "Bless- de of the Loup be his land, for the precious things of heaven, for 'the dew, and for the deep that couch- eth beneath, 14 And for the precious fruits brought forth by the sun, and for the precious things 2 put forth by 18 Ish. 16 And for the chief things of 'the 18 Ish. 16 And for the chief things of 'the 18 Ish. 16 And for the chief things of the 18 Ish. 18 Ish. 19 I	Blessings of the tribes. DEUTERONOMY, XXXIV. Moses' age and death.				
160.   12   13   4 and of Benjamin he said, The beloved of the Lone shall dwell in safety by him; and the Lone shall cover him all the day long, and he lone of the Lone shall cover him all the day long, and he lone is the deep that couch the beneath; and the Lone shall dwell between his shoulders, and the beneath; 14 And for the preclous fruits the beneath; 14 And for the preclous fruits the beneath; 14 And for the preclous fruits; 15 And for the preclous things of the perclo					
13 7 And of Benjamin be said, The sloved of the Lono shall dwell in safety by him; and the Lono shall dwell in safety by him; and the day long, and he shall dwell between his shouldors.    *Gen. 47.25.		him that they were not seein		1451.	
safety by him; and the Lozon shall shall deal between his shoulders.  "Gen. 6.2.3.  "Gen. 6.2.3.  "Gen. 6.3.  "Gen. 6.3.  "Gen. 6.3.  "The control of the Lozon be his land, for the protous things of heaven for the control of the lozon be his land, for the control of the lozon be his land, for the control of the lozon be his land, for the control of the lozon be his land, for the local be his land, for the control of the lozon, when the lozon, the shield of the house of the lozon be his land, for the local be his land of the local be his land, for the local be his land, for the local be his land, for the local be his land, for the local be his land of the local be his land of the local be his land of the local be his land of the local be his land of the local be his l		12 \ And of Benjamin he said. The	say, Destroy them.	doh. 9.3. 4. 5.	
cover him all the day long, and he shall dwell between his shoulders.  13 7 And of Joseph he said, "Bless- of the Long be his land, for the preclous things of heaven, for 'the preclous things of heaven, for 'the breath, he heath, he preclous things of heaven, for 'the breath, he preclous things of heaven, for the breath, he had not be the sword of thy excellenge, and the sum of the sword of thy excellenge, and the sum of the sword of thy excellenge, and thin enemies 'sishall be the preclous things of the sum, and for the preclous things of the sum of the sword of the swo		beloved of the Lord shall dwell in	28 Israel then shall dwell in safety	Num. 23. 9.	
**Gen. 43. 2. 13 ¶ And of Joseph he said, "Blees- ded of the Load be his land, for the preclous things of heaven, for 'the the hensath,  14 And for the deep that coucheth beneath,  15 And for the preclous fruits brought forth by the sun, and for the proclous things and the said the proclous things and the said that the proclous things and the said that the proclous things and the said that the said of the same and the said that the said of the same and the said that the said of the same and the said that the said of the said in the bush: let the blesting forms of Prince of Moses.  **No. 5. 5.  **No. 5.  **No		safety by him; and the Lord shall	alone: Ithe fountain of Jacob shall	E 83. 16.	
**Gen. 49.25. **John. 13. T And of Joseph he said, "Blees- ded of the Load be his land, for the preclous things of heaven, for 'the dem. 27.26. 14 And for the preclous fruits brought forth by the sun, and for the preclous things and the said of the Load has been preclous things and the said of the Load has been preclous things and for the feel things of 'the "Black as 'S. "Stand for the preclous things of the said in the said of the Load of the Load of the said in the bush: Let the bless the form of the said of the load of the said in the bush: Let the bless the form of the been the said of the load of the said in the bush is the property of the said of the load of the said in the bush is the bush is the said of the load of the said in the bush is the bush is the bush is the said of the said of the said in the bush is the bush is the said of the said in the bush is the said of the said in the bush is the said of the said in the said of the said in the said of the said in the said of the said in the said of the said in the said of the said in the said of the said in the said of the said in the said of the said in the said of the said of the said in the said of the		shall dwell between his shoulders.	his heavens shall drop down dew.	# Gen. 27. 28.	
preclous things of heaven, for 'the deep that couched we, and for the deep that couched beneath, 14 And for the preclous fruits brought forth by the sun, and for the preclous things of the surface of the series of the process things of the surface of the series of the	* Gen, 49, 25.	13 ¶ And of Joseph he said. Bless-	29 "Happy art thou, O Israel: 'who	A Ps. 144, 15.	
town, and for the beneath, like the beneath the beneat		ed of the LORD be his land, for the	is like unto thee, O people saved by	& Pa. 115. 9.	
eth beneath,  14 And for the precious fruits brought forth by the sun, and for the precious things 2 put forth by  2 Bab. 3. 6.  2 Bab. 3. 6.  2 Bab. 3. 6.  2 Bab. 3. 6.  2 Bab. 3. 6.  2 Bab. 3. 6.  3 Bab. 3. 6.  3 Bab. 3. 6.  3 Bab. 3. 6.  3 Bab. 3. 6.  3 Bab. 3. 6.  3 Bab. 3. 6.  3 Bab. 3. 6.  3 Bab. 3. 6.  3 Bab. 3. 6.  3 Bab. 3. 6.  4 Bab. 3. 6.  4 Bab. 3. 6.  5 Bab. 3. 6.  5 Bab. 3. 6.  5 Bab. 3. 6.  5 Bab. 3. 6.  5 Bab. 3. 6.  6 Bab. 3. 6.	• Gen. 27, 28.	dew and for the deep that couch-	and who is the sword of thy neip,	10, 11.	
14 And for the precious fruits brought forth by the sun, and for the precious things 2 put forth by the sun, and for the precious things 2 put forth by 15 And for the chief things of the smooth, 15 And for the precious things of the act and fulness thereof, and for the precious things of the lasting hills, 15 And for the proclous things of the carth and fulness thereof, and for the good will of 'him that dwell in the bush: let the blessing from the top of the head of Joseph, and upon the top of the head of him that wess parated from his brethren, 17 And all Naphtall, and the Load of Hills, 18 And the tot thousands of the carth and sheeped to the ends of the earth and sheeped to the ends of the earth and sheeped to the ends of the earth and sheeped to the work and the land of Gleak, 20, 18 And the sunth and the land of Gleak, 20, 18 And the sunth and the land of Hills, 20, 20, 75 And 18 And the to thousands of And the Load and the land of Hills, 20, 20, 20, 20, 20, 20, 20, 20, 20, 20		eth beneath.	lency! and thine enemies 12 shall be	45.	
18 Jacks 18. 16 And for the chief things of 'the ancient mountains, and for the precious things of the asting hills, 16 And for the precious things of the carth and fulness thereof, and for the good will of 'him that dwelt in the bush! let the blessing frome you the head of Joseph, and upon the top of the head of him that tows sparated from his brethren.  17 Kins. 22. 18 Kan. 22. 19 Kan. 22. 19 Kan. 22. 19 Kan. 22. 19 Kan. 22. 19 Kan. 22. 19 Kan. 23. 19 Kan. 24. 19 Kan. 25. 19 Kan. 25. 19 Kan. 26. 19 Kan. 26. 19 Kan. 27. 19 Kan. 27. 19 Kan. 28. 19 Kan. 28. 19 Kan. 29. 19 Kan. 29. 10 Kan. 20. 10 Kan.		14 And for the precious fruits	found liars unto thee; and "thou	1 4 66.3.	
18 Jacks 18. 16 And for the chief things of 'the ancient mountains, and for the precious things of the asting hills, 16 And for the precious things of the carth and fulness thereof, and for the good will of 'him that dwelt in the bush! let the blessing frome you the head of Joseph, and upon the top of the head of him that tows sparated from his brethren.  17 Kins. 22. 18 Kan. 22. 19 Kan. 22. 19 Kan. 22. 19 Kan. 22. 19 Kan. 22. 19 Kan. 22. 19 Kan. 23. 19 Kan. 24. 19 Kan. 25. 19 Kan. 25. 19 Kan. 26. 19 Kan. 26. 19 Kan. 27. 19 Kan. 27. 19 Kan. 28. 19 Kan. 28. 19 Kan. 29. 19 Kan. 29. 10 Kan. 20. 10 Kan.	9 W. L	brought forth by the sun, and for	shalt tread upon their high places.	l 2 Or. shall	
**Sec. 4.5.** **Sec. 6.** **Sec. 6.** **Se	thrust forth,	the amoon.	CHAPTER XXXIV.	De subsides.	
16 And for the precious things of the earth and fulness thereof, and for the good will of 'him that dwelf and to the bounds in the bunk: let the blessing /come upon the head of Joseph, and upon the top of the head of film that tows separated from his brethren.  17 Chr. 5. 1. 17 His glory is like the 'firstling of his bullock, and his horns are like 'the horns of 'unicorns: with them 'he shall push the people total Heb. as sincers.  18 Xmm. 22. 18 And the Commands of Ephraim, and Manassch, and all the land of Judah, 'duto the utmost and the land of Judah, 'duto the tumost and the land of Judah, 'duto the tumost and the land of Judah, 'duto the tumost and the land of Judah, 'duto the tumost are last of his bullock, and his horns are like 'the horns of 'unicorns: with them 'estade them, 'he shall push the people total Heb. as like 's the one had of Zebulum he said, 'Red. 18. 18. 14. 18. 14. 18. 18. 14. 18. 18. 19. 18. 19. 19. 19. 19. 19. 19. 19. 19. 19. 19		15 And for the chief things of "the	1 Moses from mount Nebo vieweth the land.		
16 And for the precious things of the earth and fulness thereof, and for the good will of 'him that dwelf and to the bounds in the bunk: let the blessing /come upon the head of Joseph, and upon the top of the head of film that tows separated from his brethren.  17 Chr. 5. 1. 17 His glory is like the 'firstling of his bullock, and his horns are like 'the horns of 'unicorns: with them 'he shall push the people total Heb. as sincers.  18 Xmm. 22. 18 And the Commands of Ephraim, and Manassch, and all the land of Judah, 'duto the utmost and the land of Judah, 'duto the tumost and the land of Judah, 'duto the tumost and the land of Judah, 'duto the tumost and the land of Judah, 'duto the tumost are last of his bullock, and his horns are like 'the horns of 'unicorns: with them 'estade them, 'he shall push the people total Heb. as like 's the one had of Zebulum he said, 'Red. 18. 18. 14. 18. 14. 18. 18. 14. 18. 18. 19. 18. 19. 19. 19. 19. 19. 19. 19. 19. 19. 19	<ul> <li>Gen. 49, 26,</li> </ul>	ancient mountains, and for the pre-	8 Thirty days' mourning for him. 9 Joshua	1	
*Ex. 3. 24.  *See Joah. 19. 28.  *See Joah. 19. 28.  *See Joah. 19. 28.  *See Joah. 19. 19. 19. 29. 20.  *See Joah. 19. 19. 19. 19. 29. 20.  *See Joah. 19. 19. 19. 29. 20.  *See Joah. 19. 19. 19. 29. 20.  *See Joah. 19. 19. 19. 29. 20.  *See Joah. 19. 19. 19. 29. 20.  *See Joah. 19. 19. 19. 29. 20.  *See Joah. 19. 19. 19. 29. 20.  *See Joah. 19. 19. 19. 29. 20.  *See Joah. 19. 19. 19. 29. 20.  *See Joah. 19. 19. 29. 20.  *See Joah. 19. 19. 29. 20.  *See Joah. 19. 19. 29. 20.  *See Joah. 19. 19. 29. 20.  *See Joah. 19. 19. 29. 20.  *See Joah. 19. 19. 29. 20.  *See Joah. 19. 19. 29. 20.  *See Joah. 19. 19. 29. 20.  *See Joah. 19. 19. 29. 20.  *See Joah. 19. 19. 29. 20.  *See Joah. 19. 19. 29. 20.  *See Joah. 19. 19. 29. 20.  *See Joah. 19. 19. 29. 20.  *See Joah. 19. 19. 29. 20.  *See Joah. 19. 19. 29. 20.  *See Joah. 19. 19. 29. 20.  *See Joah. 19. 19. 29. 20.  *See Joah. 19. 19. 29. 20.  *See Joah. 20. 19. 20. 20.  *See Joah. 20. 19. 20. 20.  *See Joah. 20. 19. 20. 20.  *See Joah. 20. 19. 20. 20.  *See Joah. 20. 19. 20. 20.  *See Joah. 20. 19. 20. 20.  *See Joah. 20. 19. 20. 20.  *See Joah. 20. 19. 20. 20. 20. 20. 20. 20. 20. 20. 20. 20	≤ Hab, 3, 6.	cious things of the lasting hills,			
Activ. 5.0, 7Gen. 49.20.  In the bush: let the blessing frome upon the head of Joseph, and upon the bead of Joseph, and upon the bead of Joseph, and upon the bead of Joseph, and upon the bead of Joseph, and upon the bead of Joseph, and upon the bead of him that was separated from his brethren.  It His glory is like the firstling of his bullock, and his horns are like the horns of 4 unito Dan.  It His glory is like the firstling of his bullock, and his horns are like the horns of 4 unito Dan.  It His glory is like the firstling of his bullock, and his horns are like the horns of 4 unito Dan.  It His glory is like the firstling of his bullock, and his horns are like the horns of 4 unito Dan.  It His glory is like the firstling of his bullock, and his horns are like the horns of 4 unito Dan.  It His glory is like the firstling of his bullock, and his horns are like the horns of a line ball push the people together to the ends of the earth: and they are the thousands of Ephraim, and Manasseh, and all the land of Judah, *unto the utmost sea, 3.7 dan they are the thousands of Ephraim, and Manasseh, and all the land of Judah, *unto the utmost sea, 3.7 dan they are the thousands of Ephraim, and Manasseh, and all the land of Judah, *unto the utmost sea, 3.7 dan they are the thousands of Ephraim, and Manasseh, and all the land of Judah, *unto the utmost sea, 3.7 dan the part of alm trees, unto Zoar.  It His glory is like the firstling of his bullock, and his horns are like the horns of results of all the people together to the onto in the valley of Jericho, *the city of alm trees, unto Zoar.  It His glory is like the form the land of Monab, and they are the thousands of Ephraim, and Manasseh, and all he hand of Judah, *unto the utmost sea, 3.7 dan the city of alm trees, unto Zoar.  It His glory is like the form sead, 'Redown the was and they are the thousands of Ephraim, and Manasch, unto land of Judah, 'Unto the utmost sea, 3.7 dan the city of alm trees, unto Zoar.  It His glory is like the form sea, 1.8 dan the said, '		the earth and fulness thereof and	And Moses went up from the plains	4 Num. 27.	
over against Jericho. And the Lord upon the head of Joseph, and upon the top of the head of him that was separated from his brethren.  17 His glory is like the *firstling of his bullock, and his horns are like *the horns of *unicorns: with them *he shall push the people together to the ends of the earth: and they are the thousands of Ephraim, and they are the thousands of Ephraim, and they are the thousands of Ephraim aim, and they are the thousands of Ephraim. The same they are the thousands of Ephraim. The same they are the thousands of Ephraim.  18 ¶ And of Zebuluu he said, 'Re- Joles, 13, 10 des. 18, 19 They shall "call the people unto the mountain; there "they shall offer to righteousness: for they shall suck of the abundance of the seas, and of treasures hid in the sand.  20 ¶ And of Gad he said, Blessed be the that "onlargeth Gad: he dwelled.  21 And *Phe provided the first part for himself, because there, *ra a portion of the lawgiver, was he *seated; and *he came with the heads of the Lord his judgments with Israel.  22 ¶ And of Dan he said, Dan is a lion's whelp: 'he shall leap from Bushan.  23 ¶ And of Naphtall he said, O moses in the plains of Moses was not dill with the blessing of the Lord Dan full with the blessing of the Lord Dan	Ex. 3. 2, 4.	for the good will of him that dwelt		12.	
sparated from his brethren.  1 Chr. 5.1.  2 Num. 22.  1 Kum. 22.  3 Num. 23.  1 His glory is like the "firstling of his bullock, and his horns are like "the horns of 'unincorns: with them "he shall push the people together to the ends of the earth of the valley of Jericho, "the city of falm trees, unto Zoar.  1 Num. 22.  3 And the south, and the plain of the valley of Jericho, "the city of falm trees, unto Zoar.  4 Num. 22.  4 Num. 23.  5 Num. 24.  5 Num. 25.  5 Num. 25.  6 Num. 25.  6 Num. 26.  6 Num. 27.  1 Out. 12.  1 South 18.  1 South 2.  1 South 18.  1 South 18.  1 South 2.  1 South 18.  1 South 2.  1 S	Acts 7, 30, 35,	in the bush: let the blessing fcome	over against Jericho. And the LORD	ch. 32, 49.	
separated from his brethren.  17 His glory is like the firstling of his bullock, and his horns are like the horns of funicorns: with them the shall push the people together to the ends of the earth: and they are the ten thousands of Ephraim, and they are the ton thousands of P. 4. 6. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.	f Gen. 49, 26,	the top of the head of him that eace	snewed him all the land of Gilead,	MU.	
of his bullock, and his horns are like the firstling of his bullock, and his horns are like the horns of 4 unicorns: with them 'he shall push the people to them 'he shall push the people to the ends of the earth: and they are the ton thousands of Ephraim, and they are the thousands of And the south, and the plain of gather to the ends of the earth: and they are the ton thousands of And the south, and the plain of Manasseh.  18. ¶ And of Zebulun he said, 'Re- joice, Zebulun, in thy going out; and, lessachar, in thy tents.  19. The, 4. 5.		separated from his brethren.	2 And all Naphtali, and the land	6 ch. 3. 27.	
ikke *the horns of *unicorns: with them 'he shall push the people together to the ends of the earth: and they are the ton thousands of Ephrician. Tailm, and they are the thousands of Manaseh.  18 * And of Zebulun he said, 'Rejoice, Zebulun, in thy going out; and, 14. 15.  18 * And of Zebulun he said, 'Rejoice, Zebulun, in thy going out; and, 19 They shall "seall the people unto the mountain; there "they shall offer sacrifices of righteousness: for they shall suck of the abundance of the sas, and of treasures hid in the sand. 20 * And of Gad he said, Blessed be that 'enlargeth Gad: he dwelleth as a lion, and teareth the arm with the crown of the head.  20 * And of Gad he said, Blessed be the that 'enlargeth Gad: he dwelleth as a lion, and teareth the arm with the crown of the head.  21 * And be provided the first part for himself, because there, in a portion of the lawgiver, was he 'seated; and 'he came with the heads of the people, he caucuted the justice of the Load, and his judgments with israel.  22 * And of Dan he said, Dan is a lion's whelp: 'he shall leap from Bashan.  7. Cen. 49. 21.  18 * And of Naphtall he said, On Manaseh.  19 * They shall sead to five people, he caucuted the justice of the Load, and his judgments with israel.  22 * And of Dan he said, Dan is a lion's whelp: 'he shall leap from Bashan.  23 * And of Naphtall he said, On Naphtall, 'satisfied with favour, and thall with the blessing of the Load: 'he south.  24 * And of Asher he said, 'Let' Asher be blessed with children; let form and be him' dip his foot in oil.  25 * Thy shoes shall be 'iron and 'sree, which the Load him and sthy days, so shall they strength be.  26 * There is "none like unto the God of 'Jeshurun, 'who' rideth upon the heaven in thy help, and in his land, and to all his land, and to all his land, and to all his land, and to all his land, and the list part the control of the care with the control of the langiver was he seated; and 'he care with the defend.  25 * Thy shoes shall be 'iron and 'see foot 'seshurun, 'who' rid	# 1 Ohr. 5. 1.	17 His glory is like the firstling	of Ephraim, and Manasseh, and all	1	
them 'he shall push the people together to the ends of the earth: and they are the ten thousands of Ephraim, and they are the ten thousands of Fphraim, and they are the then thousands of Fphraim, and they are the thousands of Fphraim, and they are the ten thousands of Fphraim, and the Lo are the sall, all all the Lo are said unto him, And the Lo are the sall unto Abraham, unto Isaac, and unto the sact file and the Lo are the sall unto Abraham, unto Isaac, and unto the sact file and the Lo are the sact file and the Lo are the sact file and they seed the the set with thine eyes, but thou shalt they seed the the the and to go over thither.  20 T And of Gad he said, Blessed be that come in the land of Moab, over against Beth-seas, and of file are the dead; the to go over thither.  21 And Phe provided the first part for the land of Moab, over against Beth-seas, and of Moab are the dead; the to go over thither.  21 And P	. w	of his bullock, and his horns are	the land of Judah, "unto the utmost	d ch. 11, 24,	
**************************************	22,		8 And the south and the plain of		
Tixin. 22.  18. ¶ And of Zebulun he said, ¹Re- joice, Zebulun, in thy going out; and, 14. 18.  18. ¶ And of Zebulun he said, ¹Re- joice, Zebulun, in thy going out; and, 14. 18.  19. They shall ¬call the people unto the mountain; there ¬they shall offer sacrifices of righteousness: for they shall suck of the abundance of the sas, and of treasures hid in the sand, 20 ¶ And of Gad he said, Blessed be that convent of the head. 20 ¶ And of Gad he said, Blessed be that enlargeth Gad: he dwelleth as a lion, and teareth the arm with the crown of the head. 21 ¶ And per provided the first part for timself, because there, in a portion of \$ Heb. celed. \$ Joah. 4. 12.  18. ¶ And of Dan he said, Dan is a lion's whelp: 'he shall leap from Bashan.  27.  10. 10. 4.  20 ¶ And of Dan he said, Dan is a lion's whelp: 'he shall leap from Bashan.  23 ¶ And of Naphtall he said, O Naphtall, 'satisfied with favour, and tull with the blessing of the Loan: 19. 20. 4.  20 ¶ And of Asher he said, Loan: 20 ¶ And of Naphtall he said, O Naphtall, 'satisfied with favour, and tull with the blessing of the Loan: 19. They shall seed in the Loan and the with the loan of Moab  Triving seed: 'fl have caused there to see it with thine eyes, but thou shalt to goover thither.  20 ¶ And of Gad he said, Blessed be that 'enlargeth Gad: he dwelleth as a lion, and tearth the arm with the crown of the head.  21 And he Loan and unto Jacob, saying, I will give it unto 42 N S. Mosos the servant of the Loan dide there in the land of Moab, 20 ¶ And of Gad he said, Blessed the though of the word of the Loan the land of Moab, over against Beth- per: 21 And Per provided the first part for time land of Moab, over against Beth- spectification of the word of the word of the spoule in the land of Moab, over against Beth- loan did, he berry than the least of the word of the spectification of Moab hear twenty years old when he died; 'his spectification of Moab hear twenty days: so the days of weep- man deal the population of the see it with thine eyes, but thou shalt not g	Pa. 92, 10,	gether to the ends of the earth: and	the valley of Jericho, the city of	Judg. 1. 16.	
Manasseh.  Manasseh.  18 ¶ And of Zebulun he said, ¹Re- 16en. 49.13,  14, 15.  18 ¶ And of Zebulun he said, ²Re- 16en. 49.13,  14, 15.  18 ¶ And of Zebulun he said, ²Re- 16en. 49.13,  14, 15.  18 ¶ And of Zebulun he said, ²Re- 16en. 49.13,  19 They shall "call the people unto the mountain; there "they shall offer sacrifices of righteousness: for they shall suck of the abundance of the seas, and of treasures hid in the sand.  20 ¶ And of Gad he said, Blessed be that "enlargeth Gad: he dwelleth as a lion, and teareth the arm with the crown of the head.  21 ¶ And per provided the first part for himself, because there, in a portion of the lawdrer, was he ⁵seated; and °he acceuted the justice of the Load, and his judgments with Israel.  22 ¶ And of Dan he said, Dan is a lion's whelp: 'he shall leap from Bashan.  23 ¶ And of Naphtali he said, O man knows were maded.  24 ¶ And of Asher he said, "Let Asher be bessed with children; let for, we. 8. 9.  24 ¶ And of Asher he said, "Let Asher be bessed with children; let him be acceptable to his brethren, and let him 'dip his foot in oil.  25 ¶ Thy shoes shall be 'iron and brass; and as thy days, so shall thy strength be.  25 ¶ There is "none like unto the Said, and the link servants, and as thy days, so shall thy strength be.  28 ¶ There is "none like unto the food of "Jeshurun, *buho rideth upon the heaven in thy help, and in list seventlers which flager and the worth him and to all his land, and to all his servants, and as thy days, so shall thy strength be, and as thy days, so shall thy strength be, and as thy days, so shall the remainded which I sware unto Jacoba, saying, I will give it unto the sack with thine excessed these to \$7 Aso Mooses the servant of the Lorn servant of the Lorn of the Lorn of the Lorn of the Lorn of the Lorn of the Lorn of the Lorn of the Lorn of the Lorn of the Lorn of the Lorn of the Lorn of the Lorn of the Lorn of the Lorn of the Lorn of the Lorn of the Lorn of the land of Moose.  10 ¶ And for Selvent of the Lorn of the Lorn of the land of M	unicorn.			2 Chr.28,15.	
**John. 4.9. 10 loce, Zebulun, in thy going out; and, 14.15. 19 They shall suck of the abundance of the sacrifices of righteousness: for they shall suck of the abundance of the seas, and of treasures hid in the sand, 20 ¶ And of Gad he said, Blessed be that "enlargeth Gad: he dwelleth 13.10, bc. 13.10, bc. 14.12. 15. 15. 15. 15. 15. 15. 15. 15. 15. 15		Manasseh.		f Gen. 19 7.	
**S. 2. 3.  **Ph. 4. 5.  **Ph. 4. 5.  **Ph. 5. 5.  **Ph.	Pt. 44, 5, l Gen. 48, 19.	18 ¶ And of Zebulun he said, !Re-		& 13. 15.	
**S. 2. 3.  **Ph. 4. 5.  **Ph. 4. 5.  **Ph. 5. 5.  **Ph.	I Gen. 49, 13,	joice, Zebulun, in thy going out; and,	to Jacob, saying, I will give it unto	# 26. 3.	
the mountain; there "they shall offer sacrifices of righteousness: for they shall suck of the abundance of the seas, and of treasures hid in the sand. 20 \( \) And of Gad he said, Blessed be that "enlargeth Gad: he dwelleth as a lion, and teareth the arm with the crown of the head. 21 And he provided the first part for himself, because there, in a portion of the lawgiver, was he 's seated; and 'he cane with the heads of the people, he cane with t		1882Char, in thy tents.	thy seed: *I have caused thee to	/ ch. 3. 27.	
shall suck of the abundance of the seas, and of treasures hid in the sand. 20 ¶ And of Gad he said, Blessed be that 'enlargeth Gad: he dwelleth as a lion, and teareth the arm with the crown of the head. 21 And he provided the first part for himself, because there, in a portion of Bah. 12 And he perceited the justice of the Load, and his judgments with lisrael. 22 ¶ And of Dan he said, Dan is a lion's whelp: 'he shall leap from Bashan. 23 ¶ And of Naphtall he said, O Naphtall, 'satisfied with favour, and full with the blessing of the Load: 23 ¶ And of Naphtall he said, O Naphtall, 'satisfied with favour, and full with the blessing of the Load: 44 ¶ And of Asher he said, Load: 65 € Thy shoes shall be 'iron and be him' dip his foot in oil. 25 ¶ Thy shoes shall be 'iron and be him' dip his foot in oil. 25 ¶ There is "none like unto the God of "Jeshurun, 'subor ledeth upon the heaven in thy help, and in his greater terror which Moses in all the great terror which Moses. 12 And in all that mighty hand, and the first part for the lawgiver unto this day. 7 And of Moab of the lawgiver was not dim nor his 'anatural force 5 abated. 3 ¶ And of Dan he said, Dan is a lion's whelp: 'he shall leap from Bashan. 23 ¶ And of Naphtall he said, O Naphtall, 'satisfied with favour, and the limit and the children of Israel wept in the land of Boab, and the winty years old when he died; 'his spoulchre unto this day. 7 and the children of Israel wept in force 5 abated. 3 ¶ And of Moab of the people, he came with the heads of the people, he came with the heads of the people, he came with the heads of the people, he came with the heads of the people, he came with the heads of the people, he came with the heads of the people, he came with the heads of the people, he came with the heads of the people, he came with the heads of the people, he came with the heads of the people, he came with the heads of the people, he came with the heads of the people, he came with the heads of the Load and he land of Boab of the Load and he land of Boab of t	* Pa. 4. 5.	the mountain; there "they shall offer	not go over thither.	A 32, 50,	
seas, and of treasures hid in the sand.  20 ¶ And of Gad he said, Blessed be that "enlargeth Gad: he dwelleth as a lion, and teareth the arm with the crown of the head.  21 And phe provided the first part for the lawgiver, was he seated; and the came with the heads of the people, he care with the heads of the people, he care with the heads of the people, he care with the heads of the people, he care with the heads of the people, he care with the heads of the people, he care with the heads of the people, he care with the heads of the people, he care with the heads of the Lord, and his judgments with Israel.  22 ¶ And of Dan he said, Dan is a lion's whelp: "he shall leap from Bashan.  23 ¶ And of Naphtall he said, O Naphtall, 'satisfied with favour, and for so, and lill with the blessing of the Lord: "possess thou the west and the south.  24 ¶ And of Asher he said, "Let Asher be blessed with children; let him be acceptable to his brethren, and let him "dip his foot in oil.  25 ¶ There is "none like unto the God of "Jeshurum, bubo rideth upon the heaven in thy help, and in his 25 weoellency on the sky.  28, 34, 34, 58, 34, 58, 35, 36, 36, 36, 36, 36, 36, 36, 36, 36, 36		sacrifices of righteousness: for they	5 7 So Moses the servant of the	A ch. 32, 50, Josh, 1, 1, 2,	
20 ¶ And of Gad he said, Blessed be that 'enlargeth Gad: he dwelleth as a lion, and teareth the arm with the crown of the head.  13.10 &c. 18.17. &c. 18.17. &c. 18.17. &c. 18.17. &c. 18.17. &c. 19.18.19. &c. 19.19. &c. 1		seas and of treasures hid in the sand	according to the word of the Lopp	*******	
*Section 1.25 of the least of Mosh, over against Beth- 13.10. &c.		20 ¶ And of Gad he said, Blessed be	6 And he buried him in a valley in		
**Nem. 32. 13. And **Phe provided the first part for 18. 11. 2. 18. 11. 2. 18. 11. 2. 18. 11. 2. 18. 11. 2. 18. 11. 2. 18. 11. 2. 18. 18. 2. 2. 4 And of Dan he said, Dan is a lion's whelp: 'he shall leap from Bashan.  **Josh. 19. 21. 3 ¶ And of Naphtall he said, On 18. 23. ¶ And of Naphtall he said, On 18. 23. ¶ And of Naphtall he said, On Naphtall, 'satisfied with favour, and ill with the blessing of the Lord: 18. 23. ¶ And of Asher he said, "Let Asher be blessed with children; let house in Israel like unto him, and did as the Lord him bear he bear him bear he lords in 18. 21. 18. 11. 19. 28. 8. 2. 15. 18. 28. 8. 28. 28. 28. 28. 38. 38. 38. 38. 38. 38. 38. 38. 38. 3	See Josh.	he that "enlargeth Gad: he dwelleth	the land of Moab, over against Beth-		
**Josh. 19.47.  18. 47. 48.  18. 48. 49.  19. 48. 49.  19. 48. 49.  19. 58. 8.  10. 58. 8.  10. 58. 8.  10. 58. 8.	1 Chr. 12.		peor: but 'no man knoweth of his	· See Jude 9.	
16. 17. 4c. 5 H.h. celed. 7 S. H.h. celed. 18 The lawgiver, now he 'seated; and 'he came with the heads of the people, he came with the heads of the people was not did ways: so the days of woop. The stand of the form of was full with the heads of the loan. S ¶ And Joshua the son of Num was full of the "spirit and days." In 1.1 2. 11. 2. 2. 2. 4. 11. 12. 12. 2. 4. 12. 12.	8, &c. P Num. 32.			è ch. 31, 2.	
came with the heads of the people, he executed the justice of the Lord, and his judgments with Israel.  22 ¶ And of Dan he said, Dan is a lion's whelp: 'he shall leap from Bashan.  23 ¶ And of Naphtall he said, O Naphtall, 'satisfied with favour, and full with the blessing of the Lord: for Moses in the plains of Mose were ended.  23 ¶ And of Naphtall he said, O Naphtall, 'satisfied with favour, and full with the blessing of the Lord: for Moses had laid his hands upon the south.  24 ¶ And of Asher he said, "Let Asher be blessed with children; let house in Israel like unto Moses.  24 ¶ And of Asher he said, "Let Asher be blessed with children; let house in Israel like unto Moses.  25 ¶ Thy shoes shall be 'iron and brass; and as thy days, so shall thy strength be.  25 ¶ There is "none like unto the God of "Jeshurun, 'enho rideth upon the heaven in thy help, and in his servants, and the line are the line and the thind that line are the Lord beath and the wonth the Lord knew face to face, 11. In all 'the signs and the wonth the Lord knew face to face, 12. In all 'the signs and the wonth the Lord knew face to face, 11. In all 'the signs and the wonth the lord on the land of Egypt to Pharab, as, 4.  28 ¶ There is "none like unto the doin the land of Egypt to Pharab, as, 4.  28 ¶ There is "none like unto the doin the land of Egypt to Pharab, as, 4.  28 ¶ And of Naphtall he said, 0.  3 ¶ And Joshua the children of Israel wept for Moses in the plains of Mose were ended.  3 ¶ And Joshua the children of Israel wept for Moses in the plains of Mose.  3 ¶ And Joshua the children of Israel wept for Moses in the plains of Mose.  3 ¶ And Joshua the children of Israel wept for Moses in the plains of Mose.  3 ¶ And Joshua the children of Israel wept for Moses in the plains of Mose.  48 ¶ And the children of Israel heave ended.  9 ¶ And Joshua the children of Israel heave mended.  10 ¶ And there "Parose not a prophet she Lord by the signs and the wonth of the "spirit of wisdom; for "Moses in the plains of Moses.  10 ¶ And there "Pa	16, 17, åc.	himself, because there, in a portion of	twenty years old when he died: 'his	I See Gen.	
Asker be blessed with children; let form and be fire web. 28. 4. And of Asker he said, "Let form and be fire web. 28. 4. They hoes shall be yiron and be fire."  28. 4. And of Asker he said, Dan is a lion's whelp: "he shall leap from Bashan.  28. 4. And of Naphtall he said, O. Naphtall, "satisfied with favour, and full with the blessing of the Lord: for Moses had laid his hands upon for Moses hou the west and the south.  29. 4. And of Asker he said, "Let commanded Moses.  29. 4. And of Asker he said, "Let Asker be blessed with children; let him be acceptable to his brethren, and let him 'dip his foot in oil.  25. 4. Thy shoes shall be 'iron and be him' dip his foot in oil.  26. 4. There is 'none like unto the God of 'Jeshurun, 's who rideth upon the heaven in thy help, and in his list and the property of the said, and the lim' dip his foot in oil.  29. 4. And of Asker he said, "Let thim be acceptable to his brethren, and let him' dip his foot in oil.  25. 4. Thy shoes shall be 'iron and be him' dip his foot in oil.  26. 4. There is 'none like unto the God of 'Jeshurun, 's who rideth upon the heaven in thy help, and in his land, and to all his servants, and a kind and the worth of the land of Egypt to Pharach, and to all his servants, and a kind and the worth of the land of Egypt to Pharach, and to all his land, and to all his land, and to all his lard terror which Moses in a limit that mighty hand, and the limit and the children of Israel leaf.  20. 4. And of Naphtall he said, O' Moses in the plains of Moses were ended.  26. 4. The best of Washer he said, Dan in in sightly shade and the worth him and did as the Load of San in the plains of Moses.  27. And of Naphtall he said, O' Moses in the plains of Moses were ended.  28. 4. And Joshua the son of Num of Moses.  29. 4. And Joshua the son of Num of Moses.  20. 4. The best of Washer he said, Dan is sightly and and the limit and the children of Israel leaf.  28. 4. The best of Washer he said, Dan is sightly and and the limit and the children of Moses.  29. 4. And	Heb.	the lawgiver, was he seated; and he		4 48. 10.	
bis judgments with Israel.  2 ¶ And of Dan he said, Dan is a lion's whelp: 'he shall leap from Bashan.  2.1 ¶ And of Naphtall he said, O Naphtall, 'satisfied with favour, and resource.  3.2 ¶ And of Naphtall he said, O Naphtall, 'satisfied with favour, and resource.  3.3 ¶ And of Naphtall he said, O Naphtall, 'satisfied with favour, and resource.  3.4 ¶ And of Asher he said, "Let Asher be blessed with children; let south.  3.5 ¶ And of Asher he said, "Let Asher be blessed with children; let him be acceptable to his brethren, and let him dip his foot in oil.  2.5 ¶ Thy shoes shall be rom and rom.  3.5 ¶ Bas. 1.6 § § ¶ There is "none like unto the God of "Jeshurum, bubo rideth upon the heaven in thy help, and in his land, and the lighty hand, and the gexcellency on the sky.  3.5 ¶ Ras. 2 € secollency on the sky.		executed the justice of the Lord. and		Josh. 14, 10, 11.	
**Josh. 19.47.  *Judg. 18.  *Josh. 19.47.  *Gen. 49. 21.  *Naphtali, *satisfied with favour, and full with the blessing of the Lorn: 19.28. &c.  *On. 49. 20.  Naphtali, *satisfied with favour, and full with the blessing of the Lorn: for *Moses had laid his hands upon the south.  *See Josh. 20.  *On. 49. 20.  Naphtali, *satisfied with favour, and the wort and the bouth.  *See Josh. 20.  *On. 49. 20.  *Asher be blessed with children; let hout.  *Asher be bless		his judgments with Israel.	for Moses in the plains of Moab		
Bashan.  23 ¶ And of Naphtali he said, O Naphtali, *satisfied with favour, and the second form of the Lorp of Possess thou the west and the south.  24 ¶ And of Asher he said, *Let Asher be blessed with children; let houth.  24 ¶ And of Asher he said, *Let Asher be blessed with children; let houth.  25 ¶ Thy shoes shall be *iron and let him *dip his foot in oil.  25 ¶ Thy shoes shall be *iron and let him *dip his foot in oil.  25 ¶ There is *none like unto the said.  26 ¶ There is *none like unto the God of *Jeshurun, *ohho rideth upon the heaven in thy help, and in his strength be.  28 ¶ And Joshua the son of Num was full of the *spirit of wisdom; for *Moses had laid his hands upon the him and did as the Lorp on the stree in Israel like unto Moses.  10 ¶ And there *p arose not a prophet since in Israel like unto Moses.  11 In all *the signs and the wonth to Lorp sent him to do in the Lorp sent him to do in the land of Egypt to Pharab, as a the said, *oh, and to all his servants, and the first the lorp of the signs and the wonth the lorp sent him to do in the land of Egypt to Pharab, and to all his land, and to all his land, and to all his land, and to all his lards the lorp of the spirit of wisdom; for *Moses had laid his hands upon the heaven to him, and did as the Lorp other since in Israel like unto Moses.  11 In all *the Lorp sent him to do in the land of Egypt to Pharab, and to all his land, and to all his land, and to all his land, and to all his lards the lorp of the size that the south him, and did as the Lorp on the street in Israel like unto Moses.  12 ¶ And there *p arose not a prophet size in Israel like unto Moses.  13 ¶ And there *p arose on the sent unto Moses.  14 ¶ And there *p arose to face.  15 And the Lorp of the "spirit of wisdom; for *Moses had laid his hands upon the heaven to him, and the limit and the Lorp on the street in Israel like unto Moses.  10 ¶ And there *p arose not a prophet size in Israel like unto Moses.  11 In all *the Lorp on the street in Israel like unto Moses.  12 ¶ And	e Took 10.4"	22 7 And of Dan he said, Dan is	mthirty days: so the days of weep-	moisture.	
Gen. 49. 31.  18 so Josh. 19. 32, &c. 19. 32, bc. 19.	Judg. 18.		ended.	5 Heb. fled.	
18 so Joh. 101 with the blessing of the Lord: for Moses had laid his hands upon Dan. 6.3 in John Street, 20. 10. 12. 10. 10. 20. 4. 24 ¶ And of Asher he said, "Let continue of the couth.  23. 4. 24 ¶ And of Asher he said, "Let continue of the couth.  24 ¶ And of Asher he said, "Let continue of the couth.  25 ¶ And of Asher he said, "Let continue of the couth.  25 ¶ And of Asher he said, "Let continue of the couth.  25 ¶ Thy shoes shall be "iron and let him dip his foot in oil.  25 ¶ Thy shoes shall be "iron and let him dip his foot in oil.  25 ¶ There is "none like unto the couth him to do in the land of Egypt to Pharable and the worth of the Lord him the Lord him the Lord him the Lord him the land of the worth of the Lord him the Lord him the Lord him the Lord him the Lord him the Lord him the Lord him the land of the land of the lord him the land of the lord him the land of the lord him the land of the lord him the land him t	27.	23 ¶ And of Naphtali he said, O	9 ¶ And Joshua the son of Nun	50. 3. 10.	
**Possess thou the west and the children of Israel heark. South.  24 ¶ And of Asher he said, "Let shall be viron and the children is and the children of Israel heark. South.  24 ¶ And of Asher he said, "Let children is and the children of Israel heark. South.  25 ° Thy shoes shall be viron and the children is and the children of Israel heark. South.  26 ° There is some like unto the commanded Moses.  27 ° There is some like unto the signs and the wonders, which the Lord sent him to do in the land of Egypt to Phase. South.  26 ° There is some like unto the children of Israel heark. South.  27 ° There is some like unto the commanded Moses.  28 ° There is some like unto the commanded Moses.  29 ° The shall south.  20 ° There is some like unto the commanded Moses.  20 ° There is some like unto the commanded Moses.  20 ° The shall south.  21 ° There is some like unto the commanded Moses.  22 ° The shall south.  23 ° There is some like unto the commanded Moses.  24 ° The shall south.  25 ° The shall south.  26 ° There is some like unto the commanded Moses.  27 ° The shall south.  28 ° The shall south.  29 ° There is some like unto the commanded Moses.  20 ° The shall south.  21 ° The shall south.  22 ° There is some like unto the commanded Moses.  25 ° Thy shoes shall be viron and the Lord sent him to do in the land of Egypt to Phase.  26 ° There is some like unto the commanded Moses.  27 ° The shall south.  28 ° The shall south.  29 ° There is some like unto the commanded Moses.  20 ° The shall south.  20 ° The shall south.  21 ° The shall south.  22 ° The shall south.  23 ° The shall south.  24 ° The shall south.  25 ° The shall south.  26 ° The shall south.  27 ° The shall south.  28 ° The shall south.  29 ° The shall south.  20 ° The shall south.  20 ° The shall south.  20 ° The shall south.  21 ° The shall south.  22 ° The shall south.  23 ° The shall south.  24 ° The shall south.  25 ° The shall south.  26 ° The shall south.  27 ° The shall south.  28 ° The shall south.  29 ° The shall south.  20 ° The shall so		Naphtali, satisfied with favour, and	was full of the "spirit of wisdom;	* Is. 11, 2,	
**See Job 29. 6. 4. And of Asher he said, "Let 29. 6. 4. Asher be blessed with children; let 10. 7. And there "arose not a propher shall be shall be shall be shall be shall be shall be shall be shall be shall be strong and let him "dip his foot in oil. 25 "Thy shoes shall be shron and stry days, so shall thy strength be.  26 "I There is "none like unto the land of Egypt to Pharsh. 28. 26. 4. The shall be shall thy strength be.  27 "I There is "none like unto the do in the land of Egypt to Pharsh. 38. 38. 4. 58. 48. 58. 48. 58. 48. 58. 48. 58. 48. 58. 48. 58. 48. 58. 48. 58. 48. 58. 48. 58. 48. 58. 48. 58. 48. 58. 48. 58. 48. 58. 48. 58. 58. 58. 58. 58. 58. 58. 58. 58. 5	19. 32, &c.	t possess thou the west and the		Dan. 6, 3,	
24 ¶ And of Asher he said, "Let commanded Moses.  24 ¶ And of Asher he said, "Let commanded Moses.  25 of the secoptable to his brethren, and let him "dip his foot in oil.  25 of the shoes shall be "iron and brass; and as thy days, so shall thy strength be.  25 of the shoes shall be "iron and brass; and as thy days, so shall thy strength be.  26 ¶ There is "none like unto the God of "Jeshurun, buho rideth upon the heaven in thy help, and in his land, and the heaven in thy help, and in his land, and the heaven in thy help, and in his land, and the heaven in thy help, and in his land, and the preat terror which Moses the strength of the heaven in the hea	"Gen. 49, 20.	south.	ened unto him, and did as the LORD	18, 23,	
him be acceptable to his brethren, and let him "dip his foot in oil.  25 °Thy shoes shall be 'iron and '\$\times\$ parts of the Lord med face to face, '\$\times\$ and as thy days, so shall thy strength be.  26 °There is 'none like unto the continuation of Egypt to Phases, and to all his land, of Egypt to Phases, and to all his servants, and the heaven in thy help, and in his significant the heaven in thy help, and in his land, and the minimum of the heaven in the heaven	29. 6.		commanded Moses.		
and let him "dip his foot in oil.  25 °Thy shoes shall be 'rion and stry days, so shall thy breas; and as thy days, so shall thy strength be.  28 °There is "none like unto the God of "Jeshurum, buho rideth upon the heaven in thy help, and in his saw. 12 And in all that mighty hand, and the weeklelmey on the sky. and the heaven on the heaven in the heaven heaven in the heaven in the heaven in the heaven in the heaven in	Or, Under	him he acceptable to his brethren	phet since in Israel like unto Moses	7 500 ch. 18. 15, 18.	
ve.h. s. 9. 25 ° Thy shoes shall be "iron and "Ex. 18. 11. 11. Pa. 86. 8. 15. 14. 15. 15. 16. 8. 16. 16. 16. 16. 16. 16. 16. 16. 16. 16	shall be	and let him "dip his foot in oil.	whom the Lord knew face to face.	f Ez. 33, 11,	
P. 86. 8.  Jer. 10. 6.  26 ¶ There is none like unto the change of Jeshurun, buho rideth upon to all his servants, and to all his servants, and to all his servants, and to all his land, \$7.19.  28 ¶ There is none like unto the change of Jeshurun, buho rideth upon to all his land, \$7.19.  28 104. 8.  28 New Yellong of the heaven in thy help, and in his excellency on the sky.	reh. 8, 9.	25 Thy shoes shall be iron and	11 In all the signs and the won-	Num. 12. 6. 8.	
Jer. 10. 6.  **ab. 32. 15.  **pa. 82. 4.  **God of "Jeshurun, buho rideth upon to all his servants, and to all his servants, and to all his servants, and to all his land,  **104. 2. 8.  **iot. 3.  **excellency on the sky.  **iot. 3.  **excellency on the sky.  **iot. 3.  **io	Pa. 86. 8.			ch. 5, 4,	
Pr. ss. 4. God of "Jeshurun, "who rideth upon to all his land,  \$5.34. the heaven in thy help, and in his 12 And in all that mighty hand, and  \$104.3 excellency on the sky. in all the great terror which Moses	Jer. 10, 6,	26 ¶ There is none like unto the	rach, and to all his servants, and	£ 7. 19.	
# 101.3. excellency on the sky. in all the great terror which Moses	Pa. 68. 4,	God of "Jeshurun, b who rideth upon	to all his land,		
Hab 2 2   CACCHOIC OIL GITC BAY.   III ALL GITC RELIGION WINCH MOSES	& 10±.3.	the neaven in thy help, and in his			
	Hab. 3. 8.	27 The eternal God is thy refuge,	shewed in the sight of all Israel.		

## THE

# BOOK OF JOSHUA.

Before CHRIST 1451.

Deut. 11.

24. ch. 14. 9.

Gen. 15, 18, Ex. 23, 31, Num. 34, 3,—12,

Deut. 7.24.

f Ex. 3, 12.

6, 8. Heb. 13, 5.

Deut. 31.

2 Or, thou shalt cause this people to inherit the land,

Num. 27. 23. Deut. 31.7.

ch. 11, 15,

Deut. 5. 32, & 28. 14.

S Or, do toisely, Deut, 29, 9,

Deut. 17.

18, 19.

4 Or, do wisely, ver. 7.

o Deut. 31. 7, 8, 23.

Ps. 27. 1. Jer. 1. 8.

\* Ps. 1. 2.

1 The Lord appointed Johns to succeed Moses. 3 The borders of the promised land. 5, 9 God promised to assist Johns. 8 He joved him instructions. 10 He prepareth the people to pass over Jordan. 12, Johnsa pattleth the two Iribes and half in mind of their promise to Moses. 10 They promise him Jeally.

CHAPTER I.

NOW after the death of Moses the servant of the Lorp it came to pass, that the Lord spake unto Joshua the son of Nun, Moses' ami-

e Ex. 24, 13. Dout, 1, 38. 6 Dout. 34. 5.

nister, saying,

2 Moses my servant is dead; now 2 Moses my servant is dead; now therefore arise, go over this Jordan, thou, and all this people, unto the land which I do give to them, even to the children of Israel.

3 Every place that the sole of your foot shall tread upon, that have I given unto you, as I said unto Moses.

4 From the wilderness and this Lebanon, was nearly the great them.

Lebanon even unto the great river, the river Euphrates, all the land of the Hittites, and unto the great sca toward the going down of the sun, shall be your coast.

5 There shall not any man be able to stand before thee all the days of thy life: fas I was with Moses, so "I will be with thee: "I will not

fail thee, nor forsake thee.
6 Be strong and of a good courage: for 2 unto this people shalt thou divide for an inheritance the land, which I sware unto their fa-

y ex. 5. 12.
y ver. 9, 17.
Deut. 31.
8, 23.
ch. 3. 7.
& 6, 27.
Is. 43. 2, 5.
h Deut. 31.
6 8. thers to give them.

7 Only be thou strong and very courageous, that thou mayest observe to do according to all the law, \*which Moses my servant commanded thee: turn not from it to the right hand or to the left, that thou mayest 3 prosper whithersoever thou goest.
8 \*\* This book of the law shall not

depart out of thy mouth; but "thou shalt meditate therein day and night, that thou mayest observe to do according to all that is written therein: for then thou shalt make thy way prosperous, and then thou shalt 4 have good success.

9 'Have not I commanded thee? Be strong and of a good courage; p be not afraid, neither be thou dismayed: for the LORD thy God is with thee whithersoever thou goest.

10 Then Joshua commanded the

officers of the people, saying, 11 Pass through the host, and command the people, saying, Prepare you victuals; for within three days ye shall pass over this Jordan, to go in to possess the land, which the Lorp your God giveth you to possess it.

12 ¶ And to the Reubenites, and to the Gadites, and to half the tribe of Manasseh, spake Joshus, saying, 13 Remember 'the word which Mo-ses the servant of the LORD com-

ses the servant of the LORD commanded you, saying The LORD your God hath given you rest, and hath given you this land.

14 Your wives, your little ones, and your cattle, shall remain in the land

which Moses gave you on this side Jordan; but ye shall pass before your brethren <sup>2</sup>armed, all the mighty men of valour, and help them;

15 Until the Lord have given your brethren rest, as he hath given you, and they also have possessed the land which the LORD your God giveth them: then ye shall return unto the land of your possession, and enjoy it, which Moses the Lord's

servant gave you on this side Jordan toward the sunrising.

16 ¶ And they answered Joshua, saying, All that thou commandest us we will do, and whithersoever thou sendest us, we will go.

17 According as we hearkened unto Moses in all things, so will we heark-en unto thee: only the LORD thy God be with thee, as he was with Moses

18 Whosoever he be that doth rebel against thy commandment, and will not hearken unto thy words in all that thou commandest him, he shall be put to death: only be strong and

of a good courage.

CHAPTER II. 1 Rahab receiveth and concealeth the two spies sent from Shittim. 8 The covenant between her and them. 23 Their return and relation.

AND Joshua the son of Nun \*sent out of Shittim two men to spy secretly, saying, Go view the land, even Jericho. And they went, and came into an harlot's house, named

Rahab, and 4 lodged there.

2 And 4 it was told the king of Jericho, saying, Behold, there came men in hither to night of the children of Israel to search out the

country. 3 And the king of Jericho sent unto Rahab, saying, Bring forth the men that are come to thee, which are entered into thine house: for they be come to search out all the

country. 4 'And the woman took the two men, and hid them, and said thus, There came men unto me, but I wist not whence they were:

5 And it came to pass about the time of shutting of the gate, when it was

Before CHRIST 1451.

Num. 32, 20,—28, ch. 22, 2, 3, 4.

2 Heb. by five:

eh. 22. 4.

ver. 5. 1 Kin. 1.37.

8 Or, had sent. 4 Num. 25. 1.

<sup>5</sup> Heb. 11, 31, Jam. 2, 25. . Matt. 1. 5. 4 Heb. lay. d Ps. 127. 1. Prov. 21.

1 ch. 3, 2, Boo Dout. 9. 1. & 11. 31.

Rahak'e	covenant JOSHI	JA, III. with	the spies.
Before		<del>~~`~~~</del>	Before
CHRIST	dark, that the men went out: whither the men went I wot not: pursue after them quickly; for ye shall overtake	shall go out of the doors of thy house into the street, his blood shall be upon his head, and we will be guiltless:	CHRIST 1451.
/ Bee Ex. 1. 17.	them. 6 But she had brought them up to	and whoseever shall be with thee in the house, "his blood shall be on our	" Matt. 27,
Ex. 1. 17. 9 Sam, 17. 19.	the roof of the house, and hid them	head, if any hand be upon him. 20 And if thou utter this our busi- ness, then we will be quit of thine oath	25.
19.	with the stalks of flax, which she had laid in order upon the roof.	ness then we will be quit of thine oath	
	7 And the men pursued after them	which thou hast made us to swear.	
	the way to Jordan unto the fords: and as soon as they which pursued	21 And she said, According unto your	
	after them were gone out, they shut	words, so be it. And she sent them away, and they departed: and she	
	the gate. 8 ¶ And before they were laid down,	bound the scarlet line in the window.	
- 1	she came up unto them upon the	22 And they went, and came unto the mountain, and abode there three	
	roof;	days, until the pursuers were return-	
	9 And she said unto the men, I know that the Lord hath given you	ed: and the pursuers sought them throughout all the way, but found	
Gen. 35, 5, Ex. 23, 27. Deut. 2, 25.	the land, and that your terror is	them not,	
Deut. 2, 25. & 11. 25.	fallen upon us, and that all the in- habitants of the land 2 faint because	23 ¶ So the two men returned, and descended from the mountain, and	
2 Heb, melt, Ex. 15, 15.	of you.  10 For we have heard how the Lord  dried up the water of the Red sea	passed over, and came to Joshua the	
Ex. 14. 21. ch. 4. 23.		passed over, and came to Joshua the son of Nun, and told him all things that befell them:	
	for you, when ye came out of Egypt;	24 And they said unto Joshua, Truly	# E- 79 91
Num. 21. 24, 34, 35.	and what ye did unto the two kings of the Amorites, that were on the	the LORD hath delivered into our hands all the land; for even all the	Fx. 23, 31, ch. 6, 2, & 21, 11,
	other side Jordan, Sihon and Og,	inhabitants of the country do afaint	2 Heb. melt,
Ex. 15. 14,	whom ye utterly destroyed.  11 And as soon as we had heard	because of us.	vor. 9.
15. ch, 5, 1.	these things, our hearts did melt, neither add there remain any more	CHAPTER III.	
& 7. 5. Is. 13. 7.	courage in any man, because of you:	struct the people for the passage. 7 The Lord	
Heb.	courage in any man, because of you: for "the Lond your God, he is God	1 Joshua cometh to Jordan. 2 The officers in- struct the people for the passage. 7 The Lord encourageth Joshua. 9 Joshua encourageth the people. 14 The waters of Jordan are divided.	
Deut. 4.	in heaven above, and in earth be-	AND Joshua rose early in the morn-	
Bee 1 Sam. 20.	12 Now therefore, I pray you, "swear unto me by the LORD, since I have shewed you kindness, that ye will	AND Joshua rose early in the morning; and they removed "from	ch. 2. 1.
14, 15, 17.	shewed you kindness that ye will	Shittim, and came to Jordan, he and all the children of Israel, and lodged	
See 1 Tim. 5. 8.	also snew kindness unto 'my father's	there before they passed over.	
P ver. 18,	house, and <sup>p</sup> give me a true token: 13 And that ye will save alive my	2 And it came to pass bafter three days, that the officers went through	<sup>5</sup> ch. 1. 10, 11.
j	father, and my mother, and my bre- thren, and my sisters, and all that they have, and deliver our lives from	the host;	İ
	they have and deliver our lives from	3 And they commanded the people, saying, When ye see the ark of the	• Beo
ļ	death.	covenant of the Lord your God, "and	Num. 10.
Heb.	14 And the men answered her, Our life 4 for yours, if ye utter not this	the priests the Levites bearing it, then ye shall remove from your place, and	d Deut. 31. 9, 25.
instead of you to die.	our business. And it shall be, when	go after it.	
Judg. 1. 24. Matt. 5. 7.	the LORD hath given us the land, that "we will deal kindly and truly	4 'Yet there shall be a space between you and it, about two thousand cubits	' Ex. 19. 12.
	with thee.	by mongries come not more unto it	
Acts 9. 25.	15 Then she 'let them down by a cord through the window: for her	that ye may know the way by which ye must go: for ye have not passed this way 3 herctofore.	
1	house was upon the town wall, and	this way sheretofore.	3 Heb. since
1	she dwelt upon the wall.  16 And she said unto them, Get you	5 And Joshua said unto the people, Sanctify yourselves: for to morrow	yesterday, and the third day.
	to the mountain, lest the pursuers	the Lord will do wonders among you.	/ Ev. 19. 10.
	meet you; and hide yourselves there three days, until the pursuers be re-	6 And Joshua spake unto the priests, saying, Take up the ark of the cove-	14, 15. Lev. 20. 7. Num. 11.
ļ	turned: and atterward may ye go	nant, and pass over before the people.	18. ch. 7, 13.
į	your way. 17 And the men said unto her, We	And they took up the ark of the covenant, and went before the people.	18, ch. 7, 13, 1 Sam. 16,5, Joel 2, 16,
Ex. 20. 7.	will be blameless of this thine oath	7 ¶ And the Lord said unto Joshua,	9 Num. 4. 15.
ver. 12.	which thou hast made us swear. 18 *Behold, when we come into the	This day will I begin to *magnify thee in the sight of all Israel, that they	A ch. 4. 14. 1 Chr. 29. 25.
	land, thou shalt bind this line of scar-	in the sight of all Israel, that they may know that, ias I was with Moses,	2 Chr. 1, 1,
e ch. 6, 23,	let thread in the window which thou didst let us down by: "and thou shalt	so I will be with thee.  8 And thou shalt command the	i ch. 1. 5. h ver. 3.
5 Heb. gather.	bring thy father, and thy mother,	priests that bear the ark of the co-	
-	and thy brethren, and all thy father's household, home unto thee.	venant, saying, When ye are come to the brink of the water of Jordan,	
	19 And it shall be, that whosoever	ve shall stand still in Jordan.	l ver. 17.

Before	Off And Tookses said sunts the shill	man whom he had sweened at the	Defore
CHRIST	9 7 And Joshua said unto the chil-	men, whom he had prepared of the	CHRIST
1451.	dren of Israel, Come hither, and hear	children of Israel, out of every tribe	1451.
	the words of the Lord your God.	a man:	
	10 And Joshua said, Hereby ye shall	5 And Joshua said unto them, Pass	į.
** Deut.5.26. 1 Sam. 17.	know that "the living God is among	over before the ark of the LORD your	1
	you, and that he will without fail	God into the midst of Jordan, and	1
2 Kin. 19, 4,	drive out from before you the Ca-	take you up every man of you a	
Hos. 1, 10. Matt. 16.16.	naanites, and the Hittites, and the	stone upon his shoulder, according	1
1 These 1 0	Hivites, and the Perizzites, and the	unto the number of the tribes of	.
" Ex. 33, 2.	Girgashites, and the Amorites, and	the children of Israel:	1
* Ez. 33, 2, Dout. 7. 1. Ps. 11. 2,	the Jebusites.	6 That this may be a sign among you,	
	11 Behold, the ark of the covenant	that when your children ask their fathers in time to come, saying,	ver. 21. Ex. 12, 26,
e ver. 13. Mic. 4, 13.	of "the Lord of all the earth passeth	fathers 2 in time to come, saying,	& 18. 14. I
Zech. 4. 14.	over before you into Jordan.	What mean ye by these stones?	Dout. 6. 20.
& 6. 5.	12 Now therefore ptake you twelve men out of the tribes of Israel, out	7 Then ye shall answer them, That	Pa. 44. 1. & 78. 3, 4,
P ch. 4. 2.		Ithe waters of Jordan were cut off	5, 6.
	of every tribe a man.	before the ark of the covenant of	2 Heb. to
f ver. 15, 16.	13 And it shall come to pass, <sup>q</sup> as	the Lord; when it passed over Jor-	morrow.
	soon as the soles of the feet of the	the LORD; when it passed over Jordan, the waters of Jordan were cut	f ch. 3. 13, 16.
	priests that bear the ark of the Lord,	on: and these stones shau be for	
" ver. 11.	the Lord of an the cartif, shall rest	a memorial unto the children of	Fr. 12, 14. Num.16, 40.
	in the waters of Jordan, that the	Israel for ever.	Mumato, 20,
	waters of Jordan shall be cut off	8 And the children of Israel did so	i
	from the waters that come down	as Joshua commanded, and took up	
Ps. 78, 13,	from above; and they shall stand	twelve stones out of the midst of	1
& 114. 3.	upon an heap.	Jordan, as the Lord spake unto	1
	14 ¶ And it came to pass, when the	Joshua, according to the number of	! !
	people removed from their tents, to	the tribes of the children of Israel,	1
	pass over Jordan, and the priests	and carried them over with them	. i
* Acts 7, 45,	bearing the fark of the covenant	unto the place where they lodged,	
	before the people;	and laid them down there.	!
	15 And as they that bare the ark were	9 And Joshua set up twelve stones	
* ver. 13.	come unto Jordan, and "the feet of	in the midst of Jordan, in the place	1
	the priests that bare the ark were	where the feet of the priests which	1
	dipped in the brim of the water, (for	bare the ark of the covenant stood:	
1 Chr. 12.	"Jordan overfloweth all his banks	and they are there unto this day.	
15. Jer. 12, 5.	vall the time of harvest,)	10 ¶ For the priests which bare the	
& 49. 19.	16 That the waters which came	ark stood in the midst of Jordan, until	
y ch. 4. 18.	down from above stood and rose up	every thing was finished that the LORD	
& 5. 10, 12.	upon an heap very far from the	commanded Joshua to speak unto the	
*1 Kin. 4. 12.	city Adam, that is beside "Zaretan:	people, according to all that Moses	
& 7. 46. Deut. 3, 17.	and those that came down a toward	commanded Joshua: and the people	
6 Gen. 14 9	the sea of the plain, even the salt	hasted and passed over.	
<sup>5</sup> Gen. 14, 3, Nam, 34, 3,	sea, failed, and were cut off: and	11 And it came to pass, when all	
	the people passed over right against	the people were clean passed over,	
	Jericho.	that the ark of the Lord passed over,	
	17 And the priests that bare the ark	and the priests, in the presence of	l i
	of the covenant of the Lord stood firm	the people.	١ ا
	on dry ground in the midst of Jor-	12 And the children of Reuben,	4 Num. 32. 20, 27, 28.
* Ree Ex. 14, 29.	dan, and all the Israelites passed over	and the children of Gad, and half	20, 21, 20,
EX. 11. 29.	on dry ground, until all the people	the tribe of Manasseh, passed over	)
1	were passed clean over Jordan.	armed before the children of Israel,	
	CHAPTER IV.	as Moses spake unto them:	1.0
	1 Twelve men are appointed to take twelve stones for a memorial out of Jordan. 9 Twelve	13 About forty thousand sprepared	3 Or, ready armed.
l	stones for a memorial out of Jordan. 9 Twelve other stones are set up in the midst of Jordan.	for war passed over before the LORD	
l	10, 19 The people pass over. 14 God magni-	unto battle, to the plains of Jericho.	í ch. 3. 7.
1	10, 19 The people pass over. 14 God magnifieth Joshua. 20 The twelve stones are pitched	14 ¶ On that day the Lord magni-	- 32.00.10
i	in Gilgal.	fied Joshua in the sight of all Israel;	
	AND it came to pass, when all the	and they feared him, as they feared Moses, all the days of his life.	1
Deut. 27. 2.	A people were clean passed "over	moses, all the days of his hie.	1
1	Jordan, that the Lord spake unto	15 And the Lord spake unto Joshua,	1
1	Joshua, saying,	saying,	1
6 ch. 3. 12.	2 b Take you twelve men out of the	16 Command the priests that bear	<sup>2</sup> Ex. 25, 16,
1	people, out of every tribe a man,	the ark of the testimony, that they	22,
1	3 And command ye them, saying,	come up out of Jordan.	1
	Take you hence out of the midst of		1
ch. 3, 13,	Jordan, out of the place where the		İ
	priests' feet stood firm, twelve stones,		1
d === 10 ~	and ye shall carry them over with you, and leave them in the lodg-		1
d ver. 19, 20.	ing place, where ye shall lodge this		1
1		the midst of Jordan, and the soles of	
1	night.	the priests' feet were 4 lifted up unto	4 Hob. plucked up.
1	I E THOU SOBIUM COMECU MIC MICHE	Anto briogen rook more - treact at anno	benceen alle

Joshua 1	reneweth circumcision. JOSHU	A, V, VI. An Angel appearet	h to him.
Before OHRIST 1451.	the dry land, that the waters of Jor- dan returned unto their place, and aflowed over all his banks, as they	unto their fathers that he would give us, as land that floweth with milk and honey.	Before CHRIST 1451.
t ch. 8, 15, 2 Hob. went.	did before.  19 ¶ And the people came up out of Jordan on the tenth day of the first	7 And their children, whom he raised up in their stead, them Joshua circumcised: for they were uncir-	A Ez, 3. 8, Num.14, 31, Deut. 1, 39,
⇔ ch. 5. 9.	month, and encamped "in Gilgal, in the east border of Jericho.	cumcised, because they had not circumcised them by the way.	
" ver, 3,	20 And "those twelve stones, which they took out of Jordan, did Joshua pitch in Gilgal. 21 And he spake unto the children	8 And it came to pass, when they had done circumcising all the people, that they abode in their places in the camp, will they were whole.	2 Heb, when the propie had made an end to be stroum-
e ver. 6. 3 Heb. to morrow.	of Israel, saying, "When your children shall ask their fathers s in time to come, saying, What mean these stones?  22 Then ye shall let your children	9 And the LORD said unto Joshua, This day have I rolled away the re- proach of Egypt from off you. Where- fore the name of the place is called 3 <sup>m</sup> Gilgal unto this day.	cised.  5 See Gen.  84, 25.  6 Gen. 34, 14.  1 Sam. 14, 6.  See
Peh. 3, 17. Ex. 14. 21. I Kin. 8, 42, 43, 2 Kin.19.19. Pu. 106, 8, Ex. 15. 16.	know, saying, Piarael came over this Jordan on dry land. 23 For the Long your God dried up the waters of Jordan from before you, until ye were passed over, as the Long your God did to the Red sea, Which	10 ¶ And the children of Israel encamped in Gligal, and kept the passover "on the fourteenth day of the month at even in the plains of Jericho.  11 And they did eat of the old	Lev. 18. 3. ch. 24. 14. Exek. 20. 7. & 23. 3, 8. 3 That is, Bolling. " ch. 4. 19. " Ex. 12. 6. Num. 9, 5.
1 Chr. 29.12, Ps. 89.13, Ex. 14.31, Dout, 6.2, Ps. 89.7, Jer. 10.7, 4 Hob, all days,	he dried up from before us, until we were gone over:  24 That all the people of the earth might know the hand of the Loro, that it is 'mighty: that ye might 'fear the Loro your God 'for ever.	corn of the land on the morrow after the passover, unleavened cakes, and parched corn in the selfsame day.  12 ¶ And ° the manna ceased on the morrow after they had caten of the	• Ex. 16. 35.
	CHAPTER V.  1 The Canacanites are circuid. 2 Joshua remove the circumction. 10 The passoner is kept at Gligal. 12 Manna ceaseth. 13 An Angel appeareth to Joshua.  AND it came to pass, when all the Aings of the Amorttes, which were on the side of Jordan westward, and all the kings of the Ca-	old corn of the land; neither had the children of Israel manna any more; but they did eat of the fruit of the land of Canaan that year.  18 ¶ And it came to pass, when Joshua was by Jericho, that he lifted up his eyes and looked, and, behold, there stood P a man over against him with his sword drawn in his hand:	P Gen. 18, 2, & 32, 24.
<sup>a</sup> Num.13.29. <sup>b</sup> Ez. 15. 14, 15. ch. 2. 9, 10, 11. Ps. 48. 6. Ezek, 21. 7. <sup>c</sup> 1 Kin. 10. 5.	naanites, "which were hy the sea, bheard that the Lord had dried up the waters of Jordan from before the children of Israel, until we were passed over, that their heart melted, neither was there spirit in them any more, because of the children of Israel.  2 ¶ At that time the Lord said unto	and Joshua went unto him, and said unto him, Art thou for us, or for our adversaries?  14 And he said, Nay; but as 4 captain of the host of the Lord am I now come. And Joshua 7 fell on his face to the earth, and did worship, and said unto him, What saith my lord unto his servant?	Ex. 23, 23, Zech. 1. 8, Acts 1. 10. 9 Num. 22.23. 4 Or, prince. See Ex. 23, 20. Dan. 10. 13, 21. & 12. 1. Rev. 12. 7, & 19. 11, 14. 7 Gen. 17. 3.
5 Or, knives of fliuts. d Ex. 4, 25,	Joshua, Make thee <sup>5 d</sup> sharp knives, and circumcise again the children of Israel the second time.  3 And Joshua made him sharp knives, and circumcised the children of Is-	15 And the captain of the Lorp's host said unto Joshua, 'Loose thy shoe from off thy foot; for the place whereon thou standest is holy, 'And Joshua did so.	Ex. 3, 5, Acts 7, 33,
6 Or,Gibeah- hauralolh.	rael at 6 the hill of the foreskins.  4 And this is the cause why Joshua	CHAPTER VI.	

Num.14.29. & 26. 64, 65. Dout. 2, 16.

4 And this is the cause why Joshua did circumcise: "All the people that came out of Egypt, that were males, even all the men of war, died in the

wilderness by the way, after they came out of Egypt.
5 Now all the people that came out were circumcised: but all the people that were born in the wilderness by the way as they came forth out of Egypt, them they had

not circumcised.

Num.14.33. Deut. 1. 3. & 2. 7, 14. Ps. 95, 10.

Fu. 95, 11, Heb, 3, 11,

6 For the children of Israel walked forty years in the wilderness, till all the people that were men of war, which came out of Egypt, were con-sumed, because they obeyed not the voice of the Lord: unto whom the LORD sware that "he would not shew them the land, which the LORD sware

CHAPTER VI. 1 Jericho is shut up. 2 God instructesh Joshua how to besiege it. 12 The city is compassed. 17 It must be accursed. 20 The walls full down. 22 Rahab is saved. 25 The builder of Jericho is cursed.

NOW Jericho 5 was straitly shut up because of the children of Israel: none went out, and none Israel: came in.

2 And the LORD said unto Joshua, Jericho, and the king thereof, and the mighty men of valour.

3 And ye shall compass the city, all ye men of war, and go round about the city once. Thus shalt thou do

4 And seven priests shall bear before theark seven 'trumpets of rams' horns: and the seventh day ye shall compass

5 Heb. did shut up, shut up.

\* ch. 2. 9, 24. & 8. 1. 5 Deut, 7, 24,

Jericho	is t	aken.
---------	------	-------

# JOSHUA, VII.

## and Rahab is saved.

CHRIST 1451. 4 Num. 10. 8.

2 Heb. under it.

\* Num. 10.

4 Hob. make your voice to be heard.

/ Deut. 31. 23.

the city seven times, and 4the priests shall blow with the trumpets. 5 And it shall come to pass, that when they make a long blast with the ram's horn, and when ye hear the sound of the trumpet, all the people

sound of the trumpet, all the people shall shout with a great shout; and the wall of the city shall fall down flat, and the people shall ascend up every man straight before him.

6 ¶ And Joshus the son of Nun called the priests, and said unto them, Take up the ark of the cove-

nant, and let seven priests bear seven trumpets of rams' horns before the ark of the Lord.

7 And he said unto the people, Pass on, and compass the city, and let him that is armed pass on before

the ark of the LORD.

as a And it came to pass, when Joshua had spoken unto the people, that the seven priests bearing the seven trumpets of rams' horns passed on before the Lorn, and blew with the trumpets: and the ark of the covenant of the Lorn followed them.

9 ¶ And the armed men went before the priests that blew with the trumthe ark, the priests going on, and blowing with the trumpets.

8 Heb. gathering host.

10 And Joshua had commanded the people, saying, Ye shall not shout, nor timake any noise with your voice, neither shall any word proceed out of your mouth, until the day I bid you shout; then shall ye shout.

11 So the ark of the LORD compassed the city, going about it once: and they came into the camp, and lodged in the camp.

12 I And Joshua rose early in the morning, and the priests took up the ark of the Lord.

13 And seven priests bearing seven trumpets of rams' horns before the ark of the LORD went on continually, and blew with the trumpets: and the armed men went before them; but the rereward came after the ark of the Lorg, the priests going on, and blowing with the trumpets.

14 And the second day they compassed the city once, and returned

passed the city once, and returned into the camp: so they did six days. 15 And it came to pass on the seventh day, that they rose early about the dawning of the day, and compassed the city after the same manner seven times: only on that day they compassed the city seven times.

16 And it came to pass at the seventh time, when the priests blew with the trumpets, Joshua said unto the people, Shout; for the Lord hath

given you the city.

17 ¶ And the city shall be 5 accursed, even it, and all that are therein, to the Lorn: only Rahab the harlot shall live, she and all that are with her in the house, because she hid the messengers that we sent,

18 And ye, in any wise keep yourselves from the accursed thing, lest ye make yourselves accursed, when ye take of the accursed thing, and make the camp of Israel a curse. and trouble it.

19 But all the silver, and gold, and vessels of brass and iron, are <sup>2</sup> consecrated unto the Lord: they shall come into the treasury of the LORD.

20 So the people shouted when the priests blew with the trumpets: and it came to pass, when the people heard the sound of the trumpet, and the people shouted with a great shout, that \* the wall fell down \* flat.

snout, that the wall fell down state, so that the people went up into the city, every man straight before him, and they took the city.

21 And they 'lutterly destroyed all that was in the city, both man and woman, young and old, and ox, and sheep, and ass, with the edge of the sword.

22 But Joshua had said unto the two men that had spied out the country, Go into the harlot's house, and bring out thence the woman, and all that she hath, "as ye sware unto her.

23 And the young men that were sples went in, and brought out Rahab, "and her father, and her mother, and her brothren, and all that she had; and they brought out all her 4kindred, and left them without the camp of Israel.

24 And they burnt the city with fire, and all that was therein: "only the silver, and the gold, and the vessels of brass and of iron, they put into the treasury of the house of the Lord.

25 And Joshua saved Rahab the harlot alive, and her father's house-hold, and all that she had; and p she dwelleth in Israel even unto this day; because she hid the messen-gers, which Joshua sent to spy out Jericho.

26 ¶ And Joshua adjured them at that time, saying, Cursed be the man before the LORD, that riseth up and buildeth this city Jericho: he shall lay the foundation thereof in his firstborn, and in his youngest son shall he set up the gates of it.
27 'So the Lord was with Joshua;

and his fame was noised throughout all the country.

#### CHAPTER VII.

1 The Israelites are smitten at Ai. 6 Joshua's complaint. 10 God instructeth him what to do. 16 Achan is taken by the lot. 19 His confession. 22 He and all he had are de-stroyed in the valley of Achor.

BUT the children of Israel committed a trespass in the accursed thing: for \*5Achan, the son of Carmi, the son of 6 Zahdi, the son of Zerah, of the tribe of Judah, took of the of the tribe of Judan, took of the 6 Or. Zimri, accursed thing: and the anger of the 1 Chr. 2. 6.

CHRIST 1451.

A Deut.7.26. & 13.17. ch. 7.1, 11, 12. 11, 12, ch. 7. 25, 1 Kin. 18, 17, 18, Jonah 1.12. 2 Heb.

4 ver. 5. Heb. 11. 30.

\* ch. 2. 14. Heb. 11. 51.

" ch. 2, 13,

4 Heb.

o ver. 19.

P See Matt.

2 1 Kin. 16.

ch. 9. 1. 3.

a ch. 22, 20, 5 1 Chr. 2. 7, Achar.

Or, devoted, Lev. 27, 28, Mic. 4, 13, ¢ ch. 2. 4.

201

G S

The Isra	nelites smitten at Ai. JOSHU	A, VII. Achan is put	to death.
Before	LORD was kindled against the chil-	14 In the morning therefore ye shall	Before
CHRIST 1451.	dren of Israel.	be brought according to your tribes: and it shall be, that the tribe which	CHRIST 1451.
	2 And Joshua sent men from Jericho to Ai, which is beside Beth-aven, on	the Lord taketh shall come accord-	Prov. 16.23.
	the east side of Beth-el and spake	ing to the families thereof: and the	
	unto them, saying, Go up and view the country. And the men went up	family which the Lord shall take shall come by households; and the	
	and viewed Ai.	household which the Lord shall take	
	8 And they returned to Joshus.	shall come man by man.	" See 1 Sam.
2 Heb.	and said unto him, Let not all the people go up; but let 2 about two	15 And it shall be, that he that is taken with the accursed thing shall	14, 38, 39,
about 2000	or three thousand men go up and	be burnt with fire, he and all that he hath: because he hath trans-	
men, or about 3000	or three thousand men go up and smite Ai; and make not all the people to labour thither; for they	gressed the covenant of the Lord,	' ver. 11.
	are but few.	and because he thath wrought 2 folly	f Gen. 34. 7.
	4 So there went up thither of the people about three thousand	in Israel.	Judg. 20. 6. 2 Or, wick-
l Lev. 26, 17.	men: and they fled before the men	16 T So Joshua rose up early in the morning, and brought Israel by	ednoss.
Deut. 28.	of Ai.	their tribes; and the tribe of Judah	
	5 And the men of Ai smote of them about thirty and six men: for they	was taken: 17 And he brought the family of	
	chased them from before the gate	Judah; and he took the family of	1
	even unto Shebarim, and smote them	the Zarhites: and he brought the family of the Zarhites man by man;	
8 Or, in Morad.	in the going down: wherefore the hearts of the people melted, and	and Zabdi was taken:	
ch. 2, 9, 11. Lev. 26, 36.	became as water.	18 And he brought his household	
Ps. 22, 14, Gen. 37,	6 ¶ And Joshua drent his clothes, and fell to the earth upon his face	man by man; and Achan, the son of Carmi, the son of Zabdi, the son of	
29, 34,	before the ark of the Lord until	Zerah, of the tribe of Judah, "was	* 1 Sam. 14,
*1 Sam. 4.12.	the eventide, he and the elders of Israel, and put dust upon their	taken. 19 And Joshua said unto Achan,	14.
2 Sam. 1. 2.	heads.	My son, "give, I pray thee, glory to the Lord God of Israel, "and make	# Bee
Neh. 9, 1. Job 2, 12.	7 And Joshua said, Alas, O Lord	the Lord God of Israel, and make	1 Sam. 6, 5, Jer. 13, 16, John 9, 24,
f Ex. 5, 22.	God, swherefore hast thou at all brought this people over Jordan, to	confession unto him; and tell me now what thou hast done; hide it	John 9. 24. Num. 5,6,7.
2 Kin. 3, 10.	deliver us into the hand of the Amor-	not from me.	2 Chr. 30, 22.
	ites, to destroy us? would to God we had been content, and dwelt on	20 And Achan answered Joshua, and said, Indeed I have sinned a-	Ps. 51, 3, Dan, 9, 4,
	the other side Jordan!	gainst the Lord God of Israel, and	1 Sam. 14,
	8 O Lord, what shall I say, when Israel turneth their *backs before	thus and thus have I done:	20,
4 Hob, necks.	their enemies!	21 When I saw among the spoils a goodly Babylonish garment, and	
İ	9 For the Canaanites and all the	two hundred shekels of silver, and	
	inhabitants of the land shall hear of it, and shall environ us round, and	a swedge of gold of fifty shekels weight, then I coveted them, and	3 Heh.
# Ps. 83. 4.	cut off our name from the earth:	took them; and, behold, they are	
<sup>k</sup> See Ex. 32, 12,	and what wilt thou do unto thy	hid in the earth in the midst of my tent, and the silver under it.	
Num. 14,13.	great name? 10 ¶ And the Lord said unto	22 T So Joshua sent messengers,	
5 Heb. fallest.	Joshua, Get thee up; wherefore 5 liest	22 T So Joshua sent messengers, and they ran unto the tent; and, behold, it was hid in his tent, and	
i ver, 1,	thou thus upon thy face?	the silver under it.	
	have also transgressed my covenant which I commanded them: *for they	23 And they took them out of the	
<sup>2</sup> ch. 6. 17, 18.	which I commanded them: *for they have even taken of the accursed	midst of the tent, and brought them unto Joshua, and unto all the chil-	
l Boe Acts 5, 1, 2.	thing, and have also stolen, and I dis-	dren of Israel, and slaid them out	4 Heb.
U, 2, 2,	sembled also, and they have put it even among their own stuff.	before the Lord. 24 And Joshua, and all Israel with	pourst.
" See Num.	12 Therefore the children of Israel	him, took Achan the son of Zerah,	
14, 45. Judg. 2, 14.	could not stand before their enemies,	and the silver, and the garment.	
" Deut. 7. 26.	but turned their backs before their enemies, because "they were accursed:	and the wedge of gold, and his sons, and his daughters, and his oxen,	
ch. 6, 18,	neither will I be with you any more,	and his asses, and his sheep, and his tent, and all that he had: and	
	except ye destroy the accursed from among you.	his tent, and all that he had: and they brought them unto "the valley	ver. 26.
• Ex. 19. 10.	13 Up, sanctify the people, and	of Achor.	ch. 15. 7.
P ch. 3, 5,	say, PSanctify yourselves against to morrow: for thus saith the LORD	25 And Joshua said, Why hast thou troubled us? the Lord shall	b ch. 6, 18, 1 Chr. 2, 7,
	God of Israel, There is an accursed	trouble thee this day. And all Israel	Gal. 5, 12. Dout. 17, 5.
	thing in the midst of thee, O Israel:	stoned him with stones, and burned	d ch. 8, 29.
	thou canst not stand before thine enemies, until ye take away the ac-	them with fire, after they had stoned them with stones.	2 Sam. 18.
	cursed thing from among you.	26 And they draised over him a great	Lam. 3, 53,
		- · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·	

CHRIST 1451 Deu. 13.17. 2 Sam. 21. 28 14. f ver. 24. Is. 65. 10. Hos. 2. 15. That is, Trouble.

heap of stones unto this day. the Lord turned from the fierceness of his anger. Wherefore the name of that place was called, The valley of Achor, unto this day.

## CHAPTER VIII.

1 God encourageth Johna. 8 The stratagem whereby Ai was taken. 29 The king thereof is hanged. 30 Joshua buildeth an allar, 32 writeth the law on stones, 83 propoundeth bless-ings and cursings.

\* Deut. 1. 21. \* 7. 18. \* 31. 8. ch. 1. 9.

ch. 6, 21.

d Deut. 20.

AND the Lord said unto Joshua,
"Fear not, neither be thou dismayed: take all the people of war with thee, and arise, go up to Ai:
see, il have given into thy hand the

see, '1 have given into thy hand the king of Ai, and his people, and his city, and his land:

2 And thou shalt do to Ai and her king as thou didst unto 'Jericho and her king: only 'the spoil thereof, and the cattle thereof, shall ye take for a prey unto yourselves: lay thee an ambush for the city behind it. hind it.

8 7 So Joshua arose, and all the people of war, to go up against Ai: and Joshua chose out thirty thousand mighty men of valour, and sent

them away by night.

' Judg. 20.

4 And he commanded them, saying, Behold, 'ye shall lie in wait against the city, even behind the city: go not very far from the city, but be ye all ready:

5 And I, and all the people that are with me, will approach unto the city: and it shall come to pass, when they come out against us, as at the first, that we will flee before them,

/ Judg. 20.

3 Heb.

6 (For they will come out after us) till we have 3 drawn them from the city; for they will say, They fiee before us, as at the first: therefore we will flee before them.

7 Then ye shall rise up from the ambush, and seize upon the city: for the LORD your God will deliver

it into your hand.

8 And it shall be, when ye have taken the city, that ye shall set the city on fire: according to the commandment of the Lord shall ye do.

<sup>9</sup> 2 Sam. 13.

4 ver. 5.

See, I have commanded you.
9 ¶ Joshua therefore sent them forth: and they went to lie in ambush, and abode between Beth-el and Ai, on the west side of Ai; but Joshua lodged that night among the

10 And Joshua rose up early in the

10 And Joshua rose up early in the morning, and numbered the people, and went up, he and the elders of Israel, before the people to Ai.

11 \*And all the people, even the people of war that were with him, went up, and drew nigh, and came before the city, and pitched on the north side of Ai: now there was a value between them and Ai. valley between them and Ai.

between Beth-el and Ai, on the west

side 2 of the city.
18 And when they had set the peono and when they nad set the peo-ple, even all the host that was on the north of the city, and stheir liers in wait on the west of the city, Joshua went that night into the midst of the valley.

14 ¶ And it came to pass, when the king of Ai saw it, that they hasted and rose up early, and the men of the city wont out against Israel to battle, he and all his people, at a time. time appointed, before the plain; but he wist not that there were liers in ambush against him behind

the city.
15 And Joshua and all Israel \*made as if they were beaten before them, and fled by the way of the wilder-

16 And all the people that were in Ai were called together to pursue after them: and they pursued after Joshua, and were drawn away from the city.

17 And there was not a man left in Ai or Beth-el, that went not out after Israel: and they left the city open,

and pursued after Israel.

18 And the Lord said unto Joshua, Stretch out the spear that is in thy hand toward Ai; for I will give it into thine hand. And Joshua stretched out the spear that he had in his hand toward the city.

19 And the ambush arose quickly out of their place, and they ran as soon as he had stretched out his hand: and they entered into the city, and took it, and hasted and set the city on fire.

20 And when the men of Ai looked 20 And when the men of Al looker behind them, they saw, and, behold, the smoke of the city ascended up to heaven, and they had no 4power to flee this way or that way: and the people that fled to the wilder-ness turned back upon the pursuers.

21 And when Joshua and all Israel saw that the ambush had taken the city, and that the smoke of the city ascended, then they turned again, and slew the men of Ai.

22 And the other issued out of the city against them; so they were in the midst of Israel, some on this side, and some on that side: and they smote them, so that they let

none of them remain or escape. 23 And the king of Ai they took alive, and brought him to Joshua. 24 And it came to pass, when Israel

had made an end of slaying all the inhabitants of Ai in the field, in the wilderness wherein they chased them, and when they were all fallen on the edge of the sword, until they were consumed, that all the Israelites returned unto Ai, and smote it with the edge of the sword.

12 And he took about five thousand 25 And so it was, that all that fell men, and set them to lie in ambush that day, both of men and women,

CHRIST

1451. 2 Or, of Ai. 3 Heb. their lying in wait,

Judg. 20. S4. Focles, 9.

4 Heb. hand.

I Dent. 7. 2.

The kin	g of Ai is hanged. JOSHI	JA, IX. The Gibeonites obtain	a league.
Before CHRIST 1451.	were twelve thousend, even all the men of Al. 26 For Joshua drew not his hand back, wherewith he stretched out the spear, until he had utterly destroyed	naanite, the Perizzite, the Hivite, and the Jebusite, heard thereof; 2 That they gathered themselves together, to fight with Joshus and with Israel, with one 2accord.	Before CHRIST 1451. •Ps. 83. 3, 5. 2 Heb. month,
" Num. 31. 22, 26.	all the inhabitants of Ai. 27 "Only the cattle and the spoil of that city Israel took for a prey unto themselves, according unto the word	8 ¶ And when the inhabitants of Gibeon heard what Joshua had done unto Jericho and to Al, 4 They did work willly, and went	d ch. 10, 2, 2 Ban, 21, 1, 2, ch. 6, 27,
* ver. 2.  * Deut. 13.	of the Lord which he "commanded Joshua. 28 And Joshua burnt Ai, and made it "an heap for ever, even a desola-	and made as if they had been am- bassadors, and took old sacks upon their asses, and wine bottles, old, and rent, and bound up;	
P ch. 10. 26. Ps. 107. 40. & 110. 5. Pout. 21. 23. ch. 10. 27.	tion unto this day.  29 PAnd the king of Ai he hanged on a tree until eventide: "and as soon as the sun was down, Joshus commanded that they should take his carcase down from the tree, and	5 And old shoes and clouted upon their feet, and old garments upon them; and all the bread of their provision was dry and mouldy. 6 And they went to Joshua Junto the camp at Gilgal, and said unto	∫ch. 5. 10.
ch. 7. 26.	cast it at the entering of the gate of the city, and raise thereon a great heap of stones, that remaineth unto this day.	him, and to the men of Israel, We be come from a far country: now therefore make ye a league with us. 7 And the men of Israel said unto	
Deut. 27.	30 ¶ Then Joshua built an altar unto the Lord God of Israel in mount Ebal, 31 As Moses the servant of the Lord	the 'Hivites, Peradventure ye dwell among us; and how shall we make a league with you? 8 And they said unto Joshua, 'We	# ch. 11, 19.  # Ex. 23, 32, Deut. 7, 2, # 20, 16, Judg. 2, 2,
f Ex. 20. 25. Deut. 27. 5, 6.	commanded the children of Israel, as it is written in the 'book of the law of Moses, an altar of whole stones, over which no man hath lift up any	are thy servants. And Joshua said unto them, Who are ye? and from whence come ye? 9 And they said unto him, *From	11. 2 Kin. 10. 5. Dout. 20.
* Ex. 20. 24.	iron: and "they offered thereon burnt offerings unto the Lord, and sacrificed peace offerings. 32 ¶ And "he wrote there upon the	a very far country thy servants are come because of the name of the Lord thy God: for we have ! heard the fame of him, and all that he did	I Ex. 15. 14. Josh. 2. 10.
2, 8.	stones a copy of the law of Moses, which he wrote in the presence of the children of Israel, 33 And all Israel, and their elders, and officers, and their judges, stood on this side the ark and on that side before the priests the Levites,	in Egypt, 10 And "all that he did to the two kings of the Amorites, that uere beyond Jordan, to Sihon king of Heshbon, and to Og king of Bashan, which uess at Ashtaroth. 11 Wherefore our elders and all the	" Num. 21. 24, 33.
7 Dent. 31. 9, 25. 7 Deut. 31. 12.	which bare the ark of the cove- nant of the Lord, as well the stranger, as he that was born among them; half of them over against mount Gerizim, and half of them	inhabitants of our country spake to us, saying, Take victuals <sup>3</sup> with you for the journey, and go to meet them, and say unto them, We are your servants: therefore now make	3 Heh. iv your hand.
<sup>a</sup> Deut. 11. 29. & 27. 12. <sup>b</sup> Deut. 31.	over against mount Ebal; "as Moses the servant of the LORD had com- manded before, that they should bless the people of Israel. 84 And afterward b he read all the	ye a league with us.  12 This our bread we took hot for our provision out of our houses on the day we came forth to go unto you; but now, behold, it is dry, and	
11. Neh. 8. 3. Dent. 28. 2, 15, 45. & 29, 20, 21. & 30, 19.	words of the law, the blessings and cursings, according to all that is written in the book of the law. 35 There was not a word of all that Moses commanded, which Jo-	it is mouldy: 13 And these bottles of wine, which we filled, were new; and, behold, they be rent: and these our gar- ments and our shoes are become	
d Deut. 31.	shua read not before all the congre- gation of Israel, dwith the women,	old by reason of the very long journey.	10- 6

d Deut. 31. 12. ver. 33. 2 Heb. walked.

a Num. 34.6.

LEx. 3. 17.

and the little ones, and the strangers that 2 were conversant among them.

CHAPTER IX.

1 The kings combine against Israel. 3 The Gibeonites by craft obtain a league. 16 For which they are condemned to perpetual bondage.

AND it came to pass, when all the kings which were on this side Jordan, in the hills, and in the valleys, and in all the coasts of "the great sea over against Lobanon, the Hittite, and the Amorite, the Ca-

ney.

14 And 4the men took of their victuals, "and asked not counsel at the mouth of the Lord.

15 And Joshua "made peace with them, and made a league with them, to let them live: and the princes of the conversation sweep unto them.

the congregation sware unto them.

16 ¶ And it came to pass at the end of three days after they had made a league with them, that they heard that they were their neighbours, and that they dwelt among them.

17 And the children of Israel jour-

4 Or, they received the men by reuson of their victuals.

Num. 27.
21.
1s. 30. 1. 2.
Rec Judg.
1. 1.
18 Sam. 22.
103. 10.11.
4 30. 8.
2 Sam. 2. 1.
8 6. 19.
9 ch. 11. 19.

oongregation mad sworm unto them by the Loap God of Israel. And all the congregation murmured against the princes.  19 But all the princes said unto all the congregation, We have sworn unto them by the Loap God of Israel: now therefore we may not touch them.  20 This we will do to them; we will even tet them live, lest 'wrath be upon us, because of the oath between the will even the princes said unto them, and the princes said unto them, and the princes said unto them, and the princes said unto them, and the princes said unto them, and the spake unto them, saying, wherefore have ye beguiled us, saying, "We are very far from you; wer. 8, 9. "ev. 18. "Yer. 19. 23 Now therefore ye are 'cursed, and there shall 2 none of you be freed from being bondmen, and 'hewers of wood and drawers of water for the house of my God.  *Ex. 23. 22. Dout.7.1.2. Dout.7.1.2. The beautiful of the land, and to destroy all the inhabitants of the land from before you, therefore 'we were sore afraid of our lives because of you, and have done this thing.  *Gen. 16. 6. Therefore the five kings of the Amorites, the king of Jarnmuth, and went up, they and all their hosts, and encamped before Gibeon, and encamped before Gibeon, and encamped before Gibeon, and encamped before Gibeon, and encamped before Gibeon, and encamped before Gibeon, and encamped before Gibeon, and encamped before Gibeon, and encamped before Gibeon, and there shall 2 none of you be freed from being bondmen, and 'hewers of wood and drawers of water for the house of my God.  *Ex. 23. 22. Dout.7.1.2. The first of the condition of the spake of the condition of the spake of the condition of the congregation is an of the man of them stand before them to a man of them stand before them to a man of them stand before them to a man of them stand before them to "Azekali, and unto Makkedal.  10 And the result and from the princes and unto them them to the mountains are supplied to the mountains and the congregation of the children of Israel, that they slew the moto.  *Ex. 2. 2. 2. 2. 2.	They are	e made bondmen. JOSH	JA, X. Joshua rescueth	Gibeon.
19.10.   P.   Gibeon, and Chephirah, and Beerot, has a contraction of the congregation of the congregation of the congregation murmured against the congregation murmured against the congregation we have sworn unto them by the Loan God of Israel. And all the congregation we have sworn unto them by the Loan God of Israel.   19.10.   10.10.   1			Gibeon was a great city, as one of	
7. P. 1. 1. 4. 2. 2. 2. 2. 3. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 2. 1. 1. 1. 1. 2. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.		Gibeon, and Chephirah, and Bee-	greater than Ai. and all the men	
them not, *because the princes of the congregation had sworn unto them by the Loan God of Israel. And all the congregation murmured against the princes said unto all the congregation we have sworn unto them by the Loan God of Israel. Plant all the congregation we may not touch them.  90 This we will do to them; we will even let them live, let *w mah with the children of Israel them the let *w mah with the children of Israel. And the princes said unto all the congregation; as the princes had 'promised them.  11. 12. 6. 12. 14. 14. 15. 15. 14. 15. 15. 14. 15. 15. 15. 14. 15. 15. 15. 15. 15. 15. 15. 15. 15. 15		roth, and Kirjath-jearim.	thereof were mighty.	2 Heb. etties
Fig. 13.4 Secondary and the congregation had sworn unto them by the Loan God of Israel. And all the congregation, We have sworn unto them by the Loan God of Israel. And all the congregation, We have sworn unto them by the Loan God of Israel. But all the princes said unto all the congregation, We have sworn unto them by the Loan God of Israel. The county of the Congregation, We have sworn unto them by the Loan God of Israel. The county of the Congregation of the	20, 28, Ezra 2, 25,		8 Wherefore Adoni-zedec king of	of the kingdom.
by the Lord God of Israel. And all the princes.  19 But all the princes said unto all the congregation, We have sworn unto them by the Lord God of Israel: now therefore we may not touch them.  20 This we will do to them; we will even let them live; lest *wanth be upon us, because of the oath which we sware unto them.  21 And the princes said unto them, and help of Egion, saying, which we sware unto them.  21 And the princes said unto them, and help of Egion, fashing of Jerusalem, the king of Jerusale	f Ps. 15. 4. Eccles. 5. 2.		of Hebron, and unto Piram king of	
the princes.  19 But all the princes said unto all the congregation, We have sworm unto them by the Lord God of Israel: now therefore we may not touch them.  20 This we will do to them; we all even the thum live; but let them live; lest "wrath be upon us, because of the oath the which we sware unto them.  21 And the princes said unto them, let them live; but let them be 'howers of wood and drawers of water unto all the congregation; as the princes had 'promised them.  22 And Joshus called for them, and he spake unto them, saying, "We are very far from you; when 'ye dwell among us?  *ver. 8, 9.  *ver. 18.  *ver. 18.  *ver. 19.  *ver. 19.  *ver. 19.  *ver. 19.  *ver. 21.  *And they answered Joshus, and all the people of war with servants, how that the Lorn thy God ald, Bocause it was certainly told thy servants, how that the Lorn thy God and Rocause it was certainly told thy servants, how that the Lorn thy God and Rocause it was certainly told thy servants, how that the Lorn the land from before you, therefore 'we were sore afraid of our lives because of you, and have done this thing.  *Ex. 15. 14.  *Gen. 16.  *Gen. 16.  *Gen. 16.  *Gen. 16.  *Gen. 16.  *Gen. 16.  *Gen. 17.  *Gen. 18.  *Gen. 1		by the Lord God of Israel. And all	Jarmuth, and unto Japhia king of	
the congregation, We have sworn unto them by the Lord God of Ismael: now therefore we may not touch them.  20 This we will do to them; we will even let them live, lest "wrath king of Hedron, the king of Jarnstein, the king of Jarnstein, the king of Jarnstein, the king of Jarnstein, the king of Jarnstein, the king of Jarnstein, the king of Jarnstein, the king of Jarnstein, the king of Jarnstein, the king of Jarnstein, the king of Jarnstein, the king of Jarnstein, the king of Jarnstein, the king of Jarnstein, the king of Jachish, the king of Hedron, the king of Jachish, the king of Hedron, the king of Jachish, the king of Hedron, the king of Jachish, the king of Hedron, the king of Jachish, the king of Jachish, the king of Jachish, the king of Jachish, the king of Hedron, the king of Jachish, the king of Jachish, the king of Hedron, the king of Jachish, the ki				
the congregation, We have sworn unto them by the Long God of Is rael: now therefore we may not touch them.  20 This we will do to them; we all event them.  20 This we will do to them; we all event them.  21 This we will do to them; we all event them live, lest "wrath be upon us, because of the oath be upon us, because of the oath be upon us, because of the oath be upon us, because of the oath be upon us, because of the oath be upon us, because of the oath be upon us, because of the oath be upon us, because of the oath be upon us, because of the oath of live, lest "wrath be upon us, because of the oath be upon us, because of the oath of live, lest "wrath be upon us, because of the oath of live, lest "wrath be upon us, because of the oath of live, lest "wrath lest them live; but let them be 'hower and he spake unto them, saying, Wherefore have ye begulied us, saying, "We are very far from you; when "ye dwell among us?"  **wr. 8, 9.  **wr. 1.**  **wr. 8, 9.  **wr. 1.**  **wr. 2.**  **wr. 2.		19 But all the princes said unto all	4 Come up unto me and help me	
mot them by the Lord Gof Is- mel: now therefore we may not touch them. 20 This we will do to them; we will even let them live, lest "wrath [1.1, 7.7]; a continue them. 21. And the princes said unto them. 22 And no be spake unto them, and he spake unto them, and he spake unto them, and he spake unto them, and he spake unto them, and he spake unto them, and he spake unto them, and he spake unto them, and there shall 2 none of you be read from being bondmen, and "hew-from you." "wr. 21, 77. 23 Now therefore ye are "cursed, and there shall 2 none of you be read from being bondmen, and "hew-from you." "wr. 21, 77. 24 And they answered Joshua, and said, Rocause it was certainly told thy servants, how that the Lord thy God "commanded his servant Moses to give you all the land, and to destroy and have done this thing.  *Ex. 13. 14. 25 And no, whehold, we are "in thine hand: as it seemeti good and right unto thee to do unto us, do. 26 And so did he unto them, and ellevered them out of the hand of the Chan, even unto this day," in them not.  *I have are very far from you; "ch. 2. 1. 26 And no, who that the Lord thy God "commanded his servant Moses to give you all the land, and to destroy and have done this thing.  *Gen. 15. 6.  *Br. 23. 22. 26 And no, who helold, we are "in thine hand: as it seemeti good and right unto thee to do unto us, do. 26 And so did he unto them, and ellevered them out of the hand of the children of Israel, that they slew hem not.  27 And Joshua and there work and men which he should choose.  CHAPTER X.  Pest. 12. 5.  *Pest. 12. 5.  *Pest. 12. 5.  **CHAPTER X.  **Price kings of Jerusalem, the king of Jerusalem, the hing of Joshua, the hing of Joshua, the hing of Joshua and with the children of Israel, that they slew hem not.  **Price 28.  **Price 28.  **Price 28.  **And the men of Gibeon, and make war against it.  **And the men of Gibeon, and mercanped before Gibeon, and and graph to the camp to Gilgal, saying, Slack not thy hand from thy servants, how that the Lord them to hind the men unto Acada		the congregation, We have sworn	that we may smite Gibeon: for it	ver. 1.
touch them. 20 This we will do to them; we will even let them live, lest wrath be upon us, because of the oath will even let them live, lest wrath be upon us, because of the oath will even let them live, lest wrath be upon us, because of the oath will we war sunto them. 21 And the princes said unto them, 21 And the princes said unto them, 21 And the princes said unto them, 21 And the princes said unto them, 22 ¶ And Joshua called for them, and he spake unto them, saying, Wherefore have ye begulied us, saying, Wherefore have ye begulied us, saying, Wherefore have ye begulied us, saying, Wherefore have ye begulied us, saying, Wherefore have ye begulied us, saying, Wherefore have ye begulied us, saying, Wherefore have ye begulied us, saying, Wherefore ye are cursed, and there shall 2 none of you be freed from being bondmen, and here shall 2 none of you be rest of wood and drawers of water for the house of my God. 24 And they answered Joshua, and said, Bocause it was cortainly told the mish with the links and the servant Moses to give you all the land, and to destroy all the inhabitants of the land from before you, therefore we were sore we were sore afraid of our lives because of you, and have done this thing. 25 And now, behold, we are 'in thing and all steemeth good and right unto thee to do unto us, do. 26 And so did he unto them, and delivered them out of the hand of the children of Israel, that they slew them not. 27 Mad Joshua §made them that day wreat the congregation, and for the altar of the Long, even unto this day. There is no moon stands them with heldences. 12 The sun and moon stand them the didner of Israel, and the said in the slight of Israel, and the said in the slight of Israel, and thou thou, it had the sord of Joshua. To Shaha resurch the 10 God ghelden against them with heldences. 12 The sun and moon stand them the bodilate of Israel, and thou still uptable of Israel, and the said in the slight of Israel, and the said in the slight of Israel, and the said in the slight of Israel, and the said		unto them by the Lord God of 1s-		CEL. 9. 10.
**See 3 Bam. 21. 1, 2. 6. Exc. 17. 13. 19. 19. 19. 19. 19. 19. 19. 19. 19. 19				
be upon us, because of the oath the king of Lachish, the king of Ecok. 17.13. 15, 18, 18, 15, 18, 18, 15, 18, 18, 15, 18, 18, 18, 18, 18, 18, 18, 18, 18, 18		20 This we will do to them; we	Amorites, the king of Jerusalem, the	
which we sware unto them.  21 And the princes said unto them, Let them live; but let them be 'howers of wood and drawers of water unto all the congregation; as the princes had 'promised them.  22 And Joshua called for them, and he spake unto them, and he spake unto them, and he spake unto them, and he spake unto them, and he spake unto them, saying, Wherefore have ye begulied us, saying, "We are very far from you; when "ye dwell among us?  23 Now therefore ye are "cursed, and there shall "none of you be freed from being bondmen, and 'hewers of wood and drawers of water for the house of my God.  24 And they answered Joshua, and said, Recause it was certainly told thy servants, how that the Lorn thy God "Sommanded his servant Moses to give you all the land, and to destroy all the inhabitants of the land from before you, therefore 'we were sore afraid of our lives because of you, and have done this thing.  3 Heb, gaze, and there shall only the delivered them out of the hand of the children of Israel, that they slew them not.  3 Heb, gaze, and should choose.  4 Ex. 15.14.  3 Heb, gaze, and should and to destroy and have done this thing.  4 Ex. 15.15.  4 Ex. 22. 22.  5 Chan 10. 25 And now, behold, we are "in thine hand: as it seemeth good and right tuto thee to do unto us, do.  26 And so did he unto them, and delivered them out of the hand of the children of Israel, that they slew them not.  27 And Joshua made them that day, "howers of wood and drawers of water for the congregation, and for the allow are reformed to do unto the should choose.  CHAPTER X.  1 Five kings vear against ti.  6 Tand the men of Gibeon sent unto Joshua, the legion for all the kings of the Amorites that dwell in the mountains are gathered together against us.  7 So Joshua ascended from Gilgal, he, and *all the mighty men of valour.  8 Ex. 15.14.  6 Ex. 15.15.  6 Sand now, behold, we are "in thine hand: as it seemeth good and right unto the to do unto us, do.  26 And so did he unto them, and delivered them of the children of listal, and they d	21, 1, 2, 6,	will even let them live, lest wrath	king of Hebron, the king of Jarmuth,	
2. 2. 2. 3. Now therefore ye are 'cursed, and there askall rome of you be freed from being bondmen, and 'wer. 2. 3. 3. Now therefore ye are 'cursed, and there shall 'none of you be freed from being bondmen, and 'bew-res of wood and drawers of water which makes as the seasoff of the hands as it seemeth good and right unto thee to do unto us, do.  2. Gen. 1.6.  2. Gen. 1.6.  2. Ex. 23. 25.  2. Ex. 15. 14.  3. Hob, gase, or, delivered them out of the hand: as it seemeth good and drawers of water for the congregation, and for the altan, and there of the children of Israel, that they shew them not.  2. The kings vear against fix.  3. Hob, gase, or, delivered them of the children of Israel, that they shew them not.  3. Hob, gase, or, delivered them out of the hand of the children of Israel, that they shew them not.  3. Hob, gase, or, delivered them out of the hand of the children of Israel, that they shew them not.  3. Hob, gase, or, delivered them out of the hand of the children of Israel, that they shew them not.  3. Hob, gase, or, delivered them out of the hand of the children of Israel, that they shew them not.  3. Hob, gase, or, delivered them out of the hand of the children of Israel, that they shew them not.  3. Hob, gase, or, delivered them out of the hand of the children of Israel, shew with the should choose.  3. Hob, gase, or, delivered them out of the hand of the children of Israel, shew with the should choose.  4. The shape of wood and drawers of water for the Lors, even unto this day, 'in the place which he should choose.  4. The shape of wood and drawers of you, and have of or obline of the children of Israel, shew with the sword of observation. In The Fix kings over a gasinst fix.  4. C. T. And the men of Gilgan, and made war against it.  5. G. And the the mon of Gilgan, and made war against it.  6. The same of you; therefore you care waters of uncorested the mountains are gathered together against us.  7. So Joshua ascended from Gilgan, and she with the Lors of the minto thine hand; the moth them to	Ezek.17.13, 15, 18, 19,			f ch. 9, 2,
*Post. 29.11.  *ver. 18.  *ver. 18.  *ver. 18.  *ver. 18.  *ver. 19.  *ver. 20.  *ver. 2	Zech, 5, 3,4, Mal. 3, 5,	21 And the princes said unto them,	and went up, they and all their hosts,	
unto all the congregation; as the princes had promised them.  2 ¶ And Joshua called for them, and he spake unto them, saying, "wer. 6, 9.  "ver. 6, 9.  "ver. 6, 9.  "ver. 6, 9.  "ver. 10.  "ver. 21, 37.  "And Joshua called for them, and he spake unto them, saying, "We are very far from you; when "ye dwell among us?  23 Now therefore ye are "cursed, and there shall 2 none of you be freed from being bondmen, and "howers of wood and drawers of water for the house of my God.  24 And they answered Joshua, and said, Because it was certainly told thy servants, how that the Lord thy God "ommanded his servant Moses to give you all the land, and to destroy all the inhabitants of the land from before you, therefore 'be we were sore afraid of our lives because of you, and have done this thing.  Gen. 16. 6.  Gen. 16. 6.  Cen. 18. 6.  Cen. 18. 6.  Cen. 18. 6.  Cen. 18. 6.  Cen. 18. 6.  Cen. 18. 6.  Cen. 18. 7.  Cen. 18. 7.  Cen. 18. 7.  Cen. 18. 8.  Cen. 18. 8.  Cen. 18. 8.  Cen. 18. 8.  Cen. 18. 8.  Cen. 18. 8.  Cen. 18. 9.  Cen. 18. 9.  Cen. 18. 19.  Cen. 29.  Cen. 20.				
princes had 'promised them. 22 ¶ And Joshua called for them, and he spake unto them, saying, Wherefore have ye beguiled us, say-fice. 9.25.  * ver. 16.  * ver. 18.  * ver. 21.  * ver. 21.  * ver. 21.  * ver. 22.  * Ver. 23.  * ver. 24.  * ver. 24.  * ver. 24.  * ver. 24.  * ver. 24.  * ver. 24.  * ver. 25.  * ver. 25.  * ver. 26.  * ver. 26.  * ver. 27.  * ver. 27.  * ver. 28.  * ver. 28.  * ver. 28.  * ver. 28.  * ver. 28.  * ver. 29.  * ver. 28.  * ver. 29		unto all the congregation: as the	6 ¶ And the men of Gibeon sent unto	
wrs. 8. 2. 2. 2. 2. 2. 2. 2. 2. 2. 2. 2. 2. 2.	* ver. 15.	princes had promised them.	Joshua to the camp to Gilgal, saying,	eh. 5. 10.
wherefore have ye beguiled us, say- ing, "We are very far from you; when "ye dwell among us? You. 23. Now therefore ye are "cursed, and there shall 2 none of you be freed from being bondmen, and 'hew- ers of wood and drawers of water for the house of my God. 24 And they answered Joshua, and said, Bocause it was certainly told thy servants, how that the Lord thy God "Ex. 23. 22. Dout.i.i.z. Dout.i.i.z.  Gen. 16. 6. Gen. 16. 6. Gen. 16. 6. Gen. 16. 6. The house of my God.  Zer. 23. 22. Commanded his servant Moses to give you all the land, and to destroy all the inhabitants of the land from before you, therefore 'we were sore afraid of our lives because of you, and have done this thing. Gen. 16. 6. Gen. 16. 6. Gen. 16. 6. The house of my God.  Zer. 23. 22. Commanded his servant Moses to give you all the land, and to destroy all the inhabitants of the land from before you, therefore 'we were sore afraid of our lives because of you, and have done this thing. Gen. 16. 6. Gen. 16. 6. Gen. 16. 6. The house of my God.  Zer. 23. 22. Commanded his servant Moses to give you all the land, and to destroy all the inhabitants of the land from before you, therefore 'we were sore afraid of our lives because of you, and have done this thing. Gen. 16. 6. Gen. 16. 6. Gen. 16. 6. Gen. 16. 6. The house of my God.  Zer. 15. 14. The house of my God.  Zer. 15. 14. The house of my God.  Zer. 15. 14. The house of my God.  Zer. 15. 14. The house of my God.  Zer. 15. 14. The house of my God.  Zer. 15. 14. The house of my God.  Zer. 15. 16. The house of my God.  Zer. 16. 16. The house of my God.  Zer. 16. 16. The house of my God.  Zer. 16. 16. The house of my God.  Zer. 16. 16. The house of my God.  Zer. 16. 16. The house of my God.  Zer. 16. 16. The house of my God.  Zer. 16. 16. The house of my God.  Zer. 16. 16. The house of my God.  Zer. 16. 16. The house of my God.  Zer. 16. 16. The house of my God.  Zer. 16. 16. The house of my God.  Zer. 16. 16. The house of my God.  Zer. 16. 16. The house of my God.  Zer. 16. 16. The house of my God.		and he spake unto them saving		
"wer. 8. ling, "We are very far from you; when "ye dwell among us?" 23 Now therefore ye are "cursed, and there shall "none of you be see of freed from being bondmen, and "hewers of wood and drawers of water for the house of my God. 24 And they answered Joshua, and said, Because it was certainly told thy servants, how that the Lord thy God "commanded his servant Moses to give you all the land, and to destroy all the inhabitants of the land from before you, therefore 'be were sore afraid of our lives because of you, and have done this thing.  *Ex. 15.14.  *Gen. 16. 6.  *Gen. 16. 6.  *Gen. 16. 7.  *Chapter S.  *Chapter X.  *Libb, gaze, or, delivered them out of the hand of the children of Israel, that they slew them not.  27 And Joshua made them that day "howers of wood and drawers of water of the Lord, even unto this day," in the place which he should choose.  *Chapter X.  *Fire kings vera against Gibeon. & Joshua vern upon them unto Azekah, and when were sore which he should choose.  *Chapter X.  *Fire kings vera against Gibeon. & Joshua vern upon them unto Azekah, and when were of the children of Israel, the children of Israel, and he said in the sight of Israel, and he said in the sight of Israel, and he said in the sight of Israel, and he said in the sight of Israel, and he said in the sight of Israel, and they when the Children of Israel, and they when the Children of Israel, and the side in the mountains argathered together against us.  7 So Joshua ascended from Gilgal, he, and *all the people of war with he and *A. And the Lord ball the mighty men of valour.  7 And the Lord said unto Joshua, "Fear them not: for I have delivered them into thine hand; there came unto them stand before came unto them stand before came unto them before Israel, and slew them with a great stange from the congregation, and frawers of water for the congregation, and for the altar of the Lord pass, as they fied from before Israel, and assert the some field with hallstones than they whom the children of Israel slew with the sword.		Wherefore have ye beguiled us, say-		
27 Now therefore ye are "cursed, and there shall 2 none of you be freed from being bondmen, and "hew-from you. 28 Now therefore ye are "cursed, and there shall 2 none of you be freed from being bondmen, and "hew-from you. 29 The house of my God. 24 And they answered Joshua, and said, Rocause it was cortainly told thy servants, how that the Lord they are sore affail of our lives because of you, and have do done this thing. 25 And now, behold, we are "in thine hand: as it seemeth good and right unto thee to do unto us, do. 26 And so did he unto them, and delivered them out of the hand of the children of Israel, that they slew them not.  3 Hob, gare, a., different of the congregation, and for the alter of the congregation, and for the alter of the Lord, even unto this day, "in the place which he should choose.  CHAPTER X.  1 Fire kings very against Gibeon. 6 Joshua research he fighted against fleen with alter of Israel, and he said in the sight of the children. 19 The fighted against fleen with alter of Israel, and he said in the sight of Israel, as configulty used, 25 and hanged. 28 Seven king more are conquered. 43 Joshua return-et he folight.  27 How the fighted against fleen with a fight of Israel, and he said in the sight of Israel, and the unstood still, and the silent.  28 Hond the Lord said unto Joshua.  48 And the Lord said unto Joshua.  48 And the Lord said unto Joshua.  48 And the Lord said unto Joshua.  48 And the Lord said unto Joshua.  49 And the Lord said unto Joshua.  48 And the Lord said unto Joshua.  49 And the Lord said unto Joshua.  40 And the Lord said unto Joshua.  40 And the Lord said unto Joshua.  40 And the Lord discomfited them unto them and lefter the suddenly, and sent the control of the mand of the mand of the mand of the mand of the way that goeth up the lord of the children of Israel, and seven the lord of the children of Israel, sent did with hallstones than they whom the children of Israel, and he said in the sight of Israel, and the unto the lord of Israel, and the unto the lord o		ing, "We are very far from you:	Amorites that dwell in the mountains	
2 Heb. mot lives and there shall 2 none of you be least of freed from being boundmen, and "hewers of wood and drawers of water for the house of my God. 24 And they answered Joshua, and said, Recause it was certainly told thy servants, how that the Lord thy God "commanded his servant Moses to give you all the land, and to destroy all the inhabitants of the land from before you, therefore "we were sore arraid of our lives because of you, and have done this thing.  * Gen. 16. 6. 25 And now, behold, we are "in thine hand: as it seemeth good and right unto thee to do unto us, do. 26 And so did he unto them, and delivered them out of the hand of the children of Israel, that they slew them not.  3 Heb. gam. a. 27 And Joshua made them that day "hewers of wood and drawers of water of the Lord, even unto this day," in the place which he should choose.  CHAPTER X.  1 Five kings vear against Gibson. 6 Joshua rescueth 4. 10 Get fighteth against flem with he delivered in a care. 23 They are am mono stand strick before be children of Israel, and he said in the sight of Israel, and he said in the sight of Israel, and he said in the sight of Israel, and he said in the sight of Israel, and he said in the sight of Israel, and he said in the sight of Israel, and he said in the sight of Israel, and how at the Lord strick before the children of Israel, and he said in the sight of Israel, and he said in the sight of Israel, and he said in the sight of Israel, and how the Children of Israel shew with the children of Israel, and he said in the sight of Israel, and he said in the sight of Israel, and he said in the sight of Israel, and he said in the sight of Israel, and he said in the sight of Israel, and he said in the sight of Israel, and he said in the sight of Israel, and he said in the sight of Israel, and he said in the sight of Israel, and he said in the sight of Israel, and he said in the sight of Israel, and he said in the sight of Israel, and he said in the sight of Israel, and he said in the sight of Israel, and he said in t		23 Now therefore ve are Voursed	are gathered together against us. 7 So Joshua ascended from Gilgal	
reed from being bondmen, and 'hew- ers of wood and drawers of water for the house of my God.  24 And they answered Joshua, and said, Because it was certainly told thy servants, how that the Lorap thy God  *Er. 23.23.  Deat. 7.1. 2.  Deat. 7.1. 2.  Bear, 1.2. 3.  Gen. 16. 6.  Gen. 16. 6.  Gen. 16. 6.  Gen. 16. 6.  Gen. 17. 6.  Gen. 18. 6.  Ge	2 Heb. not	and there shall 2 none of you be		A ch. 8. 1.
*Fr. 23. 22. Dout.7.1.2. 2 Dout.7.1.2. 2 Dout.7.1.2. 3 *Fr. 23. 22. Dout.7.1.2. 2 Dout.7.1.2. 2 Dout.7.1.2. 2 Dout.7.1.2. 2 Dout.7.1.2. 2 Dout.7.1.2. 2 Dout.7.1.2. 2 Dout.7.1.2. 3 *Fr. 23. 22. 2 Dout.7.1.2. 2 Dout.7.1.2. 2 Dout.7.1.2. 3 *Fr. 23. 22. 2 Dout.7.1.2. 2 Dout.7.1.2. 3 *Fr. 23. 22. 2 Dout.7.1.2. 2 Dout.7.1.2. 3 *Fr. 23. 22. 2 Dout.7.1.2. 4 *Fr. 24. 2 Dout.7.1.2. 2 Dout.7.1.2. 2 Dout.7.1.2. 3 *Fr. 25. 22. 2 Dout.7.1.2. 2 Dout.7.1.2. 2 Dout.7.1.2. 3 *Fr. 25. 22. 2 Dout.7.1.2. 2 *Fr. 25. 22. 2 Dout.7.1.2. 3 *Fr. 25. 22. 2 Dout.7.1.2. 3 *Fr. 25. 22. 2 Dout.7.1.2. 3 *Fr. 25. 22. 2 Dout.7.1.2. 3 *Fr. 25. 22. 2 Dout.7.1.2. 3 *Fr. 25. 22. 2 Dout.7.1.2. 3 *Fr. 25. 22. 2 Dout.7.1.2. 3 *Fr. 25. 2 *Fr. 25. 2 *Fr. 25. 2 *Fr. 25. 2 *Fr. 25. 2 *Fr. 25. 2 *Fr. 25. 2 *Fr. 25. 2 *Fr. 25. 2 *Fr. 25. 2 *Fr. 25. 2 *Fr. 25. 2 *Fr. 25. 2 *Fr. 25. 2 *Fr. 25. 2 *Fr. 25. 2 *Fr. 25. 2 *Fr. 25. 2 *Dout.7.1.2. 3 *Hob. gares, or, delivered them out of the hand of the children of Israel, that they slew them not. 3 *Fr. 25. 2 *Fr	he cut off from you.	freed from being bondmen, and hew-		
24 And they answered Joshua, and said, Bocause it was certainly told thy servants, how that the Lord thy God "commanded his servant Moses to give you all the land, and to destroy all the inhabitants of the land from before you, therefore 'we were sore afraid of our lives because of you, and have done this thing.  25 And now, behold, we are "in thine hand: as it seemeth good and right unto thee to do unto us, do. 26 And so did he unto them, and delivered them out of the children of Israel, that they slew them not.  3 Heb, gare, or, delivered them out of the hand of the children of Israel, that they slew them not.  27 And Joshua made them that day "hewers of wood and drawers of water of the Lord, even unto this day," in the place which he should choose.  CHAPTER X.  1 Fire kings very against Gibeon. 6 Joshua very method in the word of Joshua. 16 The give his might of the word of Joshua. 16 The give his might of Israel, and he said in the sight of Israel, and the with hallstones than they whom the children of Israel, and he said in the sight of Israel, and the said in the sight of Israel, and they with the should choose.  CHAPTER X.  1 Fire kings very against Gibeon. 6 Joshua very mich be children of Joshua. 16 The give his might of the word of Joshua. 16 The give his might of Israel, and he said in the sight of Israel, and they alter the children of Israel, and they with the silest. 1 the children of Israel, and the said in the sight of Israel, and they alter at Gibeon. 27 The Joshua returned to a cave. 23 They are brought forth, and the word of Joshua. 18 They are brought forth, and the word of Aphagel. 28 Seven king more are conquered. 3 Joshua returned to the word of Aphagel. 28 Seven king more are conquered. 3 Joshua returned to the word of Aphagel. 28 Seven king more are conquered. 3 Joshua returned to the word of Aphagel. 28 Aphagel. 28 Aphagel. 28 Aphagel. 28 Aphagel. 28 Aphagel. 28 Aphagel. 28 Aphagel. 28 Aphagel. 28 Aphagel. 28 Aphagel. 28 Aphagel. 28 Aphagel. 28 Aphagel. 28 Aphagel. 28 Aphagel. 28 Aphag	ver. 21, 27,			
*Ex. 23. 22. Devil. 1, 2. 22. Devil. 1, 2. 23. Devil. 1, 2. 24. Soringly servants, how that the Lord thy God "commanded his servant Moses to give you all the land, and to destroy all the inhabitants of the land from before you, therefore 8 we were sore afraid of our lives because of you, and have done this thing.  *Gen. 16. 6.  *Gen. 16. 6.  *Gen. 16. 6.  *Commanded his servant Moses to give you all the land, and to destroy all the inhabitants of the land from before you, therefore 8 we were sore afraid of our lives because of you, and have done this thing.  *Sometime in the low went and the low of the Lord of the children of listacl, that they slew them not.  *The state of the children of listacl, that they slew them not.  *The state of the lord of the land of the lord of the children of listacl, that they slew them not.  *The state of the lord of listacl, and the state of the lord of the lor		24 And they answered Joshua, and	'Fear them not: for I have delivered	ch. 11. 6.
*SF.23. 32. Dout.1.1.2. Dout.1.2. Dout.1.2. Dout.1. Dout.1.2. Dout.1.2. Dout.1.2. Dout.1.2. Dout.1.2. Dout.1.2. Dout.1.2. Dout.1.2. Dout.1.2. Dout.1.2. Dout.1.2. Dout.1.2. Dout.1. Dout.1.2. Dout.1				
all the inhabitants of the land from before you, therefore 'we were sore araid of our lives because of you, and have done this thing.  *Gen. 16. 6. 26 And now, behold, we are 'in thine hand: as it seemeth good and right unto thee to do unto us, do.  26 And so did he unto them, and delivered them out of the hand of the children of Israel, that they slew them not.  3 Hab, gaze, or, delivered them out of the hand of the Children of Israel, that they slew them not.  27 And Joshua *made them that day 'hewers of wood and drawers of water for the congregation, and for the altar of the Lord, even unto this day, 'in the place which he should choose.  CHAPTER X.  1 Five kings tear against fileson. 6 Joshua rescuelt if 1. 10 God fightleth against fleen with haldsones. 12 The sen and moon stud still of the day when the Lord delivered in a care. 23 The the files kings are liked in a care. 23 The three files kings are liked in a care. 23 The three files kings are liked in a care. 23 The three files kings are liked in a care. 23 The three files kings are liked in a care. 23 The three files kings are liked in a care. 23 The three files kings are liked in a care. 23 The three files kings are liked in a care. 23 The three files kings are liked in a care. 23 The three files kings are liked in a care. 23 The three files kings are liked in a care. 23 The three files kings are liked in a care. 23 The three files kings are liked in a care. 23 The three files kings are liked in a care. 23 The three files kings are liked in a care. 23 The three files kings are liked in a care. 23 The three files kings are liked in a care. 24 The liked in a care. 25 The liked in a care. 25 The liked in a care. 24 The liked in a care. 25 The liked in a care. 25 The liked in a care. 25 The liked in a care. 25 The liked in a care. 25 The liked in a care. 25 The liked in a care. 25 The liked in a care. 25 The liked in a care. 25 The liked in a care. 25 The liked in a care. 25 The liked in a care. 25 The liked in a care. 25 The liked in a care. 25 The liked	e Ex. 23, 32,	"commanded his servant Moses to		}
**SE. 15.14 before you, therefore **we were sore afraid of our lives because of you, and have done this thing.  **Gen. 16. 6. 25 And now, behold, we are **in thine hand: as it seemeth good and right unto thee to do unto us, do.  **26 And so did he unto them, and delivered them out of the hand of the children of Israel, that they slew them not.  **2 T And Joshua ** made them that day or did to be; 1 Chr. 9, 2. Erns & 20.  **I Chr. 9, 2. Erns & 20.  **Tore, 21, 25.  **Deat, 12. 5.  **Deat, 12. 5.  **Deat, 12. 5.  **Deat, 12. 5.  **Deat, 12. 6.  **Tore is a did he unto this day, 'in the place which he should choose.  **CHAPTER X.  **I Five kings vera against files with he dislomes. If The sine almost stand still at the word of cooling. In The Sine are always the against the against the against the against the against the sword.  **2 T Then spake Joshua to the Lord the dislomes. If The sine almost stand still at the word of cooling. In The Sine almost stand still at the word of cooling. In The Sine almost stand still at the word of cooling. In The Sine almost stand still at the word of cooling. In The Sine almost stand still at the word of cooling. In The Sine almost stand still at the word of cooling. In The Sine almost stand still at the word of cooling. In The Sine almost stand still at the word of cooling. In The Sine almost stand still at the word of cooling. In The Sine almost stand still at the word of cooling. In The Sine almost stand still at the word of cooling. In The Sine almost stand still at the word of cooling. In The Sine almost stand still at the word of cooling. In The Sine almost stand still at the word of cooling. In The Sine almost stand still at the word of cooling. In The Sine almost stand still at the word of cooling. In The Sine almost stand still at the word of cooling. In The Sine almost stand still at the word of cooling. In The Sine almost stand still at the word of cooling. In The Sine almost stand stand the said the stand stand stand stand stand stand stand stand stand stand stand sta	Deut.7. 1, 2.	give you all the land, and to destroy	suddenly, and went up from Gilgal	}
and have done this thing.  25 And now, behold, we are 'in thine hand: as it seemeth good and right unto thee to do unto us, do.  26 And so did he unto them, and delivered them out of the hand of the children of Israel, that they slew them not.  21 Ush, gave, deferred to the control of the children of Israel, that they slew them not.  27 And Joshua & made them that day hewers of wood and drawers of water of the Lord, and for the altar of the Lord, even unto this day, 'in the place which he should choose.  28 Five kings sear against Gibson. 6 Joshua recrueth i. 10 Goof flotthed against then with helikanes. 12 The san and moon stand still at the even of Joshua. 16 The flow kings are mured in a cave. 23 They are brought forth, 24 scornfully used, 25 and hanged. 28 Seven kings more are conquered. 43 Joshua returned the floid of the sun stood still, and the said the sales.	A P= 15 14			2 3nder 4.15.
and have done this thing.  26 And now, behold, we are 'in thine hand: as it seemeth good and right unto thee to do unto us, do.  26 And so did he unto them, and delivered them out of the hand of the children of Israel, that they slew them not.  3 Ush, gaz, ar, delivered to be. 1 Chr. 9, 2. Era & 2. 27 And Joshua *made them that day, 'hewers of wood and drawers of water for the congregation, and for the altar of the Lord, even unto this day, 'in the place which he should choose.  2 H. Piek kings vera against Gibson. 6 Joshua reseath d. 10 God fightleth against flem with hullstones; 12 The san and noon stud still at the word of costs.  2 T. Then spake Joshua to the Lord in the day when the Lord delivered in the word of costs. 2 The first of the congregation of the lord of Israel, and he said in the sight of Israel, and he said in the sight of Israel, and he said in the sight of Israel, and thou, still up the Amorttes before the children of Israel, and thou still up the Amorttes before the children of Israel, stan thou, Moon, in the valley of 'Ajalon.  2 And they were more which in the sight of Israel, stun, "stant thou, Moon, in the valley of 'Ajalon.  3 Ush, gaze, 2 And Joshua *Basel them that day 'he was a war against flem with hullstones. The children of Israel shew with the sword.  2 The san the way that the way that the place them along the way that, and unto Makkedah.  2 And they are the way that, and unto Makkedah.  2 And Joshua *Basel them that day 'mon to Beth-horon, and emote them to Mazekah, and unto Makkedah.  2 And Joshua *Basel them that day 'mon to Beth-horon, that the place the mon to Bath-horon, and emote them to Mazekah, and unto Makkedah.  2 And Joshua *Basel them that day 'mon to Beth-horon, that the place the mon to Beth-horon, and emote them to Mazekah, and unto Mazekah, and unto Mazekah, and the war to pass as they fled from before Israel, and the war to pass the them along the way that the Lord of the Lord of the Lord of the Lord of the Lord of the Lord of the Lord of the Lord of the Lord	· E.E. 10, 11,			1 Sam. 7.10,
hand; as it seemeth good and right unto thee to do unto us, do.  26 And so did he unto them, and delivered them out of the hand of the children of Israel, that they slew them not.  3 Usb. gam. or, delivered them out of the hand of the children of Israel, that they slew them not.  27 And Joshua 8 made them that day hewers of wood and drawers of water for the congregation, and for the altar of the Lord, even unto this day, 'in the place which he should choose.  28 Lev. 12.5.  Deat. 12.5.  Deat. 12.5.  Peat. 12.5.  Peat. 12.6.  Peat. 12.6.  Peat. 13.6.  16 Five kings vear against files with he should choose.  CHAPTER X.  1 Five kings vear against files with he day when the Lord delivered up the Amorties before the children of Israel, and he said in the sight of Israel, 28 the containing weed, 28 and hanged. 28 several kings more are conquered. 43 Joshua returnship of the Children of Israel, and thou, still up of Pajalon.  24 scornfully used. 25 and hanged. 28 several kings more are conquered. 43 Joshua returnship of the Children of Israel, and they whom the Lord delivered up the Amorties before the children of Israel, and thou still up of Pajalon.  Pia. 3. 3. 4. 5. 5. 5. 6. 15. 3. 5. 6. 15. 3. 5. 6. 15. 3. 5. 6. 15. 3.		and have done this thing.	great slaughter at Gibeon, and chased	Pa. 18, 14.
unto thee to do unto us, do.  26 And so did he unto them, and delivered them out of the hand of the children of Israel, that they slew them not.  3 Heb, gas., and Joshua 2 made them that day fewers of wood and drawers of water for the congregation, and for the altar of the Lorn, even unto this day, in the place which he should choose.  2 The Lorn, 9.2.  2 Erns 8.20.  3 Lens 8.20.  4 Pout, 12.5.  2 The Lorn peven unto this day, in the place which he should choose.  CHAPTER X.  1 Five kings vere rageinst Gibeon. 6 Joshua returnscribed in the conditions. 12 The sin and moon stead still at the word of Joshua. 16 The fixe kings are mirred in a cave. 23 They are brought forth, 24 scornfully used, 25 and hanged. 28 Seven kings more are conquered. 43 Joshua returnscribe to Giljad.  *Azekah, and unto Makkedah.  1 And it came to pass, as they fied from before Israel, and were in the going down to Beth-horon, that the going down to Beth-horon, the going down to Beth-horon, that the going down to Beth-horon, the going down to Beth-horon, the going down to Beth-horon, the going down to Beth-horon, the going down to Beth-horon, the going down to Beth-horon, the going down to Beth-horon, the going down to Beth-horon, the going down to Beth-horon, the going down to Beth-horon, the going down to Beth-horon, the going down to Beth-horon, the going down to Beth-horon, the going	Gen, 16, 6.		them along the way that goeth up	
26 And so did he unto them, and delivered them out of the hand of the children of Israel, that they slew the mot.  3 Heb, gare, or, delivered them of the children of Israel, that they slew the mot.  27 And Joshua made them that day a flowers of wood and drawers of water of the congregation, and for the altar of the Lorn, even unto this day, in the place which he should choose.  CHAPTER X.  1 Five hings four against Gibeon. It Joshua retently the their thand they will the their of Joshua. It is the very of Joshua. In 6 The give hings are nurred in a cave. 23 They are brought footh, 24 scornfully used, 25 and hanged. 28 Seven kings more are conquered. 3 Joshua returnsel, the Gilgal.			*Azekah, and unto Makkedah.	
the children of Israel, that they slew hem not.  3 Heb, gars, or, deliver- or, deli		26 And so did he unto them, and	11 And it came to pass, as they fled	
3 Heb, gass, or, deliver's die bewers of wood and drawers of water for the congregation, and for the altar of the Lord, even unto this day, 'In the place which he should choose.  CHAPTER X.  1 Five kings vear against Gibeon. 6 Joshua retirnhelidenes. 12 The sen and moon stand still at the word of Joshua. 16 The fire kings are mured in a cave. 23 They are brought forth, 24 scornfully used, 26 and hanged. 28 Sevenking more are conquered. 43 Joshua returnlet to Gigal.			going down to Beth-horon, that the	• Ps. 18, 13,
3 Heb, gass, or, deliver's die bewers of wood and drawers of water for the congregation, and for the altar of the Lord, even unto this day, 'In the place which he should choose.  CHAPTER X.  1 Five kings vear against Gibeon. 6 Joshua retirnhelidenes. 12 The sen and moon stand still at the word of Joshua. 16 The fire kings are mured in a cave. 23 They are brought forth, 24 scornfully used, 26 and hanged. 28 Sevenking more are conquered. 43 Joshua returnlet to Gigal.		them not.	Lord cast down great stones from	14. & 77. 17. Is. 30. 30.
for the congregation, and for the altar of the Lord, even unto this day, 'in the place which he should choose.  CHAPTER X.  1 Five kings vear against Gibeon. 6 Joshua to the day when the Lord delivered rescrete ht. 10 Goof splitch against them with helidanes. 12 The sun and noon stand still at the word of Joshua. 16 The five kings are mured in a cave. 23 They are brought forth. 24 scornfully used, 26 and hanged. 28 Seven kings more are conquered. 43 Joshua returnset he Gilgal week, 26 and hanged. 28 Seven kings more are conquered. 43 Joshua returnset he Gilgal.	3 Heb. gave,	27 And Joshua 8 made them that day		Rev. 16, 21.
Lam 8. 20. Jun 21, 25. Deut, 12.5. Deut, 12.5.  CHAPTER X.  1 Five kings sear against Gibeon. 6 Joshua rewretth ti, 10 God fighteth against them with hallstones. 12 The sean and moon stand still at the sevon of Joshua. 16 The five kings are mured in a cave. 23 They are brought forth, 24 scornfully used, 25 and hanged. 28 seven kings more are conquered. 43 Joshua return- eth to Gilgal. And the sun stood still, and the	ed to be.			
**Deut, 12.5.  CHAPTER X.  1 Five hings sear against Gibeon. 6 Johnston to the Lord the theory of the Amorites before the children hallstones. 12 The sen and sucon stand still at the sevent of Johnston. 16 The five kings are mirred in a cave. 23 They are trought forth, 124 scornfully used, 26 and hanged, 28 seven kings more are conquered. 43 Joshua returneth to Giljad.  **Heb. 10 Signature**  Line of High Signature**  12 Then spake Joshua to the Lord in the day when the Lord delivered by the Amorites before the children of Israel, and he said in the sight of Israel, and he said in the sight of Israel, and the sun stand thou, Moon, in the valley of 4 Ajalon.  13 Then spake Joshua to the Lord in the Lord delivered by the Amorites before the children of Israel, and he said in the sight of Israel, and he said in th	Ezra 8, 20,	of the LORD, even unto this day, in	the children of Israel slew with the	·
CHAPTER X.  1 Five kings var against Gibeon. 6 Joshua rescuelh d. 10 God fighteth against them with halfstones. 12 The sun and none stand still at the word of Joshua. 16 The five kings are nured in a cave. 23 They are brought forth. 24 scorpfully used, 25 and hanged. 28 Seven kings more are conquered. 43 Joshua returneth to Gilgal.		_		1
rescuell d. 10 God fighted against flew with halfstones. 12 The sun and non-stand still at the word of Joshua. 16 The five kings are nurred in a cave. 23 They are brought forth. 24 scornfully used, 25 and hanged. 25 Seven kings more are conquered. 43 Joshua returnet to Gilgal.		CHAPTER X.	in the day when the Lord delivered	
eth to Gilyal. 13 And the sun stood still, and the sunstood still, and the		1 Eve sings var against Gibeon. 6 Joshua rescueth it. 10 God fighteth against them with	up the Amorites before the children	1
eth to Gilyal. 13 And the sun stood still, and the sunstood still, and the		hailstones. 12 The sun and moon stand still at the word of Joshua. 16 The five kings are	of Israel, and he said in the sight	P Ts. 28. 21
eth to Gilyal. 13 And the sun stood still, and the sunstood still, and the		mured in a cave. 23 They are brought forth,		Hab. 3, 11.
ath to Gilgar.  13 And the sun stood still, and the Judg. 12.  TATOW it came to pass when Adon. moon stayed, until the people had 12.		Kings more are compacted. To Joshua return-	valley of Ajalon.	silent.
			moon stayed until the people had	7 Judg. 12.

a ch. 6, 21,

6 ch. 8, 22, 26, 28,

eh. 9. 15.

d Ex. 15, 14, 15, 16, Deut.11.25,

That they 4 feared greatly, because

13 And the sun stood stun, am lad the sun stood stun, and heard how Joshua had taken hind and had utterly destroyed it; "as he had done to Jan and her king; and 'how the inhabitants of Gibeon had made peace with Israel, and were among them; 2 That they 4 feared greatly, because

' 2 Sam, 1, 18, 4 Or, The upright?

the minds of nearest, and hased not to go down about a whole day.

14 And there was 'no day like that before it or after it, that the Lord hearkened unto the voice of a man: \* 8ee Is, 38, 8, ver. 42, Dent. 1, 30, ch, 23, 3,

moon stayed, until the people had avenged themselves upon their ene-

mies. "Is not this written in the book of 4 Jasher? So the sun stood still in the midst of heaven, and hasted not

The Ave	kings hanged. JOSH	UA, X. Seven kings are co	nquered.
Before OHRIST	15 ¶ "And Joshua returned, and all Israel with him, unto the camp to	80 And the LORD delivered it also, and the king thereof, into the hand	Before CHRIST
1451.	Gilgal.	of Israel; and he smote it with the	1451.
vor. 48,	16 But these five kings fled, and hid	edge of the sword, and all the souls	
	themselves in a cave at Makkedah.	that were therein; he let none re- main in it; but did unto the king thereof as he did unto the king of	
	17 And it was told Joshua, saying,	main in it; but did unto the king	
	The five kings are found hid in a cave	thereof as he did unto the king of	
	at Makkedah. 18 And Joshua said, Roll great stones	Jericho. 81 ¶ And Joshua passed from Lib-	
	upon the mouth of the cave, and set	nah, and all Israel with him, unto	
	men by it for to keep them:	Lachish, and encamped against it,	
	19 And stay ye not, but pursue after	and fought against it:	
Heb. out of the tail.	19 And stay ye not, but pursue after your enemies, and 2 smite the hind-	82 And the Lord delivered Lachish	
og me mu.	most of them; suffer them not to enter into their cities: for the LORD	into the hand of Israel, which took	
	your God hath delivered them into	it on the second day, and smote it with the edge of the sword, and	
	your hand.	all the souls that were therein, ac-	
	20 And it came to pass, when Joshua	cording to all that he had done to	}
	and the children of Israel had made an	Libnah.	
	end of slaying them with a very great	38 Then Horam king of Gezer	
	end of slaying them with a very great slaughter, till they were consumed,	came up to help Lachish; and Joshua	
	that the rest which remained of them	smote him and his people, until he	ļ
	entered into fenced cities.	had left him none remaining.	
	21 And all the people returned to the camp to Joshua at Makkedah in peace:	84 ¶ And from Lachish Joshua pass- ed unto Eglon, and all Israel with	}
Ex. 11. 7.	"none moved his tongue against any	him; and they encamped against it,	
	of the children of Israel.	and fought against it:	į
	22 Then said Joshua, Open the mouth	35 And they took it on that day, and smote it with the edge of the	
	of the cave, and bring out those five	and smote it with the edge of the	
	kings unto me out of the cave. 23 And they did so, and brought	sword, and all the souls that were	
	forth those five kings unto him out	therein he utterly destroyed that day, according to all that he had done	ĺ
	of the cave, the king of Jerusalem.	to Lachish.	ì
	forth those five kings unto him out of the cave, the king of Jerusalem, the king of Hebron, the king of Jar- muth, the king of Lachish, and the	36 And Joshua went up from Eglon, and all Israel with him, unto He-	İ
	muth, the king of Lachish, and the	and all Israel with him, unto He-	' See ch. 14, 13. & 15. 13.
	king of Egion.	bron; and they fought against it:	Judg. 1, 10
	24 And it came to pass, when they brought out those kings unto Joshua,	87 And they took it, and smote it	
	that Joshua called for all the men of	with the edge of the sword, and the king thereof, and all the cities there-	}
	I Israel, and said unto the captains	of, and all the souls that were there-	l
	of the men of war which went with	in : he left none remaining according	1
Ps. 107. 40.	of the men of war which went with him, Come near, put your feet upon the necks of these kings. And they	to all that he had done to Egion:	
& 110. 5. & 149. 8, 9. Is. 26. 5, 6.	the necks of these kings. And they	but destroyed it utterly, and all the	1
Is. 26, 5, 6. Mal. 4, 3,	came near, and put their feet upon the necks of them.	souls that were therein.  88 ¶ And Joshua returned, and all	
Dont. 31.	25 And Joshua said unto them, Fear	Israel with him, to / Debir; and	f See
6, 8, ch. 1, 9,	not, nor be dismayed, be strong and	fought against it:	f See ch. 15, 13,
Deut. 3, 21, & 7, 19.	not, nor be dismayed, be strong and of good courage: for a thus shall the	39 And he took it, and the king	Judg. 1, 11,
<b>4</b> 7, 19.	Lord do to all your enemies against	thereof, and all the cities thereof;	
	whom ye fight.	and they smote them with the edge	
	26 And afterward Joshua smote them, and slew them, and hanged them on	of the sword, and utterly destroyed all the souls that were therein; he	
ch. 8, 29.	five trees: and they bwere hanging	left none remaining: as he had done	
	upon the trees until the evening.	to Hebron, so he did to Debir, and to	
	27 And it came to pass at the time	the king thereof; as he had done	l
	of the going down of the sun, that	also to Libnah, and to her king.	
Deut.21.23, ch. 8, 29.	of the going down of the sun, that Joshua commanded, and they 'took them down off the trees, and cast	40 T So Joshua smote all the coun-	
ru, o, 20,	them down on the trees, and cast	try of the hills, and of the south, and of the vale, and of the springs, and all their kings: he left none	
	them into the cave wherein they had	and of the vale, and of the springs,	
	been hid, and laid great stones in the cave's mouth, which remain un-	remaining, but utterly destroyed all	
	til this very day.	that breathed, as the LORD God of	
	28 ¶ And that day Joshua took Mak-	Israel commanded.	9 Dent. 20.
	kedah, and smote it with the edge of	41 And Joshua smote them from	16, 17.
	the sword, and the king thereof he	Kadesh-barnea even unto Gaza, and	* Gen. 10. 19.
	utterly destroyed, them, and all the	all the country of Goshen, even unto	· cu. 11. 10.
	souls that were therein; he let none	Gibeon.	
ch. 6, 21.	souls that were therein; he let none remain: and he did to the king of Makkedah das he did unto the king	42 And all these kings and their	
·, U, AI,	of Jericho.	land did Joshua take at one time, because the Lord God of Israel	4 ver. 14.
	29 Then Joshua passed from Mak-	fought for Israel.	
	kedah, and all Israel with him, unto	48 And Joshua returned, and all Israel	1
	Libnah, and fought against Libnah:	with him, unto the camp to Gilgal.	1

Divers l	ings overcome. JOSHUA	, XI, XII. The Analoims ar	e cut off.
Before CHRIST 1450.	CHAPTER XI.  1 Divers kings overcome at the waters of Merons. 10 Hasor is taken and burnt. 16 All the country taken by Joshua. 21 The Anakims out off.	and the cattle, the children of Israel took for a prey unto themselves; but every man they smote with the edge of the sword, until they had destroyed them, neither left they any	Before CHRIST 1450.
ech. 10. 3.	AND it came to pass, when Jabin A king of Hazor had heard those things, that he "sent to Jobab king of Madon, and to the king of Shimron, and to the king of Achshaph, 2 And to the kings that were on	to preathe.  15 ¶ °As the LORD commanded Moses his servant, so °did Moses command Joshua, and °so did Jo- shua; ² he left nothing undone of all that the LORD commanded Mo-	* Ex. 34. 11, 12. P Deut, 7, 2, f ch. 1, 7, 2 Heb, he removed
*Num.34.11. d ch. 17. 11. Judg. 1. 27. 1 Kin. 4.11.	the north of the mountains, and of the plains south of "Chinneroth, and in the valley, and in the borders of Dor on the west, 3 And to the Cananite on the east and on the west, and to the Amorite,	ses, 16 So Joshua took all that land, the hills, and all the south country, and all the land of Goshen, and the valley, and the plain, and the mountain of Israel, and the valley of the sure.	nothing.  reh. 12. 8.  eh. 10. 41.
* Judg. 3. 3. f ch. 13. 11. f Gen. 31. 49.	and the Hittite, and the Perizzite, and the Jebustie in the mountains, and to the Hivite under JHermon in the land of Mispeh.  4 And they went out, they and all their hosts with them, much people, even as the sand that is upon the	of the same; 17 'Even from sthe mount Halak, that goeth up to Seir, even unto Baal-gad in the valley of Lebanon under mount Hermon: and "all their kings he took, and smote them, and slew them.	t ch. 12. 7. 2 Or, the smooth mountain. " Deut. 7. 24. ch. 12. 7.
2 32, 12, Judg. 7, 12, 1 Sam, 13, 5,	sea shore in multitude, with horses and chariots very many. 5 And when all these kings were 2 met together, they came and pitch-	18 4 Joshua made war a long time with all those kings.  19 There was not a city that made peace with the children of Israel	4 Till 1445, ver, 23,
sembled by appoint- ment.	ed together at the waters of Merom, to fight against Israel. 6 ¶ And the Lord said unto Jo-	save "the Hivites the inhabitants of Gibeon: all other they took in battle.	eh. 9. 3, 7.
í ch. 10. 8.	shua, Be not afraid because of them: for to morrow about this time will I deliver them up all slain before	20 For it was of the Lord to harden their hearts, that they should come against Israel in battle, that he	<ul> <li>Deut. 2, 30.</li> <li>Judg. 14, 4.</li> <li>1 Sam. 2.25.</li> <li>1 Kin. 12.</li> </ul>
12 Sam. 8, 4.	Israel: thou shalt *hough their horses, and burn their charlots with fire.	might destroy them utterly, and that they might have no favour, but that he might destroy them, as the Lord	15, Rom. 9, 18, Dent. 20,
3 Or, Zidon- rabbah. I ch. 13. 6. Or., Sali pits. 6 Hob. Burnings. wer. 6.	7 So Joshua came, and all the people of war with him, against them by the waters of Meron suddenly; and they fell upon them. 8 And the Losn delivered them into the hand of Israel, who smote them, and unto the walley of Mizpeh eastward; and they smote them, until they left them none remaining. 9 And Joshua did unto them "as the Lord bade him: he houghed their horses, and burnt their charlots with fire. 10 ¶ And Joshua at that time turned back, and took Hazor, and smote the king thereof with the sword: for Hazor beforetime was the head of all those kingdoms.	commanded Moses.  21 ¶ And at that time came Joshua, and cut off "the Anakims from the mountains, from Hebron, from Debir, from Anab, and from all the mountains of Judah, and from all the mountains of Israel: Joshua destroyed them utterly with their cities.  22 There was none of the Anakims left in the land of the children of Israel: only in Gaza, in 'Gath,' and in Ashdod, there remained.  23 So Joshua took the whole land, 'according to all that the Long said unto Moses; and Joshua gave it for an inheritance unto Israel 'according to their divisions by their tribes, 'And the land rested from war.	10, 17, 22, 23, 12, 24, 25, 26, 15, 12, 21, 22, 24, 15, 12, 21, 24, 2, &c. 15, 42, 2, &c. 16, 41, 41, 51, 42, 4, 42, 44, 42, 44, 44, 44, 44, 44,
6 Hob. any breath.  * Num. S3. 52. 19out. 7. 2. & 20, 16, 17.	11 And they smote all the souls that were therein with the edge of the sword, utterly destroying them: there was not 'sany left to breath: and he burnt Hazor with fire.  12 And all the cities of those kings, and all the kings of them, did Joshua take, and smote them with the edge of the sword, and he utterly destroyed them, "as Moses the servant of the Lora commanded.  13 But as for the cities that stood	CHAPTER XII.  1 The two kings whose countries Moses took and disposed of. 7 The one and thirty kings on the other side Jordan which Joshua smote.  NOW these are the kings of the land, which the children of Israel smote, and possessed their land on the other side Jordan toward the rising of the sun, "from the river Arnon bunto mount Hermon, and all the plain on the east:  2 'Shion king of the Amorites, who	1452.  * Num. 21. 24.  b Dout. 3.8,9.  * Num. 21. 24.
7 Heb. on their heup.	still 7 in their strength, Israel burned none of them, save Hazor only; that did Joshus burn. 14 And all the spoil of these cities,	dwelt in Heshbon, and ruled from Aroer, which is upon the bank of the river Arnon, and from the middle of the river, and from half Gilead, even	Deut. 2, 33, 36. 4 3, 6, 16.

į	One and	thirty kings	JOSHU
	Before	unto the river Jah	bok, which is the
	OHBIST 1482	porder of the child	ren of Ammon:
	Dont. 3, 17.	of Chinneroth on	plain to the sea the east, and un-
	- 50-114111	8 And from the of Chinneroth on to the sea of the salt sea on the o	plain, even the
	ch. 13, 90, 2 Or,	salt sea on the o Beth-jeshimoth; an	east, the way to
		under 8/Ashdoth-p	isœah :
	B Or, The aprings of Piegah, or, The hill.	4 ¶ And the co	est of Og king of
	Piegan, or, The hill.	Bashan, which was	t dwelt at Ashte.
	/ Dout. 3, 17. & 4. 49.	4 T And the cor Bashan, which was of the giants, tha roth and at Edrei,	10 (21) (22) (33) 220
	9 Num. 21.	5 And reigned in and in Salcah, as	*mount Hermon,
	Deut. 3, 4, 10.	"unto the border	of the Geshurites
	A Dout. 3, 11. ch. 13, 12.	and the Maachath	ites, and half Gi-
	Dout. 1. 4.	lead, the border of Heshbon.	of Sihon king of
	Dout. 3, 8, 2 Dout. 3, 10, ch, 13, 11.	6 "Them did Mo	ses the servant of
	ch, 13, 11, "Deut, 3,14,	the LORD and the smite: and Moses	children of Israel
	" Nam. 21,	I orn gave it for	tne servant of the a nossession unto
	Num. 32, 29, 33, Dout. 3, 11,	Lord gave it for the Reubenites, and the half tribe of Ma	i the Gadites, and
	Deut. 3, 11,	the half tribe of Ma	nasseh.
	ch. 13, 8,	7 ¶ And these of the country P which	are the kings of h Joshua and the
	P ch. 11. 17.	children of Igreel g	mote on this side
		in the valley of Le	st, from Baai-gad ebanon even unto
		Jordan on the wein the valley of Let the mount Halak,	that goeth up to
	f Gen. 14. 6. & 32. 3. Deut. 2.1,4.	Seir; which Joshu	ia rgave unto the
	Deut. 2.1,4.	Seir; which Josh tribes of Israel for cording to their div	visions;
	ch. 10. 40.	8 In the mount valleys, and in th the springs, and i	tains, and in the
	a 11.10.	the springs, and in the	e plains, and in in the wilderness.
	1 Ex. 3, 8.	and in the south c	ountry; the Hit-
	Ex. 3, 8, & 23, 23, ch. 9, 1,	and in the south c tites, the Amorites, ites, the Perizzites,	, and the Canaan- the Hivites, and
		the Jebusites:	
	1451.	9 The king of	Jericho, one; * the
	" ch. 6, 2, " ch. 8, 29,	king of Ai, which one:	-
	r ch. 10. 23.	10 The king of Je	rusalem, one; the
	į	king of Hebron, one 11 The king of Ja	
		king of Lachish, on	e;
	ch. 10, 33,	12 The king of	Eglon, one; the
	ch. 10, 38,	king of Gezer, one; 18 "The king of	Debir, one: the
	- CH. 10, 36,	king of Geder, one	;
		14 The king of F	Iormah, one; the
	6 ch. 10. 29.	king of Arad, one; 15 The king of	Libnah, one: the
		king of Adullam, or	ne:
	ch. 10. 28.	16 The king of dthe king of Beth-e	Makkedah, one ;
	d ch. 8, 17, Judg. 1, 22,	17 The king of Ta	ippuah, one: "the
	*1 Kin. 4.10.	king of Hepher, one	e:
	4 Or,	king of *Lasharon,	Aphek, one; the one;
	4 Or, Sharon, Is, 33, 9, f ch. 11, 10.	10 The king of W	fedon one Ithe
	/ ch. 11. 10. 1450.	king of Hazor, one 20 The king of one; the king of A	Shimron meron
	ch. 11. 1.	one; the king of A	chshaph, one;
	a 19, 13,	one; the king of A	aanach, one; the
	A ch. 19. 37.	king of Megiddo, or	ie; Kedesh one• the
		22 The king of l king of Jokneam of	Carmel, one;
		93 The king of Do	e in the impact of

feb. 11. 2.

Dor, one; the king of the nations of Gilgal, one; 24 The king of Tirzah, one; all the kings thirty and one.

CHAPTER XIII. 1 The bounds of the land not yet conquered. 8
The inheritance of the two tribes and hulf.
14, 35 The Lord and his sacrifices are the inheritance of Levi. 15 The bounds of the inheritance of Beuben. 28 Balaam slain. 24
The bounds of the inheritance of Gad, 23
and of the half tribe of Manassch.

Now Joshua was old and strick-en in years; and the Lord said unto him, Thou art old and stricken

unto him, Thou art old and stricken in years, and there remaineth yet very much land \*to be possessed.

2 \*This is the land that yet remaineth: \*all the borders of the Philistines, and all \*Geshuri,

8 \*From Sihor, which is before Egypt, even unto the borders of Eksepter very burker of the programment stricks he convertigate.

gypt, even unto the borders of Earner northward, which is counted to the Canaanite: five lords of the Philistines; the Gazathites, and the Ashdothites, the Eshkalonites, the Gittites, and the Ekronites; also the Avites:

4 From the south, all the land of the Canaanites, and 8 Mearah that is beside the Sidonians, \*unto Aphek, to the borders of the Amorites:

5 And the land of the Giblites, and all Lebanon, toward the sunrising, from Baal-gad under mount Hermon unto the entering into Hamath.

unto the entering into Hamath.

6 All the inhabitants of the hill
country from Lebanon unto "Misrephoth-main, and all the Sidomians, them "will I drive out from
before the children of Israel: only divide thou it by lot unto the Israelites for an inheritance, as I have commanded thee.

7 Now therefore divide this land for an inheritance unto the nine tribes, and the half tribe of Manasseh.

8 With whom the Reubenites and the Gadites have received their inheritance, pwhich Moses gave them, beyond Jordan eastward, even as Moses the servant of the LORD gave them;

9 From Aroer, that is upon the bank of the river Arnon, and the city that is in the midst of the ri-ver, and all the plain of Medeba unto Dibon ;

10 And 'all the cities of Sihon king of the Amorites, which reigned in Heshbon, unto the border of the children of Ammon:

11 'And Gilead, and the border of the Geshurites and Maachathites, and all mount Hermon, and all Bashan

unto Salcah; 12 All the kingdom of Og in Ba-12 All the kingdom of Og in Bashan, which reigned in Ashtaroth and in Edrel, who remained of 'the remnant of the giants: "for these did Moses smite, and cast them out.

18 Nevertheless the children of Israel

expelled anot the Geshurites, nor the 23 The king of Dor in the coast of Maschathites: but the Geshurites and

Before CHRIST 1450, 2 Gen. 14. 1, 2. Is. 9, 1.

> 1445. 6 See ch. 14.

2 Heb. to Possess it, Dout, 31, 3, Judg. 3. 1. Joel 3, 4. 4 vor. 13. 2 R.m. 3. 3. 4 13. 37, 38. Jer. 2, 18, Judg. 3. 3. 1 Sam. 6. 4, 16. Zeph. 2. 5. 9 Deut. 2, 23,

3 Or, The cape. l ch. 19, 30, i See Judg. 1, 34, 11 Kin. 5, 18, Pa. 83, 7, Exek, 27, 9,

l ch. 12, 7, ™ ch. 11. 8.

" See ch. 23, 13. Judg. 2, 21, 23. ch, 14, 1, 2,

P Num. 32, 33, Dout. 3, 12. 13, ch, 22, 4,

9 ver. 16. Num.21,30.

7 Num. 21, 24, 25,

ch, 12, 5,

\* Deut, 3, 11. ch, 12. 4. " Num. 21, 24, 35.

CHRIST 1445. Num, 18, 20, 28, 24, ch. 14, 3, 4, F war. 23.

the Maachathites dwell among the Israelites until this day. 14 Only unto the tribe of Levi he gave none inheritance; the sacrifices of the Lord God of Israel made by fire are their inheritance, as he said

unto them. 15 ¶ And Moses gave unto the tribe of the children of Reuben inheritance

according to their families.

16 And their coast was "from A-6 ch, 12, 2, roer, that is on the bank of the river Arnon, and the city that is in the midst of the river, and all the plain

must of the river, and all the plan by Medeba; 17 Heshbon, and all her cities that are in the plain; Dibon, and 2 Ba-moth-baal, and Beth-baal-meon, 18 And Jahaza, and Kedemoth, and

Mephaath, 19 'And Kirjathaim, and 'Sibmah, and Zareth-shahar in the mount of

20 And Beth-peor, and \*\* Ashdoth-pisgah, and Beth-jeshimoth, 21 \*And all the cities of the plain,

and all the kingdom of Sihon king of the Amorites, which reigned in Heshbon, whom Moses smote with the princes of Midian, Evi, and Rekem, and Zur, and Hur, and Reba, which were dukes of Sihon, dwelling in the

country.

22 4 Balaam also the son of Beordountry.

22 7 Balaam also the son of Beordountry.

23 And the border of the children of Israel slay with the sword among them that were slain by them.

23 And the border of the children of Reuben was Jordan, and the border of the children of Reuben was Jordan, and the border this was the inherit-

der thereof. This was the inherit-ance of the children of Reuben after their families, the cities and the villages thereof.

24 And Moses gave inheritance un-to the tribe of Gad, even unto the children of Gad according to their families.

namines.
25 "And their coast was Jazer, and all the cities of Gilead, "and half the land of the children of Ammon, unto Aroer that is before "Rabbah; 26 And from Heshbon unto Ra-

math-mizpeh, and Betonim; and from Mahanaim unto the border of Debir;

27 And in the valley, PBcth-aram, and Beth-nimrah, and Succoth, and Zaphon, the rest of the kingdom of Sihon king of Heshbon, Jordan and his border, even unto the edge of the sea of Chinnereth on the other side Jordan castward.

28 This is the inheritance of the children of Gad after their families, the cities, and their villages,

29 ¶ And Moses gave inheritance unto the half tribe of Manasseh: and this was the possession of the half tribe of the children of Manasseh by their families.

80 And their coast was from Mahanaim, all Bashan, all the kingdom

of Og king of Bashan, and "all the towns of Jair, which are in Bashan, threescore cities:

81 And half Gilead, and Ashtaroth, and Edrei, cities of the kingdom of Og in Bashan, were pertain-ing unto the children of Machir the son of Manasseh, even to the one half of the "children of Machir by

their families. 32 These are the countries which Moses did distribute for inheritance

in the plains of Moab, on the other side Jordan, by Jericho, eastward. 33 "But unto the tribe of Levi Moses gave not any inheritance: the LORD God of Israel was their inheritance, sas he said unto them.

## CHAPTER XIV.

1 The nine tribes and a half are to have their inheritance by lot. 6 Caleb by privilege ob-taineth Hebron.

AND these are the countries which the children of Israel inherited in the land of Canaan, "which Eleazar the priest, and Joshua the son of Nun, and the heads of the fa-thers of the tribes of the children of Israel, distributed for inheritance to them.

2 bBy lot was their inheritance, as the LORD commanded by the hand of Moses, for the nine tribes, and for the half tribe.

8 For Moses had given the inheritance of two tribes and an half tribe on the other side Jordan: but unto the Levites he gave none inheritance

among them.

4 For dthe children of Joseph were two tribes, Manasseh and Ephraim: therefore they gave no part unto the Levites in the land, save cities to dwell in, with their suburbs for their cattle and for their substance.

5 'As the LORD commanded Moses, so the children of Israel did. and they divided the land.

Then the children of Judah o Tinent the chindren of Judan came unto Joshua in Gligal: and Caleb the son of Jephunneh the Kenezite said unto him, Thou kenezite said unto him, Thou land the LORD said unto Moses the man of God Num. 14. concerning me and thee in Kadeshbarnea.

7 Forty years old was I when Moses the servant of the LORD sent me from Kadesh-barnea to espy out the land; and I brought him word again as it was in mine heart.

8 Nevertheless kmy brethren that went up with me made the heart of the people melt: but I wholly followed the LORD my God.

9 And Moses sware on that day, saying, "Surely the land "whereon thy feet have trodden shall be thine inheritance, and thy children's for ever, because thou hast wholly followed the Lord my God.
10 And now, behold, the Lord hath

CHRIST 1445.

Num. 22, 41. 1 Chr. 2.23. t ch. 12. 4.

\* Fun. 32. 39, 40.

\* ver. 14. ch. 18. 7. \* Num. 18. 20. Dent. 10, 9, & 18, 1, 2,

cir. 1444.

Num. 34, 17, 18,

Num. 26, 55. & 33, 54, & 34, 13,

ch. 13. 8, 32. 33.

d Gen. 48. 5, 1 Chr. 5, 1, 2,

Num. 35, 2, ch. 21, 2,

24, 30. Deut. 1, 36,

<sup>3</sup> Num. 13. Num. 13. 6.

<sup>1</sup> Num. 13. 31, 32, Deut. 1, 28. l Num. 14.24. Deut. 1. 36,

 Num. 14. Num. 14. 23, 24, Deut. 1, 36, ch. 1, 3, " Ree Num. 13,

6 Num, 21. ver. 9. Num, 21. 30.

2 Or, The high places of Bual, and house of Baalnicon ; See Num., 32. 38. 4 Num. 21.

Num, 32, / Num., 32, 38, Deut. 3, 17, ch. 12, 3, 8 Or.

Springs of Pisgah, or, The hill. A Dont S 10 Num. 21. \* Num. 31. 8. l Num. 22. 5. 4 Or,

" Num. 32. 35. Num. 21. 26, 28, 29, with Dent. 2, 19. & Judg. 11. 13, 15, &c. 1. & 12. 26.

P Num. 32. 7 Gen. 33, 17. 1 Kin. 7. 46. 7 Num, 34,

The bord	lers of JOSH	JA, XV. the lot of	f Judah.
Betere CHRIST	kept me alive, as he said, these	that is before the going up to Adum-	Before CHRIST
cir. 1444.	forty and five years, even since the Long spake this word unto Moses,	mim, which is on the south side of the river: and the border passed to-	1444.
• Num. 14.	while the children of Israel 2 wan-	ward the waters of En-shemesh, and	
30. 1444.	dered in the wilderness: and now,	the goings out thereof were at "En-	1 2 Sam. 17.
# Heb.	lo, I am this day fourscore and five		17. 1 Kin. 1. 9.
toulked.  P See Dout.	years old.	8 And the border went up by the valley of the son of Hinnom unto	ch. 18, 16, 2 Kin. 23,
84. 7.	11 PAs yet I am as strong this day as I was in the day that Moses sent	the south side of the *Jebusite;	10. Jer. 19. 2.6.
	me: as my strength was then, even	the same is Jerusalem: and the	Judg. 1. 21.
V Deut, 31, 2,	so is my strength now, for war, both to go out, and to come in.	border went up to the top of the mountain that <i>listh</i> before the val-	# 19. 10.
	12 Now therefore give me this	lev of Hinnom westward, which is at	
	mountain, whereof the LORD spake	the end of the valley of the giants	l ch. 18, 16,
	in that day: for those heardest in	northward :	
Num. 18, 28, 33,	that day how 'the Anakims were there, and that the cities were great and fenced: 'if so be the LORD will	9 And the border was drawn from the top of the hill unto "the foun- tain of the water of Nephtoah, and	" ch. 18. 15.
Pa. 18, 32,	and fenced: "if so be the LORD will	tain of the water of Nephtoah, and	
34. & 60. 12. Rom. 8. 31.	be with me, then 'I shall be able to	went out to the cities of mount	
ch. 15, 14, Judg. 1. 20,	drive them out, as the Lord said. 18 And Joshua "blessed him, "and	Ephron; and the border was drawn to Baalah, which is 'Kirjath-jea-	*1 Chr. 13.6.
≈ ch. 22. 6.	gave unto Caleb the son of Jephun-	rim:	* Judg. 18.
	neh Hebron for an inheritance.	10 And the border compassed from	12,
# 15, 13, Judg. 1. 20. See ch. 21, 11, 12, 1 Chr. 6, 55,	14 Hebron therefore became the	Baalah westward unto mount Seir,	
11, 12,	inheritance of Caleb the son of Je- phunneh the Kenezite unto this day,	and passed along unto the side of mount Jearim, which is Chesalon, on the north side, and went down	
	because that he "wholly followed the	on the north side, and went down	
ch. 21. 12.	Lord God of Israel.	to Beth-snemesh, and passed on to	
ver. 8, 9. Gen. 23, 2.	15 And the name of Hebron before	PTimnsh: 11 And the border went out unto	P Gen. 38. 13.
ch. 15, 13,	was Kirjath-arba; which Arba was a great man among the Anakims.	the side of Ekron northward: and	Judg. 14. 1.
ch. 11. 23.	And the land had rest from war.	the border was drawn to Shicron,	V CD. 10. 10.
1	CHAPTER XV.	and passed along to mount Baslah,	
1	1 The horders of the lot of Judah. 18 Caldi's	and went out unto Jabneel; and the goings out of the border were at	
1	1 The borders of the lot of Judah. 18 Caleb's portion and conquest. 16 Olhniel, for his valour, hath Achesh, Caleb's daughler, to wife. 18 She obtaineth a blessing of her father. 21 The cities of Judah. 63 The Jebusites not conquered.	the sea.	
j	wife. 18 She obtaineth a blessing of her	12 And the west border was "to the	Ver. 47. Num. 34.
}	father, 21 The cities of Judah, 63 The Je-	great sea, and the coast thereof. This	6, 7.
1	THIS then was the lot of the	is the coast of the children of Ju- dah round about according to their	
i	Latribe of the children of Judah	families.	
Num. 34.3.	by their families; "even to the bor- der of Edom the bwilderness of Zin	13 ¶ And unto Caleb the son of	ch. 14. 13.
Num. 33.	southward was the uttermost part	Jephunneh he gave a part among the children of Judah, according to the commandment of the LORD	
1	of the south coast.	to the commandment of the Lord	
{	2 And their south border was from	to Joshua, even "the city of Arba	t ch. 14. 15.
Heb.	the shore of the salt sea, from the <sup>3</sup> bay that looketh southward:	the father of Anak, which oity is	2 Or, Kir- jath-arba.
tongne.	8 And it went out to the south side	Hebron. 14 And Caleb drove thence "the	Judg. 1. 10, 20.
Num. 34. 4.	o to 4 Maaleh-acrabbim, and passed	three sons of Anak, "Sheshai, and	10, 20. " Num. 13.
Or. The	along to Zin, and ascended up on	Animan, and Talmai, the children	22,
going up to Acrab- bim.	the south side unto Kadesh-barnea, and passed along to Hezron, and	of Anak.  15 And he went up thence to the	r ch. 10. 38.
	and passed along to Hezron, and went up to Adar, and fetched a	inhabitants of Debir: and the name	Judg. 1. 11.
	compass to Karkaa:	of Debir before was Kirjath-sepher.	
ĕNum.34.5.	4 From thence it passed 4 toward Azmon, and went out unto the river	16 ¶ And Caleb said, He that	'Judg. 1. 12.
	of Egypt; and the goings out of	smiteth Kirjath-sepher, and taketh it, to him will I give Achsah my	
	that coast were at the sea: this	daughter to wife.	
1	shall be your south coast.	17 And "Othniel the bson of Kenaz,	*Judg.1.13. & 3. 9.
1	5 And the east border was the salt	the brother of Caleb, took it: and he gave him Achsah his daughter	• Num. 32.
ł	sea, even unto the end of Jordan. And their border in the north quar-	to wife.	12. ch. 14. 6.
1	ter was from the bay of the sea at	18 And it came to pass, as she	*Judg. 1, 14,
ch. 18, 19.	the uttermost part of Jordan:	came unto him, that she moved him to ask of her father a field: and	}
- CH. 10, 13.	6 And the border went up to Beth- hogla, and passed along by the north	d she lighted off her ass; and Caleb	d See Gen.
1	of Beth-arabah; and the border went	said unto her. What wouldest thou?	24. 64. 1 Sam. 25.
/ ch. 18. 17.	up to the stone of Bohan the son of	19 Who answered, Give me a 'bless-	23.
	Reuben: 7 And the border went up toward	ing; for thou hast given me a south	*Gon. 38. 11.
eh. 7. 26.	Debir from the valley of Achor, and	land; give me also springs of water. And he gave her the upper springs,	!
	so northward, looking toward Gilgal,		

The citie	es of Judah. JOSHU	A, XVL The cities q	f Judah.
Befure	20 This is the inheritance of the	58 And 2 Janum, and Beth-tappuah,	Befere
OHBIST	tribe of the children of Judah ac- cording to their families.	and Aphekah, 54 And Humtah, and "Kirjath-arba,	OHRIST
	21 And the uttermost cities of the	which is Hebron, and Zior; nine	2 Or, Janus,
	tribe of the children of Judah toward	cities with their villages:	⇒ ver. 13. ch. 14. 15.
•	the coast of Edom southward were Kabzeel, and Eder, and Jagur,	55 Maon, Carmel, and Ziph, and Juttah,	
	22 And Kinan, and Dimonan, and	56 And Jezreel, and Jokdeam, and	1
	Adadah, 28 And Kedesh, and Hazor, and	Zanoah, 57 Cain, Gibeah, and Timnah; ten	
	Ithnan.	cities with their villages:	
	24 Ziph, and Telem, and Bealoth, 26 And Hazor, Hadattah, and Ke-	cities with their villages:  58 Halhul, Beth-zur, and Gedor,  59 And Moometh, and Beth anoth	
	rioth, and Hezron, which is Hazor,	59 And Maarath, and Beth-anoth, and Eltekon; six cities with their	
	26 Amam, and Shema, and Moladah,	villages:	
	27 And Hazar-gaddah, and Hesh- mon, and Beth-palet,	villages: 60 * Kirjath-baal, which is Kirjath- jearim, and Rabbah; two cities with	* ch. 18. 14.
	28 And Hazar-shual, and Beer-sheba,	their villages:	
	and Bizjothjah, 29 Baalah, and Iim, and Azem,	61 In the wilderness, Beth-arabah, Middin, and Secacah,	
	80 And Eltolad, and Chesil, and	62 And Nibshan, and the city of	
40	Hormah.	Salt, and En-gedi; six cities with	
f 1 Sam. 27.6.	81 And IZiklag, and Madmannah, and Sansannah,	their villages. 68 ¶ As for the Jebusites the in-	
	82 And Lebaoth, and Shilhim, and Ain, and Rimmon: all the cities	nantants of Jerusalem, the children	* See Judg.
	are twenty and nine, with their vil-	of Judah could not drive them out:    but the Jebusites dwell with the	1. 8, 21. 2 Sem. 5. 6.
	lages:	children of Judah at Jerusalem unto	PJudg. 1. 21.
9 Num, 13. 23.	83 And in the valley, Fishtaol, and Zoreah, and Ashnah,	this day. CHAPTER XVI.	
	84 And Zanoah, and En-gannim,	1 The general borders of the sons of Joseph.	
	Tappuah, and Enam,	1 The general borders of the sons of Joséph. 5 The border of the inheritance of Ephraim. 10 The Canaaniles not conquered.	
	85 Jarmuth, and Adullam, Socoh, and Azekah,	AND the lot of the children of	İ
	86 And Sharaim, and Adithaim, and	13. Joseph <sup>3</sup> fell from Jordan by	8 Heb.
2 Or, or.	Gederah, <sup>2</sup> and Gederothaim; four- teen cities with their villages:	Jericho, unto the water of Jericho on the east, to the wilderness that	
	87 Zenan, and Hadashah, and Mig-	goeth up from Jericho throughout	
4 2 Kin. 14.7.	dal-gad, 88 And Dilean, and Mizpeh, *and	mount Beth-el, 2 And goeth out from Beth-el to	
	Joktheel,	Luz, and passeth along unto the	a ch. 18. 13. Judg. 1. 26.
	89 Lachish, and Bozkath, and Eglon, 40 And Cabbon, and Lahmam, and	borders of Archi to Ataroth, 3 And goeth down westward to the	Valig. 2. 20.
	Kithlish,	coast of Japhleti, unto the coast	b ch. 18, 13,
	41 And Gederoth, Beth-dagon, and	of Beth-horon the nether, and to	2 Chr. 8. 5.
	Naamah, and Makkedah; sixteen cities with their villages:	Gezer: and the goings out thereof are at the sea.	*1 Kin. 9. 15. 1 Chr. 7, 28,
	42 Libnah, and Ether, and Ashan,	4 So the children of Joseph, Ma-	d ch. 17. 14.
	43 And Jiphtah, and Ashnah, and Nezib,	nasseh and Ephraim, took their in- heritance.	
	44 And Keilah, and Achzib, and	5 ¶ And the border of the children	
	Mareshah; nine cities with their villages:	of Ephraim according to their fami- lies was thus: even the border of	
	45 Ekron, with her towns and her	their inheritance on the east side	
	villages: 46 From Ekron even unto the sea,	was 'Ataroth-addar, funto Beth-ho- ron the upper;	f ch. 18, 13,
8 Hob, by the	all that lay 3 near Ashdod, with their	6 And the border went out toward	
place of.	villages:	the sea to Michmethan on the north	g ch, 17. 7.
	47 Ashdod with her towns and her villages, Gaza with her towns and	side; and the border went about east- ward unto Taanath-shiloh, and passed	
· ver. 4.	her villages, unto the river of Egypt,	by it on the east to Janohah;	
4 Num. 34. 6.	and *the great sea, and the border thereof:	7 And it went down from Janohah to Ataroth, *and to Naarath, and	1 Chr. 7.
	48 ¶ And in the mountains, Shamir,	came to Jericho, and went out at	28.
	and Jattir, and Socoh, 49 And Dannah, and Kirjath-san-	Jordan. 8 The border went out from Tan-	
	nah, which is Debir,	8 The border went out from Tap- puah westward unto the river Ka-	i ch. 17. 9.
	50 And Anab, and Eshtemoh, and	nah; and the goings out thereof were at the sca. This is the inheritance of	
d ch. 10. 41.	Anim, 51 And Goshen, and Holon, and	the tribe of the children of Ephraim	
& 11. 16.	Giloh; eleven cities with their vil-	by their families.  9 And the separate cities for the	4 ch. 17, 9,
	lages : 52 Arab, and Dumah, and Eshean,	children of Ephraim were among the	1
	<del></del> i	11	

Before CHRIST 1444. Judg. 1. 29. See I Kin. 9. 16.

Gen.41, 51. & 46, 20. & 48, 18.

Num, 26,

29. \$ 32, 39, 40. 1 Chr. 7. 11.

\* Dout. 3, 15. d Num. 26. 29,—32.

'1 Chr. 7. 18.

2 Num. 26. 30, Jeaner. f Num. 26.

# Num. 26.

A Num. 26. 33, & 27, 1. & 36, 2.

¢ch. 1€. 1.

k Num. 27.

l ch. 16. 6.

" ch. 16. 6.

3 Or, brook of reads.

o ch. 16. 9.

inheritance of the children of Manasseh, all the cities with their vil-

10 And they drave not out the Canaanites that dwelt in Gezer: but the Canaanites dwell among the E-phraimites unto this day, and serve under tribute.

CHAPTER XVII.

1 The lot of Manasch. 7 His coast. 12 The Canaanties not driven out. 14 The children of Joseph obtain another lot.

THERE was also a lot for the tribe of Manasseh; for he was the "firstborn of Joseph; to wit, for Machir the firstborn of Manasseh, the father of Gilead: because he was a man of war, therefore he had Gilead and Bashan.

2 There was also a lot for 4 the 2 There was also a tot for enter rest of the children of Manasseh by their families; "for the children of Ablezer, and for the children of As-riel, and for the children of As-riel, and for the children of Shechem, and for the children of Hepher, and for the children of Shemida: these were the male children of Manassch the son of Joseph by their families.

3 ¶ But Zelophehad, the son of Hepher, the son of Gilead, the son of Maclir, the son of Manasseh, had no sons, but daughters: and these are the names of his daughters, Mahlah, and Noah, Hoglah, Milcah, and Tirzah.

4 And they came near before 'Elcazar the priest, and before Joshua the son of Nun, and before the princes, saying, The Lord commanded Moses to give us an inheritance among our brethren. Therefore according to the commandment of the Lord he gave them an inheritance among the brethren of their father.

5 And there fell ten portions to Manasseh, beside the land of Gilead and Bashan, which were on the other side Jordan:

6 Because the daughters of Manasseh had an inheritance among his sons: and the rest of Manasseh's sons had the land of Gilcad.

7 ¶ And the coast of Manasseh was from Asher to Michmethah, that lieth before Shechem; and the border went along on the right hand unto the inhabitants of En-tappuah.

8 Now Manasseh had the land of Tappuah: but "Tappuah on the border of Manasseh belonged to the m ch. 10. 8. children of Ephraim;

9 And the coast descended "unto the "river Kanah, southward of the river: "these cities of Ephraim are among the cities of Manasseh: the coast of Manasseh also was on the north side of the river, and the outgoings of it were at the sea:

10 Southward it was Ephraim's, and northward it was Manasseh's, and the sea is his horder; and they met together in Asher on the north, and in Issachar on the east.

11 PAnd Manasseh had in Issachar and in Asher Both-shean and her towns, and Ibleam and her towns. and the inhabitants of Dor and her towns, and the inhabitants of En-dor and her towns, and the inhabitants of Taanach and her towns, and the inhabitants of Megiddo and her towns, even three countries.

12 Yet "the children of Manasseh could not drive out the inhabitants of those cities; but the Canaanites would dwell in that land.

18 Yet it came to pass, when the children of Israel were waxen strong, that they put the Canaanites to tribute; but did not utterly drive them out.

them out.

14 'And the children of Joseph spake unto Joshua, saying, Why hast thou given me but "one lot and one portion to inherit, seeing I am "a great people, foresmuch as the Lord the burged we believe the lorger of the lo hath blessed me hitherto?

15 And Joshua answered them, If thou be a great people, then get thee up to the wood country, and cut down for thyself there in the land of the Perizzites and of the 2 giants, if mount Ephraim be too narrow for thee.

16 And the children of Joseph said, The hill is not enough for us: and all the Canaanites that dwell in the land of the valley have chariots of iron, both they who are of Beth-shean and her towns, and they who are of the valley of Jezreel.

17 And Joshua spake unto the house of Joseph, even to Ephraim and to Manasseh, saying, Thou art a great people, and hast great power: thou shalt not have one lot only

18 But the mountain shall be thine: for it is a wood, and thou shalt cut it down: and the outgoings of it shall be thine: for thou shalt drive out the Canaanites, "though they have iron chariots, and though they be strong.

CHAPTER XVIII.

1 The talernacle is set up at Shiloh. 2 The remainder of the land is described, and dirided tuto seven parts. 10 Joshua divideth it by lot. 11 The lot and border of Benjamin. 21 Their cities.

AND the whole congregation of the children of Israel assembled together at Shiloh, and best up the tabernacle of the congregation there. And the land was subdued before them.

2 And there remained among the children of Israel seven tribes, which had not yet received their inheritance.

3 And Joshua said unto the children of Israel, 'How long are ye slack to go to possess the land, which the Lord God of your fathers hath given you?

4 Give out from among you three men

CHRIST 1444.

2 1 Chr. 7. 7 1 Sam. 31.

10. 1 Kin. 4, 12,

\* Judg. 1.27,

rch. 16, 10,

t ch. 16, 4, "Gen. 48.32.

Gen. 48.19. Num. 26. 34, 37.

2 Or. Rophaims, Gen. 14. 5. & 15. 20.

Judg. 1. 19. & 1. 3.

ch. 19, 18, 1 Kin, 4, 12,

a Deut. 20. 1.

\* ch. 19. 51. & 21. 2. & 22. 9. Jer. 7. 12. 6 Judg. 18. 31. 1 Fam. 1.3, 24, & 4.3, 4.

\* Judg. 18. 9.

The lot of		A, XIX. The lot	of Simeon.
Before OHRIST 1444.	for each tribe: and I will send them, and they shall rise, and go through the land, and describe it according to the inheritance of them; and they	16 And the border came down the end of the mountain that lies	Defere
	to the inheritance of them; and they	before the valley of the son of His nom, and which is in the valley	OF 18.0
	5 And they shall divide it into seven	the giants on the north, and descended to the valley of Hinnom, to the	d- 1e
fch. 15. 1. ch. 16. 1, 4.	parts: "Judah shall abide in their coast on the south, and "the house	side of Jebusi on the south, and d scended to En-rogel,	8- F ch. 15, 7.
···· 1412, II	of Joseph shall abide in their coasts on the north,	17 And was drawn from the nort	h,
	6 Ye shall therefore describe the	and went forth to En-shemesh, ar went forth toward Geliloth, which	is
/ ver. 10.	land into seven parts, and bring the description hither to me, fthat I	over against the going up of Adun mim, and descended to the stor	1- 16 fch. 15. 6.
ch. 14, 2,	may cast lots for you here before the Lord our God.	of Bohan the son of Reuben, 18 And passed along toward the sid	. 1
¢ ch. 13, 33.	7 But the Levites have no part	over against "2 Arabah northwar	1 reh. 15. 6.
<sup>A</sup> ch. 13. 8.	among you; for the priesthood of the Lord is their inheritance: hand	and went down unto Arabah:  19 And the border passed along the side of Beth-hoglah northward	2 Or, The plain.
	Gad, and Reuben, and half the tribe of Manasseh, have received their in-	and the outgoings of the border we	re l
	heritance beyond Jordan on the east, which Moses the servant of the Lord	at the north sbay of the salt sea the south end of Jordan: this wo	t 3 Heb.
	gave them.	the south coast.	ł
	8 ¶ And the men arose, and went away: and Joshua charged them that went to describe the land, saying, Go	20 And Jordan was the border it on the east side. This was the	16
	went to describe the land, saying, Go and walk through the land, and de-	inheritance of the children of Be jamin, by the coasts thereof rour	
	scribe it, and come again to me, that I may here cast lots for you before	about, according to their families. 21 Now the cities of the tribe	of
	the Lord in Shiloh.	the children of Benjamin accor- ing to their families were Jerich	d-
	9 And the men went and passed through the land, and described it	and Beth-hoglah, and the valley	of
	by cities into seven parts in a book, and came again to Joshua to the	Keziz, 22 And Beth-arabah, and Zemarai	n,
	host at Shiloh. 10 ¶ And Joshua cast lots for them	and Beth-cl, 23 And Avim, and Parah, ar	nd
	in Shiloh before the Lord: and there Joshua divided the land unto the	Ophrah, 24 And Chephar-haammonai, ar	1
	children of Israel according to their	Ophni, and Gaba; twelve cities wi	ib
	divisions.  11 ¶ And the lot of the tribe of the	their villages: 25 Gibeon, and Ramah, and Beerot	b,
	children of Benjamin came up ac- cording to their families: and the	26 And Mizpeh, and Chephirah, ar Mozah,	id
	cording to their families: and the coast of their lot came forth between the children of Judah and the chil-	27 And Rekem, and Irpeel, and T	i
	dren of Joseph.	28 And Zelah, Eleph, and Jebu	i, ch. 15, 8,
ch. 16. 1.	12 And their border on the north side was from Jordan; and the bor-	28 And Zelah, Eleph, and Jebus which is Jerusalen, Gibeath, an Kirjath; fourteen cities with the villages. This is the inheritance	ir
	the north side, and went up through	the children of Benjamin according	of i
	the mountains westward; and the goings out thereof were at the wil-	to their families.	
	derness of Beth-aven.	CHAPTER XIX.  1 The lot of Sincon, 10 of Zebulun, 17 of 1	8-
	18 And the border went over from thence toward Luz, to the side of	1 The lot of Simeon, 10 of Zebulun, 17 of I suchar, 24 of Asher, 32 of Naphtali, 40 Dan, 49 The children of Israel give an i heritance to Joshua.	n-
Judg. 1, 23.	Luz, *which is Beth-el, southward; and the border descended to Ata-	AND the second lot came for	
l ch. 16, 3.	roth-adar, near the hill that lieth on the south side of the nether	A to Simeon, even for the tri	ng l
	Both-horon. 14 And the border was drawn thence,	to their families: and their inheriance was within the inheritance	t- rer. a
	and compassed the corner of the sea	the children of Judah.	
	southward, from the hill that lieth before Beth-horon southward; and the goings out thereof were at "Kir-	2 And they had in their inher ance Beer-sheba, and Sheba, ar	
<sup>m</sup> Ses ch. 15. 9.	jath-baal, which is Kirjath-jearim, a	Moladah,   3 And Hazar-shual, and Balah, ar	nd
	city of the children of Judah: this was the west quarter.	Azem, 4 And Eltolad, and Bethul, and Ho	į
	15 And the south quarter was from the end of Kirjath-jearim, and the	mah.	
	border went out on the west, and went out to "the well of waters of	5 And Ziklag, and Beth-marcabot and Hazar-susah,	1
h ch. 15. 9.	went out to "the well of waters of Nephtoah:	6 And Beth-lebaoth, and Sharuhe thirteen cities and their villages:	n;

The lots	of Zebulun, Issachar, JOSHU.	A, XIX. Asher, Naphtali, as	nd Dan.
Before CHRIST 1444.	7 Ain, Remmon, and Ether, and Ashan; four cities and their villages: 8 And all the villages that were round about these cities to Baalath-	27 And turneth toward the sun- rising to Beth-dagon, and reach- eth to Zebulun, and to the valley of Jiphthah-el toward the north	Before CHRIST 1444.
	beer, Ramath of the south. This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Simeon according to their families.	side of Beth-emek, and Netel, and goeth out to Cabul on the left hand, 28 And Hebron, and Rehob, and	,
	9 Out of the portion of the children of Judah was the inheritance of the children of Simeon: for the part of	Hammon, and Kanah, feven unto great Zidon; 29 And then the coast turneth to	f ch. 11. 8. Judg. 1. 31.
* ver, 1.	the children of Judah was too much for them: "therefore the children of Simeon had their inheritance within the inheritance of them.	Ramah, and to the strong city Tyre; and the coast turneth to Hosah; and the outgoings thereof are at the sea from the coast to	<sup>2</sup> Heb. Tsor, <sup>2</sup> Sam. 5, 11. <sup>9</sup> Gen. 38, 5.
	10 ¶ And the third lot came up for the children of Zebulun according to their families: and the border of their inheritance was unto Sarid:	Achzib: 30 Ummah also, and Aphek, and Rehob: twenty and two cities with their villages.	Judg. 1, 31, Mic. 1, 14,
4 Gen. 49.	11 And their border went up toward the sea, and Maralah, and reached to Dabbasheth, and reached to the river	81 This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Asher according to their families, these cities	
• ch, 12, 22,	that is 'before Jokneam; 12 And turned from Sarid eastward toward the sunrising unto the bor- der of Chisloth-tabor, and then goeth out to Daberath, and goeth up to Japhia,	with their villages. 32 ¶ The sixth lot came out to the children of Naphtali, even for the children of Naphtali according to their families. 38 And their coast was from Ho-	
	13 And from thence passeth on along on the east to Gittah-hepher, to Ittah- kazin, and goeth out to Remmon-	leph, from Allon to Zaanannim, and Adami, Nekeb, and Jabneel, unto Lakum; and the outgoings thereof	
2 Or, which is drawn.	<sup>2</sup> methoar to Neah; 14 And the border compasseth it on the north side to Hannathon; and the outgoings thereof are in the valley of Jiphthah-el; 15 And Kattath, and Nahallal, and Shimron, and Idalah, and Beth-	were at Jordan: 84 And then the coast turneth west- ward to Aznoth-tabor, and goeth out from thence to Hukkok, and reach- eth to Zebulum on the south side, and reacheth to Asher on the west	h Deut, 33. 23.
	and snimron, and idam, and Beth- lehem: twelve cities with their vil- lages.  16 This is the inheritance of the children of Zebulun according to	side, and to Judah upon Jordan to- ward the sunrising.  85 And the fenced cities are Zid- dim, Zer, and Hammath, Rakkath, and Chinnereth,	
	their families, these cities with their villages.  17 ¶ And the fourth lot came out to	36 And Adamah, and Ramah, and Hazor, 87 And Kedesh, and Edrei, and En-	
	Issachar, for the children of Issachar according to their families.  18 And their border was toward Jezreel, and Chesulloth, and Shunem, 10 And Honbart and Shihar and	hazor, 88 And Iron, and Migdal-el, Ho- rem, and Beth-anath, and Beth- shemesh; nineteen cities with their	
	19 And Haphraim, and Shihon, and Anaharath, 20 And Rabbith, and Kishion, and Abez,	villages. 39 This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Naphtali according to their families, the cities	
	21 And Remeth, and En-gannim, and En-haddah, and Beth-pazzez ; 22 And the coast reacheth to Tabor, and Shahazimah, and Beth-shemesh;	and their villages.  40 ¶ And the seventh lot came out for the tribe of the children of Dan according to their families.	
	and the outgoings of their border were at Jordan: sixteen cities with their villages. 23 This is the inheritance of the	41 And the coast of their inheritance was Zorah, and Eshtaol, and Ir-shemesh, 42 And 'Shaalabbin, and Ajalon,	i Judg. 1. 35.
	tribe of the children of Issachar according to their families, the cities and their villages.	and Jethlah, 48 And Elon, and Thimnathah, and Ekron,	
	24 ¶ And the fifth lot came out for the tribe of the children of Asher according to their families. 25 And their border was Helkath,	44 And Eltekeh, and Gibbethon, and Baalath, 45 And Jehud, and Bene-berak, and Gath-rimmon.	
	and Hali, and Beten, and Achshaph, 26 And Alammelech, and Amad, and Misheal; and reacheth to Car- mel westward, and to Shihor-lib-	46 And Me-jarkon, and Rakkon, with the border * before * Japho. 47 And * the coast of the children of Dan went out <i>too little</i> for them: there-	2 See
	nath;	fore the children of Dan went up to	Juag. 18.

Before ORRIST 1444.  dight against Leshem, and took it, and of Gad, and Golan in Bashan out smote it with the edge of the sword, of the tribe of Manasseh.  CHRIST 1444.  3445.  3446.	
and possessed it, and dwelt therein, 9 "These were the cities appointed 1444.	, T
Judg. 18.   and called Leshem, 'Dan, after the   for all the children of Israel, and for   tel. 21, 2	7.
name of Dan their father. the stranger that sojourneth among "Kum. 8 48 This is the inheritance of the them, that whosever killeth any	5.
tribe of the children of Dan accord- person at unawares might flee thi-	
ing to their families, these cities with ther, and not die by the hand of their villages. the avenger of blood, "until he stood "ver. 4.	
49 7 When they had made an end   before the congregation.	
by their coasts the children of Israel CHAPTER XXI.	
gave an inheritance to Joshua the Leight and Jorty cities given by lot, out of the	
1 bil According to the Word of the langto his enemies.	
LORD they gave him the city which THEN came near the heads of the heads of the heads of the heads of the levites unto Ele-	
"1 Chr. 7.24. mount Ephraim: and he built the azar the priest, and unto Joshua the 17.4.	••
city, and dwelt therein.   son of Nun, and unto the heads of	
Num. 3i.   which Eleazar the priest, and Joshua   dren of Israel:	
17. ch. 14. 1. the son of Nun, and the heads of the fathers of the tribes of the children 5Shiloh in the land of Canaan, say-	
of Israel divided for an inheritance ing "The Lord commanded by the i"Num. 35	-
Pch. 18. 1, by lot P in Shiloh before the LORD, hand of Moses to give us cities to at the door of the tabernacle of the dwell in, with the suburbs thereof	
congregation. So they made an end for our cattle.	
of dividing the country.  8 And the children of Israel gave unto the Levites out of their inherit-	
1 God commandeth, 7 and the children of Israel ance, at the commandment of the	
appoint the six cities of refuge.  LORD, these cities and their suburbs.  4 And the lot came out for the fami-	
lies of the Kohathites: and d the chil-   d ver. 8, 1	o.
2 Speak to the children of Israel, dren of Aaron the priest, which were sping, "Appoint out for you cities of the Levites, "had by lot out of the sping," and the sping, "Appoint out for you cities of the Levites, "had by lot out of the sping," and the sping, "Appoint out for you cities of the Levites, "had by lot out of the sping," and the sping, "Appoint out for you cities of the Levites, "had by lot out of the sping," and the sping, "Appoint out for you cities of the Levites, "had by lot out of the sping," and the sping, "Appoint out for you cities of the Levites, "had by lot out of the sping," and the sping, "Appoint out for you cities of the Levites, "had by lot out of the sping," and "had by lot out of the sping," are sping, "had by lot out of the sping," and "had by lot out of the sping," and "had by lot out of the sping," and "had by lot out of the sping," and "had by lot out of the sping," and "had by lot out of the sping," and "had by lot out of the sping," and "had by lot out of the sping," and "had by lot out of the sping," and "had by lot	24.
Num 35.6 of refuge, whereof I spake unto you tribe of Judah, and out of the tribe	
Deut. 19. by the hand of Moses: of Simeon, and out of the tribe of Benjamin, thirteen cities.	
person unawares and unwittingly may   5 And the rest of the children of two. 20.	kc.
flee thither: and they shall be your Kohath had by lot out of the families of the tribe of Ephraim, and out of	
4 And when he that doth flee unto the tribe of Dan, and out of the half	
one of those cities shall stand at the tribe of Manasseh, ten cities.  one of those cities shall stand at the tribe of Manasseh, ten cities.  one of those cities shall stand at the tribe of Manasseh, ten cities.  one of those cities shall stand at the tribe of Manasseh, ten cities.	tc.
shall declare his cause in the ears of by lot out of the families of the tribe	
take him into the city unto them, Asher, and out of the tribe of Naph-	
and give him a place, that he may tall, and out of the hair tribe of Ma-	
*Num. 35.   5 And if the avenger of blood pur-   7 The children of Merari by their   4 ver. 34.	åc.
sue after him, then they shall not families had out of the tribe of Reu- deliver the slayer up into his hand; ben, and out of the tribe of Gad, and	
because he smote his neighbour un- out of the tribe of Zebulun, twelve	
wittingly, and hated him not before- time.  8 'And the children of Israel gave   iver. 3.	
6 And he shall dwell in that city, by lot unto the Levites these cities	
	. 2.
death of the high priest that shall be 9 ¶ And they gave out of the tribe	
in those days: then shall the slaver of the children of Judah, and out of return, and come unto his own city, the tribe of the children of Simeon,	
2 Heb. and unto his own house, unto the these cities which are here 2 men- 2 Heb.	
ch. 21. 32. 7 ¶ And they 2 appointed Kedesh 10 Which the children of Aaron, I ver. 4.	
76. 21. 21.   In Galilee in mount Naphtali, and   being of the families of the Kohath- 1 ch. 21. 21.   Shechem in mount Ephraim, and   ites, who were of the children of Lovi,   55.	6.
2 Chr. 10.1.   Kirioth arm which is Hebron in had for their's was the first lot.   3 Or, Kn	r- kt.
ce. 14.15. Athe mountain of Judah. 11 "And they gave them the city Gen. 23 Aug. 11. The mountain of Judah.	
Deut. 4.43. Jericho eastward, they assigned Be- city is Hebron, in the hill country	
1 Chr. 6, 78, and of the tribe of Bowhon and wound about it	. 39.
*eh. 21. 38. Out of the tribe of Redner, and round about the like city, and the res. 12 But the fields of the city, and the	. 56.

Cities gi	ven to the Levites. JOSHUA	, XXII. The two tribes and half	return,
Before CHRIST	villages thereof, gave they to Caleb the son of Jophunneh for his pos-	according to their families were thir- teen cities with their suburbs.	Before CHRIST 1444.
1444. 11 Chr. 6.	session.  18 ¶ Thus q they gave to the chil-	84 ¶ And unto the families of the children of Merari, the rest of the Levites, out of the tribe of Zebulun,	
57, ac.	dren of Aaron the priest Hebron with her suburbs, to be a city of re-	Levites, out of the tribe of Zebulun,	l ver. 7. See 1 Chr. 6. 77.
& 20. 7.	fuge for the slayer; and Libnah with	Jokneam with her suburbs, and Kar- tah with her suburbs,	
ch. 15. 42.	ner suburds,	85 Dimnah with her suburbs, Naha-	
ch. 15, 48.	14 And Jattir with her suburbs, "and Eshtemoa with her suburbs,	lal with her suburbs; four cities.  36 And out of the tribe of Reuben,	
# 1 Chr. 6.	15 And "Holon with her suburbs,	"Bezer with her suburbs, and Jaha-	m ch. 90. 8.
58, Hilen, ch. 15. 51.	and Debir with her suburbs, 16 And Ain with her suburbs, and	zah with her suburbs, 87 Kedemoth with her suburbs, and	
* ch. 15, 49. * 1 Chr. 6.	Juttah with her suburbs, and Beth-	Mephaath with her suburbs; four	
59, Askan, ch. 15, 42.	shemesh with her suburbs; nine cities out of those two tribes.	cities. 88 And out of the tribe of Gad.	
eh. 15, 55. ch. 15, 10,	17 And out of the tribe of Benjamin,	Ramoth in Gilead with her suburbs,	" ch. 20. 8.
ch. 18. 25.	Gibeon with her suburbs, Geba with	to be a city of refuge for the slayer;	
d ch. 18. 24, Gaba.	her suburbs, 18 Anathoth with her suburbs, and	and Mahanaim with her suburbs, 39 Heshbon with her suburbs, Jazer	
1 Chr. 6. 60, Alemeth.	Almon with her suburbs; four cities.	with her suburbs; four cities in all.	
	19 All the citics of the children of Aaron, the priests, were thirteen cities	40 So all the cities for the children of Merari by their families, which were	
	with their suburbs.	remaining of the families of the Le-	
/ ver. 5. 1 Chr. 6. 66.	20 ¶/And the families of the children of Kohath, the Levites which	vites, were by their lot twelve cities. 41 °All the cities of the Lovites	° Num. 35. 7.
	remained of the children of Kohath,	within the possession of the children	
	out of the tribe of Ephraim.	of Israel <i>were</i> forty and eight cities with their suburbs.	
¢ ch. 20. 7.	21 For they gave them Shechem with her suburbs in mount Ephraim,	42 These cities were every one with	
	to be a city of refuge for the slayer;	their suburbs round about them: thus were all these cities.	
	and Gezer with her suburbs,	43 ¶ And the Lord gave unto Israel	
	22 And Kibzaim with her suburbs, and Beth-horon with her suburbs;	pall the land which he sware to give unto their fathers; and they pos-	PGen. 13.15. & 1 . 18. & 26. 3.
	four cities.	sessed it, and dwelt therein.	& 28, 4, 13,
	23 And out of the tribe of Dan, Eltekeh with her suburbs, Gibbethon	44 And the Lord gave them rest round about, according to all that he	g ch. 11, 23, & 22, 4,
	with her suburbs,	sware unto their fathers: and "there	7 Deut. 7.24.
	24 Aijalon with her suburbs, Gath- rimmon with her suburbs; four cities.	stood not a man of all their enemies before them; the Lord delivered all	
	25 And out of the half tribe of Manassch, Tanach with her suburbs,	their enemics into their hand.	'ch. 23, 14.
	and Gath-rimmon with her suburbs;	45 There failed not ought of any good thing which the Lord had	CII. 25, 12,
	two cities.	spoken unto the house of Israel; all	
	26 All the cities were ten with their suburbs for the families of the chil-	came to pass.	
4 ver. 6.	dren of Kohath that remained.	CHAPTER XXII.  1 The two tribes and half with a blessing are	
1 Chr. 6.71.	27 ¶ And unto the children of Ger- shon, of the families of the Levites,	1 The two tribes and half with a blessing are sent home. 10 They build the altar of testi- mony in their journey. 11 The Israelites are offended thereat. 21 They give them good	
eh. 20. 8.	out of the other half tribe of Ma- nasseh they gave Golan in Bashan	offended thereat. 21 They give them good satisfaction	
· en. 20. o.	with her suburbs, to be a city of re-	THEN Joshua called the Reuben-	
	fuge for the slayer; and Beesh-terah with her suburbs; two cities.	L ites, and the Gadites, and the half tribe of Manasseh,	
	28 And out of the tribe of Issachar,	2 And said unto them, Ye have kept	
į	Kishon with her suburbs, Dabareh	"all that Moses the servant of the	° Num. 32.
	with her suburbs, 29 Jarmuth with her suburbs, En-	LORD commanded you, band have obeyed my voice in all that I com-	Dout. 3. 18.
	gannim with her suburbs; four	manded you:	V.II. 2. 2. 0, 2. 1
	cities. 30 And out of the tribe of Asher,	3 Ye have not left your brethren these many days unto this day, but	
	Mishal with her suburbs, Abdon with	have kept the charge of the com-	
	her suburbs, 31 Helkath with her suburbs, and	mandment of the Lord your God.  4 And now the Lord your God hath	
	Rehob with her suburbs; four cities.	given rest unto your brethren, as he promised them: therefore now return	
4 ch. 20. 7.	32 And out of the tribe of Naphtali, *Kedesh in Galilee with her suburbs,	ye, and get you unto your tents, and	
-	to be a city of refuge for the slayer;	unto the land of your possession, which Moses the servant of the	Num. 32.
	and Hammoth-dor with her suburbs, and Kartan with her suburbs; three	LORD gave you on the other side	33. Deut. 29, 8. ch. 13, 8,
	cities.	Jordan.	3 Dans C & I
	83 All the cities of the Gershonites	5 But 4 take diligent heed to do the	17. & 11. 22.

build the	altar of testimony, JOSHUA	A, XXII. and justify their	conduct.
Before CHRIST 1444.	commandment and the law, which Moses the servant of the Lord	Gilead, and they spake with them, saying,	Before CHRIST 1444.
Dout. 10.	charged you, 'to love the LORD your God, and to walk in all his ways,	16 Thus saith the whole congrega- tion of the Lord, What trespass is	1999.
19,	and to keep his commandments, and	this that we have committed against	1
	to cleave unto him, and to serve	the God of Israel, to turn away this day from following the Lord, in that	}
	him with all your heart and with all your soul.	ve have builded you an alter that	P See Lev.
/ Gen. 47. 7.	6 So Joshua blessed them, and	ye have builded you an altar, that ye might rebel this day against the	17. 8, 9. Deut. 12.
Ex. 89, 43, ch. 14, 18,	sent them away: and they went unto	LORD?	13, 14.
2 Sam. 6.18. Luke 24.50.	their tents. 7 ¶ Now to the one half of the tribe	17 Is the iniquity of Peor too little for us, from which we are not	Num. 25.
	of Manasseh Moses had given posses-	cleansed until this day, although	Deut. 4, 3.
# ch. 17. 5.	sion in Bashan: but unto the other	there was a plague in the congre-	1
	half thereof gave Joshua among their brethren on this side Jordan west-	gation of the Lord, 18 But that ye must turn away this	
	ward. And when Joshua sent them	day from following the Lord? and it	
	away also unto their tents, then he	will be, seeing ye rebel to day against	' Num. 16.
	8 And he spake unto them, say-	the Lord, that to morrow he will be wroth with the whole congregation of	22,
	ing, Return with much riches unto	Israel.	
	your tents, and with very much cat-	19 Notwithstanding, if the land of	
	tle, with silver, and with gold, and with brass, and with iron, and with	your possession be unclean, then pass ye over unto the land of the	
A Num. 31. 27.	very much raiment: A divide the	pass ye over unto the land of the possession of the Lord, wherein	* ch. 18, 1.
1 Sam, 30.	spoil of your enemies with your bre- thren.	the Lord's tabernacle dwelleth, and take possession among us: but re-	
n,	9 ¶ And the children of Reuben	bel not against the Lord, nor rebel	
	and the children of Gad and the	against us, in building you an altar	
	half tribe of Manasseh returned, and departed from the children of Is-	beside the altar of the Lord our God.	
	rael out of Shiloh, which is in the	20 Did not Achan the son of Ze-	t ch. 7, 1, 5.
' Num. 32. 1, 26, 20,	land of Canaan, to go unto the country of Gilead, to the land of	rah commit a trespass in the ac- cursed thing, and wrath fell on all	
	their possession, whereof they were	the congregation of Israel? and that	
	possessed, according to the word of	man perished not alone in his ini-	
	the Lord by the hand of Moses,	quity. 21 Then the children of Reuben	
	10 T And when they came unto the borders of Jordan, that are in the land of Canaan, the children of	and the children of Gad and the nair	
	the land of Canaan, the children of	tribe of Manasseh answered, and said unto the heads of the thousands of	1
	Reuben and the children of Gad and the half tribe of Manasseh built	Israel,	
	there an altar by Jordan, a great	22 The LORD "God of gods, the LORD	* Deut. 10. 17.
	altar to see to. 11 ¶ And the children of Israel	God of gods, he "knoweth, and Israel he shall know; if it be in rebellion,	* 1 Kin. 8.
Dout. 13.	heard say, Behold, the children of	or if in transgression against the	39. Job 10. 7.
Judg.20,12.	Reuben and the children of Gad	Lord, (save us not this day,)	& 23, 10. Ps. 44, 21,
	and the half tribe of Manasseh have built an altar over against the land	23 That we have built us an altar to turn from following the LORD,	<b>★ 139. 1. 2.</b>
	of Canaan, in the borders of Jor-	or if to offer thereon burnt offering	Jer. 12. 3. 2 Сот. 11. 11, 31.
	dan, at the passage of the children	or meat offering, or if to offer peace	22, 52.
	of Israel. 12 And when the children of Israel	offerings thereon, let the Lord him- self require it;	Deut. 18.
l Judg. 20, 1.	heard of it, the whole congregation	24 And if we have not rather done	19. 1 Sam. 20.
	of the children of Israel gathered themselves together at Shiloh, to go	it for fear of this thing, saying, <sup>2</sup> In time to come your children might	16.
	up to war against them.	speak unto our children, saying, What	2 Heb. To morrow.
m Deut, 13,	13 And the children of Israel m sent	have ye to do with the LORD God of	
14. Judg. 20. 12.	unto the children of Reuben, and to the children of Gad, and to the half	Israel? 25 For the Lord hath made Jor-	
	tribe of Manasseh, into the land of Gilead, "Phinehas the son of Eleazar	dan a border between us and you,	
Ex. 6, 25, Num. 25, 7,	Gilead, "Phinehas the son of Eleazar the priest,	ye children of Reuben and children of Gad; ye have no part in the	1
	14 And with him ten princes, of	Lord: so shall your children make	1
2 Heb. house of the	each 2 chief house a prince through-	our children cease from fearing the	
of the futher.	out all the tribes of Israel; and cach one was an head of the house	LORD. 26 Therefore we said, Let us now	1
° Num. 1. 4.	of their fathers among the thou-	prepare to build us an altar, not for	94
	sands of Israel.	burnt offering, nor for sacrifice: 27 But that it may be a witness be-	ver. 34. Gen. 31. 48.
	15 ¶ And they came unto the children of Reuben, and to the	tween us, and you, and our generations	ch. 21. 27. Deut. 12.
	children of Gad, and to the half	after us, that we might do the service	5, 6, 11, 12, 17, 18, 26,
	bride of Manassen, unto the land of	of the Lord before him with our burnt	27.

Before CHRIST 1444.

<sup>5</sup> Deut. 12.

2 Hob. (t sons good in their eyes.

Lev. 26. 11, 12. 2 Chr. 15. 2.

8 Hob. then.

offerings, and with our sacrifices, and with our peace offerings; that your children may not say to our children in time to come, Ye have no part in the LORD.

28 Therefore said we, that it shall be, when they should so say to us or to our generations in time to us or to our generations in time to come, that we may say again, Be-hold the pattern of the altar of the Loan, which our fathers made, not for burnt offerings, nor for sa-crifices; but it is a witness between

us and you.
29 God forbid that we should rebel against the LORD, and turn this day from following the LORD, b to build an altar for burnt offerings, for meat offerings, or for sacrifices, beside the altar of the Lord our God that is before his tabernacle.

30 ¶ And when Phinehas the priest, and the princes of the congregation and heads of the thousands of Israel which were with him, heard the words that the children of Reuben and the children of Gad and the children of Manassch spake. 2it pleas-

ed them.

31 And Phinehas the son of Eleazar the priest said unto the children of Reuben, and to the children of Gad, and to the children of Manassch, This day we perceive that the Lord is among us, because ye have not committed this trespass against the Lord: 3 now ye have delivered the children of Israel out of the hand

of the Lord. 32 ¶ And Phinehas the son of Eleazar the priest, and the princes, rezar the priest, and the princes, returned from the children of Reuben, and from the children of Gad, out of the land of Gllead, unto the land of Cannan, to the children of Israel, and brought them word a-

33 And the thing pleased the children of Israel; and the children of Israel d blessed God, and did not intend to go up against them in battle, to destroy the land where-in the children of Reuben and Gad 20. Neh. 8, 6, Dan. 2, 19, Luke 2, 28, dwelt.

34 And the children of Reuben and the children of Gad called the altar \*Ed: for it shall be a witness between us that the Lord is God.

CHAPTER XXIII.

1 Joshua's exhortation before his death, 3 by former benefits, 5 by promises, 11 and by threatenings.

AND it came to pass a long time after that the Lord ahad given rest unto Israel from all their enemies round about, that Joshua b waxed old and stricken in age.

2 And Joshua called for all Israel, and for their elders, and for their heads, and for their judges, and for their judges, and for their officers, and said unto them, I am old and stricken in age:

8 And ye have seen all that the LORD your God hath done unto all these nations because of you; for the Load your God is he that hath

fought for you.

4 Behold, I have divided unto you by lot these nations that remain be an inheritance for your tribes, from Jordan, with all the nations that I have cut off, even unto the

great sea 2 westward.

5 And the LORD your God, the shall expel them from before you, and drive them from out of your sight; and ye shall possess their land, as the Lord your God hath promised

unto you.

6 \*Be yo therefore very courageous to keep and to do all that is
written in the book of the law of Moses, that ye turn not aside there-

from to the right hand or to the left:

7 That ye come not among these nations, these that remain among you; neither 'make mention of the you; neither 'make mention of the mame of their gods, nor cause to swear by them, neither serve them, nor bow yourselves unto them: 8 3 But "cleave unto the LORD your God, as ye have done unto

this day.
9 4" For the Lord hath driven out from before you great nations and strong: but as for you, no man hath been able to stand before you unto this day.

10 P One man of you shall chase a thousand: for the Lord your God, he it is that fighteth for you, as

he hath promised you. 11 Take good heed therefore unto yourselves, that ye love the LORD

your God.

12 Else if ye do in any wise go back, and cleave unto the remnant of these nations, even these that remain among you, and shall make marriages with them, and go in un-

to them, and they to you: 13 Know for a certainty that "the Lord your God will no more drive out any of these nations from before you; "but they shall be snares and traps unto you, and scourges in your sides, and thorns in your eyes, until ye perish from off this good land which the LORD your God hath given

you. 14 And, behold, this day I am going the way of all the earth: and going the way of all the carth; and ye know in all your hearts and in all your souls, that "not one thing hath failed of all the good things which the Lord your God spake concerning you; all are come to pass unto you, and not one thing hath failed thereof.

15 "Therefore it shall come to pass, that as all good things are come upon you, which the Lord your God promised you; so shall the Lord bring upon you ball evil things, until he have

CHRIST cir. 1427. d Ex. 14. 14. ch. 10. 14, 42.

ch, 13, 2, 6, & 18, 10.

2 Heb, as the summer / Ex. 23. 30. A SS. 2. & 34. 11. Deut.11.23. # Num. 33.

\* ch. 1. 7.

Dont. 5, 32,

Fr. 23. 33. Deut.7. 2.8. Prov. 4. 14. Eph. 5. 11. Epn. 5, 11, 7 Ex. 23, 13, Ps. 16, 4, Jor. 5, 7, Zoph. 1, 5, See Num. 32, 38, 8 Or, For if ye will cleave, &c.

\*\* Deut. 10. 20. & 11. 22. & 13. 4. ch. 22. 5. 4 Or, Then the LORD will drive.

" Dout. 11. 23. ° ch. 1. 5.

F Lev. 26. 8. Deut. 32.30. Soe Judg. 3. 31. & 15. 15. 2 Sam. 23.8. 7 Ex. 14. 14. & 23. 27. Deut. 3, 22.

r ch. 22, 5, 5 Heb. pour souls.
Heb. 10. 38,

39. 2 Pet. 2. 20, 21. 4 Deut. 7. 3. " Judg. 2, 3, " Ex. 23, 33,

Num.33,55, Deut. 7, 16, 1 Kin. 11, 4, 9 1 Kin. 2. 2. See Heb. 9. 27.

ch. 21, 45, Luke 21, 33,

a Dent. 28, 63.

<sup>b</sup> Lev. 26. 16.

4 That is.

d 1 Chr. 29.

anat is, A witness So ch. 24. 27

cir. 1427. ech. 21, 41, & 22, 4, 6 ch. 13. 1.

5 Heb. come . Deut. 31. 28. ch. 24. 1. 1 Chr. 28. 1. CHRIST okr. 1427.

destroyed you from off this good land which the Lord your God hath

given you.
16 When ye have transgressed the covenant of the LORD your God, which he commanded you, and have gone and served other gods, and bowed yourselves to them; then shall the anger of the Lorp be kindled against you, and ye shall perish quickly from off the good land which he hath given unto you.

CHAPTER XXIV.

UHAPIER XXIV.

1 Johns assembleth the tribes at Shechem. 2
2 to ref. and the state of the state

AND Joshua gathered all the tribes of Israel to "Shechem, and b called for the elders of Israel, and for their heads, and for their judges, and for their officers; and they presented themselves before God.

2 And Joshua said unto all the people, Thus saith the Lord God of Israel, a Your fathers dwelt on the other side of the flood in old time, even Terah, the father of Abraham, and the father of Nachor:

and they served other gods.

8 And I took your father Abraham from the other side of the flood, and led him throughout all the land of Canaan, and multiplied his seed, and

gave him Isaac.

4 And I gave unto Isaac \*Jacob
and Esau: and I gave unto 'Esau
mount Seir, to possess it; 'but Jacob and his children went down into

Egypt.
5 11 sent Moses also and Aaron, and <sup>m</sup> I plagued Egypt, according to that which I did among them: and afterward I brought you out.

6 And I "brought your fathers out of Egypt: and "ye came unto the sea;" and the Egyptians pursued after your fathers with charlots and horsemen unto the Red sea,

7 And when they q cried unto the Lord, he put darkness between you Lorn, he put darkness between you and the Egyptians, and brought the sea upon them, and covered them; and 'your eyes have seen what I have done in Egypt: and ye dwelt in the wilderness "a long season."

8 And I brought you into the land of the Amorites, which dwelt on the other side Jordan; "and they fought with you: and I gave them into your hand, that ye might pos-sess their land; and I destroyed them from before you. 9 Then "Balak the son of Zippor,

king of Moab, arose and warred against Israel, and sent and called Balaam the son of Beor to curse

you: 10 But I would not hearken unto Balaam; therefore he blessed you

still: so I delivered you out of his hand.

11 And 'ye went over Jordan, and came unto Jericho: and the men of came unto sericno: and a the men of Jericho fought against you, the A-morites, and the Perizzites, and the Canaanites, and the Hittites, and the Girgaahites, the Hivites, and the Je-busites; and I delivered them into your hand.

12 And I sent the hornet before you, which drave them out from before you, even the two kings of the Amorites: but Inot with thy sword, nor with thy bow.

18 And I have given you a land for which ye did not labour, and cittes which ye built not, and ye dwell in them; of the vincyards and oliveyards which ye planted not do ye eat.

14 Th Now therefore fear the LORD. and serve him in isincerity and in truth: and \* put away the gods which

truin; and "put away the gods which your fathers served on the other side of the flood, and 'in Egypt; and serve ye the Lorn, "choose you to serve the Lorn, "choose you this day whom yo will serve; whether "the gods which your fathers served that year, on the other side of the that were on the other side of the flood, or othe gods of the Amorites, in whose land ye dwell: pbut as for me and my house, we will serve the LORD.

16 And the people answered and said, God forbid that we should forsake the LORD, to serve other gods;

17 For the Lord our God, he it is that brought us up and our fathers out of the land of Egypt, from the house of bondage, and which did those great signs in our sight, and preserved us in all the way wherein we went, and among all the people through whom we passed:

18 And the LORD drave out from before us all the people, even the Amorites which dwelt in the land: therefore will we also serve the LORD: for he is our God.

19 And Joshua said unto the people, Ye cannot serve the Lord: for he is an 'holy God; he is 'a jealous God; 'he will not forgive your transgressions nor your sins.

20 "If ye forsake the Lorp, and serve strange gods, "then he will turn and do you hurt, and consume you, after that he hath done you good.

21 And the people said unto Joshua, Nay; but we will serve the LORD.

22 And Joshua said unto the people, Ye are witnesses against yourselves that ye have chosen you the Lore, to serve him. And they said, We are

witnesses.
28 Now therefore "put away, said he, the strange gods which are among you, the strange for the strange for the strange for the strange gods which are among you, the same 7.5.

CHRIST cir. 1427. ch. 3. 14, 17. 4 4. 10, 11, 12. d ch. 6. 1.

Ex. 28, 28. Deut, 7, 20.

/Pa. 44. 3. 6.

9 Deut. 6. 10, 11, ch. 11, 18,

A Deut. 10. 12. 1 Sam, 12. 24. i Gen. 17, 1, Gen. 17. 1, & 20. 5. Deut.18.13. Ps. 119. 1. 2 Cor. 1. 12. Eph. 6. 24. k ver. 2, 23. Lev. 17. 7. Ezek.20.18. Esck. 20. 7, 8. 4 23. 3. 8. & 23. 3. \*\* See Ruth 1. 15. 1 Kin. 18. 21. Ezek.20.39. John 6, 67. " ver. 14. ° Ex. 23. 24, 32. 33. 32, 33. & 34, 15. Dent. 13.7. & 29, 18. Judg. 6, 10.

2 Matt. G. 24. <sup>7</sup> Lev. 19. 2. 1 Sam. 6. 20. 1's. 99. 5, 9. 1s. 5, 16.

Ex. 20, 5. f Ex. 23, 21. \*1 Chr. 28, 9, 2 Chr. 15, 2, Ezra 8, 22, Is, 1, 28, & 65, 11, 12, Jer, 17, 13, s ch, 23, 15, Is, 63, 10, Acts 7, 42,

y Ps. 119.173.

a Gen. 35. 4. è ch. 23, 2,

o 1 Sam. 10.

d Gen. 11. 26, 31.

• Gen. 31, f Gen. 12. 1. Acts 7, 2, 3,

9 Gen. 21. 2, 3. Ps. 127. 3. A Gen. 25. 24, 25, 26. Gen. 36. 8. Deut. 2. 5. & Gen. 46. 1, 6. Acts 7, 15. l Ex. 3. 10.

m Ex. 7. & 8. & 9. & 10. A 12. \* Ex. 12. 37, º Ex. 14. 2. P Ex. 14. 9.

r Ex. 14. 20. Ex. 14, 27,

t Dent. 4. 31. & 29. 2. \* ch. 5. 6.

" Num. 21. 21, 33. Deut. 2, 32. & 3, 1.

8ee Judg. 11. 25.

Num. 22. 5. Deut. 23. 4. Dout. 23. 5. <sup>6</sup> Num. 23, 11, 20, & 21, 10,

Deut. 31.

4 See Judg. 9, 6.

9, 6. Bee Gen. 28, 18, ch. 4, 3,

/ Gen. 35. 4. 8ce Gen. 31. 48, 52, Dent. 31, 19, 21, 26, ch. 22, 27, 28, 34.

4 Deut. 32, 1. 4 Judg. 2. 6.

4 Judg. 2, 8,

and incline your heart unto the LORD God of Israel. the servant of the Lord, died, being an hundred and ten years old. 80 And they buried him in the bor-

der of his inheritance in 'Timnathserah, which is in mount Ephraim, on the north side of the hill of Gassh. al And "Israel served the Lorn all the days of Joshus, and all the days of the elders that 2 overlived Jo-

shua, and which had "known all the works of the LORD, that he had done for Israel. 82 ¶ And the bones of Joseph,

which the children of Israel brought up out of Egypt, buried they in She-chem, in a parcel of ground pwhich Jacob bought of the sons of Hamor the father of Shechem for an hundred spieces of silver: and it became the inheritance of the children of Joseph.

83 And Eleazar the son of Aaron died; and they buried him in a hill that pertained to Phinehas his son, which was given him in mount every man unto his inheritance. hill that; 29 4 And it came to pass after these things, that Joshua the son of Nun, Ephraim.

Judah and Simeon.

Refere CHRIST cir. 1426. ch. 19. 50. Judg. 2. 9.

# Judg. 2. 7.

2 Hob. prolonged their days after Joshua.

" See Dout. 11, 2, & 31, 13, Gen. 50. 25. Ex. 13. 10. P Gen. 33.19.

8Or lambs.

cir. 1420.

7 Ex. 6. 25. Judg. 20.

#### THE BOOK OF JUDGES.

CHRIST cir. 1425.

a Num. 27.

21. ch. 20. 18.

6 Gen. 49. 8.

CHAPTER I. CHAPTER I.

The acts of Judah and Simeon. 4 Adonibesek justly requiled. 8 Jerusalem taken. 10 Hebron taken. 11 Ohndel halh Achsah to wife for taking of Ibebir. 18 The Keniles duell in Judah. Y Hormah, Gaza, Ajsklon and Ekron taken. 21 The acts of Benjamin. 22 Of the house of Joseph, who take Belh-el. 23 Of Market St. 19 Jahren 18 Of Amer. 38 Of Naphalating Density Charles and Control of St. 19 Jahren 18 Of Market St. 19 Jahren 18 Of Market St. 19 Jahren 18 Of Market St. 19 Jahren 18 Of Market St. 19 Jahren 18 Of Market St. 19 Jahren 18 Jahr

with the people that day, and set

them a statute and an ordinance

26 ¶ And Joshua wrote these words

in the book of the law of God, and took a great stone, and set it up

there funder an oak, that was by the

sanctuary of the LORD.
27 And Joshua said unto all the

people, Behold, this stone shall be a witness unto us; for at thath heard all the words of the Lord

which he spake unto us: it shall

be therefore a witness unto you, lest

ye deny your God.
28 So Joshua let the people depart,

in Shechem.

Now after the death of Joshua it came to pass, that the children of Israel asked the LORD, saying, Who shall go up for us against the Canaanites first, to fight against them?

2 And the Lord said, b Judah shall go up: behold, I have delivered the land into his hand.

8 And Judah said unto Simeon his brother, Come up with me into my lot, that we may fight against the Canaanites; and 'I likewise will go with thee into thy lot. So Simeon went with him.

4 And Judah went up; and the LORD delivered the Canaanites and the Perizzites into their hand: and they slew of them in dBezek ten thousand men.

5 And they found Adoni-bezek in Bezek: and they fought against him, and they slew the Canaanites and the Perizzites.

6 But Adoni-bezek fled; and they pursued after him, and caught him, and cut off his thumbs and his great toes.

7 And Adoni-bezek said. Threescore and ten kings, having 2 their thumbs and their great toes cut off, 8 gathered their meat under my table: 'as I have done, so God hath requited me. And they brought him to Jerusalem, and there he died.

8 Now I the children of Judah had fought against Jerusalem, and had taken it, and smitten it with the edge of the sword, and set the city on fire.

9 ¶ And afterward the children of Judah went down to fight against the Canaanites, that dwelt in the mountain, and in the south, and in the 2 valley.

10 And Judah went against the Canaanites that dwelt in Hebron: (now the name of Hebron before was Kirjath-arba:) and they slew She-

shal, and Ahiman, and Talmai.

11 'And from thence he went against the inhabitants of Debir: and the name of Debir before was Kirjath-sepher:

12 \* And Caleb said, He that smiteth Kirjath-sepher, and taketh it, to him will I give Achsah my daughter to wife.

13 And Othniel the son of Kenaz, Caleb's younger brother, took it: and he gave him Achsah his daughter to wife.

14 " And it came to pass, when she came to him, that she moved him to ask of her father a field: and she lighted from off her ass; and Caleb said unto her, What wilt thou? 15 And she said unto him, "Give me

a blessing: for thou hast given me a south land; give me also springs of water. And Caleb gave her the upper springs and the nether springs. 16 ¶° And the children of the Ken-

ite, Moses' father in law, went up out of the city of palm trees with the children of Judah into the wilderness of Judah, which lieth in the south of Arad; and they went and dwelt among the people.

Before CHRIST cir. 1425.

/ See Josh. 15, 63. Josh. 10. 36. & 11. 21. & 15. 13. 2 Or. low

h Josh. 14. 18. & 15. 13. 14. Josh. 15.

1444. <sup>2</sup> Josh. 15. 16, 17.

l ch. 3. 9.

" Josh. 15. 18. 19.

a Gen. 33.

cir. 1425.

ctr. 1425. ch. 4. 11, 17. 1 Sam. 15,6. 1 Chr. 2, 55. Jer. 35. 2. P Dout. 34,8. f Num. 21. 1. " Num. 10.

d 1 Sam.

¢ vor. 17.

2 Heb. the thum of their hands or of their

Lev. 24. 19. 1 Sam. 15. Jam. 2, 13,

The acts	of several tribes. JUDG	ES, II. The people rebuked at .	Bochim.
Before	17 And Judah went with Simeon	the land: for they did not drive	Refere
CHRIST cir. 1425.	his brother, and they slew the Ca-	them out	CHRIST cir. 1425.
' ver. 3.	naanites that inhabited Zephath, and	88 ¶ Neither did Naphtali drive out the inhabitants of Beth-shemesh,	1 Josh, 19.
* Num. 21.3. Josh. 19. 4.	utterly destroyed it. And the name of the city was called Horman.	nor the inhabitants of Beth-anath:	36.
Josh, 19, 4, Josh, 11,	IX A ISO JUIGAN TOOK "GAZA WITH THE	nor the inhabitants of Beth-anath; but he "dwelt among the Canaanites, the inhabitants of the land: never-	** TOP. 90.
22,	coast thereof, and Askelon with the coast thereof, and Ekron with the	the inhabitants of the land: never-	1
!	coast thereof, and Ekron with the coast thereof.	theless the inhabitants of Beth-she- mesh and of Beth-anath "became	* ver. 30.
# ver. 2.	19 And "the Lord was with Ju-	tributaries unto them.	
2 Kin. 18.7.	dah: and 2 he drave out the inha-	84 And the Amorites forced the	
2 Or, he pos- sensed the mountain.	bitants of the mountain; but could	children of Dan into the mountain:	Į.
7 Josh. 17.	not drive out the inhabitants of the valley, because they had *charlots	for they would not suffer them to come down to the valley:	1
16, 18.	of iron.	35 But the Amorites would dwell	į
Num. 14. 24.	20 And they gave Hebron unto Ca-	in mount Heres in Aljalon, and in	Joak, 19.
Deut. 1. 36.	leb, as Moses said: and he expelled thence the three sons of Anak.	Shaalbim: yet the hand of the house of Joseph 2 prevailed, so that they	2 Hob, was
Josh. 14, 9, 13,	21 And the children of Benjamin	became tributaries.	heavy.
& 15.13,14. * See Josh.	did not drive out the Jebusites that	36 And the coast of the Amorites	P Num. 34.4. Josh, 15, 3,
15, 63, 4 18, 28,	inhabited Jerusalem; but the Jebu-	was from the going up to Akrab-	3 Or, Maalch-
& 10, 20,	sites dwell with the children of Ben- jamin in Jerusalem unto this day.	bim, from the rock, and upward.	akrabb(m.
	22 ¶ And the house of Joseph, they	CHAPTER II.	
è ver. 19.	also went up against Beth-el: and	CHAFTER 11.  1 An angel rebuketh the people at Bochim. 6 The wickedness of the new generation after Joshua. 14 God's anger and pity towards them. 20 The Canaanties are left to prove Israel.	
A Tank C :	the Lord was with them.	Joshua. 14 God's anger and pity towards	
Josh, 2, 1. & 7, 2, ch, 18, 2,	23 And the house of Joseph sent to descry Beth-el (Now the name	Israel.	
ch. 18, 2, d Gen. 28,	to descry Beth-el. (Now the name of the city before was d Luz.)	AND an 4 angel of the Lord came up from Gilgal 4 to Bochim, and	4 Oz,
19.	24 And the spies saw a man come forth out of the city, and they said	In up from Gilgal to Bochim, and	messemper. a ver. 5.
1	unto him, Shew us, we pray thee,	said, I made you to go up out of Egypt, and have brought you unto	1
Josh, 2, 12,	the entrance into the city, and we	the land which I sware unto your	
14.	will shew thee mercy.	fathers; and I said, I will never	• Gen. 17. 7.
1	25 And when he shewed them the entrance into the city, they smote	break my covenant with you.	Dout, 7. 2.
	the city with the edge of the sword;	2 And 'ye shall make no league with the inhabitants of this land;	
l	but they let go the man and all his	dye shall throw down their altars:	d Dout, 12,3,
l	family.	but ye have not obeyed my voice:	ver. 20. Ps. 106, 34,
1	of the Hittites, and built a city,	why have ye done this?  8 Wherefore I also said, I will not	
1	and called the name thereof Luz:	drive them out from before you;	
	which is the name thereof unto this	but they shall be fas thorns in your	f Josh, 23, 13,
/ Took 17	day. 27 ¶ /Neither did Manasseh drive	sides, and their gods shall be a hance unto you.	0 ab 9 a
f Josh, 17, 11, 12, 13,	out the inhabitants of Beth-shean	4 And it came to pass, when the	A Ex. 23, 33, & 34, 12, Deut. 7, 16, Ps. 106, 36,
1	and her towns, nor Taanach and her	angel of the Lord spake these words	Deut. 7. 16. Pa. 106. 36.
	towns, nor the inhabitants of Dor	unto all the children of Israel, that the people lifted up their voice, and	
	and her towns, nor the inhabitants of Ibleam and her towns, nor the in-	wept.	17.0
	habitants of Megiddo and her towns:	5 And they called the name of that	١
ļ	but the Canaanites would dwell in	place Bochim: and they sacrificed	5 That is, Weepers.
1	that land.	there unto the LORD. 6 ¶ And when Joshua had let the	· Josh. 22. 6.
	28 And it came to pass, when Is- rael was strong, that they put the Canaanites to tribute, and did not	people go, the children of Israel went	
	Canaanites to tribute, and did not	every man unto his inheritance to	cir. 1444.
/ Josh, 16,	utterly drive them out. 29 ¶ Neither did Ephraim drive	possess the land.  7 kAnd the people served the Lord	i Josh, 24,
10. 1 Kin. 9.16.	out the Canaanites that dwelt in	all the days of Joshua, and all the	31.
1 MID, 9, 16,	Gezer; but the Canaanites dwelt in	days of the elders that coutlived	6 Heb.
	Gezer among them.	Joshua, who had seen all the great	days after
1	80 ¶ Neither did Zebulun drive out the inhabitants of Kitron, nor	works of the LORD, that he did for Israel.	Joshua.
4 Josh, 19.	the inhabitants of Nahalol; but the	8 And Joshua the son of Nun, the	cir. 1426.
15,	Canaanites dwelt among them, and	servant of the Lord, died, being an	l Josh, 24, 29.
( Josh 10	became tributaries.	hundred and ten years old.  9 "And they buried him in the border of his inheritance in "Tim-	= Josh, 24,
Josh. 19.	31 ¶ Neither did Asher drive out the inhabitants of Accho, nor the	border of his inheritance in "Tim-	30.
1	inhabitants of Zidon, nor of Ahlab,	nath-heres, in the mount of Epn-	50 4 24 30.
	nor of Achzib, nor of Helbah, nor	raim, on the north side of the hill	Timnath-
3 Pa. 106, 34,	of Aphik, nor of Rehob: 32 But the Asherites *dwelt among	Gaash. 10 And also all that generation were	
35.	the Canaanites, the inhabitants of		1
221			

or not.

cir. 1954. ₹1 Bam.12.9.

r ch. 5. 14.

eh. 1. 16.

and went and smote Israel, and pos-

sessed \*the city of palm trees.

28 Therefore the LORD 2 left those arose another generation after them. nations, without driving them out hastily; neither delivered he them into the hand of Joshua. CHRIST CHRIST which "knew not the Lord, nor yet the works which he had done for cir. 1406. cir. 1426. • Er. S. 2. 1 Sam. 2.12. 1 Ur. 28. 9. Jer. 9. 3. 4 22. 16. Gal. 4. 8. 2 These. 1.8. Tit., 1.16. Israel. 2 Or, 11 ¶ And the children of Israel did evil in the sight of the Lord, and CHAPTER III. 1 The nations which were left to prove I srael, 6 By communion with them they commit idolatry, 8 Othniet delivered them from Chusham-rishathaim, 12 Ehud from Eglon, 81 Shamgar from the Philistines. served Baalim: 12 And they forsook the Lord God of their fathers, which brought them out of the land of Egypt, and fol-lowed other gods, of the gods of the people that were round about them, and bowed themselves unto cir. 1406, Now these are "the nations which the LORD left, to prove Israel by them, even as many of Israel as had not known all the wars of ch. 2, 21, P Dout. 31, 16. f Dout. 6.14. f Ex. 20. 5. them, and provoked the LORD to anger. Canaan ; Canaan;
2 Only that the generations of the children of Israel might know, to teach them war, at the least such as before knew nothing thereof;
3 Namely, b five lords of the Philistines, and all the Canaanites, and ch. 3. 7. & 10. 6. Ps. 106. 36. ch. 3. 8. Ps. 108. 40, 41, 42. 18 And they forsook the LORD, and served Baal and Ashtaroth. 14 ¶ And the anger of the LORD was hot against Israel, and he "delivered them into the hands of spoil-ers that spoiled them, and "he sold 4 Josh, 13, 3, \* 2 Kin. 17. 2 Kin. 17. 20. ch, 3. 8, & 4. 2. Ps. 44, 12. Is. 50, 1. the Sidonians, and the Hivites that dwelt in mount Lebanon, from mount them into the hands of their enemies round about, so that they could not any longer stand before their Baal-hermon unto the entering in of enemies. Hamath. Jev. 26. 37. Josh. 7. 12, 13. 15 Whithersoever they went out, the 4 °And they were to prove Israel cch. 9, 22, hand of the Lord was against them by them, to know whether they would for evil, as the Lord had said, and as the Lord had sworn unto them: hearken unto the commandments of the LORD, which he commanded their Lev. 26. Dent. 28. and they were greatly distressed.

16 ¶ Nevertheless athe Lord raised fathers by the hand of Moses. 5 ¶ dAnd the children of Israel e ch. 3. 9. 10. up judges, which 2 delivered them out of the hand of those that spoiled dwelt among the Canaanites, Hit-15. 1 Sam. 12. tites, and Amorites, and Perizzites and Hivites, and Jobusites: 11. Acts 13. 20. them. 17 And yet they would not hearken unto their judges, but they beent a whoring after other gods, and bowed themselves unto them: they turned quickly out of the way which their fathers walked in, obeying the com-mandments of the Lord; but they 2 Heb. 6 And they took their daughters Ex. 34. 16, Deut. 7, 3, to be their wives, and gave their daughters to their sons and served 8 Ex. 34. 15, 16. Lev. 17. 7. their gods. 7 And the children of Israel did cir. 1406, evil in the sight of the Lord, and forgat the Lord their God, and served Baalim and the groves. / ch. 2. 11. ch. 2. 13.
 Ex. 34. 13.
 Deu. 16. 21.
 ch. 6. 25. did not so. 8 Therefore the anger of the Lord was not against Israel, and he sold 18 And when the Lord raised them up judges, then "the Lord was with c Josh, 1, 5, ch. 2. 14. the judge, and delivered them out of them into the hand of \*Chushan-rishathaim king of \*Mesopotamia: 4 Hab. 3, 7, the hand of their enemies all the days of the judge: dfor it repented cir. 1402, 8 Heb. and the children of Israel served days of the judge: 4 for it repented the Lorn because of their groanings by reason of them that oppressed them and vexed them. Aram-Chushan-rishathaim eight years.

9 And when the children of Israel ver. 15. & ch. 4. 3. & 6. 7. & 10. 10. 1 Sam. 12. dried unto the LORD, the LORD raised up a 4deliverer to the children of Israel, who delivered them, even "Othniel the son of Kenaz, Ca-19 And it came to pass, when the judge was dead, that they returned, and scorrupted themselves more than ch. 3. 12. & 4. 1. & 8. 23. 1 Sam. 12. 10. Neh. 9. 27. Pa. 22. 5. à 106. 44. à 107. 13, 19. 8 Or, scere leb's younger brother.

10 And the Spirit of the Lord came upon him, and he judged Istheir fathers, in following other gods corrupt. to serve them, and to bow down unto 4 Heb. they let nothing fall of their. them: 4they ceased not from their own doings, nor from their stubborn racl, and went out to war: and the eh. 2. 16, way.
20 ¶ /And the anger of the Lord LORD delivered Chushan-rishathaim 4 Heb. Bantour. king of 6 Mesopotamia into his hand: f ver. 14. cir. 1394. was hot against Israel; and he said, and his hand prevailed against Chuch. 1. 13. \* ch. 1. 13.

\* See Num.
27. 18.
ch. 6. 34.
à 11. 29.
à 13. 25.
à 14. 6, 19.
1 Sam.11.6.
2 Chr. 15. 1. Josh. 23. Because that this people hath gtransshan-rishathaim. gressed my covenant which I com-manded their fathers, and have not 11 And the land had rest forty years. And Othniel the son of Kenaz died. hearkened unto my voice;
21 \* I also will not henceforth drive 12 ¶ PAnd the children of Israel did evil again in the sight of the LORD: A Josh. 23. out any from before them of the nations which Joshua left when he and the Lord strengthened g Eglon the king of Moab against Israel, be-5 Heb. was. died:
22 'That through them I may
whether they will cause they had done evil in the sight 6 Heb. f ch. 3. 1. 4. of the Lord. Aram \* prove Israel, whether they will keep the way of the Lord to walk therein, as their fathers did keep it, P ch. 2, 19, Deut. 8. 2, 16. & 13. 3. 18 And he gathered unto him the children of Ammon and "Amalek,

Bafore CHRIST cir. 1354. # Dent. 28. cir. 1886. err. 1880.

ver. 9.
Ps. 78, 34.

2 Or, the son
of Jeméné.

3 Heb. shut
of his right
hand,
ch. 20, 16.

".Josh, 4, 20. 4 Or, graven images.

6 Or, it came out at the fun-dament.

7 Or, doeth his easement, 1 Sam. 24.8.

14 So the children of Israel served Eglon the king of Moab eighteen years.

15 But when the children of Israel "cried unto the LORD, the LORD raised them up a deliverer, Ehud the son of Gera, a Benjamite, a man lefthanded: and by him the children of Israel sent a present unto Eglon the king of Moab. 16 But Ehud made him a dagger

which had two edges, of a cubit length; and he did gird it under his raiment upon his right thigh.

17 And he brought the present unto Egion king of Moab: and Egion was a very fat man.

a very fat man.

18 And whon he had made an end
to offer the present, he sent away
the people that bare the present.

19 But he himself turned again

\*from the \*quarries that were by
Gilgal, and said, I have a secret
errand unto thee, O king: who said,
Keep silence. And all that stood by
him went out from him.

20 And Ehud came unto him; and 5 Hob. a parlour of cooling: See Amos 3, 15, he was sitting in ba summer parlour, which he had for himself alone. And Ehud said, I have a message from God unto thee. And he arose out of his seat.

21 And Ehud put forth his left hand, and took the dagger from his right thigh, and thrust it into his belly:

22 And the haft also went in after the blade; and the fat closed upon the blade, so that he could not draw the dagger out of his belly; and 6 the

dirt came out. 23 Then Ehud went forth through the porch, and shut the doors of the parlour upon him, and locked

them. 24 When he was gone out, his servants came; and when they saw that, behold, the doors of the parlour were locked, they said, Surely he covereth his feet in his summer chamber.

25 And they tarried till they were ashamed: and, behold, he opened not the doors of the parlour; therefore they took a key, and opened them: and, behold, their lord was fallen down dead on the earth.

26 And Ehud escaped while they tarried, and passed beyond the quarries, and escaped unto Scirath.

27 And it came to pass, when he was come, that he blew a trumpet in the mountain of Ephraim, and the children of Israel went down with him from the mount, and he before them.

28 And he said unto them, Follow after me: for "the LORD hath delivered your enemies the Moabites into your hand. And they went down after him, and took the fords of Jordan toward Moab, and suffered not a man to pass over.

29 And they slew of Moab at that time about ten thousand men, all 2 lusty, and all men of valour; and there escaped not a man.

80 So Moab was subdued that day under the hand of Israel. And 'the land had rest fourscore years.

81 ¶ And after him was Shamgar the son of Anath, which slew of the Philistines six hundred men 'with an ox goad: /and he also delivered Israel.

\* 1 Sam. 17. 47, 50. f ch. 2. 16. f So part is called Israel, ch. 4. 1, 3, &c. & 10. 7, 17. & 11. 4, &c. 1 Sam. 4. 1.

CHAPTER IV.

1 Deborah and Barak deliver them from Jabin and Sisera. 18 Jael killeth Sieera.

AND "the children of Israel again did evil in the sight of the LORD, when Ehud was dead.

2 And the Lord bold them into the hand of Jabin king of Canaan, that reigned in 'Hazor; the cap-tain of whose host was 'Sisera, which dwelt in 'Harosheth of the Gentiles.

3 And the children of Israel cried unto the LORD: for he had nine hundred schariots of iron; and twenty years he mightly oppressed the children of Israel.

4 TAnd Deborah, a prophetess, the wife of Lapidoth, she judged Israel at that time.

5 \*And she dwelt under the palm

tree of Deborah between Ramah and Beth-el in mount Ephraim: and the children of Israel came up to her

for judgment.
6 And she sent and called Barak the son of Abinoam out \* of Kedeshnaphtali, and said unto him, Hath not the LORD God of Israel commanded, saying, Go and draw to-ward mount Tabor, and take with thee ten thousand men of the chil-dren of Naphtali and of the children of Zebulun?

7 And I will draw unto thee to the "river Kishon Sisera, the captain of Jabin's army, with his charlots and his multitude; and I will deliver him into thine hand.

8 And Barak said unto her, If thou wilt go with me, then I will go: but if thou wilt not go with me then I will not go.

9 And she said, I will surely go with thee: notwithstanding the journey that thou takest shall not be for thine honour; for the LORD shall "sell Sisera into the hand of a woman. And Deborah arose, and went with Barak to Kedesh.

10 ¶ And Barak called <sup>e</sup>Zebulun and Naphtali to Kedesh; and he went up with ten thousand men at his feet: and Deborah went up with him.

11 Now Heber the Kenite, which was of the children of 'Hobab the father in law of Moses, had severed himself from the Kenites, and pitched his tent

CHRIST cir. 1886. 2 Heb, fat. \* ver. 11.

ver. 11.
dok. 5. 6. 8.
1 Sam. 13.
19. 22.
It seems to concern only the country next to the Philistines.

cir. 1816, ch. 2, 19, 6 ch. 2, 14.

Josh, 11, 1, 10, & 19, 36, 10. & 19. 36, 21 Sam, 12.9. Pa. 83. 9. It seems to concern only North Israel.

ver. 13, 16, / ch. 1. 19. eh. 5. 8. Pa. 106, 42.

4 Gen. 35, 8.

cir. 1296, · Heb. 11. 32. # Josh,19, 37,

l Ex. 14. 4. " ch. 5, 21, 1 Kin, 18, 40. Ps. 63. 9. 10.

\* ch. 2. 14.

ech. 5, 18,

P See Ex. 11. 8. 1 Kin. 20.

f ch. 1, 16, Num, 10,

ch, 5, 14, & 6, 34, 1 Sam, 13, 3, Josh. 17,15, ch. 7, 24, & 17, 1, & 19, 1,

<sup>a</sup> ch. 7. 9, 15. <sup>1</sup> Sam. 17. <sup>4</sup>7. <sup>5</sup> Josh. 2, 7, ch, 12, 5,

Jael kill	eth Sisera. JUDG	ES, V. Song of Deborah and	ES, V. Song of Deborah and Barak.	
Before CHRIST	unto the plain of Zaanaim, which	CHAPTER V.	Before CHRIS	
cir. 1296.	is by Kedesh. 12 And they shewed Sisera that	The song of Deborah and Barak.	cir. 1296	
yer. G	Barak the son of Abinoam was gone		" See Ex.	
	up to mount Tabor.	saying,	15, 1, Ps, 18,	
Hob, ga-	18 And Sisera 2 gathered together		title.	
ery, or,	all his chariots, even nine hundred		<sup>5</sup> Pa. 18. 4:	
ery, or, proclama- tion.	chariots of iron, and all the people that were with him, from Harosheth		16.	
	of the Gentiles unto the river of		Dent. 32	
	Kishon.	the Lord: I will sing praise to the	1, 3, Pa. 2, 10,	
	14 And Deborah said unto Barak,	LORD God of Israel.		
	Up; for this is the day in which		Deut. 33, Ps. 68, 7.	
Dout. 9. 3.	the Lord hath delivered Sisera into thine hand: 'is not the Lord gone		/28em.22	
2 Sam. 5, 24.	out before thee? So Barak went down		Ps. 68, 8,	
Pa. 68. 7. Ia. 52. 12.	from mount Tabor, and ten thousand	also dropped water.	Is. 64, 3, Hab. 3, 3	
	men after him.	5 The mountains melted from be-	10. Deut, 4. 1	
Pa. 83.9,10.	15 And "the Lord discomfited Sisera, and all his chariots, and all		Ps. 97. 5.	
10. 10.	his host, with the edge of the sword	6 In the days of Shamgar the	2 Heb.	
	before Barak; so that Sisera lighted		A Ex. 19.	
	down off his charlot, and fled away	the highways were unoccupied, and	ch. 3. 31.	
	on his feet.	the stravellers walked through by-	I Lev. 26.	
	16 But Barak pursued after the chariots, and after the host, unto		2 Chr. 15, In. 33, 8,	
	Harosheth of the Gentiles: and all	ceased, they ceased in Israel, until	Lam. 1, 4	
	the host of Sisera fell upon the edge	that I Deborah arose, that I arose	3 Heb.	
Heb.	of the sword; and there was not 3a	"a mother in Israel.	walkers of paths.	
KHOO OME.	man left. 17 Howbeit Sisera fled away on his	8 They "chose new gods; then was war in the gates: "was there a shield	4 Hob.	
	feet to the tent of Jael the wife of		ervoked ways,	
	Heber the Kenite: for there was peace	in Israel?	* Iu. 49, 2	
	between Jabin the king of Hazor and	9 My heart is toward the governors	* Deut. 32 16.	
	the house of Heber the Kenite.	of Israel, that poffered themselves	ch. 2.12,	
	18 ¶ And Jael went out to meet Sisera, and said unto him, Turn in,	willingly among the people. Bless ye the Lord.	80 1 Bar 13, 19, 2	
	my lord, turn in to me; fear not.		ch. 4. 3.	
	And when he had turned in unto her	asses, 'ye that sit in judgment, and	5 Or, Me-	
	into the tent, she covered him with		ditate. 9 Ps. 105.	
Or, rug, or, blanket.	a 4 mantle. 19 And he said unto her, Give me,	11 They that are delivered from the noise of archers in the places of	& 145. 5.	
	I pray thee, a little water to drink;	drawing water, there shall they re-	* ch. 10, 4 & 12, 14.	
	for I am thirsty. And she opened		* Ps. 107.	
ch, 5. 25,	a bottle of milk, and gave him	LORD, even the righteous acts toward	6 Heb.	
	drink, and covered him.	the inhabitants of his villages in	nesses of	
	20 Again he said unto her, Stand in the door of the tent, and it shall be,		#1 Sam.12	
	when any man doth come and enquire		Pa. 145.	
	of thee, and say, Is there any man		* Pa. 57. 8	
	here? that thou shalt say, No.	and "lead thy captivity captive, thou	* Ps. C8, 1	
ch. 5, 26,	21 Then Jael Heber's wife took	son of Abinoam.	1	

21 Then Jael Heber's wife v took a nail of the tent, and 5 took an hammer in her hand, and went softly y ch. 5, 26, 5 Heb. put. unto him, and smote the nail into his temples, and fastened it into the ground: for he was fast asleep and weary. So he died.

22 And, behold, as Barak pursued

· Ps. 18, 47.

6 Heb. going went and was hard.

Sisera, Jael came out to meet him, and said unto him, Come, and I will shew thee the man whom thou seekest. And when he came into her tent, behold, Sisera lay dead, and the nail was in his temples.

23 So God subdued on that day Jabin the king of Canaan before the children of Israel.

24 And the hand of the children of Israel <sup>6</sup> prospered, and prevailed against Jabin the king of Canaan, until they had destroyed Jabin king of Canaan.

son of Abinoam. 13 Then he made him that remaineth have dominion over the nobles y Pa. 40, 14. among the people: the LORD made me have dominion over the mighty. 14 \*Out of Ephraim was there a root of them "against Amalek; after ch. 3, 27. e ch. 3, 13, thee, Benjamin, among thy people; out of b Machir came down governors, 5 Num, 32, 39, 40. 7 Hob. and out of Zebulun they that 7 handle the pen of the writer. draw with 15 And the princes of Issachar were the pen, &c. with Deborah; even Issachar, and also Barak: he was sent on § foot into the valley. For the divisions eh. 4, 14. 8 Heb. his feet. 9 Or, In the of Reuben there were great 2 thoughts

divisions, &c. 2 Hob. im-

pressions.
d Num. \$2. 1.

3 Or. In.

of heart.

of heart.

16 Why abodest thou samong the sheepfolds, to hear the bleatings of the flocks? For the divisions of

Reuben there were great searchings

17 Gilead abode beyond Jordan:

and why did Dan remain in ships?

Asher continued on the sea shore, and abode in his breaches.

18 Zebulun and Naphtali were a people that 'jeoparded their lives unto the death in the high places

Before CHRIST cir. 1296. \* See Josh. 13, 25, 31, f Josh. 19, 29, 31. 2 Or, port. 8 Or, ereeks. # ch. 4. 10. 4 Heb. 4 Heb. exposed to reproach. h ch. 4, 16. Ps. 44, 12, Bee ver. 30. See Josh. 10. 11. Ps. 77, 17, 18. b ch. 4, 15, 5 Heb. paths. i ch. 4. 7. 6 Or, tramp-lings, or, plungings. = ch, 21. 9. 10. Neh. 3. 5. \* 1 Sam, 17. 47. & 18. 17. & 25. 28. ch. 4. 17. \*Luke 1. 28. g ch. 4, 19, 7 Heb. she 8 Heb. 9 Heb. destroyed. 2 Heb, her words. \* Ex. 15, 9, 8 Heb. to ' Ps. 83, 9, 10. \*2 Sam.23.4.

of the field. 19 The kings came and fought, then fought the kings of Canaan in Taanach by the waters of Megiddo: \*they took no gain of money.

20 'They fought from heaven; \*the stars in their \*courses fought against Sisera 21 'The river of Kishon swept them away, that ancient river, the river Kishon. O my soul, thou hast trod-den down strength. 22 Then were the horsehoofs broken by the means of the pransings, the pransings of their mighty ones. 28 Curse ye Meroz, said the angel of the Lord, curse ye bitterly the in-habitants thereof; "because they came not to the help "of the LORD, to the help of the LORD against the mighty. 24 Blessed above women shall 'Jael the wife of Heber the Kenite be. p blessed shall she be above women in the tent. 25 He asked water, and she gave him milk; she brought forth butter in a lordly dish. 26 'She put her hand to the nail, and her right hand to the workmen's hammer; and 7 with the hammer she smote Sisera, she smote off his head, when she had pierced and stricken through his temples. 27 8At her feet he bowed, he fell, he lay down: at her feet he bowed, he fell: where he bowed, there he fell down 9 dead. 28 The mother of Sisera looked out at a window, and cried through the lattice, Why is his chariot so long in coming? why tarry the wheels of his chariots? 29 Her wise ladies answered her, 29 Her wise ladies answered neyes, she returned 2 answer to herself, 30 \* Have they not sped? have they not divided the prey; 3 to every man a damsel or two; to Sisera a prey of divers colours of needlework, of divers colours of needlework, of divers colours of needlework or both sides. lours of needlework on both sides, meet for the necks of them that take the spoil? 81 'So let all thine enemies perish, O LORD: but let them that love him be "as the sun " when he goeth forth " Ps. 19. 5. in his might. And the land had rest forty years. CHAPTER VI. 1 The Israelites for heir sin are oppressed by Midiun. 8 A prophet rebuketh them. 11 Am angle smalleth Gideon for their deliverance. 11 Gideon's present is commend with fire. 25 Gideon destroyeth Bad's allar, and offereth a survice upon the allar Jehovah-shadon his Youth depends his sen, and commended to the survice of the survice of the survice of the survice of the survice of the survice of the survice of the survice of the survice of the survice of the survice of the survival of the sur

AND the children of Israel did A evil in the sight of the LORD: and the LORD delivered them into the hand of Midian seven years. 2 And the hand of Midian prevail-CHRIST cir. 1266. 4 ch. 2, 19, Hab, S. 7. 2 Heb, was strong. ed against Israel: and because of the Midianites the children of Israel \* 1 Sam, 13, made them "the dens which are in the mountains, and caves, and strong 5. Heb. 11, 38. holds. 8 And so it was, when Israel had sown, that the Midianites came up, and the Amalekites, and the child ch. S. 13. Gen. 29. 1. ch. 7. 12. & 8. 10. 1 Kin. 4.30. Job 1. 3. dren of the east, even they came up against them : 4 And they encamped against them, and destroyed the increase of the Job 1. 5. /Lev. 26, 16. Deut. 28. 30, 38, 51. Mic. 6, 15. earth, till thou come unto Gaza, and left no sustenance for Israel, neither \*\*sheep, nor ox, nor ass.

5 For they came up with their cattle
and their tents, and they came \*\*rasshopers for multitude; for both
they and their camels were without 3 Or, goat. ø ch. 7, 12, number: and they entered into the land to destroy it. 6 And Israel was greatly impoverished because of the Midianites; and the children of Israel Acried unto the A ch. 3, 15, Hos. 5, 15, LORD. 7 ¶ And it came to pass, when the cir. 1249. children of Israel cried unto the Lorn because of the Midianites, 8 That the Lord sent 4a prophet unto the children of Israel, which 4 Heb. a man a prophet. said unto them, Thus saith the Lord God of Israel, I brought you up from Egypt, and brought you forth out of the house of bondage; 9 And I delivered you out of the hand of the Egyptians, and out of the hand of all that oppressed you, and 'drave them out from before f Pa. 44, 2, 3, and 'drave them out from before you, and gave you their land;

10 And I said unto you, I am the Loro your God; \*fear not the gods of the Amorites, in whose land ye dwell; but ye have not obeyed my <sup>2</sup> 2 Kin. 17. 35, 37, 38. Jer. 10, 2, voice. 11 ¶ And there came an angel of the LORD, and sat under an oak which was in Ophrah, that pertained unto Joash

the Abi-ezrite: and his son "Gideon threshed wheat by the winepress, 5 to hide it from the Midianites. 12 And the "angel of the Lord ap-5 Heb, to cause it to fiee. \* ch, 13, 3, Luke 1, 11, peared unto him, and said unto him, The Lord is with thee, thou mighty man of valour.

13 And Gideon said unto him, Oh my Lord, if the Lord be with us, why then is all this befallen us? and p where be all his miracles qwhich our fathers told us of, saying, Did not the Lord bring us up from Egypt? but now the Lord hath forsaken us, and delivered us into the hands of the Midianites.

14 And the LORD looked upon him. and said, Go in this thy might, and thou shalt save Israel from the hand of the Midianites: thave not I sent thee?

15 And he said unto him, Oh my

72 Chr. 15.2. \* 1 Sam, 12, Heb. 11. 82, 34. Josh. 1. 9.

l Josh, 17, 2,

" Heb. 11. 32, called Gedeon.

28.

Josh. 1. 5.

P So Pa, 89, 49, 1s, 59, 1, 4 63, 15,

9 Pa. 44. 1.

CHEIST ctr. 1249 \* See 1 Sam. 9. ML 2 Heb, my thousand is the meanest: Ex. 18. M,

25. Viic. 5. 2.

" Ex. 3. 12, Josh, 1. 5.

ver. 36, 37. Ex. 4. 1,

2 Kin. 20. 8. Pa. 86. 17. Is. 7. 11.

\* Gen. 18. 3, 5. ch. 13. 15. 3 Or, meat offering. • Gen. 18. 6,

4 Hoh. a kid of the goals.

è ch. 13. 19,

6 See 1 Kin. 18, 33, 34,

4 Lev. 9. 24. 1 Kin. 18.

38. 2 Chr. 7. 1.

eb. 13. 21.

f Gen. 16. 13, & 32, 30, Ex. 33, 20.

ch. 13. 22

9 Dan. 10.

5 That is, The LORD send peace: See Geu. 22. 11. Ex. 17. 15. Jer. 33, 16. Ezek.48.35.

4 ch. 8. 32.

6 Or, and.

Fx. 34. 13. Deut. 7. 5.

8 Or, in an orderly manner.

7 Heb. strong place.

7, 8,

behold, "2 my family is poor in Manasseh, and I am the least in my father's house. 16 And the LORD said unto him, "Surely I will be with thee, and thou shalt smite the Midianites as

Lord, wherewith shall I save Israel?

one man.

17 And he said unto him, If now I have found grace in thy sight, then shew me a sign that thou talkest

with me. 18 Depart not hence, I pray thee, until I come unto thee, and bring forth my spresent, and set it before thee. And he said, I will tarry until

thou come again.

19 ¶ And Gideon went in, and made ready a kid, and unleavened cakes of an ephah of flour: the fiesh he put in a basket, and he put the broth in a pot, and brought it out unto him under the oak, and prosented it.

20 And the angel of God said unto him, Take the flesh and the unleavened cakes, and lay them upon this rock, and pour out the broth.

And he did so.

21 Then the angel of the Lorp put forth the end of the staff that was in his hand, and touched the flesh and the unleavened cakes; and dthere rose up fire out of the rock, and consumed the flesh and the unleavened cakes. Then the angel of the Lond

departed out of his sight.

22 And when Gideon perceived that he was an angel of the Lord, Gideon said, Alas, O Lord Gop! for because I have seen an angel of the

LORD face to face.

23 And the LORD said unto him, Peace be unto thee; fear not: thou shalt not die.

24 Then Gideon built an altar there unto the LORD, and called it 5 Jehovah-shalom: unto this day it is yet in Ophrah of the Abi-ezrites.

25 7 And it came to pass the same night, that the Lord said unto him, Take thy father's young bullock, even the second bullock of seven years old, and throw down the altar of Baal that thy father hath, and teut down the grove that is by it: 25 And build an altar unto the Lord thy God upon the top of this rock 3 in the result of the top of the standard of the standard the s

7 rock, 8 in the ordered place, and take the second bullock, and offer a burnt sacrifice with the wood of the

grove which thou shalt cut down, 27 Then Gideon took ten men of his servants, and did as the LORD had said unto him: and so it was, because he feared his father's household, and the men of the city, that he could not do it by day, that he

did it by night.

28 7 And when the men of the city arose early in the morning, behold, the altar of Baal was cast down, and the grove was cut down

that was by it, and the second bullock was offered upon the altar that was built.

29 And they said one to another Who hath done this thing? And when they enquired and asked, they said, Gideon the son of Joseh hath

done this thing,

30 Then the men of the city said unto Joash, Bring out thy son, that he may die: because he hath cast down the altar of Baal, and because he hath cut down the grove that

he hath cut down the grove time to so by the hath cut and the stood against him, Will ye plead for Baal? will ye save him? he that will plead for him, let him be put to death whilst it is yet morning: if he be a god, let him plead for himself because one hath east down himself, because one hath cast down his altar.

32 Therefore on that day he called him <sup>2</sup>\*Jerubbaal, saying, Let Baal plead against him, because he hath thrown down his altar.

33 ¶ Then all the Midianites and the Amalekites and the children of the east were gathered together, and went over, and pitched in "the valley of Jezrecl.

84 But "the Spirit of the Lord scame upon Gideon, and he blew a trumpet; and Abl-ezer was gathered after him.

35 And he sent messengers throughout all Manassch; who also was gathered after him: and he sent messengers unto Asher, and unto Zebulun, and unto Naphtali; and

they came up to meet them.
36 ¶ And Gideon said unto God, If thou wilt save Israel by mine hand,

as thou hast said,

37 Pehold, I will put a fleece of wool in the fleece only, and if the dew be on the fleece only, and it be dry upon all the earth beside, then shall I know that thou wilt save Israel by mine hand, as thou hast said.

38 And it was so: for he rose up early on the morrow, and thrust the fleece together, and wringed the dew out of the fleece, a bowl full of water.

39 And Gideon said unto God. 9 Let not thine anger be hot against me, and I will speak but this once: let me prove, I pray thee, but this once with the fleece; let it now be dry only upon the fleece, and upon all the ground let there be dew.

40 And God did so that night: for it was dry upon the fleece only, and there was dew on all the ground.

#### · CHAPTER VII.

1 (dideon's army of two and thirty thousand is brought to three hundred. If he is encou-raged by the dream and interpretation of the barley cake, 16 His stratagem of trumpets and tamps in pitchers. 24 The Ephraimities take Oreb and Zeeb.

THEN "Jerubbaal, who is Gideon, and all the people that were with

CHRIST cir, 1249.

2 That is, Let Baul plead. 1 Sam, 12, 11.
2 Sam. 11,
21, Jerubbesheth;
that is,
Let the
shameful shamy thing plead. See Jer. 11, 13, Hos. 9, 10, " Josh. 17.

cir. 1249. eh. 3. 10. 1 Chr. 12. 18. 2 Chr. 24. 20.

20. 3 Heh, clothed. • Num. 10. 3, ch. 3. 27. 4 Heb. was called after him. P See Ex. 4. 3, 4, 6, 7.

7 Gan. 18. 39

e ch. 6, 82.

Before CHRIST cir. 1249.

him, rose up early, and pitched be-side the well of Harod: so that the host of the Midianites were on the north side of them, by the hill of

Moreh, in the valley.

2 And the Lord said unto Gideon, The people that are with thee are too many for me to give the Midianites into their hands, lest Israel byaunt themselves against me, saying, Mine own hand hath saved me.

Deut, 8, 17. la. 10, 13. l Cor. 1.29, 2 Cor. 4.7. Deut. 20. 8.

8 Now therefore go to, proclaim in the ears of the people, saying, Who-soever is fearful and afraid, let him return and depart early from mount Gilead. And there returned of the people twenty and two thousand; and there remained ten thousand.

4 And the Lord said unto Gideon, The people are yet too many; bring The people are yet too many; bring them down unto the water, and I will try them for thee there; and it shall be, that of whom I say unto thee, This shall go with thee; and of whomsover I say unto thee, This shall not go with thee, the same shall not go with thee, the same shall not go. shall not go.

5 So he brought down the people unto the water: and the Lord said unto Gideon, Every one that lappeth of the water with his tongue, as a dog lappeth, him shalt thou set by himself; likewise every one that boweth down upon his knees to drink.

6 And the number of them that lapped, putting their hand to their mouth, were three hundred men: but all the rest of the people bowed down upon their knees to drink water.

d 1 Sam. 14.

7 And the LORD said unto Gideon. d By the three hundred men that lapped will I save you, and deliver the Midianites into thine hand: and let all the other people go every man unto his place.

8 So the people took victuals in their hand, and their trumpets: and he sent all the rest of Israel every man unto his tent, and retained those three hundred men: and the host of Midian was beneath him in

the valley.

9 ¶ And it came to pass the same "night, that the LORD said unto him, Arise, get thee down unto the host; for I have delivered it into thine hand. Gen. 46.

10 But if thou fear to go down, go thou with Phurah thy servant down to the host:

11 And thou shalt shear what they f ver. 13, 14, say; and afterward shall thine hands be strengthened to go down unto the host. Then went he down with 15. Bec Gen. 21. 14. 1 Bam. 14. 9, 10.

2 Or, ranks by five, Ex. 13, 18.

of the 2 armed men that were in the host, 12 And the Midianites and the Amalekites and fall the children of the east lay along in the valley like

Phurah his servant unto the outside

camels were without number, as the sand by the sea side for multitude. 18 And when Gideon was come, be-

hold, there was a man that told a dream unto his fellow, and said, Behold, I dreamed a dream, and, lo. a cake of barley bread tumbled into the host of Midian, and came unto a tent, and smote it that it fell, and over-

and snote it that it fell, and over-turned it, that the tent lay along.

14 And his fellow answered and said, This is nothing else save the sword of Gideon the son of Joash, a man of Israel: for into his hand hath God delivered Midlan, and all the host.

15 ¶ And it was so, when Gideon heard the telling of the dream, and 2 the interpretation thereof, that he worshipped, and returned into the host of Israel, and said, Arise; for the Lord hath delivered into your hand the host of Midian.

16 And he divided the three hundred men into three companies, and he put <sup>3</sup>a trumpet in every man's hand, with empty pitchers, and <sup>4</sup>lamps within the pitchers.

17 And he said unto them, Look on nic, and do likewise: and, behold, when I come to the outside of the camp, it shall be that, as I do, so shall ye do.

18 When I blow with a trumpet, I

and all that are with me, then blow ye the trumpets also on every side of all the camp, and say, The sword of the Lord, and of Gideon.

19 ¶ So Gideon, and the hundred men that were with him, came unto the outside of the camp in the beginning of the middle watch; and they had but newly set the watch; and they blew the trumpets, and brake the pitchers that were in their hands.

20 And the three companies blcw the trumpets, and brake the pitchers, and held the lamps in their left hands, and the trumpets in their right hands to blow withal: and they cried, The sword of the Lord, and of Gideon.

21 And they a stood every man in his place round about the camp: 'and all the host ran, and cried, and fiel.
22 And the three hundred \*blew the trumpets, and the Lord set "every man's sword against his fellow, even throughout all the host: and the host fled to Beth-shittah 5 in Zererath, and to the 6 border of Abel-meholah, unto

Tabbath. 23 And the men of Israel gathered themselves together out of Naphtali, and out of Asher, and out of all Manassch, and pursued after the Midianites.

24 ¶ And Gideon sent messengers throughout all "mount Ephraim, saying, Come down against the Midianites, and take before them the waters unto grasshoppers for multitude; and their | Beth-barah and Jordan. Then all the

CHRIST cir. 1249.

3 Hob. trumpets in the ha of all of them. 4 Or, Are-brands, or, torches.

4 Ex. 14. 13, 14. 2 Chr. 20. 17. 62 Kin. 7. 7. Josh. 6. 4, 16, 20. Bee 2 Cor, 4. 7. l Ps. 83. 9. Is. 9. 4. = 1 Sam. 14. 20. 2 Chr. 20. 23.

5 Or, 6 Heb. Hp.

" ch, 3, 27.

them, about fifteen thousand men, all that were left of 'all the hosts of the children of the east: for there fell 'an hundred and twenty thou-

11 ¶ And Gideon went up by the

sand men that drew sword.

6 Or, an hundred

hundred and twenty thousand, every one drawing a moord, ch. 20. 2, 15, 17, 25. 2 Kin. 3,

taken, and slain. the east of "Nobah and Jogbehah. CHRIST and smote the host: for the host cir. 1249 was "secure. " Num. 82, 35, 42, 12 And when Zebah and Zalmunna fled, he pursued after them, and 'took eh. 18, 27, 1Thess, 5.3, the two kings of Midian, Zebah and Zalmunna, and <sup>2</sup> discomfited all the • Ps. 83, 11, 2 Heb. host. 18 ¶ And Gideon the son of Joash returned from battle before the sun was up,

14 And caught a young man of the
men of Succoth, and enquired of 8 Heb. writ. him: and he 3 described unto him the princes of Succoth, and the elders thereof, even threescore and seventeen men. 15 And he came unto the men of Succoth, and said, Behold Zebah and Zalmunna, with whom ye did pup-braid me, saying, Are the hands of Zebah and Zalmunna now in thine P ver. 6. hand, that we should give bread unto thy men that are weary? 16 And he took the elders of the 4 var. 7. city, and thorns of the wilderness and briers, and with them he 4 taught the 4 Wah made to know. men of Succoth. 17 'And he beat down the tower of F ver. 9. Penuel. and slew the men of the 1 Kin. 12, 18 Then said he unto Zebah and Zalmunna, What manner of men were they whom ye slew at 'Tabor? And ch. 4. 6. Ps. 89. 12. they answered, As thou art, so were they; each one 5 resembled the chil-5 Hob. acdren of a king. cording to the form, 19 And he said, They were my brethren, even the sons of my mother: as the Lord liveth, if ye had saved them alive, I would not slay you. 20 And he said unto Jether his firstborn, Up, and slay them. But the youth drew not his sword: for he feared, because he was yet a youth.
21 Then Zebah and Zalmunna said, Rise thou, and fall upon us: for as the man is, so is his strength. And Gideon arose, and "slew Zebah and " Pa. 83, 11. Zalmunna, and took away the for-naments that were on their camels' 6 Or, ornaments like the necks, 22 ¶ Then the men of Israel said unto Gideon, Rule thou over us, both thou, and thy son, and thy son's son also: for thou hast delivered us from the hand of Midian. 23 And Gideon said unto them, I will not rule over you, neither shall my son rule over you: "the LORD 1 Sam. 8. 7. & 10. 19. & 12. 12. shall rule over you. 24 ¶ And Gideon said unto them, I would desire a request of you, that ye would give me every man the carrings of his prey. (For they had golden earrings, because they were Gen. 25, 13, 4 37, 25, 28, Ishmaelites.) 25 And they answered, We will willingly give them. And they spread a garment, and did cast therein every

man the earrings of his prey. 26 And the weight of the golden ear-

way of them that dwelt in tents on rings that he requested was a thousand

e ch. 9. 2, 5.

going out of his thigh. f ch. 9. 1.

4 Heb. set.

# Gen. 25. 8.

Job 5, 26,

cir. 1209.

A ver. 27. ch. 6, 24.

ich 2 10

\* ch. 2, 17,

l ch. 9. 4, 46.

å 106. 13, 21.

\* ch. 9. 16, 17, 18, Eccles. 9, 14, 15.

cir. 1200.

4 ch. 8, 31.

5 Heb. K'hat is

good? whether.

¢c.

Gen. 29. 14.

8 Heb.

JUDGES, IX.

Jotham's parable.

ten pieces of silver out of the house of Baal-berith, wherewith Abimelech hired /vain and light persons, which followed him. 5 And he went unto his father's house at Ophrah, and slew his brethren the sons of Jerubbaal, being

threescore and ten persons, upon one stone: notwithstanding yet Jotham the youngest son of Jerubbaal was left: for he hid himself.

6 And all the men of Shechem gathered together, and all the house of Millo, and went, and made Abi-melech king, 2by the plain of the pillar that was in Shechem.

7 ¶ And when they told it to Jotham, he went and stood in the top of mount Gerizim, and lifted up his voice, and cried, and said unto them, Hearken unto me, ye men of Shechem, that God may hearken unto you.

8 \*The trees went forth on a time to anoint a king over them; and they said unto the olive tree, ! Reign thou over us

9 But the olive tree said unto them. Should I leave my fatness, "where-with by me they honour God and man, and "go to be promoted over

10 And the trees said to the fig tree,

11 But the fig tree said unto them. Should I forsake my sweetness, and my good fruit, and go to be promoted over the trees?

Come thou, and reign over us,

Should I leave my wine, "which checreth God and man, and go to be promoted over the trees?

the 4 bramble, Come thou, and reign 4 Or. thistle. over us.

15 And the bramble said unto the trees, If in truth ye anoint me king

16 Now therefore, if ye have done truly and sincerely, in that ye have made Abimelech king, and if ye have dealt well with Jerubbaal and his house, and have done unto him "ac-

sadventured his life far, and delivered you out of the hand of Midian: 18 'And ye are risen up against my

father's house this day, and have slain his sons, threescore and ten persons, upon one stone, and have made Abimelech, the son of his maidservant, king over the men of Shechem, be-

his house this day, then rejoice ye in Abimelech, and let him also rejoice in you:

CHRIST cir. 1209.

ch. 8, 33, f ch. 11. 3. 2 Chr. 13. 7. Pro. 12. 11. Acts 17. 5. f ch. 6. 24. 1 2 Kin. 11. 1, 2.

2 Or, by the oak of the pillar: Bee Josh. 24. 26. cir. 1209. Deut. 11. 29. & 27. 12. Josh, 8. 33. John 4. 20. \* See 2 Kin. 14. 9.

lch. 8, 22, 23, " Ps. 104.15.

3 Heb. go up and down for other

" Pa. 104.15.

° Is. 30, 2, Dan. 4. 12. Hos. 14. 7. P ver. 20. Num. 21.

28. Ezek, 19.

72Kin. 14.9.

Ps. 104. 16. Is. 2. 13. & 37. 24. Ezek. 31. 3.

ch. 8. 35.

5 Heb. cast his life.

\* ver. 5, 6.

14.

the trees?

Come thou, and reign over us,

12 Then said the trees unto the vine, 13 And the vine said unto them,

14 Then said all the trees unto

over you, then come and put your trust in my shadow: and if not, plet fire come out of the bramble, and devour the cedars of Lebanon.

cording to the deserving of his hands; 17 (For my father fought for you, and

cause he is your brother;)
19 If ye then have dealt truly and sincerely with Jerubhaal and with

In. 8. 6. Phil. 3. 3.

beside ornaments, and <sup>2</sup> collars, and purple raiment that was on the kings of Midian, and beside the chains that were about their camels' 27 And Gideon \*made an ephod

thereof, and put it in his city, even in Ophrah: and all Israel went thither a whoring after it : which thing became oa snare unto Gideon.

and to his house.

28 ¶ Thus was Midian subdued before the children of Israel, so that they lifted up their heads no more.

d And the country was in quietness forty years in the days of Gideon.
29 ¶ And Jerubbaal the son of Joash went and dwelt in his own house.

80 And Gideon had 'threescore and ten sons 8 of his body begotten: for he had many wives. 31 And his concubine that was in

Shechem, she also bare him a son, whose name he scalled Abimelech. 32 ¶ And Gideon the son of Joash died in a good old age, and was buried in the sepulchre of Joash his father, in Ophrah of the Abi-ezrites,

83 And it came to pass, as soon as Gideon was dead, that the children of Israel turned again, and went a whoring after Baalim, and made Baal-berith their god.

34 And the children of Israel "re-

= Ps, 78. 11, membered not the LORD their God, who had delivered them out of the hands of all their enemies on every side:

85 "Neither shewed they kindness to the house of Jerubbaal, namely, Gideon, according to all the goodness which he had shewed unto Israel.

# CHAPTER IX.

1 Abinalesh by conspiring with the Shochemites, and murder of his brethren, is made king. I Johan by a parable relukelt helm, and furtelleth their rain, 22 Gaal conspireth with the Shechemites against him. 30 Zehal revealeth it. 33 Abinalesh overcometh them, and soreth the city with sail, 43 He burneth the hold of the god Berith. 50 At Thelex he slain by a piece of a millstone. 56 Johan's curve is fulfilled.

AND Abimelech the son of Jerub-baal went to Shechem unto a his mother's brethren, and communed with them, and with all the family of the house of his mother's father,

saying, 2 Speak, I pray you, in the ears of all the men of Shechem, <sup>5</sup> Whether is better for you, either that all the cons of Jerubbaal, which are bthreescore and ten persons, reign over you, or that one reign over you? remember also that I am 'your bone and your flesh.

3 And his mother's brethren spake of him in the ears of all the men of Shechem all these words: and their hearts inclined 6 to follow Abimelech; for they said, He is our d brother.

4 And they gave him threescore and

6 Heb. after. 4 Gen. 20, 15.

Refere CHRIST cir. 1209. \* ver. 15, 56, 57,

\* 1 Sam. 16.

2 Heb.

8 Or, songs: Sec Is, 16, 9, 10, Jer. 25, 30,

¢ 1 Sam. 25. io. 1 Kin. 12.

d Gen. 31.

4 Or, hot.

5 Heb. eroftly, or, to Tormak.

\*2 Sam, 15,4,

2, 6,

b vor. 4.

20 But if not, "let fire come out from Abimelech, and devour the men of Shechem, and the house of Millo; and let fire come out from the men of Shechem, and from the house of Millo, and devour Abimelech.

21 And Jotham ran away, and fled, and went to "Beer, and dwelt there, for fear of Abimelech his brother. 22 7 When Abimelech had reigned " 2 Sam, 20, 14. cir. 1206.

three years over Israel, 28 Then God sent an evil spirit between Abimelech and the men of Shechem; and the men of Shechem

14. & 18. 9, 10. Rec 1 Kin. 12. 15. & 22. 22. 2 Chr. 10. 15. & 18. 19, dealt treacherously with Abime-Ac. In. 19. 2, 14.

lech:
24 That the cruelty done to the
threescore and ten sons of Jerub baal might come, and their blood be Is, S3, 1, 1 Kin, 2, 32, Esth. 9, 25, Ps. 7, 16, Matt. 23, 35, 36, laid upon Abimelech their brother, which slew them; and upon the men of Shechem, which added him in the killing of his brethren.

25 And the men of Shechem set liers in wait for him in the top of the mountains, and they robbed all that came along that way by them: and it was told Abimelech.

26 And Gaal the son of Ebed came with his brethren, and went over to Shechem: and the men of Shechem put their confidence in him.

27 And they went out into the fields, and gathered their vineyards, and trode the grapes, and made a merry, and went into the house of their god, and did cat and drink, and cursed Abimelech.

28 And Gaal the son of Ebed said, Who is Abimelech, and who is Shechem, that we should serve him? is not he the son of Jerubbaal? and Zebul his officer? serve the men of d Hamor the father of Shechem; for

why should we serve him? 29 And would to God this people were under my hand! then would I remove Abimelech. And he said to Abimelech, Increase thine army, and come out.

30 ¶ And when Zebul the ruler of the city heard the words of Gaal the son of Ebed, his anger was 4 kindled.

31 And he sent messengers unto Abimelech 5 privily, saying, Behold, Gaal the son of Ebed and his brethren be come to Shechem; and, behold, they fortify the city against thee.

32 Now therefore up by night, thou and the people that is with thee, and lie in wait in the field:

83 And it shall be, that in the

morning, as soon as the sun is up, thou shalt rise early, and set upon the city: and, behold, when he and the people that is with him come out against thee, then mayest thou do to them as thou shalt find occasion.

84 ¶ And Abimelech rose up, and all the people that were with him,

by night, and they laid wait against Shechem in four companies.

35 And Gaal the son of Ebed went out, and stood in the entering of the gate of the city; and Abimelech rose

up, and the people that were with him, from lying in wait. 36 And when Gaal saw the peo-ple, he said to Zebul, Behold, there come people down from the top of the mountains. And Zebul said unto him, Thou seest the shadow of the mountains as if they were

87 And Gaal spake again and said, See there come people down by the 2 middle of the land, and another company come along by the plain of 3 Meonenim.

38 Then said Zebul unto him, Where is now thy mouth, wherewith thou saidst, Who is Abimelech, that we should serve him? is not this the people that thou hast despised? go out, I pray now, and fight with them.

39 And Gaal went out before the men of Shechem, and fought with Abimelech.

40 And Abimelech chased him, and he fled before him, and many were overthrown and wounded, even unto the entering of the gate.
41 And Abimelech dwelt at Arumah:

and Zebul thrust out Gaal and his brethren, that they should not dwell in Shechem,

42 And it came to pass on the morrow, that the people went out into the field; and they told Abi-

melech. 43 And he took the people, and divided them into three companies, and laid wait in the field, and looked, and, behold, the people were come forth out of the city; and he rose up against them, and smote them.

44 And Abimelech, and the company that was with him, rushed forward, and stood in the entering of the gate of the city; and the two other companies ran upon all the people that were in the fields, and slew them.

45 And Abimelech fought against the city all that day; and he took the city, and slew the people that was therein, and heat down the

city, and sowed it with salt.

46 ¶ And when all the men of the tower of Shechem heard that, they entered into an hold of the house

of the god Berith.
47 And it was told Abimelech, that all the men of the tower of Shechem were gathered together.

48 And Abimelech gat him up to mount \*Zalmon, he and all the pcople that were with him; and Abimelech took an ax in his hand, and cut down a bough from the trees, and took it, and laid it on his shoulder, and said unto the people that were with him, CHRIST cir. 1206.

2 Heb. 3 Or, The regarders of times, Deut. 18. ver. 28, 29,

f ver. 20.

A Deut. 29. 23. 1 Kin. 12. 25. 2 Kin, 3, 25,

ch. 8. 33.

₽ Ps. 68, 14,

6 Heb. as thine hand shall find, 1 Sam. 10. 7. & 25. 8, Eccles, 9.

Before and the gods of the children of Ammon, and the gods of the Phi-listines, and forsook the LORD, and What ve have seen 2 me do, make CHRIST CHRIST haste, and do as I have done. cir. 1206. 49 And all the people likewise cut down every man his bough, and fol-lowed Abimelech, and put them to the hold, and set the hold on fire cir. 1161. 2 Heb. I served not him. 7 And the anger of the Lord was hot against Israel, and he sold them cir. 1161. <sup>4</sup> ch. 2. 14. 18am. 12.9. upon them; so that all the men of the tower of Shechem died also, ainto the hands of the Philistines, and into the hands of the children bout a thousand men and women. of Ammon. 50 Then went Abimelech to The-8 And that year they vexed and oppressed the children of Israel: eighteen years, all the children of bez, and encamped against Thebez, and took it.

51 But there was a strong tower 3 Heb. Israel that were on the other side within the city, and thither fled all Jordan in the land of the Amorites. the men and women, and all they of the city, and shut it to them, which is in Gilead. 9 Moreover the children of Ammon passed over Jordan to fight also aand gat them up to the top of the gainst Judah, and against Benjamin, and against the house of Ephraim; tower. 52 And Abimelech came unto the tower, and fought against it, and went hard unto the door of the tower so that Israel was sore distressed. so that israel was sore distressed.

10 ¶ 'And the children of Israel cried unto the Lord, saying, We have sinned against thee, both because we have forsaken our God, and also served Baalim. 4 1 Sam. 12. to burn it with fire. 2 Sam. 11. 58 And a certain woman cast a piece of a millstone upon Abimelech's head, and all to brake his scull,

54 Then "he called hastily unto
the young man his armourbearer,
and said unto him, Draw thy sword, " So 1 Sam. 31, 4, 11 And the LORD said unto the children of Israel. Did not I deliver you from the Egyptians, and from the Amorites, from the children of Ammon, and from the Philis-& Ex. 14, 30. Num. 21. 21, 24, 25. ch. 3, 12, 13, and slay me, that men say not of me, A woman slew him. And his young man thrust him through, and he tines? 12 The Zidonians also, and the Amalekites, and the Maonites, did \* ch. 3, 31. died. och, 5. 19. 55 And when the men of Israel saw that Abimelech was dead, they P ch. 6. 3. oppress you; and ye cried to me, and f Ps. 106, 42, departed every man unto his place.

56 ¶ Thus God rendered the wick-I delivered you out of their hand. 43, Deut, 32, " ver. 24. Job 31, 3, Ps. 91, 23, Prov. 5, 22. 13 Yet ye have forsaken me, and served other gods: wherefore I will 15. Jer. 2. 13. edness of Abimelech, which he did deliver you no more.

14 Go and 'cry unto the gods which ye have chosen; let them deliver you unto his father, in slaying his seventy Deut. 32. brethren: 37, 38, 2 Kin. 3, 13, Jur. 2, 28, 57 And all the evil of the men of Shechem did God render upon their heads: and upon them came in the time of your tribulation. 15 T And the children of Israel said the curse of Jotham the son of unto the LORD, We have sinned: †do thou unto us whatsoever \*seemeth o ver. 20. # 1 Sam. 3. 18. 2 Sam. 15. Jerubbaal. good unto thee; deliver us only, we pray thee, this day.

16 "And they put away the 4 strange CHAPTER X. 1 Tols judgeth Israel in Shamir. 3 Jair, whose thirty sons had thirty cities. 6 The Philistines and Ammonites oppress Israel. 10 In their misery God sendeth them to their fulse gods. 15 U you their repentance he pitteds them. 3 Heb. is yood in thine eyes. 2 Chr. 7. 14. \$ 15. 8. Jer. 18. 7, 8. gods from among them, and served the Lord: and his soul was grieved for the misery of Israel. 4 Hob. gods of strangers. \* Ps. 106. 4t, 45. Is. 63. 9. cir. 1206 AND after Abimelech there "arose to 34 defend Israel Tola the son 17 Then the children of Ammon were 6 gathered together, and en-camped in Gilead. And the children a ch. 2, 16. of Puah, the son of Dodo, a man of Issachar; and he dwelt in Shamir in mount Ephraim. 3 Or. deliver. 4 Hob. sure. of Israel assembled themselves to-gether, and encamped in Mizpeh. 5 Heb. was shortened. 2 And he judged Israel twenty and three years, and died, and was buried 18 And the people and princes of Gilead said one to another, What man is he that will begin to fight cir. 1183. 6 Hub. cried together. 9 Gen. 31, 49, ch. 11, 11, 29. in Shamir. 3 ¶ And after him arose Jair, a Gileadite, and judged Israel twenty against the children of Ammon? he shall be head over all the inhabitants 6 ch. 5. 10. & 12, 14. ch. 11, 8, and two years.

4 And he had thirty sons that brode of Gilead. Deut. 3, 14. CHAPTER XI. Or, The villages of Jair, Num. 32,41. 1 The covenant between Jephthah and the Gileadites, that he should be their head. 12 The trenty of peace between him and the Anmonites is in vain. 29 Jephthah's core. 32 His conquest of the Anmonites. 34 He performeth his vow on his dawyhter. on thirty ass colts, and they had thirty cities, which are called <sup>5</sup> Ha-

Heb. 11.32, called Jephthue. b ch. 6. 12. 2 Kin. 5. 1. Now a Jephthah the Gileadite was ba mighty man of valour, and he was the son of 7 an harlot: and 7 Heb. a 2 And Gilcad's wife bare him sons; woman an harlot. and his wife's sons grew up, and they

Gilead begat Jephthah,

voth-jair unto this day, which are in the land of Gilead.

5 And Jair died, and was buried in

6 ¶ And dthe children of Israel did

evil again in the sight of the LORD, and served Baalim, and Ashtaroth,

and the gods of Syria, and the gods

of Zidon, and the gods of Moab,

cir. 1161. t ch. 2. 11. &3.7. &4.1.

& 6, 1, & 13, 1,

ch. 2. 13.

f ch. 2, 12,

# 1 Kin. 11.

33. Pa. 106, 36.

Camon.

l Num. 21. 24, 25, 26.

™ Gen. 32.22.

again unto the king of the children of Ammon: 15 And said unto him, Thus saith Jephthah, "Israel took not away the \* Deut. 2, 9, land of Moab, nor the land of the

19. Num. 14. 25. Deut. 1. 40. Josh. 5. 6. P Num. 13. 26. & 20. 1. Dout. 1. 46.

children of Ammon: 16 But when Israel came up from Egypt, and 'walked through the wilderness unto the Red sea, and Pcame to Kadesh:

again peaceably.

14 And Jephthah sent messengers

wrong to war against me: the Lord the Judge \* be judge this day be-tween the children of Israel and the children of Ammon.

28 Howbeit the king of the children of Ammon hearkened not unto the words of Jephthah which he sent him.

29 Then the Spirit of the LORD came upon 2 Jephthah, and he passed over Glead, and Manasseh, and pass-ed over Mizpeh of Glead, and from Mizpeh of Glead he passed over unto the children of Ammon.

i Gen. 18, 25. 4 Gen. 16. 25. & 31. 53. 1 Sam. 24. 12, 15.

1 ch 3 10 2 Jophthah scems to have been Judge only of North cast Israel.

JUDGES, XII. Jephthali's rash vow. 80 And Jephthah "vowed a vow unto the Lord, and said, If thou shalt without fail deliver the chil-dren of Ammon into mine hands, Refore CHRIST cir. 1148. = Gen. 28. 20. 1 Sam, 1.11. 81 Then it shall be, that 2 what-51 Then it shall be, that "what-seever cometh forth of the doors of my house to meet me, when I return in peace from the children of Anmon, "shall surely be the Lorn's, 3" and I will offer it up for 1 Sam, I.11.
2 Heb. that
which cometh forth,
which shall
come forth.

\* See Lev.
27. 2, 3, &c.
1 Sam, 1,
11, 28,
& 2, 18. thee with fire. a burnt offering.
32 TSo Jephthah passed over unto the children of Ammon to foll o Or, or I will offer ii, &c. against them: and the LORD delivered them into his hands. 88 And he smote them from Aroer. ° Ps. 66, 13, See Lev. 27, 11, 12, even till thou come to P Minnith. even twenty cities, and unto the plain of the vineyards, with a very great slaughter. Thus the children P Ezek. 27. me? Or, Alel. of Ammon were subdued before the children of Israel. 34 ¶ And Jephthah came to ¶ Mizpeh unto his house, and, behold, his daughter came out to meet <sup>1</sup> vor. 11. ch. 10. 17. Fx. 15, 20, 1 Sam. 18.6, Pa. 68, 25, him with timbrels and with dances: and she was his only child; 56 beside her he had neither son nor Jer. 31, 4, or, he had not of his own either son or daughdaughter. 36 And it came to pass, when he saw her, that he rent his clothes, and said, Alas, my daughter! thou hast brought me very low, and thou or daugh-ter. 6 Heb. of himself. • Gen. 37. art one of them that trouble me: 29, 31. (Eccles, 5, 2, for I have opened my mouth unto the Lord, and "I cannot go back. Num. 30. 2. Ps. 15. 4. Eccles, 5, 86 And she said unto him, My father, of thou hast opened thy mouth unto the Lord, ado to me according to that which hath proceeded out 4. 5. \* Num. 30. 2. of thy mouth; forasmuch as "the <sup>9</sup> 2 Sam. 18. 19. 31. LORD hath taken vengeance for thee of thine enemies, even of the children of Ammon. 37 And she said unto her father, Let this thing be done for me: let

me alone two months, that I may

7 Heb. go and go tains, and bewail my virginity, I a manual and my fellows.

\* ver. 31. 1 Sam. 1. 22, 24. & 2. 18.

8 Or, ordi-

from year

2 Or, to

ch. 5, 11

\* See ch. 8. 1.

3 Heb. were called.

9 Heb.

38 And he said, Go. And he sent her away for two months: and she went with her companions, and be-wailed her virginity upon the mountains

7go up and down upon the moun-

39 And it came to pass at the end of two months, that she returned unto her father, who did with her according to his vow which he had vowed: and she knew no man. And it was a <sup>8</sup> custom in Israel.

40 That the daughters of Israel went 9 yearly 2 to lament the daughter of Jephthah the Gilcadite four days in a year.

CHAPTER XII.

1 The Ephraimites, quarrelling with Jephthah, and discrined by Shibboleth, are stain by the Gilvadites, 7 Jephthah dieth, 8 Bixan, who had thirly sons and thirly daughters, 11 and Elon, 13 and Abdom, who had jorty sons and thirly nephews, judged Israel.

AND the men of Ephraim gather-ed themselves together, and went

northward, and said unto Jephthah. Wherefore passedst thou over to fight against the children of Ammon, and didst not call us to go with thee? we will burn thine house upon

2 And Jophthah said unto them, and my people were at great strife with the children of Ammon; and when I called you, ye delivered me not out of their hands.

not out of their hands.

3 And when I saw that ye delivered me not, I bput my life in my hands, and passed over against the children of Ammon, and the Lord delivered them into my hand: wherefore then are ye come up unto me this day, to fight against

4 Then Jephthah gathered together all the men of Gilead, and fought with Ephraim: and the men of Gilead smote Ephraim, because they said. Ye Gileadites are fugitives of Ephraim among the Ephraimites, and among the Manassites.

5 And the Gileadites took the passages of Jordan before the Ephraimites: and it was so, that when those Ephraimites which were cscaped said, Let me go over; that the men of Gilead said unto him, Art thou an Ephraimite? If he

6 Then said they unto him, Say now 2 Shibboleth: and he said Sibboleth: for he could not frame to pronounce it right. Then they took him, and slew him at the passages of Jordan: and there fell at that time of the Ephraimites forty and two thousand.

7 And Jephthah judged Israel six years. Then died Jephthah the Gi-leadite, and was buried in one of the cities of Gilead.

8 ¶ And after him <sup>8</sup> Ibzan of Bethlehem judged Israel.

9 And he had thirty sons, and thirty daughters, whom he sent abroad, and took in thirty daughters from abroad for his sons. And he judged Israel seven years.

10 Then died Ibzan, and was buried at Beth-lehem.

11 ¶ And after him 4 Elon, a Zebulonite, judged Israel; and he judged

Israel ten years.
12 And Elon the Zebulonite died, and was buried in Aijalon in the country of Zebulun.

13 ¶ And after him 5 Abdon the son of Hillel, a Pirathonite, judged Israel.

14 And he had forty sons and thirty enephews, that 'rode on threescore and ten ass colts: and he judged Is-

rael eight years.
15 And Abdon the son of Hillel the Pirathonite died, and was buried in Pirathon in the land of Ephraim, in the mount of the A- 1ch. 3. 18. malchites.

Refore CHRIST cir. 1143.

d Josh, 22, 11. ch. 3, 28, & 7, 24.

2 Which signifieth a stream, or, flood, Pr. 69, 2, Îs. 27. 12.

cir. 1137.

3 He sarms to have been only a civil Judge to do justico in North cast Israel.

cir. 1130. 4 A civil Judge in North east Isruel.

cir, 1120. 5 A civil Judge also in North east Israel. 6 lieb.

ch. 5. 10. cir. 1112.

Samson is born.

CHRIST cir. 1161.

8 Heb. added to commit,

6. 2. 11. 2. 3. 7. 2. 4. 1. 3. 6. 1. 4. 10. 6.

3 This seems a

partial captivity.

61 Sam.12.9.

. Josh, 19,41.

d ch. 6, 12, Luke 1, 11, 13, 28, 31,

/ Num. 6, 5. 1 Sam. 1,11.

# Num. 6. 2.

ver. 14.

1 Israel is in the hand of the Philistines. 2 An angel appeareth to Manoah's soife. 8 The angel appeareth to Manoah. 15 Manoah's sacrifice, whereby the angel is discovered. 24 Samon is born.

AND the children of Israel 2 did A evil again in the sight of the Lord; 3 and the Lord delivered them 5 into the hand of the Philis-

times forty years.

2 ¶ And there was a certain man of Zorah, of the family of the Danles, whose name was Manoah; and his wife was barren, and bare not.

8 And the angel of the Lord ap peared unto the woman, and said unto her, Behold now, thou art bar-ren, and bearest not: but thou shalt conceive, and bear a son.

4 Now therefore beware, I pray thee,

and drink not wine nor strong drink, and eat not any unclean thing:

5 For, lo, thou shalt conceive, and bear a son; and no frazor shall come on his head; for the child shall be a Nazarite unto God from the womb: and he shall begin to <sup>k</sup> Bee 1 Sam. 7, 13. 2 Sam. 8, 1, 1 Chr. 18, 1, deliver Israel out of the hand of the Philistines.

6 Then the woman came and told Deut. 33. 1. 1 Sam. 2.27. & 9. 6. 1 Kin. 17.24. her husband, saying, 'A man of God came unto me, and his \*countenance was like the countenance of Matt. 28, 3, Luke 9, 29, Acts 6, 15, an angel of God, very terrible: but I tasked him not whence he was, neither told he me his name: l ver. 17, 18,

7 But he said unto me, Behold, thou shalt conceive, and bear a son; and now drink no wine nor strong drink, neither cat any unclean thing: for the child shall be a Nazarite to God from the womb to the day of his death.

8 7 Then Manoah intreated the LORD, and said, O my Lord, let the man of God which thou didst send come again unto us, and teach us what we shall do unto the child that shall be born.

9 And God hearkened to the voice of Manoah; and the angel of God came again unto the woman as she sat in the field: but Manoah her husband was not with her.

10 And the woman made haste, and ran, and shewed her husband, and said unto him, Behold, the man hath appeared unto me, that came unto me the other day.

11 And Manoah arose, and went after his wife, and came to the man, and said unto him, Art thou the man that spakest unto the woman? And he said, I am.

12 And Manoah said, Now let thy words come to pass. 4 How shall we order the child, and 56 how shall we do unto him?

13 And the angel of the Lord said unto Manoah, Of all that I said unto the woman let her beware.

14 She may not eat of any thing

that cometh of the vine, "neither let her drink wine or strong drink,

nor eat any unclean thing: all that I commanded her let her observe.

15 ¶ And Manoah said unto the angel of the Lord, I pray thee, "let us detain thee, until we shall have made ready a kid 2 for thee.

16 And the angel of the Lord said unto Mancah, Though thou detain me, I will not eat of thy bread: and if thou wilt offer a burnt offering, thou must offer it unto the LORD For Manoah knew not that he was an angel of the Lord.

17 And Manoah said unto the angel of the LORD. What is thy name, that when thy sayings come to pass we

may do thee honour?

18 And the angel of the Lord said unto him, "Why askest thou thus after my name, seeing it is "secret?"

19 So Manoah took a kid with a meat offering, pand offered it upon a rock unto the Lord: and the angel did wonderously; and Manoah and his wife looked on.

20 For it came to pass, when the flame went up toward heaven from off the altar, that the angel of the Lord ascended in the flame of the altar. And Manoah and his wife looked on it, and gell on their faces

to the ground. 21 But the angel of the LORD did no more appear to Manoah and to his wife, "Then Manoah knew that he was an angel of the LORD.

22 And Manoah said unto his wife. We shall surely die, because we have seen God.

23 But his wife said unto him, If the LORD were pleased to kill us, he would not have received a burnt offering and a meat offering at our hands, neither would he have shewed us all these things, nor would as at this time have told us such things

as these. 24 ¶ And the woman bare a son, and called his name 'Samson: and "the child grew, and the LORD blessed him.

25 \*And the Spirit of the LORD began to move him at times in 4the camp of Dan between Zorah and Eshtaol.

CHAPTER XIV.

1 Samson desirch a wife of the Philistines. 5 In his journey he killeth a tion. 8 In a second journey he findelh honey in the ear-case. 10 Samson's marriage yeart. 12 His viddle by his wife is made known. 19 He spoileth thirty Philistines. 20 His wife is married to another.

AND Samson went down ato Tim-nath, and baw a woman in Timnath of the daughters of the Philistines.

2 And he came up, and told his father and his mother, and said, I have seen a woman in Timnath of the daughters of the Philistines: now therefore eget her for me to wife.

CHRIST cir. 1161.

m ver. 4.

\* Gen. 18. 5. ch. 6. 18, 2 Heb. be-

Gon. 32, 20. 8 Or, won-derful, 1s. 9. 6. P ch. 6. 19, 20.

9 Lev. 9, 24, 1 Chr. 21, 16, Ezek, 1, 28, Matt, 17, 6, r ch. 6, 22,

<sup>4</sup> Gen. 32, 30. Ex. 33, 20. Deut. 5, 26. ch. 6, 22.

f Heb. 11. 32. \* 1 Sam. 3. 19. Luke 1, 80. & 2, 52, <sup>s</sup> ch. 3. 10. 1 Sam. 11.6. Matt. 4. 1.

Heb. Mahanch-dan, as ch. 18. 12. Josh. 15.33. ch. 18. 11.

cir. 1141. Gen. 38. 13. Josh, 15.10. 6 Gen. 31. 2.

Gen. 21, 21,

4 Heb.
What shall be the manner of the, &c.
5 Or, what shall he do? 6 Heb. what shall be his work?

284

Refore CHRIST cir. 1141. d Gen. 21.

3, 4, Gen. 34. 14. Fx. 34. 16. Dout. 7. 3. 2 Heb. she is right in mine eyes.

Josh. 11.20. 1 Kin. 12. 15. 2 Kin. 6. 33. 2 Chr. 10. 15. & 22. 7. & 25. 20. rch. 13, 1, Den. 28, 48,

<sup>3</sup> Heb. in meeting him. h ch. 3, 10, & 13, 25, 18am, 11.6.

8 Then his father and his mother 8 Then his lather and his mother said unto him, Is there never a woman among the daughters of thy brethren, or among all my people that thou goest to take a wife of the uncircumcised Philistines? And Samson said unto his father, Get her for me; for 2 she pleaseth me well

4 But his father and his mother knew not that it was fof the LORD, that he sought an occasion against the Philistines: for at that time the Philistines had dominion over Israel.

5 Then went Samson down, and his father and his mother, to Timnath, and came to the vineyards of

nath, and came to the vineyards of Timnath: and, behold, a young ilon roared sagninst him. 6 And \*the Spirit of the Lorn came mightily upon him, and he rent him as he would have rent a kid, and he had nothing in his hand: but he told not his father or his mother what he had done.

7 And he went down, and talked with the woman; and she pleased

Samson well,

8 ¶ And after a time he returned to take her, and he turned aside to see the carcase of the lion: and, behold, there was a swarm of bees and honey in the carcase of the lion.

9 And he took thereof in his hands, and went on cating, and came to his father and mother, and he gave them, and they did eat: but he told not them that he had taken the honey out of the carcase of the lion.

10 7 So his father went down unto the woman: and Samson made there a feast; for so used the young men to do.

11 And it came to pass, when they saw him, that they brought thirty companions to be with him,
12 ¶ And Samson said unto them,

I will now 'put forth a riddle unto you: if ye can certainly declare it me \*within the seven days of the feast, and find it out, then I will give you thirty \*sheets and thirty change

of garments: 13 But if ye cannot declare it me, then shall ye give me thirty sheets and thirty change of garments. And they said unto him, Put forth thy riddle, that we may hear it.

14 And he said unto them, Out of the eater came forth meat, and out of the strong came forth sweetness. And they could not in three days expound the riddle.

™ ch. 16. 5. a ch. 15, 6, 5 Heb. to possess us, or, to im-poverish us?

1 Kin. 10.1. Ezek. 17. 2. Luke 14. 7.

4 Gen. 29. 27.

4 Or. ahirta. Gen. 45, 22, 2 Kin. 5, 23,

> 15 And it came to pass on the seventh day, that they said unto Samson's wife, "Entice thy husband, that he may declare unto us the riddle, "lest we burn thee and thy father's house with fire: have ye called us 5 to take that we have? is it not so?

16 And Samson's wife wept before him, and said, "Thou dost but hate me, and lovest me not: thou hast put forth a riddle unto the children of my people, and hast not told it me. And he said unto her, Behold, I

have not told t my father nor my mother, and shall I tell t thee? 17 And she wept before him 2 the seven days, while their feast lasted: and it came to pass on the seventh day, that he told her, because she lay sore upon him: and she told the

lay sore upon him; and sac told the riddle to the children of her people. 18 And the men of the city said unto him on the seventh day be-fore the sun went down, What is sweeter than honey? and what is stronger than a lion? And he said unto them, If ye had not plowed with my heifer, ye had not found out my riddle.

19 ¶ And pthe Spirit of the LORD came upon him, and he went down to Ashkelon, and slew thirty men of them, and took their spoil, and gave change of garments unto them which expounded the riddle. And his anger was kindled, and he went up to his father's house.

20 But Samson's wife qwas given to his companion, whom he had used as 'his friend.

CHAPTER XV.

1 Samson is denied his wife. 3 He burneth the Philistines' com with forces and firebrands. 6 His wife and her father are burnt by the Philistines. 7 Samson smitch them hip and high. 9 He is bound by the men of Judah, and delivered to the Philistines. 14 He killeth them with a jurdone. 18 God maketh the fountain En-hukkore for him in Lehi.

BUT it came to pass within a while after, in the time of wheat harvest, that Samson visited his wife with a kid; and he said, I will go in to my wife into the chamber. But her father would not suffer him to

go in.
2 And her father said, I verily thought that thou hadst utterly a hated her; therefore I gave her to thy companion: is not her younger sister fairer than she? 4take her, I

pray thee, instead of her.

3 ¶ And Samson said concerning them, 5 Now shall I be more blameless than the Philistines, though I do them a displeasure.

4 And Samson went and caught three hundred foxes, and took 6 fire-brands, and turned tail to tail, and put a firebrand in the midst between two tails.

5 And when he had set the brands on fire, he let them go into the standing corn of the Philistines, and burnt up both the shocks, and also the standing corn, with the yineyards

and olives.
6 Then the Philistines said, Who hath done this? And they answered, Samson, the son in law of the Timnite, because he had taken his wife, and

CHRIST cir. 1141. ech. 16, 15,

2 Or, the rest of the seven days,

P ch. 3, 10,

3 Or, apparel.

ach 15 2

r John 3, 29.

cir. 1140.

¢ ch. 14, 20,

4 Heb. let her be thine.

5 Or, Now shall I be blumeless from the tines, though &c. 6 Or, torches.

| Samson                         | slayeth the Philistines. JUDGE  | S, XVI. Delilah enticeth  | Samson.                                   |
|--------------------------------|---|---|---|
| Before<br>CHRIST               | given her to his companion. And the Philistines came up, and burnt                  | thercof <sup>2</sup> En-hakkore, which is in Lehi<br>unto this day.   | Before<br>CHRIST                          |
| cir. 1140.                     | her and her father with fire.   | 20 And he judged Israel in the  | cir. 1140.                                |
| ė ek. 14. 15.                  | 7 ¶ And Samson said unto them,<br>Though ye have done this, yet will                | days of the Philistines twenty years.   | 2 That is,                                |
|                                | I be avenged of you, and after that<br>I will cease.                                | The well of him that called, or, cried, Ps. 34. 6. 8 have judged South west Israel during twenty years of tude of the Philistines. ich, 13. 1.  | f their servi-                            |
|                                | 8 And he smote them hip and thigh   | CHAPTER XVI.  |   |
|                                | with a great slaughter: and he went   | 1 Samson at Gaza escapeth, and carrioth away<br>the gates of the city. 4 Delilah, corrupted by  |   |
|                                | down and dwelt in the top of the rock Etam.   | the Philistines, enticeth Samson. 6 Thrice she is deceived. 15 At last she overcometh him.  |   |
|                                | 9 Then the Philistines went up,   | the gates of the city. 4 Delitah, corrupted by<br>the Philistines, enticeth Samson. 6 Thrice she<br>is deceived. 16 At last she overcometh him.<br>21 The Philistines take him, and put out his<br>cyes. 22 His strength renewing, he pulleth<br>down the house upon the Philistines, and |   |
| 4 10                           | and pitched in Judah, and spread themselves in Lchi.                                | down the house upon the Philistines, and dieth.   |   |
| 4 ver. 19.                     | 10 And the men of Judah said,   | THEN went Samson to Gaza, and   | cir. 1120.                                |
|                                | Why are ye come up against us?  | saw there an harlot, and went   | 4 Heb. a<br>woman an                      |
|                                | And they answered, To bind Samson are we come up, to do to him as he                | in unto her. 2 And it was told the Gazites,   | harlot.                                   |
|                                | hath done to us.  | saying, Samson is come hither. And they compassed him in, and laid  |   |
| 2 Heb. scent                   | 11 Then three thousand men of   | they compassed him in, and laid   | * 1 Sam. 23.<br>26.<br>Ps. 118. 10,       |
| down.                          | Judah <sup>2</sup> went to the top of the rock<br>Etam, and said to Sanson, Knowest | wait for him all night in the gate<br>of the city, and were 5 quiet all the   | Ps. 118, 10,<br>11, 12.                   |
|                                | thou not that the Philistines are   | night, saying, In the morning, when   | Acts 9. 21.<br>5 Hob. mlent.              |
| d ch. 14. 4.                   | drulers over us? what is this that<br>thou hast done unto us? And he                | it is day, we shall kill him.  3 And Samson lay till midnight,  | V ZI OLA BRICANI                          |
|                                | said unto them, As they did unto  | and arose at midnight, and took   |   |
|                                | me, so have I done unto them.   | and arose at midnight, and took<br>the doors of the gate of the city,   |   |
|                                | 12 And they said unto him, We are come down to bind thee, that we                   | and the two posts, and went away<br>with them, <sup>6</sup> bar and all, and put  | 6 Heb. soith                              |
|                                | may deliver thee into the hand of<br>the Philistines. And Samson said               | them upon his shoulders, and carried  | the bar.                                  |
|                                | the Philistines, And Samson said<br>unto them, Swear unto me, that ye               | them up to the top of an hill that is before Hebron.  |   |
|                                | will not full upon me yourselves.   | 4 ¶ And it came to pass after-  |   |
|                                | 13 And they spake unto him, say-  | ward, that he loved a woman 7 in  | 7 Or, by<br>the brook,                    |
|                                | ing, No; but we will bind thee fast, and deliver thee into their                    | the valley of Sorek, whose name was<br>Delilah.   |   |
|                                | hand: but surely we will not kill   | 5 And the lords of the Philistines  |   |
|                                | thee. And they bound him with two   | came up unto her, and said unto her,<br>b Entice him, and see wherein his   | b ch. 14, 15,                             |
|                                | new cords, and brought him up from the rock.  | great strength lieth, and by what   | See Prov.                                 |
|                                | 14 ¶ And when he came unto  | means we may prevail against him,   | 2. 16,—19.<br>& 5. 3,—11.<br>& 6. 21, 25, |
| ch. 3. 10.                     | Lchi, the Philistines shouted against him: and 'the Spirit of the LORD              | that we may bind him to safflict him:<br>and we will give thee every one of us  | 26. & 7. 21,                              |
| & 14. 6.                       | came mightily upon him, and the   | cleven hundred pieces of silver.  | 22, 23.<br>8 Or,                          |
|                                | cords that were upon his arms be-<br>came as flax that was burnt with               | 6 And Delilah said to Samson, Tell<br>me, I pray thee, wherein thy great  | humble.                                   |
| 3 Hob. were                    | fire, and his bands sloosed from off  | strength lieth, and wherewith thou  | 1   |
| melied.                        | his hands.  | mightest be bound to afflict thee.  | 1   |
| 4 Heb. moist.                  | 15 And he found a 4 new jawbone of an ass, and put forth his hand,                  | 7 And Samson said unto her, If they bind me with seven 92 green withs   | 9 Or, nero                                |
| f Lev. 26, 8,<br>Josh. 23, 10, | and took it, and slew a thousand  | that were never dried, then shall I   | cords.<br>2 Heb, moist                    |
| Josh. 23, 10,<br>ch. 3, 31,    | men therewith.  | be weak, and be as <sup>3</sup> another man.<br>8 Then the lords of the Philistines   | 3 Hob. onc.                               |
| 5 Heb. an                      | 16 And Samson said, With the jaw-<br>bone of an ass, 5 heaps upon heaps,            | brought up to her seven green withs   |   |
| heaps, two                     | with the jaw of an ass have I slain   | which had not been dried, and she   |   |
|                                | a thousand men.   | bound him with them.  9 Now there were men lying in wait,   | 1   |
|                                | 17 And it came to pass, when he had made an end of speaking, that                   | abiding with her in the chamber. And  | 1   |
| 6 That is                      | he cast away the jawhone out of his   | she said unto him, The Philistines be   | 1   |
|                                |   |   |   |

he cast away the jawbone out of his hand, and called that place Ramathupon thee, Samson. And he brake leht.

18 ¶ And he was sore athirst, and called on the Loru, and said,

Thou hast given this great deliverance into the hand of thy servant: and now shall I die for thirst, the withs, as a thread of tow is broken when it 4 toucheth the fire. up of the funbone, or, casting aroay of the jawbone. Pa. 3, 7,

and fall into the hand of the uncircumcised?

7 Or, Leht.

AGen. 45.27. Ls. 40. 20.

19 But God clave an hollow place that was in 7 the jaw, and there came water thereout; and when he had drunk, his spirit came again, and he revived: wherefore he called the name So his strength was not known.

10 And Delilah said unto Samson, Behold, thou hast mocked me, and told me lies: now tell me, I pray thee, wherewith thou mightest be

bound. 11 And he said unto her, If they bind me fast with new ropes 5 that never were occupied, then shall I be

weak, and be as another man. 12 Delilah therefore took new ropes 4 Heh.

| Samson's                    | eyes put out. JUDGE   | S, XVII. Samson   | 's death.             |
|-----------------------------|---|---|-----------------------|
| Before<br>CHRIST            | and bound him therewith, and said   | 25 And it came to pass, when their  | Before                |
| cir. 1120.                  | unto him, The Philistines be upon thee, Samson. And there were liers              | hearts were merry, that they said,  | CHRIST<br>cir. 1120.  |
|                             | in wait abiding in the chamber. And   | Call for Samson, that he may make us sport. And they called for Samson                        | í ch. 9, 27,          |
|                             | he brake them from off his arms like  | out of the prison house; and he made  | · cu. v. 21.          |
|                             | a thread.   | 2 them sport: and they set him be-  | 2 Heb, be-            |
|                             | 18 And Delilah said unto Samson,  | tween the pillars.  26 And Samson said unto the lad   | fore them.            |
|                             | Hitherto thou hast mocked me, and   | 26 And Samson said unto the lad   |                       |
|                             | told me lies; tell me wherewith thou mightest be bound. And he said un-           | that held him by the hand, Suffer me<br>that I may feel the pillars whereupon                 |                       |
|                             | to her, If thou weavest the seven   | the house standeth, that I may lean   |                       |
|                             | locks of my head with the web.  | upon them.  |                       |
|                             | 14 And she fastened it with the pin,  | 27 Now the house was full of men  |                       |
|                             | and said unto him, The Philistines be   | and women; and all the lords of the   |                       |
|                             | upon thee, Samson. And he awaked<br>out of his sleep, and went away with          | Philistines were there; and there were upon the kroof about three thousand                    | l Deut, 22,           |
|                             | the pin of the beam, and with the web.  | men and women, that beheld while  | - 20111               |
| ch. 14, 16,                 | 15 T And she said unto him, 'How  | Samson made sport.  |                       |
|                             | canst thou say, I love thee, when   | 28 And Samson called unto the   |                       |
|                             | thine heart is not with me? thou  | Lord, and said, O Lord Gop, remem-  | l Jer. 15, 1          |
|                             | hast mocked me these three times,<br>and hast not told me wherein thy             | ber me, I pray thee, and strengthen   |                       |
|                             | great strength lieth.   | me, I pray thee, only this once, O God, that I may be at once avenged                         | ĺ                     |
|                             | 16 And it came to pass, when she  | of the Philistines for my two eyes.   |                       |
|                             | pressed him daily with her words,   | 29 And Samson took hold of the two  |                       |
|                             | and urged him, so that his soul was   | middle pillars upon which the house   |                       |
| Heb.                        | <sup>2</sup> vexed unto death;<br>17 That he <sup>d</sup> told her all his heart, | stood, and son which it was borne up, of the one with his right hand,                         | 8 Or, he<br>leaned on |
| Mic. 7. 5.                  | and said unto her, There hath not   | and of the other with his left.   | them.                 |
| Num. 6. 5.<br>ch. 13, 5.    | come a razor upon mine head; for I  | 30 And Samson said, Let 4me die   | 4 Heb, my             |
|                             | have been a Nazarite unto God from  | with the Philistines. And he bowed  | soul.                 |
|                             | my mother's womb: if I be shaven,   | himself with all his might; and the   | 1                     |
|                             | then my strength will go from me,   | house fell upon the lords, and upon all the people that were therein. So                      |                       |
|                             | and I shall become weak, and be like any other man.                               | the dead which he slew at his death   |                       |
|                             | 18 And when Delilah saw that he   | were more than they which he slew   |                       |
|                             | had told her all his heart, she sent  | in his life.  |                       |
|                             | and called for the lords of the Philis-   | 31 Then his brethren and all the  |                       |
|                             | tines, saying, Come up this once, for   | house of his father came down, and  | i                     |
|                             | he hath shewed me all his heart.<br>Then the lords of the Philistines             | took him, and brought him up, and<br>buried him between Zorah and Esh-                        | = ch. 13, 2           |
|                             | came up unto her, and brought mo-   | taol in the buryingplace of Manoah  |                       |
|                             | ney in their hand.  | his father. And he judged Israel  | cir. 1120             |
| Prov. 7.                    | 19 And she made him sleep upon  | twenty years.   | (                     |
| 26, 27.                     | her knees; and she called for a man,  | CHAPTER XVII.   | 1                     |
|                             | and she caused him to sliave off the<br>seven locks of his head; and she be-      | 1 Of the money that Micah first stole, then re-<br>stored, his mother maketh images, 5 and he |                       |
|                             | gan to afflict him, and his strength  | stored, his mother maketh images, 5 and he ornaments for them. The hireth a Levite to         | 1                     |
|                             | went from him.  | be his priest.  | 1                     |
|                             | 20 And she said, The Philistines be   | AND there was a man of mount E-   | cir. 1400             |
|                             | upon thee, Samson. And he awoke   | And there was a man or mount E-phraim, whose name was Micah.                                  | 1                     |
|                             | out of his sleep, and said, I will go   | 2 And he said unto his mother, The cleven hundred shekels of silver that                      |                       |
|                             | out as at other times before, and shake myself. And he wist not that              | were taken from thee, about which   |                       |
| Num. 14.                    | the Lord was departed from him.   | thou cursedst, and spakest of also in   | 1                     |
| y, 12, 43,<br>Josh, 7, 12,  | 21 ¶ But the Philistines took him,  | mine cars, behold, the silver is with   | 1                     |
| 1 Bam. 16.                  | and sput out his eyes, and brought  | me; I took it. And his mother said,   | 1                     |
| 14. & 18.12.<br>& 24.15.16. | him down to Gaza, and bound him   | Blessed be thou of the Lord, my son.  |                       |
| 2 Chron.                    | with fetters of brass; and he did   | 3 And when he had restored the eleven hundred shekels of silver to                            | 1                     |
| 15, 2,<br>Heb.              | grind in the prison house.  22 Howbeit the hair of his head began                 |   | 1                     |
| bored out,                  | to grow again 4after he was shaven.   | wholly dedicated the silver unto the  | 1                     |
| 4 Or,                       | 23 Then the lords of the Philistines  |   |                       |

4 Dan. 5, 4. 5 Heb. and who multiplied our stain.

hath delivered Samson our enemy into our hand. 24 And when the people saw him, they praised their god: for they said, Our god hath delivered into our hands our enemy, and the destroyer of our country, which slew many of us.

to grow again 4after he was shaven. 23 Then the lords of the Philistines

gathered them together, for to offer a

great sacrifice unto Dagon their god,

and to rejoice: for they said, Our god

image: now therefore I will restore it unto thee.

4 Yet he restored the money unto his mother; and his mother 'took two hundred shekels of silver, and gave them to the founder, who made there-

LORD from my hand for my son, to b make a graven image and a molten

of a graven image and a molten image: and they were in the house of Micah. 5 And the man Micah had an house

6 See Ex. 20. 4, 23, Lev. 19, 4,

4 Is. 46. 6,

CHRIST cir. 1406. 4 ch. 8, 27. Gen. 31, 19, 30, Hos. 3, 4, Hos. 3. 4.
2 Heb.
filled the
hend,
Ex. 20. 9.
1 Kin. 13.
83.
f ch. 18. 1.
& 19. 1.
& 21. 23.
Deut. 33. 5.

Refere

Deut. 12, 8, Josh, 19,15, ch, 19, 1, Ruth 1, 1, 2, Mic. 5, 2, Matt. 2, 1,

o, o. 8 Heb. in making his way. ch. 18, 19. 4 Gen. 45, 8, Job 29, 16, 4 Or, a suit, &c. 5 Heb. an order of garments. l ver, 5.

= ch, 18, 30.

cir. 1406.

e ch. 17. 6.

Josh, 19,

6 Heb. sons.

ch. 13, 25,

d Num. 13,

17. Josh, 2. 1,

¢ ch. 17, 1.

of gods, and made an dephod, and teraphin, and consecrated one of his sons, who became his priest.

6 /In those days there was no king in Israel, but every man did that which was right in his own eyes. 7 ¶ And there was a young man out of Beth-lehem-judah of the family

of Judah, who was a Levite, and he sojourned there. 8 And the man departed out of the city from Beth-lehem-judah to so-

journ where he could find a place: and he came to mount Ephraim to the house of Micah, as he journeyed. 9 And Micah sald unto him. Whence comest thou? And he said unto him, I am a Levite of Beth-lehem-judah, and I go to sojourn where I may find

a place.
10 And Micah said unto him, Dwell with me, 'and be unto me a 'father and a priest, and I will give thee ten shekele of silver by the year, and <sup>15</sup>a suit of apparel, and thy victuals. So the Levite went in.

11 And the Levite was content to dwell with the man; and the young man was unto him as one of his

12 And Micah | consecrated the Levite; and the young man "became his priest, and was in the house of Micah

13 Then said Micah, Now know I that the LORD will do me good, seeing I have a Levite to my priest.

CHAPTER XVIII.

1 The Daniles send five men to seek out an inheritance. SAt the house of Micah they consult with Jonathan, and are encouraged in their vay. They search Laish, and bring back weres of good hope. It Six hundred men are sent to surprise it. 14 In the way they rob Micah of his priest and his conservate things. 27 They win Laish, and call it Dan. 30 They set by idelaty, wherein Jonathan inherited the priesthood.

In "those days there was no king in Israel: and in those days b the tribe of the Danites sought them an inheritance to dwell in; for unto that day all their inheritance had not fallen unto them among the tribes of Israel.

2 And the children of Dan sent of their family five men from their coasts, 6 men of valour, from 'Zorah, and from Eshtaol, ato spy out the land, and to search it; and they said unto them, Go, search the land: who when they came to mount Ephraim, to the house of Micah, they lodged there.

3 When they were by the house of Micah, they knew the voice of the young man the Levite: and they turned in thither, and said unto him, Who brought thee hither? and what makest thou in this place? and what hast thou here?

4 And he said unto them, Thus and thus dealeth Micah with me, and hath /hired me, and I am his priest.

5 And they said unto him, Ask counsel, we pray thee, hof God, that we may know whether our way which

we go shall be prosperous.
6 And the priest said unto them,
Go in peace: before the LORD is

your way wherein ye go.
7 Then the five men departed, and came to Laish, and saw the people that were therein, 'how they dwelt careless, after the manner of the Zi-donians, quiet and secure; and there was no amagistrate in the land, that might put them to shame in any thing; and they were far from the Zidonians, and had no business with any man.

8 And they came unto their bre-thren to "Zorah and Eshtaol: and their brethren said unto them. What

say ye? 9 And they said, "Arise, that we may

go up against them: for we have seen the land, and, behold, it is very good: and are ye "still? be not slothful to go, and to enter to possess the land.

10 When ye go, ye shall come unto a people p secure, and to a large land: for God hath given it into your hands; a place where there is no want of

any thing that is in the earth. 11 ¶ And there went from thence of the family of the Danites, out of Zorah and out of Eshtaol, six hundred men sappointed with weapons

of war. 12 And they went up, and pitched in

Kirjath-jearim, in Judah: wherefore they called that place 'Mahaneh-dan unto this day: behold, it is behind Kirjath-jearim.

13 And they passed thence unto mount Ephraim, and came unto the

house of Micah.

14 ¶ "Then answered the five men that went to spy out the country of Laish, and said unto their brethren, Do ve know that "there is in these houses an ephod, and teraphim, and a graven image, and a molten image? now therefore consider what ye have

to do. 15 And they turned thitherward, and came to the house of the young man the Levite, even unto the house of Micah, and 4 saluted him.

16 And the vsix hundred men appointed with their weapons of war, which were of the children of Dan,

stood by the entering of the gate.

17 And the five men that went to spy out the land went up, and came in thither, and took at the graven image, and the ephod, and the terraining, and the conditions are the conditions and the conditions are the conditions and the conditions are the conditi phim, and the molten image: and the priest stood in the entering of the gate with the six hundred men that were appointed with weapons of war.

18 And these went into Micah's house, and fetched the carved image. the ephod, and the teraphim, and the

Before CHRIST

cir. 1406, 1 Kin. 22. 5. Is. 30. 1. Hos. 4. 12. A See ch. 17. 5. & ver. 14.

11 Kin. 22. 6. Josh, 19. 47, called, Lashem, l ver. 27, 28,

2 Heb. possessor, or, heir of restraint.

m wer 2

\* Num. 13. 30. Josh. 2, 23, °1 Kin. 22. 3.

P ver. 7, 27,

9 Dout. 8. 9.

3 Heb.

\*Josh 15 CO ch. 13, 25,

f ver. 2.

" 1 Sam. 14.

° ch. 17. 5.

4 Heb. asked him of peace. Gen. 43, 27, 1 Sam. 17.

y ver. 11. 4 ver. 2, 14.

a ch. 17. 4. 5.

f ch. 17, 10.

Before CHRIST cir. 1406. b Job 21, 5, & 29, 9, & 40, 4, Prov.30.32, Mic. 7, 16, ¢ ch. 17, 10.

molten image. Then said the priest unto them, What do ye? 19 And they said unto him, Hold thy peace, lay thine hand upon thy mouth, and go with us, and be to us a father and a priest: is it better for thee to be a priest unto the house of one man, or that thou be a priest unto a tribe and a family in Israel?

20 And the priest's heart was glad, and he took the ephod, and the teraphim, and the graven image, and went in the midst of the people.

21 So they turned and departed, and put the little ones and the cattle and

the carriage before them. 22 ¶ And when they were a good way from the house of Micah, the men that were in the houses near to Micah's house were gathered together, and overtook the children of Dan.

23 And they cried unto the children of Dan. And they turned their faces, and said unto Micah, What aileth thee, 2 that thou comest with such a

company? 24 And he said, Ye have taken away my gods which I made, and the priest, and ye are gone away: and what have I more? and what is this that ye say unto me, What aileth thee?

25 And the children of Dan said unto him, Let not thy voice be heard among us, lest <sup>3</sup>angry fellows run upon thee, and thou lose thy life, with the lives of thy household.

26 And the children of Dan went their way: and when Micah saw that they were too strong for him, he turned and went back unto his house,

27 And they took the things which Micah had made, and the priest which he had, and dcame unto Laish, unto a people that were at quiet and secure: and they smote them with the edge of the sword, and burnt the city with fire.

28 And there was no deliverer, because it was far from Zidon, and they had no business with any man; and it was in the valley that lieth by Beth-rehob. And they built a city, and dwelt therein.

29 And athey called the name of the city Dan, after the name of Dan their father, who was born unto Israel: howbeit the name of the city was Laish at the first.

80 ¶ And the children of Dan set up the graven image: and Jonathan, the son of Gershom, the son of Manassch, he and his sons were priests to the tribe of Dan kuntil the day of the

captivity of the land.
31 And they set them up Micah's graven image, which he made, 'all the time that the house of God was in Shiloh.

CHAPTER XIX.

1 A Levite goeth to Beth-lehem to fetch home his wife. 18 An old man entertaineth him at Glocah. 22 The Gibeoniles abuse his concu-bine to death. 29 He divideth her into twelve pieces, to send them to the twelve tribes.

AND it came to pass in those days, when there was no king in Israel, that there was a certain Levite sojourning on the side of mount Ephraim, who took to him a concubine out of Beth-lehemjudah.

2 And his concubine played the whore against him, and went away from him unto her father's house to Beth-lehem-judah, and was there 84 four whole months.

8 And her husband arose, and went after her, to speak aftendly unto her, and to bring her again, having his servant with him, and a couple of asses; and she brought him into her father's house: and when the father of the damsel saw him, he rejoiced to meet him.

4 And his father in law, the damsel's father, retained him; and he abode with him three days: so they did eat and drink, and lodged there.

5 7 And it came to pass on the fourth day, when they arose early in the morning, that he rose up to depart: and the damsel's father said unto his son in law, 6° Comfort thine heart with a morsel of bread, and after-

6 And they sat down, and did eat and drink both of them together: for the damsel's father had said unto the man, Be content, I pray thee, and tarry all night, and let thine

heart be merry.
7 And when the man rose up to depart, his father in law urged him: therefore he lodged there again.

8 And he arose early in the morning on the fifth day to depart; and the damsel's father said, Comfort thine heart, I pray thee. And they tarried until afternoon, and they did eat both of them.

9 And when the man rose up to depart, he, and his concubine, and his servant, his father in law, the damsel's father, said unto him, Behold, now the day 8 draweth toward evening, I pray you tarry all night; behold, the day groweth to an end, lodge here, that thine heart may be merry; and to morrow get you early on your way, that thou mayest go 2 home.

10 But the man would not tarry that night, but he rose up and departed, and came sover against Jebus, which is Jerusalem; and there were with him two asses saddled, his concubine also was with

11 And when they were by Jebus, the day was far spent; and the servant said unto his master, Come, I pray thee, and

CHRIST

cir. 1406.

ch. 17, 6. # 18, 1, # 21, 25,

2 Heb, a woman a concubine, or, a wife a concubine. 6 ch. 17. 7.

3 Or, a year and four months, 4 Heb. days four months. 5 Heb. to her heart, Gen. 34, 3.

Strengther Gen. 18, 5,

7 Heb, till the day declined.

8 Hob, to weak. 9 Heb. It is the pitch-ing time of the day.

2 Heb. to thy tent.

3 Heb. to over against. 4 Josh, 18, 28,

2 Heb. that thou art gathered together I

3 Hob, bitter of soul, 2 Sam, 17,

d ver. 7, 10. Deut. 33,22. Josh.19, 47.

f vor. 7. 9 Num. 13.

21. 2 Sam.10. 6. A Josh, 19. 47. Gen. 14, 14, ch. 20, 1, 1 Kin, 12, 29, 30. & 15, 20.

k ch. 13, 1, 1 Sam. 4, 2, 3, 10, 11, Ps. 78, 60, 61. Josh, 18, 1. ch, 19, 18, & 21, 12,

| The Lev                                  | ite's concubine JUDGE  | JUDGES |  |
|--|--|--------|--|
| Before<br>CHRIST                         | let us turn in into this city of the   | E      |  |
| cir. 1406.                               | Jebusites, and lodge in it.  12 And his master said unto him, We will not turn aside hither into the city of a strunger, that is not                                   | 1      |  |
| Josh. 15. 8,                             | We will not turn aside hither into   | t      |  |
| 63.<br>ch. 1. 21.<br>2 Sam. 5. 6.        | the city of a strunger, that is not of the children of Israel; we will   | t      |  |
| / Josh, 18,                              | pass over to Gibeah.   | 8      |  |
| 20,                                      | 13 And he said unto his servant.   | I      |  |
|  | Come, and let us draw near to one<br>of these places to lodge all night, in  | t      |  |
| 9 Josh, 18.<br>25.                       | Gibeah or in # Ramah   | d      |  |
| 20,                                      | 14 And they passed on and went<br>their way; and the sun went down<br>upon them when they were by Gibeah,  | 1      |  |
|  | upon them when they were by Gibeah,  |        |  |
|  |  | i      |  |
|  | to go in and to lodge in Gibeah:   | a      |  |
|  | and when he went in, he sat him  | Ł      |  |
| 4 Matt. 25,                              | 15 And they turned aside thither, to go in and to lodge in Gilbeah; and when he went in, he sat him down in a street of the city: for there was no man that *took them | t      |  |
| 43.<br>Heb. 13, 2.                       | into his house to lodging.   | ı      |  |
| Pa, 104, 23.                             | into his house to lodging.  16 ¶ And, behold, there came an old man from this work out of the field  | 1      |  |
| FI, 101, 23,                             | at even, which was also of mount   | 8      |  |
|  | Ephraim; and he sojourned in Gi-   | 1      |  |
|  | beah: but the men of the place were Benjamites.  | ı      |  |
|  | 17 And when he had lifted up his   | C      |  |
|  | eyes, he saw a wayfaring man in the<br>street of the city: and the old man   | t      |  |
|  | said, Whither goest thou? and whence   | I      |  |
|  | comest thou?   |        |  |
|  | 18 And he said unto him, We are passing from Beth-lehem-judah to-  | 8      |  |
|  | ward the side of mount Ephraim; from thence am I: and I went to Both-lehem-judah, but I am now   | Ĭ      |  |
|  | from thence am I: and I went to  | ι      |  |
| 3 Josh, 18, 1.                           | going to *the house of the Lord;   | 8      |  |
| Josh. 18, 1.<br>ch. 18, 31,<br>& 20, 18. | and there is no man that 2 receiveth   | 1      |  |
| 3. 7.                                    | me to house. 19 Yet there is both straw and pro-   |        |  |
| 2 Heb.<br>gathereth,                     | vender for our asses; and there is   |        |  |
| vor. 15.                                 | bread and wine also for me, and for  |        |  |
|  | thy handmaid, and for the young man which is with thy servants:  | 7      |  |
| 10on 49 99                               | there is no want of any thing.   |        |  |
| l Gen. 43, 23,<br>ch. 6, 23,             | 20 And the old man said, Peace be with thee; howsoever let all thy   | b      |  |
| ™ Gen. 19. 2.                            | wants lie upon me; "only lodge   | C      |  |
| * Gen. 24.<br>32, & 43, 24.              | not in the street. 21 "So he brought him into his  |        |  |
|  | house, and gave provender unto the asses: and they washed their feet,  | t      |  |
| ° Gen. 18. 4.<br>John 13. 5.             | asses: and they washed their feet, and did cat and drink.  | I      |  |
|  | OO # Woom on their wrong manble at the start   | ١.     |  |
| P Gen. 19. 4,<br>ch. 20. 5.              | hearts merry, behold, the men of   | 1      |  |
| Hos. 9, 9,<br>& 10, 9,                   | hearts merry, behold, the men of the city, certain sons of Belial, beset the house round about, and beat the door and spake to the mester                              | 8      |  |
| 4 Deu. 13, 13,                           | at the door, and spake to the master   | t      |  |
| r Gen. 19, 5.                            | at the door, and spake to the master<br>of the house, the old man, saying,<br>Bring forth the man that came  | t      |  |
| r Gen. 19. 5.<br>Rom. 1. 26,<br>27.      | into thine house, that we may know   | 8      |  |
| -  | him.   | 1      |  |

23 And the man, the master of the house, went out unto them, and said

unto them, Nay, my brethren, nay, I pray you, do not so wickedly; seeing that this man is come into mine

house, to not this folly.

24 "Behold, here is my daughter a maiden, and his concubine; them I

will bring out now, and "humble ye

Gen. 19.

1 2 Sam. 13.

" Gen. 19. 8.

" Gen. 31, 2, Deu. 21, 11,

8. XX. is abused to death. eth good unto you: but unto this man do not 2 so vile a thing. CHRIST cir. 1408. 25 But the men would not hearken 2 Hob, the to him: so the man took his concumatter of this folly. bine, and brought her forth unto bine, and brought her forth unto them; and they knew her, and abused her all the night until the morning; and when the day began to spring, they let her go. 26 Then came the woman in the # Gen. 4. 1. dawning of the day, and fell down at the door of the man's house where her lord was, till it was light. 27 And her lord rose up in the morning, and opened the doors of the house, and went out to go his way: and, behold, the woman his concu-bine was fallen down at the door of the house, and her hands were upon the threshold. 28 And he said unto her, Up, and let us be going. But 'none answered. Then the man took her up upon an ch. 20. 5. ass, and the man rose up, and gat him unto his place. 29 ¶ And when he was come into his 29 And when he was come into into house, he took a knife, and laid hold on his concubine, and "divided her, together with her bones, into twolve pieces, and sent her into all the coasts of Israel. <sup>e</sup> ch. 20, 6, See 1 Sam. 11, 7, 30 And it was so, that all that saw it said. There was no such deed done nor seen from the day that the children of Israel came up out of the land of Egypt unto this day: consider of it, take è ch. 20. 7. Pro. 13. 10. advice, and speak your minds. CHAPTER XX. 1 The Levile in a general assembly declared his wrong, 8 The decree of the assembly, 12 The Benjamiles, being cited, make head against the Israelites, 18 The Israelites into battles lose forly thousand. 25 They destroy by a stratagem all the Benjamiles, except isk hundred. THEN "all the children of Israel went out, and the congregation was Den. 13, 12. Josh, 22.12, ch. 21. 5, 1 Sam.11. 7. gathered together as one man, from 5 ch. 12, 29, 1 Sam. 3.20, 2 Sam. 3.10, A 21, 2, Dan even to Beer-sheba, with the land of Gilcad, unto the LORD in Mizpeh. 2 And the chief of all the people, even of all the tribes of Israel, presented themselves in the assembly of the people of God, four hundred thousand Judg. 10. 17. & 11. 11. 1 Sam. 7. 5. & 10. 17. footmen d that drew sword. 4 ch. 8. 10. 8 (Now the children of Benjamin heard that the children of Israel were gone up to Mizpeh.) Then said the children of Israel, Tell us, how was this wickedness? 3 Heb. the 4 And 8 the Levite, the husband of the woman that was slain, answered mun the and said, I came into Gibeah that belongeth to Benjamin, I and my concubine, to lodge. • ch. 19, 15, 5 / And the men of Gibeah rose af ch. 19, 22, gainst me, and beset the house round about upon me by night, and thought to have slain me: and my concu-bine have they forced, that she is g ch. 19. 25, 26. 4 Heb. 6 And &I took my concubine, and cut A ch. 19, 29, her in pieces, and sent her throughout

CHRIST cir. 1408, Josh. 7. 15. ch. 19. 30.

2 Heb.

14. Josh, 22, 13, 16.

Israel: for they thave committed lowdness and folly in Israel.
7 Behold, ye are all children of Israel; kgive here your advice and counsel.

counsel. 8 ¶ And all the people arose as one man, saying, We will not any of us go to his tent, neither will we any of us turn into his house.

9 But now this shall be the thing which we will do to Gibeah; we will go to hy by lot against it:

go up by lot against it;

10 And we will take ten men of an hundred throughout all the tribes of Israel, and an hundred of a thousand, and a thousand out of ten thousand, to fetch victual for the people, that they may do, when they come to Gibeah of Benjamin, according to all the folly that they have wrought in Israel.

have wrought in Israel.

11 So all the men of Israel were gathered against the city, 2knit to-

gether as one man.
Dout. 13. 12 ¶ And the tribe

nen through all the tribes of Israel sent men through all the tribe of Benjamin, saying, What wickedness is this that is done among you?

"Dout. 13.
13. Now therefore deliver us the men, "the children of Bellal, which are in Gibeah, that we may put them to death, and "put away evil from Israel. But the children of Benjamin would not hearken to the voice of their brethren the children

of Israel:

14 But the children of Benjamin gathered themselves together out of the cities unto Gibeah, to go out to battle against the children of Israel.

15 And the children of Benjamin were numbered at that time out of the cities twenty and six thousand men that drew sword, beside the inhabitants of Gibeah, which were numbered seven hundred chosen men.

16 Among all this people there were seven hundred chosen men 'lethanded; every one could sling stones at an hair breadth, and not miss.

17 And the men of Israel, beside Benjamin, were numbered four hundred thousand men that drew sword: all those were men of war.

18 ¶ And the children of Israel arose, and Pwent up to the house of God, and Pasked counsel of God, and said, Which of us shall go up first to the battle against the children of Benjamin? And the LORD said, Judah shall go up first.

19 And the children of Israel rose up in the morning, and encamped against Gibeah.

20 And the men of Israel went out to battle against Benjamin; and the men of Israel put themselves in array to first against them at Cilyan

to fight against them at Gibeah.
21 And the children of Benjamin came forth out of Gibeah, and destroyed down to the ground of the Israelites that day twenty and two thousand men.

22 And the people the men of Israel encouraged themselves, and set their battle again in array in the place where they put themselves in array the first day.

array the first day.

23 'And the children of Israel went up and wept before the Lord until even, and asked counsel of the Lord saying, Shall I go up again to battle against the children of Benjamin my brother? And the Lord said, Go up against him.)

24 And the children of Israel came near against the children of Benjamin the second day.

25 And Benjamin went forth against them out of Gibeah the second day, and destroyed down to the ground of the children of Israel again eighteen thousand men; all these drey the sworf

these drew the sword.

26 9 Then all the children of Israel, and all the people, "went up, and came unto the house of God, and wept, and sat there before the Lorn, and fasted that day until even, and offernes before the Lorn.

27 And the children of Israel enquired of the LORD, (for "the ark of the covenant of God was there in those days,

28 'And Phinchas, the son of Eleazar, the son of Aaron, 'stood before it in those days,) saying, Shall I yet again go out to battle against the children of Benjamin my brother, or shall I cease? And the Lorn sald, Go up; for to morrow I will deliver them into thine hand.

29 And Israel eset liers in wait round about Gibeah.

30 And the children of Israel went up against the children of Benjamin on the third day, and put themselves in array against Gibeah, as at other times.

31 And the children of Benjamin went out against the people, and were drawn away from the city; and they began 2 to snite of the people, and kill, as at other times, in the highways, of which one goeth up to 3 the house of God, and the other to Gibeah the the field, about thirty men of Israel.

32 And the children of Benjamin said, They are smitten down before us, as at the first. But the children of Isrnel said, Let us flee, and draw them from the city unto the highways.

33 And all the men of Israel rose up out of their place, and put themselves in array at Baal-tamar: and the liers in wait of Israel came forth out of their places, even out of the meadows of Gibeah.

34 And there came against Gibeah ten thousand chosen men out of all Israel, and the battle was sore: but they knew not that evil was near them. 35 And the Lord smote Benjamin before Israel: and the children of Israel destroyed of the Benjamites that

Before CHRIST cir. 1406.

' ver. 26, 27.

ver. 26, 27.

f ver. 21.

" ver. 18.

" Josh. 18, 1, 1 Sam. 4, 3, 4,

Josh, 24. 33. Deut, 10. 8. & 18. 5.

6 So Josh. 8. 4.

2 Heb. to smite of the people wounded as at; 5c.

Beth-el.

<sup>b</sup> Josh, 8, 14, 1s, 47, 11,

Gen. 49. 27.

° ch. 3. 15. 1 Chr. 12. 2.

P ver. 23, 26.

9 Num. 27. 21. ch. 1. 1.

Refere CHRIST cir. 1406. # Josh, R 15

day twenty and five thousand and an hundred men; all these drew the sword.

86 So the children of Benjamin saw that they were smitten: for the men of Israel gave place to the Benjamites, because they trusted unto the liers in wait which they had set beside Gibeah.

4 Josh, 8, 19,

6 Heb. to smite the

7 Hob. the sphole con-sumption.

8 Hob. touched them.

87 And the liers in wait hasted, and rushed upon Gibeah; and the liers in wait 2 drew themselves along. and smote all the city with the edge

2 Or, made a long sound with the of the sword. 38 Now there was an appointed 3sign between the men of Israel 4 and the liers in wait, that they should make a great fiame with smoke rise up out of the city. trumpet, 3 Or, time. 4 Heb, with. 5 Heb. elevation.

89 And when the men of Israel retired in the battle, Benjamin began to smite and kill of the men of Israel about thirty persons: for they said, Surely they are smitten down before us, as in the first battle.

40 But when the flame began to arise up out of the city with a pillar of smoke, the Benjamites looked be-hind them, and, behold, the flame Josh, 8, 20.

of the city ascended up to heaven. 41 And when the men of Israel turned again, the men of Benjamin were amazed: for they saw that evil

8 was come upon them. 42 Therefore they turned their backs before the men of Israel unto the way of the wilderness; but the battle overtook them; and them which came out of the cities they destroyed in the midst of them.

43 Thus they inclosed the Benjamites round about, and chased them, and trode them down with ease 2 over 9 Or, from Menuchah, Ac. 2 Heb. against Gibeah toward the sunrising. 44 And there fell of Benjamin eighteen thousand men; all these were

unto over against. men of valour. / Josh, 15,

45 And they turned and fled toward the wilderness unto the rock of Rimmon: and they gleaned of them in the highways five thousand men; and pursued hard after them unto Gidom, and slew two thousand men of them. 46 So that all which fell that day of Benjamin were twenty and five thousand men that drew the sword; all these were men of valour.

47 But six hundred men turned and fled to the wilderness unto the rock Rimmon, and abode in the rock Rimmon four months.

48 And the men of Israel turned again upon the children of Benjamin, and smote them with the edge of the sword, as well the men of every city, as the beast, and all that came to hand: also they set on fire all the cities that 4 they came to.

CHAPTER XXI. 1 The people hevail the desolation of Benjamin. 8 By the destruction of Jabesh-gitead they provide them four hundred wives. 18 They advise them to surprise the virgins that danced at Shiloh.

NOW the men of Israel had sworn in Mizpeh, saying, There shall not any of us give his daughter unto Benjamin to wife.

2 And the people came to the house of God, and abode there till even before God, and lifted up their

voices, and wept sore;
3 And said, O Lord God of Israel, why is this come to pass in Israel, that there should be to day one tribe lacking in Israel?

4 And it came to pass on the mor-

row, that the people rose early, and built there an altar, and offered burnt offerings and peace offerings.

5 And the children of Israel said, Who is there among all the tribes of Israel that came not up with the congregation unto the Lord? d'For they had made a great oath concerning him that came not up to the LORD to Mizpeh, saying, He shall surely be put to death.

6 And the children of Israel repented them for Benjamin their brother, and said, There is one tribe cut off from Israel this day.

7 How shall we do for wives for them that remain, seeing we have sworn by the Lorp that we will not give them of our daughters to wives?

8 ¶ And they said, What one is there of the tribes of Israel that

came not up to Mizpeh to the LORD? And, behold, there came none to the camp from Jabesh-gilead to the assembly

9 For the people were numbered, and, behold, there were none of the inhabitants of Jabesh-gilead there.

10 And the congregation sent thither twelve thousand men of the valiantest, and commanded them, saying, /Go and smite the inhabitants of Jabesh-gilead with the edge of the sword, with the women and the children.

11 And this is the thing that ye shall do. "Ye shall utterly destroy every male, and every woman that hath lain by man.

12 And they found among the inhabitants of Jabesh-gilead four hundred syoung virgins, that had known no man by lying with any male: and they brought them unto the camp to AShiloh, which is in the land of Canaan.

13 And the whole congregation sent some 4 to speak to the children of Benjamin 4 that were in the rock Rimmon, and to scall peaceably unto them.

14 And Benjamin came again at that time; and they gave them wives which they had saved alive of the women of Jabesh-gilead: and yet so

they sufficed them not.

15 And the people \* repented them for Benjamin, because that the Lorp had made a breach in the tribes of Israel.

CHRIST cir. 1406.

eh. 20. 1. eh. 20, 18,

\* 2 Sam, 24,

deh. 5 23.

1 Sam. 11. 1. & 31. 11.

f ver. 5. & ch. 5. 23. 1 Sam.11,7.

# Num. 31. 2 Hoh. knoweth the lying with man. 3 Heh. young virgins. A Josh. 18, 1.

4 Heb. and spuke and called. i ch. 20, 47,

5 Or, proclaim peace, Dout. 20.

4 ver. 6.

8 Heb. was found. 4 Heb. were found.

# ch. 21, 13.

4 Judg. 2. 16, Judg. 2. 16. 2 Heb. judyed. 6 See Gen. 12, 10. 2 Kin. 8, 1. Judg. 17. 8.

4 See Gen. 35, 19, Judg. 3, 30.

cir. 1912

try of Moab, he, and his wife, and his two sons. 2 And the name of the man was Elimelech, and the name of his wife

Naomi, and the name of his two sons Mahlon and Chilion, dEphrathites of Beth-lehem-judah. And they came into the country of Moab, and 6 continued there.

3 And Elimelech Naomi's husband died; and she was left, and her two

4 And they took them wives of the women of Moab; the name of the one was Orpah, and the name of the other Ruth: and they dwelled there

about ten years,
5 And Mahlon and Chilion died also both of them; and the woman was left of her two sons and her

husband. 6 ¶ Then she arose with her daughters in law, that she might return from the country of Moab: for she had heard in the country of Moab how that the LORD had

the place where she was, and her two daughters in law with her; and they went on the way to return unto

daughters in law, \*Go, return each to her mother's house: 'the LORD

find rest, each of you in the house of her husband. Then she kissed them: and they lifted up their voice. and wept.

10 And they said unto her, Surely we will return with thee unto thy people.

11 And Naomi said, Turn again, my daughters: why will ve go with me? are there yet any more sons in my womb, "that they may be your husbands?

12 Turn again, my daughters, go your vouy; for I am too old to have an husband. If I should say, I have hope, 2 if I should have an husband also to night, and should also bear sons :

13 Would ye starry for them till they were grown? would ye stay for them from having husbands? nay, my daughters; for it grieveth me much for your sakes that "the hand of the LORD is gone out against me.

14 And they lifted up their voice, and

Bee ch. 20, 48,

CHRIST

cir. 1406.

2 Or, Gra-tify us in them.

• ch, 17, 6, & 18, 1, & 19, 1, P Deut, 12, 8. ch. 17. 6.

Before CHRIST cir. 1312.

/ Ex. 4, 31, Luke 1, 68, Ps. 132, 15, Matt. 6, 11,

A See Josh, 24, 15, 2 Tim. 1, 16, 17, 18, t ver. 5.

i ch. 3, 1,

= Gen, 38, 11. Deut. 25. 5.

2 Or, if I were with an husband. 3 Heb, hope.

4 Heb. I hove much bitterness. " Judg. 2. 15. Job 19, 21, Pa, 32, 4, & 38, 2, & 39, 9, 10, 15 And she said, Behold, thy sister in law is gone back unto her people, and unto her gods: return thou

after thy sister in law.
16 And Ruth said, 2"Intreat me not to leave thee, or to return from following after thee: for whither thou goest, I will go; and where thou lodgest, I will lodge: 'thy people shall be my people, and thy God

my God:
17 Where thou diest, will I die, and there will I be buried: the Lord do so to me, and more also, if ought but death part thee and me.

18 "When she saw that she swas stedfastly minded to go with her, then she left speaking unto her.

19 T So they two went until they came to Beth-lehem. And it came to pass, when they were come to Beth-lehem, that \*all the city was moved about them, and they said, " Is this

not 4 Naomi, call me 5 Mara: for the Almighty hath dealt very bitterly with me. 21 I went out full, and the Lord hath brought me home again empty: why then call ye me Naomi, seeing the Lord hath testified against me,

and the Almighty hath afflicted me?
22 So Naomi returned, and Ruth
the Moabitess, her daughter in law, with her, which returned out of the country of Moab; and they came to Beth-lehem ain the beginning of

barley harvest.

CHAPTER II.

1 Ruth gleaneth in the fields of Boaz. 4 Roaz taking knowledge of her, 8 sheweth her great favour. 18 That which she got, she carrieth to Naomi.

AND Naomi had a akinsman of her husband's, a mighty man of wealth, of the family of Elimelech; and his name was be Boaz

2 And Ruth the Moabitess said unto Naomi, Let me now go to the field, and 'glean cars of corn after him in whose sight I shall find grace. And she said unto her, Go, my

daughter. 3 And she went, and came, and gleaned in the field after the reapers: and her 7 hap was to light on a part of the field belonging unto Boaz, who was of the kindred of Elimelech.

4 ¶ And, behold, Boaz came from Beth-lehem, and said unto the reapers, "The LORD be with you. And they answered him, The Lord bless thec.

5 Then said Boaz unto his servant that was set over the reapers, Whose damsel is this?

6 And the servant that was set over the reapers answered and said, It is

the Moabitish damsel 'that came back with Naomi out of the country

RUTH, II.

of Moab: 7 And she said, I pray you, let me glean and gather after the reapers among the sheaves: so she came, and hath continued even from the morning until now, that she tarried

a little in the house. 8 Then said Boaz unto Ruth, Hearest thou not, my daughter? Go not to glean in another field, neither go from hence, but abide here fast by my maidens:

9 Let thine eyes be on the field that they do reap, and go thou after them: have I not charged the young men that they shall not touch thee? and when thou art athirst, go unto the vessels, and drink of that which the young men have drawn.

10 Then she ffell on her face, and bowed herself to the ground, and said unto him, Why have I found grace in thine eyes, that thou shouldest take knowledge of me, seeing I am a stranger?

11 And Boaz answered and said unto her, It hath fully been shewed me, gall that thou hast done unto thy mother in law since the death of thine husband; and how thou hast left thy father and thy mother, and the land of thy nativity, and art come unto a people which thou knewest not heretofore.

12 h The LORD recompense thy work, and a full reward be given thee of the Lord God of Israel, under whose

wings thou art come to trust. 13 Then she said, 2\* Lot me find favour in thy sight, my lord; for that thou hast comforted me, and for that thou hast spoken sfriendly unto thine handmaid, though I be not like unto one of thine handmaidens.

14 And Boaz said unto her, At mealtime come thou hither, and eat of the bread, and dip thy morsel in the vinegar. And she sat beside the reapers: and he reached her parch-ed corn, and she did eat, and "was sufficed, and left.

15 And when she was risen up to glean, Boaz commanded his young men, saying, Let her glean even among the sheaves, and 4 reproach her not:

16 And let fall also some of the handfuls of purpose for her, and leave them, that she may glean them, and rebuke her not.

17 So she gleaned in the field until even, and beat out that she had gleaned: and it was about an ephah of barley.

18 ¶ And she took it up, and went into the city: and her mother in law saw what she had gleaned: and she brought forth, and gave to her "that she had reserved after she was "vor. 11. sufficed.

19 And her mother in law said unto

CHRIST

oir, 1312, ch. 1, 22,

the fields of Boaz.

/ 1 Sam, 25, 23.

g ch. 1. 14, 16, 17.

1 1 Sam, 24. ch. 1, 16. Ps. 17, 8, & 36, 7, & 57, 1, & 63, 7,

2 Or, I find favour. 4 Gen. 33.

15, 1 Sum, 1. 18, 8 Help to the heart, Gen. 31, 3, Judg. 19, 3, / 1 Sam. 25.

m ver. 18.

shame her

7 Heb, hap happened.

5 That is,

Büter.
Job 1, 21.

· Et. 9, 31,

32, ch. 2, 23, 2 Sam, 21,

e ch. 3, 2, 12.

è ch. 4, 21,

Roos, Matt. 1, 5.

c Lev. 19. 9. Deut. 24. 19.

6 Called.

7, 8, 1.nke 1, 28, 2 Thess, 3,

| Boaz acknowledgeth RUTH,             |   | III, IV. the right of a kinoman.  |                              |
|--------------------------------------|---|---|------------------------------|
| Before<br>CHRIST                     | her, Where hast thou gleaned to day?  | of the LORD, my daughter: for thou  | Before<br>CHRIST             |
| cir. 1312.                           | and where wroughtest thou? blessed<br>be he that did *take knowledge of   | hast shewed more kindness in the<br>latter end than 'at the beginning, in-  | cir. 1812.                   |
| • ver. 10.                           | thee. And she shewed her mother in  | asmuch as thou followedst not young   | í ch. 1, 8,                  |
| Ps. 41. 1.                           | law with whom she had wrought, and  | men, whether poor or rich.  |                              |
|                                      | said, The man's name with whom I  | Il And now, my daughter, fear not; I will do to thee all that thou re-  |                              |
|                                      | wrought to day is Boaz.<br>20 And Naomi said unto her daugh-  | quirest: for all the 2 city of my peo-  | 2 Hob. gate.                 |
| P ch. 3. 10.                         | ter in law, PBlessed be he of the LORD, who hath not left off his   | ple doth know that thou art *a  | 4 Prov. 12. 4.               |
| 2 Sam. 2, 5.<br>Job 29, 13,          | LORD, who hath not left off his   | virtuous woman,   |                              |
| 7 Prov. 17.                          | kindness to the living and to the<br>dead. And Naomi said unto her,   | 12 And now it is true that I am thy near kinsman: howbeit "there  | l ver. 0.                    |
| ***                                  | The man is near of kin unto us,   | is a kinsman nearer than I.   | " ch. 4, 1.                  |
| rch. 3. 9.                           | <sup>72</sup> one of our next kinsmen.  | 13 Tarry this night, and it shall be  |                              |
| 2 Or, one<br>that hath               | 21 And Ruth the Moabitess said,   | in the morning, that if he will "per-   | " Deut. 25,5.<br>ch. 4, 5.   |
| that hath<br>right to                | He said unto me also, Thou shalt  | form unto thee the part of a kins-<br>man, well; let him do the kinsman's   | Matt. 22.                    |
| redecm:<br>Bee Lov.                  | keep fast by my young men, until<br>they have ended all my harvest.   | part: but if he will not do the part  |                              |
| 25. 25.                              | 22 And Naomi said unto Ruth her   | of a kinsman to thee, then will I do  |                              |
|                                      | daughter in law, It is good, my daughter, that thou go out with his   | the part of a kinsman to thee, °as the Lord liveth: lie down until the  | * Judg. 8.<br>19.            |
| 3 Or, fall                           | maidens, that they smeet thee not   | morning.  | Jer. 4. 2.                   |
| upon thee.                           | in any other field.   | 14 ¶ And she lay at his feet until  |                              |
|                                      | 23 So she kept fast by the maidens  | the morning; and she rose up be-  |                              |
|                                      | of Boaz to glean unto the end of barley harvest and of wheat harvest;   | fore one could know another. And he said, PLet it not be known that   | P Rom. 12.                   |
|                                      | and dwelt with her mother in law.   | a woman came into the floor.  | 17. & 14. 16.<br>1 Cor. 10.  |
|                                      | CHAPTER III.  | 15 Also he said, Bring the 3 vail that  | 39.                          |
|                                      |   | thou hast upon thee, and hold it. And when she held it, he measured   | 2 Cor. 8, 21,<br>1 Thess, 5, |
|                                      | 1 By Naomi's instruction, 5 Ruth lieth at<br>Boaz's feet. 8 Boaz acknowledgeth the right<br>of a kinsman. 14 He sendeth her away with | six measures of barley, and laid it   | 22.<br>3 Or, sheet,          |
|                                      | six measures of barley.   | on her: and she went into the city.   | ur, apron.                   |
|                                      | THEN Naomi her mother in law  | 16 And when she came to her mo-   |                              |
| 1 Tim. 5. 8.                         | L said unto her, My daughter, "shall I not seek brest for thee, that it may   | ther in law, she said, Who art thou, my daughter? And she told her all  |                              |
| b ch. 1. 9.                          | be well with thee?  | that the man had done to her.   | 1                            |
|                                      | 2 And now is not Boaz of our  | 17 And she said, These six mea-   |                              |
| ch. 2. 8.                            | kindred, with whose maidens thou  | sures of barley gave he me; for he said to me, Go not empty unto thy  |                              |
|                                      | wast? Behold, he winnoweth barley to night in the threshingfloor.   | mother in law.  | l                            |
| d 2 Sam. 14.2.                       | 3 Wash thyself therefore, dand an-  | 18 Then said she, g Sit still, my   | 7 Ps. 37. 3, 5.              |
|                                      | oint thee, and put thy raiment upon   | daughter, until thou know how the   |                              |
|                                      | thee, and get thee down to the floor:   | matter will fall: for the man will<br>not be in rest, until he have finished  |                              |
|                                      | but make not thyself known unto the man, until he shall have done eating  | the thing this day.   | į.                           |
|                                      | and drinking.   | CHAPTER IV  |                              |
|                                      | 4 And it shall be, when he lieth  | 1 Boaz callell into judgment the next kinsman. 6 He refuselt the redemption according to the manner in Israel. 9 Boaz buyeth the inheritance. 11 He marrieth Ruth. 13 She beareth Obed the grandfather of David. 18 The generation of Pharez. | 1                            |
|                                      | down, that thou shalt mark the place where he shall lie, and thou shalt go  | ing to the manner in Israel. 9 Boaz buyeth  |                              |
| 4 Oτ, lift up                        | in, and uncover his feet, and lay   | the inneritance. 11 He marrieth Ruth, 13 She beareth Obed the grandfather of David.   |                              |
| the clothes that are on              | thee down; and he will tell thee what   | 18 The generation of Pharez.  |                              |
| lsis feet.                           | thou shalt do. 5 And she said unto her, All that  | THEN went Boaz up to the gate, and sat him down there: and,   | 1                            |
|                                      | thou sayest unto me I will do.  | behold, the kinsman of whom Boaz  | ch. 3. 12.                   |
|                                      | 6 ¶ And she went down unto the  | spake came by; unto whom he said,<br>Ho, such a one! turn aside, sit down   |                              |
|                                      | floor, and did according to all that  | here. And he turned aside, and sat  | 1                            |
|                                      | her mother in law bade her. 7 And when Boaz had eaten and   | down.   | 1                            |
| Jndg. 19.                            | drunk, and 'his heart was merry, he   | 2 And he took ten men of 5 the  | 51 Kin. 21. 8.               |
| Judg. 19.<br>6, 9, 22.<br>2 Sam. 13. | went to lie down at the end of the  | elders of the city, and said, Sit ye  | Prov. 31.<br>23.             |
| 2%.<br>Esth. 1, 10.                  | heap of corn: and she came softly,<br>and uncovered his feet, and laid her  | down here: And they sat down. 3 And he said unto the kinsman,   |                              |
| 1, 1V.                               | down,   | Naomi, that is come again out of  |                              |
|                                      | 8 T And it came to pass at mid-   | the country of Moab, selleth a parcel   | }                            |
| 10-4-1                               | night, that the man was afraid, and   |   | 1                            |
| 5 Or, took<br>hold on.               | 5 turned himself: and, behold, a wo-  | 4 And 4 I thought to advertise thee,  | 4 Heb. 1                     |

5 Or, took hold on. f Ezek. 16.8. 6 Or, one that hath right to redeem. g ver. 12. ch. 2. 20. k ch. 2. 20.

Before CHRIST cir, 1312.

∫ Gon. 38, 8, Dout. 25, 5, 6, ch. 3, 13, Matt. 22.

redeem it beside thee; and I am after thee. And he said, I will redeem it.

5 Then said Boaz, What day thou buvest the field of the hand of Naomi, thou must buy it also of Ruth the Moabitess, the wife of the dead, to raise up the name of the dead upon his inheritance.

6 ¶ And the kinsman said, I can-not redeem it for myself, lest I mar mine own inheritance: redeem thou my right to thyself; for I cannot

redeem it. A Dout. 25.

7 Now this was the manner in former time in Israel concerning redeeming and concerning changing, for to confirm all things; a man plucked off his shoe, and gave it to his neighbour: and this was a testimony in Israel.

8 Therefore the kinsman said unto Boaz, Buy it for thee. So he drew

off his shoe.

9 7 And Boaz said unto the elders. and unto all the people, Ye are witnesses this day, that I have bought all that was Elimelech's, and all that was Chillon's and Mahlon's, of the hand of Naomi.

10 Moreover Ruth the Moabitess, the wife of Mahlon, have I purchased to be my wife, to raise up the name of the dead upon his inheritance, that the name of the dead be not cut off from among his brethren, and from the gate of his place: ye are witnesses this day.

11 And all the people that were in the gate, and the cklers, said, We are witnesses. \*The Lord make the woman that is come into thine house

like Rachel and like Leah, which two did build the house of Israel: and do thou worthily in "Ephratah, and 8 be famous in Beth-lehem:

12 And let thy house be like the house of Pharez, "whom Tamar bare unto Judah, of "the seed which the Lord shall give thee of this young woman

13 ¶ So Boaz took Ruth, and she was his wife: and when he went in unto her, the Lord gave her conception, and she bare a son.

14 And 'the women said unto Naomi, Blessed be the Lord, which hath not eleft thee this day without a 5 kinsman, that his name may be

famous in Israel.

15 And he shall be unto thee a restorer of thy life, and 6a nourisher of 7 thine old age: for thy daughter in law, which loveth thee, which is better to thee than seven sons, hath born him.

16 And Naomi took the child, and laid it in her bosom, and became

nurse unto it.

17 And the women her neighbours gave it a name, saying, There is a son born to Naomi; and they called his name Oled: he is the father of

Jesse, the father of David.

18 ¶ Now these are the generations of Pharez: "Pharez begat Hezron, 19 And Hezron begat Ram, and

Ram begat Amminadab, 20 And Amminadab begat "Nahshon, and Nahshon begat "Salmon,

21 And Salmon begat Boaz, and Boaz begat Obed. 22 And Obed begat Jesse, and Jesse

begat David.

Before CHRIST

cir. 1812. I Dent. 25. 9. 2 Or, get thee riches. or, powe

" Gen. 35, 16, 19, l Heh, proclaim thy same, \*Gen. 38,29. 1 Chr. 2, 4. Matt. 1. 3,

° 1 Sam. 2. P ch. 3. 11. f Gen. 29, 31, & 33, 5. Luke 1. 58. Rom. 12.15.

4 Heb. caused to cease unto thee.

5 Or, redeemer. 6 Heb. to nourish, Gen. 45, 11. Ps. 55, 22, 7 Heb. thy gray hairs. \* 1 Bam. 1. 8. ! lake 1, 58,

" 1 Chr. 2. 4. ac. Matt. 1. 3.

\* Num. 1. 7. F Matt. 1. 4.

8 Or, Sulmak. <sup>1</sup> 1Chr. 2. 15. Matt. 1. 6.

THE

# FIRST BOOK OF SAMUEL.

OTHERWISE CALLED,

### THE FIRST BOOK OF THE KINGS.

Before CHRIST cir. 1171.

( Deut. 25. 6.

Pa. 127. 3.

CHAPTER I.

Elkanah a Levile, bitting ton witten, nornitypeth geerly the first of the content CHAPTER I.

Ramathaim-zophim, of mount Ephraim, and his name was "Elkanah, the son of Jeroham, the son of Elihu, the son of Tohu, the son of Zuph, an Ephrathite:

2 And he had two wives; the name of the one was Hannah, and the name of the other Peninnah: and Peninnah had children, but Hannah had no children.

3 And this man went up out of his city "2 yearly "to worship and to her, Hannah, why weepest thou? and

sacrifice unto the LORD of hosts in 'Shiloh. And the two sons of Eli, Hophni and Phinehas, the priests of the LORD, were there.

4 ¶ And when the time was that Elkanah Joffered, he gave to Penin-nah his wife, and to all her sons and

her daughters, portions:
5 But unto Hannah he gave 2 a worthy portion; for he loved Han-nah: "but the LORD had shut up her womb.

6 And her adversary also 8 provoked her sore, for to make her fret, because the Loro had shut up her womb.

7 And as he did so year by year,
45 when she went up to the house of the Lord, so she provoked her; therefore she wept, and did not cut. 8 Then said Elkanah her husband to

Before CHRIST cir. 1171.

Josh. 18, 1.

∫ Dent. 12. 17, 18. & 16. 11.

2 Or, a double portion. Gon. 30. 2.

3 Heb. an-gered her. A Job 21, 21.

4 Or, from the time that she, &c. 5 Heb. from her going up.

4 1 Chr. 6. 27. 34 6 Ruth 1. 2.

6 Ex. 23, 14, Den. 16, 16, Luke 2, 41, 2 Heh. from year to year. d Deut. 12.

#### I. SAMUEL. II. Samuel is born. Hannah's song of thanksgining. why eatest thou not? and why is thy unto her. Do what seemeth thee good: CHRIST tarry until thou have weaned him; fonly the Lord establish his word. So the woman abode, and gave her son suck until she weaned him. heart grieved? am not I better to cir. 1171. thee than ten sons? ( Ruth 4, 15. 9 ¶ So Hannah rose up after they had eaten in Shiloh, and after they had drunk. Now Eli the priest sat upon a seat by a post of the tem-24 ¶ And when she had weaned him, she #took him up with her, è ch. 3, 3, ple of the Lord. with three bullocks, and one ephah of flour, and a bottle of wine, and brought him unto the house of the l Job 7. 11. & 10. 1. 2 Hob. litt-ter of soul, 2 Sam. 17. 10 And she was 2 in bitterness of soul, and prayed unto the LORD, and wept sore. 11 And she "vowed a vow, and said, O Lorp of hosts, if thou wilt indeed "look on the affliction of young. 25 And they slew a bullock, and brought the child to Eli. " Gen. 28. 20. Num. 30. 3. thine handmaid, and °remember me, and not forget thine handmaid, but wilt give unto thine handmaid 8a 26 And she said, Oh my lord, kas thy soul liveth, my lord, I am the woman that stood by thee here, pray-Judg. 11. \* Gen. 29. 32. man child, then I will give him unto ing unto the LORD. Ex. 4. 31. 2 Sam, 16, the Lord all the days of his life, and 12. Ps. 25. 18. pthere shall no razor come upon his Gen. 8. 1. head. which I asked of him: 12 And it came to pass, as she continued praying before the LORD, 28 "Therefore also I have 2 lent him 8 Heb. seed of men. P Num. 6. 5. Judg. 13. 5. that Eli marked her mouth. 13 Now Hannah, she spake in her heart; only her lips moved, but her he " worshipped the LORD there. 4 Heb.

voice was not heard: therefore Eli thought she had been drunken. 14 And Eli said unto her, How long

wilt thou be drunken? put away thy wine from thee.

to pray.

of spirit.

F Ps. 62, 5, & 142, 2,

r Deut. 13.

6 ()r, me-

" (len. 33. 15. Ruth 2, 13.

F Gen. 4. 1.

7 Hob, fa

revolution

cir. 1171.

of days.

8 That is, Asked of God.

4 vor. 3.

6 Luke 2, 22.

ch. 2. 11, 28, ch. 2. 11, 18, & 3, 1,

d Ex. 21. 6.

Num, 30. 7.

Gen. 30, 22.

15 And Hannah answered and said, No, my lord, I am a woman sof a sorrowful spirit: I have drunk neither wine nor strong drink, but 6 Heb. hard have q poured out my soul before the Lorn.

16 Count not thine handmaid for a daughter of 'Belial: for out of the abundance of my complaint and grief have I spoken hitherto. Judg. 18, 6, Mark 5, 31, Luke 7, 50, & 8, 48,

17 Then Eli answered and said, 'Go in peace: and the God of Israel grant thee thy petition that thou hast asked of him.

\* Pa. 20. 4. 5. 18 And she said, "Let thine hand-maid find grace in thy sight. So the woman "went her way, and did eat, and her countenance was no more Eccles. 9.7 કલતે.

19 ¶ And they rose up in the morning early, and worshipped before the LORD, and returned, and came to their house to Ramah; and Elkanah knew Hannah his wife; and the Lord remembered her.

20 Wherefore it came to pass, 7 when the time was come about after Hannah had conceived, that she bare a son, and called his name <sup>8</sup> Samuel, saying, Because I have asked him of the Lord.

21 And the man Elkanah, and all his house, "went up to offer unto the Lord the yearly sacrifice, and his vow.

22 But Hannah went not up; for she said unto her husband, I will not go up until the child be weaned, and then I will bring him, that he may appear before the LORD, and there abide for ever.

23 And Elkanah her husband said

LORD in Shiloh: and the child was

27 'For this child I prayed; and the Lord hath given me my petition

to the LORD; as long as he liveth 3 he shall be lent to the LORD. And

#### CHAPTER II.

1 Hannah's song in thankfulness. 12 The sin of Eli's sons. 18 Samuel's ministry. 20 By Eli's blessing Hannah is more fruifful. 22 Eli reproveth his sons. 27 A prophecy a-gainst Eli's house.

AND Hannah aprayed, and said by heart rejoiceth in the LORD, mine horn is exalted in the LORD: my mouth is enlarged over mine enemies: because I drejoice in thy salvation.

2 There is none holy as the LORD: for there is none beside thee: neither

is there any rock like our God. 3 Talk no more so exceeding proudly; glet not arrogancy come out of your mouth: for the LORD is a God of knowledge, and by him actions are weighed.

4 h The bows of the mighty men are broken, and they that stumbled are girded with strength.

5 They that were full have hired out themselves for bread; and they

(Ps. 34, 10, that were hungry ceased; so that

the barren hath born seven; and

Ps. 113, 9. she that hath many children is waxed feeble.

6 "The LORD killeth, and maketh alive: he bringeth down to the grave,

and bringeth up.

7 The LORD "maketh poor, and "Job 1.21 maketh rich: "he bringeth low, and "Pa. 75.7.

lifteth up.

8 P He raiseth up the poor out of the dust, and lifteth up the beggar from the dunghill, I to set them among princes, and to make them inherit the throne of glory: for 'the pillars of the earth are the Lord's, and he hath set the world upon them.

9 He will keep the feet of his saints. and the wicked shall be silent in darkness; for by strength shall no man prevail.

10 The adversaries of the LORD shall 

Dout. 12. 5, 6, 11. Josh. 18, 1. Luke 2, 22, <sup>1</sup> Gen. 42. 15. 2 Kin. 2, 2, 4, 6, I Matt. 7, 7 \*\* ver. 11, 22, 2 Or, returned him, whom I have ob-tained by petition, to the LOBD. 8 Or, he whom I have obpatition shull be

returned.

\* Gen. 24. 26, 52.

CHRIST

cir. 1171.

cir. 1165.

/ 2 Bam. 7.

" Phil. 4. 6. b See Luke Pr. 92. 10. d Ps. 9. 14. d Ps. 9. 14. d 13. 5. d 20. 5. d 35. 9.

\* Ex. 15, 11, Deut. 3, 24, & 32, 4, Ps. 86, 8, & 89, 6, 8, / Deut. 4, 35. 2 Sam, 22. 32. Ps. 94. 4. Mal. 3, 13, Jude 15.

4 Heb. hard. A Ps. 37, 15, 17, & 76, 3,

I Is. 54. 1. Jer. 15. 9. = Deut. 32, 39. Job 5, 18. Hos. 6, 1.

\* Job 1. 21, P Ps. 113.

7. 8. Dan. 4. 17. Luke 1. 52. 9 Job 36, 7, r Job 38, 4, 500 50, 2, 5, 6, Pa, 24, 2, & 102, 25, & 101, 5, Heb, 1, 3, Pn. 91, 11, & 121, 3,

t Ps. 2, 9.

247

eth in credit.

25 If one man sin against another, the judge shall judge him: but if a man 'sin against the Lord, who shall intreat for him? Notwithstand-

ing they hearkened not unto the voice of their father, because the

LORD would slav them.

ery out.

° Xum. 15. 30.

P Josh, 11,

Prov. 15.

1 How the word of the Lord was first revealed to Samuel. 11 God telleth Samuel the de-struction of Eli's house. 15 Samuel, though loth, telleth Eli the vision. 19 Samuel grow-

AND the child Samuel ministered unto the LORD before Eli. And

the word of the Lord was precious

a ch. 2. 11.

<sup>5</sup> Ps. 71. 9. Amos F. 11. See ver. 21.

Before CHRIST cir. 1165. cir. 1141. Gen. 27. 1. \$ 48. 10. ch. 2, 22. \$ 4. 15. d Ex. 27. 21. Lev. 24. 3. 2 Chr. 13.

ch. 1. 9.

2 Or, Thus
did Samuel
before he
knew the
LORD, and
before the
word of the
LORD was
revealed
unto him.

See Acts 19, 2,

in those days: there was no open vision. 2 And it came to pass at that time, when Eli was laid down in his place,

and his eyes began to wax dim, that he could not see; 3 And ere 4 the lamp of God went

out 'in the temple of the Lord, where the ark of God was, and Samuel was laid down to sleep;
4 That the Lord called Samuel: and

he answered, Here am L

5 And he ran unto Eli, and said, Here am I; for thou calledst me. And he said, I called not; lie down again. And he went and lay down.

6 And the Lord called yet again, Samuel. And Samuel arose and went to Eli, and said, Here am I; for thou didst call me. And he answered, I called not, my son; lie down again.

7 2 Now Samuel Idid not yet know the Lord, neither was the word of the Lord yet revealed unto him.

8 And the Lorp called Samuel again the third time. And he arose and went to Eli, and said, Here am I; for thou didst call me. And Eli perceived that the LORD had called the child.

9 Therefore Eli said unto Samuel, Go, lie down: and it shall be, if he call thee, that thou shalt say, Speak, LORD; for thy servant heareth. So Samuel went and lay down in his place.

10 And the Lorp came, and stood, and called as at other times, Samuel, Samuel. Then Samuel answered,

Speak; for thy servant heareth.
11 ¶ And the Lord said to Samuel, Behold, I will do a thing in Israel,

that heareth it shall tingle. 12 In that day I will perform against Eli all things which I have spoken

concerning his house: 8 when I begin, I will also make an end.

13 4 For I have told him that I will \*judge his house for ever for

the iniquity which he knoweth; because his sons made themselves vile, and he 6 m restrained them not. 14 And therefore I have sworn

unto the house of Eli, that the iniquity of Eli's house "shall not be purged with sacrifice nor offering for ever.

15 ¶ And Samuel lay until the morning, and opened the doors of the house of the LORD, And Samuel feared to shew Eli the vision.

16 Then Eli called Samuel, and said, Samuel, my son. And he answered, Here am I.

17 And he said. What is the thing that the Lorn hath said unto thee? I pray thee hide it not from me:
God do so to thee, and more also,
if thou hide any sthing from me
of all the things that he said unto

18 And Samuel told him 2 every whit. and hid nothing from him. And he said, PIt is the Loan: let him do what seemeth him good.

19 ¶ And Samuel grew, and the

LORD was with him, and did let none of his words fall to the ground. 20 And all Israel from Dan even to Beer-sheba knew that Samuel was

sestablished to be a prophet of the LORD. 21 And the LORD appeared again in Shiloh: for the LORD revealed himself to Samuel in Shiloh by "the

word of the LORD.

### CHAPTER IV.

1 The Israelites are oversome by the Philistines at Eben-eier. 3 They fetch the ark unto the terror of the Philistines. 10 They are smitten again, the ark laken, Hophnis and Phinchas are slain. 12 Eli at the news, falling backward, breaketh his neck. 19 Phinchas wife, discouraged in her travail with I-chabod, dieth

AND the word of Samuel 45 came to all Israel. Now Israel went out against the Philistines to battle, out against the rinnships to and pitched beside "Eben-ezer: and the Phillstines pitched in Aphek.

2 And the Phillstines put themselves

in array against Israel: and when they joined battle, Israel was smitten before the Philistines: and they slew of 7 the army in the field about four thousand men.

8 ¶ And when the people were come into the camp, the elders of Israel said, Wherefore hath the LORD smitten us to day before the Philistines? Let us 8 fetch the ark of the covenant of the Lord out of Shiloh unto us, that, when it cometh among us, it may save us out of the hand of our

enemies. 4 So the people sent to Shiloh, that they might bring from thence the ark of the covenant of the LORD of hosts, b which dwelleth between the cherubims: and the two sons of Eli, Hophni and Phinehas, were there

with the ark of the covenant of God. 5 And when the ark of the covenant of the Lord came into the camp, all Israel shouted with a great shout, so

that the earth rang again.

6 And when the Philistines heard the noise of the shout, they said, What meaneth the noise of this great shout in the camp of the Hebrews? And they understood that the ark of the LORD was come into the camp.

7 And the Philistines were afraid, for they said, God is come into the camp. And they said, Woe unto us! for there hath not been such a thing 9 heretofore.

8 Woe unto us! who shall deliver us out of the hand of these mighty Gods? these are the Gods that smote the Egyptians with all the plagues in the wilderness.

9 dBe strong, and quit yourselves dike men, O ye Philistines, that ye be 13. not servants unto the Hebrews, 'as Judg. 13.1.

CHRIST cir. 114L.

2 Heb. all the things, or, words. P Job 1. 21, & 2. 10. Ps. 39. 9. Is. 39. 8. f ch. 2, 21. ' Gen. 39. 2, 21, 23. eh. 9. 6.

# Judg. 20. 1. 8 Or, faithful. cir. 1141. " ver. 1, 4,

4 Or. came to pass.

& 7. 12.

6 Heb. the battle was spread. 7 Heb.

8 Heb. take

<sup>3</sup> 2 Sam. 6. 2. Ps. 80. 1. & 99. 1. Ex. 25, 18, 22. Num. 7. 89.

9 Heb. or, the third day.

4 1 Cor. 16.

12. Jor. 19, 3. h ch. 2, 30, —36, 8 Heb. beginning and end-ing. 4 Or, And I will tell him, fc. ch. 2, 29, 39, 31, &c. \* Ezek. 7, 3, & 18, 30, t ch. 2. 12, 17, 22, 5 Or,

# 2 Kin. 21.

not upon them. m ch. 2, 23, 25. Num. 15. 30, 31. Is. 22, 14.

6 Heb.

º Ruth 1, 17, 7 Heb. 8 Or, word.

thee.

Before CHRIST cir. 1141. 2 Hob. be men. / ver. 2. Lev. 25, 17. Deut. 28, 25, Ps. 78. 9, rch. 2. 32. Pa. 78. 61. à ch. 2, 34. Pa. 78, 61. 8 Heb. died. 4 Josh, 7, 6, 2 Sam. 13, 19, & 15, 32, Neh. 9, 1, Job 2, 12, i ch. 1. 9. m ch. 3. 2. 4 Hob. stood. \* 2 Sam. 1, 4, 5 Heb, is the thing.

cfr. 1141.

6 He seems to have been a Judge to do justice only, and that in South west Israel.

7 Or, to

lures

9 Heb. set not her heart.

2 That is,

the glory? or, There is no glory.

P ch. 14, 3,

<sup>2</sup> Ps. 26. 8. & 78. 61.

ery out.

cir. 1141.

they have been to you: <sup>2</sup>quit your-selves like men, and fight. 10 ¶ And the Philistines fought, and /Israel was smitten, and they fied every man into his tent: and there was a very great slaughter; for there fell of Israel thirty thousand footmen.

11 And the ark of God was taken: and the two sons of Eli. Hophni and Phinehas, 8 were slain. 12 ¶ And there ran a man of Ben-

jamin out of the army, and came to Shiloh the same day with his clothes rent, and \*with earth upon his head. 13 And when he came, lo, Eli sat upon a seat by the wayside watching: for his heart trembled for the ark of God. And when the man came into the city, and told it, all the city cried out.

14 And when Eli heard the noise of the crying, he said, What meaneth the noise of this tumult? And the man came in hastily, and told Eli.

15 Now Eli was ninety and eight years old; and "his eyes 4 were dim, that he could not see.

16 And the man said unto Eli, I am he that came out of the army, and I fled to day out of the army, And he said," What 5 is there done, my son? 17 And the messenger answered and said, Israel is fled before the Philistines, and there hath been also a great slaughter among the people, and thy two sons also, Hophni and Phinehas, are dead, and the ark of God is taken.

18 And it came to pass, when he made mention of the ark of God, that he fell from off the seat backward by the side of the gate, and his neck brake, and he died: for he was an old man, and heavy. 6 And he had judged Israel forty years.

19 7 And his daughter in law, Phinehas' wife, was with child, near 7 to be delivered: and when she heard the tidings that the ark of God was taken, and that her father in law and her husband were dead, she bowed herself and travailed; for her pains 8 came upon her.

8 Heb. were 20 And about the time of her death •Gen, 35, 17. "the women that stood by her said unto her, Fear not; for thou hast born a son. But she answered not, neither did she regard it.

21 And she named the child 2P Ichabod, saying, The glory is departed from Israel: because the ark of God was taken, and because of her father in law and her husband.

22 And she said, The glory is de-parted from Israel: for the ark of God is taken.

#### CHAPTER V.

1 The Philistines having brought the ark into Ashdod, set it in the house of Dagon. 3 Dagon and the pieces, and they of Ashdod smillen with emerods. 8 to God dealth with them of Gath, when it was brought thither; 10 and on with them of Ethron, when it was brought thither.

AND the Philistines took the ark L of God, and brought it "from Eben-ezer unto Ashdod.

2 When the Philistines took the ark of God, they brought it into the house 5 Judg. 16.

of Dagon, and set it by Dagon.

8 ¶ And when they of Ashdod arose early on the morrow, behold, Dagon tous 'fallen upon his face to the earth before the ark of the Lord. And they took Dagon, and 4 set him

in his place again.

4 And when they arose early on the morrow morning, behold, Dagon was fallen upon his face to the ground before the ark of the Lord; and "the head of Dagon and both the palms of his hands were cut off upon the threshold; only 2the stump of Dagon was left to him.

5 Therefore neither the priests of Dagon, nor any that come into Dagon's house, ftread on the threshold of Dagon in Ashdod unto this day.

6 But the hand of the Lord was heavy upon them of Ashdod, and he \*destroyed them, and smote them with emerods, even Ashdod and the coasts thereof.

7 And when the men of Ashdod saw that it was so, they said. The ark of the God of Israel shall not abide with us: for his hand is sore upon us, and upon Dagon our god.

8 They sent therefore and gathered all the lords of the Philistines unto them, and said, What shall we do with the ark of the God of Israel? And they answered, Let the ark of the God of Israel be carried about unto Gath. And they carried the ark of the God of Israel about thither.

9 And it was so, that, after they had carried it about, \*the hand of the LORD was against the city with a very great destruction: and "he smote the men of the city, both small and great, and they had emerods in their

secret parts.

10 ¶ Therefore they sent the ark of God to Ekron. And it came to pass, as the ark of God came to Ekron, that the Ekronites cried out, saying, They have brought about the ark of the God of Israel to sus, to slay us and

our people.
11 So they sent and gathered together all the lords of the Philistines, and said, Send away the ark of the God of Israel, and let it go again to his own place, that it slay us not, and our people: for there was a deadly destruction throughout all the city: "the hand of God was very heavy there.

12 And the men that died not were smitten with the emerods: and the cry of the city went up to heaven.

## CHAPTER VI.

1 After seven months the Philistines take counager seven months the Phitatines lake coun-sel how to send back the ark. 10 They bring it on a new cart with an affering unto Belt-shemech. 19 The people are smillen for look-ing into the ark. 21 They send to them of Kirjath-jearim to fetch it.

CHRIST cir. 1141.

eh, 4, 1.

' Is. 19, 1. & 46, 1, 2. 4 To 48 T

Jer. 50. 2. Ezek. 6. 1. 6. Mic. 1. 7. 2 Or. the fishy part.

f See Zeph. 1, 9. F ver. 7, 11. Ver. 7, 11. Ex. 9, 3, Ps. 32, 4, Acts 13.11. Ach. 6, 5.

> \* Dout, 2, 15, ch. 7, 13, & 12, 15, l ver. 11. ver. 6. Ps. 78. 66.

8 Hob. me. to slay me and my.

4 Heb. me not, and mu. ver. 6. 9.

CHRIST cir. 1140. Gen. 41, 8, Ex. 7, 11, Dan. 2, 2, & 5, 7, Matt. 2, 4,

AND the ark of the Lord was in the country of the Philistines seven months.

2 And the Philistines called for the priests and the diviners, saying, What shall we do to the ark of the LORD? tell us wherewith we shall

send it to his place.

b Ex. 23, 15, Deu. 16, 16, Lov. 5. 15, d ver. 9.

1 ch. 5 6 Josh. 7. 19. Is. 42, 12. Mal. 2. 2. John 9. 24.

6, 11. Ps. 39. 10.

ch. 5. 3,

4, 7. Ex. 7. 13. & 8. 15. & 14. 17.

o ver. 4, 5.

P Josh. 15. 10.

5 Or, it.

f vor. 3.

8 And they said, If ye send away the ark of the God of Israel, send it not \*empty; but in any wise return him a trespass offering: then ye shall be healed, and it shall be known to you why his hand is not

removed from you.

4 Then said they, What shall be the trespass offering which we shall return to him? They answered, Five golden emerods, and five golden mice, \*according to the number of the lords of the Philistines: for one plague was on 2 you all, and on

Bec ver. 17, 18. Josh. 13. 3. Judg. 3. 3. your lords. 2 Hob. them

5 Wherefore ye shall make images of your emerods, and images of your mice that /mar the land; and ye shall give glory unto the God of is-rael: peradventure he will \*lighten his hand from off you, and from off your gods, and from off your land.

6 Wherefore then do ye harden your hearts, \*as the Egyptians and Pha-raoh hardened their hearts? when he had wrought \*s wonderfully among them. did they not let the people

8 Or, repreach-fully, l Ex. 12. 31, 4 Hob. them. go, and they departed?
7 Now therefore make "a new cart, and take two milch kine, "on which there hath come no yoke, and tie the kine to the cart, and bring their = 2 Sem. 6.3. calves home from them: "Num, 19.2.

8 And take the ark of the Lord, and lay it upon the cart; and put the jewels of gold, which ye return him for a trespass offering, in a coffer by the side thereof; and send

it away, that it may go.

9 And sec, if it goeth up by the way of his own coast to pBeth-shemesh, then 5 he hath done us this great evil: but if not, then q we shall know that it is not his hand that smote us; it was a chance that happened to us.

10 ¶ And the men did so; and took two milch kine, and tied them to the cart, and shut up their calves at home:

11 And they laid the ark of the LORD upon the cart, and the coffer with the mice of gold and the images

of their emerods. 12 And the kine took the straight way to the way of Beth-shemesh, and went along the highway, lowing as they went, and turned not aside to the right hand or to the left; and the lords of the Philistines went after them unto the border of Bethshemesh.

13 And they of Beth-shemesh were reaping their wheat harvest in the

and saw the ark, and rejoiced to

see it.
14 And the cart came into the field of Joshua, a Beth-shemite, and stood there, where there was a great stone: and they clave the wood of the cart, and offered the kine a burnt offering unto the Lord.

15 And the Levites took down the ark of the LORD, and the coffer that ark of the Lord, and the coner that was with it, wherein the jewels of gold were, and put them on the great stone: and the men of Bethshemesh offered burnt offerings and

sacrificed sacrifices the same day unto the Lorn.

16 And when "the five lords of the Philistines had seen it, they returned

to Ekron the same day.

17 'And these are the golden emerods which the Philistines returned for a trespass offering unto the Lord; for Ashdod one, for Gaza one, for Askelon one, for Gath one, for Ekron one:

18 And the golden mice, according to the number of all the cities of the Philistines belonging to the five lords, both of fenced cities, and of country villages, even unto the 2 great stone of Abel, whereon they set down the ark of the LORD: which stone remaineth unto this day in the field of Joshua, the Beth-shemite.

19 ¶ And the smote the men of Beth-shemesh, because they had looked into the ark of the Lorn, even he smote of the people fifty thousand and threescore and ten men: and the people lamented, because the LORD had smitten many of the people

with a great slaughter.
20 And the men of Beth-shemesh said, "Who is able to stand before this holy Lord God? and to whom

shall he go up from us?

21 ¶ And they sent messengers to the inhabitants of "Kirjath-jearim, saying. The Philistines have brought again the ark of the LORD; come ye down, and fetch it up to you.

# CHAPTER VII.

1 They of Kirjoth-jearim bring the ark into the house of Abinadab, and sanctify Eleazar his son to keep it. 2 After twenty years 3 the Israelites, by Sommel's means, solemely repent at Mirph. 1 While Sommel prayeth and sacrificeth, he Lord, disconfileth the Philiatines are midwed. 15 Sommel peaceably and religiously judgeth Israel.

AND the men of "Kirjath-jearim came, and fetched up the ark of the Lorn, and brought it into the house of bAbinadab in the hill, and sanctified Eleazar his son to keep the ark of the LORD.

2 And it came to pass, while the ark abode in Kirjath-jearim, that the time was long; for it was twenty years: and all the house of Israel lamented after the LORD.

3 ¶ And Samuel spake unto all the house of Israel, saying, If ye do 'return unto the LORD with all your

CHRIST cir. 1140.

r Josh, 13, 3,

5 west . 4.

2 Or, great

\* See Ex. 19. 21. Num. 4. 5, 15, 20. 2 Sam. 6. 7.

2 Sam. 6.9. Mal. 3. 2.

z Josh. 18. 14. Judg.18.12. 1 Chr. 13. 5, 6.

e ch. 6, 21. Pa. 132, 6.

52 Sam. 6. 4.

cir. 1120. Peut. 30. 2,—10. 1 Kin. 8. 48. Is. 55. 7. Hos. 6. 1. Joel 2, 12,

valley; and they lifted up their eyes,

CHRIST cir. 1190. d Gen. 35. 2. Josh. 24. 14, 23. Judg. 2. 13. J 2 Chr. 30. 19. Job 11. 13, 14. \*Deut. 6. 13. & 10. 20. & 13. 4. Matt. 4. 10. Luke 4. 8.

A Judg. 2.11. Judg. 20. 1. 2 Kin. 25. 97 4 2 Sam, 14, Neh. 9. 1, 2, Dan, 9. 3, 4, 5. Joel 2, 12. " Judg. 10. 10. 1 Kin. 8, 47. Ps. 106. 6.

2 Heb. Be not silent from us from cry-ing. 1s, 37, 4.

° Ps. 99. 6. Jer. 15. 1. 3 Or,

P See Josh. 10. 10. Judg. 4.15. & 5. 20. ch. 2. 10. 2 Sam. 22. 14, 15.

<sup>7</sup> Gen. 28, 18.
& 31, 45.
& 35, 14.
Josh. 4, 9.
& 24, 25.

4 That is, The stone of help: ch. 4. 1. Judg. 13. 1, ch. 13. 5.

f ver. 6. ch. 12, 11, Judg. 2, 16. 5 Heb circuited.

\* ch. 8. 4.

hearts, then dput away the strange gods and Ashtaroth from among you, and prepare your hearts unto the Lord, and serve him only: and he will deliver you out of the hand of the Philistines.

4 Then the children of Israel did put away & Baalim and Ashtaroth,

and served the LORD only.

5 And Samuel said, (Gather all Israel to Mizpeh, and I will pray for you unto the LORD.

you unto the Lorn.

6 And they gathered together to
Mispeh, and drew water, and poured to out before the Lorn, and
'fasted on that day, and said there,
"We have sinned against the Lorn.
And Samuel Judged the children of Israel in Mizpeh.

7 And when the Philistines heard that the children of Israel were gathered together to Mizpeh, the lords of the Philistines went up against Israel. And when the children of Israel heard it, they were afraid of the Philistines.

8 And the children of Israel said to Samuel, 2" Cease not to cry unto the LORD our God for us, that he will save us out of the hand of the Philistines.

9 ¶ And Samuel took a sucking lamb, and offered it for a burnt of-fering wholly unto the Lord: and Samuel cried unto the Lord for Israel: and the LORD heard him. 10 And as Samuel was offering up

the burnt offering, the Philistines drew near to battle against Israel: Pbut the LORD thundered with a great thunder on that day upon the Philistines, and discomfited them; and they were smitten before Israel.

11 And the men of Israel went out of Mizpeh, and pursued the Philistines, and smote them, until they came under Beth-car.

12 Then Samuel q took a stone, and set it between Mizpeh and Shen, and called the name of it 4 Ebenezer, saying, Hitherto hath the LORD

helped us.
13 ¶ So the Philistines were subdued, and they came no more into the coast of Israel: and the hand of the LORD was against the Philistines

all the days of Samuel.

14 And the cities which the Philistines had taken from Israel were restored to Israel, from Ekron even unto Gath; and the coasts thereof did Israel deliver out of the hands of the Philistines. And there was peace between Israel and the Amorites.

15 And Samuel fjudged Israel all the days of his life.

16 And he went from year to year 5 in circuit to Beth-el, and Gilgal, and Mizpeh, and judged Israel in all those places.
17 And "his return was to Ramah;

for there was his house; and there he

judged Israel; and there he "built an altar unto the LORD.

# CHAPTER VIII.

1 By occasion of the ill government of Samuel's sons, the Israelites ask a king. 6 Samuel praying in grief, is comforted by God: 10 He telleth the manner of a king. 19 God willeth Samuel to yield unto the importantly of the people.

AND it came to pass, when Samuel was old, that he made his sons

judges over Israel.

2 Now the name of his firstborn was 2 Joel; and the name of his second, Abiah: they were judges in Beer sheba.

3 And his sons walked not in his ways, but turned aside dafter lucre, and took bribes, and perverted judg-

4 Then all the elders of Israel ga-

thered themselves together, and came to Samuel unto Ramah,
5 And said unto him, Behold, thou
art old, and thy sons walk not in thy ways: now make us a king to judge us like all the nations.

of 9 But the thing 3 displeased Samuel, when they said, Give us a king to judge us. And Samuel prayed unto

the Lord.

7 And the LORD said unto Samuel, Hearken unto the voice of the people in all that they say unto thee: for they have not rejected thee, but they have rejected me, that I should not reign over them.

8 According to all the works which they have done since the day that I brought them up out of Egypt even unto this day, wherewith they have forsaken me, and served other gods, so do they also unto thee.

9 Now therefore 4 hearken unto their voice: 5 howbet yet protest solennly unto them, and 5 shew them the manner of the king that shall reign over then.

10 ¶ And Samuel told all the words of the Lord unto the people that

asked of him a king.
11 And he said, \*This will be the manner of the king that shall reign over you: 'He will take your sons, and appoint them for himself, for his chariots, and to be his horsemen; and some shall run before his chariots.

12 And he will appoint him captains over thousands, and captains over fifties; and will set them to car his ground, and to reap his harvest, and to make his instruments of war, and instruments of his chariots.

13 And he will take your daughters to be confectionaries, and to be cooks, and to be bakers.

and to be bakers.

14 And "he will take your fields, and your vineyards, and your oliveyards, even the bost of them, and give them to his servants.

15 And he will take the tenth of

CHRIST cir. 1120.

"Judg. 21.4.

cir. 1112. Deu. 16.18. Bee Judg. 10. 4. & 12, 14.

compared with Judg.

2 Vashni, 1 Chr. 6. 28. Jer. 22, 15, 16, 17, Fx. 18. 21. 1 Tim. 3. 3. Dou. 16.19. 1095.

f ver. 19, 20, Deu. 17, 14, Hos. 13, 10, Acts 13, 21, 8 Heb. o Heb. was evil in the eyes of Bamuel.

9 See Ex. 16. 8. h ch. 10, 19, & 12, 17, 19, Hos. 13, 10,

4 Or, obey. 5 Or, not-withstand-ing when thou hast solemnly protested against them, then thou shall show, &c. ver. 11.

17. 16, &c. ch. 10. 25,

"1 Kin.21.7. See Exck. 46, 18,

CHRIST cir. 1095. 2 Heb. 1100. cunuchs, Gen. 37, 36.

\*Prov. 1. 25, 26, 27, 28. Is. 1. 15, Mic. 3. 4.

· Jer. 44, 16.

f ver. 7.

e ch. 14. 51, 1 Chr. 8.

8 Or, the son of a man of Jemini.

4 Or, sul

6 ch. 10, 23,

your seed, and of your vineyards, and give to his 2 officers, and to his servants.

16 And he will take your menser-vants, and your maidservants, and

vants, and your maldservants, and your goodliest young men, and your asses, and put them to his work.

17 He will take the tenth of your sheep: and ye shall be his servants.

18 And ye shall cry out in that day because of your king which ye shall have chosen you; and the Lorn "will not hear you in that day.

19 Nevertheless the people"

19 ¶ Nevertheless the people "refused to obey the voice of Samuel; and they said, Nay; but we will have

Fuer &

a king over us;
20 That we also may be plike all the nations; and that our king may judge us, and go out before us, and fight our battles

21 And Samuel heard all the words

of the people, and he rehearsed them in the ears of the Lord. 22 And the Lord said to Samuel, <sup>7</sup>Hearken unto their voice, and make them a king. And Samuel said unto the men of Israel, Go ye every man unto his city.

CHAPTER IX.

1 Saul despairing to find his fullner's asses, 8 by the counsel of his servant, 11 and direction of young maidens, 15 according to God's reve-lation, 18 cometh to Samuel. 15 Samuel en-tertaineth Saul at the feast. 25 Samuel, aler secret communication, bringeth Saul on his

NOW there was a man of Benjamin, whose name was "Kish, the son of Abiel, the son of Zeror, the son of Bechorath, the son of the Section of Abiel, the son of Section of Abiel, the son of Section of S Aphiah, <sup>8</sup>a Benjamite, a mighty man

of 4power.

2 And he had a son, whose name was Saul, a choice young man, and a goodly: and there was not among the children of Israel a goodlier person than he: bfrom his shoulders

and upward he was higher than any of the people.

8 And the asses of Kish Saul's father were lost. And Kish said to Saul his son, Take now one of the servants with thee, and arise, go seek

the asses

the asses, 4 And he passed through mount Ephraim, and passed through the land of 'Shalisha, but they found them not: then they passed through the land of Shalim, and there they passed through the land of Shalim, and there they have been not and he nessed through \*2 Kin. 4.42. were not: and he passed through the land of the Benjamites, but they found them not.

5 And when they were come to the land of Zuph, Saul said to his scrvant that was with him, Come, and let us return; lest my father leave caring for the asses, and take thought

for us.

6 And he said unto him, Behold now, there is in this city a man of God, and he is an honourable man; d Deut. 33, 1. 'all that he saith cometh surely to pass: now let us go thither; perad-

venture he can shew us our way that

we should go.
7 Then said Saul to his servant, But, behold, if we go, swhat shall we bring the man? for the bread a is spent in our vessels, and there is not a present to bring to the man of God: what 8 have we?

8 And the servant answered Saul again, and said, Behold, 4I have here at hand the fourth part of a shekel of silver: that will I give to the man

of Suiver: that will I give to the man of God, to tell us our way. 9 (Beforetime in Israel, when a man went to enquire of God, thus he spake, Come, and let us go to the seer: for he that is now called a Prophet was beforetime called a Seer.)

10 Then said Saul to his servant,

<sup>5</sup> Well said; come, let us go. So they went unto the city where the man of

God was.

11 ¶ And as they went up 6the hill to the city, 6they found young maidens going out to draw water, and said unto them, Is the seer here?

12 And they answered them, and said, He is; behold, he is before you: make haste now, for he came to day to the city; for there is a 7 sacrifice of the people to day in the high

place:

13 As soon as ye be come into the city, ye shall straightway find him, before he go up to the high place to cat: for the people will not eat until he come, because he doth bless the sacrifice; and afterwards they eat that be bidden. Now therefore get you up; for about 8 this time ye shall

14 And they went up into the city: and when they were come into the city, behold, Samuel came out against

them, for to go up to the high place.

15 ¶ Now the Lord had 9 told Samuel in his ear a day before Saul came, saying,

16 To morrow about this time I will send thee a man out of the land of Benjamin, "and thou shalt anoint lim to be captain over my people out of the hand of the Philistines: for I have clocked upon my people,

because their cry is come unto me.

17 And when Samuel saw Saul, the
LORD said unto him, PBehold the
man whom I spake to thee of! this same shall 2 reign over my people.

18 Then Saul drew near to Samuel in the gate, and said, Tell me, I pray thee, where the seer's house is.

19 And Samuel answered Saul, and said, I am the seer: go up before me unto the high place; for ye shall eat with me to day, and to morrow I will let thee go, and will tell thee all that is in thine heart.

20 And as for q thine asses that were lost 3 three days ago, set not thy mind on them; for they are found. And on whom 'is all the desire of Israel? Is it

Bafora CHRIST cir. 1085, / See Judg. 6, 18, & 13, 17, 1 Kin. 14, 3, 2 Kin. 4, 42, & 8, 8, 2 Heb. de gone out of, de. 3 Heb. is with us. 4 Heb. there is found in my hand. Gen. 25. 22,

<sup>3</sup> 2 Sam. 24. 11. 2 Kings 17. 1 Chr. 26. 28. & 29, 29. 2 Chr. 16. 7, 10. Is. 30, 10. Amos 7, 12, 5 Heb. Thy word is good.
6 Heb. in the ascent of the city.
i Gen. 21.11. Gen. 31.54. ch. 16. 2. 7 Or, feast.

8 Hob.

ach. 15. 1. Acts 13. 21. 9 Heb. revealed the our of Samuel. a ch. 10, 1.

° Ex. 2, 25,

P ch. 16, 12, Hos, 13, 11, 2 Heb. re-

f ver. 3. 3 Heb. 44 day three days. ch. 8, 5, 19,

ch. 3, 19.

OHRIST cir. 1095. · ch. 15, 17, Judg. 20. 46, 47, 48. Ps. 68, 27, " See Judg. 6, 15, 2 Heb. ac-cording to this word? " Lev. 7. 32. 23. Ezek, 24, 4. 3 Or, P Deut, 22. 8. 2 Sam. 11. 2. Acts 10. 9.

4 Heb.

eh. 9. 16. & 16. 13. 2 Kings 9. 3. 6.

5 Pa. 2, 12, CActs 13, 21,

d Deut, 32,9. Ps. 78, 71,

'Gen. 35, 19,

/ Josh, 18,

5 Heb. the

not on thee, and on all thy father's house? 21 And Saul answered and said, "Am not I a Benjamite, of the 'smallest of the tribes of Israel? and "my family the least of all the families of the tribe of Benjamin? wherefore

then speakest thou 2 so to me? 22 And Samuel took Saul and his servant, and brought them into the parlour, and made them sit in the chiefest place among them that were bidden, which were about thirty per-

sons. 23 And Samuel said unto the cook. Bring the portion which I gave thee, of which I said unto thee, Set it by

24 And the cook took up "the shoulder, and that which was upon it, and set it before Saul. And Samuel said, Behold that which is 3 left! set it before thee, and eat: for unto this time said, I have invited the people. So Saul did eat with Samuel that day.

25 ¶ And when they were come down from the high place into the city, Samuel communed with Saul upon the top of the house.

26 And they arose early: and it came to pass about the spring of the day, that Samuel called Saul to the top of the house, saying, Up, that I may send thee away. And Saul arose, and they went out both of them, he and Samuel, abroad.

27 And as they were going down to the end of the city, Samuel said to Saul, Bid the servant pass on before us, (and he passed on,) but stand thou still 'a while, that I may shew thee the word of God.

### CHAPTER X.

1 Samuel anointeth Saul. 2 He confirmells him by prediction of three signs. 9 Saul's heart is changed, and he prophesieth. 14 He con-caleth the matter of the kingdom from his warde. 17 Saul's chosen at Mizpel by lot. 26 The different affections of his subjects.

THEN "Samuel took a vial of oil, and poured it upon his head, and kissed him, and said, Is it not because "the LORD hath anointed thee to be captain over dhis inheritance?

2 When thou art departed from me to day, then thou shalt find two men by 'Rachel's sepulchre in the border of Benjamin fat Zelzah; and they will say unto thee, The asses which thou wentest to seek are found: and. lo, thy father hath left 5 the care of the asses, and sorroweth for you, saying, What shall I do for my son? 3 Then shalt thou go on forward from thence, and thou shalt come to the plain of Tabor, and there shall meet thee three men going up to God to Beth-el, one carrying three kids, and another carrying three loaves of bread, and another carry-

ing a bottle of wine:

4 And they will 6 salute thee, and

give thee two loaves of bread; which thou shalt receive of their hands. 5 After that thou shalt come to the hill of God, where is the gar-rison of the Philistines: and it shall come to pass, when thou art come to be to pass, when thou art come thinter to the city, that thou shalt meet a company of prophets coming down \*from the high place with a psaltery, and a tabret, and a pipe, and a harp, before them; 'and they shall prophesy:

6 And \*\* the Spirit of the Lord will be a prophety to the Lord with the state of the lord with the state of the lord with the state of the lord with the state of the lord with the state of the lord with the state of the lord with the state of the lord with the state of the lord with the lord w

come upon thee, and "thou shalt prophesy with them, and shalt be turned into another man.

7 And 2 let it be, when these signs are come unto thee, 3 that thou do as occasion serve thee; for PGod is with thee.

8 And thou shalt go down before me to Gilgal; and, behold, I will come down unto thee, to offer burnt offerings, and to sacrifice sacrifices of peace offerings: "seven days shalt thou tarry, till I come to thee, and shew thee what thou shalt do.

9 T And it was so, that when he had turned his \*back to go from Samuel, God \*gave him another heart; and all those signs came to pass that day.

10 And when they came thither to the hill, behold, 'a company of pro-phets met him; and "the Spirit of God came upon him, and he prophesicd among them.

11 And it came to pass, when all that knew him beforetime saw that. behold, he prophesied among the prophets, then the people said 6 one to another. What is this that is come unto the son of Kish? "Is Saul also among the prophets?

12 And one 7 of the same place answered and said, But who is their father? Therefore it became a proverb,

Is Saul also among the prophets?

13 And when he had made an end of prophesying, he came to the high place.

14 ¶ And Saul's uncle said unto him and to his servant, Whither went ye? And he said, To seek the asses: and when we saw that they were no where, we came to Samuel.

15 And Saul's uncle said, Tell me, I pray thee, what Samuel said unto

you. 16 And Saul said unto his uncle, He told us plainly that the asses were found. But of the matter of the kingdom, whereof Samuel spake, he told him not.

17 ¶ And Samuel called the people together unto the LORD to Mizpeh; 18 And said unto the children of Israel, bThus saith the Lord God of Israel, I brought up Israel out of Egypt, and delivered you out of the hand of the Egyptians, and out of the hand of all kingdoms, and of them that oppressed you:

CHRIST 1095.

6 Heb, ask thee of pence: as Judg. 18, 15, 10, ch, 13, 3,

è ch, 9, 12. ł Ex. 15, 20, 21. 2 Kin. 3, 15. 1 Cor. 14. 1.

" Num. 11, 25. ch. 16. 18. \* vor. 10. ch. 19. 23, 24.

2 Heb, it shall come to pass, that when these signs. Ex. 4. 8. Luke 2. 12.

Luke 2. 12, 3 Heb. do for ther as thing hand shall find, Judg. 9. 33, P Judg. 6, 12, 7 ch. 11, 14, 15, & 13, 4, ch. 18, 8,

4 Heb. 5 Heb.

\* ver. 5. ch. 19, 20, " ver. 6.

6 Heb, a man to his neighbour. meighbour.

ch. 19, 24,
Matt. 13,
54, 55.
John 7, 15,
Acts 4, 13, 7 Heh. from y Is. 54, 13, John 6, 45, & 7, 16,

Judg. 11. 11. & 20. 1. ch. 11. 15. a ch. 7. 5, 6. Judg. 6.

#Gen. 28, 22.

| Saul del   | ivereth Jabesh-gilead I. SAMUE   | L, XI, XII. from Nahash the An   | nmonite.   |
|--|--|--|--|
| Before<br>CHRIST<br>1095.  | 19 And ye have this day rejected<br>your God, who himself saved you<br>out of all your adversities and your  | in the ears of the people: and fall<br>the people lifted up their voices,<br>and wept.   | Before<br>CHRIST<br>1095.                                    |
| ch, 8, 7, 19,  | tribulations; and ye have said unto him, Nay, but set a king over us.  | 5 And, behold, Saul came after the<br>herd out of the field; and Saul said,  | / Judg. 2. 4.<br>4 21. 2.                                    |
|  | fore the Lord by your tribes, and by   | What aileth the people that they weep? And they told him the tidings of the men of Jabesh.   |  |
| Josh. 7. 14,<br>16, 17.  | your thousands.  20 And when Samuel had dcaused all the tribes of Israel to come near,   | 6 And the Spirit of God came upon Saul when he heard those tidings,  | *Judg. 2, 10.<br>& 6. 34.<br>& 11. 29.<br>& 13. 25.          |
| Acts 1. 24,<br>26,   | the tribe of Benjamin was taken.<br>21 When he had caused the tribe  | and his anger was kindled greatly.  7 And he took a voke of oxen, and  | # 14. 6.   |
|  | of Benjamin to come near by their<br>families, the family of Matri was   | *hewed them in pieces, and sent them throughout all the coasts of Israel   | ch. 10. 10.<br>& 16. 12.<br>& Judg. 19.                      |
|  | taken, and Saul the son of Kish was taken: and when they sought him, he could not be found.  | by the hands of messengers, saying, 'Whosoever cometh not forth after Saul and after Samuel, so shall it be done unto his oxen. And the fear                         | Judg. 21.<br>5, 8, 10.                                       |
| ch. 23, 2,<br>4, 10, 11.   | 22 Therefore they enquired of the Lord further, if the man should yet  | of the Lord fell on the people, and  |  |
|  | come thither. And the Lord an-<br>swered, Behold, he hath hid himself  | they came out 2 with one consent.  8 And when he numbered them in  | 2 Heb. as<br>one man,<br>Judg. 20, 1,                        |
|  | among the stuff.  23 And they ran and fetched him thence; and when he stood among  | Bezek, the children of Israel were<br>three hundred thousand, and the<br>men of Judah thirty thousand.   | <sup>1</sup> Judg. 1. 5.<br><sup>1</sup> 2 Sam. 24. 9.       |
| f ch. 9, 2,  | the people, he was higher than any of the people from his shoulders and  | 9 And they said unto the messen-<br>gers that came. Thus shall ye say unto   |  |
| 404  | upward.<br>24 And Samuel said to all the peo-  | the men of Jabesh-gilead, To morrow, by that time the sun be hot, ye shall   | 8 Or, de-  |
| <ul> <li>2 Sam, 21,6.</li> <li>1 Kin, 1,</li> <li>25, 39.</li> <li>2 Kin, 11,</li> </ul> | plc, See ye him "whom the Loub<br>hath chosen, that there is none like<br>him among all the people? And all  | have shelp. And the messengers came and shewed it to the men of Jabesh; and they were glad.  | liverance.   |
| 12,<br>2 Heb.  | the people shouted, and said, *2 God save the king.  | 10 Therefore the men of Jabesh said,<br>To morrow "we will come out unto   | = ver. 3,  |
| Let the<br>king live.<br>See Dout.   | 25 Then Samuel told the people the manner of the kingdom, and  | you, and ye shall do with us all that seemeth good unto you.   |  |
| 17. 14, &c.<br>ch. 8. 11.<br>4 Judg. 20.   | wrote it in a book, and laid it up<br>before the Lord. And Samuel sent<br>all the people away, every man to  | 11 And it was so on the morrow, that "Saul put the people in three companies; and they came into the midst of the host in the morning                                | eh. 31. 11.  |
| 14.<br>ch, 11. 4.<br>l ch, 11. 12,<br>m Dout, 13.  | his house.  26 ¶ And Saul also went home   | watch, and slew the Ammonites until  | °Judg.7.16.  |
| 13,<br>*2 Sam. 8, 2,<br>1 Kin. 4, 21,  | to Gibeah; and there went with<br>him a band of men, whose hearts<br>God had touched.  | the heat of the day: and it came to<br>pass, that they which remained were<br>scattered, so that two of them were  |  |
| å 10, 25,<br>2 Chr, 17, 5,<br>Ps. 72, 10,  | 27 But the "children of Belial said, How shall this man save us?   | not left together.   |  |
| Matt. 2.11.<br>8 Or, he was<br>as though<br>he had been                                  | And they despised him, "and brought him no presents. But she held his  | Samuel, PWho is he that said, Shall Saul reign over us? Pbring the men,  | <sup>9</sup> ch. 10, 27,<br><sup>9</sup> See Luke<br>19, 27, |
| ne nad vecn<br>deaf.   | peace.  CHAPTER• XI.  1 Nahash affereth them of Jabesh-gilead a  | that we may put them to death.  13 And Saul said, There shall not a man be put to death this day:  | * 2 Sam. 19.<br>22.  |
|  | 1 Nahash afereth them of Jabesh-glead a<br>reproachful condition. 4 They send messen-<br>gers, and are delivered by Saul. 12 Saul<br>thereby is confirmed, and his kingdom re-<br>neved. | for to day 'the Lord hath wrought salvation in Israel.   | Ex. 14, 13,<br>30,<br>ch, 19, 5,                             |
| <sup>4</sup> cb, 12, 12,   | THEN Nahash the Ammonite came up, and encamped against   | 14 Then said Samuel to the people, Come, and let us go to Gilgal, and renew the kingdom there.   | 1095.<br>t ch. 10. 8.  |
| <sup>5</sup> Judg, 21, 8,<br><sup>6</sup> Gen, 26, 28,                                   | Jabesh-glicad: and all the men of Jabesh said unto Nahash, "Make a   | 15 And all the people went to Gil-   |  |
| Ex. 23, 32,<br>1 Kin, 20,<br>34,<br>Job 41, 4,   | covenant with us, and we will serve  | gal; and there they made Saul king<br>before the LORD in Gilgal; and<br>there they sacrificed sacrifices of<br>peace offerings before the LORD; and                  | * ch. 10. 17.<br>* ch. 10. 8.                                |
| Esek, 17,<br>13,   | 2 And Nahash the Ammonite answered them, On this condition will I make a covenant with you that  | there Saul and all the men of Israel rejoiced greatly.   |  |
| d Gon. 34, 14,<br>ch. 17, 26,  | I make a covenant with you, that<br>I may thrust out all your right eyes,<br>and lay it for a reproach upon all  | CHAPTER XII.   |  |
| 4 Пев. For-  | Israel. 3 And the elders of Jabesh said unto him, 4 Give us seven days' re-  | 1 Samuel testifieth his integrity. 6 He reprove the people of ingratitude. 16 He terrifieth them with thunder in harvest time. 20 He comforteth them in God's mercy. |  |
| bear us.   | spite, that we may send messengers<br>unto all the coasts of Israel: and   | AND Samuel said unto all Israel,<br>Behold, I have hearkened unto  | eh, R. 5,<br>19, 20.<br>ch, 10, 21.                          |
| eh. 10. 26,  | then, if there be no man to save us, we will come out to thee.   | me, and bave made a king over you.   | & 11. 14, 15,<br>Num. 27.                                    |
| å 15, 34,<br>28am, 21, 6,  | 4 ¶ Then came the messengers to Gibeah of Saul, and told the tidings   | 2 And now, behold, the king walketh before you: dand I am old and gray-  | ch. 8, 20,<br>d ch. 8, 1, 5,                                 |

1006.

headed: and, behold, my sons are with you: and I have walked before you from my childhood unto this day.

8 Behold, here I am: witness a-gainst me before the Lord, and before his anointed: whose ox have I taken? or whose ass have I taken? or whom have I defrauded? whom have I oppressed? or of whose hand have I received any spribe sto blind mine eyes therewith? and I will re-

4 And they said, Thou hast not defrauded us, nor oppressed us, neither hast thou taken ought of any

man's hand.

5 And he said unto them, The LORD is witness against you, and his an-ointed is witness this day, that ye have not found ought in my hand. And they answered, He is witness.

6 ¶ And Samuel said unto the peo-

ple, It is the LORD that advanced Moses and Aaron, and that brought your fathers up out of the land of

Egypt.
7 Now therefore stand still, that I may "reason with you before the Lord of all the "righteous acts of the Lord, which he did "to you and

to your fathers.

8 "When Jacob was come into
Egypt, and your fathers "cried unto
the Lorn, then the Lorn "sent Moses and Aaron, which brought forth your fathers out of Egypt, and made them dwell in this place,

9 And when they forgat the Lord their God, he sold them into the hand of Sisera, captain of the host of Hazor, and into the hand of the Philistines, and into the hand of the king of Moab, and they fought

against them.

10 And they cried unto the Lord, and said, "We have sinned, because we have forsaken the LORD, and have served Baalim and Ashtaroth: but now deliver us out of the hand of

our enemies, and we will serve thee.

11 And the Lord sent Jerubiaal. and Bedan, and "Jephthah, and "Samuel, and delivered you out of the hand of your enemies on every side,

and ye dwelled safe.

12 And when ye saw that 'Nahash
the king of the children of Ammon came against you, dye said unto me, Nay; but a king shall reign over us: when 'the Lord your God was your king.

13 Now therefore /behold the king

13 Now therefore / Denoid the ang whom ye have chosen, and whom ye have desired! and, behold, he had been the Lord hat set a king over you.

14 If ye will 'fear the Lord, and serve him, and obey his voice, and not rebel against the commandment. of the Lord, then shall both ye and also the king that reigneth over you continue following the LORD your God:

15 But if ye will anot obey the voice of the Lord, but rebel against the commandment of the Lord, then shall the hand of the Lord be against you, las it was against your fathers.

16 T Now therefore "stand and see this great thing, which the LORD will

do before your eyes.

17 Is it not "wheat harvest to day? 1? Is it not "wheat harvest to day?" I will call unto the Lord, and he shall send thunder and rain; that ye may perceive and see that "your wickedness is great, which ye have done in the sight of the Lord, in asking you a king.

18 So Samuel called unto the Lord; and the Lord sent thunder and rain that day; and "all the people greatly feared the Lord and Samuel.

19 And all the people said unto Samuel, Pray for thy servants unto the Lord thy God, that we die not: this evil, to ask us a king.

20 ¶ And Samuel said unto the people, Fear not: ye have done all this wickedness: yet turn not aside from following the Lorp, but serve

the Lord with all your heart;
21 And \*turn ye not aside: \*for then should ye go after vain things, which cannot profit nor deliver; for

they are vain.

22 For "the Lord will not forsake his people "for his great name's sake: because "it hath pleased the

Lord to make you his people.

23 Moreover as for me, God forbid that I should sin against the LORD

<sup>2</sup> in ceasing to pray for you: but <sup>4</sup> I will teach you the <sup>5</sup> good and

the right way:
24 Only fear the Lord, and serve him in truth with all your heart: for dconsider show great things he hath

done for you.
25 But if ye shall still do wickedly Tye shall be consumed, both ye and your king.

CHAPTER XIII.

1 Saul's selected band. 3 He calleth the Hobrews to Gilgal against the Philiatines, whose garrison Jourdans had smitten. 5 The Philiatines' great host. 6 The distress of the Insulities of Saul, versay of staying for Samuel, sucrificeth. 11 Saunet reprotect him. 17 The three spoiling bands of the Philiatines. 19 The policy of the Philiatines. 10 The policy of the Philiatines, to suffer no smith in Israel.

SAUL reigned one year; and when he had reigned two years over Israel.

2 Saul chose him three thousand men of Israel; whereof two thousand were with Saul in Michmash and in mount Beth-el, and a thousand were with Jonathan in Gibeah of Benjamin: and the rest of the people he sent every man to his tent.

8 And Jonathan smote the garrison of the Philistines that was in 5 Gcba.

CHRIST

1005. b Lev. 26. 14, 15, &c. Dout. 28. 15, &c. Josh, 24. 20.

l ver. 9. \*\* Ex. 14. 13,

" Prov. 26. 1. Josh. 10.12. ch. 7. 9, 10. Jam. 5. 16, 17, 18. P ch. 8. 7.

FEx. 14. 31. See Eara 10. 9.

Ex. 9. 28. 20. 17. Jam. 5, 15. 1 John 5, 16. Deut.11,16, f Jor. 16, 19, Hab. 2, 18. 1 Cor. 8, 4 "I Kin. 6.13, Pa. 94, 14, Ps. 94. 14.

"Josh. 7. 9.
Ps. 106. 8.
Jer. 14. 21.
Ezek. 20. 9,
14.

"Dout. 7. 7,
8. & 14. 2.

"Mal. 1. 2.

2 Heb. from ceasing. Acts 12, 5. Rom. 1. 9. Col. 1. 9. 2 Tim. 1. 3.

Ps. 34. 11. Prov. 4. 11. Prov. 4, 11. 51 Kin. 8, 36, 2 Chr. 6, 27, Jar. 6, 16, Ecclos, 12, 13.

d Is. 5, 12, 3 Or, what a great Deut.10,21, Ps. 126, 2, 3 f Josh, 24,20, # Dout.28.36.

4 Hob. the son of one year in his reigning. 1093.

ech. 10, 26.

è ch. 10, 5,

CHRIST

/ ver. 5, ch. 10. 1, & 94. 6. 2 Sam. 1, 14, 16. / Num. 16.

15, Acts 20, 33, 1 These, 2, 5, 2 Heb, ransom, Fansom, 3 Or, that I should hide mine eyes at him, 3 Dout, 16.

John 18, 38, Acta 23. 9. & 25. 16. 20. Ex. 22, 4. l Mic. 6. 4.

™ Is. 1. 18. & 5. 3, 4. Mic. 6. 2, 3. 5 Heb. nesses, or, benefits, Judg. 5. 11. 6 Heb. with. \* Gen. 46. Ex. 2. 23. P Ex. 3. 10.

9 Judg. 3. 7. Judg. 4. 2. \*Judg. 10, 7. 4 Judg. 3, 12,

" Judg. 10.

" Judg. 2. 13. Judg. 10. 15, 16. Judg. 6. \*Judg. 11. 1.

¢ ch. 11. 1. d ch. 8. 5, 19.

4 Judg. 8, 23, ch. 8, 7, & 10, 19, f ch. 10. 24, eh. 8. 5. 4 Hos. 13, 11, Josh, 25.14. Ps. 81. 13, 14. 7 Heb.

8 Heb. be ufter.

4 Hob.

nim, that he might sanute him, 11 ¶ And Sanuel said, What hast thou done? And Saul said, Because I saw that the people were scatter-ed from me, and that thou camest not within the days appointed, and that the Phillstines gathered themselves together at Michmash:

12 Therefore said I, The Philistines will come down now upon me to Gilgal, and I have not smade supplication unto the Lord: I forced myself therefore, and offered a burnt offering.

2Chr. 16.9. f ch. 15, 11,

5 Heb. intreated the face.

13 And Samuel said to Saul, 'Thou hast done foolishly: I thou hast not kept the commandment of the Lord thy God, which he commanded thee: for now would the LORD have es-tablished thy kingdom upon Israel

¢ ch. 15, 28, <sup>k</sup> Ps. 89, 20, Acts 13, 22,

for ever. 14 But now thy kingdom shall not continue: Athe LORD buth sought him a man after his own heart, and the LORD hath commanded him to be captain over his people, because thou hast not kept that which the Lord commanded thee.

15 And Samuel arose, and gat him up from Gilgal unto Gibeah of Benjamin. And Saul numbered the people

and the people that were present with them, slode in <sup>3</sup> Gibcah of Ben-jamin: but the Philistines encamped

17 ¶ And the spoilers came out of the camp of the Philistines in three companies: one company turned unto the way that leadeth to & Ophrah.

18 And another company turned the way to Beth-horon: and another company turned to the way of the border that looketh to the valley of

20 But all the Israelites went down to the Philistines, to sharpen every man his share, and his coulter, and

21 Yet they had 4a file for the mattocks, and for the coulters, and for the forks, and for the axes, and 5 to

of any of the people that were with Saul and Jonathan; but with Saul and with Jonathan his son was there

23 PAnd the egarrison of the Phi-

maketh them beat themselves. 17 Saul, not staping the priest's answer, selleth on them. 21 The captivated Hebreus, and the hidden Israelites, join against them. 28 Saul's un-adrised adjuvation hindereth the victory. 32 He restrained the people from eating blood. 35 He buildeth an atter. 36 Jonathan, taken by lot, is saved by the people. 47 Saul's strength and family.

NOW 7 it came to pass upon a day, that Jonathan the son of Saul said unto the young man that bare his armour, Come, and let us go over to the Philistines' garrison, that is on the other side. But he told not his father.

2 And Saul tarried in the uttermost part of Gibcah under a pomegranate tree which is in Migron: and the people that were with him were about six hundred men;

And halp, the son of Ahitub, 'I-chabod's brother, the son of Phinchas, the son of Ell, the Lorn's priest in Shilob, wearing an ephod. And the people knew not that Jona-

than was gone.

4 ¶ And between the passages, by which Jonathan sought to go over \*unto the Philistines' garrison, there was a sharp rock on the one side, and a sharp rock on the other side: and the name

Before CHRIST 1098.

2 Heb. found. i ch. 14. 2. 8 Heb. Geba. WAT S

4 Josh, 18, 23,

l Josh, 16, 3, & 18, 13, 14,

= Neh. 11. 34. = See 2 Kin. 24. 14. Jer. 24. 1.

4 Heb. a file with mouths. 5 Heb, to set.

• So Judg. 5. 8.

Pch. 14. 1, 4. 6 Or, stand-

cir. 1087. 7 Or, there was a day.

e ch. 13, 15, tch, 22, 9, 11, 20, called Ahimelech. ch, 4, 21. d ch. 2, 28.

ch, 13, 23,

| Jonatha  | n smiteth the I. SAM   | UEL, XIV. Philistines   | garrison.                                    |
|--|--|---|--|
| Before   | of the one was Bozez, and the nam  | e "talked unto the priest, that the   | Before<br>CHRIST                             |
| CHRIST<br>cir. 1087.                             | of the other Senell.  5 The 2 forefront of the one wa                      | 2 noise that was in the host of the Philistines went on and increased:            | cir. 1087.                                   |
| 2 Heb. tooth.                                    | situate northward over against Mich  | - and Saul said unto the priest, With-  | * Num. 27.                                   |
|  | mash, and the other southward over<br>against Gibeah.                      | r draw thine hand. 20 And Saul and all the people that                            | 2 Or,<br>tumult.                             |
|  | 6 And Jonathan said to the youn<br>man that bare his armour, Come, an      | g were with him sassembled themselves,<br>d and they came to the battle: and, be- | 8 Heb.                                       |
|  | let us go over unto the garrison of  | of   hold, "every man's sword was against   | together.                                    |
|  | these uncircumcised: it may be the   | it his fellow, and there was a very great discomfiture.                           | " Judg. 7. 22.<br>2 Chr. 20.<br>23.          |
| J Judg. 7.                                       | is no restraint to the LORD / to say                                       | e   21 Moreover the Hebrews that were   |  |
| 4, 7.<br>2 Chr. 14.<br>11.                       | by many or by few. 7 And his armourbearer said unt                         | with the Philistines before that time, which went up with them into the           | 1  |
| 444  | him. Do all that is in thine heart   | :   camp from the country round about,  |  |
|  | turn thee; behold, I am with the according to thy heart.                   | e even they also turned to be with the<br>Israelites that were with Saul and      |  |
|  | 8 Then said Jonathan, Behold, will pass over unto these men, an            |   |  |
|  | we will discover ourselves unto them                                       | . rael which had hid themselves in  | • ch, 13, 6,                                 |
| 3 Heb.<br>Be still.                              | 9 If they say thus unto us, Tarr<br>until we come to you; then we wi       | y mount Ephraim, when they heard<br>It that the Philistines fled, even they       |  |
|  | stand still in our place, and will no                                      | t also followed hard after them in the  | }  |
|  | go up unto them.  10 But if they say thus, Come u                          | battle.<br>p 23 <sup>p</sup> So the Lord saved Israel that                        | P Ex. 14. 30.                                |
|  | unto us; then we will go up: for th  | e   day: and the battle passed over vun-  | Pa. 41. 6, 7.<br>Hos. 1. 7.                  |
| 800 Gen.   | LORD hath delivered them into ou<br>hand: and this shall be a sign ur      | - 24 T And the men of Israel were   | 9 ch. 13. 5.                                 |
| <sup>g</sup> See Gen.<br>24, 14,<br>Judg, 7, 11. | to us.  11 And both of them discovere                                      | distressed that day: for Saul had   | Josh, 6, 26,                                 |
|  | themselves unto the garrison of th   | e be the man that eateth any food   | 70000  |
|  | Philistines: and the Philistines said<br>Behold, the Hebrews come forth ou |   |  |
|  | of the holes where they had hi   | d people tasted any feed.   | 4 Damit O CO                                 |
|  | themselves. 12 And the men of the garrison ar                              | 25 And all they of the land came<br>to a wood; and there was thoney               | * Dent. 9. 28.<br>Matt. 3. 5.<br>* Ex. 3. 8. |
|  | swered Jonathan and his armourbeau<br>er, and said, Come up to us, and w   | '-   upon the ground.   | Num. 13.                                     |
|  | will shew you a thing. And Jonatha   | n into the wood, behold, the honey  | Matt. 3, 4,                                  |
|  | said unto his armourbearer, Come u<br>after me: for the Lord hath delivere | p dropped; but no man put his hand<br>d to his mouth: for the people feared       |  |
|  | them into the hand of Israel.  | the oath.   | ł  |
|  | 13 And Jonathan climbed up upo<br>  his hands and upon his feet, and hi    |   |  |
|  | armourbearer after him: and the  | y the oath: wherefore he put forth  | 1  |
|  | fell before Jonathan; and his armou<br>bearer slew after him.              | the end of the rod that was in his hand, and dipped it in an honey-               | ]  |
|  | 14 And that first slaughter, which Jo<br>nathan and his armourbearer made  |   |  |
|  | was about twenty men, within as  | t ened.   | 1  |
| 4 Or, half a<br>furrow of                        | were an half acre of land, which yoke of oxen might plow.                  | a 28 Then answered one of the peo-<br>ple, and said, Thy father straitly          |  |
| an acre<br>of land,                              | 15 And there was trembling in th   | c charged the people with an oath,  |  |
| Judg. 7, 21.                                     | host, in the field, and among all the people: the garrison, and the spoi   |   | 1  |
| Job 18, 11,<br>ch. 13, 17,                       | ers, they also trembled, and the eart<br>quaked: so it was 5 kg very great | h people were faint.  | 4 Or, weary.                                 |
| 4 Heb.   | trembling.   | hath troubled the land: see, I pray   | [  |
| of God.<br>k Gen. 35, 5.                         | 16 And the watchmen of Saul i<br>Gibeah of Benjamin looked; and            | n von how mine eves have been en-   | 1  |
|  | benoid, the multitude melted away  | v. of this honey.   |  |
| 7 ver. 20.                                       | and they went on beating down on another.                                  | 2 30 How much more, if haply the people had eaten freely to day of                | l  |
|  | 17 Then said Saul unto the people  | e the spoil of their enemies which  |  |
|  | that were with him, Number now, an   | d they found? for had there not been  | 1  |

and his armourbeare were not there.

18 And Saul said unto Ahlah, Bring hither the ark of God. For the ark of God. For the ark of God was at that time with the children of Israel.

19 ¶ And it came to pass, while Saul

now a much greater slaughter among

the Philistines?

see who is gone from us. And when they had numbered, behold, Jonathan and his armourbearer were not there. 18 And Saul said unto Ahlah, Bring hither the ark of God. For the ark of God was at that time with the

| Jonatha   | n, taken by lot,   | I. SAMU   |
|---|--|---|
| Before<br>OHRIST<br>cir. 1087.<br>* Lev. 3, 17.<br>& 7. 26.<br>& 17. 10.<br>& 19. 26.<br>Deut. 12.<br>16, 23, 24.<br>2 Or. dealt<br>treucher- | and the people did<br>the blood.<br>83 ¶ Then they to<br>Behold, the people<br>Lord, in that the<br>blood. And he said,<br>gressed: roll a great<br>this day.<br>84 And Saul said, | ld Saul, saying,<br>sin against the<br>y eat with the<br>Ye have 2 trans- |

8 Heb. in his hand.

eb. 7. 17. 4 Heb, that altur he

began to

## I. SAMUEL, XV.

is saved by the people. 46 Then Saul went up from follow-

ing the Philistines: and the Philistines went to their own place.
47 ¶ So Saul took the kingdom over Israel, and fought against all over israel, and folight against an his enemies on every side, against Moab, and against the children of 'Ammon, and against the kings of 'Zobah, and against the Philistines: and whither. CHRIST cir. 1087.

selves among the people, and say unto them, Bring me hither every man his ox, and every man his sheep, and slay them here, and eat; and sin not against the Lord in eating with the blood. And all the people brought every man his ox with him that night, and slew them them.

¢ ch. 11. 11. 1 2 Sam. 10.

48 And he 2 gathered an host, and smote the Amalekites, and delivered Israel out of the hands of them that spoiled them.

wroughi mightily. l ch, 15, 3, 7.

85 And Saul \*built an altar unto the LORD: 4the same was the first altar that he built unto the LORD.

49 Now " the sons of Saul were Jonathan, and Ishui, and Melchi-shua: and the names of his two daughters were these; the name of the firstborn Merab, and the name of the younger Michal:

36 ¶ And Saul said, Let us go down after the Philistines by night, and spoil them until the morning light, and let us not leave a man of them. And they said, Do whatsoever seemeth good unto thee. Then said the priest, Let us draw near hither un-

50 And the name of Saul's wife was Ahinoam, the daughter of Ahimaaz: and the name of the captain of his host was 8 Abner, the son of Ner, Saul's uncle. 51 "And Kish was the father of Saul: and Ner the father of Abner

Abiner. \* ch. 9. 1.

to God. 37 And Saul asked counsel of God. Shall I go down after the Philistines? wilt thou deliver them into the hand of Israel? But he answered him not Saul; and Ner the family was the son of Abiel, 52 And there was sore war against the Philistines all the days of Saul: and when Saul saw any strong man, or any valiant man, he took him unto him.

38 And Saul said, Draw ye near hither, all the 5chief of the people: and know and see wherein this sin

CHAPTER XV.

\* Josh, 7, 11. ch. 10, 19. 5 Hob corners, Judg. 20, 2, \* 2 Sam. 12.

6 Or, Show the innocent,

Acts 1, 24.

ch. 10. 20, 21.

f Ruth 1, 17.

9 ver. 39.

ych, 28. 6.

hath been this day. 89 For. as the Lord liveth, which saveth Israel, though it be in Jonathan my son, he shall surely die. But there was not a man among all 1 Samuel sendeth Saul to destroy Amalek, 6 Saul Javoureth the Kenites, 8 He sparch Ayay and the best of the spoil, 10 Samuel demonreth unto Saul, commending and ex-cusing himself, God's rejection of him for his disobetience, 24 Saul shumiliation, 32 Samuel killeth Agag, 34 Sunnet and Saul part.

the people that answered him.
40 Then said he unto all Israel, Be ye on one side, and I and Jonathan my son will be on the other side. And the people said unto Saul, Do

SAMUEL also said unto Saul,
The LORD sent me to anoint thee to be king over his people, over Israel: now therefore hearken thou unto the voice of the words of the Lord

what seemeth good unto thee. 41 Therefore Saul said unto the LORD God of Israel, 66 Give a perfect lot.
And Saul and Jonathan were taken:

2 Thus saith the Lord of hosts, remember that which Amalek did to Israel, bhow he laid wait for him in the way, when he came up from Egypt.

but the people 7 escaped. b Pro. 16, 33, 42 And Saul said, Cast lots between Josh. 7. 16. me and Jonathan my son. And Jonathan was taken.

3 Now go and smite Amalek, and 'utterly destroy all that they have, and spare them not; but slay both man and woman, infant and suckling,

43 Then Saul said to Jonathan, 7 Heb, dTell me what thou hast done. And Jonathan told him, and said, I did went forth.
d Josh, 7, 19, ver. 27. but taste a little honey with the end of the rod that was in mine hand, and, lo, I must die.

ox and sheep, camel and ass.

4 And Saul gathered the people together, and numbered them in Telaim, two hundred thousand footmen, and

44 And Saul answered, &God do so and more also: for thou shalt surely die, Jonathan.

ten thousand men of Judah. 5 And Saul came to a city of Amalek,

45 And the people said unto Saul, Shall Jonathan die, who hath wrought this great salvation in Israel? God forbid: \*as the LORD liveth, there norma: "as the Lord nyeth, there shall not one hair of his head full to the ground; for he hath wrought with God this day. So the people rescued Jonathan, that he died

and 4 laid wait in the valley.

6 ¶ And Saul said unto dthe Kenites, Go, depart, get you down from among the Amalekites, lest I destroy you with them: for /ye shewed kind-ness to all the children of Israel, when they came up out of Egypt. So the Kenites departed from among the Amalekites.

7 And Saul smote the Amalekites | ch. 14. 48.

1 2 Sam. 14. 11. 1 Kin. 1, 52. Luke 21, 18.

not

259

soever he turned himself, he vexed 2 Or,

= ch. 31, 2, 1 Chr. 8, 33,

3 Heb

och. 8, 11.

cir. 1079. ach. 9, 16,

b Ex. 17. 8, 14. Num.24.20. Deut. 25. 17, 18, 19.

· Lev. 27. 28, 29. Josh. 6, 17,

4 Or, fought. Num,24,21. Judg. 1, 16, & 4, 11.

Gen. 18, 25, & 19, 12, 14, Rev. 18, 4.

/ Ex. 18.10, 19. Num. 10. 29, 32.

| Saul is                                      | rejected I. SAMI  | JEL, XV. for disc   | bedience.                                 |
|--|---|---|---|
| Before                                       | from Havilah until thou comest  | stroyed, to sacrifice unto the LORD   | Before<br>CHRIST                          |
| CHRIST<br>clr. 1079.                         | to Shur, that is over against E-  | thy God in Gilgal.  | cir. 1079.                                |
| 4 Gen. 2, 11,                                | 8 And *ne took agag the king of   | 22 And Samuel said, "Hath the LORD as great delight in burnt offerings  | Ps. 50. 8, 9.                             |
| & 25, 18,<br>Gen. 16, 7.                     | the Amalekites alive, and 'utterly destroyed all the people with the  | and sacrifices, as in obeying the voice of the Lord? Behold, "to obey is  | Prov. 21. 3.<br>1e. 1. 11.<br>12, 13, 16, |
| <sup>3</sup> See<br>1 Kin. 20.               | edge of the sword.  | better than sacrifice, and to hearken   | 17.                                       |
| 34, 35, &c.                                  | 9 But Saul and the people "spared   | than the fat of rams, 28 For rebellion is as the sin of   | Jer. 7. 22,<br>23.<br>Mic. 6, 6,          |
| eh. 30. 1.<br>w ver. 3, 15,                  | Agag, and the best of the sheep,<br>and of the oxen, and 2 of the fat-  | witchcraft, and stubbornness is as  | 7 R.                                      |
| 2 Or, of the second sort.                    | lings, and the lambs, and all that  | iniquity and idolatry. Because thou hast rejected the word of the LORD,   | Heb. 10. 6,<br>7, 8, 9.                   |
| SOCCHES SOLE                                 | was good, and would not utterly destroy them: but every thing that  | bhe hath also rejected thee from  | * Eccles. 5.1.<br>Hos. 6. 6.              |
|  | was vile and refuse, that they de-  | being king. 24 4 And Saul said unto Samuel,   | Matt. 5. 24.<br>& 9. 13.<br>& 12. 7.      |
|  | stroyed utterly. 10 ¶ Then came the word of the   | I have sinned: for I have trans-  | Mark 12.33.                               |
|  | LORD unto Samuel, saying,   | gressed the commandment of the Lord, and thy words: because I   | 2 Heb. divi-<br>nation,                   |
| * ver. 35.<br>Gen. 6, 6, 7.                  | 11 "It repenteth me that I have   | defeared the people, and obeyed their   | Den. 18, 10.<br>b ch. 13, 14.             |
| 2 Sam. 24.<br>16.                            | LORD unto Samuel, saying,  11 "It repenteth me that I have set up Saul to be king: for he is turned back from following me, | voice.  | * See 2 Sam.<br>12. 13.                   |
| Josh, 22.16.<br>1 Kin. 9. 6.                 | p and hath not performed my com-<br>mandments. And it grieved Sa-   | 25 Now therefore, I pray thee, par-<br>don my sin, and turn again with me,  | Ex. 23, 2,<br>Pro. 29, 25,<br>la. 51, 12, |
| * ver. 3, 9.<br>ch. 13, 13,                  | muel; and he cried unto the Lord<br>all night.  | that I may worship the Lord.  | ls. 51, 12,<br>13,                        |
| ver. 35.<br>ch. 16. 1.                       | all night. 12 And when Samuel rose early to   | 26 And Samuel said unto Saul, I will not return with thee: for thou   | 4 See                                     |
| CAI, 10, 21                                  | meet Saul in the morning, it was  | hast rejected the word of the LORD,   | ch. 2, 30.                                |
| " Josh, 15, 55,                              | told Samuel, saying, Saul came to<br>"Carmel, and, behold, he set him   | and the LORD hath rejected thee from being king over Israel.  |   |
| 50mm, 20,000                                 | up a place, and is gone about,  | 27 And as Samuel turned about to  |   |
|  | and passed on, and gone down to   | go away, the laid hold upon the skirt of his mantle, and it rent.   | / See 1 Kin.<br>11.30.                    |
|  | Gilgal. 13 And Samuel came to Saul: and   | 28 And Samuel said unto him, The  | ech. 28, 17,                              |
| 'Gen. 14. 19.<br>Judg. 17. 2,<br>Ruth 3, 10. | Saul said unto him, Blessed be thou   | Long hath rent the kingdom of Israel  | 18.<br>1 Kin.11.31.                       |
| Ruth 3, 10.                                  | of the Lord: I have performed the commandment of the Lord.  | from thee this day, and hath given it<br>to a neighbour of thine, that is better  |   |
|  | 14 And Samuel said, What meaneth  | than thou.  | 8 Or,                                     |
|  | then this bleating of the sheep in<br>mine cars, and the lowing of the  | 29 And also the 3 Strength of Israel Awill not lie nor repent: for  | Elernity,<br>or, Victory.                 |
|  | oxen which I hear? 15 And Saul said, They have brought  | he is not a man, that he should repent.   | 4 Num. 23.                                |
| t ver. 9, 21,                                | them from the Amalekites: 'for the  | 30 Then he said, I have sinned:   | 19.<br>Ezek.24.14.<br>2 Tim, 2, 13,       |
| f ver. 9, 21,<br>Gen. 3, 12,<br>Pro. 28, 13, | people spared the best of the sheep<br>and of the oxen, to sacrifice unto the   | yet 'honour me now, I pray thee,<br>before the elders of my people, and   | Titus 1, 2, John 5, 44,                   |
|  | Lord thy God; and the rest we have  | before Israel, and turn again with  | & 12, 43,                                 |
|  | utterly destroyed.  16 Then Samuel said unto Saul,  | me, that I may worship the Lord thy God.  |   |
|  | Stay, and I will tell thee what the   | 31 So Samuel turned again after Saul;   |   |
|  | Lord hath said to me this night.  And he said unto him, Say on.   | and Saul worshipped the LORD.<br>32 ¶ Then said Samuel, Bring ye  |   |
| * ch. 9. 21.                                 | 17 And Samuel said, "When thou  | hither to me Agag the king of   |   |
|  | wast little in thine own sight, wast thou not made the head of the tribes   | the Amalekites. And Agag came unto him delicately. And Agag said,   |   |
|  | of Israel, and the Lord anointed  | Surely the bitterness of death is   |   |
|  | thee king over Israel?  | past.   | * Ex. 17. 11.                             |
|  | 18 And the LORD sent thee on a journey, and said, Go and utterly  | 83 And Samuel said, *As thy sword hath made women childless, so shall   | Num.14.45,                                |
| 8 Heb, they                                  | destroy the sinners the Amalekites,<br>and fight against them until *they   | thy mother be childless among wo-<br>men. And Samuel hewed Agug in  | Judg. 1. 7.                               |
| consume<br>them.                             | be consumed.  | pieces before the Lorp in Gilgal.   |   |
|  | 19 Wherefore then didst thou not  | 84 Then Samuel went to Ramah;   |   |
|  | obey the voice of the Lord, but didst fly upon the spoil, and didst evil in   | and Saul went up to his house to  | l ch. 11. 4.                              |
|  | the sight of the Lorp?  | 35 And "Samuel came no more to see Saul until the day of his  | ** See<br>ch. 19. 24.                     |
| ≠ ver. 13.                                   | 20 And Saul said unto Samuel, Yea,<br>I have obeyed the voice of the  | death: nevertheless Samuel mourn-   | * ver. 11.                                |
|  | Lord, and have gone the way which   | ed for Saul: and the Lord repented  | ch. 16. 1.<br>• ver. 11.                  |
|  | the Lord sent me, and have brought Agag the king of Amalek, and   | that he had made Saul king over Israel.   |   |
|  | have utterly destroyed the Amalek-  | CHAPTER XVI.  |   |
| * ver. 15.                                   | ites. 21 But the people took of the spoil,  | sacrifice, cometh to Beth-lehem. 6 His human  |   |
| 1  | sheep and oxen, the chief of the things   | 1 Samuel sent by God, under pretence of a<br>sacrifice, cometh to Beth-lehem. 6 His human<br>indement is reproved. 11 He anointeth Da-<br>vid. 15 Saul sendeth for David to quiet |   |
|  | which should have been utterly de-  | his evil spiril.  |   |

Samuel anointeth David. CHRIST cir. 1068. ch. 15, 85. è ch. 15, 23, ch. 9, 16, 2 Kin. 9, 1. Ps. 78. 70. & 80. 19, 20. Acta 13, 22. his sons. 2 Heb. in thine hand. ch. 9. 12. thee, and say, I fice to the Lorp. & 20, 29. f Ex. 4. 15, # ch. 9. 16. whom I name unto thee. 4 ch. 21. 1. 8 Heb. Comest thou peaceably? 1 Kin. 2, 13. 2 Kin. 9, 22. Ex. 19, 10, sacrifice. sacrifice. i ch. 17. 13. called Elthu, 1 Chr. 27, 18, ed is before him. \* 1 Kin, 12, \* Ps. 147. · Is. 55. 8. P2Cor. 10.7. 4 Heb. eyes. 71 Kin. 8, 39, 1 Chr. 28, 9, Ps. 7, 9, Jer. 11, 20, & 17, 10, & 20, 12, Acts 1, 24, chosen this. ch. 17, 13, ch. 17. 13. 5 Shimeah, 28am, 13, 3, Shimma, 1 Chr. 2, 13. the Lord chosen this. f ch. 17, 12, hath not chosen these. \*2 Sam. 7. 8. Ps. 78. 70. 6 Heb. round.

a ch. 17. 42.
Cunt. 5. 10.

7 Heb. fair
of eyes.

9 So ch. 9. 17. ch. 10. 1. Pa. 89. 20. See Num. 27. 18. Judg. 11. 29. & 13. 25. & 14. 6. ch. 10. 6, 10. cir. 1065. Judg. 16. 20. ch. 11. 6. & 18. 12. & 28. 15. Ps. 51. 11.

Judg. 9, 23, ch. 18, 10, & 19, 9,

8 Or, terrified.

AND the Lord said unto Samuel, A "How long wilt thou mourn for Saul, seeing 'I have rejected him from reigning over Israel? 'fill thine' horn with oil, and go, I will send thee to Josse the Beth-lehemite: for 'I have provided me a king among bit seem 2 And Samuel said, How can I go? if Saul hear it, he will kill me. And the Lord said, Take an heifer 2 with thee, and say, I am come to sacri-8 And call Jesse to the sacrifice, and /I will show thee what thou shalt do: and gthou shalt anoint unto me him 4 And Samuel did that which the LORD spake, and came to Beth-lehem. And the elders of the town htrembled at his scoming, and said, 5 And he said, Peaceably: I am come to sacrifice unto the Lord: \*sanctify yourselves, and come with me to the And he sanctified Jesse and his sons, and called them to the 6 ¶ And it came to pass, when they were come, that he looked on 'Eliab, and "said, Surely the Lord's anoint-7 But the LORD said unto Samuel, Look not on "his countenance, or on the height of his stature; because I have refused him: for the Lond seeth not as man seeth; for man Plooketh on the foutward appearance, but the Lord looketh on the gheart. 8 Then Jesse called Abinadab, and made him pass before Samuel. And he said. Neither hath the LORD 9 Then Jesse made \*5 Shammah to pass by. And he said, Neither hath 10 Again, Jesse made seven of his sons to pass before Samuel. And Samuel said unto Jesse, The LORD 11 And Samuel said unto Jesse, Are here all thy children? And he said, There remaineth yet the youngest, and, behold, he keepeth the sheep. And Samuel said unto Jesse, "Send and fetch him: for we will not sit down till he come hither. 12 And he sent, and brought him in. Now he was \*ruddy, and withal 7 of a beautiful countenance, and goodly to look to. "And the LORD said, Arise, anoint him: for this is he.

13 Then Samuel took the horn of oil, and anointed him in the midst of his brethren: and the Spirit of the LORD came upon David from that day forward. So Samuel rose up, and went to Ramah.

14 ¶ bBut the Spirit of the LORD departed from Saul, and an evil spirit from the LORD 8 troubled him.

Saul sendeth for David. 15 And Saul's servants said unto CHRIST him, Behold now, an evil spirit from God troubleth thee. cir. 1068. 16 Let our lord now command thy servants, which are before thee, to seek out a man, who is a cunning player on an harp: and it shall come to pass, when the evil spirit from God is upon thee, the shall blay with his hand, and thou shalt be well. d ver. 31, 22, Gen. 41, 46. 1 Kin. 10. 8. ver. 23. 2 Kin. 3, 15. 17 And Saul said unto his servants. Provide me now a man that can play well, and bring him to me.

18 Then answered one of the servants, and said, Behold, I have seen a son of Jesse the Beth-lehemite, that is cunning in playing, and /a mighty valiant man, and a man of war, and prudent in 2 matters, and / ch. 17. 32, 34, 35, 36. 2 Or, speech. a comely person, and the LORD is eh. 3, 19, with him. 19 T Wherefore Saul sent messengers unto Jesse, and said, Send me David thy son, which is with the A ver. 11. ch. 17. 15, 34. sheep. 20 And Jesse took an ass laden 68co ch. 10, 27, & 17, 18, Gen. 43, 11, Pro. 18, 16, with bread, and a bottle of wine, and a kid, and sent them by David his son unto Saul. 21 And David came to Saul, and \* stood before him: and he loved 4 Gen. 41, 46. 1 Kin. 10. 8. Pro. 22, 29. him greatly; and he became his armourbearer. 22 And Saul sent to Jesse, saying, Let David, I pray thee, stand before me; for he hath found favour in my sight. 23 And it came to pass, when the evil spirit from God was upon Saul, l ver. 14, 16, that David took an harp, and played with his hand: so Saul was refresh-ed, and was well, and the evil spirit departed from him. CHAPTER XVII. 1 The armies of the Isvaeliles and Philislines being ready to ballle, 4 Golieth cometh proud-ly forth to challenge a combat. 12 David, sent by his father to visit his toethren, taketh the challenge. 28 Eliab chieth him. 30 He is brought to Saul. 32 He shreeth the reusan of his confidence. 88 Wilhold armour, armed by faith, he slayeth the grant. 65 Saul taketh notice of David. YOW the Philistines agathered to-gether their armies to battle, and e ch. 13. 5. were gathered together at b Shocholi. <sup>b</sup> Josh, 15.35, 2 Chr. 28, 18, which belongeth to Judah, and pitched between Shochoh and Azekah, in 2 Or, The coast of Dammin, <sup>3</sup> Ephes-dammim. 2 And Saul and the men of Israel called
Pas-damwere gathered together, and pitched by the valley of Elah, and 4 set the battle in array against the Philistines. 1 Chr. 11. 3 And the Philistines stood on a 4 Heb. mountain on the one side, and Is-

rael stood on a mountain on the other side: and there was a valley

ranged the

¢ 2 Sam. 21.

d Josh, 11.

between them.

| Goliath                         | defieth Israel. I. SAMU   | EL, XVII. David armed   | by faith,                   |
|---------------------------------|---|---|-----------------------------|
| Before                          | 5 And he had an helmet of brass   | 21 For Israel and the Philistines   | Before<br>CHRIST            |
| CHRIST<br>cir. 1063.            | upon his head, and he was armed   | had put the battle in array, army   | cir. 1068.                  |
| 2 Heb.                          | with a coat of mail; and the weight of the coat was five thousand shekels     | against army.  22 And David left 2 his carriage in                              | 2 Heb.                      |
| clothed.                        | of brass.   | the hand of the keeper of the car-  | from upon<br>him.           |
| 3 Or,                           | 6 And he had greaves of brass upon<br>his legs, and a starget of brass be-    | riage, and ran into the army, and came and saluted his brethren.                | 8 Heb.                      |
| gorgal.                         | tween his shoulders.  | 23 And as he talked with them, be-  | asked his                   |
| * 2 Sam, 21.<br>19.             | 7 And the staff of his spear was like a weaver's beam; and his spear's        | hold, there came up the champion, the<br>Philistine of Gath, Goliath by name,   | of peace,<br>as Judg.       |
|                                 | head weighed six hundred shekels of   | out of the armies of the Philistines,   | 18. 15.                     |
|                                 | iron: and one bearing a shield went before him.                               | and spake paccording to the same words: and David heard them.                   | P ver. 8.                   |
|                                 | 8 And he stood and cried unto the   | 24 And all the men of Israel, when  |                             |
|                                 | armies of Israel, and said unto them,   | they saw the man, fled from him,  | 4 Heb.                      |
|                                 | Why are ye come out to set your battle in array? am not I a Philis-           | and were sore afraid. 25 And the men of Israel said,                            | fuce.                       |
| ∫ ch. 8, 17.                    | tine, and ye servants to Saul? choose   | Have ye seen this man that is come  |                             |
|                                 | you a man for you, and let him come down to me.                               | up? surely to defy Israel is he   |                             |
|                                 | 9 If he be able to fight with me, and   | come up: and it shall be, that the man who killeth him, the king will           |                             |
|                                 | to kill me, then will we be your ser-<br>vants: but if I prevail against him, | enrich him with great riches, and will give him his daughter, and               | 9 Josh, 15.                 |
|                                 | and kill him, then shall ye be our  | make his father's house free in   | 16.                         |
| g ch, 11, 1,<br>A ver. 26.      | servants, and serve us. 10 And the Philistine said, I de-                     | Israel.<br>26 And David spake to the men  |                             |
| 2 Sam. 21.<br>21.               | fy the armies of Israel this day;   | that stood by him, saying, What   |                             |
|                                 | give me a man, that we may fight together.                                    | shall be done to the man that kill-<br>eth this Philistine, and taketh away     |                             |
|                                 | 11 When Saul and all Israel heard   | "the reproach from Israel? for who  | r ch. 11. 2.                |
|                                 | those words of the Philistine, they   | is this uncircumcised Philistine,   | ch. 14. 6.                  |
| í ver. 58.                      | were dismayed, and greatly afraid.  12 ¶ Now David was the son of             | that he should 'defy the armies of bthe living God?                             | ' ver. 10.<br>"Deut. 5, 26. |
| Ruth 4, 22,<br>ch, 16, 1, 18,   | that *Ephrathite of Beth-lehem-ju-  | 27 And the people answered him  | r or                        |
| l Gen. 35, 19,<br>l ch. 16, 10, | dah, whose name was Jesse; and he had eight sons: and the man went            | after this manner, saying, *So shall it<br>be done to the man that killeth him. | * ver. 25.                  |
| 11. See<br>1 Chr. 2.            | among men for an old man in the   | 28 ¶ And Eliab his eldest brother   |                             |
| 13, 14, 15.                     | days of Saul.<br>13 And the three eldest sons of                              | heard when he spake unto the men;<br>and Eliab's yanger was kindled a-          | 7 Gen. 37. 4,               |
|                                 | Jesse went and followed Saul to   | gainst David, and he said, Why cam-   | 8, 11.<br>Mat. 10. 36.      |
| ≈ ch. 16. 6,<br>8, 9,           | the battle: and the mnames of his three sons that went to the battle          | est thou down hither? and with<br>whom hast thou left those few sheep           |                             |
| 1 Chr. 2, 13,                   | were Eliab the firstborn, and next  | in the wilderness? I know thy pride,  |                             |
|                                 | unto him Abinadab, and the third Shanmah.                                     | and the naughtiness of thine heart;<br>for thou art come down that thou         |                             |
|                                 | 14 And David was the youngest: and  | mightest see the battle.  |                             |
|                                 | the three eldest followed Saul.   | 29 And David said, What have I now done? *Is there not a cause?                 | * vor. 17.                  |
| n ch. 16, 19,                   | 15 But David went and returned from Saul "to feed his father's sheep          | 30 ¶ And he turned from him to-   | - va. 17.                   |
|                                 | at Beth-lehem.  16 And the Philistine drew near                               | ward another, and a spake after the same 5 manner: and the people an-           | 4 ver. 26, 27.              |
|                                 | morning and evening, and presented  | swered him again after the former   | 5 Heb. word.                |
|                                 | himself forty days.   | manner.   |                             |
|                                 | 17 And Jesse said unto David his son, Take now for thy brethren an            | 31 And when the words were heard<br>which David spake, they rehearsed           |                             |
|                                 | ephah of this parched corn, and these ten loaves, and run to the              | them before Saul: and he esent for  | 6 Heb.                      |
|                                 | camp to thy brethren:   | him. 32 ¶ And David said to Saul, Let   | b Deut. 20.                 |
| 4 Heb.                          | camp to thy brethren;<br>18 And carry these ten 4 cheeses                     | no man's heart fail because of him;   | 1, 3.                       |
| milk,                           | unto the scaptain of their thousand, and slook how thy brethren fare,         | thy servant will go and fight with this Philistine.                             | ch. 16. 18.                 |
| enptain of<br>a thou-           | and take their pledge.  | 38 And Saul said to David, d Thou   | d See                       |
| sernel.                         | 19 Now Saul, and they, and all the men of Israel, were in the                 | art not able to go against this Philis-<br>tine to fight with him: for thou art | Num. 13,<br>31.             |
| •Gen.37.14.                     | valley of Elah, fighting with the   | but a youth, and he a man of war  | Deut. 9, 2,                 |
|                                 | Philistines. 20 ¶ And David rose up early in the                              | from his youth.<br>84 And David said unto Saul, Thy                             |                             |
| 6 Or, place                     | morning, and left the sheep with a  | servant kept his father's sheep, and  |                             |
| of the<br>curriage,             | keeper, and took, and went, as Jesse  | there came a lion, and a bear, and  | 70- 1/3                     |
| ch. 26, 5.<br>7 Or, battle      | had commanded him; and he came<br>to the 6 trench, as the host was going      | took a 7 lamb out of the flock:  85 And I went out after him, and               | 7 Or, kid.                  |
| place of                        | forth to the 7 fight, and shouted for   | smote him, and delivered it out of his  |                             |
| fight.                          | the battle.   | mouth: and when he arose against me,  |                             |

| accepteth  | the challenge, I. SAMI  | JEL, XVIII. an   | d slayeth  | Goliath.  |
|--|---|--|--|---|
| Before<br>CHRIST<br>cir. 1068.   | I caught him by his beard, an smote him, and siew him. 36 Thy servant siew both the lio and the bear: and this uncircumcise Philistine shall be as one of then seeing he hath defied the armies of  | bag, and took thence a standard standard standard bag, and smote the I   | one, and<br>Philistine<br>one sunk   | Before<br>OHRIST<br>cir. 1063.                                |
| Ps. 18, 10, 17, & 63, 7, & 77, 11, 2 Cor. 1, 10, 2 Tim. 4, 17, 18, f ch. 20, 13.                                   | seeing he hath defied the armies of<br>the living God.  37 David said moreover, The Los<br>that delivered me out of the paw of<br>the lion, and out of the paw of the<br>bear, he will deliver me out of thand of this Philistine. And Sai<br>said unto David, Go, and the Los  | 50 80 'David prevailed of Phillistine with a sling and stone, and smote the Phillis les liew him; but there was ne in the hand of David.  51 Therefore David ran, an   | over the<br>l with a<br>tine, and<br>no sword  | ch. 21. 9.<br>See Judg.<br>3. 31.<br>\$ 15. 15.<br>2 Sam. 23. |
| 1 Chr. 22,<br>11, 16,<br>2 Heb,<br>clothed<br>David with<br>his clothes.   | be with thee.  38 ¶ And Saul ² armed David withis armour, and he put an helmet of brass upon his head; also he armedim with a coat of mail.  39 And David girded his sword upon his armour, and he assayed to go  | sword, and drew it out of the thereof, and slew him, and his head therewith. And id Philistines saw their champidead, 'they fied.  52 And the men of Israel as   | e sheath I cut off when the pion was nd of Ju-   | * Heb. 11. 34.  |
| 8 Or, valley.  | for he had not proved & And Davi<br>said unto Saul, I cannot go wit<br>these; for I have not proved then<br>And David put them off him.<br>40 And he took his staff in h<br>hand, and chose him five smoot<br>stones out of the *brook, and pu  | the Phillistines, until thou the valley, and to the gates of the fell down by the way to \$\frac{4}{5}\$ is even unto Gath, and unto \$\frac{1}{5}\$ h 53 And the children of \$\frac{1}{2}\$ tt turned from chasing after the content of the | come to<br>of Ekron.<br>Philistines<br>Shaaraim,<br>Ekron.<br>Israel re-<br>he Philis- | * Josh, 15, 36,   |
| 4 Hob. vessel.   | them in a shephord's bag which I had, even in a scrip; and his slin vas in his hand: and he drew nes to the Philistine.  41 And the Philistine came c and drew near unto David; and the man that bare the shield went befolinm.  42 And when the Philistine looke   | gf 54 And David took the hear Philistine, and brought it to lem; but he put his armood tent. 55 ¶ And when Saul saw forth against the Philistine unto Abner, the captain of  | ad of the o Jerusa-<br>ur in his David go e, he said the host,                         | * See ch. 16,   |
| Ps. 123, 3,4.<br>1 Cor. 1,<br>27, 28.<br>A ch. 16, 12,<br>ch. 21, 14,<br>2 Sam. 3, 8.                              | about, and saw David, he disdaind him: for he was but a youth, at ruddy, and of a fair countenance. 43 And the Philistine said unto D vid, 4m I a dog, that thou comest   | ad And Abner said, As thy so O king, I cannot tell. 56 And the king said, Enq whose son the stripling is. 57 And as David returned   | ul liveth,<br>uire thou<br>from the  |   |
| & 9. 8.<br>& 16. 9.<br>2 Kin. 8. 13.<br>1 1 Kin. 20.<br>10, 11.  | me with staves? And the Philisticursed David by his gods. 44 And the Philistine * said David, Come to me, and I will gi thy flesh unto the fowls of the a and to the beasts of the field.   | took him, and brought hi<br>Saul with the head of the<br>in his hand.<br>ir. 58 And Saul said to him, W  | m before<br>Philistine<br>Those son  | 4 ver. 51.  |
| 1 2 Sem. 22.<br>33, 35.<br>Ps. 124. 8.<br>& 125. 1.<br>2 Cor. 10. 4.<br>Hob. 11.                                   | 45 Then said David to the Phil tlne, Thou comest to me with sword, and with a spear, and wi a shield: 'but I come to thee in the lone of hosts, the Gof the armies of Israel, whom the hast "defled. 46 This day will the Lorp 5 deliv  | thy servant Jesse the Beth-l<br>CHAPTER XVIII<br>1 Jonathan Jordh David. 5 Statl<br>praise, 10 seekth to kill him.<br>22 Fourth him for his good success<br>him his dauphters for a source. 22   | enricth his in his fury.   |   |
| 33, 34.  ** vor. 10.  5 Heb. shut thee up.  ** Dou. 28.26.  ** Josh. 4. 24.  1 Kin. 8. 43.  \$ 18. 36.  2 Kin. 19. | thee into mine hand; and I we suite thee, and take thine head fro thee; and I will give "the carcases the host of the Philistines this dunto the fowls of the air, and to the wild beasts of the earth; "that all the carth may know that there is a Gin Israel.  47 And all this assembly shall known that the state of the carth may know that there is a Gin Israel. | Michai's addry. 22 Saut's naure<br>of governments. AND it came to pass, whe<br>ame in made an end of speak<br>saul, that "the soul of Jone<br>kit with the soul of Da<br>d Jonathan loved him as his of<br>2 And Saul took him it  | n he had<br>king unto<br>uthan was<br>vid, band<br>own soul.<br>that day,              | Gen. 44. 30. b ch. 19. 2. £ 20. 17. 2 Sam. 1.26. Dou. 13. 6.  |
| Is, 52, 10,<br>PPs, 44, 6, 7,  | that the Lord's saveth not with swe   |  |  | 1   |

LORDS, and ne will give you into our hands.

48 And it came to pass, when the Philistine arose, and came and drew nigh to neet David, that David hasted, and ran toward the army to neet the Philistine.

that the LORD's saveth not with sword and spear: for f the battle is the LORD's, and he will give you into

PPs. 44. 6, 7. Hos. 1, 7. Zech. 4, 6.

\* 2 Chr. 20.

as his own soul

3 Then Jonathan and David made a covenant, because he loved him

4 And Jonathan stripped himself of the robe that was upon him, and gave it to David, and his garments, even to his sword, and to his bow, and to his girdle. Before

CHRIST

5 7 And David went out whither-

soever Saul sent him, and 2 behaved

cir. 1068. himself wisely; and Saul set him over the men of war, and he was accepted in the sight of all the people, and also in the sight of Saul's ser-2 Or, prospered, vor. 14, 15, vants. 6 And it came to pass as they came, when David was returned from the slaughter of the 8 Philistine, that 4 the women came out of 8 Or, Phi-listines. Judg.11,34. all cities of Israel, singing and dancing to meet king Saul, with tabrots, with joy, and with instruments of musick. 4 Hab threestringed instru-7 And the women answered one another as they played, and said,
Saul hath slain his thousands and Ex. 15. 21. f ch. 21. 11. David his ten thousands. 8 And Saul was very wroth, and the saying of displeased him; and he said, They have ascribed unto David ten thousands, and to me they have ascribed but thousands; and what can he have more but the 5 Hoh, was evil in his eyes. Feelon 4.4. å ch. 15, 28, kingdom? 9 And Saul eyed David from that day and forward. 10 ¶ And it came to pass on the morrow, that the evil spirit from f ch. 16, 14, God came upon Saul, and he pro-4 ch. 19. 24. 1 Kin. 18. phesied in the midst of the house: 29. Acts 16, 16. and David played with his hand, as at other times: 'and there was a ł ch. 19. 9. javelin in Saul's hand.
11 And Saul "cast the javelin; for \*\* ch. 19. 10. & 20. 33. Pro. 27. 4. he said, I will smite David even to the wall with it. And David avoided out of his presence twice. " ver. 15, 29, 12 ¶ And Saul was "afraid of David, because othe LORD was with him, ° ch. 16. 13, 18. and was pdeparted from Saul. 18. P ch. 16, 14. & 28, 15. 13 Therefore Saul removed him from him, and made him his captain over 7 ver. 16. Num.27.17. a thousand; and "he went out and came in before the people.

14 And David 6 behaved himself 2 Sam. 5. 2. 6 Or, pros-pered, ver. 5. wisely in all his ways; and the Lord was with him.
15 Wherefore when Saul saw that Gen. 39. 2, 3, 23. Josh. 6. 27. he behaved himself very wisely, he was afraid of him. 16 But 'all Israel and Judah loved \* ver. 5. David, because he went out and came in before them. 17 ¶ And Saul said to David, Behold my elder daughter Merab, ther t ch. 17, 25, will I give thee to wife: only be thou 7 Heb. a 7 valiant for me, and fight "the Lorp's battles. For Saul said, \*Let not mine hand be upon him, but let the hand of the Philistines be upon son of valour. Num. 32, 20, 27, 29, ch. 25, 28, " ver. 21, 25, 2 Sam.12.9. 18 And David said unto Saul, "Who F Sec ver. 23, ch. 9. 21, 2 Sam. 7,18. am I? and what is my life, or my father's family in Israel, that I should be son in law to the king?

19 But it came to pass at the time when Merab Saul's daughter should

have been given to David, that she was given unto "Adriel the "Mehola-

20 And Michal Saul's daughter

thite to wife.

\*25am.21.8. a Judg. 7, 22,

5 ver. 28.

loved David: and they told Saul, and the thing 2 pleased him.
21 And Saul said, I will give him her, that she may be a snare to him, and that the hand of the Philistines may be against him. Wherefore Saul said to David. Thou shalt this day be my son in law in the one of the twain.

22 ¶ And Saul commanded his servants, saying, Commune with David secretly, and say, Behold, the king hath delight in thee, and all his servants love thee: now therefore be the king's son in law.

23 And Saul's servants spake those words in the ears of David. And David said, Seemeth it to you a light thing to be a king's son in law, seeing that I am a poor man, and lightly esteemed?

24 And the servants of Saul told him, saying, 8 On this manner spake

David. 25 And Saul said, Thus shall ye say to David, The king desireth not any dowry, but an hundred foreskins of the Philistines, to be avenged of the king's enemies. But Saul thought to make David fall by the hand of the Philistines.

26 And when his servants told David these words, it pleased David well to be the king's son in law: and the days were not texpired.

27 Wherefore David arose and went. he and \*his men, and slew of the Philistines two hundred men; and David brought their foreskins, and they gave them in full tale to the king, that he might be the king's son in law. And Saul gave him Michal his daughter to wife.

28 ¶ And Saul saw and knew that the Lord was with David, and that Michal Saul's daughter loved him.

29 And Saul was yet the more afraid of David; and Saul became David's enemy continually.

30 Then the princes of the Philistines "went forth: and it came to pass, after they went forth, that David behaved himself more wisely than all the servants of Saul; so that his name was much 5 set by.

#### CHAPTER XIX.

1 Jonathan discloseth his father's purpose to kill David. 4 He persuadeth his father to reconciliation. 8 By reason of David's good success in a new var. Saul's malicious rage breaketh out against him. 12 Michal deceinorcasem ou against him. 12 Michal decine with her father with an image in David's bed. 18 Parid cometh to Samuel in Naioth. 20 Saul's messengers sent to take David, 22 and Saul kinnelf, prophesy.

AND Saul spake to Jonathan his son, and to all his servants, that they should kill David.

2 But Jonathan Saul's son adelighted much in David; and Jonathan told David, saving, Saul my father seeketh to kill thee: now therefore, I pray thee, take heed to thyself until the morning, and abide in a secret place, and hide thyself:

CHRIST cir. 1068. 2 Heb. was right in his eyes. Ex. 10. 7. d vor. 17. 6 Bee ver. 26.

3 Hob.
According
to these

f Gen. 34, 12, Ex. 22, 17, g ch. 14. 24. A ver. 17.

6 See ver. 21. 4 Heb.

4 ver. 13.

(28am. 3.14.

#25am.11.1. 5 Heb precious, ch. 26, 21, 2 Kin. 1. 13, Ps. 116, 15,

a ch. 18, 1,

| Saul seel  | keth to kill David. I. SAMU   | EL, XX. David consulteth with Jo   | nathan.  |
|--|---|--|--|
| Before<br>CHRIST<br>cir. 1063.                           | 8 And I will go out and stand be-<br>side my father in the field where<br>thou art, and I will commune with<br>my father of thee; and what I see,   | 18 T So David fled, and escaped, and came to Samuel to Ramah, and told him all that Saul had done to him. And he and Samuel went and   | Before<br>CHRIST<br>cir. 1002.   |
| <sup>5</sup> Prov. 31.<br>8, 9.<br>• Gen. 42, 22,        | that I will tell thee.  4 ¶ And Jonathan 5 spake good of David unto Saul his father, and said   | dwelt in Naioth.  19 And it was told Saul, saying, Behold, David is at Naioth in Ramah.  |  |
| Ps. 35, 12.<br>& 109. 5.<br>Pro. 17, 13.<br>Jer. 18, 20. | unto him, Let not the king 'sin a-<br>gainst his servant, against David;<br>because he hath not sinned against<br>thee, and because his works have  | 20 And "Saul sent messengers to take David: " and when they saw the company of the prophets prophesying, and Samuel standing as  | <sup>o</sup> See John<br>7. 32, 45,<br>&c.<br><sup>p</sup> ch. 10. 5, 6.<br>1 Cor. 14.<br>3, 24, 25. |
| Judg. 9, 17, & 12, 3, ch. 28, 21, Ps. 119.               | been to thee-ward very good: 5 For he did put his dife in his hand, and slew the Philistine, and the Lord wrought a great salva-  | appointed over them, the Spirit of God was upon the messengers of Saul, and they also prophesied.  21 And when it was told Saul, he  | 7 Num. 11.<br>25.<br>Joel 2, 25.   |
| 109,<br>ch, 17, 49,<br>50,<br>f 1 Sam, 11,<br>13,        | tion for all Israel: thou sawest it, and didst rejoice: wherefore then wilt thou him against innocent blood, to slay David without a  | sent other messengers, and they pro-<br>phesied likewise. And saul sent mes-<br>sengers again the third time, and they<br>prophesied also.   | J 061 2, 25.   |
| 1 Chr. 11,<br>14,<br>9 ch. 20, 32,<br>& Matt. 27,4,      | cause? 6 And Saul hearkened unto the voice of Jonathan: and Saul sware, As the Lord liveth, he shall not be slain.  | 22 Then went he also to Ramah, and came to a great well that is in Sechu: and he asked and said, where are Samuel and David? And one said, Behold, they be at Naioth in  |  |
| ch. 16, 21,<br>& 18, 2, 13,                              | 7 And Jonathan called David, and Jonathan shewed him all those things. And Jonathan brought David to Saul, and he was in his presence, 'as 2 in times past.   | Ramah: and 'the Spirit of God was upon him also, and he went to Naioth in Romah: and rophesied, until he came to Naioth  | r ch. 10, 10,  |
| 2 Heb,<br>yesterday<br>third day,<br>cir. 1062.          | 8 ¶ And there was war again: and David went out, and fought with the Philistines, and slew them with a great slaughter; and they flod from  | in Ramah.  24 'And he stripped off his clothes also, and prophesied before Samuel in like manner, and 2 lay down 'naked all  | <sup>2</sup> Is. 20. 2.<br><sup>2</sup> Heb. fell,<br>Num. 24, 4.                                    |
| 3 Heb. his<br>face.<br>5 ch. 16. 14.<br>& 18. 10, 11.    | <sup>3</sup> him. 9 And *the evil spirit from the Lord was upon Saul, as he sat in his house with his javelin in his hand: and  | that day and all that night. Where-<br>fore they say, "Is Saul also among<br>the prophets?   | Mic. 1. 8.<br>Seo 2 Sam.<br>6. 14, 20.<br>ch. 10. 11.  |
|  | David played with hie hand.  10 And Saul sought to smite David oven to the wall with the javelin; but he slipped away out of Saul's presence, and he smote the javelin into the wall: and David fied, and     | CHAPTER XX.  1 David consulted with Jonathan for his safety. 11 Jonathan and David wows their rownant by outh in Jonathan is siene. So 24 Seas, maining David, seeketh to kill Jonathan, 35 Jonathan lovingly taketh his teave of David. |  |
| l Ps. 59,<br>title.                                      | oscaped that night.  11 I Saul also sent messengers unto David's house, to watch him, and to slay him in the morning; and Michal David's wife told him, saying, If thou save not thy life to night, to morrow | AND David fled from Naioth in A Ramah, and came and said before Jonathan, What have I done? what is mine iniquity? and what is my sin before thy father, that he seeketh my life?  |  |
| ** So Josh.<br>2, 15.<br>Acts 9, 24,<br>25.<br>4 Heb.    | thou shalt be slain.  12 ¶ So Michal "let David down through a window: and he went, and fied, and escaped.  13 And Michal took an 4 image, and  | 2 And he said unto him, God for-<br>bid; thou shalt not die: behold,<br>my father will do nothing either<br>great or small, but that he will<br>shew it me: and why should my  | 3 Hob.   |
| teraphim,<br>Gen. 31, 19.<br>Judg. 17, 5.                | laid it in the bed, and put a pillow of goats' hair for his bolster, and covered it with a cloth.  14 And when Saul sent messengers   | father hide this thing from me? it is not so.  3 And David sware moreover, and   | uncover<br>mine car,<br>ver. 12.<br>ch. 9. 15.   |
|  | to take David, she said, He is sick.  15 And Saul sent the messengers again to see David, saying, Bring him up to me in the bed, that I may slay him.   | said, Thy father certainly knoweth that I have found grace in thine eyes; and he saith, Let not Jonathan know this, lest he be grieved: but truly as the Lone liveth, and as thy soul liveth, there is but a step                        |  |
|  | 16 And when the messengers were come in, behold, there was an image   | between me and death.  4 Then said Jonathan unto David,  | 4 Or, Say  |

265

come in, behold, there was an image in the bed, with a pillow of goats' hair for his bolster.

17 And Saul said unto Michal, Why hast thou deceived me so, and sent away mine enemy, that he is escaped? And Michal answered Saul, He said unto me, Let me go; "why should I kill thee?

\* 2 Sam. 2.

" Num. 10. 10. 4 28. 11, ch. 19. 2.

4 Then said Jonathan unto David,
4 Whatsoever thy soul 5 desireth, I
will even do it for thec.

5 And David said unto Jonathan, Behold, to morrow is the anew moon, and I should not fail to sit with the

king at meat: but let me go, that I may blide myself in the field unto the third day at even.

Balloni CHRIST sir. 1082. ch. 16. 4. 2 Or, fenst, ch. 9. 12. <sup>2</sup> See Deut. 1, 23, 28am, 17.4. eh. 25, 17. Esth. 7. 7. Josh. 2, 14. vor. 16. ch. 18. 3. & 28, 18. <sup>3</sup> 2 Sam. 14. 8 Heb. 4 Heb. uncover thine ear, ver. 2. 6 Buth 1, 17. <sup>k</sup> Josh, 1, 5, ch. 17, 37, 1 Chr. 22, 11, 16. 1 2 Sam. 9. 1, 3, 7. & 21. 7. 5 Heb. eut. m ch. 25, 22, See ch. 31. 2. 2 Sam. 4. 7. & 21. 8.

6 Or, by his love to-ward him, \* ch. 18, 1, o ver. 5. 7 Heb. 8 Or, dili-gently. 9 Heb. greatly.
P ch. 19. 2. 2 Heb. in the day of the business. 3 Or, that sheweth the way.

6 If thy father at all miss me, then say, David earnestly asked leave of me that he might run oto Beth-lehem his city: for there is a yearly 2 sacrifice there for all the family.

7 If he say thus, It is well; thy

servant shall have peace: but if he be very wroth, then be sure that evil is determined by him. 8 Therefore thou shalt I deal kind-

8 Therefore thou shalt Josa kind with thy servant; for "thou hast brought thy servant into a covenant of the Lord with thee; not-withstanding, hif there be in me iniquity, slay me thyself; for why shouldest thou bring me to thy

father? 9 And Jonathan said, Far be it from thee: for if I knew certainly that evil were determined by my father to come upon thee, then would not I tell it thee?

10 Then said David to Jonathan, Who shall tell me? or what if thy father answer thee roughly?

11 ¶ And Jonathan said unto David, Come, and let us go out into the field. And they went out both of them into the field.

12 And Jonathan said unto David, O LORD God of Israel, when I have sounded my father about to morrow any time, or the third day, and, behold, if there be good toward David, and I then send not unto thee, and shew it thee;

13 The LORD do so and much more to Jonathan: but if it please my father to do thee evil, then I will shew it thee, and send thee away, that thou mayest go in peace: and the Lord be with thee, as he hath

been with my father. 14 And thou shalt not only while yet I live shew me the kindness of the Lord, that I die not:

15 But also thou shalt not cut off thy kindness from my house for ever: no, not when the LORD hath cut off the enemies of David every one from the face of the earth.

16 So Jonathan binade a covenant with the house of David, saying,

M Let the LORD even require it at the hand of David's enemies. 17 And Jonathan caused David to

swear again, 6 because he loved him: "for he loved him as he loved his own soul. 18 Then Jonathan said to David,

"To morrow is the new moon: and thou shalt be missed, because thy seat will be 7 empty.

19 And when thou hast stayed three days, then thou shalt go down 83 quick-ly, and come to pthe place where thou didst hide thyself when the business was in hand, and shalt remain by the stone 8 Ezel,

20 And I will shoot three arrows on the side thereof, as though I shot at a mark.

21 And, behold, I will send a lad, saying, Go, find out the arrows. If I expressly say unto the lad, Behold, the arrows are on this side of thee, take them; then come thou: for there is peace to thee, and 2 no hurt; as the LORD liveth.

22 But if I say thus unto the young man, Behold, the arrows are beyond thee; go thy way: for the LORD hath sent thee away.

23 And as touching the matter which thou and I have spoken of, behold, the LORD be between thee and me for ever.

24 ¶ So David hid himself in the

field: and when the new moon was come, the king sat him down to eat meat.

25 And the king sat upon his seat, as at other times, even upon a seat by the wall: and Jonathan arose, and Abner sat by Saul's side, and David's place was empty.

26 Nevertheless Saul spake not any thing that day: for he thought, Something hath befallen him, he is not clean; surely he is not clean.

27 And it came to pass on the morrow, which was the second day of the month, that David's place was cumpty: and Saul said unto Jonathan his son, Wherefore cometh not the son of Jesse to meat, neither yesterday, nor to day?

28 And Jonathan answered Saul,

David earnestly asked leave of me to

go to Beth-lehem: 29 And he said, Let me go, I pray thee; for our family hath a sacrifice in the city; and my brother, he hath commanded me to be there; and now. if I have found favour in thine eyes, let me get away, I pray thee, and see my brethren. Therefore he cometh my brethren. Therefore not unto the king's table.

30 Then Saul's anger was kindled against Jonathan, and he said unto him, 34 Thou son of the perverse re-bellious woman, do not I know that thou hast chosen the son of Jesse to thine own confusion, and unto the confusion of thy mother's nakedness ?

31 For as long as the son of Jesse liveth upon the ground, thou shalt not be established, nor thy kingdom. Wherefore now send and fetch him unto me, for he 5 shall surely dic.

32 And Jonathan answered Saul his father, and said unto him, "Wherefore shall he be slain? what hath he done?

33 And Saul \*cast a javelin at him to smite him: "whereby Jonathan knew that it was determined of his father to slay David.

34 So Jonathan arose from the table in fierce anger, and did eat no meat the second day of the month: for he was grieved for David, because his father had done him shame.

85 ¶ And it came to pass in the morn-

CHRIST cir. 1062.

2 Heb. not any thing. 2 Jer. 4. 2.

ver. 14, 15, See vor. 42.

Lev. 7. 21.

3 Or, Thou perverse 4 Heb. Fon of perverse

5 Heb. is the son of " ch. 19, 5, Mat. 27, 23, Luke 23,22, " ch. 18, 11,

y vor. 7.

Refere CHRIST cir. 1062.

ing, that Jonathan went out into the field at the time appointed with David, and a little lad with him.

86 And he said unto his lad, Run, find out now the arrows which I shoot. And as the lad ran, he shot

3 Heb. to pass over him, an arrow 2 beyond him. 87 And when the lad was come to the place of the arrow which Jonathan had shot, Jonathan cried after the lad, and said, Is not the arrow beyond thee?

38 And Jonathan cried after the lad, Make speed, haste, stay not. And Jonathan's lad gathered up the arrows, and came to his master.

89 But the lad knew not any thing: only Jonathan and David knew the matter.

3 Heb, in-

40 And Jonathan gave his 3 artillery unto his lad, and said unto him, Go, carry them to the city.

41 ¶ And as soon as the lad was gone, David arose out of a place struments. 4 Heb. that

toward the south, and fell on his face to the ground, and bowed himself three times: and they kissed one another, and wept one with another,

until David exceeded.

42 And Jonathan said to David, Go in peace, forasmuch as we have sworn both of us in the name of the LORD, saying, The LORD be between me and thee, and between my seed and thy seed for ever. And he arose and departed: and Jonathan went into the city.

CHAPTER XXI.

1 David at Kab obtaineth of Ahimelech hal-loced bread. 7 Ducy was present. 8 David taketh Goliath's sword. 10 David at Gath feigneth himself mad.

e ch. 14. 3. called
Ahiah.
Called also Abiathar, Mark 2, 26. 6 ch. 16, 4,

6 Heb.

found. Ex. 25, 30.

Lev. 24, 5, Matt. 12, 4.

d Ex. 19, 15.

1 Thosa.4.4. 7 Or, especially when this day there is other sanctified in the

Zech, 7, 3

ressel.

/ Lev. 8, 26,

# Matt. 12.

s ch. 1, 17,

5 Or, the Lord be

witness of that

10hich, &c. Soe ver. 23.

THEN came David to Nob to "Ahimelech the priest: and Ahimelech was bafraid at the meeting of David, and said unto him, Why art thou alone, and no man with thee?

2 And David said unto Ahimclech the priest, The king hath commanded me a business, and hath said unto me, Let no man know any thing of the business whereabout I send thee, and what I have commanded thee: and I have appointed my servants to such and such a place.

3 Now therefore what is under thine hand? give me five loaves of bread in mine hand, or what there is 6 present.

4 And the priest answered David, and said, There is no common bread under mine hand, but there is 'hal-lowed bread; 'dif the young men have kept themselves at least from

women. 5 And David answered the priest, and said unto him, Of a truth women have been kept from us about these three days, since I came out, and the vessels of the young men are holy, and the bread is in a manner common, 7 yea, though it were sanctified this day fin the vessel.

6 So the priest gave him hallowed

bread: for there was no bread there but the shewbread, that was taken from before the Lord, to put hot bread in the day when it was taken

away.
7 Now a certain man of the scr-vants of Saul was there that day, detained before the Lorp; and his name was 'Doeg, an Edomite, the chiefest of the herdmen that belonged

to Saul.

8 ¶ And David said unto Ahimelech, And is there not here under thine hand spear or sword? for I have neither brought my sword nor my weapons with me, because the king's business required haste.

9 And the priest said, The sword of Goliath the Philistine, whom thou slewest in \*the valley of Elah, 'behold, it is here wrapped in a cloth behind the ephod: if thou wilt take that, take it: for there is no other save that here. And David said. There is none like that; give it me,

10 ¶ And David arose, and fied that day for fear of Saul, and went to <sup>2</sup> Achish the king of Gath.

11 And "the servants of Achish said unto him, Is not this David the king of the land? did they not sing one to another of him in dances, saying, "Saul hath slain his thousands, and David his ten thousands?

12 And David 'laid up these words in his heart, and was sore afraid of

Achish the king of Gath.

13 And <sup>p</sup> he changed his behaviour before them, and feigned himself mad in their hands, and \*scrabbled on the doors of the gate, and let his spittle fall down upon his beard.

14 Then said Achish unto his servants, Lo, ye see the man 4 is mad: wherefore then have ye brought him to me?

15 Have I need of mad men, that ye have brought this fellow to play the mad man in my presence? shall this fellow come into my house?

CHAPTER XXII.

1 Companies resort unto David et Adullaw. 3 At Mispeh he commendelh his parents unto he king of Moob. 5 Admontished by Gad, he contelh to Hareth. 6 Saul going to pursue him, complainelh of his sereants unfaitfuluess. 9 Dorg accuseth Ahimelech. 11 Saul commundelt to kill the priests. 17 The footmen refusing, Dorg executeth d. 20 Abiather escaping, bringeth David the seex.

DAVID therefore departed thence, and "escaped bto the cave Adullam: and when his brethren and all his father's house heard it, they went down thither to him.

2 And every one that was in distress, and every one that 5 was in debt, and every one that was 6 discontented, gathered themselves unto him; and he became a captain over them: and there were with him about four hundred men.

8 ¶ And David went thence to Mizpch of Moab: and he said unto the

CHRIST cir. 1002. ATAY 24.8 0

ch. 22, 9. Pa. 52, title.

<sup>k</sup> ch. 17. 2, 50. ch. 31. 10.

2 Or, Ahi-melech, Ps. 31,title, = Ps. 56,

title. " ch. 18.7. & 29.5.

o Luke 2, 19,

P Ps. 34, title. 3 Or, made marks.

playeth the mad man.

a Ps. 57, å 142, title. b 2 Sam. 23.

'Judg. 11, 3, 5 Heb. had a creditor. 6 Heb. Litter

3, 4. Mark 2, 25, Luke 6. 3,4.

| Doeg ac                                 | ouseth Ahimelech. I. SAMUI   | EL, XXIII. He killeth th  | e priests.                                 |
|---|--|---|--|
| Before<br>CHRIST                        | king of Moab, Let my father and<br>my mother, I pray thee, come forth,   | 16 And the king said, Thou shalt surely die, Ahimelech, thou, and all   | Before<br>CHRIST                           |
| cir. 1062.                              | and be with you, till I know what  | thy father's house.   | cir. 1062.<br>2 Or, guard.                 |
|   | God will do for me.  4 And he brought them before the  | 17 ¶ And the king said unto the 28 footmen that stood about him,  | 3 Hob.                                     |
|   | king of Moab: and they dwelt with<br>him all the while that David was  | Turn, and slay the priests of the Lord; because their hand also is  |  |
| ₫ 2 Sam. 24.                            | in the hold. 5 ¶ And the prophet Gad said  | with David, and because they knew<br>when he fled, and did not shew it  |  |
| 11.<br>1 Chr. 21. 9.                    | unto David, Abide not in the hold;<br>depart, and get thee into the land                                       | to me. But the servants of the king<br>would not put forth their hand to  | ** See                                     |
| 2 Chr.29,25.                            | of Judah. Then David departed, and   | fall upon the priests of the Lord.  | Ex. 1. 17.                                 |
|   | came into the forest of Hareth. 6 ¶ When Saul heard that David   | 18 And the king said to Doeg,<br>Turn thou, and fall upon the priests.  | ,  |
|   | was discovered, and the men that were with him, (now Saul abode in   | And Doeg the Edomite turned, and<br>he fell upon the priests, and "slew   | * See                                      |
| 2 Or, grove<br>in a high                | Gibeah under a 2 tree in Ramah,<br>having his spear in his hand, and   | on that day fourscore and five persons that did wear a linen ephod.   | ch. 2, 31.                                 |
| in a high<br>place.                     | all his servants were standing about   | 19 And Nob, the city of the priests,  | ° ver. 9, 11.                              |
|   | him;) 7 Then Saul said unto his servants   | smote he with the edge of the sword,<br>both men and women, children and  |  |
|   | that stood about him, Hear now, ye   | sucklings, and oxen, and asses, and sheep, with the edge of the sword.  |  |
| ch. 8. 14.                              | Benjamites; will the son of Jesse give every one of you fields and vineyards, and make you all cap-            | sheep, with the edge of the sword.  20 ¶ "And one of the sons of Ahi- melech the son of Ahitub, named   | P ch. 23, 6.                               |
|   | tains of thousands, and captains of  | Abiathar, escaped, and fied after   | 7 ch. 2, 33,                               |
|   | hundreds;<br>8 That all of you have conspired  | David.<br>21 And Abiathar shewed David that   |  |
| 8 Heb.                                  | against me, and there is none that sheweth me that I my son hath   | Saul had slain the Lord's priests.<br>22 And David said unto Abiathar,  |  |
| uncovereth                              | made a league with the son of Jesse,   | I knew it that day, when Doeg the Edomite was there, that he would  |  |
| ch. 20. 2.<br>f ch. 18. 3.<br>& 20. 30. | and there is none of you that is sorry<br>for me, or sheweth unto me that<br>my son hath stirred up my servant | surely tell Saul: I have occasioned   |  |
| 20.00.                                  | against me, to lie in wait, as at this   | the death of all the persons of thy father's house.   |  |
| s ch. 21, 7.                            | day? 9 ¶ Then answered Doeg the Edom-  | 23 Abide thou with me, fear not:<br>for he that seeketh my life seeketh   | r1 Kin. 2.26.                              |
| Ps.52, title, & ver.1, 2,3.             | ite, which was set over the servants   | thy life: but with me thou shalt be in safeguard.   |  |
| A ch. 21. 1.                            | of Saul, and said, I saw the son of Jesse coming to Nob, to Ahimelech  | CHAPTER VYIII   |  |
| i ch. 14. 3.<br>4 Num.27.21.            | the son of 'Ahitub.  10 *And he enquired of the LORD   | 1 David, enquiring of the Lord by Abiathar,   |  |
| i ch. 21. 6, 9.                         | for him, and 'gave him victuals, and gave him the sword of Goliath the   | coming of Saul, and the treachery of the<br>Keilites, he escapeth from Keiluh. 14 In  |  |
|   | Philistine. 11 Then the king sent to call Ahi-   | Ziph Jonathan cometh and comforteth him.<br>19 The Ziphites discover him to Saul. 25 At   |  |
|   | melech the priest, the son of Ahitub,  | 1 Davil, enquiring of the Lord by Abiathor, rescuelt Keilah. 7 God sheving him the coming of Saul, and the treachery of the Keililes, he escapeth from Keilah. 14 Iu Ziph Jonathan cometh and comforted him. 19 The Ziphites discover him to Saul, 25 At Maon he is researed from Saul by the invasion of the Philistines. 29 He dwelleth at En-acid. |  |
|   | and all his father's house, the priests<br>that were in Nob: and they came all                                 | THEN they told David, saying,   |  |
|   | of them to the king.<br>12 And Saul said, Hear now, thou   | L Behold, the Philistines fight a-<br>gainst "Keilah, and they rob the  | " Josh, 15,44,                             |
| 4 Heb.                                  | son of Ahitub. And he answered, <sup>4</sup> Here I am, my lord.   | threshingfloors.  2 Therefore David benquired of the  | b ver. 4. 6. 9.                            |
| Behold me.                              | 13 And Saul said unto him, Why   | LORD, saying, Shall I go and smite<br>these Philistines? And the LORD   | b ver. 4, 6, 9,<br>ch. 30, 8,<br>2 Sam. 5, |
|   | have ye conspired against me, thou and the son of Jesse, in that thou  | said unto David, Go, and smite the  | 19, 23,                                    |
|   | hast given him bread, and a sword,<br>and hast enquired of God for him,  | Philistines, and save Keilah.  8 And David's men said unto him,   |  |
|   | that he should rise against me, to lie in wait, as at this day?  | Behold, we be afraid here in Judah:<br>how much more then if we come  |  |
|   | 14 Then Ahimelech answered the king, and said, And who is so faith-  | to Keilah against the armies of the<br>Philistines?   |  |
|   | ful among all thy servants as David,<br>which is the king's son in law, and                                    | 4 Then David enquired of the Lord   |  |
|   | goeth at thy bidding, and is honour-   | yet again. And the Lord answered<br>him and said, Arise, go down to<br>Keilah; for I will deliver the Philis-   |  |
|   | able in thine house?  15 Did I then begin to enquire   | Keilah; for I will deliver the Philis-<br>tines into thine hand.  |  |
|   | of God for him? be it far from me: let not the king impute any thing   | 5 So David and his men went to<br>Keilah, and fought with the Philis-   |  |
|   | unto his servant, nor to all the   | tines, and brought away their cattle,   |  |
| 5 Heb. latte                            | house of my father: for thy servant<br>knew nothing of all this, 5 less or                                     | and smote them with a great slaugh-<br>ter. So David saved the inhabitants  |  |
| or great.                               | more.  | of Keilah.  |  |

| (T) . 77                    | T CARET   |  |                                      |
|-----------------------------|---|--|--------------------------------------|
|                             |   | EL, XXIV. David spareth Sc   |                                      |
| Before<br>CHRIST            | 6 And it came to pass, when Abia-<br>thar the son of Ahimelech fied to  | 21 And Saul said, Blessed be ye of<br>the Lorp; for ye have compassion   | Before<br>CHRIST                     |
| cir. 1062.                  | David to Keilah, that he came down  | on me.   | cir. 1061.                           |
| ch. 22. 20.<br>cir. 1061.   | with an ephod in his hand, 7 ¶ And it was told Saul that Da-  | 22 Go, I pray you, prepare yet, and<br>know and see his place where his  | i                                    |
| ļ                           | 7 ¶ And it was told Saul that David was come to Keilah. And Saul said, God hath delivered him into  | haunt is, and who hath seen him there: for it is told me that he deal-   | 2 Heb.                               |
|                             | mine hand; for he is shut in, by  | cth very subtilly.   | foot shall<br>be.                    |
| İ                           | entering into a town that hath gates and bars.  | 23 See therefore, and take know-<br>ledge of all the lurking places where  |                                      |
|                             | 8 And Saul called all the people to-  | he hideth himself, and come ye again   |                                      |
|                             | gether to war, to go down to Keilah,<br>to besiege David and his men.   | to me with the certainty, and I will<br>go with you: and it shall come to  |                                      |
|                             | 9 ¶ And David knew that Saul  | pass, if he be in the land, that I will  |                                      |
| d Num. 27.                  | secretly practised mischief against him; and dhe said to Abiathar the   | search him out throughout all the thousands of Judah.  |                                      |
| 21.<br>ch. 30. 7.           | briest. Bring hither the ephod.   | 24 And they arose, and went to Ziph<br>before Saul: but David and his men  | 1                                    |
|                             | 10 Then said David, O Lord God<br>of Israel, thy servant hath certainly<br>heard that Saul seeketh to come<br>to Keilah, 'to destroy the city for | were in the wilderness of Maon, in   | ° Josh, 15.                          |
|                             | heard that Saul seeketh to come   | the plain on the south of Jeshimon.  | 55.<br>ch. 25. 2.                    |
| ch. 22. 19.                 | my sake.  | 25 Saul also and his men went to seek him. And they told David:  |                                      |
| j                           | 11 Will the men of Keilah deliver   | wherefore he came down sinto a   | 8 Or, from                           |
| İ                           | me up into his hand? will Saul come down, as thy servant hath heard? O  | rock, and abode in the wilderness<br>of Maon. And when Saul heard  |                                      |
|                             | LORD God of Israel, I beseech thee,   | that, he pursued after David in the  |                                      |
|                             | tell thy servant. And the Lord said,<br>He will come down.  | wilderness of Maon.<br>26 And Saul went on this side of  |                                      |
| 2 Heb.                      | 12 Then said David, Will the men of Keilah 2deliver me and my men   | the mountain, and David and his  |                                      |
| shut up.                    | into the hand of Saul? And the LORD   | men on that side of the mountain:  p and David made haste to get away  | P Ps. 31, 22.                        |
|                             | said, They will deliver thee up. 13 ¶ Then David and his men,   | for fear of Saul; for Saul and his<br>men q compassed David and his men  | 9 Ps. 17. 9.                         |
| f ch. 22. 2.                | Junich were about six nundred, arose  | round about to take them.  | 1                                    |
| & 25, 13,                   | and departed out of Keilah, and went<br>whithersoever they could go. And it   | 27 ¶ But there came a messenger  | 7 See<br>2 Kin. 19.9.                |
|                             | was told Saul that David was es-  | unto Saul, saying, Haste thee, and come; for the Philistines have in-  | 4 Heb.                               |
|                             | caped from Keilah; and he forbare to go forth.  | vaded the land.<br>28 Wherefore Saul returned from pur-  | spread<br>themselves<br>upon, &c.    |
| Ì                           | 14 And David abode in the wilder-   | suing after David, and went against  | 1                                    |
| # Ps. 11. 1.                | ness in strong holds, and remained<br>in a mountain in the wilderness of  | the Philistines: therefore they called that place <sup>5</sup> Sela-hammable koth.   | 5 That is,<br>The rock<br>of dici-   |
| A Josh. 15.<br>55.          | Ziph. And Saul (sought him every  | that place <sup>5</sup> Sela-hammahlekoth.  29 ¶ And David went up from thence,  | sions.                               |
| Pa. 54. 3, 4.               | day, but God delivered him not into his hand.   | and dwelt in strong holds at 'En-gedi.   | 20. 2.                               |
|                             | 15 And David saw that Saul was  | CHAPTER XXIV.  1 David in a care at En-gedi, having cut of   |                                      |
|                             | come out to seek his life: and David was in the wilderness of Ziph in a   | Saul's skirt, sourcth his life. 8 He sheweth<br>thereby his innocency. 16 Saul, acknowledg-<br>ing his fault, taketh an oath of David, and |                                      |
| ĺ                           | wood.<br>16 ¶ And Jonathan Saul's son arose,  | ing his fault, taketh an oath of David, and departeth.   |                                      |
|                             | and went to David into the wood,  | AND it came to pass, when Saul   | 4 ch. 23, 28,                        |
|                             | and strengthened his hand in God.  17 And he said unto him, Fear not:   | was returned from ofollowing   | 6 Heb. after.                        |
|                             | for the hand of Saul my father shall  | the Philistines, that it was told him, saying, Behold, David is in the wil-  | 1                                    |
|                             | not find thee; and thou shalt be<br>king over Israel, and I shall be next   | derness of En-gedi.  |                                      |
| * ch. 24. 20.               | unto thee; and *that also Saul my   | 2 Then Saul took three thousand chosen men out of all Israel, and  |                                      |
| l ch. 18. 3.                | father knoweth.  18 And they two made a covenant  | b went to seek David and his men<br>upon the rocks of the wild goats.  | <sup>5</sup> Ps. 38, 12.             |
| & 20.16, 12.<br>28am. 21.7. | before the Lord: and David abode  | 3 And he came to the sheepcotes  |                                      |
|                             | in the wood, and Jonathan went to his house.  | by the way, where was a cave; and Saul went in to cover his feet:  | · Ps. 141. 6.                        |
| eh. 26. 1.<br>Ps. 51,       | 19 ¶ Then "came up the Ziphites   | and David and his men remained   | d Judg. 3.                           |
| Ps. 51,<br>title.           | to Saul to Gibeah, saying, Doth not<br>David hide himself with us in strong   | in the sides of the cave.  4 f And the men of David said unto  | * Ps. 57,<br>title, &<br>142, title. |
| # Heb. on                   | holds in the wood, in the hill of<br>Hachilah, which is 3 on the south  | him, Behold the day of which the<br>LORD said unto thee, Behold, I will  | 142, title.<br>fch. 26, 8.           |
| the right                   | of 4 Jeshimon ?   | deliver thine enemy into thine hand.   |                                      |
| 4 Or, The                   | 20 Now therefore, O king, come down according to all the desire of  | that thou mayest do to him as it<br>shall seem good unto thee. Then  | l                                    |
| * Ps. 54. 3.                | thy soul to come down; and "our   | David arose, and cut off the skirt   | 7 Heb.                               |
|                             | part shall be to deliver him into the king's hand.  | of 7 Saul's robe privily.  5 And it came to pass afterward, that   | which was                            |
|                             |   |  |                                      |

| Saul ack  | moroledgeth his fault. I. SAMUI  |  | lishness.   |
|---|--|--|---|
| Before<br>CHRIST<br>cir. 1061.<br>*2 Sam. 24.   | David's heart smote him, because<br>he had cut off Saul's skirt.<br>6 And he said unto his men, The<br>Lord forbid that I should do this<br>thing unto my master, the Lord's   | 20 And now, behold, "I know well that thou shalt surely be king, and that the kingdom of Israel shall be established in thine hand.  21 "Swear now therefore unto me   | Before<br>OHRIST<br>cir. 1061.<br>e.ch. 23. 17.<br>i Gen. 21. 23.                     |
| A ch. 26, 11.   | anointed, to stretch forth mine hand<br>against him, seeing he is the anoint-<br>ed of the Lord.<br>7 So David 2 stayed his servants   | by the LORD, 'that thou wilt not<br>cut off my seed after me, and that<br>thou wilt not destroy my name out<br>of my father's house.   | * 2 Bam. 21.<br>6, 8.   |
| cut off.<br>i Ps. 7. 4.<br>Matt. 5. 44.<br>Rom. 12.<br>17, 19.  | with these words, and suffered them<br>not to rise against Saul. But Saul<br>rose up out of the cave, and went<br>on his way.  | 22 And David sware unto Saul.<br>And Saul went home; but David<br>and his men gat them up unto <sup>4</sup> the<br>hold.   | d ch. 23, 29.   |
| b Ps. 141. 6.<br>Prov. 16.<br>28. & 17. 9.  | 8 David also arose afterward, and went out of the cave, and cricd after Saul, saying, My lord the king. And when Saul looked behind him, David stooped with his face to the carth, and bowed himself.  9 ¶ And David said to Saul, *Where fore hearest thou men's words, saying, Behold, David seeketh thy hurt?  10 Behold, this day thine eyes have seen how that the Lord had deli- | CHAPTER XXV.  Samuel dich. 2. David in Paren sendeh to Nabal. 10 Proceeded by Mobal's chevitabness, he mindelt to destroy him. 14 Abigail understanding thereof, 18 taketh a present. 23 and by her visitoms 32 pacifieth David. 36 Nabal hearing thereof delth. 30 David taketh Abigail and Ahinoam to be his wives. 44 Michal is given to Platti.  AND "Samuel died; and all the I send the Samuel together, and b lamented him, and buried ther, and b lamented him, and buried | cir. 1060.<br>• ch. 28. 3.<br>• Num. 20.  |
|   | vered thee to day into mine hand in the cave; and some bade me kill thee; but mine eye spared thee; and I said, I will not put forth mine hand against my lord; for he is the Lord's anointed.  11 Moreover, my father, see, yea, see the skirt of thy robe in my hand; for in that I cut off the skirt of thy robe, and killed thee not know thou                                     | him in his house at Ramah. And David arose, and went down 'to the wilderness of Paran.  2 And there was a man 'in Maon, whose 'possessions were in 'Carmel; and the man was very great, and he had three thousand sheep, and a thousand goats: and he was shearing his sheep in Carmel.  3 Now the name of the man was   | 29. Deut. 34. 8. Gen. 21. 21. Ps. 120. 5. d ch. 23. 24. 2 Or. business. Josh. 15. 55. |
| Ps. 7. 3.<br>& 35. 7.<br>** ch. 26. 20.<br>** Gen. 16. 5.<br>Judg. 11.<br>27.<br>ch. 20. 10.<br>Job 5, 5. | and see that there is <sup>1</sup> neither cyll<br>nor transgression in mine hand, and<br>I have not sinned against thee; yet<br>thou "huntest my soul to take it.<br>12 "The Lorn judge between me<br>and thee, and the Lorn avenge me<br>of thee: but mine hand shall not be<br>upon thee.   | Nabal; and the name of his wife Abigail: and she was a woman of good understanding, and of a beautiful countenance: but the man was churlish and evil in his doings; and he was of the house of Caleb.  4 ¶ And David heard in the wilderness that Nabal did /shear his  | √Gen. 38.13.  |
|   | 13 As saith the proverb of the ancients, Wickedness proceedeth from the wicked: but mine hand shall not be upon thee.  14 After whom is the king of Is-  | sheep. 5 And David sent out ten young men, and David sald unto the young men, Get you up to Carnel, and go to Nabal, and <sup>3</sup> greet him in my name:  | 2 Sam. 13.<br>23.   |
| ch. 17. 43.<br>2 Sam. 9. 8.<br>P ch. 26. 20.<br>7 yer. 12.  | rael come out? after whom dost<br>thou pursue? after a dead dog,<br>after. a fien.  15 "The Lorn therefore be judge,<br>and judge between me and thee,<br>and "see, and "plead my cause, and<br>'deliyer me out of thine hand.   | 6 And thus shall ye say to him that liveth in prosperity, Peace be both to thee, and peace be to thine house, and peace be unto all that thou hast.  | name of<br>peace,<br>ch. 17. 22,<br>s 1 Chr. 12,<br>18.<br>Ps. 122. 7,<br>Luke 10. 5. |
| 22.  * Ps. 35. 1.  & 43. 1.  & 119. 154.  Mic. 7. 9.  3 Heb.  judge.  * ch. 26. 17.                       | 16 ¶ And it came to pass, when David had made an end of speaking these words unto Saul, that Saul sald, '1s this thy voice, my son David? And Saul lifted up his voice,  | 7 And now I have heard that thou hast shearers: now thy shepherds which were with us, we 4 hurt them not, *neither was there ought missing unto them, all the while they were in Carmel.   | 4 Hob.<br>shamed.<br>h ver. 15, 21,   |
| " ch. 26. 21.<br>"(ien. 38. 26.<br>" Mat. 5. 41.  | and wept.  17 "And he said to David, Thou art  more righteous than I: for "thou hast rewarded me good, whereas I have rewarded thee evil.  18 And thou hast showed this day  | 8 Ask thy young men, and they will shew thee. Wherefore let the young men find favour in thine eyes; for one come in 'a good day: give, I pray thee, whatsoever cometh to thine hand unto thy servants, and to thy son David.  | i Noh. 8, 10.<br>Eath, 9, 19.   |
| ech. 28. 23.  4 Heb. shut up, ch. 23. 12. & 26. 8,  | how that thou hast dealt well with<br>me: forasmuch as when "the Lord<br>had 'delivered me into thine hand,<br>thou killedst me not.<br>19 For if a man find his enemy, will<br>he let him go well away? wherefore<br>the Lord reward thee good for that<br>thou hast done unto me this day.   | 9 And when David's young men came, they spake to Nabal according to all those words in the name of David, and 5 ceased. 10 ¶ And Nabal answered David's servants, and said, ½ Who is David? and who is the son of Jesse? there be many   | 5 Heb.<br>rested.<br>1 Judg. 9.28,<br>Ps. 73.7, 8.<br>& 123.3, 4.                     |

| Abigail l        |    |      |     |     |   |
|------------------|----|------|-----|-----|---|
| Before<br>OHRIST | 84 | evai | nts | now | - |

# I. SAMUEL, XXV.

pacifieth David.

v a days that break away 2 audience, and hear the words of every man from his master. thine handmaid. CHRIST cir. 1000. 11 Shall I then take my bread, and my water, and my affesh that I have 25 Let not my lord, I pray thee, regard this man of Bellal, even Nabal: for as his name is, so is he; \*Nabal is his name, and folly is cir. 1080. l Judg. 8, 6. 2 Heb. sars. 2 Hob. killed for my shearers, and give it unto men, whom I know not whence 8 Heb, lay it to his heart. they be 3 with him: but I thine handmaid 4 That is, 12 So David's young men turned their way, and went again, and came and told him all those saysaw not the young men of my lord, whom thou didst send. 26 Now therefore, my lord, "as the Lord liveth, and as thy soul liveth, seeing the Lord hath "withholden • 2 Kin. 2. 2. 13 And David said unto his men, <sup>3</sup> ver. 33. Gen. 20. 6. thee from coming to shed blood, and from 5 avenging thyself with thine own hand, now alet thine ene-Gird ye on every man his sword. And they girded on every man his 5 Heb. saving threelf. sword; and David also girded on his sword: and there went up after mics, and they that seek evil to my lord, be as Nabal. nis sword; and there went up arter David about four hundred men; and two hundred abode by the stuff. 14 ¶ But one of the young men told Abigail, Nabal's wife, saying, Be-hold, David sont messengers out of the wilderness to salute our master; 19. 4 2 Sam. 18. m ch. 30, 24, 27 And now this blessing which thine handmaid hath brought unto Gen. 33, 11, ch. 30, 26, 2 Kin, 5, 15, my lord, let it even be given unto the young men that 7 follow my lord. 6 Or, 28 I pray thee, forgive the trespass of present.
7 Heb. walk
at the feet
of, &c.
ver. 42.
Judg. 4. 10. thine handmaid: for the LORD will 3 Heb. fine upon them certainly make my lord a sure house; because my lord a fighteth the battles and he 8 railed on them. 15 But the men were very good unto " ver. 7. us, and "we were not thurt, neither of the Lorp, and a evil hath not been 4 Heb. missed we any thing, as long as we were conversant with them, when we found in thee all thy days. /2 Sam. 7. 11, 27. 1 Kin. 9, 5, 1 Chr. 17. 10, 25. 29 Yet a man is risen to pursue thee, were in the fields: and to seek thy soul: but the soul of 16 They were "a wall unto us both by night and day, all the while we were with them keeping the sheep. my lord shall be bound in the bundle ° Ez. 14, 22. Job 1, 10. of life with the Lord thy God; and the souls of thine enemies, them shall he 'sling out, 'as out of the middle eh. 18. 17. 4 ch. 24, 11. · Jer. 10. 18. 17 Now therefore know and consider 8 Heb. in the midst of the bought of a sling. what thou wilt do; for p evil is deof a sling. Fch. 20. 7. termined against our master, and 30 And it shall come to pass, when the Lorp shall have done to my lord against all his household: for he is such a son of gelial, that a man according to all the good that he 9 Dou, 13, 13, Judg, 19,22, cannot speak to him. hath spoken concerning thee, and 18 Then Abigail made haste, and took two hundred loaves, and two shall have appointed thee ruler over r Gen. 32. Israel: 13. Pro. 18, 16. & 21, 14. 31 That this shall be 9 no grief unto 9 Hob. no bottles of wine, and five sheep ready staggering, or, stam-bling. dressed, and five measures of parched thee, nor offence of heart unto my corn, and an hundred belusters of lord, either that thou hast shed blood 5 Or, lumps. raisins, and two hundred cakes of causeless, or that my lord hath avenged himself: but when the Lord shall have dealt well with my lord, figs, and laid them on asses. 19 And she said unto her servants, 19 And she said unto her servants,

'Go on before me; behold, I come
after you. But she told not her husband Nabal. Gen. 32, 16, 20. then remember thine handmaid. 32 ¶ And David said to Abigail, \*Blessed be the LORD God of Israel, 4 Gen. 24, 27. Ex. 18, 10, Ps. 41, 13, & 72, 18, Luke 1, 68, 20 And it was so, as she rode on the which sent thee this day to meet ass, that she came down by the covert of the hill, and, behold, David and me: 33 And blessed be thy advice, and blessed be thou, which hast kept me this day from coming to shed blood, l ver. 26. his men came down against her; and she met them. and from avenging myself with mine 21 Now David had said, Surely in vain have I kept all that this fellow own hand. hath in the wilderness, so that no-thing was missed of all that pertained 34 For in very deed, as the LORD God of Israel liveth, which hath \*\* kept # ver. 26. me back from hurting thee, except Ps. 109. 5. Pro, 17, 13. unto him: and he hath requited me thou hadst hasted and come to meet me, surely there had "not been evil for good. \* Ruth 1. 17. ch. 3, 17. & 20. 13, 16. 22 "So and more also do God unto left unto Nabal by the morning light any that pisseth against the the enemies of David, if I "leave of all that pertain to him by the morning light any that pisseth against # ver. 34. wall. 7 1 Kin, 14, 10. & 21, 21, 2 Kin, 9, 8, 35 So David received of her hand that the wall. which she had brought him, and said 23 And when Abigail saw David, she eh. 20. 42. 28am.15.9. 2Kin.5.19. Luko 7. 50. 8. 48. unto her, "Go up in peace to thine Josh. 15. hasted, and "lighted off the ass, and house; see, I have hearkened to thy 18. Judg. 1.14. fell before David on her face, and voice, and have paccepted thy person. 86 ¶ And Abigail came to Nabal; and, bowed herself to the ground, 24 And fell at his feet, and said, Upon me, my lord, upon me let this behold, he held a feast in his house, iniquity be: and let thine hand-like the feast of a king; and Nabal's maid, I pray thee, speak in thine heart was merry within him, for he P Gen. 19.21.

a And Saul pitched in the hill of Hachilah, which is before Jeshimon, by the way. But David abode in the wilderness, and he saw that Saul came after him into the wil-

derness 4 David therefore sent out spics, and understood that Saul was come in very deed.

5 7 And David arose, and came to the place where Saul had pitched: and David beheld the place where Saul lay, and bAbner the son of Ner, the captain of his host: and Saul lay in voice, my lord, O king.

è sh. 14, 50.

the people in to destroy the king thy lord.

thy nord.

16 This thing is not good that
thou hast done. As the Lord liveth,
ye are 4worthy to die, because ye
have not kept your master, the
Lord's anointed. And now see where the king's spear is, and the cruse of water that was at his bolster.

17 And Saul knew David's voice, and said, I is this thy voice, my son David? And David said, It is my

4 Hob. the sous of death, 2 Sam. 12.

4 ch. 24, 16

| Danid a                       | only to Coult T CARSTIE  | T VVIII C   |   |
|-------------------------------|--|---|---|
| Before                        |  | L, XXVII. Saul seeketh to   | Before                                  |
| CHRIST                        | 18 And he said, "Wherefore doth<br>my lord thus pursue after his ser-  | was fied to Gath: and he sought no more again for him.  | OHRIST                                  |
| cir. 1060.                    | my lord thus pursue after his ser-<br>vant? for what have I done? or what  | 5 ¶ And David said unto Achish,   | cir. 1058.                              |
| ™ ch. 24. 9,<br>1L            | evil is in mine hand?  19 Now therefore, I pray thee, let  | If I have now found grace in thine eyes, let them give me a place in  |   |
|                               | 19 Now therefore, I pray thee, let<br>my lord the king hear the words of   | some town in the country, that I may dwell there: for why should thy servant dwell in the royal city  | ŀ                                       |
| * 2 Sam. 10.<br>11. & 21, 1.  | his servant. If the Lord have "stir-   | thy servent dwell in the royal city   |   |
| 2 Hob. smell,                 | red thee up against me, let him 2 accept an offering: but if they  | with thee?  |   |
| Gen. 8, 21.<br>Lev. 26, 31.   | be the children of men, cursed be they before the LORD; for they   | 6 Then Achish gave him Ziklag that  |   |
| Ps. 120. 5.                   | have driven me out this day from   | day: wherefore dZiklag pertaineth unto the kings of Judah unto this   | # See<br>Josh, 15, 31,<br># 19, 5,      |
| 3 Heb.<br>clouving.           | sabiding in the inheritance of   | day.  | 1                                       |
| P 2 Sam, 14.<br>16, & 20, 19, | the Lord, saying, Go, serve other gods.  | 7 And 2 the time that David dwelt<br>in the country of the Philistines was  | 2 Heb.<br>the number<br>of days.        |
| 10, & 20, 19,                 | 20 Now therefore, let not my blood   | <sup>8</sup> a full year and four months.   |   |
|                               | fall to the earth before the face of<br>the Lord: for the king of Israel is  | 8 ¶ And David and his men went up, and invaded "the Geshurites,   | s year<br>of days:<br>See<br>ch. 29. 3, |
| f ch. 24, 14,                 | come out to seek a flea, as when   | and the Gezrites, and the Ama-  | See ch. 29, 3,                          |
|                               | one doth hunt a partridge in the   | lekites: for those nations were of  | till 1056,<br>Josh, 13. 2,              |
| r ch. 15, 21,                 | mountains. 21 Then said Saul, I have sin-  | old the inhabitants of the land, *as thou goest to Shur, even unto the  | / Josh. 16,                             |
| & 24. 17.                     | ned: return, my son David: for I   | land of Egypt.  | Judg. 1, 29.                            |
| ch. 1s. 30.                   | will no more do thee harm, because<br>my soul was precious in thine  | 9 And David smote the land, and left neither man nor woman alive,   | 4 Or,<br>Gerattes.                      |
|                               | eyes this day: behold, I have play-  | and took away the sheep, and the  | # Ex. 17, 16,<br>800                    |
|                               | ed the fool, and have erred exceedingly.   | oxen, and the asses, and the camels,<br>and the apparel, and returned, and  | ch. 15, 7, 8,                           |
|                               | 22 And David answered and said,  | came to Achish.   | 18.                                     |
|                               | Behold the king's spear! and let one   | 10 And Achish said, Whither have  | 5 Or, Did<br>you not                    |
|                               | of the young men come over and fetch it.   | ye made a road to day? And David said, Against the south of Judah,  | road, fre.                              |
| * Ps. 7. 8,<br>& 18. 20,      | 23 The Lord render to every man  | and against the south of the Jerah-   | 1 Chr. 2. 9.                            |
|                               | his rightcousness and his faithful-<br>ness: for the LORD delivered thee   | meelites, and against the south of  | 25.<br>4 Judg. 1.                       |
|                               | into my hand to day, but I would   | 11 And David saved neither man  | 16.                                     |
|                               | not stretch forth mine hand against<br>the Lord's anointed.  | nor woman alive, to bring tidings to<br>Gath, saying, Lest they should tell on  | 1                                       |
|                               | 24 And, behold, as thy life was much set by this day in mine eyes,   | us, saying, So did David, and so will   |   |
|                               | much set by this day in mine eyes,<br>so let my life be much set by in the   | be his manner all the while he dwelleth in the country of the Philistines.  | İ                                       |
|                               | eyes of the Lord, and let him de-  | 12 And Achish believed David. sav-  | 1                                       |
|                               | liver me out of all tribulation. 25 Then Saul said to David, Blessed   | ing, He hath made his people Israel cutterly to abhor him; therefore he   | 6 Heb.                                  |
|                               | be thou, my son David: thou shalt  | shall be my servant for ever.   | to stink.                               |
|                               | both do great things, and also shalt<br>still "prevail. So David went on his   | CHAPTER XXVIII.   | ļ                                       |
| Gen. 32,<br>28,               | way, and Saul returned to his place.   | 1 Achish putteth confidence in David. 3 Saul, having destroyed the witches, 4 and now in  |   |
|                               | CHAPTER XXVII  | 1 Achieh putteth confidence in David. 3 Saul,<br>having destroyed the witches, 4 and now in<br>his icar forsaken of God. 7 seeketh to a witch.<br>9 The witch, encouraged by Saul, vaiseth up | 1                                       |
|                               | 1 Saul hearing David to be in Gath seeketh<br>no more for him. 5 David beygeth Ziklay of<br>Achish. 8 He, invading other countries, per- | Samuel. 15 Saul, hearing his ruin, fainl-<br>eth. 21 The woman with his servants refresh  |   |
|                               | Achish. 8 He, invading other countries, per-   | him with meat.  |   |
| cir. 1058.                    | AND Dord and to be been T  | AND ait came to pass in those days, that the Philistines ga-  | ch. 29. 1.<br>cir. 1056.                |
| 4 Heb. be                     | A shall now perish one day by  | thered their armies together for  |   |
| consumed.                     | the hand of Saul: there is nothing<br>better for me than that I should   | warfare, to fight with Israel. And Achish said unto David, Know thou  |   |
|                               | speedily escape into the land of the   | assuredly, that thou shalt go out with me to battle, thou and thy   |   |
|                               | Philistines; and Saul shall despair  |   | 1                                       |
|                               | of me, to seek me any more in any<br>coast of Israel: so shall I escape out  | men. 2 And David said to Achish, Surely   |   |
|                               | of his hand.   | thou shalt know what thy servant  |   |
| ech. 25, 13,                  | 2 And David arose, and he passed over with the six hundred men that  | can do. And Achish said to David,<br>Therefore will I make thee keeper  |   |
| <sup>5</sup> ch. 21, 10,      | were with him bunto Achish, the son  | of mine head for ever.  |   |
|                               | of Maoch, king of Gath.  8 And David dwelt with Achish at  | 3 ¶ Now Samuel was dead, and all<br>Israel had lamented him, and buried   | <sup>1</sup> ch. 25, 1,                 |
|                               | Gath, he and his men, every man  | him in Ramah, even in his own city.   | 1                                       |
| ° ch. 25, 43,                 | Gath, he and his men, every man with his household, even David with  | And Saul had put away those that  | ver, 9.<br>Ex. 22, 18,                  |
|                               | his two wives, Ahinoam the Jezreel-  | non remitted observed enter and assettes  | Lev. 19, 31.                            |

his two wives, Ahinoam the Jezreel itess, and Abigail the Carmelitess, and Abigail the Carmelitess, out of the land.

And it wist and the wizards, out of the land.

And it was told Saul that David selves together, and came and pitched

ver, 9. Ex. 22, 18, Lev. 19, 31, § 20, 27,

OHBIST ctr. 1036. 4 Josh, 19. 18, 2 Kin, 4, 8, # ch 31 1.

/ Job 18, 11,

F Dout, 18,

11. 1 Chr. 10.

13, Is. 8, 19.

I ver S.

in Shunem: and Saul gathered all Israel together, and they pitched in

5 And when Saul saw the host of the Philistines, he was fafraid, and his heart greatly trembled. 6 And when Saul enquired of the

LORD, the LORD answered him not, neither by dreams, nor by Urim,

Prov. 1, 28, Lam, 2, 9. l Num. 12, 6, Kum. 12, 0, Ez. 28, 30, Num. 27, 21, Dout. 23, 8,

neither by "Greams, nor "by Orms, nor by prophets.
7 ¶ Then said Saul unto his servants, Seek me a woman that hath a familiar spirit, that I may go to her, and enquire of hor. And his servants said to him, Behold, there is a familiar spirit. a woman that hath a familiar spirit at En-dor.

8 And Saul disguised himself, and put on other raiment, and he went, and two men with him, and they came to the woman by night: and he said, I pray thee, divine unto me by the familiar spirit, and bring me him up, whom I shall name unto

thee.

9 And the woman said unto him. Behold, thou knowest what Saul hath done, how he hath cut off those that have familiar spirits, and the wizards, out of the land: wherefore then layest thou a snare for my life, to cause me to die?

10 And Saul sware to her by the LORD, saying, As the LORD liveth,

there shall no punishment happen to thee for this thing.

11 Then said the woman, Whom shall I bring up unto thee? And he said, Bring me up Samuel.

12 And when the woman saw Samuel, she cried with a loud voice: and the woman spake to Saul, saying, Why hast thou deceived me? for thou art Saul.

13 And the king said unto her, Be not afraid: for what sawest thou?

And the woman said unto Saul, I saw mgods ascending out of the

\* Ex. 22, 28, earth.

14 And he said unto her, 2 What What is form is he of? And she said, An old man cometh up; and he is coverhis form? \* ch. 15, 27, 2 Kip, 2, 8, 13, ed with "a mantle. And Saul perceived that it was Samuel, and he stooped with his face to the ground,

and bowed himself.

and bowen miniscal.

15 ¶ And Samuel said to Saul,
Why hast thou disquieted me, to
bring me up? And Saul answered, o'I am sore distressed; for the Philistines make war against me, and God is departed from me, and ganswereth me no more, neither s by prophets, nor by dreams: therefore I have called thee, that thou mayest make known unto me what I

shall do.

16 Then said Samuel, Wherefore then dost thou ask of mc, seeing the LORD is departed from thee, and is become thine enemy?

17 And the LORD hath done 4to him. 'as he spake by 5 me: for the LORD | day?

hath rent the kingdom out of thine hand, and given it to thy neighbour,

even to David:
18 Because thou obeyedst not the voice of the LORD, nor executedst his fierce wrath upon Amalek, therefore hath the Lord done this thing unto

thee this day.

19 Moreover the Lord will also de-liver Israel with thee into the hand of the Philistines: and to morrow shalt thou and thy sons be with me: the LORD also shall deliver the host of Israel into the hand of the Philistines.

20 Then Saul 2 fell straightway all along on the earth, and was sore afraid, because of the words of Samuel: and there was no strength in him; for he had eaten no bread all

the day, nor all the night.
21 ¶ And the woman came unto Saul, and saw that he was sore troubled, and said unto him, Behold, thine handmaid hath obeyed thy voice, and I have 'put my life in my hand, and have hearkened unto thy words which thou spakest unto

22 Now therefore, I pray thee, heark-en thou also unto the voice of thine handmaid, and let me set a morsel of bread before thee; and eat, that thou mayest have strength, when

thou goest on thy way. 23 But he refused, and said, I will not eat. But his servants, together with the woman, compelled him; and he hearkened unto their voice.

So he arose from the earth, and sat

upon the bed. 24 And the woman had a fat calf in the house; and she hasted, and killed it, and took flour, and kneaded it, and did bake unleavened bread thereof:

25 And she brought it before Saul. and before his servants; and they did cat. Then they rose up, and

went away that night,

CHAPTER XXIX.

1 David marching with the Philistines, 3 is dis-allowed by their princes. 6 Achish dismisseth him, with commendations of his fidelity.

Now "the Philistines gathered together all their armies to Aphek: and the Israelites pitched by a fountain which is in Jezreel.

2 And the lords of the Philistines

passed on by hundreds, and by thousands: but David and his men passed on in the rereward with Achish.

Achish.

3 Then said the princes of the Philistines, What do these Hebrews here? And Achish said unto the princes of the Philistines, Is not this David, the servant of Saul the king of Israel, which hath been with me these days, or these years, and I have found no fault in him since he fell unto me unto this

CHRIST cir. 1056.

eh. 15, 9, 1 Kin. 20, 42, 1 Chr. 10.

18, Jer. 48, 10.

2 Hob, made hasic, and fell with the fulness of his stature,

<sup>4</sup> Judg. 12. 3. ch. 19. 5. Job 13, 14.

a ch. 28, 1,

¢ ch. 28. 1. 2.

d See ch. 27. 7. 4 Dan. 6, 5,

° Prov. 5, 11, 12, 13, & 14, 14, P ch. 18, 12, 9 ver. 6.

8 Heb. by
the hand
of prophets.

4 Or, for himself, Pro. 18, 4, ch. 15, 28, 5 Heb. mine hand.

<sup>h</sup> ch. 18. 7. & 21, 11,

∉ 2 Sam, 3.

25. 2 Kin. 19. 27.

2 Heb. thou art not good in the eyes of the lords.

B Heb. do not evil in the eyes of the lords.

4 Hob. be-

1 2 Sam. 14. 17, 20. & 19. 27. \*\* ver. 4.

\* 2 Sam. 4. 4.

4 ver. 3.

with fire; and their wives, and their sons, and their daughters, were taken to captives.

4 Then David and the people that were with him lifted up their voice and wept, until they had no more

power to weep.

5 And David's two wives were taken captives, Ahinoam the Jezreelitess, and Ablgall the wife of Nabal the

Carmelite.

6 And David was greatly distressed;

for the people spake of stoning him, because the soul of all the people was <sup>2</sup>grived, every man for his sons and for his daughters: <sup>4</sup>but David encouraged himself in the Loga his

God.
7 'And David said to Ablathar the priest, Ahimelech's son, I pray thee, bring me hither the ephod. And Ablathar brought thither the ephod

to David.

8 / And David enquired at the Lorn, saying, Shall I pursue after this troop? shall I overtake them? And he answered him, Pursue: for thou shut surely overtake them, and without fail recover all.

9 So David went, he and the six hundred men that were with him, and came to the brook Besor, where those that were left behind stayed.

10 But David pursued, he and four hundred men: \*for two hundred abode behind, which were so faint that they could not go over the

brook Besor.

11 ¶ And they found an Egyptian in the field, and brought him to David, and gave him bread, and he did eat; and they made him drink water:

12 And they gave him a piece of a cake of figs, and two clusters of raisins: and hwhen he had eaten, his spirit came again to him: for he had eaten no bread, nor drunk any water,

three days and three nights.

13 And David said unto him, To whom belongest thou? and whence art thou? And he said, I am a young man of Egypt, servant to an Amalekite; and my master left me, because three days agone I fell sick.

14 We made an invasion upon the south of the Cherchites, and upon the coast which belongeth to Judah, and upon the south of \*Caleb; and we burned Ziklag with fire.

we burned Ziklag with fire.

15 And David said to him, Canst
thou bring me down to this company? And he said, Swear unto me
by God, that thou wilt nether kill
me, nor deliver me into the hands
of my master, and I will bring thee
down to this commany.

16 ¶ And when he had brought him down, behold, they were spread abroad upon all the earth, 'cating and drinking, and dancing, because of all the great spoil that they had taken out

Before CHRIST cir. 1066.

è ch, 25, 42, 43, 2 Ham, 2, 2,

Ex. 17. 4.

2 Heb. bitter, Judg. 18, 25, ch. 1. 10, 2 Sem.17. 8, 2 Kin. 4. 27, d Pa. 42, 5, & 56, 3, 4, 11, Hab. 3, 17,

· ch. 23, 6, 9, / ch. 23, 2, 4,

# ver. 21.

<sup>k</sup> So Judg. 15, 19. ch, 1‡. 27.

i ver. 16, 2 Sam. 8, 18, 1 Kin. 1.38, 44, Ezek. 25, 16, Zeph. 2, 5, 2 Josh. 14, 13, & 15, 13,

/1 Thea. 5.3.

Before
CHRIST
cir. 1056.
1/1 Chr. 120
1/2.
1/2.
1/3.

And the princes of the Philistines were wroth with him; and the princes of the Philistines said unto him, fMake this fellow return, that he may go again to his place which thou hast appointed him, and let him not go down with us to battle, lest fin the battle he be an adver-

inim not go down with us to bettle, lest 'in the battle he be an adversary to us: for wherewith should he reconcile hinself unto his master? should it not be with the heads of these men?

5 Is not this David, of whom they sang one to another in dances, saying, Saul slew his thousands, and David his ten thousands?

David his ten trousands?

6 ¶ Then Achish called David, and said unto him, Surely, as the LORD liveth, thou hast been upright, and 4 thy going out and thy coming in with me in the host is good in my sight: for \*I have not found evil in thee since the day of thy coming unto me unto this day: nevertheless 2 the lords favour thee

7 Wherefore now return, and go in peace, that thou <sup>3</sup> displease not the lords of the Philistines.

8 ¶ And David said unto Achish, But what have I done? and what hast thou found in thy servant so long as I have been 'with thee unto this day, that I may not go fight against the enemies of my lord the kime?

9 And Achish answered and said to David, I know that thou art good in my sight, 'as an angel of God: notwithstanding "the princes of the Philistines have said, He shall not go up with us to the battle.

10 Wherefore now rise up early in

10 Wherefore now rise up early in the morning with thy master's servants that are come with thee; and as soon as ye be up early in the morning, and have light, depart. 11 So David and his men rose up

11 So David and his men rose up early to depart in the morning to return into the land of the Philistines. "And the Philistines went up to Jezreel.

## CHAPTER XXX.

1 The Amaleties spoil Stillay. A David asting countel is encouraged by God to pursue them. 11 By the means of a reviered Rapption he is brought to the enemies, and recovered all the spoil. 22 Davids lane to divide the spoil equally between them that fight and them that keep the stuff. 23 He sendeth presents to his friends.

AND it came to pass, when David and his men were come to Ziklag on the third day, that the "Amalekites had invaded the south, and Ziklag, and suitten Ziklag, and burned it with fire; 2 And had taken the women cap-

2 And had taken the women captives, that were therein: they slew not any, either great or small, but carried them away, and went on their way.

way.

8 ¶ So David and his men came to
the city, and, behold, it was burned

6 Sco ch. 15.

| David                                 | recovereth the spoil. I. SAMUI   | EL, XXXI. The death   | of Saul.                      |
|---------------------------------------|--|---|-------------------------------|
| Before<br>CHRIST                      | of the land of the Philistines, and  | in Chor-ashan, and to them which  | Refore<br>CHRIST              |
| cir. 1056.                            | out of the land of Judah.  17 And David smote them from the  | were in Athach,<br>81 And to them which were in "He-  | cir. 1056.                    |
|                                       | twilight even unto the evening of  | bron, and to all the places where   | *Josh, 14,13,<br>2 Sam. 2, 1, |
| 2 Heb. their<br>morrow.               | not a man of them, save four hun-  | David himself and his men were wont to haunt,   | - Dame                        |
|                                       | dred young men, which rode upon camels, and fled.  | CHADIND TYT   |                               |
| }                                     | camels, and fied.  18 And David recovered all that the   | 1 Saul having lost his army, and his sons   |                               |
|                                       | Amalekites had carried away: and   | selves. 7 The Philistines possess the forsaken  |                               |
|                                       | David rescued his two wives.  19 And there was nothing lacking   | the dead carcuses. 11 They of Jabeth-gilead,  |                               |
|                                       | to them, neither small nor great, nei-   | 1 Saul having loss his army, and his sons slatis, he and his armourbearer kill themselves. The Philistines possess the foreachen towns of the Israelites. S They friumph over the dead carcasse. Il They of Joberh-plead, reporting the deads of y night, have them and non-rightly bury their bones. | ł                             |
|                                       | ther sons nor daughters, neither spoil,<br>nor any thing that they had taken                           | Now the Philistines fought a-<br>gainst Israel: and the men of  | 4 1 Chr. 10.<br>1,-12.        |
| ™ ver. 8.                             | to them: "David recovered all.   | Israel fled from before the Philis-   | 1                             |
|                                       | 20 And David took all the flocks and the herds, which they drave be-                                   | tines, and fell down slain in mount bGilboa,  | 2 ()r,<br>wounded.            |
|                                       | fore those other cattle, and said, This  | 2 And the Philistines followed hard   | 5 ch. 28, 4,                  |
| * ver. 10.                            | is David's spoil. 21 ¶ And David came to the "two  | upon Saul and upon his sons; and<br>the Philistines slew Jonathan, and  | • ch. 14. 49.                 |
| 101, 10.                              | hundred men, which were so faint   | Abinadab, and Melchi-shua, Saul's   | 1 Chr. 8. 33,                 |
|                                       | that they could not follow David,<br>whom they had made also to abide                                  | sons. 3 And d the battle went sore against  | d See 2 Sam.                  |
|                                       | at the brook Besor: and they went  | Saul, and the sarchers thit him;  | 1. 6, &c.<br>8 Heb.           |
|                                       | forth to meet David, and to meet<br>the people that were with him: and                                 | and he was sore wounded of the archers.   | shooters,                     |
|                                       | when David came near to the people,  | 4 'Then said Saul unto his armour-  | bores.<br>4 Heli,             |
| 3 Ox, asked<br>then how               | he saluted them. 22 Then answered all the wicked   | bearer, Draw thy sword, and thrust<br>me through therewith; lest / these  | found him.                    |
| they did,<br>Judg. 18.                | men and men of Belial, of 4 those  | uncircumcised come and thrust me  | Bo Judg.<br>9. 54.            |
| Deu. 13. 13.                          | that went with David, and said, Be-<br>cause they went not with us, we will                            | through, and babuse me. But his armourbearer would not; for he  | f ch. 14. 6.<br>& 17. 26,     |
| Judg. 19.<br>22.                      | not give them ought of the spoil that  | was sore afraid. Therefore Saul took  | 5 Or,<br>mock me.             |
| 4 Hob, men.                           | we have recovered, save to every man<br>his wife and his children, that they                           | a sword, and a fell upon it. 5 And when his armourbearer saw  | 9 2 Sam. 1.<br>14.            |
|                                       | may lead them away, and depart,  | that Saul was dead, he fell likewise  | 1 2 Sam. 1.<br>10.            |
|                                       | 23 Then said David, Ye shall not do so, my brethren, with that which                                   | upon his sword, and died with him.  6 So Saul died, and his three sons.   |                               |
|                                       | the Lord hath given us, who hath   | and his armourbearer, and all his   |                               |
|                                       | preserved us, and delivered the com-<br>pany that came against us into our                             | men, that same day together. 7 ¶ And when the men of Israel   |                               |
|                                       | hand.  | that were on the other side of the  |                               |
| P See Num.                            | 24 For who will hearken unto you in this matter? but pas his part is                                   | valley, and they that were on the other side Jordan, saw that the men   |                               |
| P See Num.<br>31. 27.<br>Josh, 22, 8. | that goeth down to the battle, so shall his part be that tarrieth by the stuff: they shall part alike. | of Israel fled, and that Saul and   |                               |
|                                       | the stuff: they shall part alike.  | his sons were dead, they forsook the<br>cities, and fled; and the Philistines<br>came and dwelt in them.  |                               |
| 5 Heb, and                            | 25 And it was so from that day 5 forward, that he made it a statute                                    | came and dwelt in them.  8 And it came to pass on the morrow.   |                               |
| forward.                              | and an ordinance for Israel unto   | when the Philistines came to strip the  |                               |
|                                       | this day.<br>26 ¶ And when David came to Zik-  | slain, that they found Saul and his<br>three sons fallen in mount Gilboa,   |                               |
|                                       | lng, he sent of the spoil unto the   | 9 And they cut off his head, and  | √2 Sam, 1,                    |
|                                       | elders of Judah, even to his friends,<br>saying, Behold a 6 present for you                            | stripped off his armour, and sent in-<br>to the land of the Philistines round   | 20.                           |
| 6 Heb.<br>blessing.<br>Gen. 33. 11.   | of the spoil of the enemies of the   | about, to publish it in the house of  | I Judg. 2.13.                 |
| ch. 25, 27.                           | LORD;<br>27 To them which were in Beth-el,   | their idols, and among the people.  10 *And they put his armour in  | ** 2 Sam. 21.<br>12.          |
| 9 Josh. 19. 8.                        | and to them which were in q south  | the house of 'Ashtaroth: and "they  | "Josh.17.11.<br>Judg. 1. 27.  |
| Josh, 15, 48.                         | Ramoth, and to them which were in Jattir.  | fastened his body to the wall of Beth-shan.   | ° ch. 11. 3,<br>9, 11.        |
|                                       | 28 And to them which were in   | 11 ¶ And when the inhabitants of  | 6 Or, con-<br>corning         |
| Josh, 13.16.                          | Aroer, and to them which were in Siphmoth, and to them which were                                      | Jabesh-gilead heard 6 of that which<br>the Philistines had done to Saul;  | P See ch. 11,                 |
| t Josh.15, 50.                        | in Eshtemoa, 29 And to them which were in  | 12 PAll the valiant men arose, and  | 1,-11.<br>2 Sam. 2.           |
|                                       | 29 And to them which were in Rachal, and to them which were in   | went all night, and took the body of<br>Saul and the bodies of his sons from  | 4,-7.<br>7 2 Chr. 16.         |
| • ch. 27, 10.                         | the cities of "the Jerahmeelites, and  | the wall of Beth-shan, and came to  | 14.<br>Jer. 34. 5.            |
| "Judg. 1. 16.                         | to them which were in the cities of the "Kenites,  | Jabesh, and burnt them there.  18 And they took their bones, and  | Amos 6. 10,                   |
| i                                     | 80 And to them which were in   | buried them under a tree at Jabesh,   | 4. 5. & 21.<br>12, 13, 14.    |
| * Judg. 1. 17.                        | Hormah, and to them which were   | and issued seven days.  | *Con. 50.10.                  |

#### THE

# SECOND BOOK OF SAMUEL,

OTHERWISE CALLED.

# THE SECOND BOOK OF THE KINGS.

| Ecfore |   |
|--------|---|
| CHRIS  | 1 |
| 1056.  |   |
|        |   |

CHAPTER I.

1 The Amalekile, who brought tidings of the operthron, and accused himself of Saul's death, is elain. 17 David lamenteth Saul and Jonathan with a sony.

\* 1 Sam. 30.

6 ch. 4, 10.

1 Bam. 4.

2 Heb.

What was.

åc. I Nam, 4.16.

d 1 Sam.31.1.

1 Sam. 31. 2, 3, 4.

3 Heb. Be-

YOW it came to pass after the death of Saul, when David was returned from "the slaughter of the Amalekites, and David had abode two days in Ziklag;

2 It came even to pass on the third day, that, behold, ba man came out of the camp from Saul with his clothes rent, and earth upon his head: and so it was, when he came to David, that he fell to the earth,

and did obcisance. 8 And David said unto him, From whence comest thou? And he said unto him. Out of the camp of Israel am I escaped.

4 And David said unto him, 2 How went the matter? I pray thee, tell me. And he answered. That the me. And he answered, That the people are fled from the battle, and many of the people also are fallen and dead; and Saul and Jonathan his son are dead also.

5 And David said unto the young man that told him, How knowest thou that Saul and Jonathan his son be dead?

6 And the young man that told him said, As I happened by chance upon dmount Gilboa, behold, 'Saul leaned upon his spear; and, lo, the chariots and horsemen followed hard after

7 And when he looked behind him, he saw me, and called unto me. And I answered, 8 Here am I.

8 And he said unto me, Who art thou? And I answered him, I am an Amalekite.

9 He said unto me again, Stand, I pray thee, upon me, and slay me: for anguish is come upon me, because my life is yet whole in me.

10 So I stood upon him, and slew him, because I was sure that he could not live after that he was fallen: and I took the crown that was upon his head, and the bracelet that was on his arm, and have brought them hither unto my lord.

11 Then David took hold on his

clothes, and grent them; and likewise all the men that were with

him: 12 And they mourned, and wept, and fasted until even, for Saul, and

for Jonathan his son, and for the people of the LORD, and for the house of Israel; because they were fallen

of Israel; because they were lanced by the sword.

18 ¶ And David said unto the young man that told him, whence art thou?

And he answered, I am the son of a stranger, an Amalekite.

14 And David said unto him, how

wast thou not 'afraid to \*stretch forth thine hand to destroy the LORD's

anointed? 15 And David called one of the young men, and said, Go near, and fall upon him. And he smote him

that he died. 16 And David said unto him, "Thy blood be upon thy head; for "thy mouth hath testified against thee, saying, I have slain the Lord's anointed

17 ¶ And David lamented with this lamentation over Saul and over Jonathan his son:

18 (Also he bade them teach the children of Judah the use of the bow: behold, it is written pin the book 2 of Jasher.)

19 The beauty of Israel is slain upon thy high places: 4 how are the mighty fallen

20 'Tell it not in Gath, publish it not in the streets of Askelon; lest the daughters of the Philistines rejoice, lest the daughters of the uncircumcised triumph.

21 Ye "mountains of Gilboa. "let there be no dew, neither let there be rain, upon you, nor fields of offerings: for there the shield of the mighty is vilely cast away, the shield of Saul, as though he had not been anointed with oil.

22 From the blood of the slain, from the fat of the mighty, the bow of Jonathan turned not back, and the sword of Saul returned not empty.

23 Saul and Jonathan were lovely and spleasant in their lives, and in their death they were not divided: they were swifter than engles, they were a stronger than lions.

24 Ye daughters of Israel, weep over Saul, who clothed you in scarlet, with other delights, who put on ornaments of gold upon your apparel.

25 How are the mighty fallen in the midst of the battle! O Jonathan, thou wast slain in thine high places. 26 I am distressed for thee, my

Refere CHRIST 1056.

4 Num. 12 8. 11 Eam. 31.4. 11 Bam. 24.6. 26. 9. Ps. 105. 15. i ch. 4. 10,

m 1 Sam. 26. 9. 1 Kin. 2. 32, 53, 37. ver. 10. Luko 19.22

01 Sem 31.3

P Josh, 10,13. <sup>2</sup> Or, of the upright. f ver. 27.

r1 Sam, 31.9. Mic. 1, 10, See Judg, 16, 23,

Foe Ex. 15, 20, Judg. 11, 34, I Sam.18, 6,

11 Sam.31.4. "1 Sam.31.1 Fo Judg. 5. 23. Job 3. 3, 4. Jer. 20, 14.

1 Sam. 18.4.

3 Or, sweet.

4 Judg. 14.

4 Or, my coat of mail, or, my ent-broidered coat hindereth we, /Judg. 9. 54.

¢ ch. 3, 31.

| David made king of Julah. II. SAMUEL, II. Asahel is slain.                                       |  |   |  |  |  |
|--|--|---|--|--|--|
| Before<br>CHRIST<br>1056.  | brother Jonathan: very pleasant hast<br>thou been unto me: bthy love to me<br>was wonderful, passing the love of   | and the servants of David<br>out, and met 2 together by "th<br>of Gibeon: and they sat dow  | n, the cir. 1058.                            |  |  |
| <sup>5</sup> 1 Sam. 18,<br>1, 3, & 19. 2,<br>& 20, 17, 41,<br>& 23, 16.<br><sup>6</sup> yer. 19, | 27 ° How are the mighty fallen, and<br>the weapons of war perished!  | one on the one side of the po-<br>the other on the other side<br>pool.  14 And Abner said to Joab, I  | of the them to-<br>gether.                   |  |  |
| 102, 184   | CHAPTER II.  1 David, by Gost direction, with his company goth up to Hebron, where he is made king of gilead for their kindness to Sind. 8 Almer maketh Ish-booketh kindness to Sind. 8 Almer maketh Ish-booketh kind of Ierael. 12 A mortal skirmish between twelve of Almer's and twelve of Joak's men. 18 Ashel's baries. 18 Ashel's baries. 18 Ashel's baries. | young men now arise, and plore us. And Joab said, Let arise.  15 Then there arose and wen by number twelve of Benjamin, pertained to Ish-bosheth the Saul, and twelve of the sorva David.       | ay be-<br>them<br>at over<br>which<br>son of |  |  |
| <sup>e</sup> Judg. 1. 1.<br>1 Sam. 23,<br>2, 4, 9.<br>& 30. 7, 8,                                | AND it came to pass after this, that A David enquired of the Lord, saying, Shall I go up into any of the cities of Judah? And the Lord said unto him, Go up. And David said,   | 16 And they caught every of fellow by the head, and thrusword in his fellow's side; see fell down together: wherefor place was called 3 Helkath-haz   | et his they that is that is.                 |  |  |
| b ver. 11.<br>1 Sam. 30.<br>31.<br>ch. 5. 1, 3.<br>1 Kin. 2, 11.                                 | Whither shall I go up? And he said,<br>Unto 'Hebron.<br>2 So David went up thither, and his<br>'two wives also, Ahinoam the Jez-<br>reelitess, and Abigail Nabal's wife  | which is in Gibeon.  17 And there was a very sore that day; and Abner was beate the men of Israel, before the se of David.  | n, and<br>rvants                             |  |  |
| d 1 Sam. 27,<br>2, 3,<br>& 30, 1,<br>1 Chr. 12, 1.   | the Carmelite.  3 And this men that were with him did David bring up, every man with his household; and they dwelt in the cities of Hebron.  | 18 ¶ And there were "three s<br>Zerulah there, Joah, and Abish<br>Asahel: and Asahel was "as lig<br>foot <sup>5 p</sup> as a wild roe.<br>19 And Asahel pursued after A                         | th, and of Chr.12.8.  4 Helb.  of his feet.  |  |  |
| cir. 1055.<br>• ver. 11.<br>ch. 5. 5.<br>/ 1 Sam. 31.  | 4 'And the men of Judah came, and there they anointed David king over the house of Judah. And they told David, saying, That I the men of   | and in going he turned not<br>right hand nor to the left<br>following Abner.  20 Then Abner looked behind   | 6 from roes that is in the field.            |  |  |
| 11, 13,  | Jabesh-gliead were they that buried Saul. 5 T And David sent messengers unto the men of Jabesh-gilead, and said unto them, Blessed be ye of the  | and said, Art thou Asahel? A answered, I am. 21 And Abner said to him, thee aside to thy right hand thy left, and lay thee hold on  | Turn or to Abner.                            |  |  |
| & 3. 10.<br>Pa. 115. 15.   | Lord, that ye have shewed this kind-<br>ness unto your lord, even unto Saul,<br>and have buried him.   | the young men, and take th<br><sup>7</sup> armour. But Asahel woul-<br>turn aside from following of l   | ee his of or, spott,                         |  |  |
| <sup>2</sup> Tim. 1.<br>16, 18.<br><sup>2</sup> Heb. bs  | 6 And now athe Lorn shew kindness and truth unto you: and I also will requite you this kindness, locause ye have done this thing. 7 Therefore now let your hands be strengthened, and are yo valiant: for  | 22 And Abner said again to A<br>Turn thee aside from followin<br>wherefore should I sinite thee<br>ground? how then should I h<br>my face to Joab thy brother?<br>23 Howbeit he refused to turn | aside:                                       |  |  |
| ye the sons<br>of valour.  | your master Saul is dead, and also<br>the house of Judah have anointed<br>me king over them.   | wherefore Abner with the hind<br>of the spear smote him and<br>fifth rib, that the spear cam  | er the ch. 3. 27.                            |  |  |
| 1 Sam. 14. 50. 8 Heb. the host which was Faul's.   | 8 TBut 'Abner the son of Ner, captain of 'Saul's host, took 'Ish-hosheth the son of Saul, and brought him over to Mahanaim; 9 And made him king over Gilead,   | behind him; and he fell down<br>and died in the sume place;<br>came to pass, that as many as<br>to the place where Asahel fell<br>and died stood still.   | and it<br>came<br>down                       |  |  |
| 4 Or.<br>Esh-land,<br>1 Chr. 8, 53.<br>2 9, 39.  | and over the Ashurites, and over Jezreel, and over Ephraim, and over Benjamin, and over all Israel.  10 Ish-bosheth Saul's son was forty years old when he began to reign  | 24 Joab also and Abishal prafter Abner: and the sun went when they were come to the of Ammah, that lieth before by the way of the wilderne gibeon.  | down<br>e hill<br>Giah                       |  |  |
| ≱ ch. 5, 5,  | over Israel, and reigned two years. But the house of Judah followed David.  11 And * the * time that David was   | 25 ¶ And the children of Ben<br>gathered themselves together<br>Abner, and became one troo  | after  |  |  |

11 And \* the \* time that David was king in Hebron over the house of Judah was seven years and six

\* ch. 5, 5, 3 Kin. 2, 11,

5 Hch, number of days.

i Josh, 18, 25, cir. 1053. months.

Abner, and became one troop, and stood on the top of an hill.

26 Then Abner called to Joab, and said, Shall the sword devour for ever? knowest thou not that it will be bitterness in the latter end? how

long shall it be then, ere thou bid the people return from following their brethren?

CHRIST cir. 1058. ver. 14. Prov. 17.14. 2 Heb. from the morning. 8 Or.

27 And Joab said, As God liveth, unless "thou hadst spoken, surely then 2 in the morning the people had sgone up every one from following his brother.

28 So Joab blew a trumpet, and all the people stood still, and pursued after Israel no more, neither fought

they any more. 29 And Abner and his men walked all that night through the plain, and passed over Jordan, and went through all Bithron, and they came to Mahanaim.

80 And Joab returned from following Abner: and when he had gathered all the people together, there lack-ed of David's servants nineteen men and Asahel.

81 But the servants of David had smitten of Benjamin, and of Abner's men, so that three hundred and three-

score men died.

32 ¶ And they took up Asahel, and buried him in the sepulchre of his father, which was in Both-lehem. And Joab and his men went all night, and they came to Hebron at break of day.

#### CHAPTER III.

1 During the war David still waxeth stronger. During the vear David still wazeth stronger. 2 Six sons verve born to him in Hebron. 6 Abuer, displeased with Inh-dasheth, 12 resulted to David. 31 David requireth a condition to bring him his wife Michal. 17 Abuer, having communed with the Irwalites, in feasted by David, and dismissed. 22 Josh, returning from bulle, is displeased with the king, and killeth Abuer. 25 David curseld Joud, 31 and woornels for Abuer.

NOW there was long war between the house of Saul and the house of David: but David waxed stronger and stronger, and the house of Saul waxed weaker and weaker.

2 ¶ And "unto David were sons born in Hebron: and his firstborn was Amnon, bof Ahinoam the Jez-

reclitess:

e 1 Chr. 3.

5 1 Sam. 25.

1,--1.

3 And his second, 4 Chileab, of Abigail the wife of Nabal the Carmelite; and the third, Absalom the son of Maacan the daughter of Talmai 4 ()r, Daniel, 1 Chr. 3, 1,

king of Geshur; 1 Sam.27.8. ch. 13, 37, d 1 Kin. 1. 5.

And the fourth, dAdonijah the son of Haggith; and the fifth, Shephatiah the son of Abital;
5 And the sixth, Ithream, by Eglah

David's wife. These were born to David in Hebron.

6 T And it came to pass, while there was war between the house of Saul and the house of David, that Abner made himself strong for the house of Saul.

7 And Saul had a concubine, whose name was 'Rizpah, the daughter of Aiah: and Ish-bosheth said to Abner. Wherefore hast thou Igone in unto my father's concubine?

8 Then was Abner very wroth for the words of Ish-bosheth, and said, Am I a dog's head, which against Judah do shew kindness this day

unto the house of Saul thy father, to his brethren, and to his friends, and have not delivered thee into the hand of David, that thou charg-est me to day with a fault concerning this woman?

9 h So do God to Abner, and more also, except, 'as the Lord hath sworn to David, even so I do to him:

10 To translate the kingdom from the house of Saul, and to set up the throne of David over Israel and over Judah, \*from Dan even to Beersheba

11 And he could not answer Abner a word again, because he fear-

ed him.

12 ¶ And Abner sent messengers to David on his behalf, saying, Whose is the land? saying also, Make thy league with me, and, behold, my hand shalt be with thee, to bring about all Israel unto thee.

13 ¶ And he said, Well; I will make a league with thee: but one thing I require of thee, 2 that is, 1 Thou shalt not see my face, except thou first bring "Michal Saul's daughter, when thou comest to see my face.

14 And David sent messengers to Ish-bosheth Saul's son, saying, Deliver me my wife Michal, which I espoused to me "for an hundred forcskins of the Philistines.

15 And Ish-bosheth sent, and took her from her husband, even from Phaltiel the son of Laish.

16 And her husband went with her <sup>3</sup>along weeping behind her to <sup>p</sup> Bahu-rim. Then said Abner unto him, Go, return. And he returned.

17 ¶ And Abner had communica-tion with the elders of Israel, saying, Ye sought for David 4 in times past

to be king over you:

18 Now then do it: for the LORD hath spoken of David, saying, By the hand of my servant David I will save my people Israel out of the hand of the Philistines, and out of the hand of all their enemics.

19 And Abner also spake in the ears of 'Benjamin: and Abner went also to speak in the ears of David in Hebron all that seemed good to Israel, and that seemed good to the whole

house of Benjamin. 20 So Abner came to David to Hebron, and twenty men with him. And David made Abner and the men that were with him a feast.

21 And Abner said unto David, I will arise and go, and will gather all Israel unto my lord the king, that they may make a league with thee, and that thou mayest reign over all that thine heart desireth.
And David sent Abner away; and he went in peace.

22 ¶ And, behold, the servants of David and Joab came from pursuing a troop, and brought in a great spoil with them: but Abner was not with David

CHRIST cir. 1068.

A Ruth 1, 17, 1 Kin, 19, 2, 1 Sam. 15. 28. & 16. 1, 12. & 28. 17. 1 Chr. 12.

<sup>k</sup> Judg. 20. 1. ch. 17. 11. 1 Kin. 4. 25.

1048.

2 Heb saying. I So Gen. 43. 3.

1 Sam. 18. 25, 27.

\* 1 Sam. 25. 3 Heb. going and weeping. P ch. 19, 16,

4 Heb. both yesterday and the third day.

\* 1 Chr. 12.

\* ver. 10, 12,

1 1 Kin. 11. 37.

f ch. 16, 21, # Deut. 23.

ch. 21, 8,10.

18. 1 Sam. 21. 14. ch. 9. 8. & 16. 9.

| Joab kil  | leth Abner. II. SAM  |
|---|--|
| Before<br>CHRIST<br>cir. 1042.  | in Hebron; for he had sent him<br>away, and he was gone in peace.<br>23 When Joab and all the host that<br>was with him were come, they told<br>Joab, saying, Abner the son of Ner<br>came to the king, and he hath sent<br>him away, and he is gone in peace.<br>24 Then Joab came to the king,<br>and said, What hast thou done? |
| *1 Sam.<br>29. 6.<br>1a. 57. 28.  | behold, Abnor came unto thee; why te it that thou hast sent him away, and he is quite gone?  25 Thou knowest Abner the son of Ner, that he came to deceive thee, and to know "thy going out and thy coming in, and to know all that thou doest.  |
|   | 26 And when Joab was come out<br>from David, he sent messengers af-<br>ter Abner, which brought him again<br>from the well of Sirah: but David<br>know it not.<br>27 And when Abner was returned to  |
| "1 Kin. 2. 5.<br>80 ch. 20.<br>9, 10.<br>2 Or,<br>pouceally.<br>5 ch. 4. 6.<br>4 ch. 2. 23. | 27 And when Abner was returned to<br>Hebron, Joan * took him saids in the<br>gate to speak with him <sup>2</sup> quietly, and<br>smote him there * under the fifth rib,<br>that he died, for the blood of * Asahel<br>his brother.<br>28 ¶ And afterward when David heard  |
| 3 Heb.<br>bloods.   | it, he said, I and my kingdom are guilt-<br>less before the Loan for ever from the<br>ablood of Abner the son of Ner:<br>29 Let it rest on the head of Joab,   |
| 32, 33,<br>4 Hob. be<br>cut off.<br>b Lev. 15, 2,   | and on all his father's house; and<br>let there not 'fail from the house<br>of Joab one 'that hath an issue, or<br>that is a leper, or that leaneth on<br>a staff, or that falleth on the sword,<br>or that lacketh bread.   |
| <sup>c</sup> eh. 2, 23,   | 30 So Joab and Abishai his brother<br>slew Abner, because he had slain<br>their brother 'Asahel at Gibeon in   |
| d Josh. 7, 6,<br>ch. 1, 2, 11,<br>d Gen. 37, 34,<br>5 Heb, bed,                             | 31 ¶ And David said to Joah, and to all the people that were with him, a Rend your clothes, and 'gird you with sackcloth, and mourn before Abner. And king David himself followed the 5 hier.  92 And they buried Abner in He.   |
| f ch. 13. 12,   | 82 And they buried Abner in Hebron: and the king lifted up his voice, and wept at the grave of Abner; and all the people wept. 33 And the king lamented over Abner, and said, Died Abner as a fool dieth?  |
| 6 Heb.<br>children of<br>iniquity.  | dieth?  34 Thy hands were not bound, nor thy feet put into fetters: as a man faileth before "wicked men, so fellest thou. And all the people wept again over him.  35 And when all the people come.  |

g ch. 12. 17. Jer. 16. 7.

4 Ruth 1.17,

the sun be down.

87 For all the people and all Israel

understood that day that it was not

people.

í ch. 1, 12,

7 Heb. was

goon en their eyes.

UEL. IV. I sh-bosheth slain. of the king to slay Abner the son CHRIST of Ner. cir. 1048. 88 And the king said unto his servants, Know yo not that there is a 2 Heb. prince and a great man fallen this day in Israel? tender. ch. 19. 7. 800 ch. 19. 13. 1 Kin. 2. 5, 6, 83, 34. Ps. 28, 4. & 62. 12. 89 And I am this day 2 weak, though anointed king; and these men the sons of Zeruiah \*be too hard for me: the Lord shall reward the doer of evil according to his wickedness. 2 Tim. 4.14. CHAPTER IV. 1 The Israelites being troubled at the death of Abuer, 2 Bannch and Rechab slay Ish-bosheth, and bring his head to Hebron. 9 David causeth them to be slain, and Ish-bosheth's head to be buried. AND when Saul's son heard that Abner was dead in Hebron, "his <sup>e</sup> Ezra 4. 4. ls. 13. 7. hands were feeble, and all the Israelb Matt. 2. 3. ites were btroubled. 2 And Saul's son had two men that were captains of bands; the name of the one was Baanah, and the name of the other Rechab, the sons of Rinmon a Becrothite, of the chil-dren of Benjamin: (for Becroth al-so was reckoned to Benjamin: 8 Hob. second. Josh. 18, 25, 3 And the Beerothites fled to dGltd Nob. 11.33. taim, and were sojourners there until this day.)
4 And Jonathan, Saul's son, had a ch. 9. 3. son that was lame of his feet. was five years old when the tidings came of Saul and Jonathan Jout of f 1 Sam. 29. Jezreel, and his nurse took him up, and fled: and it came to pass, as she made haste to flee, that he fell, and became lame. And his name was 4 Mephibosheth. 4 Or, Mo-rib-baal, 1 Chr. 8.34. & 9.40. 5 And the sons of Rimmon the Beerothite, Rechab and Baanah, went, and came about the heat of the day to the house of 1sh-bosheth, who lay on a bed at noon. 6 And they came thither into the midst of the house, as though they would have fetched wheat; and they smote him gunder the fifth rib; and y ch. 2, 23, Rechab and Baanah his brother escaned. 7 For when they came into the house, he lay on his bed in his bedchamber, and they smote him, and slew him, and beheaded him, and took his head, and gat them away through the plain all night. 8 And they brought the head of 1sh-bosheth unto David to Hebron. and said to the king, Behold the head of Ish-bosheth the son of Saul thine enemy, hwhich sought thy life; and the Lord hath avenged my lord the 1 Sam. 19, 2, 10, 11, 4 23, 15, 4 25, 29. 35 And when all the people came to cause David to cat meat while it was yet day, David sware, saying, So do God to me, and more also, if I taste bread, or ought else, till king this day of Saul, and of his seed.
9 ¶ And David answered Rechab and Baanah his brother, the sons Gen. 48, 16, 1 Kin. 1, 29, Ps. 31, 7, of Rimmon the Beerothite, and said 36 And all the people took notice unto them, As the Lord liveth, who 4 ch. 1. 2, 4, 15, of it, and it 7 pleased them: as whathath redeemed my soul out of all soever the king did pleased all the adversity, 10 When \*one told me, saying, Be-5 Heb. he own eyes

hold, Saul is dead, 5 thinking to have

brought good tidings, I took hold of

| David anointed king of Israel. II. SAMUEL, V. He smitth the Philistines. |   |  |  |
|--|---|--|--|
| Before   | him, and slew him in Ziklag, 2 who  | 11 ¶ And P Hiram king of Tyre sent   | Before                                     |
| CHRIST :   | thought that I would have given him   | messengers to David, and cedar trees,  | CHRIST<br>cir. 1043.                       |
| -  | a reward for his tidings:   | and carpenters, and 2 masons: and  | -  |
| Or,<br>which was   | 11 How much more, when wicked   | they built David an house.   | <sup>9</sup> 1 Kin. 5. 2.<br>1 Chr. 14. 1. |
| the resourd  | mon have slain a righteous person<br>in his own house upon his bed? shall   | 12 And David perceived that the Lord had established him king over             | 2 Heb.                                     |
| I gave<br>him for  | I not therefore now require his   | Israel, and that he had exalted his  | hetters of<br>the slone of                 |
| ass sectings.  | blood of your hand, and take you  |  | the wall.                                  |
| Gen. 9. 5, 6.  | away from the earth?  | 13 ¶ And David took him more   | 7 Deut. 17.                                |
| ch. 1. 15.   | 12 And David "commanded his   | concubines and wives out of Jeru-  | 17.<br>1 Chr. 3. 9                         |
|  | young men, and they slew them,  | salem, after he was come from He-  | & 14. S.                                   |
|  | and cut off their hands and their   | bron: and there were yet sons and  |  |
|  | feet, and hanged them up over the   | daughters born to David.   |  |
|  | pool in Hebron. But they took the   | 14 And these be the names of   | * 1 Chr. 3. 5                              |
| ch. 3, 32,   | head of Ish-bosheth, and buried it in<br>the "sepulchre of Abner in Hebron.   | those that were born unto him in<br>Jerusalem; <sup>8</sup> Shammuah, and Sho- | 3 Or.                                      |
| Car Di Uai   | •   | bab, and Nathan, and Solomon,  | Fhimea.                                    |
|  | CHAPTER V.  | 15 Ibhar also, and Elishua, and  | 1 Chr. 3. 5                                |
|  | 1 The tribes come to Hebron to anoint David   | Nepheg, and Japhia.  | 4 Or, Eli-<br>shama,                       |
|  | orer Israel. 4 David's age. 6 He taking<br>Zion from the Jehnsites dwelleth in it. 11   | 16 And Elishama, and 5 Eliada, and   | 1 Ch- 9 6                                  |
|  | Hiram sendeth to David. 13 Eleven sons  | Eliphalet.   | Beeliuda.                                  |
|  | are born to him in Jerusalem. 17 David,<br>directed by God, smitch the Philistines at<br>Baal-perazim, 22 and ayain at the mulberry | 17 ¶ But when the Philistines  | Beoliuda,<br>1 Chr. 14.7                   |
|  | Baal-perazim, 22 and again at the mulberry  | heard that they had anointed David   | *1 Chr. 11.<br>16. & 14. 6                 |
|  | trees.  | king over Israel, all the Philistines  | 1047.                                      |
| 1 Chr. 11.<br>1. & 12. 23.   | THEN came all the tribes of Is-   | came up to seek David; and David   |  |
|  | I rael to David unto Hebron, and  | heard of it, and went down to the hold.  | ¢ ch. 23, 14.                              |
| Gen. 29. 14.   | spake, saying, Behold, bwe are thy bone and thy flesh.  | 18 The Philistines also came and   |  |
|  | 2 Also in time past, when Saul was  | spread themselves in "the valley of  | " Josh. 15. 8                              |
| 1 Sam. 18.   | king over us, thou wast he that led-  | Rephaim.   | Is. 17. 5.                                 |
| 13.  | dest out and broughtest in Israel:  | 19 And David *enquired of the  | " 1 Sam. 23                                |
| 1 Sam. 16.   | and the Lord said to thee, 4 Thou   | LORD, saying, Shall I go up to the   | 2, 4.<br>& 30. 8.                          |
| 1, 12,<br>Ps. 78, 71.  | shalt feed my people Israel, and  | Philistines? wilt thou deliver them  | ch. 2. 1.                                  |
| See ch. 7.7.   | thou shalt be a captain over Israel.  | into mine hand? And the LORD   |  |
| 1 Chr. 11.3.   | 8 So all the elders of Israel came  | said unto David, Go up: for I will   |  |
| 2 Kin. 11.<br>17.  | to the king to Hebron; and king   | doubtless deliver the Philistines into thine hand.                             |  |
| Judg. 11.  | David made a league with them in<br>Hebron before the Lord: and they  | 20 And David came to Baal-pera-  | r Is. 28, 21.                              |
| 11.  | anointed David king over Israel.  | zim, and David smote them there.   |  |
| 1 Sam. 23.<br>18.  | 4 T David was thirty years old  | and said, The Lorp hath broken forth   |  |
| 1 Chr. 26.   | when he began to reign, *and he   | upon mine enemies before me, as  | ļ  |
| 31. & 29.27.   | reigned forty years.  | the breach of waters. Therefore he   | ĺ  |
|  | 5 In Hebron he reigned over Ju-   |  | 6 That is,                                 |
| ch. 2. 11.   | dah seven years and six months:   | perazim.   | The plain of                               |
| 1 Chr. 3. 4.   | and in Jerusalem he reigned thirty  | 21 And there they left their images,   | breaches.                                  |
|  | and three years over all Israel and   |  | Dout. 7. 1                                 |
|  | Judah.  | 22 ¶ and the Philistines came up yet again, and spread themselves in           | 1 Chr. 14.                                 |
| Judg. 1.21.  | 6 ¶ And the king and his men went to Jerusalem unto the Jebusites.  | the valley of Rephaim.   | 12.<br>7 Or,                               |
| Josh. 15.  | the inhabitants of the land: which  | 23 And when b David enquired of  | took them                                  |
| 63.<br>Judg. 1. 8.   | spake unto David, saying, Except  | the Lord, he said, Thou shalt not  | Greey.                                     |
| & 19. 11, 12.  | thou take away the blind and the  | go up; but fetch a compass behind  | a 1 Chr. 14<br>13.                         |
|  | lame, thou shalt not come in hither:  | them, and come upon them over  | l ver. 19.                                 |
| Or, say  | 3thinking, David cannot come in   | against the mulberry trees.  | 1  |
| ing, Da-<br>vid shall  | hither.   | 24 And let it be, when thou hear-  | * So 2 Kin.                                |
|  | 7 Novembelous David to drake strong   |  |  |

ing, Da-vid shall not, &c. hither. 7 Nevertheless David took the strong hold of Zion: "the same is the city m ver. 9. 1 Kin. 2.10. & 8. 1.

" 1 Chr. 11.

or, He-cause they had suid, even the blind and the lame, He shall not come into the

house. ver. 7.

5 Heb. went going and grow-

6, -0. 4 Or, Re-

of David.

8 And David said on that day, Whosoever getteth up to the gutter, and snitch the Joustites, and the lame and the blind, that are hated of David's soul, "he shall be chief and captain. A Wherefore they said, The blind and the lame shall not come

into the house. 9 So David dwelt in the fort, and called it the city of David. And David built round about from Millo and inward.

10 And David 5 went on, and grew great, and the Lord God of hosts was with him.

the Lord go out before thee, to smite the host of the Philistines. 25 And David did so, as the LORD

est the sound of a going in the tops

had commanded him; and smote the Philistines from 'Geba until thou come to / Gazer. Josh. 16.

CHAPTER VI.

1 David felcheth the ark from Kirjath-jearim on a new cart. 6 Uzzah is smilten at Perer-nuzah. 9 Got blesseth Ober-deom for the ark. 12 David bringing the ark into Zion with sa-crifices, deuceth before it, for which Michal denjiseth him. 17 He placeth it is a Inter-nucle with great for and feasting. 20 Michal reproting Ducid for his religious joy is childless to her death.

of the mulberry trees, that then thou shalt bestir thyself: for then shall /Judg. 4.14.

\* 1 Chr. 14. 16, Gibeon

|  | lanceth II. SAM   | U      |
|--|---|--------|
| Before<br>CHRIST                         | AGAIN, David gathered together all the chosen men of Israel,  | 0 8    |
| 1042.                                    | thirty thousand   | V      |
| * 1 Chr. 13.                             | 2 And David arose, and went   | a      |
| 5, 6.                                    | with all the people that were with  | 8      |
| 2 Or,<br>Baalak,<br>that is              | up from *Basie of Judan, to bring   | 0      |
| Kiriath-                                 | 2 And David arose, and went with all the people that were with him from Basie of Judah, to bring up from thence the ark of God, whose name is called by the name of the LORD of hosts that dwell-                       | i      |
| jearim.<br>Josh. 15. 9,                  | of the Lord of hosts that dwelleth between the cherubims.   | Į      |
| 60.<br>3 Or, at                          | 2 And they 4 set the ark of God   | ٥      |
| which the                                | upon a new cart, and brought it<br>out of the house of Abinadab that  | ١.     |
| oven the                                 | was in 5 Gibeah: and Uzzah and  | 8      |
| name of<br>the LORD                      | Ahlo, the sons of Abinadab, drave   |        |
| of hosts,<br>was called                  | the new cart.   | F      |
| wpon.<br>1 Sam. 4. 4.<br>Ps. 80. 1.      | 4 And they brought it out of d the house of Abinadab which was at   | 'n     |
| Ps. 80. 1.<br>4 Hob. made                | Gibeah, saccompanying the ark of  | F      |
| to ride.                                 | God: and Ahio went before the ark.  | n      |
| * See<br>Num. 7. 9.<br>1 Sam. 6. 7.      | 5 And David and all the house of  | 8      |
| 1 8am. 6. 7.<br>5 Or,<br>The hill.       | Israel played before the Lord on all  | I      |
| The hill.                                | manner of instruments made of fir wood, even on harps, and on   | L      |
| 6 Heb. with.                             | manner of instruments made of<br>fir wood, even on harps, and on<br>psalteries, and on timbrels, and on   | h      |
|  | cornets, and on cymbals.  | t      |
| 1 Chr. 13.<br>9, he is<br>called         | 6 ¶ And when they came to Na-<br>chon's threshingfloor. Uzzah Junt  | a<br>k |
| called<br>Chidon.                        | chon's threshingfloor, Uzzah /put forth his hand to the ark of God,   | v      |
| f See Num.<br>4. 15.                     | and took hold of it; for the oxen 7 shook it.   | ti     |
| 7 Or,<br>stumbled.                       | 7 And the anger of the Lord was   | c      |
| # 1 Sam. 6.                              | kindled against Uzzah; and God  | :      |
| 19.<br>8 Or.                             | sinote him there for his gerror; and there he died by the ark of God.   | n      |
| 8 Or,<br>rashness.                       | 8 And David was displeased, because   | ĥ      |
| 9 Heb.<br>broken.                        | the LORD had 9 made a breach upon Uzzah: and he called the name of  | t      |
| 2 That is.                               | the place 2 Perez-uzzah to this day.  | t      |
| The breach of Uzzah. A Ps. 119.          | the place <sup>2</sup> Perez-uzzah to this day. <sup>9</sup> And <sup>A</sup> David was afraid of the   | ti     |
| A Ps. 119.                               | Lord that day, and said, How shall  | 8      |
| 120.<br>See Luke                         | Lorn that day, and said, How shall the ark of the Lone come to me? 10 So David would not remove the ark of the Lone unto him into the city of David: but David carried it aside into the house of Obed-edom its Office. | W<br>S |
| 5. 8, 9.                                 | ark of the LORD unto him into the   |        |
|  | aside into the house of Obed-edom   | 0      |
| 1 Chr. 13.                               | one create.   | ٠      |
| 13.<br>1 Chr. 13.                        | 11 *And the ark of the Lord con-  | 1      |
| 14.                                      | tinued in the house of Obed-cdom<br>the Gittite three months; and the   | -      |
| Gen. 30.<br>27. & 39. 5.                 | LORD blessed Obed-edom, and all   |        |
| 27. 4 39. 5.                             | his household.<br>12 ¶ And it was told king David,  |        |
|  | saying. The Lorn hath blessed the   | 1      |
|  | house of Obed-edom, and all that  | La     |
| = 1 Chr. 15.                             | house of Obed-edom, and all that pertaineth unto him, because of the ark of God. "So David went and   | a      |
| 95 1                                     | brought up the ark of God from  | ti     |
| Num. 4. 15.<br>Josh, 3. 3.<br>1 Chr. 15. | the house of Obed-edom into the   | h      |
| 2, 10.                                   | 13 And it was so that when *they  | d      |
| 8. 5.                                    | city of David with gladness.  13 And it was so, that when "they that bare the ark of the Lorp had   | d      |
| 8. 5.<br>1 Chr. 15.<br>26.               | gone six paces, he sacrificed oxen  | tl     |
| P See Ex.<br>15. 20.                     | and fatlings.  14 And David Pdanced before the  | tl     |
| Ps. 30. 11.                              | LORD with all his might; and David  | N      |

was girded with a linen ephod.

15 So David and all the house of

Israel brought up the ark of the LORD with shouting, and with the

sound of the trumpet.

9 1 Sam. 2.

î Chr. 15.

7 1 Chr. 15.

1 Chr. 15.

EL. VI. before the ark. came into the city of David, Michal Before CHRIST Saul's daughter looked through a window, and saw king David leaping and dancing before the LORD; and she despised him in her heart. 1012. 17 ¶ And they brought in the ark of the Lorp, and set it in "his place, in the midst of the tabernacle that 41 Chr. 16.1. \*1 Chr. 15.1. Pa. 132. 8. 2 Heb. David had 2 pitched for it: and David aretched. offered burnt offerings and peace offerings before the Lord.

18 And as soon as David had made an end of offering burnt offerings and peace offerings, he blessed the people in the name of the Lord of #1 Kin. 8.55. 1 Chr. 16.2. iosts. 19 And he dealt among all the people, even among the whole mul-1 Chr. 16.3. itude of Israel, as well to the women as men, to every one a cake of bread, and a good piece of flesh, and a flagon of wine. So all the people departed every one to his house.
20 ¶ Then David returned to bless cir. 1042. is household. And Michal the daugha Ps. 30, er of Saul came out to meet David. and said, How glorious was the king of Israel to day, who bunco-yered himself to day in the eyes of <sup>5</sup> ver. 14, 16. 1 Nam. 19. 24. he handmaids of his servants, as one of the vain fellows shamelessly unc Judg. 9. 4. overeth himself! 3 Or, openly. 21 And David said unto Michal, It was before the Lord, dwhich chose d 1 Sam. 13. 14. & 15. 28. ne before thy father, and before all is house, to appoint me ruler over the people of the LORD, over Israel: herefore will I play before the LORD. 22 And I will yet be more vile than hus, and will be base in mine own 4 Or, of the hand-maids of ight: and 4 of the maidservants which thou hast spoken of, of them shall I be had in honour. my ser-Seo 1 Sam. 15, 35. 23 Therefore Michal the daughter of Saul had no child unto the day Is. 22, 14, Matt. 1, 25, f her death. CHAPTER VIL Nathan first approving the purpose of Da-vid to build God an house, 4 after by the word of God forbiddeth him. 12 He promis-eth him benefits and blossings in his seed. 18 David's prayer and thanksgiving. AND it came to pass, a when the king sat in his house, and the 1049 a 1 Chr. 17. LORD had given him rest round bout from all his enemies;

2 That the king said unto Nathan the prophet, See now, I dwell in ban touse of cedar, but the ark of God lwelleth within deurtains.

3 And Nathan said to the king, Go, o all that is 'in thine heart; for he Lord is with thee,

4 ¶ And it came to pass that night, that the word of the Lord came unto Nathan, saying,

5 Go and tell 5 my servant David, Thus saith the LORD, /Shalt thou build me an house for me to dwell in?

6 Whereas I have not dwelt in any 16 And 'as the ark of the Lord house since the time that I brought

& 40. 21. 1 Kin. 8. 1 Kin. 8. 17, 18. 1 Chr. 22. 7. & 28. 2. 5 Heb. to my ser-vant, to I avid.

6 ch. 5, 11. 6 Bon Acts d Fx. 26. 1.

f See 1 Kin. 5.3. & 8.19. 1 Chr. 22. 8. A 28. 8. 0 1 Kin. 8.

CHRIST

1042.

1 1 Chr. 16.

l Deut. 3. 24. & 4. 35. & 32. 39.

4 32, 39, 1 Sam. 2, 2, Pa. 86, 8, 4 89, 6, 8, Is. 45, 5, 18, 22,

\* Deut. 4. 7, 32, 31. & 33. 29.

Ps. 147. 20.

\* Deut. 9. 26. Neb. 1, 10.

o Deut. 26.

P Pa. 48, 14.

2 Heb. opened the ear, Ruth 4, 4, 1 Sam. 9.15,

9 John 17, 17,

3 Reh. be

thou pleased and bless.

r ch. 22, 51.

cir. 1040.

° 1 Chr. 18.

4 Or. The bridle of Ammuh.

6 Num. 24.

ver. 6, & 14.

d Pa. 72, 10. See 1 Sam. 10. 27.

5 Or, Hudareser, 1 Chr. 18.3,

ch. 10. 6. Ps. 60,

7 As 1 Chr.

title. f See Gen. 15, 18. 6 Or, of his.

17.

up the children of Israel out of E-CHRIST gypt, even to this day, but have walk-ed in a tent and in a tabernacle. 1042. A Ex. 40, 18, 19, 34, 7 In all the places wherein I have walked with all the children of Is-Lev. 28, 11. rael spake I a word with 2 any of the tribes of Israel, whom I com-12. Deut. 23. 14. manded \*to feed my people Israel, 2 any of the judges, 1 Chr. 17. 6. saying, Why build ye not me an house of cedar? Now therefore so shalt thou say unto my servant David, Thus saith the Lord of hosts, <sup>1</sup>I took thee from the sheepcote, <sup>3</sup> from following the sheep, to be ruler over my peo-ple, over Israel: ch. 5, 2, Ps. 78, 71, 72. Matt. 2. 6. Acts 20, 28, 1 1 Sam. 16. 11, 12. Pa. 78, 70. 9 And "I was with thee whitherso-8 Heb. from after. ever thou wentest, "and have cut off all thine enemies tout of thy sight, 1 Bam. 18, 14. ch. 5, 10. and have made thee 'a great name, 4 8. 6, 14, like unto the name of the great men \* 1 Sam. 31. 6. Ps. 69. 23. that are in the earth. 10 Moreover I will appoint a place for my people Israel, and will plant them, that they may dwell in a place 4 Heb. from thy fuce. o Gen. 12. 2. of their own, and move no more; gneither shall the children of wick-P Ps. 44. 2. & 80. 8. Jer. 21. 6. cdness afflict them any more, as be-Amos 9. 15. foretime,
11 And as "since the time that I ¢ Ps. 89, 22, Judg. 2.14, 15, 16, 1 Sam. 12, commanded judges to be over my people Israel, and have 'caused thee to rest from all thine enemies. Also 9, 11. Pr. 106, 42. the Lord telleth thee that he will \* ver. 1. make thee an house. vor. 27. Ex. 1. 21. 1 Kin. 11. 12 ¶ And "when thy days be ful-filled, and thou "shalt sleep with thy fathers, "I will set up thy seed "1 Kin. 2. 1. after thee, which shall proceed out of thy bowels, and I will establish " Dout. 31. his kingdom.

13 'He shall build an house for my Acts 13, 36. # 1 Kin. S. name, and I will a stablish the throne Pa. 132, 11. of his kingdom for ever. \* 1 Kin. 5. 5. # 6. 12, # 8. 19. 1 Chr. 22, 10, # 28, 6. 14 o I will be his father, and he shall be my son, "If he commit iniquity, I will chasten him with the rod of men, vor. 16. Ps. 89. 4, 29, 36, 37. and with the stripes of the children of men: 15 But my mercy shall not depart away from him, <sup>d</sup>as I took it from Saul, whom I put away before thee. b Ps. 89, 26, 27. Heb. 1. 5. · Pa. 89. 30. 16 And thine house and thy king-51, 32, 33, dom shall be established for ever d 1 Sam. 15. 21, 28, 23, 28, & 16, 14, 1 Kin, 11, 13, 34, before thee: thy throne shall be established for ever. 17 According to all these words, and according to all this vision, so did ver. 13, Ps. 89. 36, 37. John 12. 31. Nathan speak unto David. 18 Then went king David in, and sat before the LORD, and he said,

/Who am I, O Lord God? and
what is my house, that thou hast
brought me hitherto? f Gen. 32, 10. 19 And this was yet a small thing in thy sight, O Lord Goo; \*but thou g vor. 12, 13, hast spoken also of thy servant's house for a great while to come. And is this the manner of man, 4 Is. 55. S. 5 Heb. law. O Lord Gon? 20 And what can David say more unto thee? for thou, Lord God,

Gen. 18. 19.

knowest thy servant.

21 For thy word's sake, and according to thine own heart, hast thou done all these great things, to make thy servant know them.

22 Wherefore \*thou art great, O
Loan God: for 'there is none like
thee, neither is there any God beside
thee, according to all that we have heard with our ears. 28 And "what one nation in the earth is like thy people, even like Israel, whom God went to redeem for a people to himself, and to make him a name, and to do for you great things and terrible, for thy land, be-fore "thy people, which thou redeem-edst to thee from Egypt, from the nations and their gods? 24 For 'thou hast confirmed to thyself thy people Israel to be a people unto thee for ever; pand thou, Loria art become their God. 25 And now, O Lord God, the word that thou hast spoken concerning thy servant, and concerning his house, establish it for ever and do as thou hast said. 26 And let thy name be magnified for ever, saying, The Lord of hosts is the God over Israel: and let the house of thy servant David be established before thee. 27 For thou, O Lord of hosts, God of Israel, hast 2 revealed to thy scrvant, saying, I will build thee an house: therefore hath thy servant found in his heart to pray this prayer unto thee. 28 And now, O Lord Gop, thou art that God, and qthy words be true, and thou hast promised this goodness unto thy servant: 29 Therefore now 3 let it please thee to bless the house of thy servant, that it may continue for ever before thee: for thou, O Lord Gop, hast spoken it: and with thy blessing let the house of thy servant be blessed for ever. CHAPTER VIII. CHAPTER VIII.

1 David subducth the Philistines and the Moabites. 3 He smitch Hadadezer, and the Syrians. 9 Toi sendeth Joram with presents to bless him. 11 The presents and the spoil Pavid deflicate the took. 14 He putteth garrisons in Edom. 16 David's officers. AND after this it came to pass, that David smote the Philis-tines, and subdued them: and David took 4 Metheg-ammah out of the hand of the Philistines. 2 And bhe smote Moab, and measured them with a line, casting them down to the ground; even with two lines measured he to put to death, and with one full line to keep alive. And so the Moabites became David's servants, and d brought gifts. 3 \ David smote also \ Hadadezer, the son of Rehob, king of \ Zolah, as he went to recover \ his border

at the river Euphrates.

4 And David took 6 from him a thou-

sand 7 chariots, and seven hundred

| David e                            | ubdueth his enemics. II. SAM   | UEL, IX. He sendeth for Mepl   | ribosheth.                                      |
|------------------------------------|--|--|---|
| Bofore                             | horsemen, and twenty thousand foot-  | that I may shew him kindness for   | Before  |
| CHRIST<br>cir. 1040.               | men: and David houghed all the chariot horses, but reserved of them                                    |  | CHB18T<br>cir. 1040.                            |
| 9 Josh, 11,                        | for an hundred charlots.   | a servant whose name was Ziba. And   | *1 Sam.18.8.                                    |
| 6, 9.                              | 5 And when the Syrians of Da-  | when they had called him unto David,   | *1 5am.18.3.<br>& 20. 14,<br>15, 16, 17,<br>42. |
| 23, 24, 25,                        | mascus came to succour Hadad-<br>ezer king of Zobah, David slew of<br>the Syrians two and twenty thou- | the king said unto him, Art thou Zl-<br>ba? And he said, Thy servant is he.  | Prov. 27.10.                                    |
|                                    | the Syrians two and twenty thou-   | 8 And the king said, Is there not yet any of the house of Saul that I may shew 'the kindness of God unto him? And Ziba said unto the                             | <sup>5</sup> ch. 18. 1.<br>& 19. 17, 29.        |
|                                    | sand men. 6 Then David put garrisons in Syria  | Yet any of the house of Saul, that   | * 1 Sam. 20.                                    |
| i ver, 2,                          | of Damascus: and the Syrians be-   | unto him? And Ziba said unto the   | 14.   |
|                                    | came servants to David, and brought  | king, Jonathan hath yet a son, which is dlame on his feet.   | d ch, 4, 4,                                     |
| ter. 14. ch. 7. 9.                 | gifts. *And the Lord preserved Da-<br>vid whithersoever he went.                                       | 4 And the king said unto him, Where  | - Cii, 2, 2,                                    |
| l See 1 Kin.<br>10, 16,            | 7 And David took the shields of  | is he? And Ziba said unto the king,  |   |
| 201 204                            | gold that were on the servants of<br>Hadadezer, and brought them to                                    | Behold, he is in the house of Machir,<br>the son of Ammiel, in Lo-debar.   | ch. 17, 27,                                     |
|                                    | Jerusalem.   | 5 Then king David sent, and fetch-   |   |
| 2 Or,<br>Tibhath,                  | 8 And from Betah, and from Be-   | ed him out of the house of Machir,   |   |
| 8 Or, Chun,                        | rothai, cities of Hadadezer, king Da-<br>vid took exceeding much brass.                                | the son of Ammiel, from Lo-debar.  6 Now when <sup>2</sup> Mephibosheth, the   | 2 Called,                                       |
| 1 Chr. 18, 8,<br>4 Ton,            | 9 ¶ When Tolking of Hamath heard that David had smitten all the host of Hadadezer,                     | 6 Now when <sup>2</sup> Mephibosheth, the<br>son of Jonathan, the son of Saul,<br>was come unto David, he fell on  | Merib-<br>baal,                                 |
| 1 Chr. 18, 9.                      | heard that David had smitten all   | his face, and did reverence. And   | 10hr, 8, 34.                                    |
| m 1 Chr. 18.                       | 10 Then Toi sent "Joram his son unto king David, to 5 salute him, and                                  | David said, Mephibosheth. And he   | i   |
| Hadoram,                           | unto king David, to salute him, and  | answered, Behold thy servant!  |   |
| 5 Heb, ask<br>him of               | to bless him, because he had fought against Hadadezer, and smitten him:                                | 7 ¶ And David said unto him, Fear not: for I will surely shew thee kind-   | f vor. 1, 3.                                    |
| peace. 6 Hoh, scan                 | for Hadadezer had wars with Toi.   | ness for Jonathan thy father's sake,   |   |
| a man of<br>wars with.             | And Joram brought with him vessels of silver, and vessels of gold,                                     | and will restore thee all the land of Saul thy father; and thou shalt eat  |   |
| 7 Heh. in                          | and vessels of brass:  | bread at my table continually.   |   |
| his hand<br>were.                  | 11 Which also king David "did de-  | 8 And he bowed himself, and said,  |   |
| * 1 Kin. 7.                        | dicate unto the Lord, with the silver<br>and gold that he had dedicated of all                         | What is thy servant, that thou shouldest look upon such sa dead  | g 1 Sam. 24.                                    |
| 51.<br>1 Chr. 18,<br>11. & 26, 26, | nations which he subdued;  | dog as I am?   | 11.<br>ch. 16, 9,                               |
|                                    | 12 Of Syria, and of Moah, and of the children of Ammon, and of the Phi-                                | 9 Then the king called to Ziba,<br>Saul's servant, and said unto him, I  |   |
|                                    | listines, and of Amalek, and of the  | have given unto thy master's son   | A Sec ch. 16.<br>4. & 19. 29.                   |
| 8 Heb. kis                         | listines, and of Amalek, and of the spoil of Hadadezer, son of Rehob,                                  | all that pertained to Saul and to  |   |
| amiting.<br>*2 Kin. 14.7.          | king of Zobah. 13 And David gat him a name when  | all his house.   |   |
| P See 1 Chr.                       | he returned from 8 smiting of the Sy-  | 10 Thou therefore, and thy sons, and thy servants, shall till the land   |   |
| 18, 12,<br>Pa. 60,                 | rians in othe valley of salt, pobeing eighteen thousand men.   | for him, and thou shalt bring in the fruits, that thy master's son may   |   |
| title.<br>9 Or,                    | 14 ¶ And he put garrisons in Edom;   | have food to eat: but Mephibosheth   |   |
| slaying.                           | throughout all Edom put he gar-  | thy master's son ishall cat bread al-  | ver. 7, 11,<br>13,                              |
| 20, 37, 40,<br>Num, 21,            | risons, and all they of Edom became David's servants. And the  | way at my table. Now Ziba had * fif-<br>teen sons and twenty servants.   | ch. 19. 28.<br>4 ch. 19. 17.                    |
| 18.<br>ver. 6.                     | LORD preserved David whithersoever   | 11 Then said Ziba unto the king,   | - ca. 19. 11.                                   |
| ch. 19, 13,                        | he went. 15 And David reigned over all Is-   | According to all that my lord the king hath commanded his servant, so  |   |
| å 20, 23.<br>1 Chr. 11.            | rael; and David executed judgment  | shall thy servant do. As for Mephi-  |   |
| 6. & 18. 15.                       | and justice unto all his people.   | bosheth, said the king, he shall eat at  |   |
| 2 Or, re-<br>membran-              | 16 And Joab the son of Zeruiah was over the host; and Jehosha-   | my table, as one of the king's sons.  12 And Mephibosheth had a young  |   |
| cer. or.                           | phat the son of Ahilud was 2 re-   | son, whose name was Micha. And   | 1 1 Chr. 8,                                     |
| writer of<br>chronicles,           | corder;<br>17 And "Zadok the son of Ahitub,  | all that dwelt in the house of Ziba were servants unto Mephibosheth.   | or.   |
| *1Chr. 24.3.<br>8 Or,              | and Ahimelech the son of Abiathar,   | 13 So Mephibosheth dwelt in Jeru-  |   |
| ecretary.<br>1 Chr. 18,            | were the priests; and Scraiah was  | salem: "for he did cat continually at the king's table; and "was lame  | ** ver. 7, 10.<br>** ver. 3.                    |
| 17.<br>9 1 Sam. 30.                | the *scribe;<br>18 *And Benaiah the son of Jehoi-  | on both his feet.  | ·· 101. 3.                                      |
| 14.                                | ada was over both the "Cherethites   | CHAPTER X.   |   |
| 4 Or,<br>princes,<br>ch, 20, 26.   | and the Pelethites; and David's sons were 4 chief rulers,  | 1 David's messengers, sent to comfort Hanun<br>the son of Nahash, are villainously entreat-  |   |
| ça, 20, 20.                        |  | ed. 6 The Amunonites, strengthened by the Syrians, are overcome by Josh and Abishai. 15 Shohach, making a new supply of the Syrians at Helam, is slain by David. |   |
|                                    | CHAPTER IX. 1 David by Ziba sendeth for Mephibosheth. 7  | 15 Shobach, making a new supply of the Sy-   |   |
| 1                                  | For Jonathan's sake he entertained him at  | AND it came to pass after this, that the "king of the children   | cir. 1037.                                      |
| 1                                  | Saul's. 9 He maketh Ziba his farmer.   | A that the "king of the children   | * 1 Chr. 19.<br>1, &c.                          |
|                                    | AND David said, Is there yet any that is left of the house of Saul,                                    | of Ammon died, and Hanun his son   | 2,000   |
| 1                                  | and the sold of the storing of plants  | 10.00.00 11 1111 0000001   |   |

| The Syr  | ians defeated.  |
|--|---|
| Before<br>OHRIST<br>cir. 1097.<br>2 Heb.<br>In thene<br>space footh<br>Diversit.<br>b In. 20, 4,<br>& 47, 2, | 2 Then saikindness unto Mahash, as h ness unto me comfort him vants for his servants cam children of A a And the portion of A mmon solord, a Thinke honour thy fix comforters unto the to sear it out, and to 4 Wherefore servants, and half of their heir garmen to their but away.  5 When the he sear to men were greated and the sear to men were greated and the sear to men were greated as the sear to men were greated as the sear to men were greated and the sear to men were greated as the sear to men were greated as the sear to men were greated as the sear to men were greated as the search of the search |
|  | king said, I<br>your beards   |

II. SAMUEL, XI.

David committeth adultery.

|   | and and announ     |                 |      |
|---|--------------------|-----------------|------|
|   | 2 Then said I      | avid, I will al | 1ew  |
|   | kindness unto I    | Ianun the son   | of   |
|   | Nahash, as his fe  | ther shewed ki  | nd-  |
| ١ | ness unto me. A    | and David sent  | to   |
|   | comfort him by the | he hand of his  | ser- |
|   | vants for his fat  | ther. And Dav   | iďs  |
|   | servants came in   | to the land of  | the  |
|   | children of Amme   | on.             |      |
|   | 8 And the princ    | es of the child | ren  |
|   | of Ammon fold      | unto Hanun ti   | neir |

st thou that David doth ather, that he hath sent into thee? hath not Dasent his servants unto ch the city, and to spy

e Hanun took David's d shaved off the one ir beards, and cut off nts in the middle, beven ttocks, and sent them

ey told it unto David, meet them, because the eatly ashamed; and the Tarry at Jericho until be grown, and then

return. 6 ¶ And when the children of Ammon saw that they stank before David, the children of Ammon sent Gen. 34. 30. Ex. 5, 21, 1 Sam. 13, 4. and hired the Syrians of Beth-rehob. and the Syrians of Zoba, twenty thou-sand footmen, and of king Maacah a thousand men, and of 8 Ish-tob

twelve thousand men.

7 And when David heard of it, he sent Joah, and all the host of 'the mighty men.

8 And the children of Ammon came out, and put the battle in array at the entering in of the gate: and I the Syrians of Zoba, and of Rehob, and Ish-tob, and Maacah, were by themselves in the field.

9 When Joab saw that the front of the battle was against him before and behind, he chose of all the choice men of Israel, and put them in array against the Syrians:

10 And the rest of the people he delivered into the hand of Abishai his brother, that he might put them in array against the children of

Ammon. 11 And he said, If the Syrians be too strong for me, then thou shalt help me: but if the children of Ammon be too strong for thee, then I

Dout. 31. 6. 1 Sam, 4, 9, 1 Cor, 16, 13, 1 Sam. 3,18,

d ch. 8, 3, 5,

3 Or, The men of Tob. See Judg. 11. 3, 5.

ch. 23, 8,

/ ver. 6.

will come and help thee. 12 Be of good courage, and let us play the men for our people, and for the cities of our God: and the LORD do that which seemeth

him good.
13 And Joab drew nigh, and the people that were with him, unto the battle against the Syrians: and they fled before him.

14 And when the children of Ammon saw that the Syrians were fled, then fled they also before Abishai, and entered into the city. So Joah

returned from the children of Ammon, and came to Jerusalem.

15 ¶ And when the Syrians saw that they were smitten before Is-rael, they gathered themselves together.

16 And Hadarezer sent, and brought out the Syrians that were beyond the river: and they came to Helam; and Shobach the captain of the host of Hadarezer went before them.

17 And when it was told David he gathered all Israel together, and passed over Jordan, and came to Helam. And the Syrians set themselves in array against David, and fought with him.

18 And the Syrians fled before Israel; and David slew the men of seven hundred chariots of the Sy-rians, and forty thousand borsemen, and smote Shobach the captain of

their host, who died there.

19 And when all the kings that were servants to Hadarezer saw that they were smitten before Israel, they made peace with Israel, and Iserved them. So the Syrians feared to help the

children of Ammon any more.

CHAPTER XI.

1 While Joab besieged Reldah, David committeh andthery with Buth-shebn. 6 Urich, sent for by David to core the adultery, would not go home neither soler nor drunken. 14 Ic carrieth to Joah the letter of his rieath. 13 Joad senteth the news thereof to David. 20 David takeh Buth-sheba to wice.

AND it came to pass, 4 after the year was expired, at the time A me year was expired, at the time when kings go forth to battle, that "David sent Joah, and his servants with him, and all Israel; and they destroyed the children of Anmon, and hesicged Rabbah. But David tarried still at Jerusalem.

2 ¶ And it came to pass in an eveningtide, that David arose from off his bed, band walked upon the roof of the king's house: and from the roof he saw a woman washing herself; and the woman was very beautiful to look upon.

3 And David sent and enquired after the woman. And one said, Is not this <sup>5</sup> Bath-sheba, the daughter of <sup>6</sup> Eliam, the wife <sup>d</sup> of Uriah the Hittite?

4 And David sent messengers, and took her; and she came in unto him, and he lay with her; 7 for she was /purified from her uncleanness: and she returned unto her house.

5 And the woman conceived, and sent and told David, and said, I am with child.

6 ¶ And David sent to Joab, saying, Send me Urish the Hittite. And Joab sent Uriah to David.

7 And when Uriah was come unto him, David demanded of him 8 how Josh did, and how the people did, and how the war prospered.

CHRIST ctr. 1096.

<sup>2</sup> That is, Euphrates, <sup>2</sup> Or, Fhophach, <sup>1</sup> Chr. 19.

1 Chr. 19. 18, footness,

I ch. 8. 6.

cir. 1035. 4 Heb, at the return of the year, 1 Kin. 20. 22, 26, 2 Chr. 36, 10.

\*1 Chr. 20. 1.

5 Deut. 22. S.

Gen. 34, 2, Job 31, 1, Matt. 5, 23,

5 Or, Bathshuah, 1 Chr. 3, 5, 6 Or, Ammiel. d ch. 23, 39, Ps. 51, titie. Jam. 1. 14.

7 Or, and when she had puri-fied herself, do. she returned. Lev. 15, 19, 28, & 18, 19,

8 Heb. of the peace

CRRIST cir. 1035. # Gen. 18, 4, 2 Heb, went out after him.

8 And David said to Uriah, Ge down to thy house, and wash thy feet. And Uriah departed out of the king's house, and there I followed him

ames of meat from the king.

a mess of meat from the king.

9 But Uriah slept at the door of the king's house with all the servants of his lord, and went not down to his house

10 And when they had told David. saying, Uriah went not down unto his house, David said unto Uriah, Camest thou not from thy journey? why then didst thou not go down unto thine house?

4 ch. 7. 2. 6. í ch. 20. 6.

# Gen. 19. 33, 35.

l ver. 9.

8 Heb.

strong.

4 Hob. from after him.

ch. 12, 9.

11 And Uriah said unto David, The ark, and Israel, and Judah, abide in tents; and imy lord Joab, and the servants of my lord, are encamped in the open fields; shall I then go into mine house, to eat and to drink, and to lie with my wife? as thou livest, and as thy soul liveth, I will not do

this thing.
12 And David said to Uriah, Tarry here to day also, and to morrow I will let thee depart. So Uriah abode in Jerusalem that day, and

the morrow.

13 And when David had called him, he did eat and drink before him; and he made him \*drunk: and at even he went out to lie on his bed with the servants of his lord, but went not down to his house.

14 ¶ And it came to pass in the morning, that David "wrote a letter \* 8 e 1 Kin. 21. 6, 9. to Joab, and sent it by the hand of

Uriah.

15 And he wrote in the letter, saying, Set ye Uriah in the forefront of the 8 hottest battle, and retire ye from him, that he may "be smitten, and die.

16 And it came to pass, when Joab observed the city, that he assigned Uriah unto a place where he knew

that valiant men were. 17 And the men of the city went

out, and fought with Joah: and there fell some of the people of the ser-vants of David; and Uriah the Hittite died also.

18 ¶ Then Joab sent and told David all the things concerning the

war

19 And charged the messenger, saying. When thou hast made an end of telling the matters of the war unto

the king, 20 And if so be that the king's wrath arise, and he say unto thee, Wherefore approached ye so night unto the city when ye did fight? knew ye not that they would shoot from the wall?

Judg. 9. 53. P Judg. 6,32, Jerubual

21 Who smote 'Abimelech the son of PJerubbesheth? did not a woman cast a piece of a millstone upon him from the wall, that he died in Thebez? why went ye nigh the wall? then say thou, Thy servant Uriah the Hittite is dead also.

22 ¶ So the messenger went, and came and shewed David all that Joab had sent him for.

23 And the messenger said unto David, Surely the men prevailed against us, and came out unto us into the field, and we were upon them even unto the entering of the gate.

24 And the shooters shot from off the wall upon thy servants; and some of the king's servants be dond, and thy servant Uriah the Hittite is dead also.

25 Then David said unto the messenger, Thus shalt thou say unto Joab, Let not this thing 2 displease thee, for the sword devoureth 8 one as well as another: make thy battle more strong against the city, and overthrow it: and encourage thou him

26 ¶ And when the wife of Uriah heard that Uriah her husband was dead, she mourned for her husband. 27 And when the mourning was past, David sent and fetched her to his house, and she gbecame his wife, and bare him a son. But the thing that David had done displeased the LORD.

CHAPTER XII.

1 Nathan's parable of the eve lamb causeth Da-vid to be his own judge. 7 David, reproved by Nathan, confessed, his sin, and is par-doned. 16 David mourneth and prayeth for the child, while it lived. 24 Solomon is born, and numed Jedidiah. 26 David taketh Rabbuh, and tortureth the people thereof.

AND the Lord sent Nathan unto David. And he came unto him. and baid unto him, There were two men in one city; the one rich, and the other poor.

2 The rich man had exceeding many

flocks and herds: 3 But the poor man had nothing, save one little ewe lamb, which he had bought and nourished up: and it grew up together with him, and with his children; it did eat of his own 5 meat, and drank of his own cup, and lay in his bosom, and was unto him as a daughter,

4 And there came a traveller unto the rich man, and he spared to take of his own flock and of his own herd, to dress for the wayfaring man that was come unto him; but took the poor man's lamb, and dressed it for the man that was come to him.

5 And David's anger was greatly kindled against the man; and he said to Nathan, As the Lord liveth, the man that hath done this thing 6 shall surely die:

6 And he shall restore the lamb fourfold, because he did this thing,

and because he had no pity. 7 ¶ And Nathan said to David, Thou art the man. Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, I danointed thee king over Israel, and I delivered thee out of the hand of Saul:

CHRIST cir. 1035.

2 Hob.
be evil in
thine eyes.
8 Heb. so
and such.

f ch. 12 Q

4 Heb. was wil in the eyes of.

cir. 1094 a Ps. 51, title. b See ch. 14. 5, &c. 1 Kin. 20. 35,—41, Is. 5. 3.

5 Reb.

6 Or, is worthy to die, or, is a son of death, 1 Sam. 26.

\* Ex. 22. 1. Luke 19. 8. 4 1 Sam. 16.

| David co  | onfesseth his sin. II. SAM   | UEL, XIII. Solomo:  | a is born.                     |
|---|--|---|--------------------------------|
| Before<br>CHRIST<br>cir. 1084.  | 8 And I gave thee thy master's house, and thy master's wives into thy bosom, and gave thee the house of Israel and of Judah; and if that had been too little, I would moreover   | did eat. 21 Then said his servants unto him. What thing is this that thou hast done? thou didst fast and weep for   | Before<br>CHRIST<br>cir. 1034. |
| See 1 Sam,<br>15, 19,<br>Num, 15,<br>81,  | have given unto thee such and such<br>things.  9 'Wherefore hast thou 'despised<br>the commandment of the Lorn, to do<br>evil in his sight? 'thou hast killed                    | when the child was dead, thou didst<br>rise and eat bread.<br>22 And he said, While the child was<br>yet alive, I fasted and wept: *for I   | ' Seo                          |
| eh. 11. 15,<br>16, 17, 27.<br>Amos 7. 9.  | Uriah the Hittite with the sword, and hast taken his wife to be thy wife, and hast slain him with the sword of the children of Ammon.  10 Now therefore *the sword shall         | said, Who can tell whether Gob will<br>be gracious to me, that the child may<br>live?<br>23 But now he is dead, wherefore<br>should I fast? can I bring him back<br>again? I shall go to him, but 'he   | Jonan 3, 9                     |
|   | never depart from thine house; be-<br>cause thou hast despised me, and<br>hast taken the wife of Uriah the   | 24 ¶ And David comforted Bath-  | ' Job 7. 8, 6<br>10.<br>1033.  |
| Deu. 28, 30,  | Hittite to be thy wife.  11 Thus saith the Lord, Behold, I will raise up evil against thee out of thine own house, and I will take thy   | son, and "he called his name Solo-  | " Matt. 1. 6                   |
| ch, 16, 22,   | wives before thine eyes, and give<br>them unto thy neighbour, and he<br>shall lie with thy wives in the sight<br>of this sun.  | 25 And he sent by the hand of Nathan the prophet; and he called his   | 2 That is,                     |
| ch. 16, 22,   | 12 For thou didst it secretly: but I will do this thing before all Israel, and before the sun.   | bah of the children of Ammon, and<br>took the royal city.<br>27 And Joab sent messengers to Da-   | *1 Chr. 20.                    |
| See 1 Sam.<br>15, 24,<br>ch. 24, 10,<br>Job 7, 20,<br>Ps. 32, 5,<br>& 51, 4,<br>Prov.28,13, | 13 And David said unto Nathan,<br>"I have sinned against the Lorn.<br>And Nathan said unto David, The<br>Lorn also hath "put away thy sin;                                       | Rabbah, and have taken the city of waters.  28 Now therefore gather the rest  |                                |
| Prov.28.13,<br>ch. 24, 10,<br>Job 7, 21,<br>Pa, 32, 1,<br>Mic. 7, 18,<br>Zech. 3, 4,        | thou shalt not die.  14 Howbeit, because by this deed thou hast given great occasion to the enemies of the LORD oto blaspheme, the child also that is born unto thee             | take the city, and 3 it be called after<br>my name.   | 8 Heb. my                      |
| 1s, 52, 5,<br>Ezek, 36,<br>20, 23,<br>Rom, 2, 24,   | shall surely die. 15 ¶ And Nathan departed unto his house. And the Lord struck the child that Uriah's wife bare unto David, and it was very sick.                                | ple together, and went to Rabbah,<br>and fought against it, and took it.<br>30 "And he took their king's crown<br>from off his head, the weight whereof   | a1 Chr. 20.                    |
| Heb,<br>fusiod a<br>fusi.<br>ch. 13, 31,  | 16 David therefore besought God for<br>the child; and David <sup>2</sup> fasted, and<br>went in, and <sup>9</sup> lay all night upon the<br>earth.                               | vid's head. And he brought forth the  | 4 Heb.                         |
| ·   | 17 And the elders of his house arose, and went to him, to raise him up from the earth: but he would not, neither did he cat bread with them.                                     | der saws, and under harrows of iron,<br>and under axes of iron, and made<br>them pass through the brickkiln:<br>and thus did he unto all the cities of  |                                |
|   | 18 And it came to pass on the seventh day, that the child died. And the servants of David feared to tell him that the child was dead: for they said, Behold, while the child was | Jerusalem. CHAPTER XIII.  |                                |
| Heb.<br>do hurt.  | yet alive, we spake unto him, and he would not hearken unto our voice: how will he then "yex himself, if we tell him that the child is dead?"  19 But when David saw that his    | feining hinself sick, ravisheth her. 15 He<br>hatelh her, and shamefully twruch her array.<br>19 Absalom entertuiethber, and concealchise<br>purpose. 23 At a sheepshearing, among all the<br>king's sons, he killeth Annon. 30 David grier-<br>ing at the news is comforted by Jonadab. 31 |                                |
|   | servants whispered, David perceived<br>that the child was dead: therefore<br>David said unto his servants, Is the<br>child dead? And they said, He is                            | Absalom flieth to Talmai at Geshur.  AND it came to pass after this,  a that Absalom the son of David   | cir. 1092                      |

20 Then David arose from the earth, and washed, and "anointed himself," 2 And Amnonto the house of the LORD, and the fell sick into the house of the LORD, and "worshipped: then he came to his own house; and when he required, thing to her.

4 Ruth 3. 3.

₹ Job 1. 20.

had a fair sister, whose name was a Tamar; and Amnon the son of David loved her.

2 And Amnon was so vexed, that he fell sick for his sister Tamar; for she was a virgin; and 5 Annon thought it hard for him to do any

5 Heb. ft was mar-vellous, or, hidden in the eyes of Amnon.

| Amnon  | forceth Tamar. II. SAMU  | TEL, XIII. Absalom killeti  | Amnon.  |
|--|--|---|---|
| Before<br>CHRIST<br>cir. 1032.   | 8 But Amnon had a friend, whose<br>name vas Jonadab, the son of Shi-<br>meah David's brother: and Jonadab<br>vas a very subtil man.  | 17 Then he called his servant that ministered unto him, and said, Put now this woman out from me, and bolt the door after her.  | Before<br>CHRIST<br>cir. 1082.                                  |
| 16, 9.  2 Heb, thin, 3 Heb, morning by marn- ing.  | 4 And he said unto him, Why art<br>thou, being the king's son, 2 lean<br>8 from day to day? wilt thou not tell<br>me? And Amnon said unto him, I<br>love Tamar, my brother Absalom's                                 | 18 And she had 'a garment of divers colours upon her: for with such robes were the king's daughters that were virgins apparelled. Then his servant brought her out, and bolted the door           | l Gen. 37, 3,<br>Judg. 5, 30,<br>Ps. 45, 14,                    |
| mg.  | sister.  5 And Jonadab said unto him, Lay thee down on thy bed, and make thyself sick: and when thy father cometh to see thee, say unto him, I pray thee, let my sister Tamar come,                                  | after her.  19 ¶ And Tamar put mashes on her head, and rent her garment of divers colours that was on her, and laid her hand on her head, and went on   | " Josh. 7. 6.<br>ch. 1. 2.<br>Job 2. 12.<br>" Jor. 2. 37.       |
|  | and give me meat, and dress the meat in my sight, that I may see it, and eat it at her hand.   | crying.  20 And Absalom her brother said unto her, Hath <sup>2</sup> Ammon thy brother been with thee? but hold now thy peace, my sister: he is thy brother:                                      | 2 Heb.<br>Aminon.   |
| d Gen. 18. 6.  | 6 ¶ So Amnon lay down, and made himself sick: and when the king was come to see him, Amnon said unto the king, I pray thee, let Tamar my sister come, and 4 make me a couple of cakes in my sight, that I may cat    | regard not this thing. So Tamar<br>remained 4desolate in her brother<br>Absalom's house.<br>21 ¶ But when king David heard<br>of all these things, he was very                                    | 3 Heb, set<br>not thins<br>heart.<br>4 Heb, and<br>desolate,    |
|  | at her hand. 7 Then David sent home to Tamar, saying, Go now to thy brother Am- non's house, and dress him meat. 8 So Tamar went to her brother Amnon's house; and he was laid                                       | wroth.  22 And Absalom spake unto his brother Amnon onether good nor bad: for Absalom p hated Amnon, because he had forced his sister Tamar.  | Gen. 24, 50,<br>& 31, 24,<br>PLov. 19, 17,<br>18,               |
| 4 Or, paste.   | down. And she took 4 flour, and kneaded it, and made cakes in his sight, and did bake the cakes. 9 And she took a pan, and poured them out before him; but he refused  | 23 ¶ And it came to pass after two  | 1030,<br>9 See Gen.<br>38, 12, 13,<br>1 Sam. 25,<br>4, 36.      |
| * Gen. 45, 1.  | to eat. And Amnon said, 'Have out all men from me. And they went out every man from him.  10 And Amnon said unto Tamar, Bring the meat into the chamber,   | 24 And Absalom came to the king, and said, Behold now, thy servant hath sheepshearers; let the king, I beseech thee, and his servants go with thy servant.  |   |
|  | that I may eat of thine hand. And<br>Tamar took the cakes which she had<br>made, and brought them into the<br>chamber to Annon her brother.<br>11 And when she had brought them                                      | 25 And the king said to Absalom, Nay, my son, let us not all now go, lest we be chargeable unto thee. And he pressed him: howbett he would not go, but blessed                                    |   |
| /Gen. 39. 12,  | unto him to eat, he ftook hold of<br>her, and said unto her, Come lie with<br>me, my sister.<br>12 And she answered him, Nay, my<br>brother, do not 5 force me; for 96 no  | him. 26 Then said Absalom, If not, I pray thee, let my brother Annon go with us. And the king said unto him, Why should he go with  |   |
| humble me,<br>Gen. 34. 2.<br>5 Lev. 18. 9,<br>11.<br>\$\times 20. 17.<br>6 Heb. \$\tilde{a}\$    | such thing ought to be done in Israel: do not thou this *folly.  13 And I, whither shall I cause my shame to go? and as for thee, thou   | thee? 27 But Absalom pressed him, that he let Amnon and all the king's sons go with him.  |   |
| ought not<br>so to be<br>done.<br>h Gen. 34. 7.<br>Judg. 19.<br>23. & 20. 6.                     | shalt be as one of the fools in Isracl.<br>Now therefore, I pray thee, speak<br>unto the king; 'for he will not with-<br>hold me from thee.<br>14 Howbeit he would not hearken<br>unto her volce: but being stronger | 28 Now Absalom had commanded his servants, saying, Mark ye now when Amnon's 'heart is merry with wine, and when I say unto you, Smite Amnon; then kill him, fear not: 5 hye not! I commanded you? | " Judg. 19.<br>6, 9, 22.<br>Ruth 3, 7.<br>1 Sam. 25.<br>36.     |
| See Lev.<br>18. 9, 11.<br>2 Deu. 22. 25.<br>See ch. 12.<br>11.<br>7 Heb.<br>with great<br>katred | unto her voice: but, being stronger<br>than she, *forced her, and lay with<br>her.<br>15 ¶ Then Amnon hated her 7ex-<br>ceedingly; so that the hatred where-<br>with he hated her voas greater than                  | not: have not I commanded you? be courageous, and be evaliant. 29 And the servants of Absalom did unto Amnon as Absalom had commanded. Then all the king's sons arose, and every man 'gat him up  | Esth. 1. 10. Ps. 101. 15. b Or, will you not, since I have com- |
| kutroi<br>greatly.   | the love wherewith he had loved her. And Amnon said unto her, Arise, be gone. 16 And she said unto him, There is no cause: this evil in sending me   | upon his mule, and fied. 30 ¶ And it came to pass, while they were in the way, that tidings came to David, saying, Absalom hath slain all the king's sons, and there is                           | manded you f Josh, 1, 9, 6 Heb. sons of vulour, 7 Heb.          |
|  | away is greater than the other that<br>thou didst unto me. But he would<br>not hearken unto her.   | not one of them left.  81 Then the king arose, and 'tare his garments, and 'lay on the earth; and   | rode.   |

| Joab's a                                  | rtifice to II. SAMI   | JEL, XIV. bring Absolu  | m home.                              |
|---|---|---|--------------------------------------|
| Before<br>CHRIST                          | all his servants stood by with their clothes rent.  | 7 And, behold, *the whole family is risen against thine handmaid, and         | Before<br>OHRIBT                     |
| 1080.<br>" yer, 8,                        | 82 And "Jonadab, the son of Shi-<br>meah David's brother, answered and  | they said, Deliver him that smote<br>his brother, that we may kill him,       | 1027.                                |
|   | said, Let not my lord suppose that  | for the life of his brother whom he   | 19.<br>Deut. 19.                     |
| \ \                                       | they have slain all the young men<br>the king's sons: for Amnon only is   | slew; and we will destroy the heir also; and so they shall quench my          | 19,                                  |
| 2 Heb.                                    | the king's sons; for Amnon only is<br>dead: for by the <sup>2</sup> appointment of<br>Absalom this hath been <sup>3</sup> determin- | coal which is left, and shall not leave                                       |                                      |
| 8 Or, settled.                            | ed from the day that he forced his  | to my husband neither name nor re-<br>mainder 2 upon the earth.               | 2 Heb.                               |
| " ch. 19, 19,                             | sister Tamar.<br>88 Now therefore "let not my lord  | 8 And the king said unto the woman,   | upon the                             |
| - cn. 19, 19,                             | the king take the thing to his heart,   | Go to thine house, and I will give charge concerning thee.                    | earth.                               |
|   | the king take the thing to his heart,<br>to think that all the king's sons are<br>dead: for Annon only is dead.                     | 9 And the woman of Tekoah said<br>unto the king, My lord, O king, the         | (Gen. 27, 13,                        |
| 7 ver. 38.                                | 84 But Absalom fled. And the  | iniquity be on me, and on my fa-<br>ther's house: *and the king and his       | 1 Sam, 25,                           |
|   | young man that kept the watch<br>lifted up his eyes, and looked, and,   | ther's house: *and the king and his throne be guiltless.                      | Mat. 27, 25.<br>ch. 3, 28, 29.       |
|   | behold, there came much people by   | 10 And the king said, Whosoever   | 1 Kin. 2. 33.                        |
|   | the way of the hill side behind him.<br>85 And Jonadab said unto the king.  | saith ought unto thee, bring him to<br>me, and he shall not touch thee any    |                                      |
| 4 Heb. ne-<br>cording to                  | Behold, the king's sons come: 4 as  | more.   |                                      |
| of thy ser-                               | thy servant said, so it is. 36 And it came to pass, as soon as  | 11 Then said she, I pray thee, let<br>the king remember the LORD thy          |                                      |
| vant.                                     | he had made an end of speaking,<br>that, behold, the king's sons came,  | God, 3 that thou wouldest not suffer  | 3 Hob.<br>that the                   |
|   | and lifted up their voice and wept:   | any more, lest they destroy my son.   | revenger<br>of blood<br>do not       |
| 5 Heb, with                               | and the king also and all his ser-<br>vants wept 5 very sore,   | And he said, "As the LORD liveth, there shall not one hair of thy son         | multiply<br>to destroy.              |
| a great<br>teceping                       | 87 ¶ But Absalom fled, and went to  | fall to the earth.  | l Num. 35.                           |
| greatly.<br>1030.                         | Talmai, the son of 6 Annuihud, king of Geshur. And David mourned for  | 12 Then the woman said, Let thine handmaid, I pray thee, speak one            | * 1 Sam, 14.                         |
| ch. 3, 3,<br>6 Or.                        | his son every day.  88 So Absalom fled, and went to   | word unto my lord the king. And he said, Say on.                              | Acta 27. 34.                         |
| Ammihur.<br>* ch. 14, 23,<br>32, & 15, 8, | "Geshur, and was there three years.   | 13 And the woman said. Where-   |                                      |
| 7 Or. 1004                                | 89 And the soul of king David 7 long-<br>ed to go forth unto Absalom: for he  | fore then hast thou thought such a thing against "the people of God?          | "Judg. 20, 2.                        |
| Pa. 81, 2,                                | was b comforted concerning Amnon,   | for the king doth speak this thing<br>as one which is faulty, in that the     |                                      |
| b Gen. 38, 12,                            | seeing he was dead.  CHAPTER XIV.   | king doth not fetch home again his banished.                                  | ° ch. 13. 37,<br>38.                 |
|   | 1 Josh, suborning a widow of Tekoah, by a purable to incline the king's heart to fetch home Absalom, bringeth him to Jerusalem.     | 14 For we pmust needs die, and  | P Job 34, 15.<br>Heb, 9, 27,         |
|   | home Absalom, bringeth him to Jerusalem.<br>25 Absalom's beauty, hair, and children. 28   | are as water spilt on the ground,<br>which cannot be gathered up again;       |                                      |
|   | 25 Absalom's beauty, hair, and children. '&<br>After two years, Absalom by Joub is brought<br>into the king's presence.             | <sup>4</sup> neither doth God respect any per-                                | 4 Or,<br>because                     |
| 1027.                                     | NOW Joab the son of Zeruiah perceived that the king's heart was   | son: yet doth he devise means, that his banished be not expelled              | God hath<br>not taken                |
| eh, 13, 39.                               | To ceived that the king's heart was a toward Absalom.   | from him. 15 Now therefore that I am come                                     | away his<br>life, he<br>hath also    |
| 12Chr. 11.6.                              | 2 And Joan sent to Tekoah, and  | to speak of this thing unto my lord   | devised<br>means, &c.                |
| 1   | fetched thence a wise woman, and<br>said unto her, I pray thee, feign thy-  | the king, it is because the people have made me afraid: and thy handmaid      | <sup>4</sup> Num. 35.<br>15, 25, 28, |
| See Ruth                                  | self to be a mourner, and put on<br>now mourning apparel, and anoint  | said, I will now speak unto the king;<br>it may be that the king will perform | ,,,                                  |
|   | not thyself with oil, but be as a wo-   | the request of his handmaid.  |                                      |
|   | man that had a long time mourned for the dead:  | 16 For the king will hear, to deliver<br>his handmaid out of the hand of the  |                                      |
|   | 3 And come to the king, and speak   | man that would destroy me and my  |                                      |
| d ver. 19.                                | on this manner unto him. So Joab dput the words in her mouth,   | son together out of the inheritance of God.                                   |                                      |
| Ex. 4. 15.                                | 4 ¶ And when the woman of Te-   | 17 Then thine handmaid said, The word of my lord the king shall now           |                                      |
| 1 Sam. 20.<br>41.<br>ch. 1. 2.            | koah spake to the king, she 'fell on<br>her face to the ground, and did   | be 5 comfortable; for as an angel   | 5 Heb.                               |
| 8 Heb. Save.                              | obeisance, and said, <sup>8</sup> /Help, O king. 5 And the king said unto her, What   | of God, so is my lord the king to discern good and bad: therefore the         | ver. 20,<br>ch. 19, 27,              |
| 2 Kin. 6.<br>26, 28.                      | aileth thee? And she answered, I  | Lorn thy God will be with thee.   | 6 Heb.                               |
| # See<br>ch, 12, 1,                       | am indeed a widow woman, and mine husband is dead.  | 18 Then the king answered and said unto the woman, Hide not from me,          |                                      |
|   | 6 And thy handmaid had two sons,<br>and they two strove together in the   | I pray thee, the thing that I shall ask thee. And the woman said, Let         |                                      |
| 9 Hob, no<br>deliverer                    | field, and there was 9 none to part   | my lord the king now speak.  19 And the king said, Is not the hand            |                                      |
| between<br>them.                          | them, but the one smote the other, and slew him.  | of Joab with thee in all this? And the  | Ì                                    |
|   |   |   |                                      |

| Absalom                           | returneth to Jerusalem. II, SAM   | UEL, XV. Absalom's con   | sepiracy.                                     |
|-----------------------------------|---|--|---|
| Before<br>CHRIST<br>1097.         | woman answered and said, As thy soul liveth, my lord the king, none   | therefore let me see the king's face;<br>and if there be any iniquity in me,   | Before<br>CHRIST<br>1025.                     |
| INET.                             | can turn to the right hand or to<br>the left from ought that my lord  | let him kill me.  88 So Josb came to the king, and   |   |
| * ver. 2.                         | the king hath spoken: for thy servant Joab, he bade me, and 'he put all these words in the mouth of               | told him: and when he had called<br>for Absalom, he came to the king,<br>and bowed himself on his face to<br>the ground before the king: and   |   |
|                                   | thine handmaid:   | the ground before the king; and the king is kissed Absalom.  | 5 Gen. 33. 4.<br>& 45. 15.<br>Luke 15.91.     |
| f wer. 17.                        | speech hath thy servant Joab done this thing: and my lord is wise, fac-   | CITY & TORRISON TITY   | 1.000 10.30.                                  |
| ch. 19. 27.                       | cording to the wisdom of an angel<br>of God, to know all things that are  | stenieth the hearts of Inrael. T Under pre-<br>tence of a row he chaineth leave to go to   |   |
|                                   | in the earth. 21 ¶ And the king said unto Joab,   | racy. 13 David upon the news feeth from<br>Jerusalem. 19 Ittai would not leave him.  |   |
|                                   | Behold now, I have done this thing:<br>go therefore, bring the young man<br>Absalom again.                        | 1 Absalom, Ey fair specches and courtestes, stenieth the hearts of Israel. T Under pre- teme of a cow he obtaineth I was to go to  Hebron. 10 He maketh there a great conspi- racy. 13 David upon the ment flesh from  Jerusalem. 19 Ittai woold not leave him.  14 Zadok and Abiathar are sent back with  the ark. 30 David and his company go up  mount Olivet weeping. 31 He westh Ahi- thophel's counsel. 32 Hushat is sent back  with instructions. |   |
|                                   | 22 And Joan fell to the ground on   | with instructions.  A N D a it came to pass after this.  | 1024.   |
| 2 Heb.<br>blessed.                | his face, and bowed himself, and thanked the king: and Joab said, To day thy servant knoweth that                 | AND alt came to pass after this,<br>that Absalom prepared him<br>chariots and horses, and fifty men  | el. 12. 11.                                   |
|                                   | To day thy servant knoweth that<br>I have found grace in thy sight,<br>my lord, O king, in that the king          | to run before him.  2 And Absalom rose up early, and   |   |
| 3 Or, thy.                        | hath fulfilled the request of shis servant.   | stood beside the way of the gate:<br>and it was so, that when any man  | 2 Heb.  |
| - 60, 13, 31,                     | 23 So Joab arose "and went to<br>Geshur, and brought Absalom to<br>Jerusalem.                                     | that had a controversy <sup>2</sup> came to the<br>king for judgment, then Absalom<br>called unto him, and said, Of what   | to some,                                      |
| " Gen. 43, 3,                     | 24 And the king said, Let him turn<br>to his own house, and let him "not  | city art thou? And he said, Thy servant is of one of the tribes of   |   |
| ch. 3, 13,                        | see my face. So Absalom returned<br>to his own house, and saw not the   | Israel. 3 And Absalom said unto him, See,  |   |
| 4 Heb.                            | king's face.<br>25 ¶ 4 But in all Israel there was  | thy matters are good and right; but<br>there is no man deputed of the king   | 2 Or, none<br>will hear                       |
| Absolom<br>there was              | none to be so much praised as Ab-<br>salom for his beauty: "from the sole<br>of his foot even to the crown of his | to hear thee.  4 Absalom said moreover, Oh that I were made judge in the land, that  | thee from<br>the king<br>downward,            |
| tiful man<br>in all<br>Israel to  | head there was no blemish in him. 26 And when he polled his head,   | every man which hath any suit or<br>cause might come unto me, and I  | Judg. 9. 29.                                  |
| praise<br>greatly,<br>v Is. 1. 6. | (for it was at every year's end that he polled it: because the hair was   | would do him justice! 5 And it was so, that when any man came nigh to him to do him  |   |
|                                   | it:) he weighed the hair of his head  | obeisance, he put forth his hand.  |   |
| f Sea                             | at two hundred shekels after the<br>king's weight.<br>27 And sunto Absalom there were                             | and took him, and kissed him. 6 And on this manner did Absalom to all Israel that came to the king   |   |
| * Bre<br>ch, 18, 18,              | born three sons, and one daughter,<br>whose name was Tamar: she was   | for judgment: dso Absalom stole the hearts of the men of Israel.   | d Rom. 16,<br>18,                             |
|                                   | a woman of a fair countenance.<br>28 ¶ So Absalom dwelt two full  | 7 ¶ And it came to pass fafter forty years, that Absalom said unto   | 1023,<br>'1 Sam, 16,1,                        |
| * ver. 24,                        | years in Jerusalem, and saw not<br>the king's face.   | the king, I pray thee, let me go and pay my vow, which I have vowed  |   |
|                                   | 29 Therefore Absalom sent for Joab,<br>to have sent him to the king; but he<br>would not come to him: and when he | unto the LORD, in Hebron.  8 / For thy servant / vowed a vow  while I abode at Geshur in Syria,  | /1 Sam. 16.2,<br>/Gen. 28, 20,                |
|                                   | sent again the second time, he would not come.  | saying, If the LORD shall bring me<br>again indeed to Jerusalem, then I  | 21.<br>4 ch. 13. 38.                          |
| 5 Heb.                            | 30 Therefore he said unto his servants, See, Joab's field is 5 near mine,   | will serve the Lorn. 9 And the king said unto him, Go  |   |
| neur my<br>place,                 | and he hath barley there; go and set<br>it on fire. And Absalom's servants  | in peace. So he arose, and went to Hebron.   |   |
|                                   | set the field on fire.  31 Then Joab arose, and came to Absalom unto his house, and said                          | 10 ¶ But Absalom sent spics throughout all the tribes of Israel, saying, As soon as ye hear the sound of the   |   |
|                                   | unto him, Wherefore have thy servants set my field on fire?   | trumpet, then ye shall say, Absalom reigneth in Hebron.  |   |
|                                   | 32 And Absalom answered Joab,<br>Behold, I sent unto thee, saving.  | 11 And with Absalom went two hundred men out of Jerusalem. that  |   |
|                                   | Come hither, that I may send thee<br>to the king, to say, Wherefore am I<br>come from Geshur? it had been good    | were called; and they went in<br>their simplicity, and they knew not   | 11 Sam. 9.13.<br>& 16. 3, 5.<br>& Gen. 20. 5. |
|                                   | for me to have been there still: now  | any thing,<br>12 And Absalom sent for Ahitho-  |   |

| David fl                      | seth from Jorusalem. · II. SAMU  | EL, XVI. Hushai is s   | ent back.                                   |
|-------------------------------|--|--|---|
| Before<br>CHRIST              | phel the Gilonite, 'David's counsel-   | again, and shew me both it, and his  | Before<br>CHRIST                            |
| 1028.                         | lor, from his city, even from "Giloh, while he offered sacrifices. And the   | habitation:<br>26 But if he thus say, I have no  | 1028.                                       |
| l Pa. 41. 9.                  | conspiracy was strong; for the peo-<br>ple sincreased continually with Ab-   | delight in thee; behold, here am I, let him do to me as seemeth good   | Num. 14. 8.<br>ch. 22, 20.                  |
| 13, 14.<br>Josh. 15.          | salom.   | unto him.  | 1 Kin. 10. 9.<br>2 Chr. 9. 8,<br>Is. 62. 4. |
| 51.<br>* Ps, 8, 1.            | 13 ¶ And there came a messenger to David, saying, The hearts of the  | 27 The king said also unto Zadok the priest, Art not thou a d seer?  | 1 Sam. 3.                                   |
| • ver. 6.<br>Judg. 9. 3.      | men of Israel are after Absalom.<br>14 And David said unto all his ser-  | return into the city in peace, and your two sons with you, Ahimaaz   | d 1 Sam. 9. 9.                              |
|                               | vants that were with him at Jerusa-  | thy son, and Jonathan the son of   | * See ch. 17.<br>17.                        |
| P ch. 19. 9.<br>Ps. 3, title. | lem, Arise, and let us <sup>p</sup> fice; for we shall not <i>else</i> escape from Absalom:  | Abiathar.<br>28 See, / I will tarry in the plain of  | / cb. 17. 16.                               |
|                               | make speed to depart, lest he over-  | the wilderness, until there come word  | 1   |
| 2 Hob.<br>thrust.             | take us suddenly, and 2 bring evil<br>upon us, and smite the city with the   | from you to certify me.<br>29 Zadok therefore and Abiathar   |   |
|                               | edge of the sword.<br>15 And the king's servants said  | carried the ark of God again to Je-<br>rusalem: and they tarried there.  |   |
|                               | unto the king, Behold, thy servants  | 30 ¶ And David went up by the  |   |
| 3 Heb.                        | are readu to do whatsoever my lord   | ascent of mount Olivet, 2 and wept as he went up, and shad his head  | 2 Heb.                                      |
| shoose.                       | the king shall sappoint.  16 And the king went forth, and  | covered, and he went h barefoot: and   | and weep-<br>ing.                           |
| 4 Heh.                        | all his household after him. And<br>the king left ten women, which were  | all the people that was with him covered every man his head, and   | Ch. 19, 4,<br>Esth. 6, 12,                  |
| ch. 16. 21,                   | concubines, to keep the house.   | they went up, * weeping as they  | A Is. 20. 2, 4.<br>i Jer. 14. 3, 4.         |
|                               | 17 And the king went forth, and all<br>the people after him, and tarried in  | went up. 31 ¶ And one told David, say-   | * Pa. 126. 6.                               |
|                               | a place that was far off.  | ing, Ahithophel is among the con-  | l Ps. 3. 1, 2.<br>& 55, 12, &c.             |
| ch. 8, 18.                    | a place that was far off.  18 And all his servants passed on beside him; 'and all the Chercthites, and all the Pelethites, and all the Gittites, six hundred men which | spirators with Absalom. And David<br>said, O Lord, I pray thee, ** turn<br>the counsel of Ahithophel into fool-                          | ** ch. 16. 23.                              |
|                               | Gittites, six hundred men which  | ishness.   |   |
|                               | came after him from Gath, passed   | 32 ¶ And it came to pass, that when  | 1   |
| f ch. 18. 2.                  | on before the king.  19 ¶ Then said the king to 'Ittai   | David was come to the top of the mount, where he worshipped God, behold, Hushai the "Archite came  | 1   |
|                               | the Gittite, Wherefore goest thou also   | behold, Hushai the "Archite came to meet him "with his coat rent, and  | * Josh. 16. 2.<br>* ch. 1. 2.               |
|                               | with us? return to thy place, and abide with the king: for thou art a  | carth upon his head:   |   |
|                               | stranger, and also an exile.<br>20 Whereas thou camest <i>but</i> vester-  | 33 Unto whom David said, If thou passest on with me, then thou shalt   |   |
| 5 Hob.                        | day, should I this day 5 make thee   | be <sup>p</sup> a burden unto me:  | P ch. 19. 35.                               |
| wunder in<br>going.           | go up and down with us? seeing I go "whither I may, return thou, and   | 34 But if thou return to the city, and say unto Absalom, I will be   | 1 ch. 16, 19.                               |
| 1 Sam. 23.                    | take back thy brethren: mercy and truth be with thee.  | thy servant, O king; as I have been thy father's servant hitherto, so will   |   |
|                               | 21 And Ittai answered the king, and  | I now also be thy servant: then may-   |   |
| Ruth 1. 16,                   | said, *As the Lord liveth, and as my lord the king liveth, surely in   | est thou for me defeat the counsel of Ahithophel.  | 1   |
| Pro. 17. 17.                  | what place my lord the king shall  | 35 And hast thou not there with  |   |
| į                             | be, whether in death or life, even<br>there also will thy servant be.  | thee Zadok and Abiathar the priests?<br>therefore it shall be, that what thing   |   |
|                               | 22 And David said to Ittai, Go   | soever thou shalt hear out of the<br>king's house, thou shalt tell it to   | r eh. 17. 15,                               |
|                               | tite passed over, and all his men,<br>and all the little ones that were  | Zadok and Abiathar the priests.  | 16.   |
|                               | and all the little ones that were with him.  | Zadok and Abiathar the priests.<br>36 Behold, they have there with<br>them their two sons, Ahimaaz Za-                                   | * ver. 27.                                  |
|                               | 23 And all the country wept with a   | dok's son, and Jonathan Abiathar's son; and by them ye shall send un-  | j 1   |
|                               | loud voice, and all the people passed over: the king also himself passed   | to me every thing that we can hear.  |   |
| 6 Called,<br>John 18, 1,      | over the brook Kidron, and all the<br>people passed over, toward the way   | 37 So Hushai David's friend came into the city, "and Absalom came  | t ch. 16, 16,<br>1 Chr. 27.                 |
| Cedron.<br>v ch. 16. 2.       | of the wilderness.   | into Jerusalem.  | 33.<br>" ch. 16. 15.                        |
| Num. 4. 15.                   | 24 ¶ And lo Zadok also, and all the Levites were with him, bearing   | CHAPTER XVI.   |   |
|                               | the ark of the covenant of God:  | 1 Ziba, by presents and false suggestions, ob-<br>taineth his master's inheritance. 5 At Ba-<br>hurim Shimei curseth David. 9 David with |   |
|                               | and they set down the ark of God;<br>and Abiathar went up, until all the   | patience abstaineth, and restraineth others,<br>from revenge. 15 Hushai insinuateth him-<br>self into Absalom's counsel. 20 Ahithophel's |   |
|                               | people had done passing out of the city.   | self into Absulom's counsel. 20 Ahithophel's counsel.  |   |
|                               | 25 And the king said unto Zadok.   | A ND when David was a little past  | e ch. 15, 30,<br>32.                        |
|                               | Carry back the ark of God into the city: if I shall find favour in the   | the top of the hill, behold, b Ziba the servant of Mephibosheth met him,   | 4 ch. 9. 2.                                 |
| 4 Ps. 43, 3.                  | eyes of the LORD, he "will bring me  | with a couple of asses saddled, and upon   | l   |

| Shimei                                      | curseth David. II. SAMU  | EL, XVII. Ahithophel's c  | ounsel is   |
|---|--|---|---|
| Before                                      | them two hundred loaves of bread,  |   | Before<br>CHRIST                                    |
| OHRIST<br>1023.                             | and an hundred bunches of raisins,<br>and an hundred of summer fruits,   |   | 1023.   |
|   | and a bottle of wine.  | 15 ¶ And Absalom, and all the   | ch. 15. 87.   |
|   | 2 And the king said unto Ziba, What<br>meanest thou by these? And Ziba said,                                   | people the men of Israel, came to Jerusalem, and Ahithophel with him.   |   |
| l   | The asses be for the king's household  | 16 And it came to pass, when Hu-  |   |
|   | to ride on; and the bread and sum-   | shal the Archite, David's friend, was   | t ch. 15. 37.                                       |
| ch, 15, 23,                                 | mer fruit for the young men to eat;<br>and the wine, "that such as be faint                                    | come unto Absalom, that Hushai said unto Absalom, 2God save the   | 2 Heb.  |
| <b>4</b> 17. 29.                            | in the wilderness may drink.  3 And the king said, And where is  | king, God save the king.  17 And Absalom said to Hushai, Is   | Let the<br>king live.                               |
| d ch. 19, 27.                               | thy master's son? And Ziba said  | this thy kindness to thy friend? "why   | * ch. 19, 25,                                       |
|   | unto the king, Behold, he abideth  | wentest thou not with thy friend?   | Pro. 17. 17.  |
|   | unto the king, Behold, he abideth<br>at Jerusalem: for he said, To day<br>shall the house of Israel restore me | 18 And Hushai said unto Absalom,<br>Nay; but whom the Lord, and this  |   |
| 4 Th 10                                     | the kingdom of my father.  | people, and all the men of Israel,  | 1   |
| Prov. 18.                                   | 4 Then said the king to Ziba, Behold, thine are all that pertained   | choose, his will I be, and with him will I abide.   |   |
|   | hold, thine are all that pertained unto Mephibosheth. And Ziba said,   | 19 And again, whom should I serve?  | " ch. 15, 34,                                       |
| 2 Heb. I do<br>obeisance.                   | all humbly beseech thee that I may find grace in thy sight, my lord, O   | should I not serve in the presence of his son? as I have served in thy fa-  |   |
|   | king.  | ther's presence, so will I be in thy  |   |
|   | 5 ¶ And when king David came to Bahurim, behold, thence came out a   | presence.<br>20 ¶ Then said Absalom to Ahitho-  |   |
|   | man of the family of the house of  | phel, Give counsel among you what   |   |
| feh. 19. 16.<br>1 Kin. 2. 8,<br>14.         | Saul, whose name was /Shimei, the son of Gera: 3he came forth, and   | we shall do.<br>21 And Ahithophel said unto Ab-   |   |
| 3 Or, he<br>still came                      | cursed still as he came.   | salom, Go in unto thy father's con-   | rch. 15, 16,  |
| forth and                                   | 6 And he cast stones at David, and at all the servants of king David:  | cubines, which he hath left to keep<br>the house; and all Israel shall hear   | at 20. 3.   |
| cursed.                                     | and all the people and all the mighty  | the house; and all Israel shall hear<br>that thou art abhorred of thy fa-   | Gen. 34. 30.  |
|   | men were on his right hand and on<br>his left.   | ther: then shall "the hands of all that are with thee be strong.  | 1 Sam. 13.4,<br>ch. 2. 7.                           |
|   | 7 And thus said Shimei when he   | 22 So they spread Absalom a tent  | Zech. 8, 13.  |
| 4 Heb. man                                  | cursed, Come out, come out, thou bloody man, and thou man of   | upon the top of the house; and Ab-<br>salom went in unto his father's con-  |   |
| of blood. Deut. 13,                         | Belial:  | cubines bin the sight of all Israel.  | <sup>5</sup> ch. 12. 11,<br>12.                     |
| 13.   | 8 The Lord hath *returned upon thee all the blood of the house of  | 23 And the counsel of Ahithophel, which he counselled in those days,  | 12.   |
| A Judg. 9.<br>24, 56, 57.<br>1 Kin. 2.      | Saul, in whose stead thou hast reign-  | was as if a man had enquired at   |   |
| 32, 33.<br>See ch. 1.                       | ed; and the Lord hath delivered the<br>kingdom into the hand of Absalom  | the sorucle of God: so was all the counsel of Ahithophel both with  | <sup>3</sup> Heb. word.<br><sup>6</sup> ch. 15, 12, |
| 16.<br>& 3. 28, 29.<br>& 4. 11, 12.         | thy son: and, behold, thou art   | David and with Absalom.   |   |
| 5 Heb.                                      | taken in thy mischief, because thou art a bloody man.  | CHAPTER XVII.   |   |
| behold thee<br>in thy evil.                 | 9 Then said Abishai the son of   | 1 Ahithophel's counsel is overthrown by Hu-   |   |
| 1 1 Sam. 24.                                | Zeruiah unto the king, Why should this *dead dog 'curse my lord the  | Secret intelligence is sent unto David, 23  |   |
| 14.<br>ch. 9. 8.                            | king? let me go over, I pray thee,   | shai's, according to God's appointment, 15<br>Secret intelligence is sent unto David, 23<br>Antihophet hangelh himself, 25 Annas is<br>made captain, 27 David at Mahanaim is<br>jurnished with provision. |   |
| l Ex. 22. 28.<br>m ch. 19. 22.              | and take off his head.  10 And the king said, "What have   | NOREOVER Ahithophel said un-  |   |
| 1 Pet. 2. 23.                               | I to do with you, ye sons of Zerulah? so let him curse, because "the Lord hath said unto him, Curse David.     | MOREOVER Ahithophel said unto Absalom, Let me now choose  |   |
| * Sec 2 Kin.<br>18, 25,<br>Lam, 3, 38,      | hath said unto him, Curse David.   | out twelve thousand men, and I will<br>arise and pursue after David this  |   |
| Rom. 9. 20.                                 | who shall then say, wherefore hast   | night:  |   |
| j   | thou done so? 11 And David said to Abishai, and  | 2 And I will come upon him while<br>he is "weary and weak handed, and   | 4 See Deut.   |
| P ch. 12. 11.                               | to all his servants, Behold, pmy son,  | will make him arraid: and all the   | 25, 18,<br>ch. 16, 14.                              |
| 1 Gan. 15, 4,                               | which came forth of my bowels,<br>seeketh my life: how much more   | people that <i>are</i> with him shall flee; and I will be smite the king only:  | <sup>5</sup> Zech. 13. 7.                           |
|   | now may this Benjamite do it? let  | 3 And I will bring back all the peo-  |   |
|   | him alone, and let him curse; for<br>the LORD hath bidden him.   | ple unto thee: the man whom thou seekest is as if all returned: so all  |   |
|   | 12 It may be that the Lord will  | the people shall be in peace.   |   |
| 6 Or, tears.<br>7 Hob. eye,<br>Gen. 29, 32, | look on mine 67 affliction, and that<br>the Lord will requite me good for                                      | 4 And the saying 4 pleased Absalom well, and all the elders of Israel.  | 4 Heb.<br>was right                                 |
| 18am. 1,11. (                               | his cursing this day.  | 5 Then said Absalom, Call now Hu-   | in the eyes<br>of, ifc.<br>I Sum, 18,               |
| Ps. 25, 18,<br>Rom, 8, 28,                  | 13 And as David and his men went<br>by the way, Shimei went along on   | shai the Archite also, and let us hear likewise 5 what he saith.  | 20.   |
| 8 Hob.                                      | the hill's side over against him, and  | 6 And when Hushai was come to   | b Heb.  |
| dusted him                                  | cursed as he went, and threw stones at him, and 8 cast dust.   | Absalom, Absalom spake unto him, saying, Ahithophel hath spoken after   | his mouth.  |
|   | ······································   |   |   |

| overthrou                       | on by Hushai's. II. SAMUI   | CL, XVIII. Ahithophel hangeth  | himself.                                  |
|---------------------------------|---|--|---|
| Before<br>CHRIST<br>1023.       | this manner: shall we do after his 2 saying? if not; speak thou. 7 And Hushai said unto Absalom,            | 19 And othe woman took and spread<br>a covering over the well's mouth, and<br>spread ground corn thereon; and the  | Before<br>CHRIST<br>1023.                 |
| 2 Heb.                          | The counsel that Ahithophel hath  | thing was not known.   | See Josh.<br>2, 6,                        |
| 8 Heb.                          | given is not good at this time.  8 For, said Hushai, thou knowest   | 20 And when Absalom's servants came to the woman to the house,   |   |
| 4 Heb. 1-44-                    | thy father and his men that they he   | Jonathan? And the woman said unto them, They be gone over the  | P See Ex. 1.                              |
| ter of soul,<br>Judg. 18.       | mighty men, and they be 4 chafed in<br>their minds, as a bear robbed of<br>her whelps in the field: and thy | unto them, They be gone over the   | 19.<br>Josh. 2. 4, 5.                     |
| 25.<br>• Hos. 13. 8.            | father is a man of war, and will  | brook of water. And when they had sought and could not find <i>them</i> , they   |   |
|                                 | not lodge with the people.  | returned to Jerusalem.   |   |
|                                 | 9 Behold, he is hid now in some pit, or in some other place: and it   | 21 And it came to pass, after they<br>were departed, that they came up<br>out of the well, and went and told   |   |
| 5 Heb.                          | will come to pass, when some of<br>them be soverthrown at the first,  | out of the well, and went and told<br>king David, and said unto David,   |   |
| fullen.                         | that whosoever heareth it will say,   | <sup>q</sup> Arise, and pass quickly over the water: for thus hath Ahithophel  | f ver. 15, 16,                            |
|                                 | There is a slaughter among the people that follow Absalom.  | water: for thus hath Ahithophel counselled against you.  |   |
|                                 | 10 And he also that is valiant,   | 22 Then David arose, and all the   |   |
| d Josh, 2, 11.                  | whose heart is as the heart of a lion, shall utterly melt: for all Is-                                      | people that were with him, and they passed over Jordan: by the morning   |   |
|                                 | rael knoweth that thy father is a<br>mighty man, and they which be with                                     | light there lacked not one of them that was not gone over Jordan.  |   |
|                                 | him are valiant men.  | 23 7 And when Ahithophel saw that his counsel was not 2 followed, he   |   |
|                                 | 11 Therefore I counsel that all Is-<br>rael be generally gathered unto thee,                                | nis counsel was not 2 followed, he saddled his ass, and arose, and gat   | 2 Heb. done.                              |
| *Judg. 20. 1.<br>/ Gon. 22. 17. | from Dan even to Beer-sheba, fas  | saddled his ass, and arose, and gat<br>him home to his house, to his city.   | r ch. 15, 12.                             |
| 6 Heb, that                     | the sand that is by the sea for mul-<br>titude; and that thou go to bat-                                    | and 3 put his household in order, and hanged himself, and died, and was  | 8 Heb. gave<br>charge con-<br>cerning his |
| thy face,<br>or, pre-           | tle in thine own person.  | buried in the sepulchre of his father.<br>24 Then David came to Mahanaim.  | house,<br>2 Kin. 20.1.                    |
| sonce go,<br>Gc.                | 12 So shall we come upon him in some place where he shall be found,   | And Absalom passed over Jordan, he   | Matt. 27, 5.<br>Gen. 32, 2,               |
|                                 | and we will light upon him as the dew falleth on the ground: and of   | and all the men of Israel with him. 25 ¶ And Absalom made Amasa cap-   | Joah.13.26.                               |
|                                 | him and of all the men that are   | tain of the host instead of Joab: which  |   |
| -                               | with him there shall not be left so much as one.  | Amasa was a man's son, whose name was 4 Ithra an Israelite, that went in   | 4 Or, Jether                              |
|                                 | 18 Moreover, if he be gotten into a   | to "5 Abigail the daughter of 6 Na-<br>hash, sister to Zeruiah Joab's mother.  | an Ish-<br>maelite.                       |
|                                 | city, then shall all Israel bring ropes<br>to that city, and we will draw it into                           | 26 So Israel and Absalom pitched in  | 16, 17.                                   |
|                                 | the river, until there be not one small stone found there.  | the land of Gilcad. 27 ¶ And it came to pass, when   | 5 Heb.<br>Abigal.                         |
|                                 | 14 And Absalom and all the men  | David was come to Mahanaim, that   | 6 Or, Jesse.<br>See 1 Chr.<br>2, 13, 16.  |
|                                 | of Israel said, The counsel of Hushai the Archite is better than the coun-                                  | *Shobi the son of Nahash of Rab-<br>bah of the children of Ammon, and  | * See ch. 10.<br>1. & 12. 29.             |
| ¢ ch. 15. 31,                   | sel of Ahithophel. For the Lord   | Machir the son of Anmiel of Lo-<br>debar, and Barzillai the Gileadite  | 7 ch. 9. 4.                               |
| 7 Hoh. com-                     | had appointed to defeat the good counsel of Ahithophel, to the intent                                       | of Rogelim,  | ch. 19. 31,<br>32.<br>1 Kin. 2. 7.        |
|                                 | that the Lord might bring evil upon Absalom.  | 28 Brought beds, and 7 basons, and carthen vessels, and wheat, and barley,   | 7 Or, cups.                               |
| <sup>A</sup> ch, 15, 35,        | 15 ¶ Then said Hushai unto Zadok  | and flour, and parched corn, and beans,  | 1   |
|                                 | and to Abiathar the priests, Thus and<br>thus did Ahithophel counsel Absa-                                  | and lentiles, and parched <i>pulse</i> ,<br>29 And honey, and butter, and<br>sheep, and cheese of kine, for David,   | [   |
|                                 | lom and the elders of Israel; and   | sheep, and cheese of kine, for David,  |   |
|                                 | thus and thus have I counselled.  16 Now therefore send quickly, and tell David, saying, Lodge not this     | and for the people that were with<br>him, to cat: for they said, The peo-  |   |
| í ch. 15, 28.                   | tell David, saying, Lodge not this night in the plains of the wilder-                                       | ple is hungry, and weary, and thirsty,   | ch. 16. 2.                                |
|                                 | ness, but speedily pass over; lest the<br>king be swallowed up, and all the                                 | CHAPTER XVIII.   |   |
|                                 | king be swallowed up, and all the people that are with him.   | 1 Daniel misseing the armies in their march  |   |
| ² ch. 15, 27,<br>36,            | 17 Now Jonathan and Ahimaaz   | gireth them charge of Absalom. 6 The Israelites are sure smitten in the wood of Ephraim. 9 Absalom, hanging in an oak, is  |   |
| / Josh. 2, 4,<br>&c.            | stayed by En-rogel; for they might not be seen to come into the city:                                       | raim. 9 Absulom, hanging in an oak, is<br>stain by Josb, and cast into a pit. 18 Ab-<br>salom's place. 19 Ahimaa and Cush bring<br>tidings to David. 33 David mourneth for |   |
| " Josh. 15.7.                   | and a wench went and told them;<br>and they went and told king David.                                       | tidings to David. 33 David mourneth for Absalom.   |   |
|                                 | 18 Nevertheless a lad saw them,   | ▲ ND David numbered the people   |   |
|                                 | and told Absalom: but they went<br>both of them away quickly, and   | (A) that were with him, and set captains of thousands and captains   | ļ   |
| " ch. 16. 5.                    | came to a man's house "in Bahu-   | of hundreds over them.  2 And David sent forth a third part  |   |
|                                 | rim, which had a well in his court; whither they went down.   | of the people under the hand of Joab,  | 1   |
|                                 |   |  |   |

| The Isr                               | aelites smitten,   | II. SAMU                       | EL, XVIII.   | and Absale                   | em slain.                           |
|---------------------------------------|--|--------------------------------|--|------------------------------|-------------------------------------|
| Before<br>CHRIST<br>1023.             | and a third part under<br>Abishai the son of Ze  |                                | he was yet alive in th   | salom, while<br>e 2 midst of | Before<br>CHRIST<br>1028.           |
| * ch. 18. 19.                         | brother, and a third p<br>hand of Ittai the Gitti<br>king said unto the peop<br>ly go forth with you my<br>3 But the people an | ite. And the                   | the oak.  15 And ten young me  | n that bare                  | 3 Heb.                              |
| 3 ch. 21, 17,                         | ly go forth with you my  | self also.                     | Joab's armour compasse<br>smote Absalom, and slew<br>16 And Joab blew the t    | him.                         |                                     |
|                                       | shalt not go forth: fo   | or if we flee                  | the people returned fro<br>after Israel: for Joab he                           | om pursuing                  |                                     |
| 2 Heb, set<br>their heart<br>on us.   | neither if half of us care for us: but now the   | die, will they                 | people. 17 And they took Absal   |                              |                                     |
| 8 Heb, as<br>ten thou-<br>sand of us. | ten thousand of us: t  | herefore now                   | him into a great pit in the  | ie wood, and                 | J Josh, 7, 26,                      |
| 4 Heb. be to<br>succour.              | out of the city.  4 And the king said  |                                | him: and all Israel fled<br>his tent.  | every one to                 | 7 5032, 1, 30,                      |
|                                       | What seemeth you be<br>And the king stood by   | st I will do.                  | 18 ¶ Now Absalom in<br>had taken and reared                                    | his lifetime                 |                                     |
|                                       | and all the people came<br>dreds and by thousands  | out by hun-                    | self a pillar, which is in dale: for he said, I l                              | the king's                   | # Gen. 14. 17.                      |
|                                       | 5 And the king command Abishai and Ittai,  | nanded Joab                    | to keep my name in re  | membrance :                  | ch. 11, 27.                         |
| • ver. 12.                            | gently for my sake wit<br>man, even with Absalor   | h the young                    | and he called the pills<br>own name: and it is<br>this day, Absalom's place    | called unto                  |                                     |
|                                       | the people heard when tall the captains charge   | the king gave                  | 19 Then said Ahimaa<br>Zadok, Let me now run,                                  | z the son of                 |                                     |
|                                       | Absalom. 6 ¶ So the people went  | -                              | king tidings, how that the avenged him of his energy                           | e Lord hath                  | 8 Hch.                              |
| d Josh, 17.                           | field against Israel: ar<br>was in the wood of Epi   | nd the battle<br>hraim :       | 20 And Joab said unto<br>shalt not 4 bear tiding                               | him, Thou                    | judged kim<br>from the<br>hand, &c. |
| 15, 18.                               | 7 Where the people of<br>slain before the servan   | f Israel were<br>its of David. | but thou shalt bear tidi   | ngs another                  | 4 Hob, be                           |
|                                       | and there was there a ter that day of twen   | great slaugh-                  | day: but this day thou<br>no tidings, because the I<br>dead.                   | ding's son is                | tidiinga.                           |
|                                       | men. 8 For the battle was th   | •                              | 21 Then said Joab to C   |                              |                                     |
| 5 Heb.                                | over the face of all the o<br>the wood 5 devoured mor  |                                | Cushi bowed himself unt<br>ran.  |                              |                                     |
| to devour.                            | day than the sword devo  | the servants                   | 22 Then said Ahimaaz<br>Zadok yet again to Joal                                |                              | 3 Ileh, be                          |
|                                       | of David. And Absalor<br>a mule, and the mule  | n rode upon<br>went under      | soever, let me, I pray th<br>after Cushi. And Joab                             | said, Where-                 | what may.                           |
|                                       | the thick boughs of a<br>and his head caught   | n great oak,                   | fore wilt thou run, my<br>that thou hast no tidings                            | 6 ready?                     | 6 Or.                               |
|                                       | and his head caught<br>oak, and he was taken<br>the heaven and the car   | up between the                 | 23 But howsoever, said<br>run. And he said unto<br>Then Ahimaaz ran by         | kc, let me him, Run.         | convenient.                         |
|                                       | mule that was under  |                                | the plain, and overran Co  | ushi. j                      |                                     |
|                                       | 10 And a certain man<br>told Joab, and said, B   | ehold, 1 saw                   | 24 And David sat betwee gates: and the watchm                                  | an went up                   | 2 Kin. 9.                           |
|                                       | Absalom hanged in an o   | to the man                     | to the roof over the gar<br>wall, and lifted up his eyo                        | s, and look-                 |                                     |
|                                       | that told him, And, I sawest him, and why die  | dst thou not                   | ed, and behold a man run<br>25 And the watchman                                | cried, and                   |                                     |
|                                       | I would have given the   |                                | told the king. And the If he be alone, there, is                               | tidings in ane apace.        |                                     |
| 6 Heb.                                | of silver, and a girdle.  12 And the man said Though I should 6 reco   | unto Joab,                     | his mouth. And he cand drew near.  26 And the watchman                         | • 1                          |                                     |
| wine hand.                            | sand shekels of silver in<br>yet would I not put<br>hand against the king  | mine hand,                     | man running: and the water that it was ed unto the porter, and it              | tchman call-                 |                                     |
| * ver. 5,                             | hand against the king'   | 8 son: for                     | another man running alor   | ne. And the                  |                                     |
| 7 Heh, Be-                            | in our hearing the k<br>thee and Abishai and<br>Beware that none touc  | Ittai, saying,                 | king said, He also bringet<br>27 And the watchman<br>thinketh the running of t | said, 7 Me                   | 7 Heb.<br>I see the                 |
| ware who-<br>soever yo<br>be of, &c.  | man Absalom. 13 Otherwise I should h   |                                | is like the running of A<br>son of Zadok, And the k                            | himaaz the                   | running.                            |
| 4, 4                                  | falsehood against mine of<br>there is no matter hid fr   | own life: for                  | is a good man, and comet<br>tidings.   |                              |                                     |
| [                                     | and thou thyself would thyself against me.   |                                | 28 And Ahimaaz called, a<br>to the king, 89 All is well.                       | and said un-                 | 8 Or, Peace<br>be to thee.          |
| 8 Heli, be-                           | 14 Then said Joab, I m<br>thus 8 with thee. And h  |                                | down to the earth upon<br>fore the king, and said, B                           | his face be-                 | P Hob. Peace. 2 Heb.                |
| fore thee.                            |  |                                | LORD thy God, which hat  |                              | shut up.                            |

| Danid -                             | sessemeth for Abraham TT CAMIT  | PT. VIV Double not   |                               |
|-------------------------------------|---|--|-------------------------------|
| Before                              | up the men that lifted up their hand  |  | Pulation.                     |
| OHRIST<br>1028.                     | against my lord the king.   | not forth, there will not tarry one with thee this night: and that will      | CHRIST                        |
|                                     | 29 And the king said, 2 Is the young man Absalom safe? And Ahimaaz  | be worse unto thee than all the evil   | 1028.                         |
| 2 Heb.<br>Is there<br>peace?        | answered, When Joab sent the king's   | that befell thee from thy youth until now.                                   |                               |
| poucer                              | servant, and me thy servant, I saw a great tumult, but I knew not what  | 8 Then the king arose, and sat in  |                               |
|                                     | it was.   | the gate. And they told unto all<br>the people, saying, Behold, the king     |                               |
|                                     | 80 And the king said unto him, Turn aside, and stand here. And he turn-   | doth sit in the gate. And all the  |                               |
|                                     | ed aside, and stood still.  | people came before the king: for israel had fled every man to his            |                               |
| 1 77.1                              | 31 And, behold, Cushi came: and   | tent.  |                               |
| 1 Hoh.<br>Tidings is<br>brought.    | Cushi said, <sup>3</sup> Tidings, my lord the king: for the Lord hath avenged   | 9 ¶ And all the people were at strife throughout all the tribes of Israel,   |                               |
| or ong a.                           | thee this day of all them that rose   | saying, The king saved us out of the   |                               |
|                                     | up against thee. 82 And the king said unto Cushi, Is  | hand of our enemies, and he deliver-<br>ed us out of the hand of the Philis- |                               |
|                                     | the young man Absalom safe? And<br>Cushi answered, The enemics of my  | ed us out of the hand of the Philis-<br>tines; and now he is diled out of    | f ch. 15, 14.                 |
|                                     | lord the king, and all that rise a-   | the land for Absalom.  10 And Absalom, whom we anoint-                       |                               |
|                                     | gainst thee to do thee hurt, be as  | ed over us, is dead in battle. Now   |                               |
|                                     | that young man is.  83 And the king was much mov-   | therefore why 2 speak ye not a word of bringing the king back?               | 2 Hob, are<br>ye siloni ?     |
|                                     | ea, and went up to the chamber over   | 11 ¶ And king David sent to Zadok  |                               |
| <sup>1</sup> ch. 19. 4.             | the gate, and wept: and as he went,<br>thus he said, *O my son Absalom,   | and to Abiathar the priests, saying,<br>Speak unto the elders of Judah, say- |                               |
|                                     | my son, my son Absalom! would   | ing. Why are ye the last to bring the  |                               |
|                                     | God I had died for thee, O Absalom,<br>my son, my son!  | king back to his house? seeing the<br>speech of all Israel is come to the    |                               |
|                                     | CHAPTER XIX.  | king, even to his house.  12 Ye are my brethren, ye are                      |                               |
|                                     | 1 Josh causeth the king to cease his movening.  | my bones and my flesh: wherefore   | eh, 5, 1,                     |
|                                     | 9 The Israelites are earnest to bring the king<br>back. 11 David sendeth to the priests to incite                                       | then are ye the last to bring back   |                               |
|                                     | them of Judah. 12 Shimei is pardoned. 24<br>Mephilospeth excused. 32 Barxillai dismiss-   | the king? 13/And say ye to Amasa, Art thou                                   | feb. 17. 25.                  |
|                                     | ed, Chimham his son is taken into the king's<br>fumily. 41 The Israelites expostulate with<br>Judals for bringing home the king without | not of my bone, and of my flesh?   |                               |
|                                     | Judah for bringing home the king without them.  | God do so to me, and more also, if thou be not captain of the host           | # Ruth 1. 17.                 |
|                                     | AND it was told Joab, Behold, the   | before me continually in the room  |                               |
|                                     | A king weepeth and mourneth for Absalom.  | of Joah.  14 And he bowed the heart of all                                   |                               |
| 4 Пев.                              | 2 And the 4 victory that day was  | the men of Judah, *even as the heart   | à Judg. 20, 1.                |
| salvation,<br>or, de-<br>linerance. | turned into mourning unto all the people: for the people heard say  | of one man; so that they sent this word unto the king, Return thou,          |                               |
| tiverance.                          | that day how the king was grieved   | and all thy servants.  |                               |
|                                     | for his son.  8 And the people gat them by stealth  | 15 So the king returned, and came<br>to Jordan. And Judah came to Gil-       | . Josh. 5. 9.                 |
| " ver. 32,                          | that day into the city, as people   | gal, to go to meet the king, to conduct the king over Jordan.                |                               |
|                                     | being ashamed steal away when they flee in battle.  | duct the king over Jordan.  16 ¶ And *Shimei the son of Gera,                | è ch. 16. 5.                  |
| <sup>h</sup> ch. 15, 30.            | 4 But the king beovered his face, and   | a Benjamite, which was of Bahurim,   | 1 Kin. 2. 8.                  |
| ch. 18, 33.                         | the king cried with a loud voice, 'O<br>my son Absalom, O Absalom, my son,  | hasted and came down with the men<br>of Judah to meet king David.            |                               |
|                                     | my son!   | 17 And there were a thousand men   |                               |
|                                     | 5 And Joab came into the house<br>to the king, and said, Thou hast  | of Benjamin with him, and 'Ziba the<br>servant of the house of Saul, and his | leh. 9. 2, 10.<br>& 16. 1, 2. |
|                                     | shamed this day the faces of all thy  | fifteen sons and his twenty servants   |                               |
|                                     | servants, which this day have saved   | with him; and they went over Jor-<br>dan before the king.                    |                               |
|                                     | thy life, and the lives of thy sons<br>and of thy daughters, and the lives  | 18 And there went over a ferry   |                               |
|                                     | of thy wives, and the lives of thy  | hoat to carry over the king's house-<br>hold, and to do 3 what he thought    | 3 Heb. the                    |
| 5 Reb. By                           | concubines; 6 5 In that thou lovest thine ene-  | good. And Shimei the son of Gera   | good in his                   |
| loving, 4e.                         | mics, and hatest thy friends. For   | fell down before the king, as he was   | . ,                           |
| 6 Heb. that<br>princes or           | thou hast declared this day, that<br>thou regardest neither princes nor   | come over Jordan; 19 And said unto the king, <sup>m</sup> Let                | - 1 Sam. 22.                  |
| acreants                            | thou regardest neither princes nor<br>servants: for this day I perceive,  | not my lord impute iniquity unto<br>me, neither do thou remember "that       | 15.<br>* ch. 16, 5,           |
| thee.                               | that if Absalom had lived, and all<br>we had died this day, then it had   | which thy servant did perversely the   | 6, de.                        |
| 7 Heb. to                           | pleased thee well.  | day that my lord the king went out   |                               |
| the heart<br>of try ser-            | 7 Now therefore arise, go forth, and speak 7 comfortably unto the servants:   | of Jerusalem, that the king should take it to his heart.                     | · ch. 13, 73.                 |
| ennts,<br>Gen. 34. 3.               | for I swear by the Lord, if thou go   |  | <u> </u>                      |
|                                     | 2   | 95   |                               |

| Shimei i                                  | pardoned. II. BAM   | UEL, XX.   | Shebu's revolt.                                       |
|---|---|--|---|
| Defore<br>CHRIST<br>1023.                 | I have sinned: therefore, behold, am come the first this day of al the house of Joseph to go down to  | any more the voice of singing and singing women? wherefore   | then 1023.  |
| P See<br>ch. 16, 5,                       | meet my lord the king. 21 But Abishai the son of Zeruial answered and said, Shall not Shime   | should thy servant be yet a bunto my lord the king?  86 Thy servant will go a little   | urden<br>o way  |
| f Et. 22. 28.<br>f ch. 16, 10.            | be put to death for this, because he cursed the Lord's anointed? 22 And David said, What have   | should the king recompense :<br>  with such a reward?  | it me   |
| * 1 Sam. 11,                              | to do with you, ye sons of Zeruiah<br>that ye should this day be adver<br>saries unto me? 'shall there any  | back again, that I may die in own city, and be buried by the   | mine<br>grave   |
| . 13.                                     | man be put to death this day it<br>Israel? for do not I know that I<br>am this day king over Israel?  | of my lather and of my mother<br>behold thy servant Chimban<br>him go over with my lord the  | king;   *1 Kin. 2.7.                                  |
| 1 Kin. 2. 8,<br>9, 37, 46,                | 23 Therefore the king said unto<br>Shimei, Thou shalt not die. And  | and do to him what shall seem unto thee.   | good<br>Chim-   |
| * ch. 9. 6.                               | the king sware unto him. 24 ¶ And "Mephibosheth the sor of Saul came down to meet the king and had neither dressed his feet, no   | will do to him that which seem good unto thee: and w   | shall<br>hatso-                                       |
|   | trimmed his beard, nor washed his clothes, from the day the king departed until the day he came again   | ever thou shalt <sup>2</sup> require of me<br> -   will I do for thee.<br>    39 And all the people went over  | r Jor-  |
|   | In peace.  25 And it came to pass, when he was come to Jerusalem to meet the  | dan. And when the king was over, the king fkissed Barzilla blessed him; and he returned  | i, and /Gen. 31,55.                                   |
| ech. 16, 17.                              | king, that the king said unto him<br>"Wherefore wentest not thou with<br>me, Mephilosheth?<br>26 And he answered, My lord, O king                                       | a   40 Then the king went on t<br>gal, and <sup>3</sup> Chimham went on<br>him: and all the people of  | Judah Chimhan.  |
|   | my servant deceived me: for thy servant said, I will saddle me an as that I may ride thereon, and go to the king; because thy servant is lame.                          | , the people of Isracl.  | ien of  |
| y ch. 16, 3,<br>ch. 14, 17,<br>20,        | 27 And the hath slandered thy ser vant unto my lord the king; "but my lord the king is as an angel of God: do therefore what is good in                                 | away, and have brought the   | king, s ver. 15.                                      |
| 2 Hob. men<br>of death.                   | thine eyes.  28 For all of my father's house wer but 2 dead men before my lord th king: "yet didst thou set thy servan  | men with him, over Jordan? 42 And all the men of Juda swered the men of Israel, B  | h an-<br>ecause                                       |
| 1 Sam. 26.<br>16.<br>ch. 9. 7,<br>10, 13. | among them that did cat at thin<br>own table. What right therefore hav<br>I yet to cry any more unto the king?  | wherefore then be ye angry for<br>matter? have we eaten at all<br>king's cost? or hath he given u  | or this of the  |
|   | 29 And the king said unto him, Wh speakest thou any more of thy mat ters? I have said, Thou and Zib divide the land.  | the men of Judah, and said, W<br>ten parts in the king, and we   | e have  |
|   | 30 And Mephibosheth said unto the king, Yea, let him take all, forasmucias my lord the king is come again in peace unto his own house.  31 ¶ And Barzillai the Gileadit | n then did ye despise us, that o<br>n vice should not be first had in  | bring-<br>words   See Judg.                           |
| 61 Kin. 2.7.                              | 31 ¶ And Barzillai the Gileatite came down from Rogelim, and wen over Jordan with the king, to conduct him over Jordan. 32 Now Barzillai was a very age                 | t the words of the men of Israel.  CHAPTER XX.  1 By occasion of the quarrel Sheka ments in Israel Sheka the control of the provide the control of the contr | aketh a   |
| ch. 17. 27.                               | man, even fourscore years old: and he had provided the king of sustonance while he lay at Mahanaim for he was a very great man.   | are shut up in perpetual prison. 4 made captain over Judah, is slain b 14 Joab pursuch Sheba unto Abe vise roman saveth the city by Sheba  | Annasa,<br>ny Joub.<br>I. 16 A<br>'s head.            |
|   | 33 And the king said unto Barzilla Come thou over with me, and I will feed thee with me in Jerusalem.   | , ND there happened to be t  |   |
| 3 Heb. How<br>many days<br>are the        | 34 And Barzillai said unto the king<br>3 How long have I to live, that<br>should go up with the king unto Jo  | , and he blew a trumpet, and said<br>have no part in David, neither  | l, "We   "ch. 19. 43.<br>r have<br>Jesse :            |
| years of<br>my life.<br>d Ps. 90. 10.     | rusalem?  85 I am this day dourscore year old: and can I discern between good   | bevery man to his tents, O Isra<br>2 So every man of Israel went u<br>1 after David, and followed She  | el. 1 Kin. 12.<br>p from 16. 2 Chr. 10.<br>ba the 16. |
|   | and evil? can thy servant taste wha   | t   son of Bichri: but the men of  | Judah   |

CHRIST cir. 1022.

ch, 15, 16, 4 16, 21, 22, 2 Heb, an house of ward, 3 Heb, bound, 4 Heb. (n

widowl of life.

ch. 19, 13. 5 Heb. Call.

ch. 11. 11. 1 Kin. 1. 33.

clave unto their king, from Jordan even to Jerusalem.

even to Jerusalem.

§ ¶ And David came to his house at Jerusalem; and the king took the ten women his concubines, whom he had left to keep the house, and put them in ward, and fed them, but went not in unto them. So they were shut up unto the day of their death, 'living in wildowheel. widowhood.

4 Then said the king to Amasa, d5 Assemble me the men of Judah within three days, and be thou here present.

5 So Amasa went to assemble the men of Judah: but he tarried longer than the set time which he had appointed him.

6 And David said to Abishai, Now shall Sheba the son of Bichri do us more harm than did Absalom: take thou 'thy lord's servants, and pursue after him, lest he get him fenced cities, and cescape us.

6 Heb, deliver himself from our eyes, f ch. 8. 18, 1 Kin. 1. 38.

7 And there went out after him Joab's men, and the /Cherothites, and the Pelethites, and all the mighty men: and they went out of Jerusalem, to pursue after Sheba the son of Bichri.

8 When they were at the great stone which is in Gibeon, Amasa went before them. And Joal's garment that he had put on was girded unto him, and upon it a girdle with a sword fastened upon his loins in the

sheath thereof; and as he went forth it fell out.

s Matt. 26, 49. Luke 23.47.

41 Kin. 2.5.

· ch. 2, 23.

7 Heh, doubled not his stroke.

9 And Joab said to Amasa, Art thou in health, my brother? And Joab took Amasa by the beard with the right hand to kiss him.

10 But Amasa took no heed to the sword that was in Joah's hand: so he smote him therewith in the fifth rib, and shed out his bowels to the ground, and 7 struck him not again; and he died, So Joab and Abishai his brother pursued after Sheba the

son of Bichri. 11 And one of Joab's men stood by him, and said, He that favoureth Joab, and he that is for David, let

him go after Joab.

12 And Amasa wallowed in blood in the midst of the highway. And when the man saw that all the people stood still, he removed Amasa out of the highway into the field, and cast a cloth upon him, when he saw that every one that came by

him stood still. 13 When he was removed out of the highway, all the people went on after Joab, to pursue after Shoba the son

of Bichri.

14 ¶ And he went through all the tribes of Israel unto \*Abel, and to Beth-maachah, and all the Berites: 29. 2 Chr. 16. 4. and they were gathered together, and

it down.

16 Then cried a wise woman out

16 Then cried a wise woman out of the city, Hear, hear; say, I pray you, unto Josh, Como near hither, that I may speak with thee.

17 And when he was come near unto her, the woman said, Art thou Josh? And he answered, I am he. Then she said unto him, Hear the words of thine handmaid. And he answered, I do hear.

18 Then she spake, saying, 4 They were wont to speak in old time, saying, They shall surely ask counsel at Abel: and so they ended the

matter.

19 I am one of them that are peace-able and faithful in Israel: thou seekest to descroy a city and a mother in Israel: why wilt thou swallow up " the inheritance of the LORD?

20 And Joab answered and said, Far be it, far be it from me, that I should swallow up or destroy.

21 The matter is not so: but a man of mount Ephraim, Sheba the son of Bichri by name, hath lifted up his hand against the king, even against David: deliver him only, and I will depart from the city. And the wo-man said unto Joab, Behold, his head shall be thrown to thee over the wall.

22 Then the woman went unto all the people "in her wisdom. And they cut off the head of Sheba the son of Bichri, and cast it out to Joab. And he blew a trumpet, and they eretired from the city, every man to his tent. And Joab returned to Jerusalem unto the king.

23 T Now Joah was over all the host of Israel: and Benaiah the son of Jehojada was over the Cherethites and over the Pelethites:

24 And Adoram was Pover the tribute: and I Jehoshaphat the son of Ahilud was 7 recorder :

25 And Sheva was scribe: and "Zadok and Abiathar were the priests: 26 'And Ira also the Jairite was a chief ruler about David.

CHAPTER XXI.

1 The three years' famine for the Gibeonites ceaseth, by hauging seven of Saul's sont. 10 Riyah's kindness who the dead. 12 David burieth the bones of Saul and Jonathan in his father, sepulchre. 15 Four builten against THEN there was a famine in the days of David three years.

after year; and David enquired of the LORD. And the LORD answered, It is for Saul, and for his bloody house, because he slew the Gibeon-

went also after him.

15 And they came and besieged and said unto them; (now the Gibeon-

him in Abel of Beth-maachal, and they 'cast up a bank against the city, and 2 it stood in the trench: and all the people that were with Joab 3 battered the wall, to throw

1 2 Kin. 19. 2 Kin, 19, 22, 2 Or, it stood against the outmost walk.

CHRIST

cir. 1022.

8 Heb. marred to throw down.

4 Or, They plainly spake in the beginthe begin-ning, saying, Furely they will ask of Abel, and so make an end: See Deut, 20, 11, = 1 Sam. 26. 19. cb, 21. 8.

5 Heb. by

9. 14, 15,

6 Heh. were scattered.

° ch. 8, 16, IR. P 1 Kin. 4. 6. 7 ch. 8, 16, 1 Kin. 4, 3 7 Or, remem-brancer.

reh. 8, 17, 1 Kin. 4, 4, ch. 23. 38, 8 Or, a prince, Gen. 41. 45, Ex. 2. 16, ch. 8, 18,

cir. 1021.

9 Heb. sought the face, &c. 8-0 Num. 27, 21.

2 Kin. 15.

|                                      | ·  |  |  |
|--------------------------------------|--|--|--|
|                                      |  | EL, XXII. Four Philistine gia  |  |
| Before                               | ites were not of the children of   | 14 And the bones of Saul and Jona-   | Before<br>CHRIST                                 |
| CHRIST<br>cir. 1021.                 | Israel, but of the remnant of the  | than his son buried they in the coun-  | 1019.  |
|                                      | Amorites; and the children of Is-  | try of Benjamin in "Zelah, in the  | ** Josh, 18.                                     |
| • Josh. 9. 8,<br>15, 16, 17.         | rael had sworn unto them; and<br>Saul sought to slay them in his             | sepulchre of Kish his father: and<br>they performed all that the king  | 28.  |
| 20, 20, 21,                          | zeal to the children of Israel and   | commanded And after that "God  | * So Josh. 7.                                    |
|                                      | Judah.)  | commanded. And after that "God was intreated for the land.   | 26.  |
|                                      | 8 Wherefore David said unto the  | 15 ¶ Moreover the Philistines had  | ch. 24. 28.<br>cir. 1018.                        |
|                                      | Gibeonites. What shall I do for you?   | yet war again with Israel; and Da-   | CH. 1010.  |
|                                      | and wherewith shall I make the a-  | vid went down, and his servants with   | 1  |
| ė ch. 20, 19.                        | tonement, that ye may bless the inheritance of the Lord?                     | him, and fought against the Philis-  | 1  |
|                                      | inheritance of the Lord?   | tines: and David waxed faint.  |  |
| 2 Or, It is                          | 4 And the Gibeonites said unto him,  | 16 And Ishbi-benob, which was of<br>the sons of 2 the giant, the weight of   | 2 Or, Rapha.                                     |
| not alleer                           | We will have no silver nor gold of Saul, nor of his house; neither for       | whose Samer seeighed three lundred   | 8 Hob. the                                       |
| nor gold<br>that see                 | us shalt thou kill any man in Israel.  | whose spear weighed three hundred shekels of brass in weight, he being   | siaff, or,<br>the head,                          |
| have to do<br>with Baul              | And he said, What ye shall say, that   | girded with a new sword, thought to  | the head.  |
| or kie                               | will I do for you.   | have slain David.  | į  |
| house,<br>neither                    | 5 And they answered the king, The  | 17 But Abishai the son of Zeru-  |  |
| pertains                             | man that consumed us, and that 8de-  | iah succoured him, and smote the   |  |
| pertains<br>it to us to<br>kill, &c. | vised against us that we should be   | Philistine, and killed him. Then   |  |
| 8 Or, cut us                         | destroyed from remaining in any of   | the men of David sware unto<br>him, saying, Thou shalt go no   | ° ch. 18. 3.                                     |
| of.                                  | the coasts of Israel,<br>6 Let seven men of his sons be                      | more out with us to battle, that   | CA, 16, 5,                                       |
|                                      | delivered unto us, and we will hang  | thou quench not the P4 light of  | P 1 Kin. 11.                                     |
| * 1 Bam. 10.                         | them up unto the Lorp in Gibeah  | Israel.  |  |
| 26. & 11. 4.<br># 1 Sam. 10.         | of Saul, d whom the LORD did choose. And the king said, I will               | 18 And it came to pass after   | & 15, 4,<br>Ps. 132, 17,                         |
| 21.                                  | choose. And the king said, I will  | this, that there was again a battle  | 4 Hob.   |
| 4 Or,<br>thosen of                   | give them. 7 But the king spared Mephilosheth,                               | with the Philistines at Gob: then<br>Sibbechai the Hushathite slew   | tamp,  |
| the LORD.                            | the son of Jonathan the son of Saul  | 5 Saph, which was of the sons of   | 91 Chr. 20. 4.                                   |
| 1 Bam. 18.                           | the son of Jonathan the son of Saul, because of the Lord's oath that was     | the giant.   | r 1 Chr. 11.<br>29.                              |
| 3, & 20, 8,<br>15, 42,               | between them, between David and  | 19 And there was again a battle  | 5Or, Fippai.                                     |
| å 23, 18.                            | Jonathan the son of Saul.  | in Gob with the Philistines, where   | 60r, Rapha.                                      |
|                                      | 8 But the king took the two sons   | Elhanan the son of Jaare-oregim,   | 7 Or, Jair.                                      |
| ∫ch. 8, 7.                           | of Rizpah the daughter of Aiah, whom she bare unto Saul, Armoni              | a Beth-lehemite, slew * the brother of Goliath the Gittite, the staff of   | * Sec 1 Chr.<br>20. 5.                           |
|                                      | and Mephibosheth; and the five   | whose spear was like a weaver's  |  |
| 5 Or,<br>Michal's                    | sons of 5 Michal the daughter of   | beam.  |  |
| Michal's                             | Saul, whom she 6 brought up for  | 20 And there was yet a battle  | '1 Chr. 20. 6.                                   |
| 6 Heh, lure                          | Adriel the son of Barzillai the Me-  | in Gath, where was a man of great  |  |
| to Adriel,<br>I Sam. 18.             | holathite:   | stature, that had on every hand  | l  |
| 19.                                  | 9 And he delivered them into the   | six fingers, and on every foot six   |  |
| 1019.<br>¢ ch. 6. 17.                | hands of the Gibeonites, and they hanged them in the hill # before           | toes, four and twenty in number;<br>and he also was born to 8 the giant.   | 8Or, Rapha.                                      |
| V CH. U. 17.                         | the Lord: and they fell all seven  | 21 And when he gleffed Israel,   | R ()r. re-                                       |
|                                      | together, and were put to death in   | Jonathan the son of "Shimeah the   | proached,<br>1 Sam, 17,                          |
| į                                    | the days of harvest, in the first  | brother of David slew him.   | 10. 25, 26,                                      |
|                                      | days, in the beginning of barley   | 22 *These four were born to the  | * 1 Ram.<br>16. 9,                               |
|                                      | harvest.   | giant in Gath, and fell by the hand  | Shammah.<br>* 1 Chron.                           |
| h ver. 8.<br>ch. 3. 7.               | 10 ¶ And Rizpah the daughter of Aiah took sackeloth and spread it for        | of David, and by the hand of his servants.   | 20. 8.   |
| Sec Deut.                            | Aiah took sackcloth, and spread it for<br>her upon the rock, from the begin- | CHAPTER XXII.  |  |
| 21. 23.                              | ning of harvest until water dropped  | A usalm of thanksgiving for God's nonerful   |  |
| 1                                    | upon them out of heaven, and suffer-   |  |  |
| į                                    | ed neither the birds of the air to rest                                      | AND David "spake unto the Lord   | 1018,<br>• Ex. 15, 1,                            |
|                                      | on them by day, nor the beasts of the field by night.                        | dev that the Tenn had additioned   | Judg. 5. 1.                                      |
| ì                                    | 11 And it was told David what  | him out of the hand of all his   | l Pa. 18,<br>title, &                            |
| - 1                                  | Rizpah the daughter of Ajah, the   | ANI David "spake unto the Lord A between the words of this song in the day that the Lord had believed him out of the hand of all his enemies, and out of the hand of | Ps. 31, 19,                                      |
| İ                                    | concubine of Saul, had done.   | Saul:  | * Deut. 32, 4,                                   |
| }                                    | 12 T And David went and took the   | 2 And he said, The Lord is my  | Ps. 18.2,&c.<br>& 31. 3.                         |
| 1.1 Sem 21                           | bones of Saul and the bones of Jona-   | rock, and my fortress, and my de-  | & 31. S.<br>& 71. S.                             |
| 1 Ram. 31,<br>11, 12, 13.            | than his son from the men of *Ja-<br>besh-gilead, which had stolen them      | liverer;   | & 91. 2.   |
|                                      | from the street of Beth-shan, where  | 3 The God of my rock; din him will I trust: he is my shield, and   | # 114, 2,<br>d Heb. 2, 13,                       |
| 1 1 Sam. 31.                         | the Philistines had hanged them,   | the shorn of my salvation, my high   | ' Gen. 15. 1.                                    |
| 10.                                  | when the Philistines had slain Saul  | "tower, and my "refuge, my saviour;  | f Luke 1, 69,<br>v Pro, 18, 10,                  |
| l                                    | in Gilboa:   | thou savest me from violence.  | λ Ps. 9. 9.                                      |
|                                      | 18 And he brought up from thence   | 4 I will call on the Lord, who is  | h Ps. 9. 9.<br>& 14. 6.<br>& 59. 16.<br>& 71. 7. |
| - 1                                  | Innathan his son; and the bones of   | worthy to be praised: so shall I be saved from mine enemies.   | & 71. 7.   |
| j                                    | Jonathan his son; and they gathered the bones of them that were hanged.      | 5 When the 2 waves of death com-   | Jer. 16, 19,                                     |
|                                      |  |  | - v-, Punye                                      |

Before CHRIST 1018.

2 Heb. Belfal. 8 Or, cords. Pa. 116. 8. 

Ex. 3, 7. Ps. 34, 6, 15, 17. 10, 17. " Judg. 5. 4. Ps. 77, 18. A 97. 4. " Job 26. 11. 4 Heb. by. Ps. 97, 3, Hab. 3, 5, Heb. 12, 29,

P Ps. 144. 5. 1s. 6i. 1. 9 Ex. 20, 21, 1 Kin, 8, 12, Ps. 97, 2, r Pa. 104, 3.

e ver. 10. Ps. 97, 2. 5 Heb. binding of waters. f -ar. Q. "Judg. 5, 20. J Sam. 2. 10. & 7, 10. Ps. 29, 3, ls. 30, 30.

" Deut. 32. 23, Ps. 7. 13. & 77. 17. & 144. 6. Hab, 3, 11, Fa. 15. 8. Ps. 106. 9. Nah. 1. 4. Mat. 8. 26. 6 Or,

anger, Ps. 71, 1. Ps. 144. 7. 7 ()r. great. e ver. 1.

<sup>5</sup> Ps. 31, 8, & 118, 5, ch. 15, 26, d ver. 25. 1 Kin. 8. 32. Ps. 7, 8. Ph. 24. 4. fGen, 18, 19, Ps. 119, 3, & 128, 1, Prov. 8, 32,

Pa. 119. 30, A Gen. 6. 9. A 17. 1. Job 1. 1. 8 Heb. ver. 21, B Heb. before his

eyes. h Mat. 5. 7.

passed me, the floods of 2 ungodly men made me afraid : 6 The sisorrows of hell compassed me about; the snares of death pre-

vented me;
7 In my distress \*I called upon the LORD, and cried to my God: and he did hear my voice out of his temple, and my cry did enter into

8 Then " the carth shook and trembled; "the foundations of heaven moved and shook, because he was wroth.

9 There went up a smoke tout of his nostrils, and fire out of his mouth devoured; coals were kindled by it.

10 He phowed the heavens also, and came down; and q darkness was under his feet.

11 And he rode upon a cherub, and did fly; and he was seen upon the wings of the wind.

12 And he made darkness pavilions round about him, 5 dark waters, and thick clouds of the skies.

13 Through the brightness before him were tools of fire kindled. 14 The Lord "thundered from hea-

ven, and the most High uttered his voice. 15 And he sent out \*arrows, and scattered them; lightning, and dis-

comfited them. 16 And the channels of the sea appeared, the foundations of the world were discovered, at the rebuking of the LORD, at the blast of the breath

of his enostrils. 17 He sent from above, he took me; he drew me out of 7 many waters:

18 " He delivered me from my strong enemy, and from them that hated me: for they were too strong for me. 19 They prevented me in the day of my calamity: but the Lord was my

20 b He brought me forth also into a large place: he delivered me, because he edelighted in me.

21 d The Lorp rewarded me according to my righteousness: according to the cleanness of my hands hath he recompensed me.

22 For I have /kept the ways of the Lord, and have not wickedly departed from my God.

23 For all his "judgments were before me: and as for his statutes, I did not depart from them.

24 I was also \*upright \*before him, and have kept myself from mine iniquity.

25 Therefore the LORD hath recompensed me according to my rightcousness; according to my cleanness 9 in his eye sight.

26 With \* the merciful thou wilt shew thyself merciful, and with the upright man thou wilt shew thyself upright.

27 With the pure thou wilt shew thyself pure; and 'with the froward thou wilt 2 shew thyself unsavoury.

28 And the "afflicted people thou wilt save: but thine eyes are upon "the haughty, that thou mayest bring them down.

29 For thou art my 3 lamp, O LORD: and the LORD will lighten my darknegg

30 For by thee I have 4 run through a troop; by my God have I leaped over a wall.

31 As for God, "his way is perfect;" the word of the Lorp is 5 tried: he is a buckler to all them that trust

32 For who is God, save the LORD? and who is a rock, save our God?

33 God is my strength and power: and he 6 maketh my way perfect.

34 He 7 maketh my feet "like hinds' feet: and \*setteth me upon my high places.

85 "He teacheth my hands 8 to war: so that a bow of steel is broken by mine arms.

36 Thou hast also given me the shield of thy salvation: and thy gentleness hath 9 made me great.

37 Thou hast 'enlarged my steps under me; so that my 'feet did not slip.

38 I have pursued mine enemies. and destroyed them; and turned not again until I had consumed them.

39 And I have consumed them, and wounded them, that they could not arise: yea, they are fallen "under my

40 For thou hast bgirded me with strength to battle: 'them that rose up against me hast thou subdued under me.

41 Thou hast also given me the d necks of mine enemies, that I might destroy them that hate me.

42 They looked, but there was none to save; even 'unto the Lord, but he answered them not.

43 Then did I beat them as small Is the dust of the earth, I did stamp them gas the mire of the street, and did spread them abroad.

44 AThou also hast delivered me from the strivings of my people, thou hast kept me to be thead of the heathen: La people which I knew not shall serve me.

45 4 Strangers shall 56 submit themselves unto me : as soon as they hear, they shall be obedient unto me.

46 Strangers shall fade away, and they shall be afraid 'out of their close places.

47 The LORD liveth; and blessed be

i Deut. 28, 13. ch. 8, 1,—14. Ps. 2, 8. i Is. 55, 5. of the stranger. 5 Or. yield feigned obedience. See Dout. 33, 29. Ps. 66, 3, & 81, 15. i Mic. 7, 17.

Refore CHRIST

1018. l Lev. 26, 23, 24, 27, 28, 2 Or, wrestle, Ps. 18. 26. m Es. 3.7, 8. Ps. 72, 12, 13, 18. \* Job 40. 11, 12. Is. 2. 11, 12, 17. & 5. 15. Dan. 4, 37. 3 Or, candle, Job 29. 3, Pa. 27. 1,

4 Or, broken a troop. Deut. 32. 4 Dan. 4. 37. Rev. 15. 3.

P Ps. 12. 6. & 119. 140. Prov. 30. 5. 5 Or, rejined. 9 1 Sam. 2. 2. Is. 45. 5. 6. Ex. 15. 2. Ps. 27. 1. & 28. 7. 8. & 31. 4. Is. 12. 2. 6 Heb. riddelh, or, looseth. 'Heb. 13, 21.

f Den. 18, 13, Job 22, 3 Ps. 101. 2,6. 7 Heb. ch. 2. 18. Hab. 3. 19. " Deut. 32. 13. Is. 33. 16. & 58. 11. y Pr. 144, 1.

8 Heb. for 9 Heb. multiplied me. \* Prov. 4. 12,

2 Heb. ankles. 4 Mal. 4. 3. l Ps. 18, 32,

39. Ps. 44 5. 3 Heb. ecused to bore. d Gen. 49, 8, Ex. 23, 27, Josh. 10, 24,

Job 27. 9. Prov. 1. 28. Is. 1. 15. Mic. 3. 4. /2 Kings 13. 7. Ps. 35. 5. Dan. 2. 35.

Fig. 10. 6. Mic. 7. 10. Zech. 10. 5. k ch. 3. 1. & 5. 1. & 19. 9, 14. & 20. 1, 2,

4 Heb. Sons

Before CHRIST 1018. \* Ps. 80. 26. 2 Heb. glooth wronge-mont for me, 1 Sam. 25, 39, ch. 18, 19, 31.

\* Pa. 144. 2.

· Ps. 140. 1.

P Rom. 15. 9.

" Ps. 89, 20,

ch. 7, 12, 13, Pa. 89, 29,

eh. 7. 8, 9. Ps. 78, 70, 71. & 89. 27,

<sup>6</sup> 1 Nam. 16, 12, 13, Ps. 69, 20,

\* 2 Pet. 1.21.

d Deut. 32.

8 Or, Be thou ruler,

Ps. 110. 2. Ex. 18. 21. 2 Chr. 19. 7, 9.

7, 9. Judg. 5, 31, Pa. 89, 36, Prov. 4, 18, Hos. 6, 5,

Pa. 110. 3.

Fe. 7. 15, 16, Ps. 89. 29. Is. 55, 3.

4. 31. ch. 22. 2. 32.

the "rock of my salvation. 48 It is God that 2 avengeth me, and that "bringeth down the people under me.

49 And that bringeth me forth from mine enemies: thou also hast lifted me up on high above them that rose up against me; thou hast delivered

my rock; and exalted be the God of

me from the eviolent man. 50 Therefore I will give thanks unto thee, O LORD, among the heathen, and I will sing praises unto thy

9 Pa. 144. 10.

name.
51 He is the tower of salvation for his king: and sheweth mercy to his anointed, unto David, and 'to his seed for evermore.

## CHAPTER XXIII.

1 David, in his last words, professelh his faith in God's promises to be beyond sense or ex-perience. 6 The different state of the wicked. 8 A catalogue of David's mighty men.

NOW these be the last words of David. David the son of Jesse said. and the man who was raised up on high, bthe anointed of the God of Jacob, and the sweet psalmist of Israel, said,

2 'The Spirit of the Lord spake

by me, and his word was in my

tongue.

8 The God of Israel said, dthe Rock of Israel spake to me, 3He that ruleth over men must be just, ruling in the fear of God.

4 And fhe shall be as the light of the morning, when the sun riseth, even a morning without clouds; as the tender grass springing out of the earth by clear shining after rain. 5 Although my house be not so with

God: 9 yet he hath made with me an everlasting covenant, ordered in all things, and sure: for this is all my salvation, and all my desire, although he make it not to grow.

6 T But the sons of Belial shall be all of them as thorns thrust away, because they cannot be taken with

hands.

7 But the man that shall touch them must be 4 fenced with iron and the staff of a spear; and they shall be utterly burned with fire in the

same place.
8 ¶ These be the names of the mighty men whom David had: 5 The Tachmonite that sat in the seat, chief among the captains; the same was Adino the Eznite: 6he lift up his spear against eight hundred,

7 whom he slew at one time.
9 And after him was \* Eleazar the son of Dodo the Ahohite, one of the three mighty men with David, when they defied the Philistines that were there gathered together to battle, and

the men of Israel were gone away 10 He arose, and smote the Philis tines until his hand was weary, and his hand clave unto the sword: and the LORD wrought a great victory

that day; and the people returned

after him only to spoil.

11 And after him was Shammah
the son of Agee the Hararite. And the Philistines were gathered together 2 into a troop, where was a piece of ground full of lentiles; and the people fled from the Philistines.

12 But he stood in the midst of the ground, and defended it, and slew the Philistines: and the Lorp wrought a

great victory.

13 And 13 three of the thirty chief went down, and came to David in the harvest time unto "the cave of Adullam: and the troop of the Philistines pitched in "the valley of Rephaim.

14 And David was then in an hold, and the garrison of the Philistines was then in Beth-lehem.

15 And David longed, and said, Oh that one would give me drink of the water of the well of Beth-lehem, which is by the gate!

16 And the three mighty men brake through the host of the Philistines, and drew water out of the well of Beth-lehem, that was by the gate, and took it, and brought it to David: nevertheless he would not drink thereof, but poured it out unto the LORD.

17 And he said, Be it far from me, O Lord, that I should do this: is not this p the blood of the men that went in joopardy of their lives? therefore he would not drink it. These things did these three mighty

18 And Abishai, the brother of Joab, the son of Zeruiah, was chief among three. And he lifted up his spear against three hundred, 4 and slew them, and had the name among

19 Was he not most honourable of three? therefore he was their captain: howbeit he attained not unto the first three.

20 And Benaiah the son of Jehoiada, the son of a valiant man, of Kabzeel, who had done many acts, he slew two blionlike men of Moab: he went down also and slew a lion in the midst of a pit in time of snow:

21 And he slew an Egyptian, 7a goodly man: and the Egyptian had a spear in his hand; but he went down to him with a staff, and plucked the spear out of the Egyptian's hand, and slew him with his own spear.

22 These things did Benaiah the son of Jehoiada, and had the name a-mong three mighty men.

23 He was's more honourable than the thirty, but he attained not to the first three. And David set him tover his 92 guard.

24 "Asahel the brother of Joah was one of the thirty; Elhanan the son of Dodo of Beth-lehem.

Thefank CHRIST 1018.

(1 Chr. 11. 27. 1 Chr. 11, 13, 14, 2 Oz, for foraging.

l 1 Chr. 11. 15. 8 Or, the three cap-tains over the thirty.

<sup>m</sup> 1 Sam. 22, 1. ch. 5. 18. 1 Ram. 22.

Play. 17, 10.

91 Chr. 11.

4 Heb. dain.

7 Josh. 15. 5 Heb. great of octs. Fr. 15 15. 1 Chr. 11. 22. 6 Heb. lions of God.

7 Heb. a man of nance, or, sight: called, 1 Chr. 11. 23, a man of great staine. 8 Or, honourable

honourable among the thirty. t ch. 8, 18, å 20, 23,

9 Or, 2 Heb. command, 1 Sam. 22. 14. " ch. 2, 18.

bassebet the Tuck-montle, head of the three. 6 See 1 Chr. 11. 11. & 27. 2. 7 Heb. 4 1 Chr. 11. 12. 4 27. 4.

| David fo   | orceth Joab II. SAMUE   | L, XXIV. to number th  | e people.                                      |  |
|--|---|--|--|--|
| Before<br>CHRIST                                   | 25 "Shammah the Harodite, Elika<br>the Harodite,  | to the 2 land of Tahtim-hodshi; and<br>they came to 9 Dan-jaan, and about                                  | Before<br>CHRIST                               |  |
| 1018.<br>" See 1 Chr.                              | 26 Helez the Paltite, Ira the son of Ikkesh the Tekoite,  | to <sup>*</sup> Zidon,<br>7 And came to the strong hold of   | 1017.<br>2 Or.                                 |  |
| 11, 27,  | 27 Abiezer the Anethothite, Mebun-<br>nai the Hushathite,   | Tyre, and to all the cities of the<br>Hivites, and of the Canaanites: and                                  | 2 Or,<br>nother land<br>nevely in-<br>hubiled. |  |
|  | 28 Zalmon the Ahohite, Maharai<br>the Netophathite,   | they went out to the south of Judah, even to Beer-sheba.   | # Josh, 19,                                    |  |
|  | 29 Heleb the son of Baanah, a Neto-   | 8 So when they had gone through  | Judg. 18.<br>29.                               |  |
|  | phathite, Ittal the son of Ribai out of<br>Gibean of the children of Benjamin,  | all the land, they came to Jerusa-<br>lem at the end of nine months and                                    | Josh, 19,<br>28,<br>Judg, 18,                  |  |
| 2 Or.  | 80 Benaiah the Pirathonite, Hiddai of the 2 brooks of *Gaash,   | wenty days. 9 And Joab gave up the sum of the  | 28.  |  |
| 2 Or,<br>oulleys,<br>Dont, 1, 24,<br>y Judg. 2, 9, | 81 Abi-albon the Arbathite, Azma-<br>veth the Barhumite,  | number of the people unto the king:<br>and there were in Israel eight hun-                                 | 6 See 1 Chr.                                   |  |
|  | 82 Eliahba the Shaalbonite, of the sons of Jashen, Jonathan,  | dred thousand valiant men that drew<br>the sword; and the men of Judah                                     | 21. 5.   |  |
|  | 83 Shammah the Hararfte, Ahiam<br>the son of Sharar the Hararite,   | were five hundred thousand men.  10 ¶ And Lavid's heart smote him  | 3 1 Sam,24.5.                                  |  |
|  | 84 Eliphelet the son of Ahasbai, the son of the Maachathite, Eliam the  | after that he had numbered the peo-<br>ple. And David said unto the Lord,                                  |  |  |
|  | son of Ahithophel the Gilonite,<br>35 Hezrai the Carmelite, Paarai the  | I have sinned greatly in that I have done: and now, I beseech thee, O                                      | l ch. 12, 13,                                  |  |
|  | Arbite,   | Lord, take away the iniquity of  |  |  |
|  | 86 Igal the son of Nathan of Zobah,<br>Bani the Gadite,   | thy servant; for I have "done very foolishly.  | ** 1 Sam. 13.<br>13.                           |  |
|  | 87 Zelek the Ammonite, Nahari the<br>Becrothite, armourbearer to Joab the   | 11 For when David was up in the morning, the word of the Lord came   |  |  |
| eh. 20, 26.  | son of Zerulah,<br>88 <sup>2</sup> Ira an Ithrite, Gareb an Ithrite,  | unto the prophet "Gad, David's "seer, saying,  | *1 Sam. 22.5.<br>*1 Sam. 9. 9.<br>1 Chr. 29.   |  |
| * ch. 11. 2, 6.                                    | 89 "Urlah the Hittite: thirty and seven in all.   | 12 Go and say unto David, Thus saith the LORD, I offer thee three  | 29.  |  |
|  | CHAPTER XXIV.   | things; choose thee one of them, that I may do it unto thee.   |  |  |
|  | 1 David, tempted by Satan, forceth Joab to<br>number the people. 5 The captains, in nine<br>months and twenty days, bring the nuster<br>of thirteen hundred thousand jighting men.  | 13 So Gad came to David, and told<br>him, and said unto him, Shall *seven                                  | P See 1 Chr.                                   |  |
|  | of thirteen hundred thousand fighting men. 10 David, having three playues propounded  | years of famine come unto thee in<br>thy land? or wilt thou flee three                                     | 21. 12.  |  |
|  | ig) Invice's maneral toodwan yighting men,<br>10 Devid, having three plaques propounted<br>by Gud, repeateth, and chooseth the three<br>days' petitiener. 15 After the death of three-<br>score and ten thousand, David by repeat-<br>ance, 12 Penils by Garley developing of Person<br>than the Penils by Garley developing the<br>Arausant's threshington; where having su-<br>crifeed, the shawn status. | months before thine enemies, while   |  |  |
|  | ance preventeth the destruction of Jerusa-<br>lem. 18 David, by Gad's direction, purchaseth   | they pursue thee? or that there be<br>three days' pestilence in thy land?                                  |  |  |
|  | tripletary me player stagemi  | now advise, and see what answer I shall return to him that sent me.  |  |  |
| 1017.<br>ch. 20. 1.                                | AND again the anger of the Lord<br>was kindled against Israel, and<br>he moved David against them to  | 14 And David said unto Gad, I am<br>in a great strait: let us fall now<br>into the hand of the Lord; q for |  |  |
| 3 Fatan.<br>See 1 Chr.<br>21, 1.                   | say, bGo, number Israel and Judah,  | into the hand of the Lorp; for<br>his mereles are great: and let me  | 9 Ps. 103, 8,<br>13, 14,<br>& 119, 156,        |  |
| Jam. 1, 13,  | 2 For the king said to Joab the captain of the host, which was with   | not fall into the hand of man.  15 ¶ So the Lord sent a pestilence   | 3 Or, many.                                    |  |
| 1 Chr. 27,<br>23, 21,                              | him, 4Go now through all the tribes<br>of Israel, from Dan even to Beer-  | upon Israel from the morning even<br>to the time appointed: and there                                      | Is. 47. 6.<br>Zech. 1, 15.                     |  |
| 4 Or,<br>Compass,<br>Judg. 20, 1,                  | sheba, and number ye the people,<br>that I may know the number of   | died of the people from Dan even to<br>Beer-sheba seventy thousand men,                                    | 1 Chr. 21.<br>14. & 27. 21.                    |  |
| d Jor. 17. 5.                                      | the people. 3 And Joab said unto the king, Now  | 16 And when the angel stretched out his hand upon Jerusalem to de-   | <sup>4</sup> Ex. 12, 23,<br>1 Chr. 21,         |  |
|  | the Lord thy God add unto the   | stroy it, "the Lord repented him of<br>the evil, and said to the angel that                                | 15,<br>Gen. 6 ft,<br>1 Sam. 15,                |  |
|  | an hundredfold, and that the eyes   | destroyed the people, it is enough:  | 11.<br>Joel 2, 13.                             |  |
|  | of my lord the king may see it: but why doth my lord the king delight   | stay now thine hand. And the angel<br>of the Lord was by the threshingplace                                | 14.  |  |
|  | in this thing? 4 Notwithstanding the king's word  | of Araunah the Jebusite.  17 And David spake unto the Lord   | " 1 Chr. 21,<br>15,<br>Ornan:                  |  |
|  | prevailed against Joab, and against<br>the captains of the host. And Joab   | when he saw the angel that smote<br>the people, and said, Lo, I have                                       | Sec ver. 18.<br>2 Chr. 3. 1.                   |  |
|  | and the captains of the host went<br>out from the presence of the king,   | sinned, and I have done wickedly:<br>but these sheep, what have they                                       | y 1 Chr. 21.<br>17.                            |  |
|  | to number the people of Israel.   | done? let thine hand, I pray thee,<br>be against me, and against my fa-                                    |  |  |
| Dout. 2.36.  | 5 ¶ And they passed over Jordan, and pitched in Aroer, on the right   | ther's house.  |  |  |

Dout, 2, 36, Josh, 13, 9, 16, 5 Or, vulley. / Num. 32.

revalled against Joab, and against the captains of the host. And Joab and the captains of the host went out from the presence of the king, to number the people of Israel.

5 ¶ And they passed over Jordan, and pitched in Arcer, on the right side of the city that lieth in the midst of the river of Gad, and toward Jazer:

6 Then they came to Gilead, and o 7 And they passed over Jordan, no against me, and against my fa-and pitched in 'Aroer, on the right ter's house.

Is ¶ And Gad came that day to Da-wid, and said unto him, 'Go up, rear an altar unto the Loro in the thresh-fe Then they came to Gilead, and ingifoor of 'Araunah the Jebusite.

801

4 1 Chr. 21,

18, åc.

4 Heb.

| Abishag   | cherisheth David. I. KD  | NGS, I. Adonijah usurpeth the i   | kingdom.                                      |
|---|--|---|---|
| Before<br>CHRIST<br>1017.   | 19 And David, according to the saying of Gad, went up as the Lord commanded. 20 And Araunah looked, and saw  | for wood.  23 All these things did Araunah, as a king, give unto the king. And  | Before<br>CHRIST<br>1017.                     |
|   | the king and his servants coming on toward him: and Araunah went out, and bowed himself before the king on his face upon the ground.  21 And Araunah said, Wherefore is my lord the king come to his servant?  And David said, To buy the threshingfloor of thee, to build an altar  | Araunah said unto the king, The Lord thy God accept thee. 24 And the king said unto Araunah, Nay; but I will surely buy it of thee at a price: neither will I offer burnt offerings unto the Lord | # Ezek. 20,<br>40, 41,                        |
| * See Gen.<br>23, 8,—16.<br>5 Num. 16.<br>48, 50.                           | unto the Loke, that "the plague they   | me nothing. So David bought the threshingfloor and the oxen for fifty   | * See 1 Chr.<br>21, 24, 25.                   |
| 20, 30,   | be stayed from the people.  22 And Araunah said unto David, Let my lord the king take and offer up what seemeth good unto him:  behold, here be oxen for burnt   | shekels of silver.  25 And David built there an altar unto the Lord, and offered burnt of- funives and peace offerings.   | ∫ ch. 21, 14,                                 |
| 1 Kin. 19.<br>21.   | behold, here be oxen for burnt sacrifice, and threshing instruments  | ferings and peace offerings. /So the<br>LORD was intreated for the land, and<br>the plague was stayed from Israel.  | 9 ver. 21.                                    |
|   | TI   | HE  |   |
|   | FIRST BOOK O   | OF THE KINGS,   |   |
|   |  | Y CALLED,   |   |
|   |  | K OF THE KINGS.   |   |
| Before<br>CHRIST<br>1015.   | CHAPTER I.  1 Abishag cherisheth David in his extreme age. 5 Adonijah, David's darling, unarpeth the   | 8 But Zadok the priest, and Benalah<br>the son of Jeholada, and Nathan the<br>prophet, and 'Shimei, and Rei, and<br>the nighty men which belonged to  | Before<br>CHRIST<br>1015.                     |
|   | 1 Abishag cherisher Juvia in his extreme ogr. 5 Adonigin, Ducid's darling, warpeth the kingdom, 11 By the consect of Nathan, 15 Bath-shob morell the king, 22 and Nathan secondeth her, 28 David reneeth his about to Bath-sholan, 32 Schoman, by Puvid's ex- pointment, being annited king by Zudas and Nathan, the projet triumpin, 41 Jour- | David, were not with Adonijah. 9 And Adonijah slew sheep and  | g ch. 4, 18,<br>4 2 Sam, 13,8,                |
|   | pointment, being anointed king by Zudok<br>and Nathan, the people triumph. 41 Jona-<br>than bringing these news, Adonijah's guests<br>8y. 50 Adonijah, Ajing to the horns of the<br>altar, spon his good behaviour is dismissed<br>by Solomon.   | oxen and fat cattle by the stone of Zoheleth, which is by En-rogel, and called all his brethren the king's sons, and all the men of Judah the king's servants:                                    | 2 Or. The<br>well Rogel,<br>2 Sam. 17.<br>17. |
| 2 Heh.  | N OW king David was old and 2 stricken in years; and they covered him with clothes, but he   | 10 But Nathan the prophet, and<br>Benaiah, and the mighty men, and<br>Solomon his brother, he called not.   |   |
| into days.  2 Hob. Let  | gat no heat.  2 Wherefore his servants said unto him, <sup>3</sup> Let there be sought for my  | 11 ¶ Wherefore Nathan spake unto Bath-sheba the mother of Solomon, saying, Hast thou not heard that   |   |
| them seek.<br>4 Heb.<br>a damsel,<br>a virgin.                              | him, 3 Let there be sought for my lord the king 4a young virgin: and let her stand before the king, and let her 5 cherish him, and let her lie   | Adonijah the son of 'Haggith doth reign, and David our lord knoweth it not?   | i 2 Sam. 3.4.                                 |
| heb. be<br>a cherisher<br>unto him.   | in thy bosom, that my lord the king<br>may get heat.  3 So they sought for a fair damsel   | 12 Now therefore come, let me, I pray thee, give thee counsel, that thou mayest save thine own life, and  |   |
| Josh. 19.   | throughout all the coasts of Israel, and found Abishag a "Shunammite, and brought her to the king.   | the life of thy son Solomon.  13 Go and get thee in unto king David, and say unto him, Didst not thou, my lord, O king, swear unto  |   |
| 105 94  | 4 And the damsel was very fair, and cherished the king, and ministered to him; but the king knew her not   | thine handmaid, saying, *Assuredly Solomon thy son shall reign after me, and he shall sit upon my throne?   | 4 1 Chr. 22.9.                                |
| 6 2 Sam. 3.4.<br>6 Heb.reign.<br>6 2 Sam. 15.1.<br>7 Heb. from<br>his days. | her not.  5 ¶ Then bAdonijah the son of Haggith exalted himself, saying, I will be king: and he prepared him   | why then doth Adonijah reign?  14 Behold, while thou yet talkest there with the king, I also will come  |   |
| 3, 4.<br>1 Chr. 3, 2.   | chariots and horsemen, and fifty men<br>to run before him.  6 And his father had not displeased  | in after thee, and sconfirm thy words.  15 ¶ And Bath-sheba went in unto the king into the chamber; and   | 3 Heb.<br>jill up.                            |
| words were with Joab.   | him 7 at any time in saying, Why hast thou done so? and he also was a  | the king was very old; and Abishag<br>the Shunammite ministered unto the<br>king.   |   |
| 25.<br>/ ch. 2. 22,<br>28.<br>9 Heb.  | very goodly man; and his mother<br>bare him after Absalom.<br>7 And she conferred with Joab the<br>son of Zerulah, and with Ablathar   | 16 And Bath-sheba bowed, and did<br>obeisance unto the king. And the<br>king said, 4What wouldest thou?   | 4 Heb.  |
| helmed  | the priest: and fthey following Adonijah helped him.   | 17 And she said unto him, My lord, thou swarest by the Lord thy God   | What to                                       |

802

| By Dave   | id's appointment I. KI  | NGS, I. Solomon is anoin   | ied king.   |
|---|---|--|---|
| Before<br>CHRIST<br>1015.                                     | unto thine handmaid, saying, Assuredly Solomon thy son shall reign after me, and he shall sit upon my                                       | 83 The king also said unto them,<br>'Take with you the servants of your<br>lord, and cause Solomon my son to                                     | Before<br>OHRIST<br>1015,   |
|   | throne. 18 And now, behold, Adonijah reigneth; and now, my lord the king, thou  | ride upon 2 mine own mule, and bring him down to "Gihon: 34 And let Zadok the priest and   | *2 Heb.<br>2 Heb.<br>solich be-<br>longeth  |
| ** ver. 7, 8,<br>9, 25,                                       | knowest it not: 19 "And he hath slain oxen and fat cattle and sheep in abundance, and   | Nathan the prophet anoint him<br>there king over Israel: and blow<br>ye with the trumpet, and say, God   | See Eath.   |
|   | hath called all the sons of the king,<br>and Abiathar the priest, and Joab<br>the captain of the host: but Solo-                            | 85 Then we shall come up after   | 2 Chr. 32,<br>30,<br>1 Sam,10,1,<br>\$ 16, 3, 12,                                 |
|   | mon thy servant hath he not called<br>20 And thou, my lord, O king, the<br>eyes of all Israel are upon thee, that                           | him, that he may come and sit upon<br>my throne; for he shall be king<br>in my stead: and I have appointed                                       | 1 Bam. 10, 1.  2 16, 3, 12, 2 Sam. 2, 4, 5, 3, ch. 19, 16, 2 Kin. 9, 3, & 11, 12, |
|   | thou shouldest tell them who shall sit on the throne of my lord the   | him to be ruler over Israel and over<br>Judah.<br>36 And Benaiah the son of Jeholada   | & 11, 12,<br>72 Sam, 15,<br>10,<br>2 Kin, 9, 13,                                  |
| "Deut.31,16,  | king after him. 21 Otherwise it shall come to pass, when my lord the king shall "sleep with his fathers, that I and my son                  | answered the king, and said, Amen:<br>the Lord God of my lord the king<br>say so too.  | & 11, 14,   |
| ch. 2. 10.<br>2 Heb.<br>sinuers.                              | Solomon shall be counted 2 offenders, 22 ¶ And, lo, while she yet talked  | say so too.  37 *As the Lord hath been with my lord the king, even so be he with Solumon, and "make his throne.                                  | *Josh,1.5,17.<br>1 Sam. 20.<br>13.<br>* ver. 47.                                  |
|   | also came in.   | greater than the throne of my lord<br>king David.  38 So Zadok the priest, and Na-   |   |
|   | 23 And they told the king, saying,<br>Behold Nathan the prophet. And<br>when he was come in before the<br>king, he bowed himself before the | than the prophet, band Benaiah the<br>son of Jeholada, and the Chereth-<br>ites, and the Pelethites, went down,                                  | \$2 Sam, 8.18,<br>\$23, 20,<br>23,  |
|   | king with his face to the ground. 24 And Nathan said, My lord, O king, hast thou said, Adonijah shall                                       | and caused Solomon to ride upon<br>king David's mule, and brought him<br>to Gihon.   |   |
| • vor. 19.  | reign after me, and he shall sit upon<br>my throne?<br>25 °For he is gone down this day,  | 39 And Zadok the priest took an<br>horn of coil out of the tabernacle,<br>and danointed Solomon. And they  | Ex. 30. 23,<br>25, 32.  |
| 101.121   | and hath slain oven and fat cattle<br>and sheep in abundance, and hath<br>called all the king's sons, and the                               | ple said, God save king Solomon.   | Ps. 89, 21,<br>d I Chr. 29,<br>22,<br>d I Sam. 10.                                |
| 2 . 10  | captains of the host, and Abiathar<br>the priest; and, behold, they eat and   | 40 And all the people came up after him, and the people piped with pipes, and rejoiced with great joy,   | 24.<br>2 Or, Rutes.   |
| P 1 Bam. 10.<br>24.<br>3 Heb. Let<br>king Ado-<br>nijah live. | drink before him, and say, <sup>p3</sup> God<br>save king Adonijah.<br>26 But me, even me thy servant,<br>and Zadok the priest, and Benaiah | so that the earth rent with the sound of them.  41 ¶ And Adonijah and all the  |   |
| nijāk live.   | and Zadok the priest, and Benaiah<br>the son of Jehoiada, and thy servant<br>Solomon, hath he not called.                                   | guests that were with him heard it as they had made an end of eating. And when Joab heard the sound  |   |
|   | 27 Is this thing done by my lord the king, and thou hast not shewed it unto thy servant, who should sit                                     | of the trumpet, he said, Wherefore is this noise of the city being in an uproar?   |   |
|   | on the throne of my lord the king<br>after him?<br>28 Then king David answered and  | 42 And while he yet spake, behold,<br>Jonathan the son of Abiathar the<br>priest came: and Adonijah said unto                                    |   |
| 4 Hoh, before<br>the king.                                    | said, Call me Bath-sheba. And she came into the king's presence, and stood before the king.   | him, Come in; for thou art a valiant<br>man, and bringest good tidings.<br>43 And Jonathan answered and  | / 2 Sam. 18.<br>27.   |
| 72 Sam. 4. 9.   | 29 And the king sware, and said,<br>As the Lord liveth, that hath re-<br>deemed my soul out of all distress,                                | said to Adontjah, Verily our lord<br>king David hath made Solomon<br>king.   |   |
| vor. 17.  | the Lord God of Israel, saying, As-   | 44 And the king hath sent with<br>him Zadok the priest, and Nathan   |   |
|   | suredly Solomon thy son shall reign<br>after me, and he shall sit upon my<br>throne in my stead; even so will I                             | the prophet, and Benaiah the son<br>of Jehonda, and the Cherethites,<br>and the Pelethites, and they have  |   |
|   | certainly do this day.  31 Then Bath-sheba bowed with her face to the earth, and did reverence  | caused him to ride upon the king's<br>mule:<br>45 And Zadok the priest and Nathan  |   |
| Neh. 2. 3.<br>Dan, 2, 4.                                      | to the king and said, 'Let my lord king David live for ever.  32 ¶ And king David said, Call  | the prophet have anointed him king<br>in Gihon: and they are come up<br>from thence rejoicing, so that the<br>city rang again. This is the noise |   |
|   | me Zadok the priest, and Nathan<br>the prophet, and Benaiah the son<br>of Jehoiada. And they came before                                    | city rang again. This is the noise that ye have heard.  46 And also Solomon sitteth on   | # 1 Chr. 29.  |
|   | the king.   | the throne of the kingdom.   | 23.   |

| David's                      | charge to Solomon. 1. KIN  | GS, II. Solomon success  | leth him.                               |
|------------------------------|--|--|---|
| Before<br>CHRIST             | 47 And moreover the king's servants came to bless our lord king David,   | son of Jether, whom he slew, and shed the blood of war in peace, and       | Before<br>CHRIST                        |
| 1015.                        | saying, God make the name of Solo-   | put the blood of war upon his girdle                                       | 1015.                                   |
| à voc. 37,                   | mon better than thy name, and make   | that was about his loins, and in his                                       | 2 Hob. put.                             |
| Gen, 47, 31,                 | his throne greater than thy throne. And the king bowed himself upon  | shoes that were on his feet.   | m vor. 9.                               |
| · U402, 21, 31,              | the bed.   | 6 Do therefore "according to thy<br>wisdom, and let not his hoar head      | Pro. 20, 26,                            |
|                              | 48 And also thus said the king,  | go down to the grave in peace.   |   |
| ch. S. G.                    | Blessed be the Lord God of Israel,<br>which hath given one to sit on my  | 7 But shew kindness unto the sons<br>of "Barzillai the Gilcadite, and let  | * 2 Sam. 19.                            |
| Ps. 139, 11,<br>12,          | throne this day, mine eyes even see-   | them be of those that eat at thy   | 31, 38,<br>2 Sam, 9,                    |
| 12,                          | ing it. 49 And all the guests that were with   | table: for so they came to me when   | 7, 10.<br>4 19, 28,                     |
|                              | Adonijah were afraid, and rose up,   | I fled because of Absalom thy bro-<br>ther.                                | P 2 Bam. 17.                            |
|                              | and went every man his way.  | 8 And, behold, thou hast with thee   | 27.                                     |
|                              | 50 ¶ And Adonijah feared because   | Shimei the son of Gera, a Benjamite  | <b>12Sam</b> , 16.5.                    |
| da. 2. 98.                   | of Solomon, and arose, and went, and caught hold on the horns of the altar.  | of Bahurim, which cursed me with<br>a sgrievous curse in the day when      | 3 Hob.                                  |
|                              | 51 And it was told Solomon, saying,  | I went to Mahanaim: but 'he came   | strong.<br>7 2 Sam. 19.                 |
|                              | Behold, Adonijah feareth king Solo-  | down to meet me at Jordan, and   | 18.                                     |
|                              | non: for, lo, he bath caught hold<br>on the horns of the altar, saying,  | I sware to him by the Lord, saying,<br>I will not put thee to death with   | ' 2 Sam. 19.<br>23.                     |
|                              | Let king Solomon swear unto me to  | the sword.   |   |
|                              | day that he will not slay his servant with the sword.  | 9 Now therefore fold him not guiltless; for thou art a wise man,           | * Ez. 20. 7.<br>Job 9. 28.              |
|                              | 52 And Solomon said, If he will  | and knowest what thou oughtest to  |   |
| 1 Sam. 14.                   | shew himself a worthy man, "there  | do unto him; but his hoar head   |   |
| 2 Sam. 14.                   | shall not an hair of him fall to the earth: but if wickedness shall be   | blood.   | * Gon. 42. 38.                          |
| 11.<br>Acta 27. 34.          | found in him, he shall die.  | 10 So * David slept with his fathers,                                      | eh. 1. 21.<br>Acts 2, 29,               |
|                              | 53 So king Solomon sent, and they  | and was buried in the city of David.                                       | & 13, 36.                               |
|                              | brought him down from the altar.  And he came and bowed himself to   | 11 And the days that David reigned over Israel were forty years:           | 2 Sam. 5, 7,<br>2 Sam. 5, 4,            |
|                              | king Solomon: and Solomon said   | seven years reigned he in Hebron,  | 1 Chr. 29.<br>26, 27.                   |
|                              | unto him, Go to thine house.   | and thirty and three years reigned<br>he in Jerusalem.                     | ~,                                      |
|                              | CHAPTER II.  | 12 Then sat Solomon upon the   | *1Chr.29.23.                            |
|                              | S of religiousness. 5 of Joil, 7 of Barzillai,   | throne of David his father; and his  | 2 Chr. 1. 1.                            |
|                              | 8 of Shimei, 10 dieth. 12 Solomon succeedeth. 13 Adonijah, moving Bath-sheba to sue unto   | kingdom was established greatly.  13 ¶ And Adonijah the son of             | 1014,                                   |
|                              | 1 David, having given a charge to Solomon, 3 of religiousness. 5 of Joub, 7 of Barvillar, 80 Shinesi, 10 dish. 12 Solomon succeedelt. 13 Adomijah, moring Bath-abeba to suc unfo Solomon for Abishay, is put to death. 23 Abiathur, having his life given him, is depriced of the prienthod. 23 Juoh Secing to the horns of the altar is there state. 35 Benatah is put in Jud's room, and Zadak in Abiathur's. 36 Shimei, confined to Jerusulem, by occasion of going theres to Guth, | Haggith came to Bath-sheba the   |   |
|                              | prived of the priesthood. 28 Just flering to   | mother of Solomon. And she said,   | 4 1 Sam. 16.                            |
|                              | Benaiah is put in Joub's room, and Zadok   | <sup>b</sup> Comest thou peaceably? And he said, Peaceably.                | 4, 5.                                   |
|                              | salem, by occasion of going thence to Gath, is put to death.   | 14 He said moreover, I have some-  |   |
|                              | is put to death.   | what to say unto thee. And she said,                                       |   |
| Gen. 47. 29.<br>Dout.31.14.  | NOW the days of David drew nigh that he should die; and he   | Say on.<br>15 And he said, Thou knowest that                               |   |
|                              | charged Solomon his son, saying,   | the kingdom was mine, and that   | ¢ ch. 1. 5.                             |
| Josh. 23.14,<br>Dont. 17,    | 2 I go the way of all the earth:<br>be thou strong therefore, and shew   | all Israel set their faces on me,<br>that I should reign: howbeit the      |   |
| 19, 20.                      | thyself a man;   | kingdom is turned about, and is be-  |   |
|                              | 3 And keep the charge of the Lord  | come my brother's: for dit was his   | 4 1 Chr. 22,<br>9, 10, 4 28.            |
| Dout. 29. 9.                 | thy God, to walk in his ways, to keep<br>his statutes, and his commandments,   | from the Lord.<br>16 And now I ask one petition of                         | 9, 10, & 28,<br>5, 6, 7,<br>Pro, 21, 30 |
| Josh. 1. 7.<br>1 Chr. 22.    | and his judgments, and his testimo-  | thee, 4deny me not. And she said   | Dan, 2, 21,                             |
| 12, 13.<br>Or, do            | nies, as it is written in the law of<br>Moses, that thou mayest #2 prosper   | unto him, Say on.  | 4 Hoh, turn<br>not away                 |
| wirely.                      | in all that thou doest, and whither-   | 17 And he said, Speak, I pray thee,<br>unto Solomon the king, (for he will | my face,<br>Ps. 132, 10.                |
| 5, 14, 30.<br>28am.7,25,     | soever thou turnest thyself:   | unto Solomon the king, (for he will<br>not say thee nay,) that he give me  |   |
| Ps. 132, 12,                 | 4 That the Lord may continue his word which he spake concerning me,  | Abishag the Shunammite to wife.  18 And Bath-sheba said, Well; I           | * ch. 1. 3, 4.                          |
| 72 Kin. 20.3.<br>4 2 Sam. 7. | saving. If thy children take heed to   | will speak for thee unto the king.   |   |
| 12, 13.<br>ch. 8, 25,        | their way, to walk before me in truth with all their heart and with  | 19 ¶ Bath-sheba therefore went unto  | 1                                       |
| Heb, be                      | truth with all their heart and with all their soul, *there shall not *fail   | king Solomon, to speak unto him for<br>Adonijah. And the king rose up to   |   |
| thee from<br>the throne,     | thee (said he) a man on the throne   | meet her, and showed himself unto  | f Ex. 20, 12,                           |
| 00                           | of Israel.   | her, and sat down on his throne,   |   |
| A 18, 5, 12,<br>1+, A 19, 5, | 5 Moreover thou knowest also what<br>Joab the son of Zeruiah idid to me,   | and caused a seat to be set for the king's mother; "and she sat on his     | # Reo                                   |
|                              | Tomo the bon of accuming the bollio,   | served a serverior to merce man out of the                                 | 1 10 -                                  |

Ps. 45, 9.

& 18, 5, 12, 14, & 19, 5, 6, 7.

| h | Adonija<br>Before<br>OHRIST<br>1914.  |
|---|---|
|   | h ch, 1, 7,   |
|   | 4 2 Sam. 7,<br>11, 13,<br>1 Chr. 22,<br>10.   |
|   | 1014,  i Josh. 21,18,  Hub. a   |
|   | death.  1 Sam.  23. 6.  2 Sam. 15.  24. 20.  1 Sam. 22.  20. 23.  2 Sam. 15.  24.  1 Sam. 2.  31,—35. |
|   | <sup>p</sup> ch. 1. 7.  |
| - |   |

I. KINGS. II. h is out to death. not nay. And the king said unto her, Ask on, my mother: for I will not say thee nay 21 And she said, Let Abishag the Shunammite be given to Adonijah thy brother to wife, 22 And king Solomon answered and tain of the host of Judah. said unto his mother, And why dost thou ask Abising the Shunammite for Adonijah? ask for him the king-dom also; for he is mine elder brother; even for him, and for \*Abiathar the priest, and for Joab the son of Zerulah. 23 Then king Solomon sware by the LORD, saying, God do so to me, and more also, if Adonijah have house in the wilderness. not spoken this word against his own life, 24 Now therefore, as the LORD liveth, which hath established me, and set me on the throne of Dawid my father, and who hath made me an house, as he \*promised, A-donijah shall be put to death this day.
25 And king Solomon sent by the hand of Benalah the son of Jenalah the son bim that holada; and he fell upon him that he died. 26 ¶ And unto Abiathar the priest said the king, Get thee to Anathoth, unto thine own fields; for hend. thou art 2 worthy of death: but I will not at this time put thee to death, "because thou barest the ark of the Lord Gop before David my many days. father, and because "thou hast been afflicted in all wherein my father was afflicted. 27 So Solomon thrust out Abiathar from being priest unto the LORD; that he might 'fulfil the word of servants be in Gath. the LORD, which he spake concerning the house of Eli in Shiloh. 28 Then tidings came to Joab: for Joab <sup>2</sup> had turned after Adonijah. though he turned not after Absalom. And Joab fled unto the tabernacle of the LORD, and "caught hold on the Gath, and was come again. horns of the altar.
29 And it was told king Solomon that Joab was fled unto the taber-nacle of the LORD; and, behold, he is by the altar. Then Solomon sent Benaiah the son of Jehoiada, saying, Go, fall upon him. 80 And Benaiah came to the tabernacle of the Lord, and said unto is good. him, Thus saith the king, Come forth.
And he said, Nay; but I will die
here. And Benaiah brought the king word again, saying, Thus said Joab, with? and thus he answered me. 31 And the king said unto him, Do FEx. 21, 14, as he hath said, and fall upon hin, and bury him; 'that thou mayest take away the innocent blood, which Num. 35. 53. Den. 19, 13. Joab shed, from me, and from the & 21. 8, 9. house of my father. Judg. 9. 24, 57. Ps. 7, 16, 82 And the LORD shall return his blood upon his own head, who fell be established before the LORD for • 2 Chr. 21. upon two men more righteous "and ever.

Joab is elain. better than he, and slew them with the sword, my father David not know-CHRIST ing thereof, to wit, "Abner the son of Ner, captain of the host of Israel, and "Amasa the son of Jether, cap-1014. " 2 Bam, 3, 7 2 Sam, 20, 88 Their blood shall therefore return upon the head of Joab, and upon the head of his seed for ever: 4 2 Sam. 3, but upon David, and upon his seed, e Prov. 26. 5. and upon his house, and upon his throne, shall there be peace for ever from the Lorp. 84 So Benaiah the son of Jehoiada went up, and fell upon him, and slew him: and he was buried in his own 1014 85 ¶ And the king put Benaiah the son of Jeholada in his room over the host: and b Zadok the priest did the king put in the room of Ablathar.

86 ¶ And the king sent and called for \$\frac{4}{2}\shimei, and said unto him. Num. 25. 11, 12, 13. 1 Sam. 2. 35. See 1 Chr. 6. 53. à 21, 3, Build thee an house in Jerusalem, and dwell there, and go not forth e ver. 27. thence any whither.

37 For it shall be, that on the day thou goest out, and passest over the d ver. 8. 2 Sam. 16. 5. 4 2 Sam. 15. 23. brook Kidron, thou shalt know for certain that thou shalt surely die: thy blood shall be upon thine own f Lev. 20. 9. Josh, 2, 19. 2 Sam. J. 38 And Shimei said unto the king. The saying is good: as my lord the king hath said, so will thy servant do. And Shimei dwelt in Jerusalem 39 And it came to pass at the end of 1011. three years, that two of the servants of Shimel ran away unto Achish son of Maachah king of Gath. And they told Shimel, saying, Behold, thy #1 Sam. 27.2 40 And Shimei arose, and saddled his ass, and went to Gath to Achish to seek his servants: and Shimei went, and brought his servants from Gath. 41 And it was told Solomon that Shimei had gone from Jerusalem to 42 And the king sent and called for Shimei, and said unto him, Did I not make thee to swear by the LORD, and protested unto thee, saying, Know for a certain, on the day thou goest out, and walkest abroad any whither, that thou shalt surely die? and thou saidst unto me, The word that I have heard 43 Why then hast thou not kept the oath of the Lorp, and the commandment that I have charged thee 44 The king said moreover to Shimei, Thou knowest all the wickedness which thine heart is privy to, that thou didst to David my father: there-42Sem.16.5. fore the Lord shall 'return thy wick-Pa. 7, 10, Ezek.17,19, edness upon thine own head;
45 And king Solomon shall be blessed, and the throne of David shall 4 Prov. 25, 5.

Before CHRIST 1011. 7 ver. 12. 2 Chr. 1. 1.

1014.

49 Sam. 5.7

e ch. 7. 8.

eh. 7. 1.

/ Lev. 17. 3. / Lov. 17. 3, 4, 5. Dout. 12. 2, 4. 5. ch. 22, 43.

Pa. 31, 23, Rom. 8, 28, 1 Cor. 8, 3,

4 ver. 6, 14.

1 Chr. 16.

" Num, 12.

\* 2 Chr. 1. 8.

de. 2 Or, bonnty.

P ch. 1, 48,

#1 Chr. 29, 1.

r Num. 27,

-9. Jam. 1, 5.

\* Pa. 72. 1. 2.

# Heb. 5, 14.

Jam. 4, 3.

1 John 5. 14, 15.

daus. 5 Heb.

4 Hob, many

3 Heb.

39. 2 Chr. 1. 3.

d ch. 6. ch, 9, 15, 19,

46 So the king commanded Benaiah the son of Jeholada; which went out, and fell upon him, that he died. And the 'kingdom was established in the hand of Solomon.

CHAPTER III.

CHAPTER III.

1 Solomon marrielh Pharrach's daughter. 2
High places being in use, Solomon sacrifoeth
at Giben, in the choice
which God gave him, preferring solidom,
oblaineth wisdom, riches, and honor. 16
Solomon's judgment between the two harlots
maketh him remonend.

AND "Solomon made affinity with A Pharaoh king of Egypt, and took Pharaoh's daughter, and brought her rmanus a caughter, and trought her into the 'city of David, until he had made an end of building his 'own house, and 'the house of the LORD, and 'the wall of Jerusalem round about.

2/Only the people sacrificed in high places, because there was no house built unto the name of the Long.

until those days.

3 And Solomon Ployed the LORD. walking in the statutes of David his father: only he sacrificed and burnt incense in high places.

4 And the king went to Gibeon to sacrifice there; \* for that was the great high place: a thousand burnt offerings did Solomon offer upon that altar.

attar.
5 ¶ In Gibeon the Lord appeared to Solomon min a dream by night; and God said, Ask what I shall give l ch. 9. 2. 2 Chr. 1. 7. 6. Matt. 1. 20. & 2. 13, 19.

6 "And Solomon said, Thou hast shewed unto thy servant David my father great 2 mercy, according as he

walked before thee in truth, and in och, 2, 4, & 9, 4, 2 Kin, 20, 3, Ps. 15, 2, righteousness, and in uprightness of heart with thee; and thou hast kept for him this great kindness, that thou phast given him a son to sit on his

throne, as it is this day.

7 And now, O Lord my God, thou hast made thy servant king instead of David my father: q and I am but a little child: I know not how to go out or come in.

8 And thy servant is in the midst of thy people which thou hast chosen, a great people, that cannot be numbered nor counted for \* Deut. 7. 6. / Gen. 13, 16.

multitude. 9 "Give therefore thy servant an understanding heart "to judge thy " 2 Chr. 1. 10. Prov. 2. 3.

people, that I may discern between good and bad: for who is able to judge this thy so great a people? 10 And the speech pleased the Lord,

that Solomon had asked this thing. 11 And God said unto him, Because thou hast asked this thing, and hast not asked for thyself 4long life; neither hast asked riches for thyself, nor hast asked the life of thine enemies; but hast asked for thy-

ment;
12 Behold, I have done according to thy words: blo, I have given thee a vide it.

wise and an understanding heart : so that there was none like thee before thee, neither after thee shall any arise like unto thee.

arise like unto thee.

13 And I have also "given thee that which thou hast not asked, both "riches, and honour: so that there "shall not be any among the kings like unto thee all thy days.

14 And if thou wilt walk in my ways, to keep my statutes and my commandments, as thy father David did walk, then I will flengthen

thy days.

15 And Solomon awoke; and, behold, it was a dream. And he came to Jerusalem, and stood before the ark of the covenant of the Lord, and of-fered up burnt offerings, and offered peace offerings, and a made a feast to all his servants.

16 Then came there two women. that were harlots, unto the king, and

stood before him.

17 And the one woman said, O my lord, I and this woman dwell in one house; and I was delivered of a child with her in the house.

18 And it came to pass the third day after that I was delivered, that this woman was delivered also: and we were together: there was no stranger with us in the house, save we two

in the house. 19 And this woman's child died in the night; because she overlaid it.

20 And she arose at midnight, and took my son from beside me, while thine handmaid slept, and laid it in her bosom, and laid her dead child in my bosom.

21 And when I rose in the morning to give my child suck, behold, it was dead: but when I had considered it in the morning, behold, it was not my son, which I did bear.

22 And the other woman said, Nay; but the living is my son, and the dead is thy son. And this said, No; but the dead is thy son, and the living is my son. Thus they spake before the king.

23 Then said the king, The one saith, This is my son that liveth, and thy son is the dead; and the other saith. Nay; but thy son is the dead, and my son is the living.

24 And the king said, Bring me a sword. And they brought a sword before the king.

25 And the king said, Divide the living child in two, and give half to the one, and half to the other.

26 Then spake the woman whose the living child was unto the king, for her bowels syearned upon her son, and she said, O my lord, give her the living child, and in no wise slay it. But the other said, Let it be neither mine nor thine, but di-

CHRIST

\* Matt. 6, 33. Eph. 3, 20. d ch. 4, 21, 24, & 10, 23, 25, &c. Prov. 3, 16, 2 ()r, hath not been,

ch. 15. 5. / Ps. 91, 16, Prov. 3, 2, # So Gen.

40, 20, ch. 8, 65, Exth. 1, 9, Dan. 5, 1, Black 6, 21, Num, 27, 2,

4 Gen. 43, 30. Is, 49, 15, Jer. 31, 20, Hos. 11, 8, 3 Heb.

self understanding 5 to discern judg-6 ch. 4, 29, 30, 31, & 5, 12, & 10, 24, Eccles, 1, 16,

Before CHRIST 1014.

27 Then the king answered and said, Give her the living child, and in no wise slay it: she is the mother

i ver. 9, 11, 12. 12. 2 Hob, in the midst of him,

3 Or, the chief officer.

opcor. 4 Or, secretaries. a 2 Nam. 8, 16, & 20, 24.

bOr, remem-brancer.

è ch. 2. 35. See ch. 2, 27,

ver. 7.

2 Sam. 8. 18, 4 20, 26.

J 2 Sam. 15. 37. & 16. 16. 1 Chr. 27.

9 ch. 5, 14.

6 Or, levy.

7 ()r, Ben-hur.

8 ()r, Ben-dekar.

9 Or, Ben-

2 Or, Hen-abinadab.

hesed.

thereof. 28 And all Israel heard of the judgment which the king had judged; and they feared the king: for they saw that the 'wisdom of God was

CHAPTER IV.

in him, to do judgment.

1 Solomon's princes. 7 His trelve afficers for provision. 20, 24 The years and largeness of his kingdom. 22 His daily provision. 26 His stables. 29 His wisdom.

So king Solomon was king over all Israel.

2 And these were the princes which he had: Azariah the son of Zadok 3 the priest,

3 Elihoreph and Ahlah, the sons of Shisha, 4 scribes; <sup>a</sup> Jehoshaphat the son of Ahllud, the <sup>5</sup> recorder.

4 And Benaiah the son of Jeholada was over the host: and Zadok and Abiathar were the priests:

5 And Azariah the son of Nathan was over the officers: and Zabud the son of Nathan was principal officer, and I the king's friend:

6 And Ahishar was over the household: and Adoniram the son of Abda was over the 6 tribute.

7 ¶ And Solomon had twelve offi-cers over all Israel, which provided victuals for the king and his household; each man his month in a year

made provision.

8 And these are their names: 7 The son of Hur, in mount Ephraim:

9 8 The son of Dekar, in Makaz, and in Shaalbim, and Beth-shemesh, and Elon-beth-hanan

10 The son of Hesed, in Aruboth;

to him pertained Sochoh, and all the land of Hepher: 11 2The son of Abinadab, in all the

region of Dor; which had Taphath the daughter of Solomon to wife: 12 Baana the son of Ahilud; to him pertained Taunach and Me-

giddo, and all Beth-shean, which is by Zartanah beneath Jezreel, from Beth-shean to Abel-meholah, even unto the place that is beyond Jok-

3 Or, Ben-geber. 13 3 The son of Geber, in Ramothgilead; to him pertained the towns of Jair the son of Manasseh, which A Num. 32. are in Cilcud; to him also pertained the region of Argob, which is in Bashan, threescore great cities with i Dout. 3. 4. walls and brasen bars:

14 Ahinadab the son of Iddo had 4 Mahanaim:

15 Ahimaaz was in Naphtali: he also took Basmath the daughter of Solomon to wife:

16 Baanah the son of Hushai was in Asher and in Aloth:

17 Jehoshaphat the son of Paruah, in Issachur

18 Shimei the son of Elah, in Beniamin:

19 Geber the son of Uri was in the country of Gilead, in \*the country of Sihon king of the Amorites, and of Og king of Bashan; and he was the only officer which was in the land,

20 ¶ Judah and Israel were many, as the sand which is by the sea in multitude, "eating and drinking,

and making merry.
21 And "Solomon reigned over all kingdoms from othe river unto the land of the Philistines, and unto the border of Egypt: Pthey brought presents, and served Solomon all the days of his life.

22 ¶ And Solomon's 2 provision for one day was thirty 8 measures of fine flour, and threescore measures

of meal.

23 Ten fat oxen, and twenty oxen out of the pastures, and an hundred sheep, beside harts, and roebucks, and fallowdeer, and fatted fowl.

24 For he had dominion over all

the region on this side the river, from Tiphsah even to Azzah, over all the kings on this side the river: and 'he had peace on all sides round about him.

25 And Judah and Israel dwelt 4 safely, 'every man under his vine and under his fig tree, "from Dan even to Beer-sheba, all the days of

26 ¶ And \*Solomon had forty thousand stalls of borses for his chariots,

and twelve thousand horsemen. 27 And those officers provided victual for king Solomon, and for all that came unto king Solomon's table, every man in his month: they lacked nothing.

28 Barley also and straw for the horses and 5 dromedaries brought they unto the place where the officers were, every

man according to his charge. 29 ¶ And "God gave Solomon wisdom and understanding exceeding much, and largeness of heart, even as the sand that is on the sea shore. 30 And Solomon's wisdom excelled the wisdom of all the children bof the east country, and all the wisdom of Egypt.

31 For he was dwiser than all men; than Ethan the Ezrahite, and He-man, and Chalcol, and Darda, the sons of Mahol: and his fame was in all nations round about.

32 And he spake three thousand proverbs: and his songs were a thousand and five.

83 And he spake of trees, from the cedar tree that is in Lebanon even unto the hyssop that springeth out of the wall: he spake also of beasts, and of fowl, and of creeping things, and of fishes.

84 And there came of all people to hear the wisdom of Solomon, from all kings of the earth, which had heard of his wisdom.

CHRIST 1014. 1 Dout 3. 8.

i Gen. 22.17, ch. 3. 8, Prov.14.28. Ps. 72.3, 7. Mic. 4. 4. 2 Chr. 9. 26. Pa. 72, 8, Gen. 15. 18. Josh, 1. 4. P Ps. 68, 29, & 72, 10, 11, 2 Heb.

4 Pa. 72, 11. \*1 Chr. 22.9.

Bub, cors.

23. 6. 4 Heb. confidently. Mic. 4. 4. Zech. 3. 10. "Judg. 20. 1. \* ch. 10. 26. 2 Chr. 1. 14. & 9. 25. 1 See Deut. 17, 16,

4 ver. 7.

5 Or, mules, or, mutes, or, swift beasts, Esth. 8. 14. Mic. 1. 13. a ch. 3, 12.

4 Gen. 25. 6. · See Acts 7.

d ch. 3, 12, • 1 Chr. 15. Pa. 89, title. / See 1 Chr. 2. 6. & 6. 33. & 15. 19. Ps. 88, title.

9 Prov. 1. 1. Eccles, 12. A Cant. 1. 1.

t ch. 10, 1, 2 Chr. 9, 1, 23,

4 Or, to Ma-

807

| Hiram's                                  | message to Solomon. I. KIN   | GS, V. Solomon buildeth th   | e temple.  |
|--|--|--|--|
| Belore<br>CHRIST<br>1014.                | CHAPTER V.  I Hiram, sending to congratulate Solomon, is certified of his purpose to build the tenule.   | 18 T And king Solomon raised a 2 levy out of all Israel; and the levy was thirty thousand men.   | Before<br>OHRIST<br>1014.                          |
|  | I Hiram, sending to congratulate Solomon, is certified of his purpose to build the temple, and desired to fersish him with timber thereto. I Hiram, because God for Solomon, and requesting fool for his family, Jurisheh him with trees. 13 The number of Solomon's workness and idocurrer. | 14 And he sent them to Lebanon,<br>ten thousand a month by courses:  | 2 Hob.<br>tribute<br>of men.                       |
|  | with trees. 13 The number of Solomon's work-<br>men and labourers.  A ND 6 Hiram king of Tyre sent his   | a month they were in Lebanon, and<br>two months at home: and "Adoni-<br>ram was over the levy.   | * ch. 4. 6.  |
| e ver. 10, 18,<br>2 Chr. 2, 3,<br>Huram, | A servants unto Solomon; for he had heard that they had anointed   | 15 And Solomon had threescore and ten thousand that bare bur-  | eh. 9. 21.<br>2 Chr. 2.                            |
| \$ 2 Sam. 5.                             | him king in the room of his father: for Hiram was ever a lover of David. And Solomon sent to Hiram,  | ers in the mountains:  | 17, 18.  |
| 1 Chr. 14. 1.<br>Amos 1. 9.              | saying,<br>8 Thou knowest how that David my  | 16 Beside the chief of Solomon's offi-<br>cers which were over the work, three<br>thousand and three hundred, which  |  |
| *2 Chr. 2. 3.                            | father could not build an house unto<br>the name of the Lord his God dfor  | ruled over the people that wrought in the work,  |  |
| # 1 Chr. 22.<br>8. # 28. 3.              | the wars which were about him on<br>every side, until the Lord put them  | 17 And the king commanded, and they brought great stones, costly   |  |
|  | under the soles of his feet.  4 But now the Lord my God hath   | the foundation of the house.   | F1Chr. 22. 2.                                      |
| eh. 4. 24.<br>1 Chr. 22. 9.              | given me 'rest on every side, so that<br>there is neither adversary nor evil<br>occurrent.   | 18 And Solomon's builders and Hiram's builders did hew them, and   |  |
| / 2 Chr. 2. 4.<br>2 Heb. say.            | 5/And, behold, I 2purpose to build<br>an house unto the name of the Lorp   | the stonesquarers: so they prepared timber and stones to build the house.  | 3 Or,<br>Gilling:<br>as Erek,<br>27, 9.            |
| *2 Sam. 7.<br>13.<br>1 Chr. 17.          | my God, sas the Lord spake unto<br>David my father, saying, Thy son,<br>whom I will set upon thy throne in   | CHAPTER VI   |  |
| 12. # 22. 10.                            | thy room, he shall build an house  | 1 The building of Solomon's temple. 5 The chambers thereof. 11 God's promise unto it. 15 The cicling and adorning of it. 23 The cherubins. 31 The doors. 35 The court. 37 The time of building it. |  |
| å 2 Chr. 2.                              | unto my name. 6 Now therefore command thou that they hew me *cedar trees out of Le-  | AND ait came to pass in the four hundred and eightieth year after  | 1012.<br>4 2 Chr. 3.                               |
| 8, 10.                                   | banon; and my servants shall be with<br>thy servants: and unto thee will I   | the children of Israel were come out of the land of Egypt, in the fourth   | 1, 2.  |
| 3 Heb. say.                              | give hire for thy servants according<br>to all that thou shalt appoint: for  | year of Solomon's reign over Israel, in the month Zif, which is the se-  |  |
|  | thou knowest that there is not among<br>us any that can skill to hew timber<br>like unto the Sidonians.  | cond month, that be began to build the house of the Lord.  2 And the house which king Solo-  | b Acts 7. 47.<br>4 Hob, buil'.<br>• See Ezek.      |
|  | 7 ¶ And it came to pass, when Hiram heard the words of Solomon,  | mon built for the Lord, the length thereof was threescore cubits, and  | 41. 1, &c.   |
|  | that he rejoiced greatly, and said,<br>Blessed be the Lord this day, which   | and the height thereof thirty cubits.  |  |
|  | hath given unto David a wisc son over this great people.   | 3 And the porch before the temple of the house, twenty cubits was the  |  |
| 4 Hob.                                   | 8 And Hiram sent to Solomon, saying, I have 4 considered the things which thou sentest to me for: and I will   | length thereof, according to the<br>breadth of the house; and ten cu-<br>bits was the breadth thereof before   |  |
| A.u.                                     | do all thy desire concerning timber of cedar, and concerning timber of fir.  | the house.  4 And for the house he made 45 win-  | 4 See Ezek.  |
| 12 Chr. 2. 16.                           | 9 My servants shall bring them down from Lebanon unto the sea: i and I   | dows of narrow lights.  5 ¶ And 6 against the wall of the  | 40. 16.<br>& 41. 16.<br>5 Or, win-                 |
| 5 Heb. wad.                              | will convey them by sea in floats unto the place that thou shalt sap-  | house he built "7 chambers round about, against the walls of the house round about both of the terrule fond  | dows broad<br>within, and<br>s. arrose<br>without: |
|  | point me, and will cause them to<br>be discharged there, and thou shalt<br>receive them: and thou shalt ac-  | round about, both of the temple fand<br>of the oracle: and he made scham-<br>bers round about:   | or, skewed<br>and closed.                          |
| Ezra 3. 7.                               | complish my desire, * in giving food for my household.   | 6 The nethermost chamber was five cubits broad, and the middle was   | 6 Or, upon,<br>or, joining<br>to.                  |
| F.zek. 27.<br>17.<br>Acts 12. 20.        | 10 So Hiram gave Solomon cedar<br>trees and fir trees according to all   | six cubits broad, and the third was seven cubits broad: for without in   | * See Ezek.<br>41. 6.<br>7 Heb.                    |
| l Sec 2 Chr.                             | his desire.  11 And Solomon gave Hiram twen-   | the wall of the house he made nar-<br>rowed rests round about, that the<br>beams should not be fastened in the   | f ver. 16, 19,<br>20, 21, 31.                      |
| 6 Heb. cors.                             | ty thousand emeasures of wheat for food to his household, and twenty measures of pure oil: thus gave So-   | walls of the house. 7 And 9 the house, when it was in  | 9 Heb. rate.                                       |
|  | lomon to Hiram year by year.  12 And the LORD gave Solomon   | building, was built of stone made ready before it was brought thither:   | rowings,<br>or, rebute-<br>ments.                  |
| ™ ch. 3. 12.                             | wisdom, "as he promised him: and<br>there was peace between Hiram and  | so that there was neither hammer<br>nor ax nor any tool of iron heard  | # Boo Deut.<br>27. 5, 6.<br>ch. 5. 18.             |
|  | Solomon; and they two made a   | in the house, while it was in building.  |  |

| God's promise | unto | it. |
|---------------|------|-----|
|---------------|------|-----|

8, 9, 2 Chr. 3, 10, 11, 12.

8 Or, ofly.

9 Heb. trees

each ten cubits high.

24 And five cubits was the one

the other wing of the cherub: from

wing of the cherub, and five cubits

## I. KINGS. VII.

The time of building it.

Before 8 The door for the middle cham-Before the uttermost part of the one wing CHRIST ber was in the right 2 side of the unto the uttermost part of the other CHRIST 1019. house: and they went up with winding stairs into the middle chamber, were ten cubita 1005, 25 And the other cherub was ten 2 Heb. and out of the middle into the cubits: both the cherubims were of one measure and one size. 26 The height of the one cherub was ten cubits, and so was it of the 1005 9 & So he built the house, and finish-A ver. 14. 38. ed it; and covered the house swith 3 ()r, the vault-beams and the ciolings with codar. beams and boards of cedar. other cherub. 27 And he set the cherubims within 10 And then he built chambers against all the house, five cubits high: the inner house: and "they stretched Ex. 25. 20. & 37. 9. 2 Chr. 5. 8. and they rested on the house with timber of cedar. forth the wings of the cherubims, so that the wing of the one touched the 2 Our, b. 8 2 Or, the cherubims stretched forth their 11 4 And the word of the LORD one wall, and the wing of the other cherub touched the other wall; and came to Solomon, saying,
12 Concerning this house which
thou art in building, if thou wilt their wings touched one another in winds. f ch. 2, 4, the midst of the house. thou art in building, if thou wite walk in my statutes, and execute my judgments, and keep all my com-mandments to walk in them; then will I perform my word with thee, which I spake unto David thy 28 And he overlaid the cherubims with gold. 29 And he carved all the walls of the house round about with carved 2 Sam. 7.13. 1 Chr.22.10. figures of cherubins and palm trees and 8 open flowers, within and withfather: 3 Heh. I Ex. 25, 8, Lev. 26, 11, 2 Cor. 6, 16, Rev. 21, 3, openings of Lowers. 13 And <sup>1</sup>I will dwell among the children of Israel, and will not <sup>m</sup> forout. 30 And the floor of the house he sake my people Israel.

14 "So Solomon built the house. overlaid with gold, within and without. m Dout. 31.6. and finished it. 31 ¶ And for the entering of the 9 ver. 38. 15 And he built the walls of the house within with boards of cedar. oracle he made doors of olive tree: the lintel and side posts were 4a 4 Or, fire-4 Or, from the floor of the house unto the uralls, &c. and so vor. 16. fifth part of the wall.

32 The two doors also were of both the floor of the house, and the walls of the cicling: and he covered them on the inside with wood, and covered the floor of the house with 5 Or. leaves olive tree; and he carved upon them carvings of cherubins and palm trees planks of fir. and open flowers, and overlaid them 6 Heb. openings of flowers. 16 And he built twenty cubits on with gold, and spread gold upon the cherubins, and upon the palm the sides of the house, both the floor and the walls with boards of cedar: trees. he even built them for it within, even 33 So also made he for the door of the temple posts of olive tree, a fourth part of the wall.

34 And the two doors were of fir <sup>o</sup> Fz. 26, 33. Lev. 16, 2, ch. 8, 6, 2 Chr. 3, 8, Ezek. 15, 3, Hob. 9, 3, for the oracle, even for the "most holy place.
17 And the house, that is, the temple 7 Or, fourtree: the 'two leaves of the one door Ezek, 41. 23, 24, 25. before it, was forty cubits long.

18 And the cedar of the house were folding, and the two leaves of within was carved with 5 knops and the other door were folding. 5 Or. courds. 25 And he carved thereon cherubims 6 lieb.

openings

of flowers. open flowers: all was cedar; there and palm trees and open flowers: and covered them with gold fitted was no stone seen. 19 And the oracle he prepared in upon the carved work. the house within, to set there the ark of the covenant of the LORD. 36 T And he built the inner court 20 And the oracle in the forepart was twenty cubits in length, and twenty cubits in breadth, and twenty with three rows of hewed stone, and ¢ ver. I. a row of cedar beams.

37 ¶ In the fourth year was the 8 Or, with all the apall the ap-purte-nunces thereof, and with all the orcubits in the height thereof: and foundation of the house of the LORD 7 Heb. he overlaid it with 7 pure gold; and laid, in the month Zif: 38 And in the eleventh year, in the so covered the alter which was of cedar. month Bul, which is the eighth month, was the house finished 8 throughout dinances thereof. 21 So Solomon overlaid the house all the parts thereof, and according to all the fashion of it. So was he within with pure gold : and he made 1005. " Compare ver. I. a partition by the chains of gold "seven years in building it. before the oracle; and he overlaid it with gold.

22 And the whole house he over-CHAPTER VII. 1 The building of Solomon's house. 2 Of the house of Lebanon. 6 Of the porch of pillurs. 7 Of the porch of judgment. 8 Of the house for Pharnon's daughter. 13 Hiram's work of the two pillurs. 25 Of the wolden sea. 27 Of the wolden sea. 34 Of and all the vessels. laid with gold, until he had finished all the house: also p the whole altar P Ex. 30. 1, 3, 6. that was by the oracle he overlaid with gold.

23 ¶ And within the oracle g he made two cherubins of sg olive tree, \* Ex. 37. 7,

BUT Solomon was building his own house "thirteen years, and

2 THe built also the house of the

forest of Lebanon; the length thereof

he fluished all his house.

1005.

ch. 9. 10. 2 Chr. 8, J.

I. KINGS, VII. was an hundred cubits, and the

pillars: seven for the one chapiter, and seven for the other chapiter. 18 And he made the pillars, and

two rows round about upon the one network, to cover the chapiters that were upon the top, with pomegran-ates: and so did he for the other chapiter.

19 And the chapiters that were upon the top of the pillars were of lily work in the porch, four cubits,

20 And the chapiters upon the two pillars had pomegranates also above, over against the belly which was by the network: and the pomegranates were two hundred in rows round about upon the other chapiter.

21 And he set up the pillars in the porch of the temple: and he set up the right pillar, and called the name thereof 2 Jachin; and he set up the left pillar, and called the name thereof <sup>3</sup> Boaz.

22 And upon the top of the pillars was lily work: so was the work of

the pillars finished.
23 ¶ And he made ™a molten sea, ten cubits 4 from the one brim to the other: it was round all about, and his height was five cubits: and a line of thirty cubits did compass it round about.

24 And under the brim of it round about there were knops compassing it, ten in a cubit, "compassing the sea round about: the knops were cast in two rows, when it was east.

25 It stood upon "twelve oxen, three looking toward the north, and three looking toward the west, and three looking toward the south, and three looking toward the east: and the sea was set above upon them, and all

their hinder parts were inward.

26 And it was an hand breadth
thick, and the brim thereof was wrought like the brim of a cup, with flowers of lilies: it contained p two thousand baths.

27 ¶ And he made ten bases of brass; four cubits was the length of one base, and four cubits the breadth thereof, and three cubits the height

of it. 28 And the work of the bases was on this manner: they had borders, and the borders were between the

ledges: 29 And on the borders that were between the ledges were lions, oxen, and cherubims; and upon the ledges there was a base above; and beneath

the lions and oxen were certain additions made of thin work. 80 And every base had four brasen wheels, and plates of brass: and the four corners thereof had undersetters: under the laver were undersetters molten, at the side of every addition.

31 And the mouth of it within the chapiter and above was a cubit: but the mouth thereof was round after the work of the base, a cubit and an half:

breadth thereof fifty cubits, and the height thereof thirty cubits, upon four rows of cedar pillars, with cedar beams upon the pillars.

a And it was covered with cedar above upon the <sup>2</sup> beams, that lay on forty five pillars, fifteen in a row. 4 And there were windows in three rows, and <sup>2</sup> light was against light

in three ranks.

5 And all the 4 doors and posts were square, with the windows: and light was against light in three ranks.

of And he made a porch of pillars; the length thereof was fifty cubits, and the breadth thereof thirty cubits: and the porch was before them: and the other pillars and the thick beam were 6 before them.

7 Then he made a porch for the throne where he might judge, even the porch of judgment: and it was covered with cedar 7 from one side

of the floor to the other.

8 ¶ And his house where he dwelt had another court within the porch, which was of the like work. Solomon made also an house for Pharaoh's daughter, bwhom he had taken to <sup>6</sup> ch. 3. 1. 2 Chr. 8. 11.

wife, like unto this porch.

9 All these were of costly stones, according to the measures of hewed stones, sawed with saws, within and without, even from the foundation unto the coping, and so on the outside toward the great court.

10 And the foundation was of costly stones, even great stones, stones of ten cubits, and stones of eight cubits

11 And above were costly stones, after the measures of hewed stones.

and cedars. 12 And the great court round about was with three rows of hewed stones.

and a row of cedar beams, both for the inner court of the house of the LORD, 'and for the porch of the house.

13 ¶ And king Solomon sent and fetched d Hiram out of Tyre.

14 'He was a widow's son of the tribe of Naphtali, and his father was a man of Tyre, a worker in brass: and he was filled with wisdom, and understanding, and cunning to work all works in brass.

And he came to king Solomon, and wrought all his work.

15 For he 9 cast h two pillars of

brass, of eighteen cubits high apiece: and a line of twelve cubits did com-pass either of them about.

16 And he made two chapiters of

molten brass, to set upon the tops of the pillars: the height of the one chapiter was five cubits, and the height of the other chapiter was five cubits:

17 And nets of checker work, and wreaths of chain work, for the chapi-ters which were upon the top of the

John 10. 23. Acts 3. 11.

7 Heb. from floor to floor.

d2('hr.4.11, Huram: See ver. 40. 2 Chr. 2, 14. R Hob. the son of a widow scoman. /2Cbr. 4.16. Fx. 31. 3.

9 Reb. fashioned. 4 2 Kin. 25. 17. 2 Chr. 3.15. & 4. 12. Jer. 52, 21.

CHRIST 1005.

the two pillars.

See 2 Chr. 3. 16, & 4. 13, Jer. 52, 23, \$2 Chr. 3. 17. l ch, 6, 3,

2 That is, He shall establish. 3 That is,

> ™ 2 Kin. 25. 13. 2 Chr. 4. 2. Jer. 52. 17. 4 Heh. from his brim to his brim.

\* 2 Chr. 4. 3.

°2 Chr.4.4,5. Jur. 52, 20.

<sup>P</sup> See 2 Uhr. 4. 5.

Before CHRIST 1005.

2 Heb. in

and also upon the mouth of it were gravings with their borders, foursquare, not round.

82 And under the borders were four wheels; and the axictrees of the wheels were 2 joined to the base; and the height of a wheel was a cubit and

half a cubit. 83 And the work of the wheels was like the work of a chariot wheel: their axietrees, and their naves, and their folloes, and their spokes, were all molten.

84 And there were four undersetters to the four corners of one base: and the undersetters were of the very

base itself. 85 And in the top of the base was there a round compass of half a cubit high: and on the top of the base the ledges thereof and the borders there-

of were of the same.

36 For on the plates of the ledges thereof, and on the borders thereof. he graved cherubins, lions, and palm trees, according to the proportion of every one, and additions round about.

87 After this manner he made the ten bases: all of them had one casting, one measure, and one size.

38 Then made he ten lavors of brass: one laver contained forty baths: and every laver was four cubits: and upon every one of the

ten bases one laver. 39 And he put five bases on the right 4 side of the house, and five on the left side of the house: and he set the sea on the right side of the house

castward over against the south. 40 ¶ And 6 Hiram made the lavers, and the shovels, and the basons. So Hiram made an end of doing all the work that he made king Solomon for

the house of the LORD : 41 The two pillars, and the two bowls of the chapiters that were on the top of the two pillars; and the two rnetworks, to cover the two bowls of the chapiters which were upon the

top of the pillars; 42 And four hundred pomegranates for the two networks, even two rows of pomegranates for one network, to cover the two bowls of the chapiters

that were supon the pillars 43 And the ten bases, and ten lavers on the bases:

44 And one sea, and twelve oxen under the sea;

45 'And the pots, and the shovels, and the basons: and all these vessels, which Hiram made to king Solomon for the house of the LORD, were of 7 bright brass.

46 In the plain of Jordan did the king cast them, 8 in the clay ground between "Succoth and "Zarthan.

47 And Solomon left all the vessels unweighed, because they were exceeding many: neither was the weight of the brass 2 found out.

48 And Solomon made all the vesscls that pertained unto the house of the Lorp: "the altar of gold, and "the table of gold, whereupon "the

shewbread was,
49 And the candlesticks of pure gold, five on the right side, and five on the left, before the oracle, with the flowers, and the lamps, and the tongs of gold,
50 And the bowls, and the snuffers,

and the basons, and the snuners, and the basons, and the 2 censers of pure gold; and the hinges of gold, both for the doors of the inner house, the most holy place, and for the doors of the house, to

wit, of the temple. 51 So was ended all the work that king Solomon made for the house of the Lord. And Solomon brought in the "things b which David his father the dedicated; even the silver, and the gold, and the vessels, did he put among the treasures of the house of the LORD.

CHAPTER VIII.

1 The feast of the dedication of the temple. 12. 54 Solomon's blessing. 22 Solomon's prayer. 62 His sacrifice of peace of criugs.

THEN Solomon assembled the L clders of Israel, and all the heads of the tribes, the tchief of the fathers of the children of Israel, unto king Solomon in Jerusalem, bthat they might bring up the ark of the covenant of the LORD out of the city of David, which is Zion.

2 And all the men of Israel assembled themselves unto king Solomon at the dfeast in the month Ethanim, which is the seventh month.

3 And all the elders of Israel came, and the priests took up the ark.

4 And they brought up the ark of the Lorp, and the tabernacle of the congregation, and all the holy vessels that were in the tabernacle, even those did the priests and the Levites bring up.

5 And king Solomon, and all the congregation of Israel, that were assembled unto him, were with him before the ark, sacrificing sheep and oxen, that could not be told nor numbered for multitude.

6 And the priests \*brought in the ark of the covenant of the Lorn unto this place, into the oracle of the house, to the most holy place, even under the wings of the cherubins.

7 For the cherubins spread forth their two wings over the place of the ark, and the cherubims covered the ark and the staves thereof above.

8 And they drew out the staves, that the bends of the staves were seen out in the 6 holy place before the oracle. and they were not seen without: and there they are unto this day.

9"There was nothing in the ark "save the two tables of stone, which Moses put there at Horeb, 7 when the LORD made a covenant with the children of

CHRIST 1005. # Ex. 87, 25,

Ex. 37. 10. Ex. 25, 20, Lev. 24,

2 Heh. ash pans.

holy things of David. 11. 2 Chr. 5, 1,

a 2 Chr. 5. 2, &c. 4 Heb. princes.

12 Sam. 6,17, ¢ 2 Sam. 5. 7, 9.

d Lev. 23, 34, 2 Chr. 7, 8,

1004. Num. 4, 15, Dent. 31, 9, Josh. 3. 3, 6, 1 Chr. 15, 14, 15. f ch. 3. 4. 2 Chr. 1. 3.

2 2 Sam. 6.

1 2 Fam. 6. Ex. 26, 33,

ch. 6, 19, 2 ch. 6, 27, ! Ex. 25, 14, 15. 5 Heb. heads.

6 Or, ark: as 2 Chr. 5. 9. m Ex. 25, 21. Dent. 10, 2, " Dent. 10, 5, e Ex. 40. 20. 7 Or, where.

F ver. 21. Ex. 34, 27. 28. Deut. 4, 13.

8 Heb.

7 2 Chr. 4. 6.

4 Heb.

5 Heh. Hirom: See ver. 13.

r ver. 17, 18,

6 Heb. tipon the face of the pillars, Ex. 27. 3. 7 Heb. made bright, or, scoured,

1 2 Chr. 1. 17. 8 Heb, in the thickthe thick-ness of the ground, " Gon, 33, 17, # Josh. 3, 16, P Heb. for

the ex-creding multitude. 2 Heb. scarched, 1 Chr. 22,

Before CHRIST 1004. 7 Ex. 40. 34, 2 Chr. 5, 13, ' 2 Chr. 6, 1, &c, ' Lev, 16, 2, Ps. 18, 11. & 97. 2. Pa. 132. 11. \* 2 Sam. 6. 18. 1 Luke 1, 68. <sup>2</sup> 2 Sam. 7. 5. 25. \* 2 Fam. 7. 6, 2 Chr. 6, 5, &c. b ver. 29. Deut. 13. 1 Fam. 16.1. 2 Sam. 7. 8. 1 Chr. 28. 4. 1 2 Sam. 7, 2, 1 Chr. 17, 1, / 2 Fam. 7. 5, 12, 13, ch. 5. 3. 5. <sup>2</sup> 1 Chr. 28, 5, 6, Ner. 9. Deut. 3L 2 Chr. 6. 12. dc. <sup>6</sup> Ex. 9, 33, Exra 9, 5, 1a, 1, 15, <sup>4</sup> Ex. 15, 11, 2 Sam. 7, 22, Dont. 7, 9, Neh. 1, 5, Dan, 9, 4.

Gen. 17. 1. ch. 3. 6. 2 Kin. 20. 8.

Israel, when they came out of the land of Egypt.

10 And it came to pass, when the priests were come out of the holy place, that the cloud a filled the house of the Lord,

11 So that the priests could not stand to minister because of the cloud: for the glory of the Lord had filled the house of the Lord,

1 Then spake Solomon, The 12 ¶ Then spake Solomon, The Lord said that he would dwell 'in the thick darkness.

13 'I have surely built thee an house to dwell in, "a settled place for thee to abide in for ever.

14 And the king turned his face about, and "blessed all the congregation of Israel: (and all the congregation of Israel stood;)

gregation of israel stood; 7
15 And he said, 'Blessed be the
LORD God of Israel, which 'spake
with his mouth unto David my father, and hath with his hand fulfilled it, saying,

16 Since the day that I brought forth my people Israel out of Egypt, I chose no city out of all the tribes of Israel to build an house, that by name might be therein; but I chose David to be over my people

17 And dit was in the heart of David my father to build an house for the name of the LORD God of Israel. 18 And the LORD said unto David

my father, Whereas it was in thine heart to build an house unto my name, thou didst well that it was

19 Nevertheless/thou shalt not build the house; but thy son that shall come forth out of thy loins, he shall build the house unto my name.

20 And the LORD hath performed his word that he spake, and I am risen up in the room of David my father, and sit on the throne of Israel, as the Lord promised, and have built an house for the name of the LORD God of Israel.

21 And I have set there a place for the ark, wherein is the covenant of the LORD, which he made with our fathers, when he brought them out

of the land of Egypt.

22 ¶ And Solomon stood before the altar of the Lord in the presence of all the congregation of Israel, and \*spread forth his hands toward heaven:

23 And he said, LORD God of Israel, there is no God like thee, in heaven above, or on earth beneath, "who keepest covenant and mercy with thy servants that "walk before thee

with all their heart:

24 Who hast kept with thy servant David my father that thou promisedst him: thou spakest also with thy mouth, and hast fulfilled it with thine hand, as it is this day.

25 Therefore now, LORD God of

Israel, keep with thy servant David my father that thou promiseds him, saying, \*2 There shall not fail thee a man in my sight to sit on the throne of Israel; so that thy children take heed to their way, that they walk before me as thou hast walked before me.

fore ma. 26 PAnd now, O God of Israel, let thy word, I pray thee, be verified, which thou spakest unto thy servant David my father. 27 But will God indeed dwell on

the earth? behold, the heaven and heaven of heavens cannot contain thee; how much less this house that I have builded?

28 Yet have thou respect unto the supplication, O Lord my God, to hearken unto the cry and to the prayer, which thy servant prayeth before thee to day:

29 That thine eyes may be open toward this house night and day, even toward the place of which thou hast said, 'My name shall be there: that thou mayest hearken unto the prayer which thy servant shall make '4to-

ward this place,
30 "And hearken thou to the supplication of thy servant, and of thy proposed Israel, when they shall pray toward this place: and hear thou in heaven thy dwe!ling place: and when thou hearest, forgive.

31 ¶ If any man trespass against his neighbour, and an oath be laid upon him to cause him to swear, and the oath come before thine altar in this house:

nn mis nouse:
32 Then hear thou in heaven, and
do, and judge thy servants, \*condemning the wicked, to bring his way
upon his head; and justifying the
righteous, to give him according to

his rightcousness.

33 ¶ 2 When thy people Israel be smitten down before the enemy, because they have sinned against thee, and "shall turn again to thee, and confess thy name, and pray, and make supplication unto thee? in this house:

34 Then hear thou in heaven, and forgive the sin of thy people Israel, and bring them again unto the land which thou gavest unto their fathers.

35 ¶ bWhen heaven is shut up, and there is no rain, because they have sinned against thee; if they pray toward this place, and confess thy name, and turn from their sin, when thou afflictest them:

36 Then hear thou in heaven, and forgive the sin of thy servants, and of thy people Israel, that thou 'teach them 'the good way wherein they should walk, and give rain upon thy land, which thou hast given to thy people for an inheritance.

87 4 If there be in the land famine,

CHRIST 1004. • 2 Sam, 7. • 2 Sam. 7.
12, 16, ch. 2. 4.
2 Heb.
There shall not be cut of unto these a man from my sight.
3 Hob.
P 2 Sam. 7.
25.

25. 7 2 Chr. 2, 6. Is. 66, 1. Jer. 23, 24. Acts 7, 49. & 17, 24. 2 Cor. 12. 2

\* Dout. 12.

' Dan. 6, 10. 4 Or, in this place. \* 2 Chr. 20. 9. Neh. 1. 6. <sup>5</sup> Oτ, in this place.

6 Heb. and he require an outh of him, Lev. 5. 1.

" Ex. 22, 11. 9 Dout. 25, 1.

Lev. 26, 17, Deut. 28, 25.

Lev. 26. 39. 40. Noh. 1. 9. 7 Or,

b Lev. 26, 19. Dout. 28, 23,

\* Ps. 25. 4. & 27. 11. & 94. 12. & 143. 8. d 1 Sam. 12. Lev. 26. 16, 25, 26. Dout. 28. 21, 22, 27, 38, 42, 52. 2 Chr. 20, 9,

Before CHRIST 1004. 2 Or, juris-

if there be pestilence, blasting, mildew, locust, or if there be caterpiller; if their enemy bestege them in the land of their 2cities; whatsoover plague, whatsoover stokness there be;

38 What prayer and supplication soever be made by any man, or by all thy people Israel, which shall know every man the plague of his own heart, and spread forth his hands toward this house:

89 Then hear thou in heaven thy dwelling place, and forgive, and do, and give to every man according to his ways, whose heart thou knowest; (for thou, even thou only, sknow-est the hearts of all the children

f J Sam.16.7. 1 Chr. 28.9. Ps. 11. 4. Jor. 17. 10. Acts 1. 21. Ps. 130. 4.

4 Dout. 3. 24.

i 1 Sam. 17. 46. 2 Kin, 19,

19. Ps. 67. 2.

J Pa. 102, 15.

4 Heb.

the way of the city.

of men ;) 40 That they may fear thee all the days that they live in the land which thou gavest unto our fathers. 41 Moreover concerning a stranger, that is not of thy people Israel, but cometh out of a far country for thy

name's sake :

42 (For they shall hear of thy great name, and of thy astrong hand, and of thy stretched out arm;) when he shall come and pray toward this house ;

43 Hear thou in heaven thy dwell-

43 Hear thou in heaven thy dwelling place, and do according to all that the stranger calleth to thee for: 'that all people of the earth may know thy name, to 'fear thee, as do thy people Israel; and that they may know that 'a this house, which I have builded, is called by the name.

8 Heb. thy name. thy vame is called upon this house.

44 ¶ If thy people go out to battle against their enemy, whithersoever thou shalt send them, and shall pray unto the Lord toward the city which thou hast chosen, and toward the house that I have built

for thy name:

45 Then hear thou in heaven their prayer and their supplication, and

maintain their 5 cause

5 Or, right. 12 Chr. 6. 36. Prov. 20. 9. Eccles. 7. 46 If they sin against thee, (I for there is no man that sinneth not,) and thou be angry with them, and de-liver them to the enemy, so that 20. Jam. 3. 2. 1 John 1. they carry them away captives " unto 8, 10, the land of the enemy, far or near;
47 \*Yet if they shall 6 bethink " Lev. 26. 34, 44. Deut. 28. 56, 61.

themselves in the land whither they were carried captives, and repent, and make supplication unto thee in the land of them that carried them captives, "saying, We have sinned, and have done perversely,

bring back to their heart. we have committed wickedness; Neh. 1, 6, Ps. 106, 6, Dan. 9, 5, 48 And so Preturn unto thee with all their heart, and with all their soul, in the land of their enemies, which led them away captive, and pray unto thee toward their land, which thou gavest unto their fathers, the city which thou hast chosen, and the house which I have built

for thy name:

49 Then hear thou their prayer and their supplication in heaven thy dwelling place, and maintain their 2 cause,

50 And forgive thy people that have sinned against thee, and all their transgressions wherein they have transgressed against thee, and give them compassion before them who carried them captive, that they may have compassion on them:

51 For they be thy people, and thine inheritance, which thou broughtest forth out of Egypt, from the midst of the furnace of iron:

52 That thine eyes may be open unto the supplication of thy servant, and unto the supplication of thy people Israel, to hearken unto them in all that they call for unto thee.

53 For thou didst separate them from among all the people of the earth, to be thine inheritance, "as thou spakest by the hand of Moses thy servant, when thou broughtest our fathers out of Egypt, O Lord Gon.

54 And it was so, that when Solo-mon had made an end of praying all this prayer and supplication unto the Lord, he arose from before the altar of the LORD, from kneeling on his knees with his hands spread up to heaven.

55 And he stood, "and blessed all the congregation of Israel with a

loud voice, saying,

56 Blessed be the LORD, that hath given rest unto his people Israel, according to all that he promised:

there hath not sailed one word of all his good promise, which he promised by the hand of Moses his servant.

57 The Lord our God be with us, as he was with our fathers; \*let him not leave us, nor forsake us:

58 That he may "incline our hearts unto him, to walk in all his ways, and to keep his commandments, and his statutes, and his judgments,

which he commanded our fathers. 59 And let these my words, wherewith I have made supplication before the LORD, be nigh unto the Lord our God day and night, that he maintain the cause of his ser-yant, and the cause of his people Israel 4at all times, as the matter shall require:

60 b That all the people of the earth may know that "the LORD is God, and that there is none else.

61 Let your dheart therefore be perfect with the Lord our God, to walk in his statutes, and to keep his commandments, as at this day

62 ¶ And 'the king, and all Israel with him, offered sacrifice before the

63 And Solomon offered a sacrifice of peace offerings, which he offered unto the Lorn, two and twenty thousand oxen, and an hundred and twenty

Defere CHRIST 1004. 2 Or. right.

Exra 7. 6. Pa. 106. 46.

\* Deut. 9. 29. Neh. 1. 10. t Deut. 4. 20. Jer. 11. 4.

\* Ex. 19. 5. Dent. 9. 26, 29. & 14. 2.

\* 2 Sam. 6.

y Deut. 12. 10. Josh. 21.45. & 23, 14. 3 Heb. fullen.

\* Deut. 31. G. Josh. 1. 5.

Pa. 119. 36.

4 Heb. the thing of a day in his day. Josh, 4, 25, 1 Sam. 17, 46.

2 Kin. 19. 19. Dent. 4. đ ch. 11. 4. & 15, 3, 14, 2 Kin, 20.3,

2 Chr. 7. 4, &c.

Lev. 26.

40.

6 Heb.

P Jer. 29. 12, 13, 14. 9 Dan. 6. 10.

6 But if ye shall at all turn from

following me, ye or your children, and will not keep my command-

Israel.

Pt. 132, 12.

1 2 Sam. 7. 2 Chr. 7. 2 Chr. 7. 19, 20. Pa. 89. 30, &c.

= Deut. 4. 2°. 2 Kin. 17. 23. & 25. 21.

" Jer. 7. 11.

were not of the children of Israel,

21 Their children \*that were left after them in the land, whom the

Josh. 15. 63. ≵ 17. 12.

Judg. 1.

28. 1 See Gen.

| The quee                      | n of Shebo  |
|-------------------------------|---|
| Before<br>CHRIST<br>cir. 992. | were men<br>and his p<br>and ruler<br>horsemen.   |
| * See<br>2 Chr. 8, 10.        | 23 These<br>ficers that<br>five hun-<br>rule over |
| eh. 8, 1,<br>2 Chr. 8, 11     | in the wor<br>24 T But                            |

P ch. 7. 8.

2 Hob.

2 Chr. 8, 17, 18, \* Num, 33, 35, Dout, 2, 8, ch, 22, 48,

8 Heb. lip.

ch. 10, 11.

= Job 22, 24,

4 2 Chr. 9. 1, &c. Matt. 12.

Judg. 14.

4 Heb words

8 Heb.

6 Or, butlers.

4 1 Chr. 26,

7 Heb, word. 8 Or, saylngs.

9 lleb. thou hast added wisdom and good-ness to the

fame.

12, Prov. 1. 6.

42. Luke 11, 81.

\$ 2 Sam. 5. 9. ch. 11. 27. 2 Chr. \$2, 5, 7 2 Chr. 8. 12. 13. 16.

I. KINGS. X.

admireth Solomon's wisdom.

these thy servants, which stand continually before thee, and that hear thy wisdom.
9 Blessed be the Lord thy God,

which delighted in thee, to set thee on the throne of Israel: because the LORD loved Israel for ever, therefore made he thee king, I to do judgment

and justice.

10 And she gave the king an hundred and twenty talents of gold, and of spices very great store, and pre-cious stones: there came no more such abundance of spices as these which the queen of Sheba gave to king Solomon.

11 And the navy also of Hiram, that brought gold from Ophir, brought in from Ophir great plenty of almug trees, and precious stones. 12 And the king made of the almug

trees 34 pillars for the house of the LORD, and for the king's house, harps also and psalteries for singers: there came no such \*alinug trees, nor were

seen unto this day.

13 And king Solomon gave unto the queen of Sheba all her desire, whatsoever she asked, beside that which Solomon gave her sof his royal bounty. So she turned and went to her own country, she and her servants.

14 T Now the weight of gold that came to Solomon in one year was six hundred threescore and six talents of gold,

15 Beside that he had of the merchantmen, and of the traffick of the spice merchants, and of all the kings of Arabia, and of the governors of the country.

16 ¶ And king Solomon made two hundred targets of beaten gold: six hundred shekels of gold went to one

17 And he made "three hundred shields of beaten gold; three pound of gold went to one shield: and the king put them in the "house of the

forest of Lebanon.

18 ¶ Morcover the king made a great throne of ivory, and overlaid it with the best gold.

19 The throne had six steps, and the top of the throne was round behind: and there were stays on either side on the place of the seat, and two lions stood beside the

stavs. 20 And twelve lions stood there on the one side and on the other upon the six steps: there was not 9 the like made in any kingdom.

21 ¶ PAnd all king Solomon's drinking vessels rere of gold, and all the vessels of the house of the forest of Lehanon were of pure gold; 2 none were of silver: it was no-thing accounted of in the days of Solomon.

zz ror the king had at sea a navy of Tharshish with the navy of Hiram:

of war, and his servants, orinces, and his captains, s of his chariots, and his

> were the chief of the ofwere over Solomon's work, dred and fifty, which bare the people that wrought

Pharaoh's daughter came up out of the city of David unto pher

the city of David unto here house which Solomon had built for her: I then did he build Millo.

25 T And three times in a year did Solomon offer burnt offerings and peace offerings upon the altary which we have the solomon of the city of the solomon of the solom which he built unto the LORD, and he burnt incense 2 upon the altar that was before the LORD. So he

inished the house.

26 ¶ And 'king Solomon made a navy of ships in 'Ezion-geber, which is beside Eloth, on the 'shore of the

Red sea, in the land of Edom.
27 "And Hiram sent in the navy his servants, shipmen that had knowledge of the sea, with the servants of Solomon.

28 And they came to \*Ophir, and fetched from thence gold, four hundred and twenty talents, and brought it to king Solomon.

CHAPTER X.

1 The queen of Sheba admireth the misdom of Solomon, 18 Solomon's gold. 16 His targets, 18 The throne of tropp, 21 His crests, 24 His presents. 26 His chariots and horse, 28 His tribule.

AND when the "queen of Sheba heard of the fame of Solomon concerning the name of the LORD, she came to prove him with hard questions,

2 And she came to Jerusalem with a very great train, with camels that bare spices, and very much gold, and precious stones: and when she was come to Solomon, she communed with him of all that was in her heart.

8 And Solomon told her all her questions: there was not any thing hid from the king, which he told her

4 And when the queen of Sheba had seen all Solomon's wisdom, and the house that he had built,

5 And the meat of his table, and the sitting of his servants, and the sattendance of his ministers, and their apparel, and his cupbearers, and his ascent by which he went up unto the house of the LORD; there was no more spirit in her.

6 And she said to the king, It was a true 7 report that I heard in mine own land of thy sacts and of thy wisdom.

7 Howbeit I believed not the words. until I came, and mine eyes had seen it: and, behold, the half was not told me: thy wisdom and prosperity excoodeth the fame which I heard,

8 Happy are thy men, happy are

cir. 992. eb. 5. 7.

CHRIST

/ 2 Sem. 8, 15, Pa, 72, 2, Prov. 8, 15, # Pa. 72, 10, 15,

4 ch, 9, 27,

2 algum trees, 2 Chr. 2, 8, 4 9, 10, 11, 12 Chr. 9. & Or. rade. 4 Hob a prop.

ō Heb. eccording to the hand of king Solomon

1 2 Chr. 9. 24. Pa. 72, 10,

6 ()r, captains.

m ch. 14, 26.

\* ch. 7, 2, °2 Chr. 9. 17. &c.

> 7 Heb, on the hinder part thereof. 8 Heb.

9 Heb. so.

P 2 Chr. 9. 20, &c.

2 Or, there was no silver in them.

Before CHRIST cir. 992. 2 Or, elophante' testh.

reh. 3. 12, 18. & 4. 30. Heb, sought the face of.

Josh, 1. 4. 2 Kin, 7. 6,

Tharshish, bringing gold, and silver, a torry, and apes, and peacocks. 28 So "king Solomon exceeded all the kings of the earth for riches and

for wisdom.

24 ¶ And all the earth 8 sought to Solomon, to hear his wisdom, which

God had put in his heart. 25 And they brought every man his present, vessels of silver, and vessels of gold, and garments, and armour, and spices, horses, and mules, a rate

year by year.
26 ¶ And Solomon gathered togech. 4, 98, 2 Chr. 1, 14, & 9, 25, ther chariots and horsemen; and he had a thousand and four hundred chariots, and twelve thousand horsemen, whom he bestowed in the cities for charlots, and with the king at Jerusalem.

\* 2 Chr. 1. 15,—17. 4 Hob. gave. 27 "And the king 4 made silver to be in Jerusalem as stones, and cedars made he to be as the sycomore trees that are in the vale, for a-

bundance.

" Deut. 17. Deut. 17.
16.
2 Chr. 1. 16.
2 9. 28.
Heb. And
the going
forth of
the horses
which was
Solomon's. 28 ¶ \*5 And Solomon had horses brought out of Egypt, and blinen yarn: the king's merchants received

the linen yarn at a price.

29 And a charlot came up and went out of Egypt for six hundred shekels of silver, and an horse for an hundred and fifty: 'and so for all the kings of the Hittites, and for the kings of Syria, did they bring them Fzck. 27, 7. 6 Heb, by out 6 by their means.

CHAPTER XI.

1 Solomon's series and concubines. 4 In his old age they draw him to idolatry. 9 God threateneth him. 14 Solomon's adversaries serve Hadad, who was entertained in Egypt. 28 Revon, who reigned in Dannassu. 30 and Jerdoaun, to whom Ahijah prophesied. 41 Solomon's acts, reign, and death: Rehoboam succredith him.

BUT aking Solomon loved bmany strange women, together with cir. 992. 4 Neh. 13. 26. b Dout. 17. the daughter of Pharaoli, women of the Moabites, Ammonites, Edomites, Zidonians, and Hittites; 7 Or, beside.

2 Of the nations concerning which the Lord said unto the children of Israel, 'Ye shall not go in to them, neither shall they come in unto you: for surely they will turn away your heart after their gods: Solomon clave unto these in love.

8 And he had seven hundred wives. princesses, and three hundred concu-bines: and his wives turned away his

heart. 4 For it came to pass, when Solo-mon was old, dthat his wives turned away his heart after other gods: and his heart was not perfect with the Lord his God, as was the heart of David his father.

5 For Solomon went after Ashtoreth the goldess of the Zidoniaus, and after 8 Milcom the abomination of the Ammonites.

6 And Solomon did evil in the sight of the LORD, and went not fully

once in three years came the navy of after the LORD, as did David his father.

7 Then dld Solomon build an high place for 'Chemosh, the abomination of Moab, in \*the hill that is before Jerusalem, and for Molech, the abomination of the children of Ammon.

8 And likewise did he for all his strange wives, which burnt incense and sacrificed unto their gods.

9 ¶ And the Lord was angry with Solomon, because this heart was turned from the LORD God of Israel, "which had appeared unto him twice.

10 And "had commanded him concerning this thing, that he should not go after other gods: but he kept not that which the Lord com-

manded.

11 Wherefore the LORD said unto Solomon, Forasmuch as this 2 is done of thee, and thou hast not kept my covenant and my statutes, which I have commanded thee, 'I will surely

nave commanded thee, I will surely rend the kingdom from thee, and will give it to thy servant. 12 Notwithstanding in thy days I will not do it for David thy father's sake: but I will rend it out of the

hand of thy son.

13 P Howbeit I will not rend away all the kingdom; but will give q one tribe to thy son for David my servant's sake, and for Jerusalem's sake

which I have chosen.

14 ¶ And the Lorn stirred up an adversary unto Solomon, Hadad the Edomite: he was of the king's seed

in Edom.

15 For it came to pass, when David was in Edom, and Joab the captain of the host was gone up to bury the slain, "after he had smitten every male in Edom;

16 (For six months did Joah remain there with all Israel, until he had cut off every male in Edom:)
17 That Hadad fied, he and certain

Edomites of his father's servants with him, to go into Egypt; Hadad being

yet a little child.

18 And they arose out of Midian, and came to Paran: and they took men with them out of Paran, and they came to Egypt, unto Pharaoh king of Egypt; which gave him an house, and appointed him victuals, and gave him land.

19 And Hadad found great favour in the sight of Pharach, so that he gave him to wife the sister of his own wife, the sister of Tahpenes the

queen.

20 And the sister of Tahpenes bare him Genubath his son, whom Tahpenes weaned in Pharaoh's house; and Genubath was in Pharaoh's household among the sons of Pharaoh.

21 \* And when Hadad heard in Egypt that David slept with his fathers, and that Joab the captain of the host was

CHRIST cir. 984.

l Num. 33, Num. 21. 29. Judg. 11. 2 Kin. 28.

4 vor. 2. 3.

= ch. 3. 5.

" ch. 6. 12,

2 Heh, is with thee.

° ver. 31. ch. 12. 15, 16.

# 2 Sam. 7. 15. Ps. 89, 33, 9 ch. 12. 20.

r Deut. 12. 11. 4 1 Chr. 5.

t 2 Sam. 8. 14. 1 Chr. 18. 12, 13. " Num. 24. 19. Deut. 20. 13.

ch, 2, 10,

cir. 984. d Dout. 17. 17. Nch. 13, 26. ch, 8, 61. 13.

e Ex. 34, 16,

Deut. 7.

ver. 33. Judg. 2, 13. 2 Kin. 23. 13.
8 Called,
Molech,
ver. 7.
9 Heb.
fulfilled
mol after,
Num. 14.

| His adv                             | ersaries. I. KINC   | Solomon Solomon  | 's death.  |
|-------------------------------------|---|--|--|
| Before<br>OHRIST<br>cir. 984.       | dead, Hadad said to Pharaoh, <sup>2</sup> Let<br>me depart, that I may go to mine<br>own country.   | make him prince all the days of<br>his life for David my servant's sake,<br>whom I chose, because he kept my                               | Before<br>CHRIST<br>cir. 980.                        |
| 2 Heb. Sond<br>me away.             | 22 Then Pharaoh said unto him,<br>But what hast thou lacked with me,<br>that, behold, thou seekest to go to                               | commandments and my statutes:  35 But I will take the kingdom out of his son's hand, and will give it                                      | A ch. 12, 16,<br>17.                                 |
| 8 Heb. Not.                         | thine own country? And he answered, Nothing: howbeit let me go in any wise.   | unto thee, even ten tribes.  86 And unto his son will I give one tribe, that 'David my servant may   | ch. 15. 4.<br>2 Kin. 8. 19.                          |
| # 2 Sam, 8, 3,                      | 23 ¶ And God stirred him up another adversary, Rezon the son of Elladah, which fled from his lord   | have a 2 light alway before me in Jerusalem, the city which I have chosen me to put my name there.   | Ps. 132, 17,<br>2 Heb, lamp,<br>or, candle.          |
| *2 Sam. 8, 3,                       | Jack Phadadezer king of Zobah: 24 And he gathered men unto him, and became captain over a band, when David slew them of Zobah:            | 87 And I will take thee, and thou shalt reign according to all that thy soul desireth, and shalt be king over Israel.                      |  |
| & 10. 8, 18.                        | and they went to Damascus, and dwelt therein, and reigned in Damascus,  | 38 And it shall be, if thou wilt hear-<br>ken unto all that I command thee,<br>and wilt walk in my ways, and do                            |  |
|                                     | 25 And he was an adversary to Is-<br>rael all the days of Solomon, beside   | that is right in my sight, to keep my<br>statutes and my commandments, as  |  |
|                                     | the inischief that Hadad did: and<br>he abhorred Israel, and reigned over<br>Syria.   | be with thee, and build thee a sure house, as I built for David, and will  | * Josh, 1. 5.<br>? 2 Sam. 7.<br>11, 27.              |
| eh. 12. 2.<br>2 Chr. 13. 6.         | 26 ¶ And a Jeroboam the son of<br>Nebat, an Ephrathite of Zereda,<br>Solomon's servant, whose mother's<br>name was Zeruah, a widow woman, | give Israel unto thee, 39 And I will for this afflict the seed of David, but not for ever. 40 Solomon sought therefore to kill             | cir. 980.  |
| <sup>5</sup> 2 Sam. 20.<br>21.      | even he blifted up his hand against the king.  27 And this was the cause that he  |  | C11. 900.  |
| • ch. 9, 24,                        | lifted up his hand against the king: Solomon built Millo, and trepaired   | death of Solomon. 41 ¶ And m the rest of the sacts of  | = 2 Chr. 9.  |
| 4 Hub.<br>closed.                   | the breaches of the city of David his father.  28 And the man Jeroboam was a  | Solomon, and all that he did, and his wisdom, are they not written in the book of the acts of Solomon?                                     | or, things.  |
| 5 Heb.<br>did work.                 | mighty man of valour: and Solomon<br>seeing the young man that he <sup>5</sup> was in-<br>dustrious, he made him ruler over all           | 42 "And the 4time that Solomon reigned in Jerusalem over all Israel was forty years.   | * 2 Chr. 9.<br>30.<br>4 Heb. days.<br>cir. 975.      |
| 6 Hob.<br>burden.<br>cir. 980.      | the charge of the house of Joseph. 29 And it came to pass at that time  | 43 And Solomon slept with his fa-<br>thers, and was buried in the city of  | °2 Chr. 9.<br>3t.<br>P Matt. 1. 7,                   |
| d ch. 14, 2,                        | when Jeroboam went out of Jerusalem, that the prophet <sup>d</sup> Ahijah the Shilonite found him in the way; and                         | David his father: and PRehoboam<br>his son reigned in his stead.   | called Roboam.                                       |
|                                     | he had clad himself with a new<br>garment; and they two were alone<br>in the field:   | 1 The Israelites, assembled at Shechem to crown<br>Rehoboum, by Jeroboum make a suit of re-<br>laxation unto him. 6 Rehoboum, refusing the |  |
| * Foe 1 Sam.<br>15, 27,<br>A 24, 5, | 30 And Ahijah caught the new gar-<br>ment that was on him, and 'rent it<br>in twelve pieces:  | old men's counsel, by the advice of young  |  |
| / ver. 11, 13.                      | 31 And he said to Jeroboam, Take thee ten pieces: for thus saith the Lord; the God of Israel, Behold, I                                   | eneth himself by cities, 26 and by the idolatry of the two calves.   | I  |
|                                     | will rend the kingdom out of the<br>hand of Solomon, and will give ten<br>tribes to thee:   | AND aRehoboam went to Shechem: Arrael were come to Shechem to make him king.   | 1, &c.   |
|                                     | 82 (But he shall have one tribe for<br>my servant David's sake, and for<br>Jerusalem's sake, the city which I                             | Egypt, heard of it, (for he was fled   | <sup>2</sup> ch. 11. 26.<br><sup>2</sup> ch. 11. 40. |
| # vor. 5, 6, 7.                     | have chosen out of all the tribes of<br>Israel:) 33 # Because that they have forsaken   | and Jeroboam dwelt in Egypt;)  | 975.   |
|                                     | me, and have worshipped Ashtoreth<br>the goddess of the Zidonians, Che-<br>mosh the god of the Moabites, and                              | And Jeroboam and all the congrega-<br>tion of Israel came, and spake unto  |  |
|                                     | Milcom the god of the children of<br>Ammon, and have not walked in my   | 4 Thy father made our a yoke griev-<br>ous: now therefore make thou the  | d 1 Sam. 8.<br>11, -18.<br>ch. 4. 7.                 |
|                                     | ways, to do that which is right in<br>mine eyes, and to keep my statutes<br>and my judgments, as did David his                            | his heavy yoke which he put upon us, lighter, and we will serve thee.  |  |
|                                     | father.<br>84 Howbeit I will not take the whole<br>kingdom out of his hand: but I will  | 5 And he said unto them, Depart yet<br>for three days, then come again to<br>me. And the people departed.                                  |  |

| Ten tri   | des revolt   | I. KINO                               | 98, XII.   | from Re             | ehoboam.                              |
|---|--|---------------------------------------|--|---------------------|---------------------------------------|
| Defere<br>CHRIST<br>975.                                  | 6 7 And king Rel<br>with the old men,<br>Solomon his father                          | that stood before                     | he died. Therefore king R made speed to get him u chariot, to fiee to Jerusalem. | ehoboam<br>p to his | Before<br>OHRIST<br>975.              |
|   | and said, How do   | ye advise that I                      | 19 SO 'Israel 'renelled ag   | sinst the           | 2 Hob.                                |
|   | may answer this pe   | opie?<br>unto him, saving,            | house of David unto this da  | y.<br>when all      | strongth-<br>ened him-<br>self.       |
| 2Chr. 10.7.   | 7 And they spake<br>If thou wilt be a  | servant unto this                     | 20 And it came to pass,<br>Israel heard that Jerobo                              | am was              | 1 2 Kin, 17.                          |
| Prov. 15. 1.  | people this day, and and answer them,  | d will serve them,<br>and speak good  | come again, that they sent<br>ed him unto the congrega                           | and call-           | 1 Or, fell                            |
|   | words to them, the   | n they will be thy                    | made him king over all Isra  | el: there           | away.                                 |
|   | servants for ever.<br>8 But he forsook t   | the counsel of the                    | was none that followed the of David, but the tribe of                            | f Judah             |                                       |
|   | old men, which the   | y had given him,                      | "only.   | 1                   | ** ch. 11. 13,<br>32.                 |
|   | and consulted with<br>that were grown u  | p with him, and                       | 21 ¶ And when "Rehobe<br>come to Jerusalem, he asser                             |                     | *2 Chr. 11.1.                         |
|   | which stood before   | nım:                                  | the house of Judah, with   |                     |                                       |
|   | 9 And he said u<br>counsel give ye tl  | hat we may an                         | of Benjamin, an hundred a<br>score thousand chosen me                            |                     |                                       |
|   | swer this people, v  | vho have spoken<br>Make the yoke      | were warriors, to fight agr  | inst the            |                                       |
|   | which thy father   | did put upon us                       | house of Israel, to bring t<br>dom again to Rehoboam th                          | e son of            |                                       |
|   | lighter?<br>10 And the young   | men that were                         | Solomon.   | od come             | °2Chr.11.2.                           |
|   | grown up with him  | spake unto him.                       | 22 But the word of Gounto Shemalah the man                                       | of God,             |                                       |
|   | saying, Thus shalt<br>this people that spa   | thou speak unto<br>ke unto thee, sav- | saying,<br>23 Speak unto Rehoboam,   | the son             |                                       |
|   | this people that spa<br>ing, Thy father mad  | e our yoke heavy,                     | of Solomon, king of Judah,   | and un-             |                                       |
|   | but make thou it thus shalt thou say   | ngnter unto us;                       | to all the house of Judah a  | t of the            |                                       |
|   | little <i>finger</i> shall   | be thicker than                       | people, saying,  |                     |                                       |
|   | my father's loins,<br>11 And now where   | as my father did                      | 24 Thus saith the Lord, Ye go up, nor fight against your                         |                     |                                       |
|   | lade you with a he add to your yoke:   | avy yoke, I will                      | the children of Israel: retu   | rn every            |                                       |
|   | chastised you with   | whips, but I will                     | man to his house; <sup>p</sup> for this from me. They hearkened                  | herefore            | P vor. 15.                            |
|   | chastise you with sc<br>12 ¶ So Jeroboam   |                                       | to the word of the LORD,   |                     |                                       |
| 1   | ple came to Reho   | boam the third                        | turned to depart, according word of the Lord.                                    |                     |                                       |
| 1   | day, as the king<br>saying, Come to me   |                                       | 25 ¶ Then Jeroboam ¶ bu<br>chem in mount Ephraim, a                              |                     | 7 See<br>Judg. 9, 45,                 |
|   | day.   | · ·                                   | therein; and went out from   |                     | -                                     |
| Heb.  | 13 And the king and<br>2 roughly, and forso  |                                       | and built 'Penuel.<br>26 And Jeroboam said in l                                  | is heart            | " Judg. 8, 17.                        |
| hardly.   | counsel that they ga   | we him ;                              | Now shall the kingdom retu   |                     |                                       |
| j   | 14 And spake to counsel of the you   | then after the                        | house of David:<br>27 If this people go up to                                    | do sacri-           | * Dout. 12.                           |
| i   | counsel of the you<br>My father made y<br>and I will add to<br>father also chastised | our yoke heavy,                       | nce in the nouse of the Lor  | ro ar Je-           | 5, 6.                                 |
|   | father also chastised  | your yoke: my                         | rusalem, then shall the Bear<br>people turn again unto their l                   |                     |                                       |
| ŀ   | out I will chastise  | you with scor-                        | unto Rehoboam king of Jus  | iah, and            |                                       |
| İ   | pions.<br>15 Wherefore the ki  | ng hearkened not                      | they shall kill me, and go<br>Rehoboam king of Judah.                            | again to            | 10 Tim 10                             |
| ver. 24.<br>Indg. 14. 4.                                  | unto the people; fo<br>from the Lord, that I   | r / the cause was                     | 28 Whereupon the king too  | ok coun-            | 29 Kin. 10.<br>29. & 17. 16.          |
| Indg. 14. 4.<br>2 Chr. 10.<br>15. & 22. 7.<br>15. 25. 20. | his saying, which t<br>by Ahijah the Shile   | he Lord spake                         | sel, and 'made two calves<br>and said unto them, It is to                        | o much              | Ex. 32, 4, 8, Gen. 28, 19,            |
| t 25. 20.<br>ch. 11. 11,<br>31.                           | by Ahijah the Shile<br>boam the son of Nel   | onite unto Jero-                      | for you to go up to Je<br>"behold thy gods, O Israe                              | rusalem :           | Hos. 4, 15,<br>7 Judg. 18,            |
| 31.   | 16 ¶ So when all   | Israel saw that                       | brought thee up out of t   | he land             | 29.<br>ch. 13, 84.                    |
| 1   | the king hearkened   | not unto them,                        | of Egypt. 29 And he set the one in '   | Reth-el             | 2 Kin. 17,<br>21.                     |
| 2 Sam.20.1.   | the people answereing. What portion  | have we in Da-                        | and the other put he in Dan  | 1.                  | ch. 13, 32,<br>Num. 3, 10.            |
| i   | vid? neither have a  | oe inheritance in i                   | 50 And this thing became for the people went to wor                              | a sin:              | eh, 18, 33.<br>2 Kin, 17.             |
| -   | Israel: now see to   | thine own house,                      | fore the one, even unto Dan.   | - 1                 | 32.<br>2 Chr. 11.                     |
| - 1   | David. So Israel der<br>tents.   | parted unto their                     | 31 And he made an "house<br>places, band made priests                            |                     | 14, 15.<br>Exck. 44,                  |
| ch. 11, 13,<br>16.  | 17 But as for Israel which dwelf   | the children of                       | lowest of the people, which  |                     | 7, 8.<br>Lev. 23.                     |
| -   | of Judah, Rehoboa  | m reigned over                        | of the sons of Levi.<br>82 And Jeroboam ordained s                               | feast in            | 33, 34.<br>Num.29.12.<br>ch. 8. 2, 5. |
|   | them.  | -                                     | the eighth month, on the fifte   |                     | 4 Or, went                            |

Or, went up to the oltar, de.

Before OHRIST 975. 4 Amos 7, 13, 2 Or, went up to the altar, \$c. 4 Nam. 15.

39. 3 Hob, to burn in-conse.

ch. 13. 1.

\*2 Kin, 23.

ė eh. 12, 32, 33.

4 Or, to offer.

\*2 Kin. 23, 15, 16,

of the high places which he had made. 83 So he soffered upon the alter which he had made in Beth-el the fifteenth day of the eighth month, even in the month which he had devised of his own heart; and or-dained a feast unto the children of Israel: and he offered upon the

altar. and /burnt incense.

unto the calves that he had made:

and he placed in Beth-el the priests

CHAPTER XIII.

1 Jeroboam's hand, that direct violence to him that prophesical against his allar at Beth-it, withereth, 6 and at the prager of the prophesic restored. 7 The prophet, re using the kingle extertainment, deparately from Beth-ci. 11 An old prophet, seducing him, brayeth him beth of the control

AND, behold, there came a man of God out of Judah by the word of the LORD unto Beth-el: band Jeroboam stood by the altar 4to burn incense.

2 And he cried against the altar in the word of the Lord, and said, O altar, altar, thus saith the Lord; Behidd, a child shall be born unto the house of David, Josiah by name; and upon thee shall he offer the priests of the high places that burn incense upon thee, and men's bones shall be burnt upon thee.

8 And he gave a sign the same day, saying, This is the sign which the Lorp hath spoken; Behold, the Jis. 7, 14. John 2, 18, 1 Cor. 1, 22, altar shall be rent, and the ashes that are upon it shall be poured out.

4 And it came to pass, when king 4 And it came to pass, when king Jeroboam heard the saying of the man of God, which had cried against the altar in Beth-el, that he put forth his hand from the altar, saying, Lay hold on him. And his hand, which he put forth against him, dried up, so that he could not pull it in again to him.

5 The altar also was rent, and the ashes poured out from the altar, according to the sign which the man of God had given by the word of the LORD.

6 And the king answered and said 6 And the king answered and saud unto the man of God, 'Intreat now the face of the Lord thy God, and pray for me, that my hand may be restored me again. And the man of God besought '5 the Lord, and the king's hand was restored him again, and became as it was before.

7 And the king said unto the man of God, Come home with me, and refresh thyself, and /I will give thee

1 Ram. 9, 7, 2 Kin. 5, 15. a reward.

8 And the man of God said unto the king, If thou wilt give me half thine house, I will not go in with thee, neither will I eat bread nor drink water in this place:

9 For so was it charged me by the A1 Cor. 5.11. word of the LORD, saying, A Eat no

bread, nor drink water, nor turn again by the same way that thou camest,

10 So he went another way, and re-turned not by the way that he came to Both-el.

11 ¶ Now there dwelt an old prophet in Beth-el; and his 2 sons came and told him all the works that the man of God had done that day in Beth-el: the words which he had spoken unto the king, them they told also to their father.

12 And their father said unto them, What way went he? For his sons had seen what way the man of God went, which came from Judah.

13 And he said unto his sons, Saddle me the ass. So they saddled him the ass: and he rode thereon,

14 And went after the man of God and found him sitting under an oak: and he said unto him, Art thou the man of God that camest from Ju-dah? And he said, I am. 15 Then he said unto him, Come

home with me, and cat bread.

16 And he said, 'I may not return with thee, nor go in with thee: neither will I eat bread nor drink water with thee in this place:

17 For 8 it was said to me by the word of the LORD, Thou shalt eat no bread nor drink water there, nor turn again to go by the way that thou camest.

18 He said unto him. I am a prophet also as thou art; and an angel spake unto me by the word of the LORD, saying, Bring him back with thee into thine house, that he may eat bread and drink water. But he lied unto him.

19 So he went back with him, and did cat bread in his house, and drank water.

20 ¶ And it came to pass, as they sat at the table, that the word of the Lord came unto the prophet that

brought him back: 21 And he cried unto the man of God that came from Judah, saying, Thus saith the Losp, Forasmuch as thou hast disobeyed the mouth of the Losp, and hast not kept the commandment which the Losp thy God commanded thee.

22 But camest back, and hast eaten bread and drunk water in the 'place, of the which the LORD did say to thee, Eat no bread, and drink no water; thy carcase shall not come unto the sepulchre of thy fathers.

23 ¶ And it came to pass, after he had caten bread, and after he had drunk, that he saddled for him the ass, to wit, for the prophet whom he had brought back.

24 And when he was gone, "a lion met him by the way, and slew him: and his carcase was cast in the way, and the ass stood by it, the lion also stood by the carcase.
25 And, behold, men passed by, and

CHRIST 975.

2 Heb. son.

f ver. 8. 9.

8 Heb. a word was, 4 ch. 20, 35, 1 Thesa, 4, 15,

m ch. 20, 96.

fo Num. 22. 18. 8 21. 13.

Ex. 8, 8, & 9, 24, & 10, 17, Num. 21, 7, Acts 8, 24, Jam, 5, 16,

5 Heb. the face of the LOBD.

| Abijah b   | eing sick, I. KI  | NGS, XIV. Jeroboam sendeth t   | o Ahijah.  |
|--|---|--|--|
| Before<br>OHRIST<br>97%                                | saw the carcase cast in the way, at<br>the lion standing by the carcas<br>and they came and told it in the  | e: thee what shall become of the child.  | Before<br>CHRIST<br>956.                                 |
|  | oity where the old prophet dwelt.   | arose, and went to Shiloh, and came  |  |
|  | brought him back from the wi-<br>heard thereof, he said, It is ti-<br>man of God, who was disobedie<br>unto the word of the LORD: ther  | could not see; for his eyes were set by reason of his age.  5 ¶ And the Lord said unto A-  | 2 Heb. stood<br>for his<br>hoariness.                    |
|  | fore the Lord nath delivered hi   | m   cometn to ask a thing of thee for  |  |
| <sup>2</sup> Heb.<br>broken.                           | unto the lion, which hath 2 to<br>him, and slain him, according to the<br>word of the Lord, which he spal   | ne thus shalt thou say unto her: for   |  |
|  | unto him.<br>27 And he spake to his sons, sa  | that she shall feign herself to be y- another woman.   |  |
|  | ing, Saddle me the ass. And the saddled him.  28 And he went and found h  | the sound of her feet, as she came   |  |
|  | carcase cast in the way, and the a<br>and the lion standing by the carcas   | ss in, thou wife of Jeroboam; why e: feignest thou thyself to be another?  |  |
| 3 Heb.<br>broken.                                      | the lion had not eaten the careas<br>nor storn the ass.<br>29 And the prophet took up the   | tidings.   | 1  |
|  | carcase of the man of God, as<br>laid it upon the ass, and brough<br>it back: and the old prophet can   | d Lord God of Israel, "Forasmuch as<br>it I exalted thee from among the peo-<br>ic ple, and made thee prince over my                       | d See 2 Sam.<br>12. 7, 8,<br>ch. 16. 2,                  |
|  | to the city, to mourn and to but<br>him.  30 And he laid his carcase in h<br>own grave; and they mourned ow   | 8 And 'rent the kingdom away<br>is from the house of David, and gave   | * ch, 11, 31,  |
| Jor. 22. 18.   | him, saying, "Alas, my brother! 31 And it came to pass, after h   | as my servant David, f who kept<br>my commandments, and who fol-   | /ch. 11. 33,<br>38, & 15, 5,                             |
| 2 Kin. 23.   | had buried him, that he spake this sons, saying, When I am deathen bury me in the sepulchre wher in the man of God is buried; 'le   | d, that only which was right in mine e- eyes;  |  |
| 17, 18.<br>P ver. 2.<br>2 Kin. 23.                     | my bones beside his bones:  32 **For the saying which he cric   | were before thee: for thou hast  | g ch. 12, 28,<br>2 Chr.11,15,                            |
| 16, 19.  | by the word of the Lord against the altar in Beth-el, and against all thouses of the high places which a  | e anger, and *hast cast me behind thy  | <sup>k</sup> Noh. 9, 26,<br>Ps. 50, 17,<br>Exck, 23, 35, |
| See<br>ch. 16. 24.                                     | in the cities of Samaria, shall sure<br>come to pass.  33 ¶ After this thing Jeroboan   | y 10 Therefore, behold, I will bring   | cir. 956.  |
| ch, 12, 31,<br>32,<br>2 Chr, 11,<br>15, & 13, 9,       | 4 made again of the lowest of th  | ic land him that is shut up and left   | * ch. 21, 21,<br>2 Kin. 9, 8,<br>! Don. 32, 36,          |
| cir. 974.<br>Heb.<br>returned<br>and made.             | people priests of the high place<br>whosoever would, he <sup>5</sup> consecrute<br>him, and he became one of th<br>priests of the high places.  | d remnant of the house of Jeroboam, ie as a man taketh away dung, till it  | 2 Kin. 14.<br>26.  |
| Heb. filled<br>his hand,<br>Judg.17.12,<br>ch. 12, 30. | 34 And this thing became sin unthe house of Jeroboam, even to cit off, and to destroy it from off the   | it in the city shall the dogs eat; and the him that dieth in the field shall the   | ** ch. 16, 4,<br>& 21, 24,                               |
| ch. 14. 10.  | face of the earth.  CHAPTER XIV.  | fowls of the air cat; for the LORD hath spoken it.   |  |
|  | 1 Abijah being sick, Jeroboam sendeth his ver<br>disguised with presents to the prophet Ahija<br>at Shiloh. 5 Ahijah, forewarned by Go<br>denomosth food's judgment. 17 Abijah diet<br>and is buried. 19 Nadab succeedsh Jer. | to thine own house: and "when thy a feet enter into the city, the child h shall die.   | * ver. 17.   |
| 050  | boum. 21 Reholman's wicked reign. 25 Sh<br>shak spoileth Jerusulem. 29 Abijum succee<br>eth Behoboum.   | him, and bury him: for he only of Jeroboam shall come to the grave,  | ° 2 Chr. 12.   |
| 956.   | AT that time Abijah the son of Jeroboam fell sick.  2 And Jeroboam said to his wif Arise, I pray thee, and disguise the   | some good thing toward the Lord<br>God of Israel in the house of Jero-   | 2 Chr. 12,<br>12. & 19. 3.                               |
| ch. 11. 31.<br>See 1 Sam.                              | self, that thou be not known to it the wife of Jeroboam; and get the to Shiloh: behold, there is Ahija the prophet, which told me that  | e 14 Moreover the Lord shall raise<br>e him up a king over Israel who shall  | P ch. 15, 27,<br>28, 29,                                 |
| thine hand   | should be king over this people.  | I day: but what? even now.  15 For the Lord shall smite Israel, as a reed is shaken in the water, and the shall root up Israel out of this | 22 Kin. 17. 6.<br>Pa. 52. 5.                             |

| Jeroboan                               | n's death. I. KINC   | 8, XV. Abijam's wick  | ed reign.   |
|--|--|---|---|
| Before                                 | good land, which he gave to their fathers, and shall scatter them be-            | are they not written in the book  | Before  |
| CHRIST<br>cir. 906.                    | fathers, and shall scatter them be-<br>yond the river, because they have         | of the chronicles of the kings of<br>Judah?   | CHRIST<br>971.                                      |
| Josh, 23.<br>15, 16,                   | made their groves, provoking the   | 80 And there was war between  | P ch. 12, 24,                                       |
| # 9 Kin. 25.                           | Lord to anger.   | Rehoboam and Jeroboam all their   | & 15. 6.<br>2 Chr. 12.                              |
| 29.<br>Ex. 34. 13.                     | 16 And he shall give Israel up<br>because of the sins of Jeroboam.               | days. 31 <sup>9</sup> And Rehoboam slept with his   | 15.   |
| Dout. 12.                              | "who did sin, and who made Israel  | fathers, and was buried with his  | 956.<br>72 Chr. 12.                                 |
| 8, 4.<br>ch. 12. 30.                   | to sin.  | fathers in the city of David. And   | 16.   |
| & 13. 34.<br>& 15. 20, 31.             | 17 ¶ And Jeroboam's wife arose, and departed, and came to *Tirzah: and           | his mother's name was Naamah an<br>Ammonitess. And Abijam his son   | <sup>2</sup> Chr. 12.<br>16, Abijah.<br>Matt. 1, 7, |
| & 16. 2.<br>* ch. 16. 6.               | when she came to the threshold of  | reigned in his stead.   | Matt. 1, 7,   |
| 8, 15, 23.<br>Caut. 6. 4.              | the door, the child died; 18 And they buried him; and all                        | CHAPTER XV.   | 207100  |
| y ver. 12.                             | Israel mourned for him, according  | 1 Abijam's wicked reign. 7 As a succeeded him.  |   |
| * vor. 13.                             | to the word of the Lord, which he  | sha and him causeth him to make a league  |   |
|  | spake by the hand of his servant<br>Ahijah the prophet.                          | Asa. 25 Nadab's wicked reign. 27 Baasha   |   |
|  | 19 And the rest of the acts of Jeroboam, how he "warred, and how                 | 1 Abijam's wicked reign. 7 Asa succeedeth him. 9 Asa's good reign. 10 The way between Baasha and him causeth him to make a league with Ben-hadad. 23 Jehoshaphat succeedath Asa. 25 Nadab's wicked reign. 21 Baasha compiring against him exceuteth Ahijah's prophery. 31 Nadab's acts and death. 33 Bausha's wicked reign. |   |
| * 2 Chr. 13.<br>2, &c.                 | roboam, how he "warred, and how<br>he reigned, behold, they are written          | Bousha's wicked reign.  | 958.  |
| -,                                     | in the book of the chronicles of the   | NOW in the eighteenth year of king Jeroboam the son of Nebat  | # 2 Chr. 13,  |
|  | kings of Israel.   | reigned Abijam over Judah.  | 1, 2.   |
|  | 20 And the days which Jeroboam reigned were two and twenty years:                | 2 Three years reigned he in Jerusa-<br>lem. <sup>b</sup> And his mother's name was  | 5 2 Chr. 11.  |
| <sup>2</sup> Hob.                      | and he 2 slept with his fathers, and   | Maachah, the daughter of Abisha-  | 20, 21, 22,   |
| lay down.                              | Nadab his son reigned in his stead.<br>21 ¶ And Rehoboam the son of              | lom.  3 And he walked in all the sins of  | '2 Chr. 13. 2,<br>Michaiah                          |
| 964.<br>5 2 Chr. 12.                   | Solomon reigned in Judah. <sup>b</sup> Re-                                       | his father, which he had done before  | the daugh-<br>ter of Uriel,                         |
| 13.                                    | hoboam was forty and one years   | him: and his heart was not perfect  | d 2 Chr. 11.<br>21,                                 |
| 975.                                   | old when he began to reign, and<br>he reigned seventeen years in Je-             | with the Lord his God, as the heart of David his father.  | Absalom. • ch. 11. 4.                               |
| ch. 11. 36.                            | rusalem, the city which the Lord   | 4 Nevertheless for David's sake   | Ps. 119. 80.<br>fch. 11. 32,                        |
|  | did choose out of all the tribes of  | did the Lord his God give him a   | 36.<br>2 Chr. 21.7.                                 |
| d ver. 31.                             | Israel, to put his name there. <sup>4</sup> And his mother's name was Naamah an  | 2 lamp in Jerusalem, to set up his<br>son after him, and to establish Je-   | 2Or, candle,<br>ch. 11. 36.                         |
|  | Ammonitess.  | rusalem:  | <b>!</b> i  |
| 972.<br>• 2 Chr. 12.1.                 | 22 And Judah did evil in the sight of the Lord, and they provoked him            | 5 Because David did that which was right in the eyes of the LORD,   | # ch. 14. 8.  |
| f Dant 99                              | to jealousy with their sins which they   | and turned not aside from any thing   |   |
| 21.<br>Ps. 78, 58,<br>1 Cor. 10,       | had committed, above all that their  | that he commanded him all the days  |   |
| 22.                                    | fathers had done.  23 For they also built them high                              | of his life, *save only in the matter of Uriah the Hittite.   | 1 2 Sam. 11.<br>4, 15.<br>& 12. 9.                  |
| g Deut. 12. 2.<br>Ezek. 16.            | 23 For they also built them high places, and images, and groves, on              | 6 And there was war between Re-   | ich. 14. 30.  |
| 21, 25.<br>8 Or, stand-<br>ing images, | every high hill, and under every green tree.                                     | hoboam and Jeroboam all the days of his life.   |   |
| or, statues.                           | 24 *And there were also sodomites  | 7 k Now the rest of the acts of Abi-  | 2 Chr. 13.  |
| 4 2 Kin. 17.<br>9, 10.                 | in the land: and they did according  | jam, and all that he did, are they  | 2, 3, 22.   |
| í Is. 57. 5.                           | to all the abominations of the na-<br>tions which the Lord cast out be-          | not written in the book of the chro-<br>nicles of the kings of Judah? And   |   |
| Deut. 23.                              | fore the children of Israel.   | there was war between Abijam and  |   |
| ch. 15. 12.<br>& 22. 46.               | 25 ¶'And it came to pass in the fifth year of king Rehoboam, that                | Jeroboam.<br>8 'And Abijam slept with his fa-   | 955.  |
| 2 Kin.23.7.<br>971.                    | Shishak king of Egypt came up a-   | thers; and they buried him in the   | 72Chr. 14, 1.                                       |
| l ch. 11, 40,<br>2 Chr. 12, 2,         | gainst Jerusalem :   | city of David: and Asa his son reign-   |   |
| = 2 Chr. 12.                           | 26 <sup>m</sup> And he took away the treasures of the house of the Lord, and the | ed in his stead. 9 ¶ And in the twentieth year of   |   |
| 9, 10, 11.                             | treasures of the king's house; he  | Jeroboam king of Israel reigned Asa   |   |
| 9 ab 10 10                             | even took away all: and he took<br>away all the shields of gold "which           | over Judah.   |   |
| ° ch. 10. 17.                          | Solomon had made.  | 10 And forty and one years reigned<br>he in Jerusalem. And his mother's   | 3 That is,  |
|  | 27 And king Rehoboam made in   | name was Maachah, the daughter of   | grund-<br>mother's,                                 |
|  | their stend brusen shields, and com-<br>mitted them unto the hands of the        | Abishalom. 11 "And Asa did that which was   | ver. 2,<br>*2Chr.14.2.                              |
| 4 Heb.                                 | chief of the 'guard, which kept the  | 11 "And Asa did that which was<br>right in the eyes of the LORD, as   |   |
| runners.                               | door of the king's house.  28 And it was so, when the king                       | did David his father.  12 "And he took away the sodom-  | cir. 951.   |
|  | went into the house of the LORD,   | ites out of the land, and removed   | * ch. 11. 24.                                       |
|  | that the guard bare them, and  | all the idols that his fathers had  | & 24, 46.   |
|  | brought them back into the guard chamber.  | made.<br>13 And also "Maachah his mother,   | • 2 Chr. 15.  |
| • 2 Chr. 13.                           | 29 T Now the rest of the acts  | even her he removed from being queen,   | 16.   |
| 15.                                    | of Rehoboam, and all that he did,  | because she had made an idol in a   |   |

| Jehosha                 | phat succeedeth Asa. I. KING  | S, XVI. Nadab's acts as  | nd death.                  |
|-------------------------|---|--|----------------------------|
| Before                  | grove; and Asa 2 destroyed her idol,  | of the house of Issachar, conspired  | Before                     |
| CHRIST<br>cir. 951.     | and burnt it by the brook Kidron.   | against him; and Bassha smote him  | CHRIST                     |
| 2 Heb.                  | 14 But the high places were not removed: nevertheless Asa's heart   | at Gibbethon, which belonged to the<br>Philistines; for Nadab and all Israel   | 7 Josh. 19.                |
| cut of.                 | was perfect with the Lord all his   | laid siege to Gibbethon.   | 44. # 21.23.               |
| # So Ez. 32.<br>90.     | days.   | 28 Even in the third year of Asa   | ch. 16. 15.                |
| 1 ch. 22, 13.           | 15 And he brought in the \$ things  |  | i                          |
| 2 Chr. 15,<br>17, 18.   | which his father had dedicated, and   |  | 1                          |
| 7 Bec ver. 3.           | the things which himself had dedi-<br>cated, into the house of the LORD,  |  | 1                          |
| 3 Heb. holy.            | silver, and gold, and vessels.  | of Jeroboam; he left not to Jero-  | 1                          |
| ١٠.                     | silver, and gold, and vessels.  16 ¶ And there was war between  | boam any that breathed, until he   |                            |
|                         | Asa and Baasha king of Israel all<br>their days.  | had destroyed him, according unto<br>"the saying of the Lord, which he   | ** ch. 14. 10,             |
| *2 Chr. 16.             | 17 And Baasha king of Israel went   | spake by his servant Ahijah the  | 14.                        |
| 1, &c.<br>/ Josh, 18,   | 17 And Baasha king of Israel went up against Judah, and built Ramah,  | Shilonite:   | }                          |
| 25.                     | "that he might not suffer any to go   | 80 "Because of the sins of Jeroboam  | " ch. 14. 9,               |
| ch. 12, 27,             | out or come in to Asa king of Judah.  18 Then Asa took all the silver and   | which he sinned, and which he made   |                            |
|                         | the gold that were left in the trea-  | Israel sin, by his provocation where-<br>with he provoked the Lord God of  | 1                          |
|                         | sures of the house of the Lord, and   | Israel to anger.   | 1                          |
|                         | the treasures of the king's house, and  | 31 T Now the rest of the acts of   | 1                          |
|                         | delivered them into the hand of his<br>servants: and king Asa sent them   | Nadab, and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the chro-  | 1                          |
| #2 Chr.16.2.            | to *Ben-hadad, the son of Tabrimon,   | nicles of the kings of Israel?   | 1                          |
| n .L 11 00              | the son of Hezlon, king of Syria, that  | 32 And there was war between   | ° ver. 16.                 |
| y ch. 11. 23,<br>24.    | dwelt at Damascus, saying,  | Asa and Baasha king of Israel all  |                            |
|                         | 19 There is a league between me and thee, and between my father and thy father: behold, I have sent               | their days, 38 In the third year of Asa king   | 953.                       |
|                         | and thy father: behold, I have sent   | of Judah began Baasha the son of   |                            |
|                         | unto thee a present of silver and<br>gold; come and break thy league<br>with Baasha king of Israel, that he       | Ahijah to reign over all Israel in   |                            |
|                         | with Raasha king of Israel that he  | Tirzah, twenty and four years.   |                            |
| 4 Heb.                  | may 4 depart from me.   | 34 And he did evil in the sight of<br>the LORD, and walked in the way  | P ch. 12. 28,              |
| go up.                  | 20 So Ben-hadad hearkened unto  | of Jeroboam, and in his sin where-   | 29. & 13. 33.<br>& 14. 16. |
|                         | king Asa, and sent the captains of  | with he made Israel to sin.  |                            |
| ' 2 Kin. 15.            | king Asa, and sent the captains of<br>the hosts which he had against the<br>cities of Israel, and smote Ijon, and | CHAPTER XVI.   |                            |
| 29.                     | Dan, and Abel-both-maachah, and   | 1,7 Jehu's prophecy against Bunsha. 6 Elah<br>succeedeth him. 8 Zimri compriring against<br>Elah succeedeth him. 11 Zimri executeth<br>Jehu's prophecy. 15 Omri, made king by the  |                            |
| Judg. 18.<br>29.        | all Cinneroth, with all the land of   | Jehu's prophecy. 15 Omri, made king by the   |                            |
| <sup>3</sup> 2 Sam. 20. | Naphtali.<br>21 And it came to pass, when Baasha  | soldiers, forceth Zimri desperately to burn  |                            |
|                         | heard thereof, that he left off building  | prevaileth against Tibni. 23 Omri buildeth   |                            |
|                         | of Ramah, and dwelt in Tirzah.  | ceedeth him, 29 Ahab's most wicked reign.  |                            |
| '2Chr. 16.6.            | 22 Then king Asa made a procla-   | Etan sucreacta hini. 11 Zimri ezeruteta<br>Irlu's prophery. 15 Omri, mude king by the<br>soldiers, forecta Zimri desperately, to bara<br>prevaleth agnisat Tiba. 28 Omri baileth<br>Samaria. 25 His wicked reign. 27 Abab suc-<br>cealeth him. 29 Abab sunst wicked reign.<br>34 Justua's curse upon Hiel the builder of<br>Jericho. |                            |
| 5 Hob. free.            | mation throughout all Judah; none was sexempted; and they took a-   | THEN the word of the Lord came   | ctr. 930.                  |
|                         | way the stones of Ramah, and the<br>timber thereof, wherewith Baasha  | 1 to "Jehu the son of Hanani a-  | 4 ver. 7.                  |
|                         | timber thereof, wherewith Baasha  | gainst Baasha, saying,   | 2 Chr. 19.<br>2. & 20. 34. |
| d Josh. 21.             | had builded; and king Asa built with them dGeba of Benjamin, and  | 2 b Forasmuch as I exalted thee out<br>of the dust, and made thee prince   | i ch. 11. 7.               |
| 17.                     | * Miznah  | over my people Israel; and thou  | ° ch. 15. 34.              |
| Josh, 18,<br>28.        | 23 The rest of all the acts of Asa, and all his might, and all that he  | hast walked in the way of Jeroboam,  |                            |
|                         | and all his might, and all that he  | and hast made my people Israel to  |                            |
|                         | they not written in the book of the   | sin, to provoke me to anger with<br>their sins;  |                            |
|                         | chronicles of the kings of Judah?<br>Novertheless in the time of his old  | 3 Behold, I will 4 take away the pos-  | d ver. 11.                 |
| / 2 Chr. 16.            | Nevertheless in the time of his old   | terity of Baasha, and the posterity of   |                            |
| 914.                    | age he was diseased in his feet.<br>24 And Asa slept with his fathers,  | his house; and will make thy house<br>like_the house of Jeroboam the son   | ch, 14, 10.                |
|                         | and was buried with his fathers in  | of Nebat.  | # 15. 29.                  |
| 2 Chr. 17.1.            | the city of David his father: and   | 4/Him that dieth of Baasha in the  | ∫eb. 14. 11.               |
| A Matt. 1. 8, called    | *Jehoshaphat his son reigned in his   | city shall the dogs eat; and him that  | ļ                          |
| Josephat,               | stead.<br>25 ¶ And Nadab the son of Jeroboam  | dieth of his in the fields shall the fowls of the air cat.   |                            |
| 954.<br>6 Heb.          | 6 began to reign over Israel in the se-   | 5 Now the rest of the acts of Baa-   |                            |
| reigned.                | cond year of Asa king of Judah, and   | sha, and what he did, and his might,   |                            |
| i                       | reigned over Israel two years.  | are they not written in the book   | 2 Chr. 16.1.               |
|                         | 26 And he did evil in the sight of the Lord, and walked in the way of   | of the chronicles of the kings of Israel?  |                            |
| ch. 12, 30,             | his father, and in his sin wherewith  | 6 So Baasha slept with his fathers,  |                            |
| & 14. 16.               | he made Israel to sin.  | and was buried in Tirzah; and Elah   | å ch. 14. 17.<br>å 15. 21. |
| - cu. 11. 11.           | 27 ¶ And Baasha the son of Ahijah,  | nis son reigned in his stead.  | 400 210                    |

| (mri ma                    | ide king. 1. KING  | S, XVI. Ahab's wicke   | d reign.                             |  |
|----------------------------|--|--|--------------------------------------|--|
| Before                     |  |  |                                      |  |
| cir. 980,                  | prophet Jehu the son of Hanani   | wrought, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings                               | CHRIST<br>929.                       |  |
| ver. 1.                    | came the word of the Lord against  | of Israel?<br>21 ¶ Then were the people of Israel  |                                      |  |
| Ver. 1.                    | Bassha, and against his house, even for all the evil that he did in the                                  | divided into two parts: half of the  |                                      |  |
|                            | sight of the LORD, in provoking  | divided into two parts: half of the<br>people followed Tibni the son of Gi-                            |                                      |  |
|                            | him to anger with the work of his  | nath, to make him king; and half   |                                      |  |
| ch. 15, 27,                | hands, in being like the house of<br>Jeroboam; and because the killed                                    | followed Omri.   |                                      |  |
| Nue Hos.                   | him.   | 22 But the people that followed<br>Omri prevailed against the people<br>that followed Tibni the son of |                                      |  |
| 1. 4.                      | 8 ¶ In the twenty and sixth year   | that followed Tibni the son of   |                                      |  |
| 930.                       | of Asa king of Judah began Elah<br>the son of Baasha to reign over                                       | Ginath: so Tibni died, and Omri  |                                      |  |
|                            | Israel in Tirzah, two years.   | reigned. 23 ¶ In the thirty and first year   | 925,                                 |  |
| 2 Kin, 9. 31.              | 9 And his servant Zimri, captain   | of Asa king of Judah began Omri  | · ·                                  |  |
|                            | of half his chariots, conspired a-   | to reign over Israel, twelve years:  |                                      |  |
|                            | gainst him, as he was in Tirzah,<br>drinking himself drunk in the house                                  | six years reigned he in Tirzah.  |                                      |  |
| Heb, which                 | of Arza 2 steward of his house in  | 24 And he bought the hill Samarla of Shemer for two talents of silver,                                 |                                      |  |
| Was over.                  | Tirzah.  | and built on the hill, and called the  |                                      |  |
| 929.                       | 10 And Zimri went in and smote   | name of the city which he built, after   |                                      |  |
|                            | him, and killed him, in the twenty   | the name of Shemer, owner of the   | 2 Heb.                               |  |
|                            | and seventh year of Asa king of Judah, and reigned in his stead.   | hill, <sup>2</sup> Samaria.<br>25 ¶ But Omri wrought evil in the                                       | Shomeron.                            |  |
|                            | Il ¶ And it came to pass, when   | eyes of the Lord, and did worse  | eh, 13, 32,<br>2 Kin, 17,            |  |
|                            | he began to reign, as soon as he sat on his throne, that he slew all                                     | than all that were before him.   | 2 Kin. 17.<br>24.                    |  |
|                            | the house of Basha: he left him  | 26 For he "walked in all the way<br>of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, and                                  | John 4. 4.                           |  |
| = 1 Sam. 25.               | "not one that pisseth against a wall,  | in his sin wherewith he made Is-   | ' Mic. 6. 16.<br>" ver. 19.          |  |
| 22.                        | sneither of his kinsfolks, nor of his  | rael to sin, to provoke the LORD   |                                      |  |
| Or, both                   | friends.   | God of Israel to anger with their  |                                      |  |
| men und<br>his friends,    | 12 Thus did Zimri destroy all the  | *vanities,<br>27 Now the rest of the acts of Omri  | " ver. 13,                           |  |
| ver, 3.                    | house of Baasha, "according to the word of the Long, which he spake                                      | which he did, and his might that he  |                                      |  |
| 4 Holi, by<br>the hand of. | against Baasha 4° by Jehu the pro-   | shewed, are they not written in the  |                                      |  |
| the hand of                | phet,  | book of the chronicles of the kings  | l                                    |  |
| 101. 1.                    | 13 For all the sins of Baasha, and<br>the sins of Elah his son, by which                                 | of Israel?<br>28 So Omri slept with his fathers,   |                                      |  |
|                            | they sinned, and by which they made  | and was buried in Samaria: and   |                                      |  |
|                            | Israel to sin, in provoking the LORD God of Israel to anger with their                                   | Ahab his son reigned in his stead.   |                                      |  |
| PDeut.32.21.<br>1 Sam. 12. | God of Israel to anger with their  | 29 ¶ And in the thirty and eighth year of Asa king of Judah began Ahab the son of Omri to reign over   | 918.                                 |  |
| 21.<br>1s. 41. 29.         | vanities.  | Abob the son of Omri to reign over   |                                      |  |
| Jonah 2, 8,                | Elah, and all that he did, are they  | Israel: and Ahab the son of Omri   |                                      |  |
| 1 Cor. 8. 4.               | not written in the book of the chro-   | reigned over Israel in Samaria twenty  |                                      |  |
|                            | nicles of the kings of Israel?   | and two years.  30 And Ahab the son of Omri did  |                                      |  |
| 929.                       | 15 ¶ In the twenty and seventh year of Asa king of Judah did Zimri                                       | evil in the sight of the Lord above  | 1                                    |  |
|                            | reign seven days in Tirzah. And the  | all that were before him.  | İ                                    |  |
| f ch. 15. 27.              | people were encamped against Gib-  | 31 And it came to pass, sas if it  | 3 Hob. was                           |  |
|                            | bethon, which belonged to the Phi-   | had been a light thing for him to  | thing, e.                            |  |
|                            | listines.  16 And the people that were en-   | walk in the sins of Jeroboam the<br>son of Nebat, that he took to wife                                 | P Deut. 7, 3,                        |  |
|                            | camped neard say, Zimri nath con-  | Jezebel the daughter of Ethbaal<br>king of the Zidonians, and went                                     |                                      |  |
|                            | spired, and hath also slain the king:  | king of the Zidonians, and went  | Judg. 18, 7<br>ch, 21, 25,           |  |
|                            | wherefore all Israel made Omri, the captain of the host, king over Israel                                | and served Baal, and worshipped him.   |                                      |  |
|                            | that day in the camp.  | 32 And he reared up an altar for   | 2 Kin. 10.<br>18, & 17, 16           |  |
|                            | 17 And Omri went up from Gibbe-  | Baal in the house of Baal, which   | \$ 2 Kin. 10.<br>21, 16, 27.         |  |
|                            | thon, and all Israel with him, and   | he had built in Samaria.   | 21, 16, 27.<br>2Kin. 13, 6           |  |
| 929.                       | they besieged Tirzah.  | 33 And Ahab made a grove; and Ahab did more to provoke the   | & 17. 10.                            |  |
| <b>0</b> ∠ <b>0</b> ,      | 18 And it came to pass, when Zimri saw that the city was taken, that he                                  | Lord God of Israel to anger than   | & 17, 10,<br>& 21, 3,<br>Jer. 17, 2, |  |
|                            | went into the palace of the king's   | all the kings of Israel that were be-  | d ver. 30,<br>ch. 21, 25,            |  |
|                            | house, and burnt the king's house  | fore him.  |                                      |  |
|                            | over him with fire, and died,<br>19 For his sins which he sinned   | 34 ¶ In his days did Hiel the Beth-elite build Jericho: he laid the                                    | 1                                    |  |
|                            | in doing evil in the sight of the  | foundation thereof in Abiram his   |                                      |  |
| ch, 12, 28,                | in doing evil in the sight of the<br>LORD, in walking in the way of<br>Jeroboam, and in his sin which he | firsthorn, and set up the gates there-   |                                      |  |
| £ 15, 26, 31,              | Jeroboam, and in his sin which he  | of in his youngest son Segub, 'according to the word of the LORD,                                      | ' Josh. 6, 20                        |  |
|                            | did, to make Israel to sin.  | cording to the word of the Hokb,   | i                                    |  |
|                            | 90 Now the rest of the acts of   | which he spake by Joshua the sen   | 1                                    |  |
|                            | 20 Now the rest of the acts of<br>Zimri, and his treason that he   | which he spake by Joshua the sen of Nun.   | 1                                    |  |

| 10022-1-2  | A.J.L. T. VINGS   | TWIT WHILE II. mointh the mid   | loan'a aam                   |
|--|---|---|------------------------------|
| Before   | s fed by ravens. I. KINGS, I  | VII, XVIII. He raiseth the wid  | Before                       |
| CHRIST   | CHAPTER XVII.   | according to the word of the Lord, which he spake 2 by Elijah.  | CHRIST                       |
| cir. 910.  | 1 Elijah, having prophesied against Ahab, is<br>sent to Cherith, where the ravens feed him.<br>8 He is sent to the vidow of Zarephuth. 17<br>He raiseth the widow's son. 24 The woman | 17 ¶ And it came to pass after  | cir. 910.                    |
|  | 8 He is sent to the widow of Zarephuth. 17<br>He raiseth the widow's son. 24 The woman  | these things, that the son of the woman, the mistress of the house,   | 2 Heb. by<br>the hand of.    |
| 2 Heb.   | Delievela Rim.  | fell sick; and his sickness was so  |                              |
| Elijahu,<br>Luke 1. 17.<br>à 4. 25,                  | AND <sup>2</sup> Elijah the Tishbite, who was of the inhabitants of Gilead,   | sore, that there was no breath left in him.   |                              |
| # 4. 25,   | said unto Ahab, As the Lord God of Israel liveth, before whom I   | 18 And she said unto Elijah, / What   | / Soo<br>Luke 5, 8.          |
| he is called<br>Eléas.<br>2 Kin. 3, 14,              | stand, there shall not be dew nor   | have I to do with thee, O thou man<br>of God? art thou come unto me to  |                              |
| Dout. 10. 8.   | rain dthese years, but according to   | call my sin to remembrance, and to slay my son?   |                              |
| <ul> <li>Jam. 5, 17.</li> <li>Luke 4, 25.</li> </ul> | my word. 2 And the word of the Lord came  | 19 And he said unto her, Give me  | 1                            |
|  | unto him, saying,   | thy son. And he took him out of   |                              |
|  | 3 Get thee hence, and turn thee east-<br>ward, and hide thyself by the brook  | her bosom, and carried him up into<br>a loft, where he abode, and laid him  | ĺ                            |
|  | Cherith, that is before Jordan.   | upon his own bed.   |                              |
|  | 4 And it shall be, that thou shalt drink of the brook; and I have   | 20 And he cried unto the LORD,<br>and said, O LORD my God, hast thou  | !                            |
|  | commanded the ravens to feed thee   | also brought evil upon the widow  |                              |
|  | there. 5 So he went and did according   | with whom I sojourn, by slaying her   | l                            |
|  | unto the word of the LORD: for he   | 21 And he stretched himself upon  | # 2 Kin. 4,<br>S4, 35,       |
|  | went and dwelt by the brook Cherith, that is before Jordan.   | the child three times, and cried unto<br>the Lord, and said, O Lord my God,   | 3 Heb.<br>measured.          |
|  | 6 And the ravens brought him broad  | I pray thee, let this child's soul come<br>into him again.  | 4 Heb. into                  |
|  | and flesh in the morning, and bread<br>and flesh in the evening; and he   | 22 And the Lord heard the voice   | his inward                   |
| 8 Heb. at  | drank of the brook. 7 And it came to pass 3 after a while,  | of Elijah; and the soul of the child came into him again, and he re-  | A Heb. 11,35.                |
| the end of days.                                     | that the brook dried up, because  | vived.  | ~ 1100, 11,30.               |
| шул.   | there had been no rain in the land.<br>8 ¶ And the word of the Lord came  | 23 And Elijah took the child, and brought him down out of the cham-   |                              |
|  | unto him, saying,   | ber into the house, and delivered him   |                              |
| Obad. 20.<br>Luke 4, 26,                             | 9 Arise, get thee to Zarephath, which belongeth to Zidon, and dwell there:  | unto his mother: and Elijah said,   | 1                            |
| called<br>Barepia,                                   | behold, I have commanded a widow  | See, thy son liveth.  24 ¶ And the woman said to Elijah, Now by this 41 know that then  |                              |
| -  | woman there to sustain thee.  10 So he arose and went to Zare-  | Now by this 'I know that thou art a man of God, and that the  | ' John 3, 2, & 16, 30,       |
|  | phath. And when he came to the  | word of the Lord in thy mouth is  |                              |
|  | gate of the city, behold, the widow woman was there gathering of sticks:  | truth. CHAPTER XVIII.   |                              |
|  | and he called to her, and said, Fetch   | 1 In the extremity of famine Elijah, sent to  |                              |
|  | me, I pray thee, a little water in a vessel, that I may drink.  | bringeth Ahab to Elijah. 17 Elijah, reprov-   |                              |
|  | 11 And as she was going to fetch  | 1 In the extremity of famine Elijah, sent to<br>Ahab, meeteth good (badiah. 9 Obadiah<br>bringeth Ahab to Elijah, 17 Elijah, repror-<br>ing Ahab, by fire from heaves cowinceth<br>Bad's prophets. 41 Elijah, by prayer ob-<br>taining rain, followeth Ahab to Jezreel. |                              |
|  | it, he called to her, and said, Bring me, I pray thee, a morsel of bread  | A N D It came to bass after - many  | cir. 906.                    |
| į  | in thine hand.  | (A) days, that the word of the LORD   | * Luke 4, 25.<br>Jam. 5, 17. |
|  | 12 And she said, As the Lord thy God liveth, I have not a cake, but   | came to Elijah in the third year,<br>saying, Go, shew thyself unto A-   |                              |
| 1  | an handful of meal in a barrel, and   | hab; and I will send rain upon  | <sup>5</sup> Deut.28,12.     |
|  | a little oil in a cruse: and, behold,<br>I am gathering two sticks, that I  | the earth. 2 And Elijah went to shew himself  |                              |
|  | may go in and dress it for me and   | unto Ahab. And there was a sore   |                              |
|  | my son, that we may eat it, and die.<br>13 And Elijah said unto her, Fear   | famine in Samaria.  3 And Ahab called 5 Obadiah, which  | 5 Heb.                       |
|  | not; go and do as thou hast said:   | was 6 the governor of his house. (Now   | Obadiaku.<br>6 Hob. over     |
|  | but make me thereof a little cake<br>first, and bring it unto me, and after   | Obadiah feared the Lord greatly:<br>4 For it was so, when 7 Jezebel cut   | his house.                   |
|  | make for thee and for thy son.  | off the prophets of the Lord, that  | Inebel.                      |
|  | of Israel, The barrel of meal shall   | Obadiah took an hundred prophets,<br>and hid them by fifty in a cave, and   |                              |
|  | not waste, neither shall the cruse of oil fail until the day that the Lorn  | fed them with bread and water.)  5 And Ahab said unto Obadiah Go  |                              |

to the saying of Elijah: and she, and he, and her house, did eat \*many

oil fail, until the day that the LORD sendeth rain upon the earth.

15 And she went and did according

water, and unto all brooks: peradventure we may find grass to save the horses and mules alive, 8 that we days.

16 And the barrel of meal wasted not, neither did the cruse of oil fail, them to pass throughout it: Ahab went

5 And Ahab said unto Obadiah, Go into the land, unto all fountains of

we out not

CHRIST cir. 906.

<sup>c</sup> 2 Kin. 2. 16, Ezek, 3, 12,

11. Matt. 4. 1. Acts 8, 39.

one way by himself, and Obadiah wont another way by himself.
7 ¶ And as Obadiah was in the

way, behold, Elijah met him: and he knew him, and fell on his face, and said, Art thou that my lord Elijah?

8 And he answered him, I am: go, tell thy lord, Behold, Elijah is here.

9 And he said, What have I sinned, that thou wouldest deliver thy servant into the hand of Ahab, to slay me?

10 As the LORD thy God liveth, there is no nation or kingdom, whither my lord hath not sent to seek thee: and when they said. He is not there; he took an oath of the king-dom and nation, that they found thee not.

11 And now thou sayest, Go, tell thy lord, Behold, Elijah is here.

12 And it shall come to pass, as soon as I am gone from thee, that the Spirit of the Lord shall carry thee whither I know not; and so when I come and tell Ahab, and he cannot find thee, he shall slay me: but I thy servant fear the LORD from

my youth.
13 Was it not told my lord what I did when Jezebel slew the prophets of the Lore, how I hid an hundred men of the LORD's prophets by fifty in a cave, and fed them with bread and water?

14 And now thou sayest, Go, tell thy lord, Behold, Elijah is here: and he shall slay me.

15 And Elijah said, As the Lord of hosts liveth, before whom I stand, I will surely shew myself unto him

16 So Obadiah went to meet Ahab, and told him: and Ahab went to

meet Elijah.

17 ¶ And it came to pass, when Ahab saw Elijah, that Ahab said unto him, dArt thou he that troubleth

Israel? 18 And he answered, I have not troubled Israel; but thou, and thy father's house, in that ye have forsaken the commandments of the Lorp, and

thou hast followed Baalim. 19 Now therefore send, and gather to me all Israel unto mount gCarmel, and the prophets of Baal four hundred and fifty, and the prophets of the groves four hundred, which eat

at Jezebel's table. 20 So Ahab sent unto all the children of Israel, and igathered the pro-

phets together unto mount Carmel. 21 And Elijah came unto all the people, and said, \*How long halt ye between two <sup>2</sup> opinions? if the Lord be God, follow him: but if Baal, then follow him. And the people answered him not a word.

22 Then said Elijah unto the people, "I, even I only, remain a

prophet of the LORD; "but Baal's prophets are four hundred and fifty men

23 Let them therefore give us two bullocks; and let them choose one bullock for themselves, and cut it in pieces, and lay it on wood, and put no fire under: and I will dress the other bullock, and lay it on wood,

and put no fire under:
24 And call ye on the name of your gods, and I will call on the name of the Lord: and the God that answereth by fire, let him be God. And all the people answered and said, 3 It

25 And Elijah said unto the prophets of Baal, Choose you one bullock for yourselves, and dress it first; for ye are many; and call on the name of your gods, but put no fire under

26 And they took the bullock which was given them, and they dressed it, and called on the name of Baal from morning even until noon, saying, O Baal, hear us. But there was no nor any that answered. And they bleaped upon the altar which was made.

27 And it came to pass at noon, that Elijah mocked them, and said, Cry faloud: for he is a god; either he is talking, or he sis pursuing, or he is in a journey, or peradventure he sleepeth, and must be

28 And they cried aloud, and q cut themselves after their manner with knives and lancets, till 9the blood gushed out upon them.

29 And it came to pass, when mid-day was past, 'and they prophesied until the time of the <sup>2</sup> offering of the evening sacrifice, that there was neither voice, nor any to answer, nor any 8 that regarded.

30 And Elijah said unto all the people, Come near unto me. And all the people came near unto him. And he repaired the altar of the LORD that was broken down.

31 And Elijah took twelve stones, according to the number of the tribes of the sons of Jacob, unto whom the word of the LORD came, saying, "Israel shall be thy name:

32 And with the stones he built an altar "in the name of the Lord: and he made a trench about the altar, as great as would contain two measures of seed.

33 And he put the wood in order, and cut the bullock in pieces, and laid him on the wood, and said, Fill four barrels with water, and "pour it on the burnt sacrifice, and on the wood.

34 And he said, Do it the second time. And they did it the second time. And he said, Do it the third And they did it the third time.

CHRIST ctr. 906.

o ver. 38. 1 Chr. 21. 26. 2 Heb. The word is good.

8 Or. answer.

P Ps. 115. 5.

Jer. 10. 5.

1 Cor. 8. 4.

& 12. 2. 4 Or. heard.

5 Or. lcaped up and down at the aliar. 6 Heb. with a great

7 Ox, he meditateth. 8 Heb. hath a purseil. 7 Lev. 19.

28, Deut, 14, 1, 9 Heb. poured out blood up-on them. 1 Cor. 11.

2 Heb. ascending. \* ver. 26. 3 Heb. attention. t ch. 19, 10,

\* Gen. 32, 28, & 35, 10, 2 Kin. 17, 34, " Col. 3, 17,

7 Lev. 1. 6, 7, 8,

Julg. 6. 20,

1 2 Kin. 17. Blatt. 6, 24. 2 Or, thoughts? I Fee Josh. 24. 15.

4 ch. 21, 20,

Josh, 7, 25, Acts 16, 20,

/2 Chr. 15.2.

7 Josh, 19.

A ch. 16, 33,

i ch. 22. 6,

m ch. 19, 10,

| God app                                   | peareth to I. KIN   | GS, XIX. Elijah i  | n Horeb.                            |
|---|---|--|-------------------------------------|
| Before<br>CHRIST                          | 85 And the water 2 ran round about<br>the altar; and he filled a the trench   | unto Elijah, saving, So let the  | Before<br>CHRIST<br>cir. 906.       |
| 2 Hob, west.                              | also with water.  86 And it came to pass at the time  | gods do to me, and more also, if I make not thy life as the life of  | 8 Ruth 1. 17.                       |
| e ver. 32, 38.                            | of the offering of the evening sacri-   | lone of them by to morrow about  | ch. 20, 10,<br>2 Kin. 6.31,         |
| 5 Ex. 3. 6.                               | fice, that Elijah the prophet came<br>near, and said, Lord God of Abra-<br>ham, Isaac, and of Israel, elet it be  | 3 And when he saw that, he arose,  |                                     |
| ch. 8, 43,<br>2 Kin. 19,                  | Known this day mat thou are doc   | Deer-sneds, which detongeth to dutail,   | ļ                                   |
| 19.<br>Pa, 83, 18,<br>4 Num, 16.          | in Israel, and that I am thy servant and that *I have done all these  | and left his servant there.  4 ¶ But he himself went a day's   |                                     |
| 28.                                       | things at thy word.  87 Hear me, O LORD, hear me, that  | journey into the wilderness, and came  |                                     |
|   | this people may know that thou are  | and he requested for himself that  | ° Num. 11.<br>15.                   |
|   | the Lord God, and that thou hast<br>turned their heart back again.  | now, O Lord, take away my life; for  | Jonah 4.<br>3, 8.                   |
| Lev. 9, 24,<br>Judg. 6, 21,<br>1 Chr. 21, | 38 Then 'the fire of the LORD fell and consumed the burnt sacrifice.  |  | 2 Heb. for<br>his life.             |
| 26,<br>2 Chr. 7. 1.                       | and the wood, and the stones, and   | juniper tree, behold, then an angel  |                                     |
|   | the dust, and licked up the water<br>that was in the trench.  | Arise and cat.   |                                     |
|   | 39 And when all the people saw it, they fell on their faces: and they   | 6 And he looked, and, behold, there was a cake baken on the coals, and                                     |                                     |
| ∫ ver. 24.                                | they fell on their faces; and they said, The Lord, he is the God; the Lord, he is the God.  | a cruse of water at his <sup>3</sup> head. And he did eat and drink, and laid him                          | 3 Heh.<br>bolster.                  |
| 10r 4m                                    | 40 And Elijah said unto them.   | down again.  |                                     |
| 8 Or. Ap-<br>prehend.<br>8 2 Kin. 10.     | 39 Take the prophets of Baal; let<br>not one of them escape. And they<br>took them: and Elijah brought them   | 7 And the angel of the Lord came again the second time, and touched  |                                     |
| 25,<br>A Dou. 13, 5,                      | took them: and Elijah brought them<br>down to the brook Kishon, and *slew   | him, and said, Arise and cat; because the journey is too great for   |                                     |
| & 18, 20.                                 | them there. 41 ¶ And Elijah said unto Ahab,   | thee. 8 And he arose, and did eat and  |                                     |
| 10  | Get thee up, cat and drink; for   | drink, and went in the strength of   |                                     |
| 4 Or, a<br>sound of<br>a noise of         | there is a sound of abundance of rain.  | nights unto 'Horeb the mount of  | # #0 Ez. 34.<br>28.<br>Deut, 9, 9,  |
| Perin.                                    | 42 So Ahab went up to eat and to drink. And Elijah went up to the   | 9 ¶ And he came thither unto a   | JR.<br>Matt. 4. 2.                  |
| i Jam. 5. 17,<br>18.                      | top of Carmel; and he cast himself<br>down upon the earth, and put his  | cave, and lodged there; and, behold,   | * Ex. 3. 1.                         |
|   | face between his knees,<br>43 And said to his servant, Go up  | and he said unto him, What doest   |                                     |
|   | now, look toward the sea. And he  | 10 And he said, /I have been very  | f Rom. 11. 3.                       |
|   | went up, and looked, and said, There is nothing. And he said, Go again  | jealous for the Lord God of hosts:<br>for the children of Israel have for-                                 | 9 Num. 25,<br>11, 13,<br>Ps. 69, 9, |
|   | seven times,  | saken thy covenant, thrown down<br>thine altars, and *slain thy prophets                                   | 4 ch. 19. 4.                        |
|   | 44 And it came to pass at the seventh time, that he said, Behold, there ariseth a little cloud out of   | with the sword; and I, even I only, and left; and they seek my life, to                                    | ch. 18, 22,<br>Rom, 11, 3,          |
|   | the sea, like a man's hand. And he  | take it away.  |                                     |
| 5 Heb. Tie,<br>or, Bind.                  | said, Go up, say unto Ahab, 5 Prepare<br>thy chariot, and get thee down, that   | *upon the mount before the LORD.   | * Ex. 24. 12.                       |
|   | the rain stop thee not.  45 And it came to pass in the mean   | And, behold, the Lord passed by,   | / Ezek. 1. 4.                       |
|   | while, that the heaven was black<br>with clouds and wind, and there was   | the mountains, and brake in pieces   | & 37. 7.                            |
|   | a great rain. And Ahab rode, and  | LORD was not in the wind: and  |                                     |
|   | went to Jezreel.  46 And the hand of the Lord was   | after the wind an earthquake; but<br>the LORD was not in the earth-  |                                     |
| 2 Kin. 4.<br>29. & 9. 1.                  | on Elijah; and he *girded up his<br>loins, and ran before Ahab *to the  | quake: 12 And after the carthquake a fire;   |                                     |
| 6 Heh. till<br>thou come<br>to Jesreel.   | entrance of Jezreel.  | but the LORD was not in the fire: and after the fire a still small voice.                                  |                                     |
| 10  | CHAPTER XIX.  | 13 And it was so when Elijah heard   | -8-8-                               |
|   | a kityan, inveatence by Jezelol, fieeth to Beer-<br>sheba. 4 In the wilderness, being weary of<br>his life he is constanted by an arms! 4   | it, that "he wrapped his face in his mantle, and went out, and stood in the entering in of the cave. "And, | ** Ro Ex.<br>3. 6.<br>1s. 6. 2.     |
|   | 1 Elijah, threatened by Jesebel, fleeth to Beersheba. 4 In the wildrness, being weavy of his life, he is conforted by an angel. 9 At Horeb God appeareth unto him, sending him to anoint Hazael, Jehn, and Elisha. 19 Elisha, taking lears of his friends, followeth Flish. | the entering in of the cave. <sup>n</sup> And, behold, there came a voice unto him,                        | " ver. 9.                           |
|   | Elisha, taking leave of his friends, followeth<br>Elijah.   | and said, What doest thou here,<br>Elijah?   |                                     |
|   | AND Ahab told Jezebel all that<br>Elijah had done, and withal how   | 14 And he sold I have been very  | ° ver. 10.                          |
| et. 18. 40.                               | ne nad -siain an the prophets with  | because the children of Israel have  |                                     |
|   | the sword.  | forsaken thy covenant, thrown down   | 1                                   |

CHRIST cir. 906.

cailed

Elissus,

# Matt. 8. 21, 22. Luke 9, 61.

8 Hob. Go

<sup>2</sup> Sam, 24.

thine altars, and slain thy prophets with the sword; and I, even I only, am left; and they seek my life, to

take it away. 15 And the Lord said unto him.

Go, return on thy way to the wilderness of Damascus: Pand when thou 2 Kin. 8. 12, 13, comest, anoint Hazael to be king 7 2 Kin. 9.

over Syria:
16 And 9 Jehu the son of Nimshi shalt thou anoint to be king over Israel: and Elisha the son of Shaphat of Abel-meholah shalt " Luke 4, 27. thou anoint to be prophet in thy room.

\* 2 Kin. 8. 12, & 9. 14, &c. & 10. 6, &c. & 13. 3,

17 And "it shall come to pass, that him that escapeth the sword of Hazacl shall Jehu slay: and him that escapeth from the sword of Jehu

'shall Elisha slay.

18 "Yet 21 have left me seven thousand in Israel, all the kness <sup>4</sup> See Hos. 6, 5, " Rom. 11. 4. 2 Or, I will leave, which have not bowed unto Baal, " S. e Hos. 13, 2, and every mouth which hath not

kissed him.

19 % So he departed thence, and found Elisha the son of Shaphat, who was plowing with twelve yoke of ozen before him, and he with the twelfth: and Elijah passed by him, and cast his mantle upon him.

20 And he left the oxen, and ran after Elijah, and said, "Let me, I pray thee, kiss my father and my nother, and then I will follow thee. And he said unto him. 3Go back

again: for what have I done to thee?
21 And he returned back from him, and took a yoke of oxen, and slew them, and boiled their flesh with the instruments of the oxen, and gave unto the people, and they did eat. Then he arose, and went after Elijah, and ministered unto him.

CHAPTER XX.

1 Ben-hadad, not content with Ahab's homage, besiegeth Sumuria. 13 By the direction of a grouphet, the Syrians are slain. 22 As the prophet forewarmed Ahab, the Syrians, trusting in the radleys, come updinst him in Aphel. 28 By the word of the prophet, and Gotts judgment, the Syrians are mutten again. 31 The Syrians submitting themselves, Ahab sendeth Ben-hadad array with a coreanst. 35 The prophet, under the purable of a prisoner, naking Ahab to judge himself, denonacels Got's judgment against him.

AND Ben-hadad the king of Syria gathered all his host together: and there were thirty and two kings with him, and horses, and chariots: and he went up and besieged Samaria, and warred against it.

2 And he sent messengers to Ahab king of Israel into the city, and said unto him, Thus saith Ben-hadad

3 Thy silver and thy gold is mine; thy wives also and thy children, even

the goodliest, are mine.

4 And the king of Israel answered and said. My lord, O king, according to thy saying, I am thine, and all that I have.

5 And the messengers came again, and said, Thus speaketh Ben-hadad,

saying, Although I have sent unto thee, saying, Thou shalt deliver me thy silver, and thy gold, and thy wives, and thy children; 6 Yet I will send my servants un-

to thee to morrow about this time, and they shall search thine house, and the houses of thy servants; and it shall be, that whatsoever is 2 pleasant in thine eyes, they shall put it in their hand, and take it away

7 Then the king of Israel called all the elders of the land, and said, Mark, I pray you, and see how this man seeketh mischief: for he sent unto me for my wives, and for my children, and for my silver, and for my gold; and 8I denied him not.

8 And all the elders and all the people said unto him, Hearken not unto him, nor consent.

9 Wherefore he said unto the messengers of Ben-hadad, Tell my lord the king, All that thou didst send for to thy servant at the first I will do: but this thing I may not do. And the messengers departed, and brought him word again.

10 And Ben-hadad sent unto him, and said, <sup>a</sup> The gods do so unto me, and more also, if the dust of Samaria shall suffice for handfuls for all the people that follow me.

11 And the king of Israel answered and said, Tell him, Let not him that girdeth on his harness boast himself as he that putteth it off.

12 And it came to pass, when Ben-hadad heard this 5 message, as he was bdrinking, he and the kings in the spavilions, that he said unto his servants, 7 Set yourselves in array.
And they set themselves in array

against the city. against the Civil and the state of the same a prophet unto Ahab king of Israel, saying, Thus saith the Lora, Hast thou seen all this great multitude? behold, I will deliver it into thine hand this day; and thou shalt know that I am the Lorp.

14 And Ahab said, By whom? And he said, Thus saith the LORD, Even by the 9 young men of the princes of the provinces. Then he said, Who shall 2 order the battle? And he answered, Thou.

15 Then he numbered the young men of the princes of the provinces, and they were two hundred and thirty two: and after them he numbered all the people, even all the children of Israel, being seven thousand.

16 And they went out at noon. But Ben-hadad was ddrinking himself drunk in the pavilions, he and the kings, the thirty and two kings that helped him.

17 And the young men of the princes

CHRIST 901.

2 Heb.

3 Heb. I kept not back from

6 ch 10 2

4 Heb, are at my feet. So Ex. 11, 8, Judg. 4, 10.

5 Heb. word. 4 ver. 16. 6 Or, tents. 7 Or, Place the engines: And they placed engines. 8 Heb. ap-

c ver. 28,

9 Or, servants. 2. Heb. bind,

d ver. 12. ch. 16. 9.

901.

The Surians again defeated. I. KINGS. XX. God's indoment against Ahab. of the provinces went out first; and the city: and there a wall fell upon CHRIST CHRIST twenty and seven thousand of the men that were left. And Ben-hadad fled, and came into the city, \$8 into Ben-hadad sent out, and they told 900. 901. him, saying, There are men come out 2 Or, from chamber to chamber. of Samaria. 18 And he said. Whether they be an inner chamber. come out for peace, take them alive; or whether they be come out for 81 ¶ And his servants said unto him, Behold now, we have heard that the kings of the house of Israel are merciful kings; let us, 2 Heh. into a chamber within a chamber, war, take them alive.

19 So these young men of the princes of the provinces came out ch, 22, 25, I pray thee, \* put sackcloth on our h Gen. 37. loins, and ropes upon our heads, and go out to the king of Israel: peradventure he will save thy of the city, and the army which followed them.

20 And they slew every one his man: and the Syrians fled; and Israel purlife. 32 So they girded sackcloth on their sued them; and Ben-hadad the king of Syria escaped on an horse with loins, and put ropes on their heads, and came to the king of Israel, and said, Thy servant Ben-hadad saith, I pray thee, let me live. And he said, Is he yet alive? he is my the horsemen. 21 And the king of Israel went out, and smote the horses and chariots, and slew the Syrians with a great slaughter.
22 ¶ And the prophet came to the brother. 83 Now the men did diligently obso Now the men the dingently one serve whether any thing would come from him, and did hastily catch it: and they said, Thy brother Benhadad, Then he said, Go ye, bring him. Then Ben-hadad came forth to him; and he cused him to come king of Israel, and said unto him, Go, strengthen thyself, and mark, and see what thou doest: for at the <sup>2</sup> Sam. 11. return of the year the king of Syria will come up against thee.
23 And the servants of the king of Syria said unto him, Their gods are gods of the hills; therefore they were stronger than we; but let us fight against them in the plain, up into the chariot,
34 And Ben-hadad said unto him, The cities, which my father took from thy father, I will restore; and ch. 15, 20, and surely we shall be stronger than thou shalt make streets for thee in Damascus, as my father made in Samaria. Then said Ahab, I will they. 24 And do this thing, Take the kings send thee away with this covenant. So he made a covenant with him, away, every man out of his place, and put captains in their rooms: 25 And number thee an army, like and sent him away. the army 2 that thou hast lost, horse for horse, and chariot for chariot: and we will fight against them in the 2 Heb, that was fallen, 35 ¶ And a certain man of \*the sons 4 2 Kin, 2. 3, 5. 7, 15, of the prophets said unto his neighbour in the word of the Lorn, l ch. 13, 17, plain, and surely we shall be stronger than they. And he hearkened unto Smite me, I pray thee. And the man refused to smite him. 36 Then said he unto him, Because their voice, and did so. 26 And it came to pass at the return of the year, that Ben-hadad numbered the Syrians, and went up thou hast not obeyed the voice of the 900 Lord, behold, as soon as thou art departed from me, a lion shall slay to Aphek, 8 to fight against Isthee. And as soon as he was de-/ Josh, 13, 4, 3 Heb. to parted from him, "a lion found him, rael ≈ ch. 13, 24, 27 And the children of Israel were and slew him. with Israel. numbered, and were all present, and went against them: and the children of Israel pitched before them like two little flocks of kids; but the Syrians filled the country. 87 Then he found another man, and 4 ()r, were said, Smite me, I pray thee. And the man smote him, so that in smiting 4 Heb. he wounded him. and wounding. 38 So the prophet departed, and waited for the king by the way, and 28 ¶ And there came a man of God, and spake unto the king of Israel, and said, Thus saith the Lord, Because the Syrians have disguised himself with ashes upon his face. 39 And "as the king passed by, " See 2 Sam. 12. 1, &c. said, The Lord is God of the hills, but he is not God of the valleys, therefore swill I deliver all this he cried unto the king: and he said, Thy servant went out into the midst of the battle; and, behold, a man turned aside, and brought a man unto me, and said, Keep this man: if by any means he be missing, then "shall thy life be for his life, # ver. 13, great multitude into thine hand.

80 But the rest fled to Aphek, into

and ye shall know that I am the 29 And they pitched one over a-

gainst the other seven days. And

so it was, that in the seventh day

the battle was joined: and the children of Israel slew of the Syrians

an hundred thousand footmen in

one day

and there, the was gone. And the king of Israel said unto him, So shall the judgment be; thyself hast decided it.

or else thou shalt spay a talent of

weigh. 6 Heb. he was not.

° 2 Kin. 10.

5 Heb.

silver.

| Jezebel n   | rocureth I. KING  | 8, XXI. Naboth  | 's death.                            |
|---|---|---|--------------------------------------|
| Before<br>CHRIST<br>900,  | 41 And he hasted, and took the<br>ashes away from his face; and the<br>king of Israel discerned him that he   | God and the king. And then carry<br>him out, and d stone him, that he<br>may die.   | Defore<br>CHRIST<br>800.             |
| P ch. 22. 31,<br>—37.   | 22 and he said unto him, Thus saith<br>the Lorn, P Because thou hast let go<br>out of thy hand a man whom I ap-<br>pointed to utter destruction, there-   | 11 And the men of his city, even<br>the elders and the nobles who were<br>the inhabitants in his city, did as<br>Jezebel had sent unto them, and as<br>it vas written in the letters which              | 4Lev. 24.14,                         |
| f ch. 21, 4,  | fore thy life shall go for his life, and<br>thy people for his people.<br>48 And the king of Israel went to<br>his house heavy and displeased, and<br>came to Samaria.  | she had sont unto them.  12 'They proclaimed a fast, and set Naboth on high among the people.  13 And there came in two men, children of Belial, and sat before   | 4 In. 58, 5,                         |
|   | CHAPTER XXI.  1 Ahab being denied Naboth's vineyard is grivered. D Jesebel writing letters against Naboth, he is condemned of blasphemy. 15 Abab lacketh possession of the vineyard. 17 Elijah denomenth judgments against Ahab and Jesebel. E Wicked Abab repenting, God | him: and the men of Belial witnessed<br>against him, even against Naboth, in<br>the presence of the people, saying,<br>Naboth did blaspheme God and the<br>king. Then they carried him forth            | / See 2 Kin.<br>9, 26,               |
|   | with the Jungment.  | out of the city, and stoned him with stones, that he died.  | 899.                                 |
|   | AND it came to pass after these things, that Naboth the Jez-reelite had a vineyard, which was in Jezreel, hard by the palace of Ahab  | 14 Then they sent to Jczebel, saying,<br>Naboth is stoned, and is dead.<br>15 ¶ And it came to pass, when Je-<br>zebel heard that Naboth was stoned,<br>and was dead, that Jezebel said to              |                                      |
| 809.  | king of Samaria.  2 And Ahab spake unto Naboth,   | Ahab, Arise, take possession of the vineyard of Naboth the Jezreelite,  |                                      |
| * 1 Sam. 8.<br>11.  | 2 And Ahab spake unto Naboth, saying, Give me thy vineyard, that I may have it for a garden of herbs, because it is near unto my house:   | vineyard of Naboth the Jezreelite,<br>which he refused to give thee for<br>money: for Naboth is not alive, but<br>dead.   |                                      |
| 2 Heb.<br>be good in<br>thine eyes.   | and I will give thee for it a better<br>vineyard than it; or, if it 2 seem good<br>to thee, I will give thee the worth<br>of it in money.<br>3 And Naboth said to Ahab, The   | 16 And it came to pass, when Ahab<br>heard that Naboth was dead, that<br>Ahab rose up to go down to the<br>vineyard of Naboth the Jezreelite,   |                                      |
| <ul> <li>Lev. 25, 23,</li> <li>Num. 36, 7,</li> <li>Rzek. 46,</li> <li>18,</li> </ul> | LORD forbid it me, bthat I should give the inheritance of my fathers unto thee.   | to take possession of it.  17 ¶ And the word of the Lord came to Elijah the Tishbite, saying,   | s Ps. 9, 12,                         |
|   | 4 And Ahab came into his house<br>heavy and displeased because of the<br>word which Naboth the Jezrcelite<br>had spoken to him: for he had said,<br>I will not give the the inheritance<br>of my futhers. And he laid him   | 18 Arise, go down to meet Ahab<br>king of Israel, Awhich is in Samaria:<br>behold, he is in the vineyard of Na-<br>both, whither he is gone down to<br>possess it.<br>19 And thou shalt speak unto him, | 4 ch. 13. 52.<br>2 Chr. 22. 9.       |
|   | down upon his bed, and turned away<br>his face, and would eat no bread.<br>5 ¶ But Jezebel his wife came to   | saying, Thus saith the Lord, Hast<br>thou killed, and also taken posses-<br>sion? And thou shalt speak unto   |                                      |
|   | him, and said unto him, Why is thy spirit so sad, that thou eatest no bread?  | him, saying, Thus saith the LORD,<br>In the place where dogs licked the<br>blood of Naboth shall dogs lick thy  | í ch. 22, 38.                        |
|   | 6 And he said unto her, Because I spake unto Naboth the Jezreelite, and said unto him, Give me thy vineyard for money; or else, if it   | blood, even thine.  20 And Ahab said to Elijah, * Hast thou found me, O mine enemy? And he answered, I have found thee: be-   | !                                    |
|   | please thee, I will give thee another vineyard for it: and he answered, I   | cause thou hast sold thyself to work  | 4 2 Kin, 17.                         |
|   | will not give thee my vineyard. 7 And Jezebel his wife said unto him, Dost thou now govern the king-  | thee, and will take away thy pos-<br>terity, and will cut off from Ahab   | 2 Kin. 9. 8.                         |
|   | dom of Israel? arise, and eat bread, and let thine heart be merry: I will   | nim that plaseth against the wan,   | * 1 Sam. 25.<br>22.<br>* ch. 14, 10. |
|   | give thee the vineyard of Naboth the<br>Jezroelite.<br>8 So she wrote letters in Ahab's   | in Israel, 22 And will make thine house like the house of personament the son   | P ch, 15, 29.                        |
|   | name, and scaled them with his scal,<br>and sent the letters unto the clders<br>and to the nobles that were in his  | of Nebat, and like the house of Baasha the son of Ahijah, for the   | 7 ch. 16. 8,<br>11.                  |

| Aliab, se                | duced by I. KING  | S, XXII. false prophets   | is slain                                    |
|--------------------------|---|---|---|
| Before<br>CHRIST<br>899. | dicth in the field shall the fowls of<br>the air cat.<br>25 ¶ But there was none like un-   | <sup>2</sup> officer, and said, Hasten hither Micaiah the son of Imlah.  10 And the king of Israel and Je-  | Before<br>CHRIST<br>807.                    |
| t eh. 16. 30,            | to Ahab, which did sell himself to<br>work wickedness in the sight of   | hoshaphat the king of Judah sat<br>each on his throne, having put on  | 2 Or,                                       |
| • ch. 16. 31.            | the Lord, "whom Jezebel his wife  | their robes, in a syoid place in the  | 3 Heb. foor.                                |
| 2 Or,<br>incited.        | <sup>2</sup> stirred up.  | their robes, in a svoid place in the<br>entrance of the gate of Samaria; and  | -   |
| INCILEGE.                | 26 And he did very abominably in following idols, according to all  | all the prophets prophesied before them.  |   |
| Gen. 15, 16.             | things "as did the Amorites, whom   | 11 And Zedekiah the son of Che-   |   |
| 2 Kin. 21.               | the Lord cast out before the chil-  | naanah made him horns of iron: and<br>he said, Thus saith the Lord, With<br>these shalt thou push the Syrians,  |   |
|                          | dren of Israel.   | he said, Thus saith the LORD, With  |   |
|                          | 27 And it came to pass, when Ahab<br>heard those words, that he rent his  | these shalt thou push the Syrians,  |   |
| 7 Gen. 37, 34.           | clothes, and put sackcloth upon his   | until thou have consumed them.  12 And all the prophets prophesied  |   |
| , Gen. 31. 32.           | flesh, and fasted, and lay in sackcloth,  | so saving Go up to Remoth-glead   |   |
|                          | and went softly.  | so, saying, Go up to Ramoth-gllead, and prosper: for the Lord shall   |   |
| 4                        | 28 And the word of the LORD came  | deliver it into the king's hand.  |   |
| - 1                      | to Elijah the Tishbite, saying,   | 13 And the messenger that was gone  |   |
| i                        | 29 Seest thou how Abab humbleth   | to call Micaiah spake unto him, say-  |   |
|                          | himself before me? because he hum-<br>bleth himself before me, I will not<br>bring the evil in his days: but 'in<br>his son's days will I bring the evil  | to call Micaiah spake unto him, saying, Behold now, the words of the prophets declare good unto the king with one mouth: let thy word, I pray                               |   |
|                          | bette nimself before me, I will not   | propnets aectare good unto the king   |   |
| 2 Kin. 9. 25.            | his son's days will I bring the ovil  | thee, be like the word of one of them,  |   |
|                          | upon his house.   | and speak that which is good.   |   |
|                          | OTTADITED VVII  | 14 And Michigh said, As the LORD  |   |
|                          | 1 Ahab, seduced by false prophets, according  | liveth, what the Lord saith unto  | / Num. 22.<br>38.                           |
|                          | 1 Abds, seduced by false prophets, aeroyding to the word of Micraich, is slain at Itanochigited. 37 The dops tick up his blood, and Abaxiah succeedeth him. At Jehoshaphal's good reign, 45 His acts, 50 Jehoram succeedeth him. bl Abaxiah's evil reign. | me, that will I speak.  15 ¶ So he came to the king. And  | 38.   |
|                          | Ahaziah succeedeth him. 41 Jehoshaphat's  | the king said unto him Micrish shall  |   |
|                          | good reign. 45 His acts. 50 Jehorani suc-   | the king said unto him, Micaiah, shall<br>we go against Ramoth-gilead to bat-   |   |
| 807.                     | A ND they continued three years   | tle, or shall we forbear? And he an-  |   |
|                          | AND they continued three years without war between Syria and  | swered him. Go, and prosper; for  |   |
|                          | Israel  | swered him, Go, and prosper: for<br>the LORD shall deliver it into the  |   |
|                          | 2 And it came to pass in the third  | hand of the king.   |   |
| 2 Chr. 18.<br>2, &c.     | year, that "Jehoshaphat the king of   | 16 And the king said unto him,  |   |
| -,                       | Judah came down to the king of Israel.  | How many times shall I adjure<br>thee that thou tell me nothing but   |   |
| - 1                      | 3 And the king of Israel said unto  | that which is true in the name of   |   |
| Deut. 4. 43.             | his servants, Know ye that b Ramoth   |   |   |
| Heh.                     | in Gilcad is our's, and we be still.  | 17 And he said. I saw all Israel  |   |
| taking it.               | and take it not out of the hand of  | seattered upon the hills, as sheep  | "Matt. 9.36.                                |
|                          | the king of Syria?  4 And he said unto Jehoshaphat,   | that have not a shepherd: and the<br>Lord said, These have no master:   |   |
|                          | Wilt thou go with me to battle to   | let them return every man to his  |   |
|                          | Ramoth-gilead? And Jehoshaphat  | house in peace.   |   |
| 2 Kin. 3.7.              | said to the king of Israel, I am as   | 18 And the king of Israel said unto   |   |
| 1                        | thou art, my people as thy people,  | Jehoshaphat, Did I not tell thee that   |   |
|                          | my horses as thy horses.  | he would prophesy no good concern-  |   |
| 1                        | 5 And Jehoshaphat said unto the king of Israel, Enquire, I pray thee,   | ing me, but evil?<br>19 And he said, Hear thou there-   |   |
| 1                        | at the word of the Lord to day.   | fore the word of the Lord: *1 saw   | 4 Is. G. 1.                                 |
| ch. 18. 19.              | 6 Then the king of Israel dgather-  | the Lord sitting on his throne, and   | Dan. 7. 9.                                  |
|                          | ed the prophets together, about four  | all the host of heaven standing by  | A 2. 1.                                     |
|                          | hundred men, and said unto them,<br>Shall I go against Ramoth-gilead to   | him on his right hand and on his  | Ps. 103, 20,                                |
| ]                        | hattle or shall I forbear? And  | left. 20 And the Lord said, Who shall   | 21.<br>Dan. 7. 10.<br>Zech. 1. 10.          |
| !                        | they said. Go up : for the Lord   | 1 persuade Ahab, that he may go up  | Matt. 18.                                   |
| !                        | battle, or shall I forbear? And they said, Go up; for the Lord shall deliver it into the hand of  | and fall at Ramoth-gilead? And one  | 10.<br>Heb. 1. 7,                           |
| I                        | the king.   | said on this manner, and another  | 14.   |
| 2 Kin. 3.                | 7 And Jehoshaphat said, Is there  | said on that manner.  | i ()r,<br>deceive.                          |
|                          | not here a prophet of the Lord besides, that we might enquire of  | 21 And there came forth a spirit,   |   |
| İ                        | him?  | and stood before the Lord, and said,<br>I will persuade him.  |   |
| l                        | 8 And the king of Israel said unto  | 99 And the Lopp sold unto him   |   |
|                          | Jehoshaphat, There is yet one man,<br>Micaiah the son of Imlah, by whom<br>we may enquire of the Lord: but I  | Wherewith? And he said, I will go forth, and I will be a lying spirit in the mouth of all his prophets. And he said, *Thou shalt persuade him and provide also go farth and |   |
| -                        | Micaiah the son of Imlah, by whom   | forth, and I will be a lying spirit   |   |
| 1                        | we may enquire of the LORD: but I   | in the mouth of all his prophets.   | . 11 0 00                                   |
| 1                        | hate him; for he doth not prophesy<br>good concerning me, but evil. And   | him, and prevail also: go forth, and  | Judg. 9. 23.<br>Job 12. 16.<br>Ezek. 14. 9. |
|                          | Jehoshaphat said, Let not the king  | do so.  | Ezck. 14. 9.<br>2 Thosa. 2.                 |
| 1                        | SRV SO.   | 23 Now therefore behold the Lorn  | 11.   |
| 1                        | 9 Then the king of Israel called an   | hath put a lying spirit in the mouth of   | # Erck. 14. 0.                              |
|                          |   | 90  |   |

| at Ramo                                       | th-gilead. I. KING   | S, XXII. Jehoshaphat's god   | od reign.  |
|---|--|--|--|
| Before<br>CHRIST<br>897.                      | all these thy prophets, and the Lord<br>hath spoken evil concerning thee.<br>24 But Zedekiah the son of Che-   | washed his armour; according qunto the word of the Lord which he spake.  | Before<br>CHRIST<br>897.   |
| <sup>m</sup> 2 Chr. 18.<br>23.                | naanah went near, and smote Micalah<br>on the cheek, and said, "Which way<br>went the Spirit of the Lord from me   | 39 Now the rest of the acts of Ahab, and all that he did, and the  | f eh. 21, 19,<br>f Amos 3, 15,   |
| ~   | to speak unto thee? 25 And Micaiah said, Behold, thou  | ivory house which he made, and all<br>the cities that he built, are they<br>not written in the book of the chro-   |  |
| <sup>2</sup> Or, from<br>chamber to           | shalt see in that day, when thou<br>shalt go <sup>2</sup> into <sup>8</sup> an inner chamber to<br>hide thyself.   | nicles of the kings of Israel?<br>40 So Ahab slept with his fathers;<br>and Ahaziah his son reigned in his   | 897.   |
| chamber.<br>3 Hob, a<br>chamber in            | 26 And the king of Israel said, Take<br>Micaiah, and carry him back unto   | stead. 41 ¶ And Jehoshaphat the son  | 914.   |
| a chamber,<br>ch. 20, 30,                     | Amon the governor of the city, and<br>to Joash the king's son;<br>27 And say, Thus saith the king,   | of Asa began to reign over Judah<br>in the fourth year of Ahab king of<br>Israel.  | Began to<br>reign<br>alone,<br>vor. 51,  |
|   | 27 And say, Thus saith the king, Put this fellow in the prison, and feed him with bread of affliction and with water of affliction, until I come                     | 42 Jehoshaphat was thirty and five<br>years old when he began to reign;<br>and he reigned twenty and five  | * 2 Chr. 20.<br>31.  |
| " Num. 16.                                    | in peace.  28 And Micaiah said, If thou return at all in peace, "the LORD hath not   | years in Jerusalem. And his mo-<br>ther's name was Azubah the daugh-<br>ter of Shilhi.   |  |
| 29.<br>Deut. 18.<br>20, 21, 22.               | en, O people, every one of you.  | 43 And the walked in all the ways of Asa his father; he turned not   | <sup>1</sup> 2 Chron.<br>17. 3.  |
|   | 29 So the king of Israel and Jeho-<br>shaphat the king of Judah went up<br>to Ramoth-gilead.   | aside from it, doing that which was<br>right in the eyes of the Lord: never-<br>theless "the high places were not<br>taken away; for the people offered<br>and burnt incense yet in the high | " ch. 14. 23.  |
| 4 Or, when                                    | 30 And the king of Israel said unto<br>Jehoshaphat, I will disguise myself,<br>and enter into the battle; but put  | taken away; for the people offered<br>and burnt incense yet in the high<br>places.   | & 15. 14.<br>2 Kin. 12, 3.   |
| disquise<br>himself,<br>and enter<br>into the | thou on thy robes. And the king of Israel °disguised himself, and went   | 44 And "Jehoshaphat made peace with the king of Israel.  | 2 Chron,<br>19. 2,<br>2 Cor. 6, 14,  |
| battle.<br>* 2 Chr. 35.<br>22.                | into the battle.  81 But the king of Syria commanded his thirty and two captains that  | 45 Now the rest of the acts of<br>Jehoshaphat, and his might that<br>he shewed, and how he warred,   |  |
|   | had rule over his chariots, saying,<br>Fight neither with small nor great,<br>save only with the king of Israel.   | of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?   |  |
|   | 32 And it came to pass, when the captains of the chariots saw Jehoshaphat, that they said, Surely it is  | 46 And the remnant of the so-<br>domites, which remained in the days<br>of his father Asa, he took out of the  | # ch. 14. 24.<br>& 15. 12.   |
| * 2 Chr. 18.                                  | the king of Israel. And they turned aside to fight against him; and Jehoshaphat pcried out.  | 47 There was then no king in Edom: a deputy was king.  | 913.<br>* Gen. 25, 23,<br>2 Sam. 8.  |
| 31.<br>Pro. 13. 20.                           | 83 And it came to pass, when the captains of the chariots perceived that it was not the king of Israel,  | 48 "Jehoshaphat 2b made ships of Tharshish to go to Ophir for gold:  | 14.<br>2 Kin. 3, 9.<br>& 8, 20.  |
|   | that they turned back from pursuing him.   | were broken at d Ezion-geber. 49 Then said Ahaziah the son   | <ul> <li>2 Chr. 20.</li> <li>35, &amp;c.</li> <li>2 ()r, had ten ships.</li> </ul> |
| Heb. in his<br>simplicity,<br>2 Sam, 15.      | 34 And a certain man drew a bow<br>5 at a venture, and smote the king<br>of Israel between the 6 joints of the   | of Ahab unto Jehoshaphat, Let my<br>servants go with thy servants in<br>the ships. But Jehoshaphat would   | <sup>b</sup> ch. 10, 22,<br>c 2 Chr. 20,<br>37,                                    |
| 6 Hob. joints                                 | harness: wherefore he said unto the<br>driver of his chariot, Turn thine<br>hand, and carry me out of the host;  | not.<br>50 And Jehoshaphat slept with<br>his fathers, and was buried with his  | d ch. 9. 26,<br>2 Chron,<br>21, 1,   |
| breastplate.  7 Hob. made sick.  8 Hob.       | for I am 7 wounded.  85 And the battle 8 increased that  | fathers in the city of David his fa-<br>ther: and Jehoram his son reigned  | 889.   |
| usconded.                                     | day: and the king was stayed up in<br>his chariot against the Syrians, and<br>dled at even: and the blood ran out<br>of the wound into the <sup>9</sup> midst of the | in his stead. 51 1/Ahaziah the son of Ahab begun to reign over Israel in Samaria   | Now he begins to reign   |
| 9 Heh.<br>bosom,                              | chariot.<br>36 And there went a proclamation   | the seventeenth year of Jehoshaphat<br>king of Judah, and reigned two years<br>over Israel.  | alone,<br>f ver. 40,<br>898,   |
|   | throughout the host about the going<br>down of the sun, saying, Every man<br>to his city, and every man to his   | 52 And he did evil in the sight of<br>the Lorn, and swalked in the way<br>of his father, and in the way of his   | ø ch. 15, 26,  |
| <sup>2</sup> Hob. came.                       | own country.  87 ¶ So the king died, and 2 was   | mother, and in the way of Jeroboam<br>the son of Nebat, who made Israel  |  |
|   | brought to Samaria; and they buried<br>the king in Samaria.<br>38 And one washed the chariot   | to sin: 53 For hhe served Baal, and wor- shipped him, and provoked to anger the Lord God of Israel, according to   | 11.<br>ch. 16. 31.   |
|   | in the pool of Samaria; and the<br>dogs licked up his blood; and they  | all that his father had done.  |  |

#### THE

# SECOND BOOK OF THE KINGS.

COMMONLY CALLED,

### THE FOURTH BOOK OF THE KINGS.

Refere CHRIST cir. 896.

CHAPTER I.

1 Moah rebelleth, 2 Abaziah, seuding to Raal-zebuh, hath ha judgment by Elijah. 5 Elijah tuice briugeth für from heuren wyon them whom Ahaziah seul to apprehend him. 13 He pitieth the bird captain, and, encouraged by wa augel, teleth the king of his death. 11 Jehoram succeeded Abaziah.

4 2 Sam. S. 2. 4 ch. 3. 5.

1 Sam. 5,

<sup>2</sup> Hoh. The bed whither thou art gone up, thou shalt

not come down from

THEN Moab arebelled against Israel safter the death of Alush. 2 And Ahaziah fell down through

a lattice in his upper chamber that was in Samaria, and was sick: and the sent messengers, and said unto them, Go, enquire of Baul-zebub the god of Ekron whether I shall recover of this disease

cover or this disease.

3 But the angel of the Lord said to Elijah the Tishbite, Arise, go up to meet the messengers of the king of Samaria, and say unto them, is it not because there is not a God in Lord that there is country as Fig. 1. Israel, that ye go to enquire of Baalzebub the god of Ekron?

4 Now therefore thus suith the Lorn. <sup>2</sup>Thou shalt not come down from that bed on which thou art gone up, but shalt surely die. And Elijah

departed.
5 ¶ And when the messengers turned back unto him, he said unto them,

Why are ye now turned back? 6 And they said unto him, There came a man up to meet us, and said unto us, Go, turn again unto the king that sent you, and say unto him, Thus saith the LORD, Is it not because there is not a God in Israel, that thou sendest to enquire of Baalzebub the god of Ekron? therefore thou shalt not come down from that bed on which thou art gone up, but shalt surely dic.

3 Heb, What was the manner of the man?

7 And he said unto them, 3 What manner of man was he which came up to meet you, and told you these words?

8 And they answered him. He was d an hairy man, and girt with a girdle of leather about his loins. And he said, It is Elijah the Tishbite.

9 Then the king sent unto him a captain of fifty with his fifty. And he went up to him: and, behold, he sat on the top of an hill. And he spake unto him, Thou man of God,

the king hath said, Come down.

10 And Elijah answered and said to
the captain of fifty, If I be a man
of God, then 'let fire come down from heaven, and consume thee and thy fifty. And there came down fire from heaven, and consumed him and his fifty.

11 Again also he sent unto him another captain of fifty with his fifty. And he answered and said unto him, O man of God, thus hath the king

said, Come down quickly.

12 And Elijah answered and said unto them, If I be a man of God, let fire come down from heaven, and consume thee and thy fifty. And the fire of God came down from heaven, and consumed him and his fifty.

13 ¶ And he sent again a captain of the third fifty with his fifty. And the third captain of fifty went up, and came and 2 fell on his knees before Elijah, and besought him, and said unto him, O man of God, I pray thee, let my life, and the life of these fifty thy servants, be precious in thy sight.

14 Behold, there came fire down from heaven, and burnt up the two captains of the former fifties with their fifties: therefore let my life now be precious in thy sight.

15 And the angel of the Lord said unto Elijah, Go down with him: be not afraid of him. And he arose, and went down with him unto the

16 And he said unto him, Thus saith the Lord, Forasmuch as thou hast sent messengers to enquire of Baal-zebub the god of Ekron, is it not because there is no God in Israel to enquire of his word? therefore thou shalt not come down off that bed on which thou art gone up,

but shalt surely die.

17 ¶ So he died according to the word of the Lord which Elijah had spoken. And Jehoram reigned in the spoken are of Je. his stead in the second year of Jehoram the son of Jehoshaphat king of Judah : because he had no son.

18 Now the rest of the acts of Ahaziah which he did, are they not writ-ten in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel?

CHAPTER II.

1 Elijah, taking his leave of Elisha, with his muulle dividelh Jorden, 9 and, granting Elisha his vequest, is taken up by a fiery chariot into heaven, 12 Elisha, dividing Jorden with Elijah's muulle, is acknortledged his successor, 16 The young prophets, hardly daining leave to seek Elijah, canlid wot find him, 19 Elisha with salt healeth the warmhelesone waters, 23 Hears destroy the children that morked Elisha.

AND it came to pass, when the Lord Awould \* take up Elijah into heaven by a whirlwind, that Elijah went with \* Elisha from Gligal.

CHRIST cir. 806.

2 Heb.

/ I Fam. 26. 21. Pa. 72, 14.

ROIL.

3 The second year that Johoram was
Prores,
and the
eighteenth
of Jehnshaphat, ch. 3. 1.

e Gen. 5, 24. 4 1 Kin. 19.

4 Luke 9, 54.

CHRIST 806, 6 See Ruth 1. 15, 16. 4 ver. 4, 6, 1 Sam, 1, 26, ch. 4, 30, ver. 5, 7, 15. 1 Kin. 20. 35. ch. 4. 1, 38. 4 9. 1.

The form

<sup>2</sup> And Elijah said unto Elisha,

'Tarry here, I pray thee; for the
Lorn hath sent me to Both-el. And
Ellsha said unto him, As the Loan
liveth, and \*as thy soul liveth, I
will not leave thee. So they went

down to Beth-el.

3 And 'the sons of the prophets that were at Beth-el came forth to Elisha, and said unto him, Knowest thou that the Lord will take away thy master from thy head to day? And he said, Yea, I know it; hold

ye your peace.

4 And Elijah said unto him, Elisha, tarry here, I pray thee; for the Lorn hath sent me to Jericho. And he said, As the Lorn liveth, and as thy soul liveth. I will not leave thee. So

they came to Jericho.

5 And the sons of the prophets that were at Jericho came to Elisha, and said unto him, Knowest thou that the Lord will take away thy master from thy head to day? And he an-swered, Yea, I know it; hold ye your peace.

6 And Elijah said unto him, Tarry, I pray thee, here; for the Lord hath sent me to Jordan. And he said, As the Lord liveth, and as thy soul liveth, I will not leave thee. And they two went on.

7 And fifty men of the sons of the prophets went, and stood 2 to view afar off: and they two stood by

Jordan.

8 And Elijah took his mantle, and wrapped it together, and smote the waters, and they were divided hither and thither, so that they two went 21. Josh, 3, 16.

over on dry ground.

9 ¶ And it came to pass, when they were gone over, that Elijah sald unto Elisha, Ask what I shall do for thee, before I be taken away from thee. And Elisha said, I pray thee, let a double portion of thy

3 Hob. Thou hast done hard in asking.

2 Heb.

in sight, or, over against.

f ver. 14. So Ex. 14.

spirit be upon me.

10 And he said, <sup>3</sup> Thou hast asked a hard thing: nevertheless, if thou see me when I am taken from thee, it shall be so unto thee; but if not, it shall not be so.

g ch. 6, 17, Ps. 104, 4,

11 And it came to pass, as they still went on, and talked, that, behold, there appeared a chariot of fire, and horses of fire, and parted them both asunder; and Elijah went up by a whirlwind into heaven.

A ch. 13, 14.

4 Heb. lip.

12 ¶ And Elisha saw it, and he cried. \* My father, my father, the chariot of Israel, and the horsemen thereof. And he saw him no more: and he took hold of his own clothes, and rent them in two pieces.

13 He took up also the mantle of Elijah that fell from him, and went back, and stood by the 4 bank of Jordan;

14 And he took the mantle of Elijah that fell from him, and smote the vaters, and said, Where it the Load of the Load; but not like his father, God of Elijah? and when he also and like his mother: for he put away

had smitten the waters, they parted hither and thither: and Elisha went over.

15 And when the sons of the prophets which were to view at Jericho saw him, they said, The spirit of Elijah doth rest on Elisha. And they came to meet him, and bowed themselves to the ground before him. 16 ¶ And they said unto him, Behold now, there be with thy servants fifty strong men; let them go, we pray thee, and seek thy master: lest peradventure the Spirit of the LORD hath taken him up, and cast him upon some mountain, or into some valley. And he said, Ye shall not

send. 17 And when they urged him till he was ashamed, he said, Send. They sent therefore fifty men; and they sought three days, but found him not.

18 And when they came again to him, (for he tarried at Jericho,) he said unto them, Did I not say unto you, Go not?

19 ¶ And the men of the city said unto Elisha, Behold, I pray thee, the situation of this city is pleasant, as my lord seeth: but the water is

naught, and the ground 4 barren.
20 And he said, Bring me a new cruse, and put salt therein. And they brought it to him.

21 And he went forth unto the spring of the waters, and "cast the salt in there, and said, Thus saith the LORD, I have healed these waters; there shall not be from thence any more death or barren land.

22 So the waters were healed unto this day, according to the saying of Elisha which he spake, 23 ¶ And he went up from thence

unto Beth-el: and as he was going up by the way, there came forth little children out of the city, and mocked him, and said unto him, Go up, thou bald head; go up, thou bald head.

24 And he turned back, and looked on them, and cursed them in the name of the LORD. And there came forth two she bears out of the wood, and tare forty and two children of them.

25 And he went from thence to mount Carmel, and from thence he returned to Samaria

CHAPTER III.

1 Jehoram's reign. 4 Meha reledleth. 6 Jehorum, with Jehoshaphat, and the king of Edom, being distressed for seat of water, by Elisha obtaineth water, and promise of victory. 21 The Moulties, deceived by the colour of the water, coming to spoil, are overcome. 25 The king of Mouls, by sacrificing the king of Mouls, by sacrificing the king of Edom's son, raiseth the siege.

NOW "Jehorum the son of Ahab began to reign over Israel in Samaria the eighteenth year of Jehoshaphat king of Judah, and reign-

ed twelve years. 2 And he wrought evil in the sight

CHRIST 896.

i vez. fl. 4 yer. 7.

2 Heb. sons of strength. 1 Kin, 18, 12, Exek, 8. 3.

Acts 8, 39. 2 Hob. one of the

4 Heb

™ See Ex. 15, 25, cb. 4, 41, & 6, 6, John 9, 6,

e ch. 1. 17.

296

| Elisha d   | btaineth water, II. KIN   | GS, IV. and promise of  | f victory.   |
|--|---|---|--|
| Before<br>CHRIST<br>898.   | the 2 image of Baal 4 that his father<br>had made.<br>3 Nevertheless he cleaved unto 4 the<br>sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat,  | 17 For thus saith the LORD, Ye shall not see wind, neither shall ye see rain; yet that valley shall be filled with water, that ye may drink,  | Before<br>CHRIST<br>895,                                 |
| <sup>5</sup> 1 Kin. 16.<br>31, 32.<br><sup>6</sup> 1 Kin. 12,<br>28, 31, 32. | which made Israel to sin; he de-<br>parted not therefrom. 4 ¶ And Mesha king of Moab was<br>a sheepmaster, and rendered unto<br>the king of Israel an hundred thou-                                     | both ye, and your cattle, and your beasts.  18 And this is but a light thing in the sight of the LORD: he will deliver the Moabites also into your  |  |
| In. 16, 1,   | sand dlambs, and an hundred thou-<br>sand rams, with the wool.  | hand.<br>19 And ve shall smite every fenced   |  |
| *ch. L 1.  | 5 But it came to pass, when 'Ahab<br>was dead, that the king of Moab<br>rebelled against the king of Israel.<br>6 ¶ And king Jehoram went out of<br>Samaria the same time, and num-                     | 19 And ye shall smite every fenced<br>city, and every choice city, and shall<br>fell every good tree, and stop all wells<br>of water, and 2 mar every good piece<br>of land with stones,<br>20 And it came to pass in the     | 2 Hob.<br>grieve.  |
| 895.   | bered all Israel. 7 And he went and sent to Jehosha- phat the king of Judah, saying, The king of Moab hath rebelled against me: wilt thou go with me against  | morning, when f the meat offering was offered, that, behold, there came water by the way of Edom, and the country was filled with water.  21 ¶ And when all the Moabites  | 7 Ex. 29. 39,<br>40.                                     |
| fi Kin. 22, 4,   | Moab to battle? And he said, I will go up: I am as thou art, my people as thy people, and my horses as thy horses,  | heard that the kings were come up<br>to fight against them, they gather-<br>ed all that were able to 4put on<br>armour, and upward, and stood in<br>the border.   | 3 Heb,<br>were cried<br>together,<br>4 Heb,<br>gird him- |
|  | 8 And he said, Which way shall we go up? And he answered, The way through the wilderness of Edom. 9 So the king of Israel went, and the king of Judah, and the king of Edom: and they fetched a compass | 22 And they rose up early in the morning, and the sun shone upon the water, and the Moabites saw the water on the other side as red as blood:   | self with a<br>girdle.                                   |
| 3 Heb. at<br>their foot.<br>See<br>Ex. 11. 8.                                | of seven days' journey: and there was no water for the host, and for the cattle 3 that followed them.  10 And the king of Israel said, Alas! that the Lord hath called these three                      | 23 And they said, This is blood: the kings are surely salan, and they have smitten one another: now therefore, Moab, to the spoil.  24 And when they came to the camp   | 5 Heb.<br>destroyed.                                     |
| #1. 11. %.   | kings together, to deliver them into<br>the hand of Moab!<br>11 But *Jehoshaphat said, Is there<br>not here a prophet of the LORD,  | of Israel, the Israelites rose up and<br>smote the Moabites, so that they fied<br>before them: but they went forward<br>smiting the Moabites, even in their   | <sup>6</sup> Or,<br>they smole<br>in it even             |
|  | that we may enquire of the Lorn<br>by him? And one of the king of<br>Israel's servants answered and said,<br>Hore is Elisha the son of Shaphat,<br>which poured water on the hands<br>of Elijah.        | country.  25 And they beat down the cities, and on every good piece of land cast every man his stone, and filled it; and they stopped all the wells of water, and felled all the good trees:                                  | smiting.   |
| å ch. 2. 25.   | 12 And Jehoshaphat said, The word<br>of the LORD is with him. So the<br>king of Israel and Jehoshaphat and<br>the king of Edom *went down to  | 7 only in 'Kir-haraseth left they the<br>stones thereof; howbeit the slingers<br>went about it, and smote it.<br>26 ¶ And when the king of Moab   | 7 Heb. nutil he left the stones thereof in Kir-          |
| / Ezek, 14, 3,<br>ł So Judg,<br>10, 14,                                      | him.  13 And Elisha said unto the king of Israel, 'What have I to do with thee? 'get thee to 'the prophets of thy father, and to the prophets of  | saw that the battle was too sore for<br>him, he took with him seven hun-<br>dred men that drew swords, to break<br>through even unto the king of Edom:<br>but they could not.   | huruseth,<br>* ls. 16. 7, 11.                            |
| Ruth 1, 15,<br>l Kin, 18,<br>19,   | thy mother. And the king of Israel said unto him, Nay: for the LORD hath called these three kings together, to deliver them into the  | 27 Then 'he took his eldest son that<br>should have reigned in his stead, and<br>offered him for a burnt offering upon<br>the wall. And there was great in-   | * Amos 2. 1.   |
| 1 Kings<br>17. 1.<br>ch. 5. 16.  | hand of Moab.  14 And Elisha said, **As the Lord of hosts liveth, before whom I stand, surely, were it not that I regard the  | dignation against Israel: 'and they departed from him and returned to their own land.   | f ch. 8, 20,   |
| * See<br>1 Sam, 10.5,  | presence of Jehoshaphat the king of Judah, I would not look toward thee, nor see thee.  15 But now bring me "a minstrel. And it came to reass when the min.   | CHAPTER IV.  1 Elisha multiple the veidou's oil. 8 He giveth a son to the good Shunannite. 18 He raiseth again her dead son. 38 At Gligal he healeth the deadly politage. 42 He satisfieth an hundred men with twenty loares. |  |
| * Ezek. 1. 3.<br>& 3. 14, 22.<br>& 8. 1.                                     | And it came to pass, when the min-<br>strel played, that 'the hand of the<br>Lorp came upon him.<br>16 And he said, Thus saith the  | NOW there cried a certain woman of the wives of the sons of the   | * 1 Kin. 20.   |
| P ch. 4, 3,  | LORD, Make this valley full of ditches.   | prophets unto Elisha, saying, Thy servant my husband is dead; and thou knowest that thy servant did fear the  |  |

Before CHRIST 895. Lev. 25, 39, Matt. 18, LORD: and the creditor is come bto take unto him my two sons to be bondmen.

2 And Elisha said unto her, What shall I do for thos? tell me, what hast thou in the house? And she said, Thine handmaid hath not any

thing in the house, save a pot of oiL 8 Then he said, Go, borrow thee vessels abroad of all thy neighbours,

600 ch. 3. 16. 2 Or, scunt not.

3 Or,

18.

4 Hob, there

was a day d Josh, 19.

b Heb. laid hold on him.

even empty vessels; "2 borrow not a few. 4 And when thou art come in thou

shalt shut the door upon thee and upon thy sons, and shalt pour out into all those vessels, and thou shalt set aside that which is full.

5 So she went from him, and shut the door upon her and upon her sons, who brought the vessels to her;

and she poured out.

6 And it came to pass, when the vessels were full that she said unto her son, Bring me yet a vessel. And he said unto her, There is not a vessel more. And the oil staved.

7 Then she came and told the man of God. And he said, Go, sell the oil, and pay thy s debt, and live thou

and thy children of the rest.

8 ¶ And 4it fell on a day, that Elisha passed to Shunem, where was a great woman; and she 5 constrained him to eat bread. And so it was, that as oft as he passed by, he turned in thither to eat bread.

9 And she said unto her husband. Behold now, I perceive that this is an holy man of God, which passeth

by us continually.

10 Let us make a little chamber, I pray thee, on the wall; and let us set for him there a bed, and a table, and a stool, and a candlestick: and it shall be, when he cometh to us, that he shall turn in thither.

11 And it fell on a day, that he came thither, and he turned into the chamber, and lay there.

12 And he said to Gehazi his ser-

vant, Call this Shunammite. And when he had called her, she stood before him.

13 And he said unto him, Say now unto her, Behold, thou hast been careful for us with all this care; what is to be done for thee? wouldest thou be spoken for to the king, or to the captain of the host? And she answered, I dwell among mine own people.

14 And he said, What then is to be done for her? And Gehazi answered, Verily she hath no child, and her

husband is old.

15 And he said, Call her. when he had called her, she stood

in the door.

16 And he said. About this 6 season. according to the time of life, thou shalt embrace a son. And she said, awaked.

Nay, my lord, thou man of God, /do not lie unto thine handmaid.

17 And the woman conceived, bare a son at that season that Elisha had said unto her, according to the time of life.

18 ¶ And when the child was grown, it fell on a day, that he went out to

his father to the reapers. 19 And he said unto his father, My head, my head. And he said to a lad, Carry him to his mother.

20 And when he had taken him, and brought him to his mother, he sat on her knees till noon, and then died.

21 And she went up, and laid him on the bed of the man of God, and shut the door upon him, and went out.

22 And she called unto her husband, and said, Send me, I pray thee, one of the young men, and one of the asses, that I may run to the man

of God, and come again. 23 And he said, Wherefore wilt thou go to him to day? it is neither new moon, nor sabbath. And she said, It

shall be 2 well, 24 Then she saddled an ass, and said to her servant, Drive, and go forward; "slack not thy riding for

me, except I bid thee.

25 So she went and came unto the man of God to mount Carmel. And it came to pass, when the man of God saw her afar off, that he said to Gehazi his servant, Behold, youder is that Shunammite:

26 Run now, I pray thee, to meet her, and say unto her Is it well with thee? is it well with thy husband? is it well with the child? And she answered, It is well.

27 And when she came to the man of God to the hill, she caught 4 him by the feet: but Gehazi came near to thrust her away. And the man of God said, Let her alone; for her soul is 5 vexed within her: and the LORD hath hid it from me, and hath not told me.

28 Then she said, Did I desire a son of my lord? \*\* did I not say, Do not

deceive me? 29 Then he said to Gehazi, 'Gird up thy loins, and take my staff in thine hand, and go thy way: if thou meet any man, salute him not; and if any salute thee, answer him not again: and 'lay my staff upon the face of the child.

30 And the mother of the child said. " As the Lord liveth, and as thy soul liveth, I will not leave thee. And he arose, and followed her.

arose, and ionowed ner.

31 And Gehazi passed on before them, and laid the staff upon the face of the child; but there was neither voice nor 6 hearing. Wherefore he went again to meet him, and told him, saying, The child is "not contest."

Reform CHRIST 895.

/ ver. 18.

2 Heb. veace.

3 Hob. restrain ø ch. 2, 25,

4 Heh. by his feet, Matt. 28. 9,

5 Heb litter, 1 Sam, 1.

4 yer, 16.

1 Kin. 18. ch. 9. 1.

4 Luke 10. 4.

l'See Ex. 7, 19, & 14, 16, ch. 2, 8, 14, Acts 19, 12, m ch. 2. 2.

6 Heb. " John 11.

Gen. 18. 10, 6 Heb

43 And his servitor said, d What, should I set this before an hundred men? He said again, Give the people, that they may cat: for thus saith the Lord, They shall cat, and shall leave thereof.

44 So he set it before them, and they did cat, sand left thereof, according to the word of the LORD.

Luke 9. 17. John 6. 11.

/ Matt, 14, 20, & 15, 37, John 6, 13,

CHAPTER V.

1 Naaman, by the report of a captive maid, is sent to Samuria to be curved of his lepropy. 8 Elisha, sanding him to Jordan, cureth him. 15 He refessing Naaman's gifts granteth him, some of the earth. 20 Gehast, abssing his master's name unto Naaman, is smillen with lepropy.

2 Heb. I said. 3 Or, 1 raid with of the LORD his God, and 4strike myself. He will his hand over the place, and recover surely cor out, &c. 12 Are not 5 Abana and Pharpar, 4 Heb. rivers of Damascus, better than all the waters of Israel? may I not wash more up and down 5 Or, Amana in them, and be clean? So he turn-

886

the leper.

ed and went away in a rage. 13 And his servants came near, and spake unto him, and said, My father, if the prophet had bid thee do some great thing, wouldest thou not have

| is cured   | of his leprosy. II. KIN   | GS, VI. Elisha causeth iron  | to <b>acim.</b>               |
|--|---|--|-------------------------------|
| Before<br>CHRIST<br>cir. 894.                      | done it? how much rather then, when he saith to thee, Wash, and be clean? 14 Then went he down, and dipped himself seven times in Jordan, ac- | 26 And he said unto him, Went not mine heart with thee, when the man turned again from his charlot to meet thee? Is it a time to receive   | Before<br>CHRIST<br>cir. 194. |
| ∕ Job 33, 25.                                      | cording to the saying of the man of<br>God: and his flesh came again like<br>unto the flesh of a little child, and                            | money, and to receive garments,<br>and oliveyards, and vineyards, and<br>sheep, and oxen, and menservants,   |                               |
| # Luke 4, 27.                                      | he was clean. 15 ¶ And he returned to the man of  | and maidservants?  |                               |
|  | God, he and all his company, and came, and stood before him: and he said, Behold, now I know that   | "shall cleave unto thee, and unto<br>thy seed for ever. And he went out  | *1 Tim.6,10                   |
| Dan. 2, 47.<br>4 3, 29.<br>4 6, 26, 27.            | there is no God in all the earth, but in Israel: now therefore, I pray  | from his presence a leper as white as snow.  CHAPTER VI.   | Num.12.10<br>ch. 15. 5.       |
| Gon. 33, 11.                                       | thee, take 'a blessing of thy servant.  16 But he said, *As the Lorn liveth,  | 1 Elisha, giving leave to the young prophets to enlarge their dwellings, causeth iron to spin X He disclusify the king of Surje's  |                               |
| Gen. 14, 23,<br>Fee<br>Matt. 10, 8,<br>Acts 8, 18, | before whom I stand, I will receive<br>none. And he urged him to take it;<br>but he refused.  | 1 Elisha, giving leave to the young prophets to entarye their discillings, crussels from to section. St He disclosed the king of Spyria's counsel. 13 The army, which was sent to Dolhan to apprehend Ethich, is multitus with bindness. When you being brought isto Samaria, they are diminised in prace. 2st He familiary the sent their own children. Su The king sendeth to slav Ethich. |                               |
| 20.  | 17 And Naaman said, Shall there not then, I pray thee, be given to thy servant two mules' burden of   |  |                               |
|  | earth? for thy servant will henceforth<br>offer neither burnt offering nor sacri-<br>fice unto other gods, but unto the                       | AND "the sons of the prophets said<br>unto Elisha, Behold now, the<br>place where we dwell with thee is  | cir. 898.,<br>ch. 4, 38.      |
|  | Lord. 18 In this thing the Lord pardon  | too strait for us. 2 Let us go, we pray thee, unto   |                               |
| <b>~</b> cb, 7, 2, 17,                             | thy servant, that when my master<br>goeth into the house of Rimmon to<br>worship there, and "he leaneth on                                    | Jordan, and take thence every man<br>a beam, and let us make us a place<br>there, where we may dwell. And he   |                               |
|  | house of Rimmon: when I bow down  | answered, Go ye.  3 And one said, Be content, I pray   |                               |
|  | myself in the house of Rinmon, the LORD pardon thy servant in this thing.   | thee, and go with thy servants. And he answered, I will go.  4 So he went with them. And when  |                               |
| 2 Heb. a   | 19 And he said unto him, Go in<br>peace. So he departed from him 2a   | they came to Jordan, they cut down wood.   |                               |
| little piece<br>of ground,<br>as Gen. 35,<br>16,   | little way.<br>20 T But Gehazi, the servant of<br>Elisha the man of God, said, Be-  | 5 But as one was felling a beam,<br>the <sup>2</sup> ax head fell into the water:<br>and he cried, and said, Alas, master!   | 2 Heb. from                   |
|  | hold, my master hath spared Naa-<br>man this Syrian, in not receiving at  | for it was borrowed. 6 And the man of God said, Where  |                               |
|  | his hands that which he brought:<br>but, as the Lord liveth, I will run<br>after him, and take somewhat of him.                               | fell it? And he shewed him the place. And bhe cut down a stick, and cast it in thither; and the iron   | 6 cb. 2, 21,                  |
|  | 21 So Gehazi followed after Naa-<br>man. And when Naaman saw him  | did swim. 7 Therefore said he, Take it up to   |                               |
| 3 Hob.   | running after him, he lighted down<br>from the chariot to meet him, and<br>said, 3 Is all well?   | thee. And he put out his hand, and took it.  8 Then the king of Syria warred   |                               |
| Is there   | 22 And he said, All is well. My master hath sent me, saying, Behold, even now there be come to me from  | against Israel, and took counsel with<br>his servants, saying, In such and<br>such a place shall be my scamp.  | 3 Or, en-                     |
|  | mount Ephraim two young men of<br>the sons of the prophets: give them,  | 9 And the man of God sent unto<br>the king of Israel, saying, Beware   | cumping.                      |
|  | I pray thee, a talent of silver, and<br>two changes of garments.<br>23 And Naaman said, Be content,   | thither the Syrians are come down.  10 And the king of Israel sent to  |                               |
|  | take two talents. And he urged him,<br>and bound two talents of silver in   | the place which the man of God told<br>him and warned him of, and saved  |                               |
|  | two bags, with two changes of gar-<br>ments, and laid them upon two of<br>his servants; and they bare them                                    | himself there, not once nor twice.  11 Therefore the heart of the king of Syria was sore troubled for this   |                               |
| 4 Ox, secret                                       | before him.<br>24 And when he came to the 4 tower,  | thing; and he called his servants,<br>and said unto them, Will ye not shew   |                               |
| place.   | he took them from their hand, and bestowed them in the house; and he  | me which of us is for the king of  |                               |

bestowed them in the house; and he lisrael? Israel? 12 And one of his servants said, 25 But he went in, and stood before his master. And Elisha said unto him, Whence comest thou, Gehazi? And he said, Thy servant went no whither.

Israel? Land one of his servants said, 4 None, my lord, O king; but Elisha, 4

Israel?

bestowed them in the house: and he

5 Heb. not hither or thither.

| A great                      | famine II. KING   | as vii in 6   | Samaria.                         |
|------------------------------|---|---|----------------------------------|
| Before                       |   |   | Before                           |
| CHRIST<br>cir. 898.          | he is, that I may send and fetch him.<br>And it was told him, saying, Behold,   | 27 And he said, 2 If the LORD do not help thee, whence shall I help   | CUR18T<br>cir. 892.              |
| • Gen. 37, 17,               | he is in Dothan.  14 Therefore sent he thither horses,  | thee? out of the barnfloor, or out of the winepress?  | 2 Or, Let                        |
| 2Heb.houvy.                  | and chariots, and a 2 great host: and   | 28 And the king said unto her, What   | not the<br>LORD save             |
|                              | they came by night, and compassed   | alleth thee? And she answered, This   | thee.                            |
| 3 Or,<br>minister.           | the city about.  15 And when the *servant of the  | woman said unto me, Give thy son,<br>that we may cat him to day, and  |                                  |
| MIRLMOT.                     | man of God was risen early, and gone forth, behold, an host com-  | we will est my son to morrow.   | (Lev. 26, 29,                    |
|                              | passed the city both with horses and  | 29 So we boiled my son, and did eat him: and I said unto her on   | Deut. 28,<br>53, 57,             |
|                              | chariots. And his servant said unto   | the snext day, Give thy son, that   | 8 Hob. other.                    |
|                              | him, Alas, my master! how shall we  | we may cat him: and she hath hid her son.   | j                                |
|                              | 16 And he answered, Fear not: for   | 30 ¶ And it came to pass, when  |                                  |
| 22 Chr. 32.7.<br>Ps. 55, 18. | they that be with us are more than  | the king heard the words of the   | 3 1 Kin, 21.                     |
| Rom. 8. 31.                  | they that be with them.  17 And Elisha prayed, and said,  | woman, that he trent his clothes; and he passed by upon the wall, and the people looked, and, behold, he had sackcloth within upon his  | 27.                              |
|                              | LORD, I pray thee, open his eyes,   | and the people looked, and, behold,   | 1                                |
|                              | opened the eyes of the young man:   | flesh.  | İ                                |
|                              | LORD, I pray thee, open his eyes,<br>that he may see. And the LORD<br>opened the eyes of the young man;<br>and he saw; and, behold, the moun- | 31 Then he said, God do so and  | l Ruth 1, 17,<br>1 Kin, 19, 2,   |
| ch. 2. 11.<br>Ps. 34, 7.     | tain was full of chorses and chariots<br>of fire round about Elisha.  | more also to me, if the head of<br>Elisha the son of Shaphat shall  | 1 22.00.20.20.                   |
| & 68, 17,<br>Zech. 1, 8,     | 18 And when they came down to him, Elisha prayed unto the Lord,   | stand on him this day.  | 1                                |
| & 6, 1,7.                    | him, Elisha prayed unto the Lord,   | 32 But Elisha sat in his house, and the elders sat with him; and the  | " Ezek, 8, 1,                    |
| /Gen. 19, 11.                | and said, Smite this people, I pray<br>thee, with blindness. And the smote  | king sent a man from before him:  | & 20. 1.                         |
|                              | them with blindness according to the word of Elisha.  | but ere the messenger came to him,  | " Luke13,32,                     |
|                              | 19 ¶ And Elisha said unto them,   | but ere the messenger came to him,<br>he said to the clders, "See ye how<br>this son of "a murderer hath sent   | º1 Kin. 18. 4.                   |
|                              | 19 ¶ And Elisha said unto them,<br>This is not the way, neither is this<br>the atta: 4 follow me and I will being                             | to take away mine head? look, when  |                                  |
| 4 Hob.                       | the city: 4 follow me, and I will bring<br>you to the man whom ye seek. But   | the messenger cometh, shut the door, and hold him fast at the door: is  | 1                                |
| after me.                    | he led them to Samaria.   | not the sound of his master's feet  | 1                                |
|                              | 20 And it came to pass, when they were come into Samaria, that Elisha   | behind him?  33 And while he yet talked with  |                                  |
|                              | said, LORD, open the eyes of these  | them, behold, the messenger came  |                                  |
|                              | men, that they may see. And the LORD opened their eyes, and they  | down unto him; and he said, Be-   | P Job 2, 9.                      |
|                              | saw; and, behold, they were in the  | should I wait for the LORD any  |                                  |
|                              | midst of Samaria. 21 And the king of Israel said unto   | longer?   |                                  |
|                              | Elisha, when he saw them, My father, shall I smite them? shall I smite  | CHAPTER VII.  |                                  |
|                              | shall I smite them? shall I smite   | maria. 3 Four lepers, renturing on the host   |                                  |
|                              | them? 22 And he answered, Thou shalt not  | 12 The king, finding by spies the news to be  |                                  |
|                              | smite them: wouldest thou smite   | 1 Eliska prophesicth incredible plenty in Sa-<br>maria, 3 Four legers, evaluring on the host<br>of the Syrian, bring tidings of their flight,<br>12 The king, didning by spices the neces to be<br>true, policib the lents of the Syrian, 17 The<br>or the spices of the spices, 17 The<br>plenty, average the spice of the guide, is trod-<br>tically active to the spice of the guide, is trod- |                                  |
|                              | those whom thou hast taken captive with thy sword and with thy bow?   | plenty, having the charge of the gate, is trod-<br>den to death in the press.   |                                  |
| 9 Rom.12.20.                 | set bread and water before them,  | TIHEN Elisha said, Hear ye the  | cir. 892.                        |
|                              | go to their master.   | the LORD, "To morrow about this   | • ver. 18, 19.                   |
|                              | 23 And he prepared great provision  | time shall a measure of fine flour  |                                  |
|                              | for them: and when they had eaten<br>and drunk, he sent them away, and  | be sold for a shekel, and two mea-<br>sures of barley for a shekel, in the  |                                  |
| 4 ver. 8, 9.<br>ch. 5, 2,    | they went to their master. So h the   | gate of Samaria.  | 1                                |
| ch. 5. 2.                    | bands of Syria came no more into<br>the land of Israel.   | 2 Then 4a lord on whose hand the  | <sup>5</sup> ver. 17, 19,<br>20. |
| cir. 892.                    | 24 ¶ And it came to pass after this.  | king leaned answered the man of<br>God, and said, Behold, 'if the Lord<br>would make windows in heaven,   | 4 Heb. a<br>lord which           |
|                              | 24 ¶ And it came to pass after this, that Ben-hadad king of Syria ga-   | would make windows in heaven,   | belonged                         |
|                              | thered all his host, and went up, and<br>besieged Samaria.  | might this thing be? And he said,<br>Behold, thou shalt see it with thine   | leaning<br>npon his              |
|                              | 25 And there was a great famine in  | eyes, but shalt not eat thereof.  | hand,<br>ch. 5. 18.              |
|                              | Samaria: and, behold, they besieged<br>it, until an ass's head was sold for   | 3 ¶ And there were four leprous men dat the entering in of the gate:  | Mal. 3, 10.                      |
|                              | fourscore pieces of silver, and the   | and they said one to another, Why   | Lev. 13, 4c.                     |
|                              | fourth part of a cab of dove's dung   | sit we here until we die?   |                                  |
|                              | for five pieces of silver.  26 And as the king of Israel was  | 4 If we say, We will enter into the city, then the famine is in the city,   | 1                                |
|                              | passing by upon the wall, there cried   | and we shall die there: and if we sit   | 1                                |
|                              | a woman unto him, saying, Help, my lord, O king.  | still here, we die also. Now therefore come, and let us fall unto the host of   | 1                                |
|                              |   |   |                                  |

| The Syr                                      | ians' sudden flight. II. KINO   | S, VIII. Elisha's prophecy   | verified.                   |
|--|---|--|-----------------------------|
| Before<br>CHRIST                             | the Syrians: if they save us alive,<br>we shall live; and if they kill us,  | And the messengers returned, and told the king.  | Befere<br>OHRIST            |
| cir. 802.                                    | we shall but die. 5 And they rose up in the twi-  | 16 And the people went out, and spoiled the tents of the Syrians. So   | cir. 892.                   |
|  | light, to go unto the camp of the<br>Syrians: and when they were come   | a measure of fine flour was sold for<br>a shekel, and two measures of barley   |                             |
|  | to the uttermost part of the camp<br>of Syria, behold, there was no man<br>there.                                     | for a shekel, according to the word of the Lord.   | i ver. 1.                   |
| *28am, 5,24.                                 | 6 For the Lord had made the host of<br>the Syrians to hear a noise of cha-  | 17 ¶ And the king appointed the lord on whose hand he leaned to have the charge of the gate: and   |                             |
| ch. 19. 7.<br>Job 15, 21,                    | riots, and a noise of horses, even the<br>noise of a great host: and they said  | the people trode upon him in the<br>gate, and he died, as the man of   | ' vvr. 2.<br>ch. 0, 30.     |
| /1Kin,10.29.                                 | one to another, Lo, the king of Is-<br>rael hath hired against us the kings   | God had said, who spake when the king came down to him.  | CII. V, 244                 |
| # Ps. 48, 4,                                 | of the Hittites, and the kings of the<br>Egyptians, to come upon us.<br>7 Wherefore they arose and fled               | 18 And it came to pass as the man<br>of God had spoken to the king,<br>saying, *Two measures of barley for   | 1 vor. 1.                   |
| 5, 6.<br>Prov. 28, 1.                        | in the twilight, and left their tents,<br>and their horses, and their asses,  | a shekel, and a measure of fine flour<br>for a shekel, shall be to morrow  | -                           |
|  | even the camp as it was, and fled<br>for their life.  | about this time in the gate of Sa-<br>maria:<br>19 And that lord answered the man  |                             |
|  | 8 And when these lepers came to<br>the uttermost part of the camp, they<br>went into one tent, and did cat and        | of God, and said, Now, behold, if<br>the Lord should make windows in   |                             |
|  | drink, and carried thence silver, and gold, and raiment, and went and hid   | heaven, might such a thing be? And<br>he said, Behold, thou shalt see it<br>with thine eyes, but shalt not cat   |                             |
|  | it; and came again, and entered into another tent, and carried thence also, and went and hid it.                      | thereof.  20 And so it fell out unto him:  |                             |
|  | 9 Then they said one to another,<br>We do not well; this day is a day   | for the people trode upon him in<br>the gate, and he died.   |                             |
| 2 Wah dan                                    | of good tidings, and we hold our peace: if we tarry till the morning  | CHAPTER VIII.  1 The Shunammite, having left her country   |                             |
| 2 Heb. toe<br>shall find<br>puntsh-<br>ment. | light, 2 some mischief will come upon us: now therefore come, that we may go and tell the king's household.           | seven years, to avoid the forevarued famine,<br>for Elisha's miracle sake hath her land re-<br>stored by the king. T Haznel, being sent with<br>a present by Rev-hadad to Elisha at Damas-<br>present by Rev-hadad to Elisha at Damas- |                             |
|  | 10 So they came and called unto<br>the porter of the city: and they told  | cus, after he had heard the prophecy, killeth<br>his muster, and succeedeth him. 16 Jehoram's<br>wicked reign in Judah. 20 Edom and Libnah   |                             |
|  | them, saying, We came to the camp<br>of the Syrians, and, behold, there was<br>no man there, neither voice of man,    | result. 23 Ahaziah surceedeth Jehoram. 25<br>Ahaziah's wicked reign. 28 He visiteth Je-<br>horam wounded, at Jezreel.  |                             |
|  | but horses tied, and asses tied, and the tents as they were.  | HEN spake Elisha unto the woman. whose son he had  | cir. 891.<br>ch. 4. 35,     |
|  | 11 And he called the porters; and they told it to the king's house within.  | restored to life, saying, Arise, and<br>go thou and thine household, and<br>sojourn wheresoever thou canst so-   |                             |
|  | 12 ¶ And the king arose in the night, and said unto his servants, I   | journ: for the Lord bhath called for a famine; and it shall also come  | Ps. 105. 16.<br>Hag. 1, 11. |
|  | will now shew you what the Syrians have done to us. They know that  | upon the land seven years.  2 And the woman arose, and did   | Ì                           |
|  | we be hungry; therefore are they<br>gone out of the camp to hide them-<br>selves in the field, saying, When they      | after the saying of the man of God:<br>and she went with her household,<br>and sojourned in the land of the  |                             |
|  | come out of the city, we shall catch<br>them alive, and get into the city.  | Philistines seven years.  3 And it came to pass at the seven   | cir. 885.                   |
|  | 13 And one of his servants answered<br>and said, Let some take, I pray thee,<br>five of the horses that remain, which | out of the land of the Philistines:<br>and she went forth to cry unto the  |                             |
| 3 Hob, in it.                                | are left in the city, (behold, they are as all the multitude of Israel  | king for her house and for her land.  4 And the king talked with Gehazi  | ch, 5, 27.                  |
|  | that are left in it: behold, I say, they are even as all the multitude of the   | the servant of the man of God, say-  |                             |

trant are sett in it: benoid, I say, they the servant of the man of God, say-are even as all the multitude of the Isrnelites that are consumed; and let us send and see.

14 They took therefore two chariot horses; and the king sent after the host of the Syrians, saying, Go and see.

15 And they went after them unto 15 ordan; and, lo, all the way was full of garments and vessels, which the Syrians had cast away in their haste.

d ch. 4. 35.

Refore CHRIST cir. 885. 2 Or, 3 Hob. in his hand. A ver. 15. 4 Heb. and <sup>2</sup> ch. 10. 32, 2 12. 17. 2 13. 3, 7. Amos I. 3. " I Kin. 19. 892.

• 1 Kin. 19. 15. f1 Sam. 9.7. 1 Kin. 14.3. ch. 5.5. ch. 1.2. y so Hazaet went to meet him, and took a present swith him, even of every good thing of Damascus, forty camels burden, and came and stood before him, and said, Thy son Ben-hadad king of Syria hath sent me to thee saying, Shall I recover of this disease? recover: howbeit the 11 And ne settled his countenance statelfastly, until he was ashamed: and the man of God wept.

12 And Hazael said, Why weepeth my lord? And he answered, Because I know the evil that thou wilt do unto the children of Israel: their set it. i eh. 15. 16. Hos. 13. 16. Amos 1, 13, ™ 1 Sam. 17. over Syria. shouldest surely recover. 15 And it came to pass on the morrow, that he took a thick cloth, Hazael reigned in his stead.

16 \(^4\) And in the fifth year of Joram
the son of Ahab king of Israel, Jehochaphat being then king of Judah,

"Jehoram the son of Jehoshaphat
king of Judah "began to reign.

17 "Thirty and two years old was
he when he began to reign; and he
reigned eight years in Jerusalem.

18 And he walked in the way of
the kings of Israel se did the house. ° 2 Chr. 21. 3, 4. 5 Heb. relyned.
Began to
relyn in
consort
with his
father. 2 Chr. 21. 5, &c. 1 ver. 26. 72 Sam. 7.13. 1Kin.11.36. & 15 4. 2 Cbr. 21.7. 6 Heb. candle, or, lamp.

6 And when the king asked the woman, she told him. So the king appointed unto her a certain softier, saying, Restore all that was her's, and all the fruits of the field since the day that she left the land, even until now. 7 ¶ And Elisha came to Damascus: and Ben-hadad the king of Syria was sick; and it was told him, saying, The man of God is come hither. And the king said unto 'Hazael,
'Take a present in thine hand, and
go, meet the man of God, and 'enquire of the Lora by him, saying,
Shall I recover of this disease? 9 So Hazael went to meet him, and

10 And Elisha said unto him, Go, say unto him, Thou mayest certainly LORD hath shewed me that he shall surely die. 11 And he settled his countenance

strong holds with thou set on fire, and their young men wilt thou slay with the sword, and wilt dash their children, and rip up their women with child.

13 And Hazael said, But what, 13 thy servant a dog, that he should do this great thing? And Elisha answered, "The Lorn hath shewed me that thou shalt be king

14 So he departed from Elisha, and came to his master; who said to him. What said Elisha to thee? And he answered, He told me that thou

and dipped it in water, and spread it on his face, so that he died: and Hazael reigned in his stead.

the kings of Israel, as did the house of Ahab: for the daughter of Ahab was his wife: and he did evil in the

sight of the LORD.

19 Yet the LORD would not destroy Judah for David his servant's sake, as he promised him to give him alway a dight, and to his children.

20 ¶ In his days Edom revolted from under the hand of Judah, and made a king over themselves.

21 So Joram went over to Zair, and all the chariots with him: and he rose by night, and smote the Edomites which compassed him about, and the captains of the chariots: and the people fled into their tents.

22 2 Yet Edom revolted from under the hand of Judah unto this day. "Then Libnah revolted at the same

23 And the rest of the acts of Joram, and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?

24 And Joram slept with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the city of David: and \*3 Ahaziah his son reigned in his stead.
25 ¶ In the twelfth year of Joram

the son of Ahab king of Israel did Ahaziah the son of Jehoram king of Judah begin to reign.

26 Two and twenty years old was Ahaziah when he began to reign: and he reigned one year in Jerusa-lem. And his mother's name was Athaliah, the daughter of Omri king of Israel.

27 And he walked in the way of the house of Ahab, and did evil in the sight of the LORD, as did the house of Ahab: for he was the son

in law of the house of Ahab.

23 ¶ And he went with Joram the son of Ahab to the war against Hazael king of Syria in Ramoth-gliead; and the Syrians wounded Joram.

29 And king Joram went back to be healed in Jezreel of the wounds 5 which the Syrians had given him at <sup>6</sup>Ramah, when he fought against Hazael king of Syria, <sup>6</sup>And Ahaziah the son of Jehoram king of Judah went down to see Joram the son of Ahab in Jezreel, because he was 7 sick.

#### CHAPTER IX.

1 Elisha sendelh a young prophet with instruc-tions to anoist Jehu at Runnoll-gilead, A The prophet having done his message steth. 11 Jehu, being made king by the soldiers, killeth Joram in the field of Naboth, 27 A-hatish is slain at Gur, and buried at Je-rusalem. 30 Proud Jezebl is thrown down out of a window, and eaten by dogs.

AND Elisha the prophet called one of the children of the prophets, and said unto him, dird up thy loins, and take this box of oil in thine hand, and go to Ramoth-

2 And when thou comest thither, look out there Jehu the son of Jehoshaphat the son of Nimshi, and go in, and make him arise up from among his brethren, and carry him to an 8 inner chamber;

8 Then 'take the box of oil, and pour it on his head, and say, Thus saith the

CHRIST 892.

Gen. 27, 40, ch. 3, 27, 2 Chr. 21, 8, 9, 10.

2 And so fulfilled, Gen. 27, 40. \* 2 Ohr, 21.

#2 Chr. 22.1. 985 2 Called, Asariah, 2 Chr. 22. 6, and Jehoahus, 2 Chr. 21. 17. 4 25, 23, # See 2 Chr. 22, 2.

4 Or, grand-daughter : Bue vot. 18. 2 Chr. 22. 3, 4.

994 \*2 Chr. 22.5,

è ch. 9. 15. the Sy-the Sy-rians had wounded, 6 Called, Ramoth, ver. 28. ch. 9. 16. 2 Chr. 22. 6, 7. 7 Heb wounded.

884. « 1 Kin. 20. b ch. 4. 29. Jer. 1. 17. ch. 8, 28, 29.

d ver. 5, 11, 8 Heb. chamber in a chamber. 4 1 Kin, 19.

| Jehu an  | ointed king. 11   | . KING   | s, 1x.  | Joram and Ahazi   | ah slain.   |
|--|---|--|---|---|---|
| Before<br>C R B I S T<br>884.<br>/ 1 Kin. 19.<br>16.<br>2 Chr. 22, 7.  | LORD, I have anointed thee over Israel. Then open the and fiee, and tarry not. 4 T So the young man, everyoung man the prophet, we kamoth-glicad. 5 And when he came, behol captains of the host were s and he said, I have an orrethee, O captain. And Jehu Unto which of all us? And h To thee, O captain. 6 And he arose, and wen the house; and he poured to n his head, and said unto 'Thus saith the Lord God med, I have anointed thee kin | door, I to the int to the itting; and to i said, te said, to he oil i b him, so of is-g over t | see a compan; lake an horsens hem, and let hin 18 So there wen o meet him, as he king, Is it aid, What hast beace? turn the he watchman to tot again. 19 Then he sen orseback, which aid, Thus saith i And Jehu answe | as he came, and said, y. And Joram said, m, and send to meet n say, Is it peace? It one on horseback ad said, Thus saith peace? And Jehu thou to do with to behind me. And ld, saying, The mes- hem, but he cometh nt out a second on came to them, and the king, Is it peace? red, What hast thou? | Before<br>CHRIST<br>894.  |
| 9 1 Kin, 18,<br>4, & 21, 15,   | the people of the LORD, eve:<br>Israel. 7 And thou shalt smite the<br>of Ahab thy master, that I I<br>venge the blood of my servan<br>prophets, and the blood of a<br>servants of the LORD, *at the<br>of Jezebel. 8 For the whole house of Aha   | house Inay a-<br>nay a-<br>nts the<br>all the<br>b hand  | He came even un  ot again: and  he driving of Je  shi; for he drive  21 And Joram  And his chariot v  | tchman told, saying,<br>to them, and cometh<br>the 2driving is like<br>shu the son of Nim-<br>th 3furiously,<br>said, 4Make ready,<br>vas made ready. And<br>Israel and Ahaziah   | 2 Or.<br>marching.<br>3 Hob. in<br>madness.<br>4 Hob. Bind.   |
| 1 Kin. 14,<br>10, & 21, 21,<br>1 Sam. 25,<br>22,<br>2 Dout. 32,  | perish: and *I will cut off<br>Ahab thim that pisseth again<br>wall, and *him that is shut theft in Israel:   | from last the compand  | king of Judah w<br>charlot, and the<br>Jehu, and 5 met<br>of Naboth the J   | rent out, each in his y went out against him in the portion   | <sup>5</sup> 2 Chr. 22. 7.<br><sup>5</sup> Heb.<br>found.   |
| 36.<br>1 1 Kin, 14,<br>10, \$15, 29,<br>\$21, 22,<br>** 1 Kin, 16,<br>3, 11,<br>** ver, 35, 36,<br>1 Kin, 21,<br>23, | 9 And I will make the ho<br>Ahab like the house of 'Jer<br>the son of Nebat, and like the<br>of "Buasha the son of Ahtjah<br>10 "And the dogs shall eat in<br>the portion of Jezreel, am<br>shall be none to bury her. A<br>opened the door, and fled.<br>11 Then Jehu came forth   | lezchel t<br>lezchel t<br>land he  | peace, so long a<br>thy mother Jeze<br>rafts are so ma<br>23 And Joram t<br>ded, and said to  | urned his hands, and<br>Ahaziah. <i>There is</i>  |   |
| * Jer. 29, 26,<br>John 10, 20,<br>Acts 26, 21,<br>1 Cor. i, 10,  | servants of his lord: and one sit to him, Is all well; wherefore 'this mad fellow to thee? A said unto them, Ye know the and his communication.  12 And they said, It is false us now. And he said, Thus an spake he to me, saying, Thus the Lord, I have anointed the  | e came I<br>and he to<br>man, i<br>e; tell<br>d thus of<br>saith to<br>se king I               | ull strength, and<br>ween his arms,<br>but at his heart,<br>n his chariot.<br>25 Then said<br>aptain, Take u<br>the portion of<br>the Jezreelite:   | ziah.  Irew a bow with his  Is mote Jehoram be- and the arrow went and he sunk down  Jehu to Bidkar his p, and cust him in the field of Naboth for remember how   | hand with<br>a bow.<br>7 Heb.<br>bowed.   |
| P Matt. 21.7.  | over Israel.  13 Then they hasted, and every man his garment, and under him on the top of the   | put it   | ifter Ahab his fa<br>this burden upor   | thou rode together<br>ther, the Lord laid<br>him;<br>e seen yesterday the<br>h, and the blood of  | 1 Kin, 21.  |
| <sup>2</sup> Hob.<br>reigneth.   | and blew with trumpets, saying<br>2 is king.<br>14 So Jehu the son of Jehos<br>the son of Nimshi conspired a<br>Joram. (Now Joram had ke<br>moth-glead, he and all Isra<br>cause of Hazael king of Syria.   | haphat li<br>ngainst li<br>pt Ra- l<br>cl, be- i   | nis sons, saith the requite thee in the Lord. Now then him into the plaing to the word of 27 ¶ But when   | e Lord; and "I will this plat, saith the refore take and cast to f ground, according the Lord. Alaziah the king of  | 1 Kin. 21. 19. 9 Or. portion.  In the   |
| 7 ch. 8, 20. 3 Heb. Jekoram. 4 Heb.smote. 5 Heb. lef   | 15 But <sup>q</sup> king <sup>3</sup> Joram was re<br>to be healed in Jezreel of the w<br>which the Syrians <sup>4</sup> had give<br>when he fought with Hazael l<br>Syria.) And Jehu said, If it<br>hinds, then <sup>5</sup> let none go for   | rounds of a<br>king of a<br>c your a   | Judah saw this,<br>of the garden h<br>lowed after him,<br>also in the chari<br>at the going up  | he fled by the way ouse. And Jehu fol-<br>and said, Smite him iot. And they did so to Gur, which is by a fled to * Megiddo,   | Samuria,<br>2 Chr. 22. 9,<br>cir. 886,<br>Then he<br>began to<br>reign as<br>viceroy to<br>his father |
| 7 ch. 8, 29.   | minus, then "let none go for<br>escape out of the city to go<br>it in Jezreel,<br>16 So Jehu rode in a charic<br>went to Jezreel; for Jorann lay<br>"And Ahaziah king of Jude   | to tell a  | and died there.  28 And his serve chariot to Jerusa in his sepulchre the city of David  | ants carried him in a<br>dem, and buried him<br>with his fathers in<br>l.   | in his<br>aickness,<br>2 Chr. 21,<br>18, 19.<br>But in Jo-<br>ram's 1:th                              |
|  | come down to see Joram.<br>17 And there stood a watchn<br>the tower in Jezreel, and he spi  | nan on I   | 29 And in the   | eleventh year of Jo-<br>Ahab began Ahaziah  | your he<br>began to<br>reign<br>alone,<br>ch. 8, 25,  |

| Jehu oa                                | useth seventy of II  | . KINGS, X.                                | Ahal's sons to be b  | ekeaded.                          |
|--|--|--|--|-----------------------------------|
| Before<br>CHRIST<br>cir. 884.          | 80 T And when Jehu was con<br>Jerreel, Jerebel heard of st;<br>she *painted her face, and tire   | ne to take ye the                          | heads of the men your<br>s, and come to me to Jez-                           | Before<br>CHRIST<br>884.          |
| Fack, 23.                              | i nero, rna iookea out et e widaa  | w. king's sons.                            | orrow this time. Now the   |                                   |
| 40.                                    | 81 And as Jehu entered in a gate, she said, "Had Zimri p   | t the were with t                          | being seventy persons,<br>he great men of the city,<br>that them up.         |                                   |
| 2 Hob. put<br>her eyes in<br>painting. | gate, she said, "Had Zimri i<br>who slew his master?   | peace, which broug                         | me to pass, when the let-  |                                   |
| 1 Kin. 16.<br>9,—20.                   | 82 And he lifted up his face t window, and said, Who is or   | o the ter came to                          | them, that they took the<br>and slew seventy per-                            |                                   |
| y,—20.                                 | window, and said, Who is or<br>side? who? And there looked o   | ny king's sons,                            | and slew seventy per-<br>it their heads in baskets,                          | * 1 Kin. 21.<br>21.               |
| S Or, cham-<br>barlains.               | him two or three seunuchs.   | and sent hir                               | n <i>them</i> to Jezreel.  | 1                                 |
| oertains,                              | 33 And he said, Throw her down they threw her down: and some   | n. So 8 ¶ And t                            | there came a messenger,<br>him, saying, They have                            |                                   |
|  | her blood was sprinkled on the   | wall, brought the                          | heads of the king's sons.  |                                   |
|  | and on the horses: and he trod   | Cucri And ne sai                           | a. Lav ve them in two  |                                   |
|  | under foot.<br>84 And when he was come i   | n, he until the me                         | e entering in of the gate  |                                   |
|  | 84 And when he was come i<br>did cat and drink, and said, Go   | o, see 9 And it ca                         | me to pass in the morn-  |                                   |
| * 1 Kin. 16.                           | now this cursed woman, and<br>her: for a she is a king's daught  | bury ing, that he                          | went out, and stood, and<br>the people, Ye be righte-                        |                                   |
| 31.                                    | 35 And they went to bury her   | : but   ous : behold                       | , • I conspired against my   | <sup>5</sup> ch. 9. 14,<br>24.    |
|  | they found no more of her that<br>skull, and the feet, and the pale  | n the master, and<br>ms of all these?      | slew him: but who slew   | 21.                               |
|  | her hands.   | 10 Know n                                  | ow that there shall 'fall  | 1 Sam. 3.                         |
|  | 36 Wherefore they came again told him. And he said, This i   | , and unto the ear                         | th nothing of the word of<br>hich the Lord spake con-                        | 19.                               |
|  | word of the Lord, which he s   | spake   cerning the                        | house of Ahab: for the   |                                   |
| Hoh. by the                            | 4 by his servant Elijah the Tisl   | ibite, Lord hath d                         | lone that which he spake   | 4 1 Kin. 21.                      |
| 1 Kin. 21.                             | saying, bin the portion of Je<br>shall dogs cat the flesh of Jezebe  | ezreel   d2 by his ser<br>el:   11 So Jehu | ı slew all that remained i   | 19, 21, 29.<br>2 Hob. by the      |
| Pa. 83. 10.                            | 37 And the carcase of Jezebel  | shall of the house                         | of Ahab in Jezreel, and  | hand of.                          |
| FR. 10. 10.                            | be "as dung upon the face of the in the portion of Jezreel; so that  | they and his pri                           | men, and his skinsfolks,<br>lests, until he left him                         | n ()7,<br>acqualul-<br>unce.      |
|  | shall not say, This is Jezebel.  | noue remain                                | ing.   | ance.                             |
|  | CHAPTER X.   |  | e arose and departed, and haria. And as he was at                            |                                   |
|  | 1 John, by his letters, causeth secenty of children to be brheated. Si He sexus fact by the prophery of Elijah. 12 shearing house he slagelt two und fi. Ahaziah otrethren. 18 By sublify he dethat the two things of Batt. 25 dineth Jerudens was 2 litary oppilaries. I see the different ferdeman was 22 litary oppilaries. I see house to see the second product of the second pro | Ahab's the shearin                         | g house in the way.  | 4 Heb.                            |
|  | fact by the prophecy of Elijah. 12 . shearing house he slaucth two and to  | At the 13 Jenu of Ahaziah kin              | met with the brethren of   | shepherds<br>binding              |
|  | Ahaziah's brethren. 15 He taketh Jeho  | wadab Who are y                            | ng of Judah, and said,<br>e? And they answered,                              | sheep.                            |
|  | eth all the prorshippers of Baul. 29 Jel   | hu fol- We are the                         | e brethren of Ahaziah;<br>lown to salute the chil-                           | 2 Chr. 22, 8.                     |
|  | Israel. 31 Jehonhaz succeedeth John.   | dren of the                                | king and the children  | 5 Heb.<br>found.                  |
| 884.                                   | AND Ahab had seventy son<br>Samaria. And Jehu wrote  | is in joi the queen                        |  | 6 Hob. to<br>the peace<br>of, &c. |
|  | ters, and sent to Samaria, unto  | the And they to                            | said, Take them alive.   | of, &c.                           |
| Heb.                                   | ters, and sent to Samaria, unto  | and them at the                            | pit of the shearing house,   |                                   |
| nourishers.                            | to 5 them that brought up A children, saying,  | he any of th                               | d forty men; neither left cm.  |                                   |
|  | 2 Now as soon as this letter co  | meth 15 ¶ And                              | em.<br>when he was departed<br>lighted on Jehonadab                          |                                   |
|  | to you, seeing your master's son with you, and there are with  | you the son of                             | Rechab coming to meet  | 7 Heb.<br>found.<br>f Jer. 35. 6. |
|  | chariots and horses, a fenced  | city him: and h                            | e <sup>8</sup> saluted him, and said   | dr.                               |
|  | also, and armour; 3 Look even out the best and 1   | nect. beart is wi                          | thine heart right, as my   | 9 1 Chr. 2.<br>55.                |
|  | est of your master's sons, and him on his father's throne, and   | l set honadab an                           | th thy heart? And Je-<br>swered, It is. If it be,<br>line hand. And he gave  | 8 Heb.                            |
|  | him on his father's throne, and for your master's house.   | fight he give me th                        | ine hand. And he gave  | h Ezra 10.                        |
|  | 4 But they were exceedingly as   | fraid, to him into                         | the chariot.   | 10.                               |
|  | and said, Behold, two kings  | stood   16 And he                          | said, Come with me, and  |                                   |
|  | not before him: how then shall stand?  | made him ri                                | l for the Lorn. So they de in his chariot.                                   | 1 Kin. 19.                        |
|  | 5 And he that was over the h   | Ouge   17 And who                          | en he came to Samaria  |                                   |
| 1                                      | and he that was over the city<br>elders also, and the bringers u   | tne no slow a                              | all that remained unto<br>imaria, till he had de-<br>according to the saying | 2 ch. 9. 8.<br>2 Chr. 22. 8.      |
|  | the children, sent to Jehu, sa   | ying, stroyed him,                         | according to the saying  |                                   |
|  | We are thy servants, and will all that thou shalt bid us; we   | u do or the Lor                            | D, which he spake to   | l 1 Kin. 21.<br>21.               |
|  | not make any king: do thou   | that   18 T And                            | Jehu gathered all the  |                                   |
|  | which is good in thine eyes.   | people toget                               | her, and said unto them,<br>ed Baal a little; but Jehu                       | m 1 V:                            |
| Heb.                                   | 6 Then he wrote a letter the se<br>time to them, saying, If ye be 61   | mine, shall serve h                        | im much.   | m 1 Kin. 16.<br>31, 32.           |
| for me.                                | and if ye will hearken unto my   | voice. 19 Now the                          | refore call unto me all the  |                                   |

Before CHRIST 884. n 1 Kings 2 Heb.

º 1 Kin. 16.

32. 3 Or, so full, that they stood mouth to mouth,

" I Kin. 20.

4 Ecb.

i Hob. statues.

the wouth.

1 Kin. 12.

32.

"prophets of Baal, all his servants, and all his priests; let none be wanting: for I have a great sacrifice to do to Baal; whoseever shall be wanting, he shall not live. But Jehu did it in subtility, to the intent that he might destroy the worshippers of Baal. 20 And Jehu said, <sup>2</sup> Proclaim a so-lemn assembly for Baal. And they

proclaimed ft.

21 And Jehu sent through all Israel: and all the worshippers of Baal came, so that there was not a man left that came not. And they came into the 'house of Baal; and the house of Baal was 'full from one end to another.

22 And he said unto him that was over the vestry, Bring forth vest-ments for all the worshippers of Baal. And he brought them forth

vestments.

23 And Jehu went, and Jehonadab the son of Rechab, into the house of Baal, and said unto the worshippers of Baal, Search, and look that there be here with you none of the servants of the Lord, but the worshippers of Baal only.

24 And when they went in to offer sacrifices and burnt offerings, Jehu appointed fourscore men without, and said, If any of the men whom I have brought into your hands escape, he that letteth him go, "his life shall

be for the life of him.

25 And it came to pass, as soon as he had made an end of offering the burnt offering, that Jehu said to the guard and to the captains, Go in, and slay them; let none come forth. And they smote them with 4the edge of the sword; and the guard and the captains cast them out, and went to the city of the house of Baal.

26 And they brought forth the 59 images out of the house of Baal, and

7 1 Kin. 14. burned them.

27 And they brake down the image of Baal, and brake down the house \* Fzra 6, 11, of Baal, and made it a draught Dan. 2, 5, & 3, 29, house unto this day.

28 Thus Jehu destroyed Baal out of

Israel.

29 ¶ Howbeit from the sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, who made Israel to sin, Jehu departed not from after them, to wit, the golden calves that were in Beth-el, and that were in Dan.

80 And the Lord said unto Jehu, Because thou hast done well in exccuting that which is right in mine eyes, and hast done unto the house of Ahab according to all that vers in mine heart, thy children of the fourth generation shall sit on the throne of Israel.

Fee ver. 35, ch. 13, 1, 10, & 14, 23, & 15, 8, 12, 31 But Jehu 6 took no heed to walk in the law of the Lorp God of Israel 6 Heb. of 4 1 Kin. 14.

with all his heart: for he departed not from "the sins of Jeroboam, which made Israel to sin.

82 ¶ In those days the Lorn began 2 to cut Israel short: and "Hazael smote them in all the coasts of Ismal

38 From Jordan seastward, all the land of Gilead, the Gadites, and the Reubenites, and the Manassites, from Aroer, which is by the river Arnon, even Gilead and Bashan.

84 Now the rest of the acts of Jehu. and all that he did, and all his might, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel?

85 And Jehu slept with his fathers: and they buried him in Samaria. And Jehoahaz his son reigned in his

stead. 36 And 5 the time that Jehu reigned over Israel in Samaria was twenty and eight years.

CHAPTER XI.

1 Jehoah, Leing saved by Jshosheba his anul from Albuliah a massarre of the need royal, is hid six years in the hone of the d. 4 Je-hoituda, giving on-ler to the captains, is the seventh years anotheth him king. 13 Albu-liah is aim. 17 Jehoituda restoreth the wor-day of the seventh years. ship of God.

AND when "Athaliah bthe mother of Ahaziah saw that her son was dead, she arose and destroyed all the

6 seed royal.

2 But <sup>7</sup> Jehosheba, the daughter of king Joram, sister of Ahaziah, took <sup>8</sup> Joash the son of Ahaziah, and stole him from among the king's sons which were slain; and they hid him, even him and his nurse, in the bedchamber from Athaliah, so that he was not slain.

3 And he was with her hid in the house of the Lord six years. And Athaliah did reign over the land.

4 And the seventh year Jeholada sent and fetched the rulers over hundreds, with the captains and the guard, and brought them to him into the house of the LORD, and made a covenant with them, and took an oath of them in the house of the LORD, and shewed them the king's son.

5 And he commanded them, saying, This is the thing that ye shall do; A third part of you that enter in don di Chron.

the sabbath shall even be keepers of the watch of the king's house;

6 And a third part shall be at the gate of Sur; and a third part at the gate behind the guard: so shall ye keep the watch of the house, that or from

it be not broken down. 7 And two 23 parts of all you that go forth on the sabbath, even they shall keep the watch of the house of

the Lord about the king.

8 And ye shall compass the king round about, every man with his weapons in his hand: and he that cometh within the ranges, let him be slain: and be ye with the king as he goeth out and as he cometh in.

9 And the captains over the hundreds did according to all things that

Refore CHRIST cir. 860. 2 Heb. to

cut of the ends. ch. 8. 12, 3 Heb. toward the rising of the sun. to Glead and Ba-shan,

# Amos 1. 3.

5 Heb. the

\* 2 Chron. 22, 10.

5 ch. 8, 26, 6 Heb, seed of the kingdom, 7 2 Chron, 22, 11, Jehorha-beath,

2 Chron. 23, 1, &c.

up.
2 ()r, companies.
3 Hob.
hands.

| Athaliah   | ie elain. II. KII  | IGS, XII. The temple  | repaired.  |
|--|--|---|--|
| Botore<br>OHRIST<br>878,                               | Jeholada the priest commanded; and<br>they took every man his men that<br>were to come in on the sabbath,<br>with them that should go out on the<br>sabbath, and came to Jeholada the<br>priest.     | 1 Ishach reigneth well all the days of Ie-<br>hoiada. A sie gineth order for the repair of<br>the temple. If Hazaci is diverted from Ie-<br>rusalem by a present of the hallowed trea-<br>eurs. In Ishach being dain by his serrouts. | Before<br>CHRIST<br>878,   |
|  | 10 And to the captains over hundreds did the priest give king David's spears and shields that were in the temple of the LORD.  11 And the guard stood, every man with his weapons in his hand, round | L hoash began to reign; and forty<br>years reigned he in Jerusalem. And<br>his mother's name was Zibiah of<br>Beer-sheba.   | * 2 Chron.<br>24. 1.   |
| <sup>2</sup> Hob.<br>shoulder.                         | about the king, from the right 2corner of the temple to the left corner of the temple, along by the altar and  | right in the sight of the Lord all his days wherein Jehoiada the priest instructed him.   |  |
|  | the temple.  12 And he brought forth the king's son, and put the crown upon him, and gave him the testimony; and   | burnt incense in the high places.   | 6 1 Kin. 15.<br>14. & 22. 43.<br>ch. 14. 4.                      |
| 3 Hab Zar  | and pave num the testimony; and<br>they made him king, and anointed<br>him; and they clapped their hands,<br>and said, <sup>3</sup> /God save the king.  | 4 ¶ And Jehoash said to the priests, All the money of the 2 <sup>3</sup> dedicated things that is brought into the house of the Lorn, even 4 the money of   | ch. 23. 4.<br>2 Or, holy<br>things.                              |
| 3 Heb. Let<br>the king<br>live.<br>/ 1 Sam. 10.<br>21. | 13 ¶ And when Athaliah heard the noise of the guard and of the people, she came to the people into the tem-  | every one that passeth the account,<br>the money that every man is set at,<br>and all the money that becometh   | 3 Heb.<br>holinesses,<br>d Ex. 30, 13,<br>4 Heb. the<br>money of |
| 12, &c.  | ple of the LORD.  14 And when she looked, behold, the king stood by ha pillar, as the manner was, and the princes and the trumpeters by the king, and all  | into any man's heart to bring into<br>the house of the Lord,<br>5 Let the priests take it to them.  | of his esti-<br>nation,<br>Lev. 27, 2,                           |
| 1  | the trumpeters by the king, and all<br>the people of the land rejoiced, and<br>blew with trumpets: and Athaliah  | every man of his acquaintance: and<br>let them repair the breaches of the<br>house, wheresoever any breach shall<br>be found.   | 5 Heb. as-<br>cendeth<br>upon the<br>heart of<br>a man.          |
| İ  | rent her clothes, and cried, Treason,<br>Treason.  15 But Jeholada the priest com-   | 6 But it was so, that 6 in the three and twentieth year of king Jehoash the priests had not repaired the  | Ex. 35, 5,<br>1 Chron,<br>29, 9,<br>856,                         |
| 1  | manded the captains of the hun-<br>dreds, the officers of the host, and<br>said unto them, Have her forth with-<br>out the ranges: and him that fol-   | breaches of the house. 7 Then king Jehoash called for Jehoiada the priest, and the other priests, and said unto them, Why re-   | 6 Heb. in<br>the twen-<br>tieth year<br>and third                |
| 1  | loweth her kill with the sword. For<br>the priest had said, Let her not be<br>slain in the house of the Lorp.  | now therefore receive no more money<br>of your acquaintance, but deliver it   | year. 1 2 Chron. 24, 5. 2 Chron. 24, 6.                          |
| 1  | 16 And they laid hands on her; and<br>she went by the way by the which the<br>horses came into the king's house:   | for the breaches of the house.  8 And the priests consented to receive no more money of the people, neither   |  |
| 2 Chr. 23.<br>16.                                      | and there was she shin.  17 ¶ 'And Jehoiada made a covenant between the Lorn and the king and the people that they should be   | to repair the breaches of the house.  9 But Jehoiada the priest took *a chest, and bored a hole in the lid of it, and set it beside the altar, on the   | 4 2 ('hron.<br>24. 8, &c.  |
| 2 Sam. 5. 3.   | the Lord's people; *between the king<br>also and the people.<br>18 And all the people of the land<br>went into the 'house of Baal, and   | right side as one cometh into the<br>house of the Lord: and the priests<br>that kept the <sup>7</sup> door put therein all  | 7 Heb.   |
| 7 Dent 12 3  | brake it down; his alters and his<br>images "brake they in pieces the  | the money that was brought into the house of the Lord.  10 And it was so, when they saw that there was much money in the  | threshold.   |
| 17.<br>2 Chr. 23.<br>18. &c.<br>Heb.                   | roughly, and slew Mattan the priest<br>of Baal before the altars. And "the<br>priest appointed *officers over the<br>house of the Lorn.  | chest, that the king's scribe and the<br>high priest came up, and they put<br>up in bags, and told the money that   | 8 Or,<br>secretary,<br>9 Heb,<br>bound up,                       |
|  | dreds, and the captains, and the guard, and all the people of the land:  | was found in the house of the Lord.<br>11 And they gave the money, being<br>told, into the hands of them that did<br>the work, that had the oversight of  | ооны пр.   |
|  | and they brought down the king<br>from the house of the Loup, and<br>came by the way of the gate of the<br>guard to the king's house. And he   | the house of the LORD: and they 2 laid it out to the carpenters and builders, that wrought upon the house   | 2 Heb.<br>Lrought it<br>forth,                                   |
| 1  | sat on the throne of the kings.  20 And all the people of the land.  | of the Lord,  | jorus,   |
| 2 Chron.   | rejoiced, and the city was in quiet:<br>and they slew Athaliah with the<br>sword beside the king's house,<br>21 "Seven years old was Jehoash<br>when he began to reign,                              | stone to repair the breaches of the<br>house of the Lorn, and for all that<br>was laid out for the house to re-<br>pair it.   | <sup>2</sup> Hob. went<br>furth.                                 |

|                           | 's wicked reign. II. KING   |   |                            |
|---------------------------|---|---|----------------------------|
| Before<br>CHRIST          | 18 Howbeit there were not made for the house of the LORD bowls of   | for the saw the oppression of Israel,<br>because the king of Syria oppressed                          | Before<br>CHRIST           |
| 856.                      | silver, snuffers, basons, trumpets, any<br>vessels of gold, or vessels of silver,<br>of the money that was brought into   | them.   | oir. 842.                  |
| See<br>2 Chr. 24.         | vessels of gold, or vessels of silver,  | 5 ('And the Lord gave Israel a sa-  | 4 Ex. 8, 7,<br>ch, 14, 26, |
| 14.                       | the house of the Lord:  | viour, so that they went out from<br>under the hand of the Syrians: and                               | 6 Sec ver. 25.             |
|                           | 14 But they gave that to the work-  | the children of Israel dwelt in their   | & ch. 14,<br>25, 27,       |
|                           | men, and repaired therewith the   | tents, as beforetime.   | 2 Heb. as                  |
|                           | house of the LORD.  | 6 Nevertheless they departed not  | yesterday,<br>and third    |
| ch. 22, 7.                | 15 Moreover they reckoned not   | from the sins of the house of Jero-   | day.                       |
|                           | with the men, into whose hand they  | boam, who made Israel sin, but walk-  | 8 Heb.<br>he walked.       |
|                           | delivered the money to be bestowed on workmen: for they dealt faithfully.   | ed therein: /and there *remained the<br>grove also in Samaria.)                                       | /1 Kin. 16.                |
| Lev. S. 15.               | 16 The trespess money and sin   | 7 Neither did he leave of the peo-  | 4 Heb. stood.              |
| 18.                       | 16 The trespass money and sin money was not brought into the  | ple to Jehoahaz but fifty horsemen.   |                            |
| Lev. 7. 7.<br>Num. 18. 9. | HOUSE OF THE LORD: "IT WAS THE  | and ten chariots, and ten thousand<br>footmen; for the king of Syria had                              |                            |
|                           | priests.  | footmen; for the king of Syria had  |                            |
| cir. 840.<br>ch. 8, 12.   | 17 Then "Hazael king of Syria   | destroyed them, and had made them   | # Amos 1. 3.               |
| See                       | went up, and fought against Gath, and took it: and 'Hazael set his  | like the dust by threshing.   | ŀ                          |
| 2 Chr. 24.                | liace to go up to Jerusalem.  | 8 7 Now the rest of the acts of Jehoahaz, and all that he did, and                                    |                            |
| 23.                       | 18 And Jehoash king of Judah  | his might, are they not written in  |                            |
| 1 Kin, 15,                | 18 And Jehoash king of Judah ptook all the hallowed things that   | his might, are they not written in<br>the book of the chronicles of the                               |                            |
| 18,<br>rh. 18, 15,<br>16, | Jenoshaphat, and Jenoram, and Aha-  | kings of Israel?  |                            |
| 16.                       | ziah, his fathers, kings of Judah,<br>had dedicated, and his own hallow-  | 9 And Jehoshaz slept with his fa-   | <b>639.</b>                |
|                           | ed things, and all the gold that was  | thers; and they buried him in Sa-<br>maria: and <sup>5</sup> Joash his son reigned                    | 5 ver. 10,                 |
|                           | found in the treasures of the house   | in his stead *.   | Jehonsh.                   |
|                           | of the LORD, and in the king's  | 10 ¶ In the thirty and seventh year   | * Alone.<br>841.           |
|                           | house, and sent it to Hazael king   | of Joash king of Judah began Le-<br>hoash the son of Jehoahaz to reign                                | 6 In consert               |
| Hob.                      | of Syria: and he 2 went away from   | hoash the son of Jehoahaz to reign  | with his                   |
| шчи пр.                   | Jerusalem.  | over Israel in Samaria, and reigned   | father,<br>ch. 14. 1.      |
|                           | 19 ¶ And the rest of the acts of Joash, and all that he did, are they   | sixteen years.  11 And he did that which was evil   |                            |
|                           | not written in the book of the chro-  | in the sight of the LORD; he depart-  |                            |
|                           | nicles of the kings of Judah?   | ed not from all the sins of Jeroboam  |                            |
| ch. 14. 5.                | 20 And his servants arose, and  | the son of Nebat, who made Israel sin: but he walked therein.   |                            |
| 3 Chr. 24,<br>25.         | made a conspiracy, and slew Joash<br>in 3 the house of Millo, which goeth   | sin: but he walked therein.   |                            |
| F99.                      | in the house of Millo, which goeth  | 12 And the rest of the acts of Joash,   | A ch. 14. 15.              |
| Or,<br>Both-millo.        | down to Silla.  21 For Jozachar the son of Shi-   | and fall that he did, and this might  | & 25.                      |
| 2 Chr. 24.                | meath, and Jehozabad the son of   | wherewith he fought against Amaziah king of Judah, are they not written in the book of the chronicles | 4 ch. 14, 9,               |
| 26.<br>Zabad              | 4Shomer, his servants, smote him,   | written in the book of the chronicles   | åc.<br>2 Chr. 25,          |
| Or.                       | and he died; and they buried him  | of the kings of Israel?   | 17, ac.                    |
| Shimrith,<br>899          | with his fathers in the city of David:  | 13 And Joash slept with his fathers;  | 825.                       |
| 2 Chr. 24.                | and Amaziah his son reigned in his stead.   | and Jeroboam sat upon his throne:<br>and Joash was buried in Samaria                                  |                            |
| 77.                       | CHAPTER XIII  | with the kings of Israel.   |                            |
|                           | 1 Jehoahaz's wicked reign. 3 Jehoahaz, op-  | 14 7 Now Elisha was fallen sick of  | cir. 839.                  |
|                           | 1 Jehoahar's wicked reign. 3 Jehoahar, op-<br>pressed by Hazael, is relieved by prayer. 8<br>Joath succeedeth him. 10 His wicked reign.   | his sickness whereof he died. And   | 1                          |
|                           | 12 Jeroboam succeedeth him. 14 Elisha dying   | Joash the king of Israel came down  |                            |
|                           | presses by Hazard, is relieved by project of<br>Jonah succeededh him. Jo His vicidest erigin,<br>12 Jeroboam succeededh him. 14 Elisha dynny<br>prophesieth to Jonah three victories over the<br>Byrians. 30 The Moubites invading the land,<br>Klisha's bones vaine up a doad man. 22 Hin-<br>zard dying, Jonah gelleth three victories over<br>Bew-hadad. | unto him, and wept over his face, and said, O my father, my father,                                   |                            |
|                           | Elisha's bones raise up a dead man. 22 Ha-  | the chariot of Israel, and the horse-   | leh 9 39                   |
|                           | zaet dying. Joash getleth three victories over<br>Ren-hadad.  | men thereof.  |                            |
| 856.                      | TN 5 the three and twentieth year of  | 15 And Elisha said unto him, Take   |                            |
| Heb. the                  | Joash the son of Ahaziah king of  | bow and arrows. And he took unto  |                            |
| veur and                  | Judah Jehoahaz the son of Jehu be-  | him bow and arrows.   |                            |
| third year.               | gan to reign over Israel in Samaria,  | 16 And he said to the king of Is-   | 7 TT . 17 1                |
|                           | and reigned seventeen years,  | rael, 7 Put thine hand upon the bow.  And he put his hand upon it: and                                | 7 Hob, Make<br>thine hand  |
| Heb.                      | 2 And he did that which was evil in<br>the sight of the Lord, and followed  | Elisha put his hands upon the king's  | to ride.                   |
| valked                    | the sins of Jeroboam the son of   | hands.  |                            |
| ufter.                    | Nebat, which made Israel to sin:  | 17 And he said, Open the window   |                            |
|                           | he departed not therefrom.  | eastward. And he opened it. Then  |                            |
| cir. 849.                 | 8 ¶ And "the anger of the LORD  | Elisha said, Shoot. And he shot. And  |                            |
| Judg. 2, 14,              | was kindled against Israel, and he  | he said, The arrow of the Lord's de-  |                            |
| oh 8 10                   | delivered them into the hand of   | liverance, and the arrow of deliver-<br>ance from Syria: for thou shalt smite                         |                            |
| ch. 8, 12,                | hand of Ben-hadad the son of Ha-  | the Syrians in Aphek, till thou have  | = 1 Kin, 20.               |
|                           | zael, all their days.   | consumed them.  | 26.                        |
| cir. #42.                 | zael, all their days. 4 And Jehoahaz besought the Lord,   | 18 And he said, Take the arrows. And  |                            |
| Ps. 78. 34.               | I Ali - Tonn hondrand made blus   | he took them. And he said unto the  |                            |

| Amasia   | h's good reignt. II. KIN  | GS, XIV. His victory over  | er Edom.                             |
|--|---|--|--------------------------------------|
| Before<br>CHRIST<br>cir. 839.                        | king of Israel, Smite upon the ground.<br>And he smote thrice, and stayed.<br>19 And the man of God was wroth   | not be put to death for the children,<br>nor the children be put to death for<br>the fathers; but every man shall be | Refere<br>CHRIST<br>889.             |
|  | with him, and said, Thou shouldest<br>have smitten five or six times; then<br>hadst thou smitten Syria till thou<br>hadst consumed it: "whereas now                       | put to death for his own sin.  7 / He slew of Edom in the valley of salt ten thousand, and took 2 Selah              | cir. 827.<br>f 2 Chr. 25.            |
| " ver. 25.   | hadst consumed <i>v</i> : whereas now thou shalt smite Syria but thrice.  | by war, and called the name of it Joktheel unto this day.  | # 2 Sam. 8,<br>13,                   |
| cir. 838.  | 20 ¶ And Elisha died, and they buried him. And the bands of the   | 8 T Then Amaziah sent messen-<br>gers to Jehoash, the son of Jehoahaz  | Pa. 60, title.<br>2 Or,<br>The rock. |
|  | Moabites invaded the land at the coming in of the year.   | son of Jehu, king of Israel, saying,<br>Come, let us look one another in   | A Josh, 15,<br>38.                   |
|  | 21 And it came to pass, as they were  | the face.  | cir. 826.                            |
|  | 21 And it came to pass, as they were<br>burying a man, that, behold, they<br>spied a band of men; and they cast   | 9 And Jehoash the king of Israel scut to Amaziah king of Judah, saying, *The thistle that was in Leba-               | Joseph,<br>Ant. 1X,<br>• 2 Chr. 25,  |
| 2 Heb.   | and when the man 2 was let down,  | non sent to the codar that was in  | 17, 18, &c.                          |
| went down.   | and touched the bones of Elisha, he revived, and stood up on his feet.  | Lebanon, saying, Give thy daughter<br>to my son to wife: and there passed  | Judg. 9. 8. 1 Kin, 4.                |
| eh. R. 12.   | 22 ¶ But Hazael king of Syria oppressed Israel all the days of Je-  | by a wild beast that was in Lebanon,<br>and trode down the thistle.  |                                      |
|  | honlinz.  | 10 Thou hast indeed smitten Edom,  | " Deut. v.                           |
| P ch. 14, 27.  | 23 And the Lord was gracious unto<br>them, and had compassion on them,  | and "thine heart hath lifted thee up: glory of this, and tarry at home:  | 14.<br>9.(3hr 32.                    |
| FEx. 2, 24,<br>25.<br>Ex. 32, 13,                    | and shad respect unto them, because of his covenant with Abraham, Isaac,  | for why shouldest thou moddle to thy hurt, that thou shouldest fall,   | 25,<br>Ezek. 28, 2,                  |
|  | and Jacob, and would not destroy<br>them, neither cast he them from his   | enen thou, and Judah with thee?  11 But Amaziah would not hear.  | 5, 17,<br>Hab, 2, 4,<br>3 Heb, at    |
| <sup>3</sup> Heb. <i>face</i> .<br>cir. <b>839</b> . | <sup>3</sup> presence as yet.<br>24 So Hazael king of Syria died;   | Therefore Jehoash king of Israel went<br>up; and he and Amaziah king of Ju-  | thy house.                           |
|  | and Ben-hadad his son reigned in his stead.   | dah looked one another in the face at "Beth-shemesh, which belongeth   | * Josh. 19.                          |
| 4 Heb.   | 25 And Jehoash the son of Jehoahaz  | to Judah.  | 38. & 21, 16.<br>4 Heb. tras         |
| returned<br>and took.                                | took again out of the hand of Benhadad the son of Hazael the cities,  | 12 And Judah 4 was put to the worse before Israel; and they fled   | smillen.                             |
| cir. 836.<br>* ver. 18, 19.                          | which he had taken out of the hand of<br>Jehoahaz his father by war. Three  | every man to their tents.  13 And Jehoush king of Israel took  |                                      |
|  | times did Joash beat him, and recovered the cities of Israel.   | Amaziah king of Judah, the son of<br>Jehoash the son of Ahaziah, at Beth-  |                                      |
|  | CHAPTER XIV.  | shemesh, and came to Jerusalem,<br>and brake down the wall of Jeru-  |                                      |
|  | 1 Amaziah's good reign. 5 His justice on the<br>murderers of his father. 7 His victory over<br>Edon. 8 Amaziah, woooking Jelungh, is                                      | salem from "the gate of Ephraim<br>unto the corner gate, four hundred  | Neh. 8, 16, & 12, 39.                |
|  | Edom. 8 Amaziah, provoking Jelunak, is<br>overcome and spulled. 15 Jerahoum succeed-<br>eth Jehoash. 17 Amaziah slain by a con-<br>spiracy. 21 Azaviah succeedeth him. 23 | cubits.  14 And he took all 7 the gold and   | P Jer. 31. 38,<br>Zech, 14,<br>10.   |
|  | spiracy. 21 Azariah succeedeth him. 23<br>Jeroboum's wicked reign. 28 Zuchariah suc-<br>ceedeth him.  | silver, and all the vessels that were  | # 1 Kin. 7.                          |
| 839.   | IN "the second year of Joash son  | found in the house of the LORD,<br>and in the treasures of the king's  |                                      |
| ch. 13, 10.  | I of Jehoahaz king of Israel reigned Annaziah the son of Joash king   | house, and hostages, and returned to Samaria.  |                                      |
| 25. 1.   | of Judah. 2 He was twenty and five years old  | 15 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of Jehonsh which he did, and his might,  | cir. 825.<br>r ch. 13, 12.           |
|  | when he began to reign, and reigned<br>twenty and nine years in Jerusalem.  | and how he fought with Amaziah king of Judah, are they not written   |                                      |
|  | And his mother's name was Jehoad-<br>dan of Jerusalem.  | in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Israel?  |                                      |
|  | 3 And he did that which was right<br>in the sight of the Lord, yet not like   | 16 And Jehoash slept with his fa-<br>thers, and was buried in Samaria  |                                      |
|  | David his father: he did according to   | with the kings of Israel; and Jero-  |                                      |
| · ch. 12. 8.   | all things as Joash his father did.  4 Howbeit the high places were   | boam his son reigned in his stead.  17 ¶ And Amaziah the son of Joash  | 2 Chr. 25.                           |
|  | not taken away: as yet the people did sacrifice and burnt incense on  | king of Judah lived after the death<br>of Jehoash son of Jehoahaz king of  | 25, &c.                              |
|  | the high places. 5 ¶ And it came to pass, as soon as  | Israel fifteen years.  18 And the rest of the acts of Ama-   |                                      |
| d ch. 12, 20.  | the kingdom was confirmed in his hand, that he slew his servants which  | ziah, are they not written in the<br>book of the chronicles of the kings   |                                      |
| J., J., J.,  | had slain the king his father.  | of Judah?  | ¢ 2 Chr. 25.                         |
| * Deut. 2L   | 6 But the children of the murderers he slew not: according unto that  | 19 Now they made a conspiracy against him in Jerusalem; and he   | 27.                                  |
| 16.<br>Esek, 18. 4,                                  | which is written in the book of the<br>law of Moses, wherein the Lord com-  | fled to "Lachish; but they sent<br>after him to Lachish, and slew him  | * Josh, 10.                          |
| 20.  | manded, saying, 'The fathers shall  | there.   | 810.                                 |

CHRIST cir. 810.

" ch. 15, 18, & 2 Chr. 26, 1, he is called Ussiah.

20 And they brought him on horses: and he was buried at Jerusalem with his fathers in the city of David.

21 ¶ And all the people of Judah took \* Azariah, which was sixteen years old, and made him king instead of his father Amaziah.

stead of his rather Amazian.

22 He built \*Elath, and restored it
to Judah, after that the king slept
with his fathers.

23 ¶ In the fifteenth year of Amaziah the son of Joash king of Judah
Jeroboam the son of Joash king of Israel began to reign in Samaria, and reigned forty and one years.
24 And he did that which was evil

in the sight of the LORD: he departed not from all the sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, who made Israel to sin. 25 He restored the coast of Israel from the entering of Hamath unto the sea of the plain, according to the word of the Lorn God of Israel,

which he spake by the hand of his servant bonah, the son of Amittai, the prophet, which was of Gath-

hepher.

26 For the Lord daw the affliction of Israel, that it was very bitter: for there was not any shut up, nor any left, nor any helper for Israel.
27 / And the LORD said not that

he would blot out the name of Israel from under heaven: but he saved them by the hand of Jero-

boam the son of Joash.

28 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of

Jeroboam, and all that he did, and his might, how he warred, and how he recovered Damascus, and Hamath, "which belonged to Judah, for Israel, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of

Israel? 29 And Jeroboam slept with his fa-thers, even with the kings of Israel; and Azachariah his son reigned in his stead.

CHAPTER XV

CHAPTER XV.

1 Azariah's good reign. 5 He dying a leper,
Jisham succeedth. 8 Zachariah, the last of
Jehu's generation, reigning ill. is latin by
Shallum. 13 Shallum, reigning a mouth, is
slain by Menahem. 16 Menahem sterngtheneth himself by Pul. 21 Pekahiah succeeteth
him. 23 Pekahiah is slain by Pekah. 21 Pekah is oppressed by Tiglath-pileser, and slain
by Hoshen. 32 Josham's good reign. 36 Ahaz
succeeded him.

IN the twenty and seventh year of Jeroboam king of Israel "began Azariah son of Amaziah king of

Judah to reign.

2 Sixteen years old was he when he began to reign, and he reigned two and fifty years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was Jecholiah of Jerusalem.

8 And he did that which was right in the sight of the LORD, according to all that his father Amaziah had

done;

4 'Save that the high places were not removed: the people sacrificed and burnt incense still on the high places.

5 7 And the LORD smote the king. so that he was a leper unto the day of his death, and 'dwelt in a several house. And Jotham the king's son was over the house, judging the people of the land.

6 And the rest of the acts of Azariah, and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?

7 So Azariah slept with his fathers; and they buried him with his fathers in the city of David: and Jotham his son reigned in his stead.

8 T In the thirty and eighth year of Azariah king of Judah did Zacharish the son of Jeroboam reign over Israel in Samaria six months.

9 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD, as his fathers had done: he departed not from the sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, who made Israel to sin.

10 And Shallum the son of Jabesh conspired against him, and smote him before the people, and slew him, and reigned in his stead,

11 And the rest of the acts of Zachariah, behold, they are written in the book of the chronicles of the

kings of Israel.

12 This was hthe word of the LORD which he spake unto Jehu, saying, Thy sons shall sit on the throne of Israel unto the fourth generation. And so it came to pass.

13 ¶ Shallum the son of Jabesh began to reign in the nine and thirtieth year of Uzziah king of Judah; and he reigned 2a full month

in Samaria.

14 For Menahem the son of Gadi went up from & Tirzah, and came to Samaria, and smote Shallum the son of Jabesh in Samaria, and slew him, and reigned in his stead.

15 And the rest of the acts of Shallum, and his conspiracy which he made, behold, they are written in the book of the chronicles of the

kings of Israel.

16 Then Menahem smote 'Tiphsah, and all that were therein, and the coasts thereof from Tirzah; because they opened not to him, therefore he smote it; and all "the women therein that were with child he ripped up.

17 In the nine and thirtieth year of Azariah king of Judah began Menahem the son of Gadi to reign over Israel, and reigned ten years

in Samaria. 18 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD: he departed not all his days from the sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, who

made Israel to sin.

19 And "Pul the king of Assyria came against the land; and Menahem gave Pul a thousand talents of silver, that his hand might be with him to confirm the kingdom in his hand.

CHRIST cir. 765. 4 2 Chr. 26, 19 .- 21 Lev. 13.46.

cir. 756. / 2 Chr. 26,

cir. 773. There
having
been an
interregnum for

cir. 772. As pro-phosied, Amos 7, 9.

å ch. 10. 30

cir. 772 i Matt. 1. 8, 9, called Oxics, and ver. 1, Azariah,

2 Heb. a month of 4 1 Kin. 14. 17.

11 Kin. 4. 24.

m ch. 8, 12, 772.

771 \*1 Chr. 5,26, Ja. 9, 1, Hos. 8, 9,

eh. 14. 5.

ch. 16. 6. 2 Chr. 26. 2. 825. Now he begins to reign alone,

Deut. 3, 17. 5 Jonah 1. 1. Matt. 12. 39, 40, called Jonas.

Num. 13.

Josh, 19,13, 822. 4 ch. 13, 4, \* Deu. 32, 36. f ch. 13. 5.

12 fam. 8, 6, 1 Kin. 11. 24, 2 Chr. 8, 3, After an interreg-num of 11

years, ch. 15. 8. 784. cir. 810. This is the

27th year of Jeroboam's partnership in the kingdom with his father, who made him con-sort at his sore at his going to the Syrian wars. It is the 16th year of Je-roboam's monarchy. ch, 14, 21, 2 Chr. 26, 1, 3, 4. Called

l'ssiah, ver. 13, 30.

#c. #2 Chr. 26. 1. ver. 35. ch. 12. 3.

| Pekakia   | h's coil reign.  |
|---|--|
| Before<br>OH BIST<br>771.<br>2 Heb.<br>raused to<br>come forth. | 20 And Menaho of Israel, even of wealth, of e of silver, to gir syria. So the ed back, and st land.  21 ¶ And t  |
| 761.  | of Menahem,;<br>are they not<br>of the chronic<br>Israel?<br>22 And Menal<br>thers; and Pek<br>in his stoad.<br>23 ¶ In the fil<br>king of Judah<br>Menahem bega<br>in Samaria, am.<br>24 And he die<br>in the sight o<br>parted not fro<br>boam the son |
| 750.  | Israel to sin. 25 But Pekah a captain of h   |

II. KINGS. XVI. em sexacted the money

in the sight of the LORD: he did according to all that his father Uzziah had done.

85 7 Howbeit the high places were not removed: the people sacrificed and burned incense still in the high

places. "He built the higher gate of the house of the Lorp. 36 T Now the rest of the acts of Jotham, and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the

chronicles of the kings of Judah?
37 In those days the Lord began to send against Judah "Rezin the king of Syria, and Pekah the son of Remaliah.

88 And Jotham slept with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the city of David his father: and Ahaz his

son reigned in his stead.

father.

CHAPTER XVI. CHAPTER XVI.

Ahar's wicked reign, 5 Ahar, assailed by Resin and Pekah, hireth Tijulah-pilerer against them. 10 Ahar, sending a pattern of an allar from Danuscus to Urijah, diverteh the brasen allar to his sun deodion. 17 He spotleth the crasen allar to his sun deodion. 17 He spotleth the crasen allar to his sun deodion. 18 Cerdeth him.

In the seventeenth year of Pekah the son of Remaliah Ahaz the son of Jotham king of Judah began

to reign. 2 Twenty years old was Ahaz when he began to reign, and reigned six-teen years in Jerusalem, and did not that which was right in the sight of the LORD his God. like David his

3 But he walked in the way of the kings of Israel, yea, band made his son to pass through the fire, accord-ing to the calominations of the heathen, whom the LORD cast out from before the children of Israel.

4 And he sacrificed and burnt incense in the high places, and don the

hills, and under every green tree.
5 Then Rezin king of Syria and Pekah son of Remaliah king of Israel came up to Jerusalem to war: and they besieged Ahaz, but could not overcome him.

6 At that time Rezin king of Syria recovered Elath to Syria, and drave the Jews from 2 Elath: and the Syrians came to Elath, and dwelt there

unto this day. 7 So Ahaz sent messengers 9 to 3 Tig-lath-pileser king of Assyria, saying, I am thy servant and thy son: come up, and save me out of the hand of the king of Syria, and out of the hand of the king of Israel, which

rise up against me.

8 And Ahaz hook the silver and gold that was found in the house of the LORD, and in the treasures of the king's house, and sent it for a present to the king of Assyria.

9 And the king of Assyria hearkened unto him: for the king of Assyria went up against Damascus, and took it, and carried the people of it captive to Kir, and slew Rezin.

CHRIST 758.

Ahaz's spicked reian.

# ver. 3. F war 4

2 Chr. 27.

cir. 742. At the sud reign, ch. 16, 5, Is. 7, 1,

b ver. 27. 742

cir. 742. 4 2 Chr. 28.

> b Lev. 18, 21. 2Chr. 28. 3. Ps. 106. 37, 38,

Deu, 12.31.

4 Deut. 12. 2. 1 Kin. 14. 23, 742. ' Is. 7. 1, 4,

f ch. 14. 22. 2 Heb.

g ch. 15, 29, 3 Heb. Tilgath pileser, 1 Chr. 5, 26, & 2 Chr. 28, 20, Tilgath-pilneser. 740.

A ch. 12. 18. See 2 Chr. 28. 21.

4 Heb. Dumme-Foretold, Amos 1, 5,

of all the mighty men such man fifty shekels ve to the king of As-king of Assyria turn-tayed not there in the he rest of the acts

and all that he did, written in the book cles of the kings of

nem slept with his faahiah his son reigned

ftieth year of Azariah Pekahiah the son of n to reign over Israel d reigned two years.

d that which was evil f the LORD: he deom the sins of Jero-of Nebat, who made

the son of Remaliah. a captain of his, conspired against him, and smote him in Samaria, in the palace of the king's house, with Argob and Arich, and with him fifty men of the Gileadites: and he killed him, and reigned in his room.

26 And the rest of the acts of Pe-kahiah, and all that he did, behold, they are written in the book of the

chronicles of the kings of Israel. 27 % In the two and fiftieth year of Azariah king of Judah \*\*Pekah the son of Remaliah began to reign over Israel in Samaria, and reigned twenty years.

28 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD: he departed not from the sins of Jero-boam the son of Nebat, who made

Israel to sin.

29 In the days of Pekali king of Israel quame Tiglath-pileser king of Assyria, and took 'Ijon, and Abelbeth-maachah, and Janoah, and Kedesh, and Hazor, and Gilead, and Galilee, all the land of Naphtali, and carried them captive to As-

syria. 30 And Hoshea the son of Elah made a conspiracy against Pekah the son of Remaliah, and smote him, and slew him, and 'reigned in his

stead, in the twentieth year of Jotham the son of Uzziah. 31 And the rest of the acts of Pekah. and all that he did, behold, they are written in the book of the chronicles

of the kings of Israel.

32 In the second year of Pekah the son of Remaliah king of Israel began "Jotham the son of Uzziah king of Judah to reign.

33 Five and twenty years old was he when he began to reign, and he reigned sixteen years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was Jerusha. the daughter of Zadok.

84 And he did that which was right

In the fourth year of Ahaz, in the twentieth year after Jotham had begun to reign: " 2 Chr. 27.1.

770. F Is. 7. 1.

740. f1 ('hr. 5, 26, Is. 9, 1.

7 1 Kin. 15.

739.

After an anarchy for some years, ch. 17. 1. Hos. 10. 3, 7, 15.

In the

| He spoil   | eth the temple. II. KING   | S, XVII. Samaria ca  | ptivated.   |
|--|--|--|---|
| Refore<br>CHRIST<br>740,                         | 10 ¶ And king Ahaz went to Da-<br>mascus to meet Tiglath-pileser king  | 2 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the Lord, but not as  | Before<br>CHRIST<br>780.                                |
|  | of Assyria, and saw an altar that<br>was at Damascus: and king Ahaz<br>sent to Urijah the priest the fashion   | the kings of Israel that were before him.  8 ¶ Against him came up <sup>5</sup> Shalma-  | 1 ch. 18. 9.  |
|  | sent to Urijah the priest the fashion<br>of the altar, and the pattern of it,<br>according to all the workmanship  | neser king of Assyria; and Hoshea<br>became his servant, and <sup>2</sup> gave him   | 2 Heb.<br>rondered,                                     |
|  | thereof.  11 And Urijah the priest built an altar according to all that king Ahaz had sent from Damascus; so Urijah  | <sup>3</sup> presents. <sup>4</sup> And the king of Assyria found conspiracy in Hoshea: for he had   | 2 Sam. S. 2.<br>3 Or, tribute.                          |
|  | the priest made it against king Ahaz<br>came from Damascus.  | sent messengers to So king of Egypt, and brought no present to the king of Assyria, as he had done year by year: therefore the king of Assyria |   |
| 1 2 Chr. 26.                                     | from Damascus, the king saw the  | shut him up, and bound him in prison.  | 725.  |
| 16, 19.  | altar: and *the king approached to<br>the altar, and offered thereon.<br>13 And he burnt his burnt offering<br>and his meat offering, and poured   | 5 Then 'the king of Assyria came<br>up throughout all the land, and went<br>up to Samaria, and besieged it three                               | 723.<br>• ch. 18. 9.                                    |
| 2 Heb, which<br>were his.                        | his drink offering, and sprinkled the<br>blood of 2 his peace offerings, upon  | years. 6 ¶ d In the ninth year of Hoshea   | 721.<br>4 ch. 12. 10,                                   |
| 1 2 Chr. 4. 1.                                   | the altar.  14 And he brought also the brasen altar, which was before the Lord,  | the king of Assyria took Samaria,<br>and carried Israel away into As-<br>syria, f and placed them in Halah                                     | 11.<br>Hos. 13. 16,<br>foretold.                        |
|  | from the forefront of the house, from<br>between the altar and the house of  | and in Habor by the river of Gozan, and in the cities of the Medes.  | Lev. 26, 32,<br>53.<br>Deu. 28, 36,                     |
|  | the Lord, and put it on the north<br>side of the altar.  15 And king Ahaz commanded Uri-   | 7 For so it was, that the children of Israel had sinned against the Lord their God, which had brought them                                     | 64.<br>\$ 29. 27, 28.<br>\$ 1 Chr. 5. 26.               |
| " Ex. 29, 39,                                    | jah the priest, saying, Upon the great<br>altar burn "the morning burnt offer-   | their God, which had brought them<br>up out of the land of Egypt, from<br>under the hand of Pharaoh king of                                    |   |
| 10, 111  | ing, and the evening meat offering,<br>and the king's burnt sacrifice, and<br>his meat offering, with the burnt of-  | Egypt, and had feared other gods,<br>8 And walked in the statutes of<br>the heathen, whom the LORD cast<br>out from before the children of Is- | P Lev. 18, 3,<br>Dout, 18, 9,<br>ch. 16, 3,             |
|  | fering of all the people of the land,<br>and their meat offering, and their<br>drink offerings; and sprinkle upon  | rael, and of the kings of Israel, which they had made.   |   |
|  | it all the blood of the burnt offering,<br>and all the blood of the sacrifice:<br>and the brasen altar shall be for  | 9 And the children of Israel did<br>secretly those things that were not<br>right against the LORD their God,                                   |   |
|  | me to enquire by.  16 Thus did Urijah the priest, ac-  | and they built them high places in<br>all their cities, *from the tower of   | å ch. 18. 8.  |
| 739.   | cording to all that king Ahaz commanded.   | the watchmen to the fenced city.  10 'And they set them up 'images   | 1 Kin. 14.  |
| 2 Chr. 28,                                       | 17 ¶ "And king Ahaz cut off othe<br>borders of the bases, and removed<br>the laver from off them; and took   | and *groves in every high hill, and under every green tree:  11 And there they burnt incense   | 23.<br>Is, 57, 5.<br>Heb,<br>statues,                   |
| ° 1 Kin. 7.<br>27, 28.<br>P 1 Kin. 7.<br>23, 25. | down the sea from off the brasen oxen that were under it, and put it   | in all the high places, as did the heathen whom the LORD carried   | <sup>1</sup> Ex. 34, 13,<br>Den. 16, 21,<br>Mic. 5, 14, |
| 20, 20,  | upon a pavement of stones.  18 And the covert for the sabbath that they had built in the house,  | away before them; and wrought wicked things to provoke the LORD to anger:  | Deut. 12. 2.<br>ch. 16. 4.                              |
|  | and the king's entry without, turned<br>he from the house of the Lord for  | 12 For they served idols, "whereof<br>the Lord had said unto them, "Ye   | Ex. 20. 3,4.<br>Lov. 26, 1.<br>Deu. 5, 7, 8.            |
|  | the king of Assyria.  19 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of Ahaz which he did, are they not   | shall not do this thing.  13 Yet the Lord testified against Israel, and against Judah, 5 by all the  | Deu. 4. 19.   |
|  | written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?   | prophets, and by all othe seers, saying, PTurn ye from your evil ways,   | the hand<br>of all.<br>•1 Sam. 9.9.                     |
| 726,<br>† 2 Chr. 28,<br>27,                      | 20 And Ahaz slept with his fathers, and q was buried with his fathers in   | my statutes, according to all the law  | P Jer. 18. 11.<br>& 15. 5.<br>& 35. 15.                 |
| -11  | the city of David: and Hezekiah his<br>son reigned in his stead.   | and which I sent to you by my servants the prophets.   |   |
|  | CHAPTER XVII.  1 Hoshea's wicked reign. 3 Being subdued by Shalmuneser, he conspireth against him with   | 14 Notwithstanding they would not hear, but hardened their necks, like   | * Den. 31. 27.<br>Prov. 29. 1.                          |
|  | Shalmaneser, he conspireth against him with<br>So king of Egypt. 5 Samaria for their sins<br>is captivated. 22 The strange nations, which<br>were transplanted in Samaria, being plagued | to the neck of their fathers, that did<br>not believe in the Lorn their God.   | Don. 29. 25.  |
| 730.<br>• After                                  | with lions, make a mixture of religious.  In the twelfth year of Ahaz king of Judah began "Hoshea the son  | 15 And they rejected his statutes, and<br>his covenant that he made with their<br>fathers, and his testimonies which he                        | Deu, 32,21,<br>1 Kin, 16,<br>13,                        |
| an inter-  | of Elah to reign in Samaria over   | testified against them; and they fol-  | 1 Cor. 8. 4.<br>• Ps. 115. 8.                           |

Israel nine years.

730. After an inter-regnum, ch. 15, 30, not believe in the Lorn their God.

16 And they rejected his statutes, "and his covenant that he made with their fathers, and his testified against them; and they followed 'vanity, and 'became vain, and 'Pos. 39.25.

10 Cor. 8. 4.

10 Cor. 8. 4.

10 Cor. 8. 4.

10 Cor. 8. 4.

10 Cor. 8. 4.

10 Cor. 8. 4.

10 Cor. 8. 4.

10 Cor. 8. 4.

10 Cor. 8. 4.

10 Cor. 8. 4.

10 Cor. 8. 4.

10 Cor. 8. 4.

10 Cor. 8. 4.

10 Cor. 8. 4.

10 Cor. 8. 4.

10 Cor. 8. 4.

10 Cor. 8. 4.

10 Cor. 8. 4.

10 Cor. 8. 4.

10 Cor. 8. 4.

10 Cor. 8. 4.

10 Cor. 8. 4.

10 Cor. 8. 4.

10 Cor. 8. 4.

The strange nations went after the heathen that wers 28 Then one of the priests whom went after the nesthen this terround shout them, concerning whom the Lord had charged them, that they should "not do like them.

16 And they left all the commandments of the Lord their God, and "made them molton images, eee," they had carried away from Sama-ria came and dwelt in Beth-el, and taught them how they should fear CHRIST CHRIST 731, cir. 678. \* Dout. 12. the Loan.
29 Howbeit every nation made gods " Kz. 32. 8. 1 Kin. 12. 28. of their own, and put them in the houses of the high places which the two calves, and made a grove, and worshipped all the host of heaven, and served Baal. Samaritans had made, every nation in their cities wherein they dwelt.

80 And the men of Babylon made 26, 71 Kin. 14, 15, 23, & 15, 13, & 16, 33, 17 And they caused their sons and \* ver, 24, their daughters to pass through the fire, and used divination and enchantments, and sold themselves to 1 Kin. 16. 31. & 22. 53. ch. 11. 18. Succoth-benoth, and the men of Cuth made Nergal, and the men of Ha-math made Ashima, el.ev. 18, 21, ch. 16, 3, Exek. 23, 37, 31 And the Avites made Nibhaz and Tartak, and the Sepharvites burnt their children in fire to Adrammelech do evil in the sight of the LORD, to P Ezra 4. 9. provoke him to anger. 7 Lov. 18, 21, Den. 12, 31, 4 Dont. 18. 18 Therefore the LORD was very 10 angry with Israel, and removed them out of his sight: there was none left and Anammelech, the gods of Sephar-\*1 Kin. 21. 20. 1 Kin, 11, 13, 32, vaim. but the tribe of Judah only. 32 So they feared the Lorp, 'and <sup>7</sup> 1 Kim. 12. 31. 19 Also Judah kept not the commandments of the Lord their God, made unto themselves of the lowest Jer. 3, 8, of them priests of the high places, which sacrificed for them in the but walked in the statutes of Israel houses of the high places.
33 They feared the LORD, and which they made. 20 And the LORD rejected all the . Zoph, 1. 5. seed of Israel, and afflicted them, and delivered them into the hand served their own gods, after the manner of the nations 2 whom they f ch. 13, 3, 4 15, 29, 2 Or. who of spoilers, until he had cast them eurried them moay carried away from thence. 34 Unto this day they do after the former manners: they fear not the Lord, neither do they after the statutes, or after their ordinances, or after the law and commandment out of his sight. 21 For he rent Israel from the # 1 Kin, 11, 11, 31, 4 1 Kin. 12, 20, 28, house of David; and he they made Jeroboam the son of Nebat king: and Jeroboam drave Israel from folwhich the LORD commanded the children of Jacob, whom he named lowing the Lorp, and made them sin a great sin.
22 For the children of Israel walk-4 Gen. 32, 28, & 35, 10, 1 Kin. 12, Igrael ed in all the sins of Jeroboam which 35 With whom the Lorp had made he did; they departed not from a covenant, and charged them, saying, "Ye shall not fear other gods, nor \*bow yourselves to them, nor serve them, nor sacrifice to them: them;
23 Until the Lord removed Israel " Judg. 6. 10. # Ex. 20, 5, out of his sight, 'as he had said by all his servants the prophets. / 1 Kin. 14, 36 But the LORD, who brought you ≥ ver. 6. So was Israel carried away out of up out of the land of Egypt with great power and a stretched out arm, him shall ye fear, and him shall ye worship, and to him shall their own land to Assyria unto this Fr. 6. 6. day.

24 And the king of Assyria brought men. from Babylon, and from Cuthah, and from "Ava, and "Sanbaryam". Deut. 10, cir. 678. 1 Fgra 4. 2, ye do sacrifice. 37 And the statutes, and the or-dinances, and the law, and the com-= See ver. from Hamath, and from Sepharvaim, 30. " ch. 18, 34, Ivak. and placed them in the cities of mandment, which he wrote for you, "ye shall observe to do for ever-Samaria instead of the children of Dout. 5.32. Israel: and they possessed Samaria, and dwelt in the cities thereof. more: and ve shall not fear other gods 25 And so it was at the beginning of their dwelling there, that they 38 And the covenant that I have made with you bye shall not forget; neither shall ye fear other gods. 6 Deut. 4. 23, feared not the LORD: therefore the 39 But the LORD your God ye shall fear; and he shall deliver you out of the hand of all your enemies, 40 Howbeit they did not hearken, but LORD sent lions among them, which slew some of them. 26 Wherefore they spake to the king of Assyria, saying, The nations which thou hast removed, and placed in they did after their former manner. the cities of Samaria, know not the manner of the God of the land: therefore he hath sent lions among 41 So these nations feared the \* ver. 32, 33, Lord, and served their graven images, both their children, and their children; as did their fathem, and, behold, they slay them, because they know not the manner of the God of the land. thers, so do they unto this day. CHAPTER XVIII. 27 Then the king of Assyria commanded, saying Carry thither one of the priests whom ye brought from thence; and let them go and dwell 1 Herekiah's good reign. 4 He destroyeth ido-atry, and prosperth. 9 kismaria is curried capites for their sins. 13 Semacherib in-vading Indah is pacified by a tribute. 17 Rub-shakeh, sent by Semacherb again, re-vileth Herckish, and by Ulasphemous per-suaines solvileth the people to recold.

there, and let him teach them the manner of the God of the land.

| -  |  | 8, XVIII. Rab-shakeh revileth I  | lezekiah.                              |
|--|--|--|--|
| Before<br>OHRIST<br>ohr. 726,  | NOW it came to pass in the third<br>year of Hoshea son of Elah king<br>of Israel, that "Hezekiah the son of                                  | silver that was found in the house of<br>the LORD, and in the treasures of the   | Defore<br>CHRIST<br>- Y18,             |
| 9 Chr. 28.<br>27. & 29. 1,<br>He is                                  | Anaz king of Judah began to reign.  2 Twenty and five years old was  | king's house.  16 At that time did Hezekiah cut off the gold from the doors of the temple of the Lord, and from the pillars which Hezekiah king of Ju- |  |
| called<br>Kashdas,<br>Matt. 1. 9.                                    | he when he began to reign; and he reigned twenty and nine years in Je-   | temple of the LORD, and from the<br>pillars which Hezekiah king of Ju-   |  |
| 3 Chr. 29, 1,<br>Abijah,   | rusalem. His mother's name also was  Abi, the daughter of Zachariah.  And he did that which was right.                                       | dah had overlaid, and gave <sup>2</sup> it to<br>the king of Assyria.<br>17 ¶ And the king of Assyria sent   | 2 Heb.<br>shem,<br>elr. 710.           |
|  | 8 And he did that which was right<br>in the sight of the Lord, according<br>to all that David his father did.                                | Tartan and Rabsaris and Rab-shakeh<br>from Lachish to king Hezekiah with   |  |
| *2 Chr. 31. 1.<br>2 Heb.<br>statues.                                 | 4 ¶ He removed the high places,<br>and brake the 2 images, and cut<br>down the groves, and brake in pieces                                   | a <sup>8</sup> great host against Jerusalem. And<br>they went up and came to Jerusalem.<br>And when they were come up, they                            | 2 Heb.<br>heavy.                       |
| 4 Num, 21.9.   | the brasen serpent that Moses had<br>made: for unto those days the chil-<br>dren of Israel did burn incense to                               | came and stood by the conduit of<br>the upper pool, which is in the<br>highway of the fuller's field.  | * Is. 7. 3.                            |
| 2 That is,<br>A piece<br>of brass.                                   | it: and he called it <sup>3</sup> Nehushtan.  5 He ftrusted in the Lord God of   | 18 And when they had called to<br>the king, there came out to them<br>Eliakim the son of Hilkiah, which  |  |
| eh. 19. 10.<br>Job 13. 15.<br>Ps. 13. 5.<br>f ch. 23. 25.            | Israel; Iso that after him was none like him among all the kings of Judah, nor any that were before him.                                     | was over the household, and Shebna<br>the 4 scribe, and Joah the son of  | 4 Or,                                  |
| <ul> <li>Deu, 10, 20,</li> <li>Josh, 23, 8,</li> <li>Heb.</li> </ul> | 6 For he sclave to the Lord, and departed not sfrom following him, but kept his commandments, which  | Asaph the recorder.  19 And Rab-shakeh said unto them, Speak ye now to Hezekiah, Thus  | secretary.                             |
| from after<br>htm.<br>4 2 Chr. 15. 2.<br>cir. 725.                   | the Lord commanded Moses. 7 And the Lord was with him; and he prospered whithersoever he   | saith the great king, the king of Assyria, "What confidence is this wherein thou trustest?   | * 2 Chr. 32.<br>10, &c.                |
| 6 1 Sam. 18.<br>5, 14.<br>Ps. 60, 12.                                | went forth: and he rebelled against<br>the king of Assyria, and served him   | 20 Thou sayest, (but they are but vain words,) 71 have counsel and   | 5 Or,<br>tulkest,<br>6 Heb.<br>word of |
| b ch. 16. 7.<br>l 1 Chr. 4. 41.<br>Iu. 14. 20.<br>B Heb.             | not.  8 He smote the Philistines, even unto Gaza, and the borders thereof,   | strength for the war. Now on whom dost thou trust, that thou rebellest against me?   | the lips,<br>7 Or, But<br>counsel      |
| Azzak.<br>** ch. 17. 9.<br>** ch. 17. 3.                             | "from the tower of the watchmen to<br>the fenced city.<br>9 ¶ And "it came to pass in the  | 21 Now, behold, thou strustest up-<br>on the staff of this bruised reed, even<br>upon Egypt, on which if a man lean,                                   | and<br>strength<br>are for the         |
| cir. 723.  | fourth year of king Hezekiah, which<br>was the seventh year of Hoshea son<br>of Elah king of Israel, that Shal-                              | it will go into his hand, and pierce<br>it: so is Pharaoh king of Egypt unto<br>all that trust on him.   | * Esok. 29.<br>6, 7.                   |
|  | maneser king of Assyria came up<br>against Samaria, and besieged it.   | 22 But if ye say unto me, We trust in the Lord our God: is not   | trustest<br>thee,                      |
| cir. 721.<br>• ch. 17. 6.  | 10 And at the end of three years they took it: even in the sixth year of Hezekiah, that is the ninth year                                    | that he, whose high places and<br>whose altars Hezekiah hath taken<br>away, and hath said to Judah and   | ver. 4.<br>2Chr. 31. 1.<br>& 32. 12.   |
| P ch., 17, G.  | of Hosnea king of Israel, Samaria<br>was taken.<br>11 PAnd the king of Assyria did   | Jerusalem, Ye shall worship before<br>this altar in Jerusalem?<br>23 Now therefore, I pray thee, give  |  |
| 1 Chr. 5, 26.  | carry away Israel unto Assyria, and put them <sup>q</sup> in Halah and in Habor by the river of Gozan, and in the                            | 9 pledges to my lord the king of As-<br>syria, and I will deliver thee two<br>thousand horses, if thou be able on                                      | 9 Or,<br>hostages,                     |
| eb. 17. 7.   | cities of the Medes:  12 'Because they obeyed not the voice of the Lord their God, but   | thy part to set riders upon them. 24 How then wilt thou turn away  |  |
| Dan. 9. 6,<br>10,  | that Moses the servant of the Lord   | the face of one captain of the least<br>of my master's servants, and put thy<br>trust on Egypt for charlots and for<br>horsemen?                       |  |
| 713.   | commanded, and would not hear<br>them, nor do them.<br>13 T Now in the fourteenth year   | 25 Am I now come up without the Lord against this place to destroy it?   |  |
| 2 Chr. 32.<br>1, &c.<br>1s. 36. 1,<br>&c.                            | of king Hezekiah did <sup>6</sup> Sennacherib<br>king of Assyria come up against all<br>the fenced cities of Judah, and took                 | The LORD said to me, Go up against this land, and destroy it.  26 Then said Eliakim the son of   |  |
| 6 Heb.<br>Sunherib.  | them.  14 And Hezekiah king of Judah sent to the king of Assyria to La-  | Hilkiah, and Shebna, and Joah, unto<br>Rab-shakeh, Speak, I pray thee, to thy<br>servants in the Syrian language; for                                  |  |
|  | ablah saving I have offended return  | we understand it: and talk not with us in the Jews' language in the ears   |  |
|  | from me: that which thou puttest<br>on me will I bear. And the king of<br>Assyria appointed unto Hezekiah<br>king of Judah three hundred ta- | of the people that are on the wall.  27 But Rab-shakeh said unto them, Hath my master sent me to thy mas-  |  |
|  | gold.  | ter, and to thee, to speak these words?  hath he not sent me to the men which  |  |
| f ch. 16, 8.   | 19 And Mezekimi . Save usur all the  | sit on the wall, that they may eat their   |  |

| Hesekia   | h sendeth to Isaiah. II. KING  | 88, XIX. Hezekiah'   | prayer,   |
|---|--|--|---|
| CHRIST<br>cir. 710.                                 | own dung, and drink 2 their own piss<br>with you?<br>23 Then Rab-shakeh stood and cried  | 3 And they said unto him, Thus<br>saith Hezekiah, This day is a day<br>of trouble, and of rebuke, and 2 blas-                                | Before<br>CHRIST<br>cir. 710.                           |
| 2 Heb, the water of their feet,                     | with a loud voice in the Jews' lan-<br>guage, and spake, saying, Hear the<br>word of the great king, the king of   | phemy: for the children are come to<br>the birth, and there is not strength<br>to bring forth.   | 2 Or, pre-<br>vocation.                                 |
| • 2 Chr. 22,  | Assyria:<br>29 Thus saith the king, Let not<br>Hezekiah deceive you: for he shall  | 4 ° It may be the LORD thy God<br>will hear all the words of Rab-sha-<br>keli, dwhom the king of Assyria his                                 | * 2 Sam. 16,<br>12.<br>d ch. 18, 35,                    |
|   | not be able to deliver you out of his hand:  | master hath sent to reproach the<br>living God; and will reprove the<br>words which the Lord thy God hath                                    | * Ps. 50. 21.   |
|   | 80 Neither let Hezekiah make you trust in the Lord, saying, The Lord will surely deliver us, and this city   | for the remnant that are sleft.  | 3 Hob.  |
|   | shall not be delivered into the hand<br>of the king of Assyria.<br>81 Hearken not to Hezekiah : for thus   | came to Isaiah.  6 ¶ / And Isaiah said unto them.  | / Ia. 37. 6,  |
| 3 Or, Rech<br>my favour.<br>4 Hob. Make             | saith the king of Assyria, 34 Make an agreement with me by a present, and come out to me, and then eat ye every  | Thus shall ye say to your master,<br>Thus saith the Lord, Be not afraid<br>of the words which thou hast heard,                               | åc.   |
| with me a<br>blessing,<br>Gen. 32, 20,<br>& 33, 11. | man of his own vine, and every one of his fig tree, and drink ye every   | with which the servants of the king of Assyria have blasphemed me.   | ø ch. 18. 17.   |
| Pro. 18. 16.<br>5 Or, pit.<br>5 Don. 8.7, 8.        | one the waters of his scistern: 32 Until I come and take you away to a land like your own land, sa land  | 7 Behold, I will send *a blast upon<br>him, and he shall hear a rumour, and<br>shall return to his own land; and I                           | l ver. 35, 36,<br>37.<br>Jur. 51. 1.                    |
|   | of corn and wine, a land of bread and<br>vineyards, a land of oil olive and of<br>honey, that ye may live, and not   | will cause him to fall by the sword<br>in his own land.<br>8 ¶ So Rab-shakeh returned, and   |   |
| 6 Or,<br>decaiveth.                                 | die: and hearken not unto Hezekiah, when he persuadeth you, saying, The Loan will deliver us.  83 Hath any of the gods of the  | found the king of Assyria warring<br>against Libnah: for he had heard<br>that he was departed from Lachish.                                  | (ch. 18, 14,  |
| ch. 19, 12,<br>2 Chr. 32,<br>14,                    | nations delivered at all his land out  | 9 And *when he heard say of Tir-<br>hakah king of Ethiopia, Behold, he   | 710.<br>5 Rec<br>1 Sam. 23.                             |
| Is. 10, 10,<br>11,<br>d ch. 19, 13,                 | of the hand of the king of Assyria?<br>34 Where are the gods of Hamath,<br>and of Arpad? where are the gods of<br>Sepharvaim, Hena, and 'Ivah? have  | is come out to fight against thee:<br>he sent messengers again unto Heze-<br>kiah, saying,   | 27.   |
| eh. 17, 24,<br>Ava 7                                | Sepharvaim, Hena, and 'Ivah? have<br>they delivered Samaria out of mine<br>hand?   | 10 Thus shall ye speak to Hezekiah<br>king of Judah, saying, Let not thy<br>God in whom thou trustest deceive                                | l ch. 18, 5,  |
| / Dan. 3, 15.                                       | 35 Who are they among all the gods of the countries, that have delivered their country out of mine hand, that  | thee, saying, Jerusalem shall not be<br>delivered into the hand of the king  |   |
| ) Dell. 3, 10.                                      | the LORD should deliver Jerusalem out of mine hand?  | of Assyria.  11 Behold, thou hast heard what the kings of Assyria have done to   |   |
|   | 86 But the people held their peace,<br>and answered him not a word: for<br>the king's commandment was, saying,   | all lands, by destroying them utterly: and shalt thou be delivered?  12 "Have the gods of the nations  | = ch. 18, 33,   |
|   | Answer him not,<br>37 Then came Eliakim the son of Hil-<br>kiah, which was over the household.   | delivered them which my fathers<br>have destroyed; as Gozan, and Ha-<br>ran, and Rezeph, and the children                                    |   |
| 9 Ia. 33, 7,  | and Shebna the scribe, and Joah the<br>son of Asaph the recorder, to Heze-   | of "Eden which were in Thelasar?<br>13 "Where is the king of Hamath,<br>and the king of Arpad, and the king                                  | * Fack. 27.<br>23.<br>* ch. 18. 34.                     |
| 14. 33. 1.  | kiah with their clothes rent, and told<br>him the words of Rab-shakeh.<br>CHAPTER XIX.   | of the city of Sepharvaim, of Hena, and Ivah?  |   |
|   | 1 Hezekiah mourning sendelh to Isaiah to proy<br>for them. 6 Isaiah comfortelh them. 8 Sen-<br>nacherib, going to encounter Tirhukah, send-<br>eth a blasphemous letter to Hezekiah. 14 He-  | 14 ¶ PAnd Hezekiah received the letter of the hand of the messengers, and read it: and Hezekiah went   | P Is. 37, 14,<br>&c.                                    |
|   | eth a blasphenious letter to Hezekith. 14 He-<br>sekith's prayer. 20 Isaiah's prophecy of the<br>pride and destruction of Sennacherit, and the<br>good of Zion. 35 An angel slayeth the Assy-<br>rians. 38 Sennacherib is slain at Nineveh | up into the house of the Lord, and spread it before the Lord.  15 And Hezekiah prayed before the   |   |
| e Ia. 37. 1,  | Oy NIS OUTS SONA.  | 15 And Hezekiah prayed before the<br>LORD, and said, O LORD God of<br>Israel, which dwellest between the<br>cherubims, thou art the God enen | 7 1 Sam. 4, 4.<br>Ps. 80, 1,                            |
| åc.   | A. Hezekiah heard it, that he rent his clothes, and covered himself with   | cherubims, thou art the God, even<br>thou alone, of all the kingdoms of<br>the earth; thou hast made heaven                                  | 7 1 Kin. 18.<br>39.<br>1s. 44. 6.                       |
|   | of the Lord,  2 And he sent Eliakim, which was   | and earth.  16 Lord, bow down thine ear, and hear: open, Lord, thine eyes, and   | Jer. 10. 10,<br>11, 12.<br>Pa. 31. 2.<br>'2 Chr. 6. 40, |
| i Luke S. 4,<br>called                              | over the household, and Shebna the scribe, and the elders of the priests, covered with sackcloth, to b Isaiah  | cherib, "which hath sent him to reproach the living God.   | " ver. 4.   |
| Esaius,   | the prophet the son of Amoz.   | 17 Of a truth, LORD, the kings of  |   |

| Isaiah's  | prophecy of the II. KING  | GS, XX. destruction of Sens  | acherib.                    |
|---|---|--|-----------------------------|
| Before  | Assyria have destroyed the nations  | caped of the house of Judah shall  | Before                      |
| CHRIST<br>710.  | and their lands,<br>18 And have cast their gods into  | yet again take root downward, and  | CHRIST<br>710.              |
| 2 Heb.  | the fire: for they were no gods but   | bear fruit upward.<br>81 For out of Jerusalem shall go                                       | -110.                       |
| given.<br>" Pa, 115, 4.                               | the fire: for they were no gods, but<br>"the work of men's hands, wood and                                      | forth a remnant, and 2 they that es-   | 2 Heb, the                  |
| Jer. 10. 3.   | stone: therefore they have destroyed  | forth a remnant, and they that escape out of mount Zion: the zeal                            | escuping.<br>P Is. 9. 7.    |
|   | them. 19 Now therefore, O Lord our God,   | of the Lord of hosts shall do this.<br>82 Therefore thus saith the Lord                      |                             |
|   | I beseech thee, save thou us out of   | concerning the king of Assyria, He   |                             |
| Ps. 83, 18,   | his hand, that all the kingdoms of  | concerning the king of Assyria, He shall not come into this city, nor                        |                             |
|   | the earth may know that thou art the Lord God, even thou only.  | shoot an arrow there, nor come be-<br>fore it with shield, nor cast a bank                   |                             |
|   | 20 Then Isaiah the son of Amoz  | against it.  |                             |
|   | sent to Hezekiah, saying, Thus saith<br>the Lord God of Israel, "That which                                     | 33 By the way that he came, by   |                             |
| * Is. 37. 21,<br>&c.                                  | thou hast prayed to me against Sen-   | the same shall he return, and shall<br>not come into this city, saith the                    |                             |
| a Pa, 65, 2,  | nacherib king of Assyria "I have  | LORD.  |                             |
|   | neard,  | 84 For I will defend this city, to save it, for mine own sake, and for                       | f ch. 20, 6,                |
|   | 21 This is the word that the Lord hath spoken concerning him: The   |  | ' 1 Kin. 11.<br>12, 13.     |
| <sup>6</sup> Lam. 2, 13,                              | hath spoken concerning him; The virgin the daughter of Zion hath  | 35 \ And it came to pass that night, that the angel of the LORD                              | 2 Chr. 32.                  |
|   | despised thee, and laughed thee to scorn; the daughter of Jerusalem   | night, that the angel of the LORD  | 21.<br>In. 37, 36,          |
| Job 16, 4,<br>Pa. 22, 7, 8,                           | hath shaken her head at thee.   | went out, and smote in the camp of<br>the Assyrians an hundred fourscore                     |                             |
| Pa. 22, 7, 8,<br>Lam. 2, 15,                          | 22 Whom hast thou reproached and  | and five thousand: and when they   |                             |
|   | blasphemed? and against whom hast<br>thou exalted thy voice, and lifted up                                      | arose carly in the morning, behold, they were all dead corpses.                              |                             |
| <sup>4</sup> Ps. 71, 22,<br>Is. 5, 24,                | thine eyes on high? even against 4 the  | 36 So Sennacherib king of Assyria  |                             |
| Jer. 51. 5.<br>3 Heb. Bu                              | Holy One of Israel.   | departed, and went and returned,   |                             |
| 3 Heb. By<br>the hand of,<br>ch. 18, 17.              | 28 3 By thy messengers thou hast reproached the Lord, and hast said,  | and dwelt at 'Nineveh.  37 And it came to pass, as he was                                    | ' Gen. 10, 11,<br>709,      |
| / Pa. 20. 7.  | With the multitude of my chariots   | worshipping in the house of Nisroch  | 100.                        |
| 4 Hob. the  | I am come up to the height of the   | worshipping in the house of Nisroch<br>his god, that "Adrammelech and Sha-                   | * 2 Chr. 32,<br>21.         |
| \$c.  | mountains, to the sides of Lebanon,<br>and will cut down 4the tall cedar  | rezer his sons smote him with the  | " ver. 7.                   |
| forest and  | trees thereof, and the choice fir   | sword: and they escaped into the land of "Armenia. And "Esarhaddon                           | 3 Heb.                      |
| forest and<br>his fruit-<br>ful field,<br>In, 10, 18. | trees thereof: and I will enter into  | his son reigned in his stead.  | / Eura 4, 2.                |
| 1s, 10, 18,<br>6 Or, fenced.                          | the lodgings of his borders, and into the forest of his Carmel.   | CHAPTER XX.  |                             |
| 7 Or. Hast  | 24 I have digged and drunk strange  | 1 Hezekiah, having received a message of death,<br>by prayer hath his life lengthened. 8 The |                             |
| thou not<br>heard how<br>I have                       | waters, and with the sole of my feet  | sun goeth ten degrees backward for a sign of<br>that promise. 12 Berodach-baladan sending    |                             |
| made it   | have I dried up all the rivers of 6 besieged places.  | to visit Hezekiah, because of the wonder, hath   |                             |
| long ago,<br>and form-<br>ed it of                    | 25 7 Hast thou not heard long ago   | standing thereof foretelleth the Babylonian  |                             |
| ancient   | how I have done it, and of ancient times that I have formed it? now   | captivity, 20 Manasseh succeedeth Hezekiah.  | 718.                        |
| times?<br>should I                                    | have I brought it to pass, that *thou   | In "those days was Hezekiah sick" unto death. And the prophet                                | 6 2 Chr. 22.                |
| now bring   | shouldest be to lay waste fenced cities   | Isaiah the son of Amoz came to him,  | 24. &c.<br>Is. 38. 1,       |
| laid waste,<br>and fenced                             | into ruinous heaps. 26 Therefore their inhabitants were   | and said unto him, Thus saith the<br>LORD, *Set thine house in order; for                    | &c.<br>4 Heb. Give          |
| cities to<br>be ruinous                               | s of small power, they were dismayed  | thou shalt die, and not live.  | charge                      |
| heups ?   | and confounded; they were as the  | 2 Then he turned his face to the wall,   | ing thine                   |
| # Is. 45. 7.<br>A Is. 10. 5.                          | grass of the field, and as the green<br>herb, as the grass on the house   | and prayed unto the Lord, saying,<br>3 I beseech thee, O Lord, bremem-                       | house,<br>2 Sam. 17.        |
| 8 Heb. short<br>of hand.                              | tops, and as corn blasted before it   | ber now how I have walked before   | 23.<br>5 Neh. 13. 22.       |
| Pa. 129. 6.   | be grown up.  | thee in truth and with a perfect   | Gen. 17. 1.<br>1 Kin. 3. 6. |
| ł Ps. 139. 1,<br>Ac.                                  | 27 But * I know thy abode, and thy going out, and thy coming in, and  | heart, and have done that which is good in thy sight. And Hezekiah                           |                             |
| 9 Or, sitting.<br>1 Job 41, 2,                        | thy rage against me.  | wept 5 sore.   | 5 Heb. with                 |
| Ezok, 29, 4,  | 28 Because thy rage against me and  | 4 And it came to pass, afore Isaiah  | a great<br>weeping,         |
| & 38. 4.<br>Amos 4. 2.                                | thy tumult is come up into mine cars, therefore I will put my hook  | was gone out into the middle court,<br>that the word of the Lord came to                     | 8 Or, city.                 |
| ** ver. 33,<br>36, 37.                                | ears, therefore 'I will put my hook<br>in thy nose, and my bridle in thy<br>lips, and I will turn thee back "by | him, saving,   |                             |
| " I Sam. 2.   | lips, and I will turn thee back "by   | 5 Turn again, and tell Hezekiah the captain of my people. Thus saith the                     | d 1 Pam. 9.<br>16. & 10. 1. |
| ch. 20, 8, 9,   | the way by which thou camest,<br>29 And this shall be "a sign unto  | Lord, the God of David thy lather,   |                             |
| Is, 7, 11, 14,<br>Luke 2, 12,                         | thee, Ye shall eat this year such   | 'I have heard thy prayer, I have seen  | 'ch. 19. 20.<br>Ps. 65, 2,  |
| 2 Chr. 32,<br>22, 23,                                 | things as grow of themselves, and in<br>the second year that which springeth                                    | on the third day thou shalt go up  | / Pa. 39, 12,               |
| 2 Heb.  | of the same; and in the third year  | unto the house of the LORD.  | & 56. S.                    |
| ing of the  | sow ve. and reap, and plant vine-   | 6 And I will add unto thy days ff-   |                             |
| house of<br>Judah that<br>remainsth.                  | yards, and cat the fruits thereof.  | teen years; and I will deliver thee and<br>this city out of the hand of the king of          |                             |
| remitwest.  | Trick TATHERITE SINGS ID OU.  | ,1-7 -1-1 -1-1 -1-1 -1-1 -1-1 -1-  |                             |

P ch, 24, 13, 25, 13, Jer, 27, 21, 22, 252, 17. store unto this day, p shall be carried into Babylon: nothing shall be left, <sup>2</sup> ch. 24, 12, <sup>2</sup> Chr. 33, 11. saith the Lorn. 18 And of thy sons that shall issue 7 Fulfilled, Dan. 1. 3. from thee, which thou shalt beget,

shall they take away; 7 and they shall be cunuchs in the palace of the king of Babylon, 19 Then said Hezekiah unto Isaiah. Good is the word of the Lorn which thou hast spoken. And he said, 8 Is

it not good, if peace and truth be in my days?

29 4 And the rest of the acts of Hezekiah, and all-his might, and how

nassch "seduced them to do more evil than did the nations whom the LORD destroyed before the children of Israel. 10 ¶ And the Lord spake by his

servants the prophets, saying,

11 "Because Manasseh king of Judah hath done these abominations. and hath done wickedly above all that the Amorites did, which were before him, and phath made Judah also to sin with his idols:

12 Therefore thus saith the Lorp God of Israel, Behold, I am bringing such evil upon Jerusalem and Judah, that

Buttee CHRIST cir. 710. Noh. 3, 16, " 2 Chr. \$2. " 2 Chr. 32.

cir. 698.

cir. 608. 4 2 Chr. 33. L Ac.

6 ch. 16, 3,

ch. 18. 4.

4 1 Kin. 16. 32, 33. Deut, 4, 19. & 17, 3, ch, 17, 16, / Jer. 32, 34. # 2 Sam. 7. 1 Kin. 8, 29.

A Lev. 18, 21, & 20, 2, ch. 16, 3, & 17, 17, 'Lev. 19, 26,

31. Deut. 18. 10, 11. ch. 17, 17.

2 San. 7. 13. 1 Kin. 8, 29. å 9, 3, ch. 23, 27, Ps. 132, 13, 11. Jer. 32, 31, 1 2 Ban. 7.

" Prov. 29. 12,

" ch. 23, 26, 27. & 24. 3, 4. Jer. 15. 4. . 1 Kin. 21. P ver: 9.

\* I Sam. 3. 18. Job 1. 21. Ps. 39. 9. 6 (br. Fhall there not be peare and truth,

&c. cir. 710.

2 Chr. 32.

| The sear shall tingle.  2 chr. 38.  3 and I will stretch over Jerusalem the house of Anaba; and I will wipe Jorusalem as a man it will will wipe Jorusalem as a man it will will will will will will will w  | Amon's                | vicked reign. II. KING  | S, XXII. Josiah's god   | d reign.                    |
|--|-----------------------|---|---|-----------------------------|
| 18 And I will stretch over Jerusalem as a man will will wipe Jorusalem as a man will live and the second of the house of Abab: and in the line of Samaria, and the plummet of the house of Abab: and will will wipe Jorusalem as a man wilpeth a dish, wiping it, and turnal lives and it was a man will be a second of the second o |                       | whosever heareth of it, both ? his  | TOSIAH was eight years old  | Before<br>CHRIST            |
| lem "the line of Samaria, and the lime in the house of Ahab; and I will wipe Jerusalem as a main in with a dish, single of the long of Adais and I will wipe Jerusalem as a main in with a dish, single and it which was right and it which a dish, single and the long of the Long and walked in the fare and the fare and the provided me to anger, since the day their fathers came forth out of Egypt, even unto this day.  15. Because they have done that which was evil in my sight, and have provoked me to anger, since the day their fathers came forth out of Egypt, even unto this day.  16. 34. 4.  18. Heb., from the reads of the father sense forth out of Egypt, even unto this day.  16. Manasch, and all that he had in made Judah to sin, in doing that which was evil in the sight of the Long.  17. Thow 'the rest of the acts of Amon within his stead.  20. Lr. 33.  20. Lr. 33.  20. Lr. 33.  20. Lr. 34.  20. Lr. 35.  20. Lr. 35.  21. Jr. 35.  21. Jr. 35.  21. Jr. 35.  22. Lr. 35.  23. Jr. 35.  24. 36.  25. Now the rest of the acts of Amon of his own house, in the garden of Uzza: and Amon his son reignod in the sight of the Long of Judah?  20. Lr. 35.  20. Jr. 36.  20. Jr. 37.  20. Jr. 38.  20. Jr. 38.  20. Jr. 38.  20. Jr. 38.  20. Jr. 38.  20. Jr. 38.  20. Jr. 38.  20. Jr. 38.  20. Jr. 39.  20. Jr. 39.  20. Jr. 30 |                       | 13 And I will stretch over Jerusa-  | reigned thirty and one years in Je-                                     | 641.                        |
| 17. A. the hand of their enemies; and the way of the band of their enemies; and the band of their enemies; and the band of their enemies; and the band of their enemies; and the band of their enemies; and the band of their enemies; and the band of their enemies; and the band of their enemies; and the band of their enemies; and the band of their enemies; and the band of their enemies; and the band of their enemies; and the band of their enemies; and the band of their enemies; and the kinds their enemies; and their enemies; and their enemies; and their enemies; and the kinds their their their enemies; and their enemies; and their enemies; and their enemies; and the kinds their th | 1 Sam. 3,             | lam fals the af Camanda and the   | rusalem. And his mother's name  | *2 Chr. 31.1.               |
| 17. A. the hand of their enemies; and the way of the band of their enemies; and the band of their enemies; and the band of their enemies; and the band of their enemies; and the band of their enemies; and the band of their enemies; and the band of their enemies; and the band of their enemies; and the band of their enemies; and the band of their enemies; and the band of their enemies; and the band of their enemies; and the band of their enemies; and the band of their enemies; and the kinds their enemies; and their enemies; and their enemies; and their enemies; and the kinds their their their enemies; and their enemies; and their enemies; and their enemies; and the kinds their th | Jer. 19. 2.           | plummet of the house of Ahab: and   | tode Jodidah, the daughter of Ada-                                      | Josh. 15.                   |
| of mine inheritance, and deliver them into the hand of their enemies; and the way of the pandle to all their enemies; and have provoked me to anger, since the day their fathers came forth which tota evil in my sight, and have provoked me to anger, since the day their fathers came forth of Moreover Manassch shed innochte; beside his sin wherewith he made Judah to sin, in doing that which was evil in the sight of the Lorn.  2 Chr. 33.  11.—19.  2 Chr. 33.  2 Chr. 33.  2 Chr. 33.  2 Chr. 33.  2 Chr. 34.  2 Chr. 35.  2 Chr. 35.  2 Chr. 35.  2 Chr. 35.  2 Chr. 35.  2 Chr. 35.  2 Chr. 36.  3 Chr. 36.  3 Chr. 37.  4 Chr. 38.  3 C | Neo<br>(s. 34, 11,    | wineth a dish. 2 wiping it, and turn-   | 2 And he did that which was right                                       | 39.                         |
| 17. A. the hand of their enemies; and the way of the band of their enemies; and the band of their enemies; and the band of their enemies; and the band of their enemies; and the band of their enemies; and the band of their enemies; and the band of their enemies; and the band of their enemies; and the band of their enemies; and the band of their enemies; and the band of their enemies; and the band of their enemies; and the band of their enemies; and the band of their enemies; and the kinds their enemies; and their enemies; and their enemies; and their enemies; and the kinds their their their enemies; and their enemies; and their enemies; and their enemies; and the kinds their th | Lam, 2. 8.            | ing it upside down.   | in the sight of the LORD, and walked                                    |                             |
| Into the hand of their encules; and they shall become a prey and a spoil to all their enemies; and they shall become a prey and a spoil to all their enemies; and they shall become a prey and a spoil to all their enemies; and they shall become a prey and a spoil to all their seems to any provoked me to anger, since the day their fathers came forth out of Egypt, even unto this day.  16 *Moreover Manasseh shed inno-cent blood very much, till he had inlied Jerusalem *Irom one end to another; beside his sin wherewith he made Judah to sin, in doing that which was evil in the sight of the Loan.  17 *Now 'the rest of the acts of Manasseh, and all that he did, and his sin that he sinned, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?  2 Chr. 33.  2 Chr. 33.  2 Chr. 33.  2 Chr. 34.  2 Chr. 35.  3 *And his mother's name vots Meshullemeth, the daughter of Haruz of Jothah.  2 Chr. 34.  4 *And he walked in all the way that his father walked in, and served the idols that his father served, and worshipped them:  3 *And his fathers, and walked not in the house of the Loan.  3 *And he walked in all the way that his father walked in, and served the idols that his father served, and worshipped them:  3 *And his stade.  2 *And he 'Josiah his son king in his stead.  2 *And he 'Josiah his son king in his stead.  2 *And he 'Josiah his son king in his stead.  2 *And he people of the land slew all them that had conspired against him, and slew the king Amon; and the people of the land made Josiah his son king in his stead.  2 *And he walked in all the way that had heave the oversight of the house of the Loan.  3 *And his fathers, and walked not in the house, and have delivered the into her hand, because they dealt fathrily.  4 *And the people of the land slew all them that had conspired against him, and slew the king, and have delivered the more that way of the Loan.  2 *And he 'Josiah his son king in his stead.  2 *And he 'Josiah his son king in his stead.  2 *And he 'Josiah his son king in his stead.  2 *And  | 7, 8.                 | 11 And I will formake the reminant  | in all the way of David his father,                                     | Dout. 5. 23                 |
| to all their enemics.  15 Because they have done that which was evil in my sight, and have provoked me to anger, since the day their fathers came forth out of Egypt, even unto this day.  16. 24. 4.  18. 8. 8.  19. 19. 19. 19. 19. 19. 19. 19. 19. 19.  | Hoh.<br>he wipeth     | into the hand of their enemies: and   | hand or to the left.  |                             |
| which was evil in my sight, and have provoked me to anger, since the day their fathers came forth out of Egypt, even unto this day.  16. Merover Manasseh shed innocent blood very much, till he had flield Jerusalem **Sfrom one end to another; beside his sin wherewith he made Judah to sin, in doing that which was evil in the sight of the Lorn.  2 Chr. 33.  11.—19.  13. And **Manasseh shed innocent blood of the sing soft shade and the doers of the work, that he may sum the silver which is chat the may sum the silver which is chat the may sum the silver which is chat the show of the Lorn. Which the keepers of the **Corn have she had of the doers of the work, that have the oversight of the house of the Lorn.  2 Chr. 33.  13.—13.  13. And **Manasseh slept with his fathers, and was burled in the garden of his sateland.  2 Chr. 34.  19. **Amon was twenty and two years old when he began to reign, and he religned two years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name vacas Meshullemeth, the daughter of Harriz of Jothah.  20 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the Lorn, **as his father walked in, and served the idols that his father served, and winhipped them:  2 And he walked in all the way that his father walked in, and served the idols that his father served, and winhipped them:  2 And he valked in all the way that his father served, and worshipped them:  2 And he valked in all the way that his father served, and worshipped them:  2 And he valked in all the way that his fathers, and walked not in the way of the Lorn.  2 And he valked in all the way that his father served, and with his father served, and with his father served, and with his father served, and with his father served, and with his father served, and with his father served and the his father walked them:  2 And he valked in all the way that his father served, and with his father served his in the way of the Lorn.  2 And he walked in all the way that his father served, and with his father served his in the house, and have delivered the house, of the Lorn  | eth it upon           | they shall become a prey and a spoil  | 8 T And it came to pass in the  | cir. 624.                   |
| which was crill in my sight, and have provoked me to anger, since the day their fathers came forth out of Egypt, even unto this day.  16. 24. 4.  18. 4. 5.  18. 11. 1-19.  2 Chr. 23.  2 Chr. 23.  2 Chr. 23.  2 Chr. 23.  2 Chr. 23.  2 Chr. 23.  2 Chr. 23.  2 Chr. 23.  2 Chr. 23.  2 Chr. 24.  2 Chr. 25.  2 Chr. 25.  2 Chr. 25.  2 Chr. 26.  2 Chr. 26.  2 Chr. 27.  2 Chr. 28.  2  | the fure              | to all their enemies;   | eighteenth year of king Josiah, that                                    | 8, &c.                      |
| the day their fathers came forth out of Egypt, even unto this day.  16. 34. 4.  18. b. 17-m.  2 Chr. 33.  2 Chr. 33.  2 Chr. 33.  2 Chr. 33.  2 Chr. 33.  2 Chr. 33.  2 Chr. 33.  2 Chr. 34.  2 Chr. 35.  2 Chr. 35.  2 Chr. 35.  2 Chr. 35.  2 Chr. 35.  2 Chr. 35.  2 Chr. 36.  2 Chr. 36.  2 Chr. 36.  2 Chr. 37.  2 Chr. 38.  2 Chr. 39.  2 Chr. 39.  2 Chr. 30.  3 Chr. 30.  2 Chr. 30.  3 Chr. 30.  3 Chr. 30.  3 Chr. 30.  3 Chr. 30.  4 Chr. 30.  3 Chr. 30.  4 Chr. 30.  4 Chr. 30.  5 Chr. 30.  5 Chr. 30.  5 Chr. 30.  5 Chr. 30.  64.  643.  643.  644.  645.  645.  645.  645.  646.  645.  646.  646.  647.  647.  648.  648.  649.  649.  649.  649.  649.  640.  649.  640.  641.  641.  642.  643.  644.  645.  645.  645.  645.  645.  645.  646.  646.  647.  648.  648.  649.  649.  649.  640.  649.  640.  640.  640.  641.  641.  642.  640.  643.  643.  644.  645.  645.  645.  645.  645.  645.  646.  646.  646.  647.  648.  649.  649.  649.  640.  640.  640.  640.  641.  640.  641.  642.  640.  643.  640.  643.  640.  643.  640.  641.  643.  640.  644.  645.  645.  645.  645.  646.  646.  646.  647.  648.  649.  649.  649.  640.  640.  640.  641.  641.  642.  640.  640.  643.  640.  641.  642.  640.  643.  640.  643.  640.  641.  643.  640.  641.  641.  642.  640.  643.  641.  643.  644.  645.  644.  645.  645.  645.  645.  646.  646.  646.  647.  648.  649.  649.  649.  640.  640.  640.  641.  641.  642.  640.  640.  641.  642.  640.  641.  643.  640.  640.  641 |                       | l <i>Which was</i> evil in my sight, and i  | Azaliah, the son of Meshullam, the                                      |                             |
| of the Lorn.  1 Kin. 11.  2 Chr. 2.  2 Chr.  |                       | have provoked me to anger, since  | scribe, to the house of the LORD,                                       |                             |
| 16 'Moreover Manasseh shed Innocent blood very much, till he had filled Jerusalem 's from one end to monther; beside his sin wherewith he made Judah to sin, in doing that which was evil in the sight of the Lorn.  2 Chr. 23.  17 'Now 'the rest of the acts of the kings of Judah?  2 Chr. 33.  2 Chr. 33.  2 Chr. 34.  2 Chr. 35.  2 Chr. 35.  2 Chr. 35.  3 And 'Manasseh slept with his fathers, and was buried in the garden of his own house, in the garden of his stead.  2 Chr. 35.  2 Chr. 35.  4 And 'Manasseh slept with his fathers, and was buried in the garden of his own house, in the garden of his stead.  2 Chr. 35.  4 And 'Manasseh slept with his father walked in all the way that his father walked in, and served the idols that his father served, and worshipped them:  2 And he walked in all the way that his father walked in, and served the idols that his father served, and worshipped them:  2 And he walked in all the way that his father served, and worshipped them:  2 And he walked in all the way that his father served, and worshipped them:  2 And he walked in all the way that his father served, and worshipped them:  2 And he walked in all the way that his father served, and worshipped them:  2 And he walked in all the way that his father served, and worshipped them:  2 And he walked in all the way that his father served, and worshipped them:  2 And he walked in all the way that his father served, and worshipped them:  2 And he walked in all the way that his father served, and worshipped them:  2 And he walked in all the way that his father served and worshipped them:  2 And he walked in all the way that his father served, and worshipped them:  2 And he walked in all the way that his father served, and worshipped them:  2 And he walked in all the way that his father served, and worshipped them:  2 And he walked not have the book to Shaphan, and he read it.  3 T And he began to reign.  4 And he walked in all the way that his father served, and worshipped them:  2 And he walked has a level of the Lord. And Hilkiah the  |                       | the day their fathers came forth  | saying,   |                             |
| ent blood very much, till he had month to book of the sin wherewith he made Judah to sin, in doing that which was evil in the sight of the Lorn.  2 Chr. 33. 11.—19. 1 Range of Judah? 1 Range of Judah? 1 Range of Judah? 1 Range of Judah? 1 Range of Judah? 1 Range of Judah? 1 Range of Judah? 1 Range of Judah? 1 Range of Judah? 1 Range of Judah? 1 Range of Judah? 1 Range of Judah? 2 Chr. 33. 2 Chr. 33. 2 Chr. 34. 35. 36. 37. And the servents of the Jorn to repair the breaches of the house. 3 Chr. 34. 3 Part of the kings of Judah? 3 Part of the Jorn to repair the breaches of the Jorn to repair the breaches of the house. 4 Chr. 3 Part of the Lorn to repair the breaches of the house. 4 Part of the Lorn to repair the breaches of the house. 4 Part of the Lorn to repair the breaches of the house. 5 Unto carpenters, and builders, and masons, and to buy timber and hewn stone to repair the house. 5 Unto carpenters, and builders, and masons, and to buy timber and hewn stone to repair the house. 6 Unto carpenters, and builders, and masons, and to buy timber and hewn stone to repair the house. 6 Unto carpenters, and builders, and masons, and to buy timber and hewn stone to repair the house. 6 Unto carpenters, and builders, and masons, and to buy timber and hewn stone to repair the house. 6 Unto carpenters, and builders, and masons, and to buy timber and hewn stone to repair the house. 7 Howhelt *there was no reckoning made with them of the money that his father was here and the words of the Lorn to Part of the Lorn  | ch. 34, 4.            | 16 Moreover Manasseh shed inno-   |   |                             |
| another; beside his sin wherewith the made Judah to sin, in doing that which was evil in the sight of the Lorn.  2 Chr. 32. 11.—19. 1 Now 'the rest of the acts of Manassch, and all that he did, and his sin that he sinned, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?  2 Chr. 32. 18 And "Manassch slept with his fathers, and was buried in the garden of Uzza: and Amon his son reigned in his stead.  2 Chr. 32. 19 "Amon was twenty and two years in Jorusalem. And his mother's name vas Meshullemeth, the daughter of Haruz of Jothah.  2 Chr. 32. 1 And he walked in all the way that his father walked in, and served the idols that his father served, and worshipped them:  2 Chr. 32. 2 Chr. 32. 2 Chr. 33. 3 And Hamassch did. 2 Chr. 34. 3 And Hamassch did. 3 And he walked in all the way that his father walked in, and served the idols that his father served, and worshipped them:  2 Chr. 32. 2 Chr. 33. 3 And the people of the land slew that his father walked in, and seven the words that his father served, and worshipped them:  2 Chr. 32. 2 Chr. 33. 3 And Hamassch did. 3 And Hamassch did. 4 Chr. 3 And His mother's name vas with the father walked in, and served the hidols that his father served, and worshipped them:  2 Chr. 32. 3 And Hamassch did. 3 And Hamassch did. 4 Chr. 3 And His mother's name vas with the father walked in, and served the hidols that his father served, and worshipped them:  2 Chr. 32. 3 And Hamassch did. 4 Chr. 3 And His mother's name vas with the father walked in, and served the hidols that his father served, and worshipped them:  2 Chr. 3 And Hamassch did.  2 Chr. 3 And Hamassch did. 2 Chr. 3 And Hamassch did. 3 And Hamassch did. 4 Chr. 3 And His mother's name vas will have feel to an and served the hidols that his father walked in all the way that his father served, and worshipped them:  2 Chr. 3 And Hamassch did. 3 And Hamassch did. 4 Chr. 3 And Hiskish the high priest said unto Shaphan, and sudd. Thy servants have to the king, and brought him and sudded his will have the versi |                       | cent blood very much, till he had   | brought into the house of the Lorn,                                     | ch. 13. 4.                  |
| he made Judah to sin, in doing that which was evil in the sight of the Lord.  2 Chr. 23. 17 ¶ Now 'the rest of the acts of Manassch, and all that he did, and his sin that he stinned, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?  2 Chr. 23. 2 Chr. 23. 2 Chr. 23. 2 Chr. 23. 2 Chr. 23. 2 Chr. 23. 2 Chr. 24. 2 Chr. 25. 2 Chr. 25. 2 Chr. 25. 2 Chr. 25. 2 Chr. 25. 2 Chr. 25. 2 Chr. 25. 2 Chr. 26. 2 Chr. 26. 2 Chr. 27. 2 Chr. 27. 2 Chr. 28. 2 Chr. | Heb. from<br>month to | filled Jerusalem s from one end to  | which the keepers of the 2door have                                     | / ch. 12. 9.<br>Ps. 84, 10. |
| that which tode evil in the sight of he Lorn.  2 Chr. 33. 17 ¶ Now 'the rest of the acts of Manassch, and all that he did, and his sin that he sinned, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?  2 Chr. 33. 18 And Manassch slept with his fathers, and was buried in his stead.  3 Chr. 33. 2 Chr. 33. 2 Chr. 33. 2 Chr. 33. 2 Chr. 33. 2 Chr. 34. 3 Chr. 35. 2 | mouth.                | he made Judah to sin, in doing  | 5 And let them deliver it into the                                      | 2 lieb.<br>threshold.       |
| 2 Chr. 33.  2 Chr. 33.  2 Chr. 33.  30.  643.  643.  18 And ** Manassch slept with his fathers, and was burled in the garden of his own house, in the garden of his stead.  2 Chr. 33.  19 ** Amon was twenty and two years old when he began to reign, and he reigned two years in Jorusalem. And his mother's name vos Meshullemeth, the daughter of Haruz of Jothah.  20 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the Lord p. And Hilliah the sight of the Lord p. And Hilliah the sight of the Lord p. And he walked in all the way that his father walked in, and served the idols that his father served, and worshipped them:  1 Kin. 11.  22 Chr. 32.  24 And he walked in all the way that his father served, and worshipped them:  25 Chr. 32.  24 And the people of the land slew the king in his own house.  24 And the people of the land slew the land made Joslah his son king in his stead.  25 Chr. 35.  24 25.  26 And he was burled in his sepulchre in the garden of Wizza: and *Joslah his son reignod in his stead.  26 And he was burled in his sepulchre in the garden of Uzza: and *Joslah his son reignod in his stead.  26 And he was burled in his sepulchre in the garden of Uzza: and *Joslah his son reignod in his stead.  27 Chr. 32.  28 And he was burled in his sepulchre in the garden of Uzza: and *Joslah his son reignod in his stead.  29 And he was burled in his sepulchre in the garden of Uzza: and *Joslah his son reignod in his stead.  29 And he was burled in his sepulchre in the garden of Uzza: and *Joslah his son reignod in his stead.  20 And he was burled in his sepulchre in the garden of Uzza: and *Joslah his son reignod in his stead.  20 And he was burled in his sepulchre in the garden of Uzza: and *Joslah his son reignod in his stead.  20 And he was burled in his sepulchre in the garden of Uzza: and *Joslah his son reignod in his stead.  20 And he was burled in his sepulchre in the garden of Uzza: and *Joslah his son reignod in his stead.  21 And he was twenty and two garlian his his own reignod in his stead.  22 And he concer |                       | that which was evil in the sight of   | hand of the doers of the work, that                                     | # ch. 12. 11.               |
| Manassch, and all that he did, and his sin that he sinned, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?  2 Chr. 33.  20.  2 Chr. 33.  24.—25.  2 Chr. 33.  24.—25.  2 Chr. 33.  24.—25.  2 Chr. 34.  2 Chr. 35.  24. 2 Chr. 35.  24. 2 Chr. 35.  24. 2 Chr. 35.  25. 2 Chr. 35.  26. 3 Chr. 35.  26. 3 Chr. 35.  26. 3 Chr. 35.  26. 4 And his mother's name was Meshullemeth, the daughter of Haruz of Jothah.  20 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the Lord P. 7 san his father Manassch did.  21 And he walked in all the way that his father swred, and worshipped them:  22 And he 'forsook the Lord God of his fathers, and walked not in the way of the Lord.  23 The And the servents of Amon which he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?  26 And he wals buried in his setad.  25 Chr. 35.  26 And he was buried in his stead.  26 The And Shaphan the scribe came to the king, and brought the king word against him, and slew the king in his own house.  21 And the people of the land slew all them that had conspired against king Amon; and the people of the kings of Judah?  26 And he was buried in his sead.  27 Chr. 35.  28 And the servants of Amon was twenty and two years in Jerusus.  28 This 11.  29 And he 'forsook the Lord God of his fathers, and walked not in the house, and have delivered in the house of the Lord.  20 The And Shaphan the scribe came to the king, and brought the king sof Judah?  21 And the people of the land slew all them that had conspired against him, and slew the king in his stead.  25 And he was buried in his selection in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?  26 And he was buried in his selection in the garden of Uzza and Abalahaha servant of the king's of Judah?  26 And he was buried in his selection in the garden of Uzza and Abalahaha servant of the Lord of the Lord of the Lord of the Lord of the Lord of the Lord of the Lord of the Lord of the Lord of the Lord of the Lord of the Lord of the Lord of the Lord of the Lord of t | 9 (%+ 43              | the LORD.   | the Lord: and let them give it to                                       | 12, 14,                     |
| his sin that he sinned, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?  2 Chr. 33.  18 And "Manassch slopt with his fathers, and was buried in the garden of his own house, in the garden of his own house, in the garden of his stead.  19 ¶ "Amon was twenty and two years old when he began to reign, and he reigned two years in Jorusalem. And his mother's name was the shullemeth, the daughter of Haruz of Jothah.  20 And he did that which was the stather Manassch did.  21 And he walked in all the way that his father walked in, and served, and worshipped them:  22 And he 'Jorsook the LORD God of his fathers, and walked not in the way of the LORD.  23 ¶ "And the servants of Amon of his fathers, and walked not in the way of the LORD.  24 And the people of the land slew all them that had conspired against king Amon; and the people of the land made Joslah his son king in his stead.  25 Now the rest of the acts of Amon which he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?  26 And he was buried in his sepulchre in the garden of Uzza: and b Joslah his son reignod in his stead.  26 And he was buried in his sepulchre in the garden of Uzza: and b Joslah his son reignod in his stead.  27 Chr. 33.  28 And he was buried in his sepulchre in the garden of Uzza: and b Joslah his son reignod in his stead.  29 And he was buried in his sepulchre in the garden of Uzza: and b Joslah his son reignod in his stead.  29 And he was buried in his sepulchre in the garden of Uzza: and b Joslah his son reignod in his stead.  20 And be did that which way that his father which way that his father way the his father w | 11,-19.               | Manassch, and all that he did, and  | the doers of the work which is in                                       |                             |
| of the kings of Judah?  18 And "Manasseh slept with his fathers, and was buried in the garden of his own house, in the garden of his own house, in the garden of lin by the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?  2 Chr. 33.  2 Chr. 33.  2 Chr. 35.  2 Chr. 35.  2 Chr. 35.  2 Chr. 35.  2 Chr. 35.  2 Chr. 35.  2 Chr. 35.  2 Chr. 35.  2 Chr. 35.  2 Chr. 35.  2 Chr. 35.  2 Chr. 35.  3 Amon was twenty and two years old when he began to reign, and he reigned two years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was delivered into their hand, because they dealt faithfully because they dealt faithfully because they dealt faithfully because the book to Shaphan, and he read it.  20 And he did that which was the book to Shaphan, and he read it.  21 And he walked in all the way that his father walked in, and served, and worshipped them:  22 And he 'forsook the Lord God of his fathers, and walked not in the way of the Lord.  33.  34. 25.  34. 25.  34. 26.  35.  36. (Into carpenters, and builders, and sone to retair the house.  4 Amon was twenty and two stone to retair the house.  4 And his mother's name was delivered into their hand, because they dealt faithfully because they dealt faithfully because they dealt faithfully because they dealt faithfully because they dealt faithfully because they dealt faithfully because they dealt faithfully because they dealt faithfully because they dealt faithfully because they dealt faithfully because they dealt enable the book of the law in the book of the law in the bouse of the Lord. And Hillian king ave the book to Shaphan, and he read it.  3 And he walked in all the way that his father served, and worshipped them:  2 And he 'forsook the Lord God of his fathers, and walked not in the house, and have delivered it in the house, and the vortise came to the king, saying, Hilkiah the priest the king saying, and sid, Thy servants have the king, saying, Hilkiah the priest the king, saying, Hilkiah the priest the king saying, and brought the king was delivered me a book. And Shaphan read it befor |                       | his sin that he sinned, are they not  | the house of the Lord, to repair the                                    |                             |
| in the sy, and was twenty and two years old when he began to reign, and he reigned two years in Jeruse.  19 ¶ *Amon was twenty and two years old when he began to reign, and he reigned two years in Jeruse.  Meshullemeth, the daughter of Hahring of the Lord of Jothah.  20 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the Lord of his father walked in all the way that his father walked in all the way that his father served, and worshipped them:  22 And he 'forsook the Lord God of his fathers, and walked not in the way of the Lord.  23 ¶ And the servants of Amon in the way of the Lord.  24 And the people of the land slew all them that had conspired against him, and slew the king and pook.  24 And the people of the land slew all them that had conspired against king Amon; and the people of the land made Joslah his son king in his stead.  25 Now the rest of the acts of Amon which he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?  26 And he was buried in his stead.  Masti. 10 Shoth.  Mistilled of CHAPTER XXII.  |                       | written in the book of the chronicles   | 6 Unto compensary and builders and                                      |                             |
| in the sy, and was twenty and two years old when he began to reign, and he reigned two years in Jeruse.  19 ¶ *Amon was twenty and two years old when he began to reign, and he reigned two years in Jeruse.  Meshullemeth, the daughter of Hahring of the Lord of Jothah.  20 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the Lord of his father walked in all the way that his father walked in all the way that his father served, and worshipped them:  22 And he 'forsook the Lord God of his fathers, and walked not in the way of the Lord.  23 ¶ And the servants of Amon in the way of the Lord.  24 And the people of the land slew all them that had conspired against him, and slew the king and pook.  24 And the people of the land slew all them that had conspired against king Amon; and the people of the land made Joslah his son king in his stead.  25 Now the rest of the acts of Amon which he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?  26 And he was buried in his stead.  Masti. 10 Shoth.  Mistilled of CHAPTER XXII.  | 2 Chr. 33.            | 18 And "Manasseh slept with his   | masons, and to buy timber and hewn                                      |                             |
| of Uzza: and Amon his son reigned in his stead.  2.1.—2.3.  3 Chr. 23.  2.1.—2.3.  19 ¶ *Amon was twenty and two years old when he began to reign, and he religned two years in Jorusalem. And his mother's name was Meshullemeth, the daughter of Haruz of Jotbah.  20 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the Lord Day 3a his father Manasseh did.  21 And he walked in all the way that his father served, and worshipped them:  22 And he 'forsook the Lord God of his fathers, and walked not in the way of the Lord Gad of his fathers, and walked not in the way of the Lord Gad of his fathers, and walked not in the way of the Lord Gad of his fathers, and walked not in the way of the Lord Gad of his fathers, and walked not in the way of the Lord Gad of his fathers, and walked not in the way of the Lord Gad of his fathers, and walked not in the way of the Lord Gad of his fathers, and walked not in the way of the Lord Gad of his fathers, and walked not in the house, and have delivered it in the house, and have delivered the money that was found in the house, and have delivered the work, that have the oversight of the work, that have the oversight of the louse of the Lord.  22 And the walked in all the way againered the money that was found in the house, and have delivered was a father of the lord.  24 And the people of the land slew the king in his own house.  24 And the people of the land slew all them that had conspired against him, and slew the king so Judah?  25 Now the rest of the acts of Amon which he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?  26 And he was buried in his sepulchre in the garden of Uzza and balahiha a servant of the kings of Judah?  26 And he was buried in his selection of Michailah, and Shaphan the scribe, and Asahiha a servant of the kings of Judah?  26 And he was buried in his selection of Michailah, and Shaphan the scribe and Judah, concerning the words of this look that is found: To great is the wrath of the Lord that the form of Michailahiha and the provid | £v.                   | fathers, and was buried in the gar-   | stone to repair the nouse.  |                             |
| in his stead.  19 4 **Amon was twenty and two years old when he began to reign, and he reigned two years in Jorusalem. And his mother's name was they dealt faithfully.  18 1 Am he walked in Harter was the his father Manasch did.  20 And he did that which was the father walked in, and served, and worshipped them:  22 And he walked in all the way that his father served, and worshipped them:  22 And he 'forsook the Lord God of his fathers, and walked not in the way of the Lord.  23 4 And the people of the land slew the king in his own house.  24 And the people of the land slew the land made Joslah his son king in his stead.  25 Now the rest of the acts of Amon which he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?  26 And he was buried in his sepulchre in the garden of Uzza; and Joslah his son reigned in his stead.  26 Hait. 1. 10, and Joslah his son reigned in his stead.  26 Hait. 1. 10, and Joslah his son reigned in his stead.  27 Hard the people of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?  28 And he was buried in his sepulchre in the garden of Uzza; and Joslah his son reigned in his stead.  29 Hait. 1. 10, and 10 Joslah his son reigned in his stead.  20 Hard Hilkish the high priest said unto Shaphan the scribe, and Hilkish the blook of the king save the book to Shaphan, and he read it.  29 And Shaphan the scribe came to the king, and brought the king work again, and brought the king work again, and of the hook of the law, that have the oversight of the work, that have the oversight of the louse of the Lord the hand of them that do the work, that have the oversight of the louse of the Lord the hand of the house, and have delivered in the book of the hand in the house of the Lord the king saving the king and the read it.  20 And he did that which way that the work and shaphan the scribe and of the hand of them that do the work, that have the oversight of the louse of the Lord the king, saying, Hilkikh the priest and under the works of the book of the law, that he reat his clothes.  2 | 440                   | den of his own house, in the garden   | 7 Howbeit *there was no reckoning                                       | 4 ch. 12. 15                |
| 22.1—23.  19 ¶ *Amon was twenty and two years old when he began to reign, and he reigned two years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was Meshullemeth, the daughter of Have found the book of the law in layer found the book of the law in layer found the book of the law in layer found the book of the law in layer found the book of the law in layer found the book of the law in layer found the book of the law in layer found the book of the law in layer found the book of the law in layer found the book of the law in layer found the book of the law in layer found the book of the law in layer found the book of the law in layer found the book of the law in layer found the book of the law in layer found the book of the law in layer found the book of the law in layer found the book of Shaphan, and ler read it.  21 And he walked in all the way that his father served, and worshipped them:  22 And he 'forsook the Lord God of his fathers, and walked not in the house, and have delivered the money that was found a gathered the money that was found a gathered the money that was found in the house of the lord.  23 ¶ **And the servants of Amon conspired against him, and slew the king in his sown house.  24 And the people of the land slew all them that had conspired against king Amon; and the people of the lam made Josiah his son king in his stead.  25 Now the rest of the acts of Amon which he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?  26 And he was buried in his set king shalah, and *Achlor the son of Michailah, and *Josiah his son reigned in his stead.  28 And Hilkiah the priest said unto Shaphan the scribe, 'I have found the book of Shaphan, and law the louse of the Lord in the house of the Lord in the house of the Lord in the house of the king, and brought the king saying, Hilkiah the priest and Asahiah a servant of the king saying, and and a Achlor the son of Michailah, and Shaphan the scribe shaphan read it before the king.  24 And the read it.  3 And Hilliah the house of the Lord.  3 An | 048.                  | in his stead.   | was delivered into their hand, be-                                      |                             |
| years old when he began to reign, and he regined two years in Jevars land we religined two years in Jevars land he regined two years in Jevars land he religined two years in Jevars land he regined two years in Jevars land he read it.  20 And his mother's name was Meshullemeth, the daughter of Harve found the book of the law in the house of the Lord FD. And His father Mannssch did.  21 And he walked in all the way that his father served, and worshipped them:  22 And he 'forsook the Lord God of his fathers, and walked not in the way of the Lord.  23 Tand the servants of Amon the way of the Lord.  24 And the people of the land slew all them that had conspired against him, and slew the king sin his son king in his stead.  25 Now the rest of the acts of Amon which he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?  26 And he was buried in his stead.  28 And Shaphan the scribe came to the king, and brought the king agathered the money that was found in the house, and have delivered in the house, and have delivered the in the house, and for the name to pass, when the close of the Lord.  10 And Shaphan the scribe came to the king, saying, Hilkiah the priest and a book. And Shaphan read it before the king.  24 And the people of the land slew all them that had conspired against him, and slew the close of the king, saying, Hilkiah the priest, and Ahikam the son of the land hasahith a servant of the king's of Judah?  25 And he was buried in his served, and work shaphan read it before the king.  26 And he was buried in his served, and work, that have the oversight of the king shaphan, and and Acabhor the son of Michailah, and Shaphan the scribe and Asahith a servant of the king's and Asahith a servant of the Lord the work of the land.  26 And he was buried in his served.  27 And he 'forsook the Lord the work, that have the oversight of the lord.  28 And the servent of Amon of Shaphan and Acabhor the son of the king and Acabhor the son of the king and Acabhor the son of the lord the work of the | 2 Chr. 33.            | 19 T * Amon was twenty and two  | cause they dealt faithfully.  | 1                           |
| lem. And his mother's name was Meshullemeth, the daughter of Habritz of Jotbah.  20 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the Lord, yas his father Manassch did.  21 And he walked in all the way that his father served, and worshipped them:  22 And he 'forsook the Lord God of his fathers, and walked not in the way of the Lord.  23 T And the servants of Amon the way of the Lord.  24 And the people of the land slew all them that had conspired against him, and slew the king and brought the king of book. And Shaphan the scribe shewed the king, saying, Hilkiah the priest, and Abikam the son of the kings of Judah?  24 And the people of the land slew all them that had conspired against him, his stead.  25 And he was buried in his selevant of the kings of Judah?  26 And he was buried in his stead.  28 And he was buried in his stead.  29 And he was buried in his stead.  29 And he was buried in his stead.  20 And he was buried in his stead.  20 And he was buried in his stead.  20 And he priest is the work of the Lord of the L | 21,20.                | years old when he began to reign,   | 8 4 And Hilkiah the high priest   | / Deut. 31.                 |
| Meshullemeth, the daughter of Hariz of Jothah.  20 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the Lord, yas his father Manasch did.  21 And he walked in all the way that his father walked in, and served, and worshipped them:  22 And he 'forsook the Lord God of his fathers, and walked not in the way of the Lord.  23 T And the servants of Amon of his fathers, and walked not in the way of the Lord.  24 And the people of the land slew the king in his own house.  24 And the people of the land slew all them that had conspired against king Amon; and the people of the land made Joslah his son king in his stead.  25 Now the rest of the acts of Amon which he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?  26 And he was buried in his sepulchre in the garden of Uzza; and 'Joslah his son reigned in his stead.  26 CHAPTER XXII.  |                       | lem. And his mother's name was  | have found the book of the law in                                       | 24, Ac.<br>2 ('hr. 31,      |
| wer. 2, &c.   20 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the LORD, \(^{\text{N}}_{\text{a}}\) is father Mainssch did. 21 And he walked in all the way that his father walked in, and served the idols that his father served, and worshipped them:  22 And he 'forsook the LORD God of his fathers, and walked not in the way of the LORD.  23 T And the servants of Amon of his fathers, and walked not in the way of the LORD.  23 T And the servants of Amon on spired against him, and slew the king in his own house.  24 And the people of the land slew all them that had conspired against king Amon; and the people of the land made Josiah his son king in his stead.  25 Now the rest of the acts of Amon which he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?  26 And he was buried in his sepulchre in the garden of Uzza; and \(^{\text{J}}_{\text{J}}\) Judah, concerning the words of this book that is found: for great to the protest of the people, and for all Judah, concerning the words of this book that is kindled.   |                       | Meshullemeth, the daughter of Ha-   | the house of the Lord. And Hil-   | 14, ac.                     |
| in the sight of the Lord, Pas his father Manasch did.  21 And he walked in all the way that his father awalked in, and served the didols that his father served, and worshipped them:  22 And he 'forsook the Lord God of his fathers, and walked not in the way of the Lord.  23 T And the servants of Amon conspired against him, and slew the king in his own house.  24 And the people of the land slew ling in his own house.  24 And the people of the land slew the land made Josiah his son king in his stead.  25 Now the rest of the acts of Amon which he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?  26 And he was buried in his sepulchre in the garden of Uzza; and Josiah his son reigned in his stead.  28 And the Way of the Corn.  29 And Shaphan the scribe came to dagain, and said, Thy servants have "gathered the money that was found into he house, and have delivered it into the hand of then that do the work, that have the oversight of the work, that have the oversight of the work, that have the oversight of the work, that have the oversight of the work, that have the oversight of the work of the Lord.  24 And the people of the land slew the king and barden the works of the book of the law, that he rent his clothes.  25 Now the rest of the acts of Amon which he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?  26 And he was buried in his sepulchre in the garden of Uzza; and Josiah his son reigned in his stead.  28 And Shaphan the scribe against the house, and have delivered it into the hand of then that do How, that have the oversight of the lord.  29 And Shaphan the scribe against the house, and have delivered it into the hand of then that do How, that her cut he works of the work of the king, and a Shaphan the scribe, and Asahiah a servant of the king, and Asahiah a servant of the king, and Asahiah a servant of the king, and Asahiah a servant of the king, and Asahiah a servant of the Lord the lord the works of the lows of the lows.  29 And Shaphan the scribe a |                       |   |   | i .                         |
| father Manasseh did.  21 And he walked in all the way that his father walked in, and served the idols that his father served, and worshipped them:  22 And he 'forsook the Lord God of his fathers, and walked not in the way of the Lord.  23 T And the servants of Amon the way of the Lord.  24 And the people of the land slew the king in his own house.  24 And the people of the land slew all them that had conspired against king Amon; and the people of the land made Joslah his son king in his stead.  25 Now the rest of the acts of Amon which he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?  26 And he was buried in his servant of the kings of Judah?  26 And he was buried in his servant of the Lord for all stead.  28 And he was buried in his servant of the kings of Judah?  26 And he was buried in his servant of the kings of Judah?  26 And he was buried in his stead.  28 And he was buried in his servant of the kings of Judah?  29 And he was buried in his servant of the kings of Judah?  20 And he was buried in his servant of the kings of Judah?  21 And he was buried in his servant of the kings of Judah?  22 And he was buried in his servant of the kings of Judah?  23 And he was buried in his servant of the kings of Judah?  24 And the people of the chornicles of the kings of Judah?  25 And he was buried in his servant of the kings of Judah?  26 And he was buried in his servant of the kings of Judah?  26 And he was buried in his servant of the Lord for all Judah, concerning the words of this hook that is found: for great is the wrath of the Lord that the prices and for all Judah, concerning the words of this look that is found: for great is the wrath of the Lord that the hone of the hand of them that do the work, that he return the acrone of the kings, and salink a servant of the kings of Judah?  26 And he was buried in his servant of the Lord for all buried.  | ver. 2, &c.           | in the sight of the Lorp, yas his   |   | :                           |
| that his father walked in, and served the bouse, and have delivered it into the hand of them that do the work played them:  22 And he 'forsook the Lord God of his fathers, and walked not in the way of the Lord.  23 7 and he servants of Amon conspired against him, and slew the king in his own house.  24 And the people of the land slew all them that had conspired against king Amon; and the people of the land made Josiah his son king in his stead.  25 Now the rest of the acts of Amon which he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?  26 And he was buried in his see hilled Josiah his son reigned in his stead.  28 And he was buried in his see hilled Josiah his son reigned in his stead.  28 And he was buried in his see half and Josiah his son reigned in his stead.  29 And he was buried in the house, and have delivered it into the hand of them that do the work, that have the oversight of the house, and have delivered it into the hand of them that do the work, that have the oversight of the house, and have delivered it into the hand of them that do the work, that have the oversight of the house, and have delivered it into the hand of them that do the work, that have the oversight of the house, and have delivered it into the hand of them that do the work, that have the oversight of the house, and have delivered it into the house, and have delivered it into the house, and have delivered it into the house, and have delivered it into the house of the house of the house of the king.  24 And the people of the king saying, Hilkiah the priest hath delivered me a book. And Shaphan the scribe shawed the king, saying, Hilkiah the priest hath delivered it into the house, and have delivered it into the house of the Lord.  25 And the servants of Amon have delivered it into the house of the Lord.  26 And the people of the king saying, Hilkiah the priest hath de king had heard the words of the king shaphan read it before the king shaphan read it before the king shaphan read it before the king shap |                       | father Manassch did.  | the king, and brought the king word                                     | 1                           |
| the idols that his father served, and worshipped them:  22 And he *forsook the Lord God of his fathers, and walked not in the way of the Lord.  23 T *And the servants of Amon conspired against him, and slew the king in his own house.  24 And the people of the land slew all them that had conspired against king Amon; and the people of the land made Josiah his son king in his stead.  25 Now the rest of the acts of Amon which he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?  26 And he was buried in his sepulchre in the garden of Uzza; and *Josiah his son reigned in his stead.  28 Justi. 1. 10.  29 Justi. 1. 10.  21 Judah; CHAPTER XXII.   |                       | 21 And he walked in all the way   | again, and said, Thy servants have                                      | 3 Heb.                      |
| 22 And he 'forsook the Lord God of his fathers, and waked not in the way of the Lord.  23 7 And the scrvants of Amon the way of the Lord.  24 And the people of the land slew land made Josiah his son king amon; and the people of the land made Josiah his son king had heard the words of the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?  25 And he was buried in his servant of the kings of Judah?  26 And he was buried in his servant of the Lord for all stead.  28 Jan he 'forsook the Lord God of his father, and buries, and waked not in the scribe, and Asahiah a servant of the kings of Judah?  26 And he was buried in his servant of the Lord for all Judah, concerning the words of this potent.  27 Jan the screen for Amon which he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?  28 Jan the scrvants of Amon the delivered me a book. And Shaphan read it before the king had heard the words of the book of the heave. The pole had heard the words of the kings of Judah?  28 Jan the scrvants of Amon the king had heard the words of the book of the heave. The priest, and Ahikam the son of 'Michaiah, and Shaphan the scribe, and Asahiah a servant of the kings of Judah?  29 Jan the scrvants of Amon the king had heard the words of the king had heard the words of the king and Asahiah a servant of the kings of Judah?  29 Jan the scrvents of Amon the delivered me a book. And Shaphan the scribe had heard the words of the king had heard the words of the king had heard the words of the king had heard the words of the king had heard the words of the king had heard the words of the king had heard the words of the king had heard the words of the king had heard the words of the king had heard the words of the king had heard the words of the king had heard the words of the king had heard the words of the king had heard the words of the king had heard the words of the king had heard the words of the king had heard the words of the king had heard the words of the king had heard the words of the king had heard the word |                       | the idols that his father served and  | in the house, and have delivered it                                     | melted.                     |
| of his fathers, and walked not in the way of the Lorn.  24, 25.  24, 25.  24, 25.  24, 25.  24, 26.  25.  26, 26.  26, 26.  26, 26.  26, 26.  26, 26.  27, 26.  28, 26.  28, 26.  29, 26.  21, 20.  21, 20.  22, 20.  23, 26.  24, 26.  24, 26.  24, 26.  24, 26.  24, 26.  24, 26.  24, 26.  24, 26.  24, 26.  24, 26.  24, 26.  24, 26.  24, 26.  24, 26.  25, 26.  26, 27, 26.  26, 27, 26.  26, 27, 26.  27, 26.  28, 28, 28, 28, 28, 28, 28, 28, 28, 28,  |                       | worshipped them:  | into the hand of them that do the                                       | ì                           |
| conspired against him, and slew the king in his own house.  24 And the people of the land slew all them that had conspired against king Amon; and the people of the land slew all them that had conspired against king Amon; and the people of the land made Josiah his son king in his stead.  25 Now the rest of the acts of Amon which he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?  26 And he was buried in his sepulchre in the garden of Uzza:  27 Mait, 1.10. Chapter XXII.  28 And he was buried in his sepulchre in the garden of Uzza:  29 And he was buried in his sepulchre in the garden of Uzza:  20 And he was buried in his sepulchre in the garden of Uzza:  21 And the cume to pass, when the king had heard the words of the law, that he reut his clothes.  21 And the king commanded Hills high had heard the words of the son of Michaiah, and Shaphan the seriled and book had his and banking had heard the words of the book of the law, that he reut his clothes.  22 And the people of the land slew hing had heard the words of the book of the law, that he reut his clothes.  23 And the king commanded Hills had heard the words of the book of the law, that he reut his clothes.  24 And the people of the land slew hing had heard the words of the book of the law, that he reut his clothes.  25 And he kas a words of the son of Michaiah, and Shaphan the scribe, and Anklam the sor he will have been been dearn the words of the law, that he reut his clothes.  25 And he was buried in his servent of the Lore of the Lore of the Lore of the Lore of the Lore of the Lore of the law, that he reut his clothes.  26 And he was buried in his servent of the Lore of th | 1 Kin, 11.            | 22 And he forsook the Lord God of his fathers and walked not in                             | house of the Lorn   | !                           |
| conspired against him, and slew the king in his own house.  24 And the people of the land slew all them that had conspired against king Amon; and the people of the king Amon; and the people of the land made Josiah his son king in his stead.  25 Now the rest of the acts of Amon which he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?  26 And he was buried in his senkings of Judah?  27 And the geople of the king and the king commanded Hills had he provided the king commanded Hills had he provided the provided the provided the provided the provided the provided the provided that is send to the kings of Judah?  28 And he was buried in his senkings of Judah?  29 And he was buried in his senkings of Judah?  20 And he was buried in his senkings of Judah?  20 And he was buried in his senkings of Judah?  21 And the cume to pass, when the king and heard the words of the king and heard the wor |                       | the way of the Lorp.  | 10 And Shaphan the scribe shewed  | i                           |
| 24 And the people of the land slew all them that had conspired against king Amon; and the people of the land made Josiah his son king in his stead.  25 Now the rest of the acts of Amon which he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?  26 And he was buried in his sepulchre in the garden of Uzza; and blook hat is found: for all Judah, concerning the words of this book that is found: for great is kindled.   | 641.                  | 23 T And the servants of Amon   | the king, saying, Hilkiah the priest                                    | į                           |
| 24 And the people of the land slew all them that had conspired against king Amon; and the people of the land made Josiah his son king in his stead.  25 Now the rest of the acts of Amon which he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?  26 And he was buried in his sepulchre in the garden of Uzza; and blook hat is found: for all Judah, concerning the words of this book that is found: for great is kindled.   | 24, 25,               | conspired against him, and siew the   | Shanhan read it before the king   | i                           |
| all them that had conspired against king had heard the words of the book land made Josiah his son king in his stead.  25 Now the rest of the acts of Amon which he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?  26 And he was buried in his sen king's, Judah?  26 And he was buried in his sen ulchre in the garden of Uzza: me, and for the people, and for all Judah, concerning the words of this book that is found: for great is the wrath of the Lord that is kindled.   |                       | 24 And the people of the land slew  | 11 And it came to pass, when the  | !                           |
| his stead.  25 Now the rest of the acts of Amon which he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?  26 And he was buried in his sepulchre in the garden of Uzza: me, and for the people, and for all and bJoslah his son reigned in his stead.  Matt. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.  |                       | all them that had conspired against   | king had heard the words of the book                                    | i                           |
| his stead.  25 Now the rest of the acts of Amon which he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?  26 And he was buried in his sepulchre in the garden of Uzza: me, and for the people, and for all and bJoslah his son reigned in his stead.  Matt. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.  |                       | king Amon; and the people of the  | 12 And the king commanded Hil-  | 1                           |
| 25 Now the rest of the acts of Amon which he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?  26 And he was buried in his sepulchre in the garden of Uzza: me, and b Josiah his son reigned in his stead.  38 Now the rest of the acts of Amon of Shaphan, and Aschor the son of the Michaish, and Shaphan the scribe, and Asahiah a servant of the Lord for me, and for the people, and for all Judah, concerning the words of this book that is found: for great is the provided that the control of the Lord for me, and for the people, and for all book that is found: for great is the provided that is found to the son of the soribe.   |                       | his stead.  | kiah the priest, and Ankam the son                                      | i                           |
| in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?  26 And he was buried in his sepulchre in the garden of Uzza: me, and for the people, and for all Judah, concerning the words of this stead.  CHAPTER XXII.   |                       | 25 Now the rest of the acts of Amon   | of Shaphan, and Achbor the son of                                       | 2 Cbr. 31.                  |
| kings of Judah?  26 And he was buried in his sepulchre in the garden of Uzza: melled Josiah his son reigned in his stead.  CHAPTER XXII.  kings of Judah?  28 saying, 13 Go ye, enquire of the LORD for me, and for the people, and for all Judah, concerning the words of this book that is found: for great is the math of the LORD that is kindled  |                       | which he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the                     | and Asahiah a servant of the king's                                     | 20.                         |
| 26 And he was buried in his sepulcher in the garden of Uzza ine, and for the people, and for all pulchre in the garden of Uzza ine, and for the people, and for all Judah, concerning the words of this stead.  CHAPTER XXII.  26 And he was buried in his sepulcher in the people, and for all book that is found: 1 of great is the look that is found: 27.  CHAPTER XXII.   |                       | kings of Judah?   | saying,   | Micah.                      |
| Judah, concerning the words of the probability of the Loro that is kindled and book that is found; for great is the probability of the Loro that is kindled and the control of the Loro that is kindled and the control of the Loro that is kindled and the control of the Loro that is kindled and the control of the Loro that is kindled and the control of the Loro that is kindled and the control of the Loro that is kindled and the control of the Loro that is kindled and the control of the Loro that is kindled and the control of the Loro that is kindled and the control of the Loro that is kindled and the control of the Loro that is kindled and the control of the Loro that is control of the Loro that is kindled and the control of the Loro that is control of |                       | 26 And he was buried in his se-   | 13 Go ye, enquire of the LORD for                                       | 1                           |
| CHAPTER XXII. wrath of the LORD that is kindled  | Matt. 1. 10           | pulcare in the garden of Uzza:  | Judah, concerning the words of this                                     | ì                           |
| CHAPTER XXII. Wrath of the LORD that is kindled  | called                |   | book that is found: for great is the                                    | l Deut. 29.                 |
| 1 Josiah's good reign. 3 He taketh care for the against us, because our lathers have   | Justas.               | CHAPTER XXII.   | wrath of the LORD that is kindled                                       | 1                           |
| manufact the terrole & Hillich haming formal not hearkened linto the words of  |                       | 1 Josiah's good reign. 3 He taketh care for the   | against us, because our lathers have<br>not hearkened unto the words of |                             |
| a book of the law, Josiak sendeth to Huklah this book, to do according unto all to enquire of the Lord. 15 Huklah propheta that which is written concerning  |                       | a book of the law, Josiah sendeth to Huldah   | this book, to do according unto all                                     |                             |
| 1 Josiak's good reign. 3 H. takeh core for the repuir of the temple, 8 Hitlach having found not hearkened unto the words of a book of the law. Josiah seedeth to Huldah to enguire of the Lord. 16 Huldah prophessieth the desiruction of Jerusalem, but respite thereof in Josiah's time.   |                       | to enquire of the Lord. 15 Huldah prophe-<br>meth the destruction of Jerusalem, but resulte | that which is written concerning  |                             |

Before CHRIST cir. 624.

\*\* Tikeath, 2 Chr. 34. 22. 2 Or, Hasrah,

97. Dan. 9, 11, 19, 13, 14.

3 Heb. garments, 4 Or, on the second part. \* Dout. 29.

14 So Hilkiah the priest, and Ahi-14 SO Mikian the prices, and Anamam and Achbor, and Shaphan, and Asahish, went unto Huldah the prophetess the wife of Shallum the son of "Tikvah, the son of "Harhas, keeper of the "awardrobe; (now she dwelt in Jerusalem in the college;)

and they communed with her.

15 ¶ And she said unto them. Thus saith the LORD God of Israel, Tell the man that sent you to me,

16 Thus saith the Lord, Behold, "I will bring evil upon this place, and upon the inhabitants thereof, even all the words of the book which the

king of Judah hath read:

17 Because they have forsaken me, and have burned incense unto other \* Deut, 29. gods, that they might provoke me to anger with all the works of their hands; therefore my wrath shall be kindled against this place, and shall not be quenched.

P 2 Chr. 34. 26. Ac.

18 But to "the king of Judah which sent you to enquire of the Lord, thus shall ye say to him, Thus saith the Lord God of Israel, As touching the words which thou hast heard;

19 Because thine 9 heart was tender. Pa. 51, 17. Is. 57, 15. and thou hast humbled thyself be-fore the Lord, when thou heardest \* 1 Kin. 21. what I spake against this place, and against the inhabitants thereof, that they should become 'a desolation and 'a curse, and hast rent thy clothes, and wept before me; I also \* Lev. 26, Jer. 26. 6.

have heard thee, saith the LORD, 20 Behold therefore, I will gather thee unto thy fathers, and thou "shalt be gathered into thy grave in peace; and thine eyes shall not see all the evil which I will bring

upon this place. And they brought the king word again.

## CHAPTER XXIII.

1 Josiah causeth the book to be read in a solemn assembly. 3 He reneweth the covenuat of the Lord. 4 He destroyeth idealary. 13 He burnt dead men's bones upon the altar of Bethrel, as was forepropheric. 21 He kept a most solemn passorer. 24 He put away witches und all abountation. 96 tools final eventh against Judah. 29 Josiah, provising Pharachweckoh, is sleint at Meyiddo. 31 Jehoahar, succeeding him, is imprisoned by Pharach-weckoh, who made Jehoiakim king. 36 Jehoiakim's wicked reign.

9 Chr. 34. 29. 30, &c.

Pa. 37, 37, la. 57, l. 2,

AND the king sent, and they gathered unto him all the elders of Judah and of Jerusalem.

2 And the king went up into the house of the Lorp, and all the men of Judah and all the inhabitants of Jerusalem with him, and the priests, and the prophets, and all the people, shoth small and great: and he read in their ears all the words of the book of the covenant which was found in the house of the LORD.

8 7 And the king stood by a pillar, and made a covenant before the LORD, to walk after the LORD, and to keep his commandments and his testimonies and his statutes with 7 brake them down from thence, and thence.

all their heart and all their soul, to perform the words of this cove-nant that were written in this book. And all the people stood to the covenant

4 And the king commanded Hilkiah the high priest, and the priests of the second order, and the keepers of the door, to bring forth out of the temple of the Lord all the vessels that were made for Baal, and for the grove, and for all the host of heaven: and he burned them without Jerusalem in the fields of Kidron, and carried the ashes of

them unto Beth-el.

5 And he 2 put down the 3 idolatrous priests, whom the kings of Judah had ordained to burn incense in the high places in the cities of Judah, and in the places round about Jerusalem; them also that burned incense unto Baal, to the sun, and to the moon, and to the \*planets, and to \*all the host of heaven.

of And he brought out the /grove from the house of the Lord, without Jerusalem, unto the brook Kidron, and burned it at the brook Kidron, and stamped it small to powder, and cast the powder thereof upon the graves of the children of the

people.

7 And he broke down the houses of the sodomites, that were by the house of the Lorn, where the women wove shangings for the grove.

8 And he brought all the priests out of the cities of Judah, and defiled the high places where the priests had burned incense, from \* Goba to Beer-sheba, and brake down the high places of the gates that were in the entering in of the gate of Joshua the governor of the city, which were on a man's left hand at the gate of the city.

9 Nevertheless the priests of the high places came not up to the altar of the Lord in Jerusalem,

m but they did eat of the unleavened

bread among their brethren. 10 And he defiled "Topheth, which sis in "the valley of the children of Jer. 7.31. Hinnom, that no man might make

his son or his daughter to pass through the fire to Molech. 11 And he took away the horses that the kings of Judah had given to the sun, at the entering in of the house of the Lorn, by the chamber of Nathan-melech the 6 chamberlain, which was in the suburbs, and burned the charlots of the sun with fire.

12 And the altars that were on the top of the upper chamber of Ahaz, which the kings of Judah had made, and the altars which "Manasseh had made in the two courts of the house of the LORD, did the king beat down, and

OWBIST cir. 624.

d ch. 21, 8, 7,

2 Heb. CHILDS. 8 Hob. Chemarim

4 Or, twelve f ch. 21, 7.

#2 Chr. 34. 4.

4 1 Kin. 14. 24. & 15, 12. Exok. 16.

5 Heb.

4 1 Kin. 15.

! Rec Exek. 44, 10,-14.

™ 1 Sam. 2. 36.

" Josh, 15 8 F Lev. 18,21, Dru. 18, 10, Ezek. 23, 37, 39,

6 Oz, or, officer.

19, 13, Zeph. 1, 5,

7 Or.

\* ch. 11, 14, 17.

5 Heb. from small even unto great. b ch. 22, 8.

| He keepeth a solemn passover. II. KINGS, XXIII. He is slain at Megiddo. |   |   |   |  |
|---|---|---|---|--|
| Defore<br>CHRIST<br>024.  | cast the dust of them into the brook<br>Kidron.<br>18 And the high places that were   | Josiah put away, that he might per-<br>form the words of the law which<br>were written in the book that Hil-  | Before<br>CHRIST<br>cir. 623.                             |  |
| 2 That is,<br>the mount<br>of Olives.<br>*1 Kin. 11.7.                  | before Jerusalem, which were on the<br>right hand of 2the mount of cor-<br>ruption, which 'Solomon the king<br>of Israel had builded for Ashtoreth            | kish the priest found in the house of the Lorg.  25 *And like unto him was there no king before him, that turned to                                   | Lev. 19. 31.<br>\$20. 27.<br>Den. 18. 11.<br>\$ch. 18. 5. |  |
| 1 11111.11.11   | the abomination of the Zidonians,<br>and for Chemosh the abomination of<br>the Moabites, and for Milcom the<br>abomination of the children of Am-             | the LORD with all his heart, and<br>with all his soul, and with all his<br>might, according to all the law of<br>Moses; neither after him arose there |   |  |
| Ex. 23. 24.<br>Dent. 7. 5,<br>25.                                       | mon, did the king defile.  14 And he brake in pieces the images, and cut down the groves,   | any like him.  26 \( \) Notwithstanding the Lord turned not from the fierceness of his great  |   |  |
| 3 Hoh.<br>statuse.  | and filled their places with the bones of men.  15 ¶ Moreover the altar that was at   | wrath, wherewith his anger was kin-<br>dled against Judah, because of all<br>the provocations that Manasseh had                                       | l ch. 21. 11,<br>12.<br>& 24. 3, 4.<br>Jer. 15. 4.        |  |
| * 1 Kin. 12.<br>28, 33.   | Beth-el, and the high place "which<br>Jeroboam the son of Nebat, who<br>made Israel to sin, had made, both<br>that altar and the high place he                | provoked him withal. 27 And the Loro said, I will remove Judah also out of my sight, as "I have removed Israel, and will cast                         | 2 Heb.<br>augers.<br>m ch. 17, 18.                        |  |
|   | brake down, and burned the high place, and stamped it small to powder, and burned the grove.  | off this city Jerusalem which I have chosen, and the house of which I said, "My name shall be there.  28 Now the rest of the acts of Jo-              | 20. A 19. 11.<br>A 21. 13.<br>* 1 Kin. 8.<br>20. A 9. 3.  |  |
|   | 16 And as Josiah turned himself, he<br>spied the sepulchres that were there<br>in the mount, and sent, and took the<br>bones out of the sepulchres, and burn- | siah, and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Judah?  | ch. 21. 4, 7.   |  |
| #1 Kin.13.2.  | ed them upon the altar, and polluted<br>it, according to the "word of the Lorn<br>which the man of God proclaimed,<br>who proclaimed these words.             | 29 ° In his days Pharaoh-nechoh king of Egypt went up against the king of Assyria to the river Euphrates: and king Josiah went against                | 610.<br>*2 Chr. 35.<br>20.                                |  |
| # 1 Kin. 13.  | 17 Then he said, What title is that that I see? And the men of the city told him, It is "the sepulchre of the   | him; and he slew him at *Megiddo, when he *had seen him.  30 *And his servants carried him in   | F Zech. 12.<br>11.<br>7 ch. 14. 8.<br>7 2 Chr. 85.        |  |
| 1, 90.  | man of God, which came from Judah,<br>and proclaimed these things that<br>thou hast done against the altar of<br>Beth-cl.                                     | a charlot dead from Megiddo, and<br>brought him to Jerusalem, and<br>buried him in his own sepulchre.<br>And 'the people of the land took             | 24.   |  |
| 4 Heb. to   | 18 And he said, Let him alone; let<br>no man move his bones. So they<br>let his bones *alone, with the bones  | Jehoahaz the son of Josiah, and a-<br>nointed him, and made him king in<br>his father's stead.  |   |  |
| * 1 Kin. 13.<br>31.   | of the prophet that came out of Samaria.  19 And all the houses also of the high places that were in the cities of Sa-  | 31 ¶ 2Jehoahaz was twenty and<br>three years old when he began to<br>reign; and he reigned three months<br>in Jerusalem. And his mother's name        | 3 Called Shallum, 1 Chr. 3, 15. Jer. 22, 11,              |  |
| 4 Sec 2 ('hr.<br>34. 6, 7.  | maria, which the kings of Israel had<br>made to provoke the Long to anger,<br>Josiah took away, and did to them   | was 'Hamutal, the daughter of Jere-<br>miah of Libnah.  | ' ch. 24. 18.   |  |
| <sup>5</sup> 1 Kin. 13. <b>2.</b><br>5 Or,                              | had done in Beth-cl.  20 And bhe beslew all the priests of the high places that were there  | to all that his fathers had done. 33 And Pharaoh-nechoh put him in bands "at Riblah in the land of Ha-  | * ch. 25. 6.  |  |
| sacrificed.<br>c Ex. 22. 20.  | upon the altars, and dburned men's  | math, 4that he might not reign in   | Jer. 52. 27.<br>4 Or, be-                                 |  |

Ex. 22. 20. 1 Kin. 18. 40. ch. 11. 18. 4 2 Chron. 34. 5.

۲Or,

teraphim, Gen. 31, 19.

bones upon them, and returned to Jerusalem. 21 And the king commanded all the people, saying, Keep the pass-over unto the Lorp your God, as it is

' 2 Chron. 35, 1. written in the book of this covenant. / Ex. 12. 3. 22 Surely there was not holden Lev. 23, 5. Num. 9, 2. Dout. 16, 2. such a passover from the days of the judges that judged Israel, nor in all the days of the kings of Israel, nor <sup>9</sup> 2 Chr. 35. 18, 19. of the kings of Judah;

23 But in the eighteenth year of cir. 623. His 18th year end-ing. king Josiah, wherein this passover was holden to the Lord in Jerusalem 4 ch. 21. 6.

24 7 Moreover \* the workers with familiar spirits, and the wizards, and the cimages, and the idols, and all the abominations that were spied in the land of Judah and in Jerusalem, did

Jerusalem; and 5 put the land to a tribute of an hundred talents of silver, and a talent of gold.

34 And \* Pharaoh-nechoh made Eliakim the son of Josiah king in the room of Josiah his father, and yturned his name to "Jehoiakim, and took Jehoahaz away: "and he came to Egypt, and died there. 35 And Jehoiakim gave the silver

and the gold to Pharaoh; but he taxed the land to give the money according to the commandment of Pharach: he exacted the silver and the gold of the people of the land, of every one according to his taxation,

to give it unto Pharaoh-nechoh.

36 T Jehoiakim was twenty and five years old when he began to reign; and

t Ox, be-cause he reigned. heb. set a mulci upon the land, 2 Chr. 36. 3. "2 Chr. 36. 4. \* See ch. 24, 17, Dan. 1, 7, Matt.1.11,

ralied Jakim, <sup>a</sup> Jer. 22. 11, 12. Frok. 19. i ver. 33.

610. '2 Chr. 26.5

AND it came to pass in the ninth year of his reign, in the tenth month, in the tenth day of the month, that Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon came, he, and all his host, against Jerusalem, and pitched against it; and they built forts against it round about.

2 And the city was besieged unto the eleventh year of king Zedekiah.

3 And on the ninth day of the bfourth month the famine prevailed in the city, and there was no bread

for the people of the land.

4 ¶ And che city was broken up, and at 1 And the city was broken up, and all the men of war feed by night by the way of the gate between two walls, which is by the king's garden: (now the Chaldees were against the city round about:) and the king went the way toward the plain.

Bafore CHRIST 800.

f See Dan. 5. 2, 3. " Jer. 20. B.

\* Jer. 24. 1. Jer. 52, 28,

" ch. 25. 12. Jor. 40, 7. # 2 Chr. 36. 10. Fath. 2. 6. Jer. 22. 21. &c.

2 Or, ounuchs.

Fee Jer. 52.28,

500 4 Jer. 37. 1. 4 1 Chr. 3.

2 Chr. 36, 10. ' So ch. 23. 34. 2 Chr. 36. 4. d 2 Chr. 36.

11. Jer. 37. 1. 4 52. 1. ch. 23. 31. 503 f 2 Chr. 36.

9 2 Chr. 36. Ezek.17.15.

100. \* 2 Chr. 36. 17. Jer. 34. 2. & 39. 1. & 52. 4, 5. Etck, 24. 1.

rag <sup>5</sup> Jer. 39. 2. & 52. 6.

Jer. 39. 2.
 4 52. 7, &c.

4 Jer. 39. 4,-7. & 52. 7. Esek.12.12.

And his mother's name was Nehushta, the daughter of Einathan of Jerusalem. 9 And he did that which was evil in 42Chr. 36.9.

the sight of the LORD, according to all that his father had done. 4 Heb. come into slege. 10 T At that time the servants of Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon came up against Jerusalem, and the

Jer. 24. 1. & 29. 1, 2. Ezek.17.12. city 4 was besieged.

11 And Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon came against the city, and his servants did besiege it.

12 'And Jehoiachin the king of Judah went out to the king of Babylon, he, and his mother, and his servants, and his princes, and his \*officers: \*\* and the king of Babylon \*\*took him \*in

the eighth year of his reign.
13 And he carried out thence all the

5 Or, ennucks, m Nelm-chadver-sar's eighth year, Jer. 25. 1. \* See ch. 25, 27.

4 Dan. 1. 1.

199.

· See Jer. 52. 28. ch. 20. 17.

858

|   | m defaced, II. KING  | S, XXV. and the nobl   | es slain.   |
|---|--|--|---|
| Before<br>CHBIST                                    | 5 And the army of the Chaldees   | <sup>2</sup> officer that was set over the men of war, and <sup>3</sup> five men of them               | Before<br>CHRIST                                  |
| 5e8.  | pursued after the king, and over-<br>took him in the plains of Jericho:    | of war, and five men of them that were in the king's presence,   | 588.  |
|   | and all his army were scattered from                                       | which were found in the city, and<br>the aprincipal scribe of the host,                                | 2 Or,   |
|   | him.   | the iprincipal scribe of the host,   | Fee Jer.  |
| ch. 23. 88.   | 6 So they took the king, and brought<br>him up to the king of Babylon to   | which mustered the people of the<br>land, and threescore men of the                                    | 52. 25.<br>3 Heb. saw                             |
| Jer. 52, 9,   | Riblah; and they 2 gave judgment   | people of the land that were found   | the king's  |
| Hob, spake<br>judgment<br>with him,                 | upon him.  | in the city:   | Juce.<br>Enth. 1. 14.                             |
| with him.<br>Heb. made                              | 7 And they slew the sons of Zede-  | 20 And Nebuzar-adan captain of the   | 4 Or,<br>scribe of<br>the captain<br>of the host. |
| Wind.   | kiah before his eyes, and 3/put out<br>the eyes of Zedekiah, and bound him | guard took these, and brought them to the king of Babylon to Riblah:                                   | the captain                                       |
| Jer. 39. 7.<br>Ezek. 12.                            | with fetters of brass, and carried him                                     | 21 And the king of Babylon smote   | of the nost.                                      |
| 13.   | to Babylon.  | them, and slew them at Riblah in<br>the land of Hamath. "So Judah was                                  |   |
| See Jer. 52.<br>12,—14.                             | 8 ¶ And in the fifth month, on the seventh day of the month, which         |  | Tev. 26.33.<br>Deut. 28.                          |
| ver. 27.<br>See ch. 24.                             | is the ninetcenth year of king Ne-   | carried away out of their land.  22 ¶ dAnd as for the people that                                      | : 6, 64.<br>ch. 23, 27.                           |
| 12.   | buchadnezzar king of Babylon, came   | remained in the land of Judah, whom  | d Jer. 40. 5.                                     |
| Jer. 39. 9.   | Nebuzar-adan, captain of the guard,  | Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon   |   |
| Or, chief<br>marshal.                               | a servant of the king of Babylon, unto Jerusalem:                          | had left, even over them he made<br>Gedaliah the son of Ahikam, the                                    |   |
| 2 Chr. 36.  | 9 * And he burnt the house of the  | son of Shaphan, ruler.   |   |
| 19.<br>Ps. 79. 1.                                   | LORD, and the king's house, and all  | 23 And when all the captains of  | * Jer. 40. 7,<br>8, 9.                            |
| Jer. 39, 8.   | the houses of Jerusalem, and every great man's house burnt he with         | the armies, they and their men,<br>heard that the king of Babylon                                      | 9, 51   |
| Ames 2. 5.  | fire.  | had made Gedalish governor there   |   |
|   | 10 And all the army of the Chal-   | had made Gedaliah governor, there came to Gedaliah to Mizpah, even                                     |   |
|   | dees, that were with the captain of<br>the guard, "brake down the walls of | Ishmael the son of Nethaniah, and  |   |
| Neh. 1. 3.<br>Jer. 52. 14.                          | Jerusalem round about.   | Johanan the son of Carcah, and<br>Seraiah the son of Tanhumeth the                                     |   |
| Jer. 30. 9.   | 11 "Now the rest of the people that  | Netophathite, and Jazzaniah the  |   |
| & 52. 15.   | were left in the city, and the fugi-                                       | son of a Maachathite, they and their   |   |
| Heb.<br>Jallen                                      | tives that fell away to the king   | men.   |   |
| away.   | of Babylon, with the remnant of<br>the multitude, did Nebuzar-adan the     | 24 And Gedaliah sware to them,   |   |
|   | captain of the guard carry away.   | and to their men, and said unto<br>them, Fear not to be the servants                                   |   |
|   | captain of the guard carry away.  12 But the captain of the guard          | of the Chainces: awen in the land,   | l   |
| ch. 24. 14.<br>Jer. 39. 10.                         | vient of the poor of the land to be  | and serve the king of Babylon; and   |   |
| & 40. 7.<br>& 52. 16.                               | vinedressers and husbandmen.  13 And pthe pillars of brass that            | it shall be well with you.   | 588.  |
| P ch. 20. 17.                                       | were in the house of the Lord, and   | 25 But fit came to pass in the<br>seventh month, that Ishmael the<br>son of Nethaniah, the son of Eli- | f Jer. 41.  |
| ch. 20. 17.<br>Jer. 27. 19,<br>22. & 52.<br>17, &c. | the bases, and the brasen sea that   | son of Nethaniah, the son of Eli-  | 1, 2.   |
| 17, &c.   | was in the house of the LORD, did  | shama, of the seed broyal came,  | 5 Heb. of the<br>kingdom.                         |
| 1 Kin. 7.<br>15.                                    | the Chaldees break in pieces, and<br>carried the brass of them to Ba-      | and ten men with him, and smote<br>Gedaliah, that he died, and the Jews                                | ,   |
| 1 Kin. 7.<br>27.                                    | bylon.   | and the Chaldees that were with  | 1   |
| 1 Kin. 7.   | 14 And the pots, and the shovels,  | him at Mizpah.   |   |
| 23.<br>Ex. 27. 3.                                   | and the snuffers, and the spoons, and                                      | 26 And all the people, both small  |   |
| l Kin.7.45,<br>50.                                  | all the vessels of brass wherewith they ministered, took they away.        | and great, and the captains of the armies, arose, and came to Egypt:                                   | 9 Jer. 43.  |
|   | 15 And the firepans, and the bowls,  | for they were afraid of the Chal-  | 4, 7.   |
|   | and such things as were of gold, in  | dees.  |   |
|   | gold, and of silver, in silver, the cap-                                   | 27 ¶ And it came to pass in the  | 562.<br>A Jer. 52.                                |
| 6 Heb. the  | tain of the guard took away.  16 The two pillars, cone sea, and            | seven and thirtieth year of the cap-<br>tivity of Jehoiachin king of Judah,                            | 31, &c.   |
| one seu.  | the bases which Solomon had made   | in the twelfth month, on the seven   |   |
| 1 Kin. 7.   | for the house of the Lord; "the  | and twentieth day of the month, that Evil-merodach king of Babylon                                     |   |
| 47.   | brass of all these vessels was without                                     | in the year that he began to reign   |   |
| * 1 Kin. 7.   | weight. 17 *The height of the one pillar                                   | idid lift up the head of Jehoiachin  | i Fee Gen.  |
| 15.<br>Jer. 52. 21.                                 | was eighteen cubits, and the chapi-  | king of Judah out of prison;   | 40. 13, 20.                                       |
|   | ter upon it was brass: and the   | 28 And he spake skindly to him,  | 6 Heb. good                                       |
|   | height of the chapiter three cubits;<br>and the wreathen work, and pome-   | and set his throne above the throne of the kings that were with him in                                 | things<br>with him.                               |
|   | granates upon the chapiter round   | Babylon;   |   |
|   | about, all of brass: and like unto   | 29 And changed his prison gar-   |   |
| Jer. 52. 24,<br>&c.                                 | these had the second pillar with   | ments: and he did *eat bread con-  | 2 Sam.<br>9. 7.                                   |
| 1 Chr. 6.   | wreathen work.   | tinually before him all the days of  | 1   |

these had the second pillar with wreathen work.

18 ¶ And the captain of the guard took Scraiah the chief priest, and Zephaniah the second priest, and the three keepers of the 7 door: took 'Scraiah the chief priest, and 'Zephaniah the second priest, and the three keepers of the 'door: 19 And out of the city he took an the days of his life.

&c. 1 Chr. 6.

14. Exra 7. 1.

e Jer. 21. 1. & 29. 25. 7 Heb. threshold.

Babylon;
29 And changed his prison garments: and he did keat bread continually before him all the days of his life.

859

# THE FIRST BOOK OF THE CHRONICLES.

|                                 | i   |     |
|---------------------------------|---|-----|
| Before                          | CHAPTER I.  | ł   |
| OHBIST                          | 1 Adam's live to Noch 5 The sone of In-   | 1   |
| 4004, &c.                       | 1 Adam's line to Noah. 5 The sons of Ja-<br>pheth. 8 The sons of Ham. 17 The sons of<br>Shem. 24 Shem's line to Abraham. 29 In-<br>naces sons, 32 The sons of Kelurah. 34<br>The posterity of Abraham by Essu. 43 The<br>kings of Edom. 51 The dukes of Edom. | 1   |
|                                 | Shem. 24 Shem's line to Abraham. 29 Ish-  | 1   |
| 1                               | mael's sous. 32 The sous of Keturah. 34   | L   |
|                                 | The posterity of Abraham by Esau. 43 The  | 8   |
|                                 | A DARK Gill Ale The cakes of Econe.   | ١,  |
| * Gen. 4. 25,<br>26. 4 5. 3, 9. | ADAM, "Sheth, Enosh,<br>2 Kenan, Mahalaleel, Jered,   | i   |
|                                 | 2 I Z Kenan, Managalah Jawash   |     |
| 1                               | 3 Henoch, Methuselah, Lamech,   | 1   |
|                                 | 4 Noah, Shem, Ham, and Japheth.   | 9   |
| l (ien. 10. 2,                  | 5 % The sons of Japheth; Gomer, and Magog, and Madai, and Javan,  | ľ   |
| arc.                            | and Magog, and Madai, and Javan,  | ١.  |
| 1                               | and Tubal, and Meshech, and Tiras.  | 1   |
| ļ                               | 6 And the sons of Gomer; Ashche-  | 1   |
| 2 Or.                           | naz, and 2 Riphath, and Togarmah.   | 1   |
| laplath,                        | 7 And the sons of Javan; Elishah,   | 1   |
| in some                         | and Tarshish, Kittim, and 3 Doda-   | 13  |
| emples.                         | nim.  | 1   |
| 8 Or.<br>Rodanim.               | 8 The sons of Ham; Cush, and  | 1   |
| scording                        | Mizraim, Put, and Canaan.   | 1   |
| to some                         | 9 And the sons of Cush; Seba, and   | 1:  |
| copies.                         | Havilah, and Sabta, and Raamah,   | 1   |
| (ion. 10. 6,                    | and Sabtecha. And the sons of Raa-  | i   |
| ec.                             | mah; Sheba, and Dedan.  | 1   |
| d Gen. 10. 8,                   | 10 And Cush dbegat Nimrod: he   | 1   |
| 13, &c.                         | began to be mighty upon the curth   | ١.  |
|                                 | began to be mighty upon the earth.<br>11 And Mizraim begat Ludim, and   | h   |
|                                 | Anamim, and Lehabim, and Naphtu-  | li  |
|                                 | him.  | ١,  |
|                                 | 12 And Pathrusim, and Casluhim,   | ,   |
|                                 | (of whom came the Philistines,) and   | 1   |
| * Pent. 2. 28.                  | Caphthorim.   | •   |
|                                 |   | ١.  |
| (ien, 10.<br>15, &c.            | 13 And /Canaan begat Zidon his  | 1   |
| 10, 40-                         | firstborn, and Heth,  | ١.  |
|                                 | 14 The Jebusite also, and the Amor-   | ŧ   |
|                                 | ite, and the Girgashite.  | 1   |
|                                 | 15 And the Hivite, and the Arkite,  | ١.  |
|                                 | and the Sinite,   | 1 8 |
|                                 | 16 And the Arvadite, and the Ze-  | įŧ  |
|                                 | marite, and the Hamathite.  | ١.  |
| # Gen. 10.<br>22. & 11. 10.     | 17 The sons of Shem; Elam, and  | 1   |
| 22. 2 11. 10.                   | Asshur, and Arphaxad, and Lud,  | (   |
|                                 | and Aram, and Uz, and Hul, and Gether, and Meshech.   | 4   |
| 4 Or. Mash.<br>Gen. 10, 23.     | Getner, and Meshech.  | 1   |
| Gen. 10. 23.                    | 18 And Arphaxad begat Shelah, and   | 1   |
|                                 | Shelah begat Eber.  | 1   |
|                                 | 19 And unto Eber were born two  | 1   |
|                                 | sons: the name of the one was   | 1   |
| 5 That ie,                      | <sup>5</sup> Peleg; because in his days the   | []  |
| Dirision,<br>Gen. 10. 25.       | earth was divided: and his brother's  | ı   |
| (3011. 30. 204                  | name was Joktan.  | į١  |
| 4 Gen. 10.                      | 20 And AJoktan begat Almodad.   | 1   |
| 26.                             | and Sheleph, and Hazarmaveth, and   | 1   |
|                                 | Jerah,  | 1   |
|                                 | 21 Hadoram also, and Uzal, and  | 1   |
|                                 | Diklah,   | 1   |
|                                 | 22 And Ebal, and Abimael, and   | ı   |
| i                               | Sheba,  | i   |
| ļ i                             | 23 And Ophir, and Havilah, and  | ١.  |
| (Gen. 11.                       | Johah. All these were the sons of   | 8   |
| 10. Ac.<br>Luke 3.              | Joktan.   | ì   |
| 31, &c.                         | 24 ¶ Shem, Arphaxad, Shelah,  | ľ   |
|                                 | sar [constrain] Disconding  | ٠.  |
|                                 | 84  | RN  |

25 \* Eber, Peleg, Reu, 26 Serug, Nahor, Terah, 27 \* Abram; the same is Abraham. Before CHRIST 4004, &c. 28 The sons of Abraham; "Isaac, and "Ishmael. 4 Gen. 11. / Gen. 17. 5. 29 These are their generations: The firstborn of Ishmael, Nebaloth; " Gen. 21. 2. 3. then Kedar, and Adbeel, and Mib-" Gen. 16. 30 Mishma, and Dumah, Massa, 2 Hadad, and Tenna, o (len. 25. 13.--16. 2 Or, Hadar, Gen. 25, 15, 31 Jetur, Naphish, and Kedemah. These are the sons of Ishmael. 32 ¶ Now the sons of Keturah, Abraham's concubine: she bare Zimcir. 1858. Gen. 25. 1. 2. ran, and Jokshan, and Medan, and Midian, and Ishbak, and Shuah. And the sons of Jokshan; Sheba, and Dedan. 33 And the sons of Midian; Ephah. and Epher, and Henoch, and Abida, and Eldaah. All these are the sons of Keturah. 34 And Abraham begat Isaac, "The 2 Gen. 21. sons of Isaac; Esau and Israel.

35 ¶ The sons of Esau; Eliphaz, 2. 3. Gen. 25. 25, 26, Reuel, and Jeush, and Jaalam, and \* Gen. 36. Korah. 9, 10. 36 The sons of Eliphaz; Teman, and Omar, 3 Zephi, and Gatam, Ke-3 (br. Zepho, Gen. 36, 11, naz, and Timna, and Amalek. 37 The sons of Reuel; Nahath, Zerah, Shammah, and Mizzah. 38 And the sons of Seir; Lotan, ' Gen. 36, 20. and Shobal, and Zibeon, and Anah, and Dishon, and Ezar, and Dishan.

39 And the sons of Lotan; Hori, and 4Homan; and Timna was Lo-4 Or, Henran, Gen. 36, 22, tan's sister. 40 The sons of Shobal; 5 Alian, and Manahath, and Ebal, 6 Shephi, and 5 Or, Alvan. Gen. 36, 23, Onam. And the sons of Zibeon; Aiah, and Anah. Nhepho, Gen. 36, 23, 41 The sons of Anah; "Dishon, And the sons of Dishon; 7 Amram, " Gen. 36, 25, 7 Or. Hemdon and Eshban, and Ithran, and Cheran.
42 The sons of Ezer; Bilhan, and
Zavan, and Jakan. The sons of 8 Or. Akan. Gen. 36, 27. Dishan; Uz, and Aran.

43 \(^\*\) Now these are the \(^\*\)kings that reigned in the land of Edom c'r. 1676. Gen. 36. 31, &c. before any king reigned over the children of Israel: Bela the son of Beor: and the name of his city was Dinhabah. 44 And when Bela was dead, Johab the son of Zerah of Bozrah reigned in his stead. 45 And when Jobab was dead, Husham of the land of the Temanites reigned in his stead.

46 And when Husham was dead, Ha-

| 4   | **************************************  |   | .i                     |
|---|---|---|------------------------|
|   | of Israel. I. CHRONI  | CLES, II. The posterity   | of Caleb.              |
| Before<br>CHRIST  | dad the son of Bedad, which smote   | 14 Nethancel the fourth, Raddai the   | Belore<br>CHRIST       |
| cir. 1676.  | Midian in the field of Moab, reigned<br>in his stead: and the name of his   | fifth,<br>15 Ozem the sixth, David the sc-  | cir. 1090.             |
|   | city was Avith.   | venth:  |                        |
|   | 47 And when Hadad was dead,<br>Samlah of Masrekah reigned in his  | 16 Whose sisters were Zeruiali, and   |                        |
|   | stead,  | Abigail. "And the sons of Zeruiah;  | * 2 5am. 2.<br>18.     |
| 7 Gen. 36. 37.  | 48 And when Samlah was dead,  | Abishal, and Joah, and Asahel, three.<br>17 And Abigail bare Amasa: and           | *2 Sam. 17.            |
|   | Shaul of Rehoboth by the river  | the father of Amasa was 2 Jether the  | 25.<br>2 2 Sam. 17.    |
|   | reigned in his stead.   | Ishmeelite.   | 1 10%                  |
|   | 49 And when Shaul was dead, Baal-<br>hanan the son of Achbor reigned in   | 18 ¶ And Caleb the son of Hezron begat children of Azubah his                     | Ithra an<br>Israelite. |
|   | his stead.  | wife, and of Jerioth: her sons are  | cir. 1471.             |
| 20- B-J   | 50 And when Baal-hanan was dead,  | these; Jesher, and Shobab, and Ar-  |                        |
| <sup>2</sup> Or, <i>Hadar</i> ,<br>Gen. 86, 39.                     | <sup>2</sup> Hadad reigned in his stead: and<br>the name of his city was <sup>3</sup> Pai; and<br>his wife's name was Mehetabel, the  | don.  |                        |
| 3 Or, Pan,<br>Gen. 36, 39.  | his wife's name was Mehetabel, the  | 19 And when Azubah was dead, Ca-<br>leb took unto him <sup>p</sup> Ephrath, which | P ver. 50.             |
|   | daugnter of matred, the daugnter of   | bare him Hur.   |                        |
| cir. 1496.  | Mezahal).   | 20 And Hur begat Uri, and Uri   | 7 Ex. 31. 2.           |
| * Gen. 36, 40.  | 51 ¶ Hadad died also. And the dukes of Edom were; duke Timnah,  | begat <sup>q</sup> Bezaleel.<br>21 ¶ And afterward Hezron went in                 | V Ex. 31. 2.           |
| 4 Oz, Alvah.  | duke <sup>4</sup> Aliah, duke Jetheth,  | to the daughter of Machir the fa-   | "Num. 27. 1.           |
|   | 52 Duke Aholibamah, duke Elah,<br>duke Pinon,   | ther of Gilead, whom he smarried when he was threescore years old;                | 3 Hub. took.           |
|   | 53 Duke Kenaz, duke Teman, duke   | and she bare him Segub.   |                        |
|   | Mibzar,   | 22 And Segub begat Jair, who had  |                        |
|   | 54 Duke Magdiel, duke Iram. These   | three and twenty cities in the land   | 1                      |
|   | are the dukes of Edom.  | of Gilead.<br>23 'And he took Geshur, and A-                                      | ' Num. 32.             |
|   | CHAPTER II.   | ram, with the towns of Jair, from   | 41.<br>Deut. 3, 14.    |
|   | 1 The sons of Israel, 3 The posterity of Judah<br>by Tumar, 13 The children of Jesse. 18 The<br>posterity of Caleb the son of Herron, 21<br>Herron's posterity by the daughter of Muchir. | them, with Kenath, and the towns  | Josh. 13. 30.          |
|   | posterity of Caleb the son of Hezron. 21  Hezron's posterity by the daughter of Machir.   | thereof, even threescore cities. All<br>these belonged to the sons of Machir      | Ì                      |
|   | 25 Jerahmeel's posterity. 34 Sheshan's pos-<br>terity. 42 Another branch of Caleb's pos-<br>terity. 50 The posterity of Caleb the son of  | the father of Gilcad.   |                        |
| !   | terity. 50 The posterity of Caleb the son of  | 24 And after that Hezron was dead   | cir. 1471.             |
| 1752, &c.   | Hur.  FIHESE are the sons of 5 Israel;  | in Caleb-ephratah, then Abiah Hez-<br>ron's wife bare him 'Ashur the fa-          | f ch. 4. 5.            |
| 5 Or. Jacob.  | Reuben, Simeon, Levi, and Ju-   | ther of Tekoa.  | 1                      |
| * Gen. 29, 32,<br>& 30, 5, &c.<br>& 35, 18, 22,                     | dah, Issachar, and Zebulun.   | 25 ¶ And the sons of Jerahmeel  | į                      |
| # 35.18, 22.  | 2 Dan, Joseph, and Benjamin, Naph-<br>tali, Gad, and Asher.   | the firstborn of Hezron were, Ram<br>the firstborn, and Bunah, and Oren,          | 1                      |
| 6 Gen. 38, 3,   | 3 The sons of Judah: Er. and  | and Ozem, and Ahijah.   | 1                      |
| A 46. 12.<br>Num. 26.19.  | Onan, and Shelah: tchich three were<br>born unto him of the daughter of   | 26 Jerahmeel had also another wife,   |                        |
| C Gen. 38, 2.   | Shua the Canaunitess. And dEr,  | whose name was Atarah; she was the mother of Onam.                                |                        |
| d Gen. 38. 7.   | the firstborn of Judah, was evil in   | 27 And the sons of Ram the first-   | 1                      |
| ' Gen. 38, 29,  | the sight of the Lord; and he slew  | born of Jerahmeel were, Maaz, and   |                        |
| 30.<br>Matt. 1, 3.  | him. 4 And Tamar his daughter in law  | Jamin, and Eker.<br>28 And the sons of Onam were,                                 |                        |
| Gen. 46, 12.<br>Ruth 4, 18.   | bare him Pharez and Zerah. All the  | Shammai, and Jada. And the sons   | -                      |
| 6 Or, Zabdí,<br>Josh. 7. 1.   | sons of Judah were five.  | of Shammai; Nadab and Abishur.  |                        |
| Josh. 7. 1.<br>#1 Kin. 4.31.  | 5 The sons of / Pharez; Hezron, and Hamul.  | 29 And the name of the wife of Abishur was Abihail, and she bare                  | i                      |
| 70r, Darda.   | 6 And the sons of Zerah; 6 Zimri,   | him Ahban, and Molid.   | 1                      |
| * See ch. 4. 1.<br>* Or, Achan.                                     | and Ethan, and Heman, and Calcol,   | 30 And the sons of Nadab; Seled.  |                        |
| Josh. 6. 18.  | and 7 Dara: five of them in all. 7 And the sons of *Carmi; 8 Achar,   | and Appaim: but Seled died without children.                                      |                        |
| 9 Or, Aram,<br>Matt.1.3,4.  | the troubler of Israel, who transgress-   | 31 And the sons of Appaim;  | :                      |
| 1 Matt.1.3,4.   | ed in the thing accursed.   | Ishi. And the sons of Ishi; Sheshan. And "the children of She-                    | * Fee                  |
| <sup>2</sup> Or, Caleb,<br>ver. 18, 42.<br><sup>2</sup> Ruth 4, 19, | 8 And the sons of Ethan; Azariah. 9 The sons also of Hezron, that   |   | ver. 34, 35.           |
| § 20.   | were born unto him; Jerahmeel, and  | 32 And the sons of Jada the bro-  |                        |
| Matt. 1. 4.<br>/ Num. 1. 7.   | Ram, and 2 Chelubai.  | ther of Shammai; Jether, and Jo-<br>nathan; and Jether died without               | İ                      |
| 2.3.  | 10 And Ram begat Amminadab;<br>and Amminadab begat Nahshon,   | children.   | 1                      |
| 3 Or,<br>Nalmon,  | prince of the children of Judah;  | 33 And the sons of Jonathan; Pe-  | i                      |
|   | 11 And Nahshon begat <sup>3</sup> Salma, and  | leth, and Zaza. These were the sons of Jerahmeel.                                 | 1                      |
| Matt. 1. 4.<br>cir. 1000.   | Salma begat Boaz,<br>12 And Boaz begat Obed, and Obed   |   |                        |
| " I Sam. 16.  | begat Jesse,<br>13 ¶ "And Jesse begat his firstborn   |   | i                      |
| 4 Or,<br>Shammah,   | 13 ¶ "And Jesse begat his firstborn<br>Eliab, and Abinadab the second, and  | servant, an Egyptian, whose name was Jarha.                                       | 1                      |
| Nhammah,<br>18am, 16.9.   | Shimus the third,   | 85 And Sheshan gave his daughter to   | 1                      |
|   |   | 38.0  |                        |

| The post                | serity of Caleb. I. CHRON   | ICLES, III. The sons of  | f David.                              |
|-------------------------|---|--|---------------------------------------|
| Before<br>CHRIST        | Jarha his screant to wife; and she bare him Attai.  | melitess:  | Before<br>CHRIS                       |
| cir. 1471,              | RS And Attal horst Nathan and   | 2 The third, Absalom the son of<br>Maachah the daughter of Talmai king | cir. 1053,                            |
| • ch. 11. 41.           | Nathan begat "Zabad,<br>87 And Zabad begat Ephlal, and  | Maachah the daughter of Talmai king                                    | -                                     |
|                         | Ephlal begat Obed,  | of Geshur: the fourth, Adonijah the son of Haggith:                    | 2 Or,<br>Chileab,                     |
|                         | 88 And Obed begat Jehu, and Jehu  | 3 The fifth, Shephatiah of Abital:                                     | 2 5am. 8.                             |
|                         | begat Azariah,  | the sixth, Ithream by Eglah his  | 4 2 Bam. 3.                           |
|                         | 89 And Azariah begat Helez, and   | wife.  | l                                     |
|                         | Helez begat Eleasah,  | 4 These six were born unto him in Hebron; and 4 there he reigned seven | d 2 Sam. 2.                           |
|                         | 40 And Eleasah begat Sisamai, and Sisamai begat Shallum,  | years and six months: and 'in Je-                                      | 11.                                   |
|                         | 41 And Shallum begat Jekamiah,  | rusalem he reigned thirty and three                                    | '2 Sam. 5.                            |
|                         | and Jekamiah begat Elishama.  | years.   |                                       |
| cir. 1171,              | 42 7 Now the sons of Caleb the brother of Jerahmeel were, Mesha   | 5 And these were born unto him   | f 2 Sam. 5.                           |
| <b></b>                 | his firstborn, which was the father   | in Jerusalem; *Shimea, and Sho-<br>bab, and Nathan, and *Solomon,      | ch. 11. 4.                            |
|                         | of Ziph; and the sons of Marcshah   | four, of 4 Bath-shua the daughter of                                   | 8 Or,<br>Shammu                       |
|                         | the father of Hebron.   | 5 Ammiel :   | 2 Sam. 5.                             |
|                         | 43 And the sons of Hebron; Ko-  | 6 Ibhar also, and 6 Elishama, and                                      | # 2 Sam. 12                           |
|                         | rah, and Tappuah, and Rekem, and  | Eliphelet,<br>7 And Nogah, and Nepheg, and                             | 21.<br>4 Or, Bath                     |
|                         | Shema. 44 And Shema begat Raham, the  | Japhia,  | shelus.                               |
|                         | father of Jorkoam: and Rekem begat  | 8 And Elishama, and 7 Eliada, and                                      | 2 Sam. 11.<br>5 Or, Elian             |
|                         | Shammai.  | Eliphelet, * nine.   | 2 Nam.11.                             |
|                         | 45 And the son of Shammai was   | 9 There were all the sons of David,                                    | 6 Or.<br>Elishua,                     |
|                         | Maon: and Maon was the father of Beth-zur.  | beside the sons of the concubines, and Tamar their sister.             | 28am.5.1                              |
|                         | 46 And Ephah. Caleb's concubine.  | 10 And Solomon's son was Re-   | 7 Or,<br>Beelinda,                    |
| }                       | 46 And Ephah, Caleb's concubine, bare Haran, and Moza, and Gazez:   | hoboam, 8 Abia his son, Asa his son,                                   | ch. 14. 7.                            |
|                         | and Haran Degat Gazez.  | Jehoshaphat his son,   | 2 Fam. 5.                             |
|                         | 47 And the sons of Jahdai; Regem,   | 11 Jorum his son, Ahaziah his son,                                     | 14, 15, 16<br>(2 Sam. 13,             |
|                         | and Jotham, and Gesham, and Pelet,<br>and Ephah, and Shaaph.  | Joash his son,<br>12 Amaziah his son, <sup>2</sup> Azariah his         | 4 # 1 Kin. 11                         |
|                         | 48 Maachah, Caleb's concubine, bare   | son, Jotham his son,   | ; 43. & 15. (                         |
|                         | Sheber, and Tirhanah.   | 13 Ahaz his son, Hezekiah his son,                                     | 8 Or,<br>AbCam,<br>1 Kin. 15.         |
| i                       | 49 She bare also Shuaph the father  | Manasseh his son,  | ; I Kin. 10.                          |
| !                       | of Madmannah, Sheva the father  | 14 Amon his son, Josiah his son.                                       | 9 Or,<br>Asariah,<br>2 Chr. 22.       |
|                         | of Machbenah, and the father of<br>Gibea: and the daughter of Caleb   |  | or,<br>Jehoahas                       |
| Josh. 15. 17.           | mas y Achea.  | 4 Jehoiakim, the third 5 Zedekiah, the                                 | 2 ('br. 21.                           |
| !                       | 50 These were the sons of Caleb   | fourth Shallum.  | 17.<br>2 Or, Uzzlai                   |
|                         | the son of Hur, the history of  | 16 And the sons of 'Jeholakim:   | 2 Kin. 15.                            |
| Or,<br>Ephralh,         | <sup>2</sup> Ephratah; Shobal the father of   | 6 Jeconiah his son, Zedekiah "his                                      | 30.<br>3 Or,                          |
| ver. 19.                | Kirjath-jearlm,<br>51 Salma the father of Beth-le-  | son. 17 And the sons of Jeconiah;                                      | - Jekoahuz                            |
| i                       | hem, Hareph the father of Beth-   | Assir, 7 Salathiel "his son,   | 2 Kin. 23.                            |
| !                       | gader.  | 18 Malchiram also, and Pedalah,  | 4 Oτ,<br>Eliakon,                     |
|                         | 52 And Shobal the father of Kir-  | and Shenazar, Jecamiah, Hoshama,                                       | 2 Kin. 23                             |
| Or.<br>Reulah           | jath-jearim had sons; 3 Haroch, and half of the Manahethites.   | and Nedablah.  | 34.<br>5 Or.                          |
| ch. 4. 2.               | 53 And the families of Kirjath-   | 19 And the sons of Pedalah were,<br>Zerubbabel, and Shimel: and the    | Muttania                              |
| Or, kull<br>of the Me-  | jearim; the Ithrites, and the Pubites,  | sons of Zerubbabel; Meshullam,   | 2 Kin. 24.                            |
| unchiter,<br>or, Hatsi- | and the Shumathites, and the Mish-  | sons of Zerubbabel; Meshullam,<br>and Hananiah, and Shelomith their    | / Matt. 1.1                           |
| hammenu-                | raites; of them came the Zareathites,   | sister:  | 6 Or. Je-<br>holachin,                |
| choth.                  | and the Eshtaulites. 54 The sons of Salma; Beth-lehem.  | 20 And Hashubah, and Ohel, and<br>Berechiah, and Hasadiah, Jushab-     | 2 Kin. 24.                            |
| Or.                     | and the Netophathites, 5 Ataroth, the   | hesed, five,   | or, Conta<br>Jer. 22. 2               |
| Atarites,               | house of Joab, and half of the Ma-<br>nahethites, the Zorites.  | 21 And the sons of Hananiah; Pe-                                       | m 2 Kin. 2<br>17, being<br>his uncle. |
| or, crowns              | nahethites, the Zorites.  | latiah, and Jesaiah: the sons of Re-                                   | his uncle.                            |
| house of Joub.          | 55 And the families of the scribes  | phaiah, the sons of Arnan, the sons                                    | 7 Heb.<br>Shealtiel.                  |
|                         | which dwelt at Jabez; the Tirathites, the Shimeathites, and Suchathites.  | of Obadiah, the sons of Shechaniah.<br>22 And the sons of Shechaniah;  | * Matt. 1. 1                          |
| Judg. 1. 16.            | These are the Kenites that came of  | Shemaiah: and the sons of Shemaiah;                                    |                                       |
| 1                       | Hemath the father of the house of   | "Hattush, and Igeal, and Bariah, and                                   | ° Ezra 8. 2                           |
| Jer. 35. 2.             | *Rochab.  | Neariah, and Skaphat, six.   | 1                                     |
|                         | CHAPTER III.  | 23 And the sons of Neariah; Elioc-                                     |                                       |
| 1                       | 1 The same of David. 10 His line to Zedekiah. 17 The successors of Jecomiah.  | nai, and <sup>8</sup> Hezekiah, and Azrikam,                           | 8 Heb.<br>Hiskijah                    |
| cir. 1078.              | NTOW these were the sons of Da.   | three. 24 And the sons of Elioenal were,                               |                                       |
|                         | The strong more one works of 1700   |  | 1                                     |
| Ac.                     | I vid, which were born unto him   | Hodaian, and Eliasnib, and Pelaian.                                    | 1                                     |
| &c.<br>2Fam.3.2.        | Now these were the sons of David, which were born unto him in Hebron; the firstborn "Amnon, of Ahinoam the "Jezrcelitess; the | Hodaiah, and Eliashib, and Pelaiah, and Akkub, and Johanan, and Da-    |                                       |

| The post                               | erity of Judah. I. CHRON   |  | Shelah.                                  |
|--|--|--|--|
| CHRIST<br>1800, &c.                    | CHAPTER IV.  | thiel the father of Zanoah. And these are the sons of Bithiah the                  | CH B1 ST<br>1800, Ac.                    |
|  | 1, 11 The posterity of Judah by Caleb the son<br>of Hur. 5 Of Ashur the positionious son of<br>Herron. 9 Of Judez, and his prayer. 21 The<br>posterity of Sheluk. 22 The posterity and | daughter of Pharaoh, which Mered took.   | 2000, esc.                               |
|  | posterity of Sheluh. 24 The posterity and<br>cities of Simeon. 39 Their conquest of Gedor,<br>and of the Amalekiles in mount Seir.   | 19 And the sons of his wife <sup>2</sup> Hodiah the sister of Naham, the father    | 2 Or,<br>Johndijak,<br>mentioned         |
| *ijen.38.29.                           |  | of Keilah the Garmite, and Eshte-<br>moa the Maachathite.                          | mentioned<br>before.                     |
| A 46. 12.                              | THE sons of Judah; "Pharez, Hez-<br>ron, and "Carmi, and Hur, and  | 20 And the sons of Shimon were,  |  |
| 2 ()r,<br>('helubai,<br>ch. 2. 9.      | Shobal.  2 And <sup>3</sup> Realah the son of Shobal   | Amnon, and Rinnah, Ben-hanan, and<br>Tilon. And the sons of Ishi were,             |  |
| or, (!aleh,<br>ch. 2. 18.<br>3 Or,     | begat Jahath; and Jahath begat A-humai, and Lahad. These are the   | Zoheth, and Ben-zoheth. 21 ¶ The sons of Shelah the son                            | # Gen. 38. 1.                            |
| Haroch,<br>ch. 2. 52.                  | families of the Zorathites.  | of Judah were. Er the father of Le-  | 5. & 46. 12.                             |
|  | 8 And these were of the father of Etam; Jezreel, and Ishma, and Id-  | cah, and Laadah the father of Ma-<br>reshah, and the families of the house         |  |
|  | bash: and the name of their sister was Hazelelponi:  | of them that wrought fine linen, of<br>the house of Ashbea,                        |  |
|  | 4 And Penuel the father of Gedor,  | 22 And Jokini, and the men of  |  |
| 4 ch. 2. 50.                           | and Ezer the father of Hushah.<br>These are the sons of Hur, the   | Chozeba, and Joash, and Saraph,<br>who had the dominion in Moab,                   |  |
|  | firstborn of Ephratah, the father of Beth-lehem.   | and Jashubi-lehem. And these are ancient things.                                   |  |
| ^ cb. 2. 21.                           | 5 7 And Ashur the father of Tekoa had two wives, Helah and Naarah.   | 23 These were the potters, and those that dwelt among plants and hedges:           |  |
|  | 6 And Naarah bare him Ahuzam,  | there they dwelt with the king for his work.                                       |  |
|  | and Hepher, and Temeni, and Haa-<br>hashtari. These were the sons of   | 24 The sons of Simeon mere, 3 Ne-  | 8 (tr.<br>Jennel,                        |
|  | Naarah. 7 And the sons of Helah were, Ze-  | muel, and Jamin, <sup>4</sup> Jarib, Zorah, and<br>Shaul:                          | Gen. 46. 10.<br>Ex. 6. 15.               |
|  | reth, and Jezoar, and Ethnan.  | 25 Shallum his son, Mibsam his son,<br>Mishma his son.                             | Num. 26.<br>12.                          |
|  | 8 And Coz begat Anub, and Zobe-<br>bah, and the families of Aharhel  | 26 And the sons of Mishma; Ha-   | 4 Or,<br>Jackin,<br>Zokar,               |
| 4 Gen. 31.                             | the son of Harum. 9 ¶ And Jabez was dmore honour-  | muel his son, Zacchur his son, Shi-<br>mei his son.                                | Zoner.                                   |
| 19.<br>4 That is,                      | able than his brethren; and his mo-<br>ther called his name 4 Jabez, saying,   | 27 And Shimei had sixteen sons and six daughters; but his brethren had             |  |
| Forroryul.                             | Because I bare him with sorrow.  | not many children, neither did all   | . 5 Heb. unto.                           |
| 3 Heb. If<br>thon wilt,                | 10 And Jabez called on the God of Israel, saying, 5 Oh that thou would-  | children of Judah.   | :  |
| ğ'e.                                   | est bless me indeed, and enlarge my<br>coast, and that thine hand might  | 28 And they dwelt at *Beer-sheba,<br>and Moladah, and Hazar-shual,                 | 4 Josh. 19. 2.                           |
| « Heb.                                 | be with me, and that thou would-<br>est 6 keep me from evil, that it may   | 29 And at 6 Bilhah, and at Ezem, and at 7 Tolad,                                   | 6 Or, Balah,<br>Josh. 19. 3.             |
| do me.                                 | not grieve me! And God granted   | 30 And at Bethuel, and at Hormah,  | Ot.<br>Eltolad,                          |
|  | him that which he requested.  11 ¶ And Chelub the brother of Shuah begat Mehir, which was the  | and at Ziklag, 31 And at Beth-marcaboth, and                                       | Josh. 19. 4.                             |
|  | Shuah begat Mehir, which was the father of Eshton.   | 8 Hazar-susim, and at Beth-birel, and<br>at Shaaraim. These were their cities      | 8 Or, Ha-<br>zar-susah,                  |
|  | 12 And Eshton begat Beth-rapha,<br>and Pascah, and Tchinnah the fa-  | unto the reign of David.  82 And their villages were, 9 Etam,                      | Josh. 19. 5.<br>Or, Ether,               |
| 7 Or, the                              | ther of Ir-nahash. These are the   | and Ain, Rimmon, and Tochen, and   | Josh. 19. 7.                             |
| rity of<br>Nakash,<br>Josh, 15.        | men of Rechah.<br>13 And the sons of Kenaz; 'Othnicl,  | Ashan, five cities: 33 And all their villages that were                            | 1  |
| 17.                                    | and Scraigh: and the sons of Oth-<br>niel; <sup>8</sup> Hathath.   | round about the same cities, unto <sup>2</sup> Baal. These were their habitations, | 7 Or. Baul-                              |
| 8 Ox, Ha-<br>thuth, and<br>Mesmothal,  | 14 And Meonothal begat Ophrah:   | and 3 their genealogy.  34 And Meshobab, and Jamlech, and                          | 7 Or, Baul-<br>ath-beer,<br>Josh. 19. 8. |
| who begut,                             | and Seraiah begat Joab, the father of fthe valley of 2 Charashim; for  | Joshah the son of Amaziah,   | 3 ()r, as they<br>divided<br>themselves  |
| / Neh.11.35. 9 Or, inha-<br>bitants of | they were craftsmen.  15 And the sons of Caleb the son   | 35 And Joel, and Jehu the son of Josibiah, the son of Seraiah, the son             | by nations<br>among                      |
| the valley. 2 That is,                 | of Jephunneh; Iru, Elah, and Naum:<br>and the sons of Elah, seven Kenaz.   | of Asiel,<br>36 And Elicensi, and Jaakobah, and                                    | them.                                    |
| t'rafte-<br>men.                       | 16 And the sons of Jehaleleel; Ziph,   | Jeshohaiah, and Asaiah, and Adiel,   |  |
| 3 Or, Uknas.                           | and Ziphah, Tiria, and Asarcel.  17 And the sons of Ezra were,   | and Jesimiel, and Benaiah,<br>37 And Ziza the son of Shiphi,                       |  |
|  | Jether, and Mered, and Epher, and<br>Jalon: and she lare Mirlam, and   | the son of Allon, the son of Jeda-<br>iah, the son of Shimri, the son of           |  |
|  | Shammai, and Ishbah the father of<br>Eshtemos.   | Shemaiah;<br>88 These mentioned by their names                                     | 4 Heb.                                   |
| 4 Or,<br>the Jourse,                   | 18 And his wife 4Jehudijah bare  | were princes in their families: and<br>the house of their fathers increased        | coming.                                  |
|  | Jered the father of Gedor, and Heber the father of Socho, and Jeku-  |  | 1  |
|  |  |  |  |

| The line                  | of Reuben. I. CHRONI   | CLES, V. The chief men   | of Gad.                    |
|---------------------------|--|--|----------------------------|
| Before                    | 89 ¶ And they went to the entrance   | next, and Jaanai, and Shaphat in   | Before                     |
| HRIST                     | of Gedor, even unto the east side of the   | Bashan.  | OHRIST<br>1800, Ac.        |
| oir. 718.                 | valley, to seek pasture for their flocks.  | 18 And their brethren of the house   |                            |
|                           | 40 And they found fat pasture and  | of their fathers were, Michael, and  |                            |
|                           | good, and the land toas wide, and quiet, and peaceable; for they of  | Meshuliam, and Sheba, and Jorai, and<br>Jachan, and Zia, and Heber, seven.         | ĺ                          |
|                           | Ham had dwelt there of old,  | 14 These are the children of Abihall   |                            |
|                           | 41 And these written by name came  | the son of Huri, the son of Jaroah,  |                            |
|                           | in the days of Hezekiah king of Judah,   | the son of Gilead, the son of Mi-  |                            |
| 2Kin.18. 8.               | and smote their tents, and the habita-   | chael, the son of Jeshishai, the son   |                            |
|                           | tions that were found there, and de-   | of Jahdo, the son of Buz;  |                            |
|                           | stroyed them utterly unto this day, and  | 15 Ahi the son of Abdiel, the son  |                            |
|                           | dwelt in their rooms: because there  | of Guni, chief of the house of their   |                            |
|                           | was pasture there for their flocks.  | fathers. 16 And they dwelt in Gilead in  |                            |
|                           | 42 And some of them, even of the sons of Simeon, five hundred men, went to   | Bashan, and in her towns, and in   |                            |
|                           | mount Seir, having for their captains  | all the suburbs of "Sharon, upon   | n ch. 27. 29               |
|                           | Pelatiah, and Neariah, and Rephaiah,   | 2 their borders.   | 2 Heb. thei                |
|                           | and Uzziel, the sons of Ishi.  | 17 All these were reckoned by gene-  | guings<br>forth.           |
| See I Sam.                | 48 And they smote the rest of  | alogies in the days of "Jotham king  | 2 Kin. 15                  |
| 15. 8.<br>2 30. 17.       | the Amalekites that were escuped,  | of Judah, and in the days of Jero-   | 5,32.                      |
| A 2 Sam. S.               | and dwelt there unto this day.   | boam king of Israel.   | ° 2 Kin. 14.<br>16, 28,    |
| 12.                       | CHAPTER V.   | 18 The sons of Reuben, and the   | 10,20                      |
|                           | 1 The line of Reuben (who lost his birthright)   | Gadites, and half the tribe of Ma-<br>nasseh, sof valiant men, men able            | 3 Hob. some                |
|                           | mito the captivity. 9 Their habitation and conquest of the Higarites. 11 The chief men and habitations of Gad. 18 The unider and | to bear buckler and sword, and to  | of valour.                 |
|                           | and habitations of Gad. 18 The unmber and  | shoot with bow, and skilful in war,  |                            |
|                           | conquest of Renben, Gad, and the half of<br>Manasseh. 23 The habitations and chief men   | were four and forty thousand seven   | 1                          |
|                           | of that half tribe. 25 Their captivity for their   | hundred and threescore, that went  |                            |
|                           | sin.   | out to the war.  |                            |
| 1300, &c.                 | NOW the sons of Reuben the first-<br>born of Israel, (for "he was the  | 19 And they made war with the  |                            |
| Gen. 29.32.               | Ly born of Israel, (for "he was the  | Hagarites, with "Jetur, and Nephish,   | P Gen. 25.15               |
| & 49. 3.<br>Gen. 35. 22.  | firstborn; but, forasmuch as he defil-   | and Nodab  | ch. 1. 31.                 |
| k <del>1</del> 9. 1.      | ed his father's bed, his birthright was  | 20 And they were helped against  | 9 See ver. 22              |
| Gen. 18. 15,<br>22.       | given unto the sons of Joseph the son of Israel: and the genealogy is not to   | them, and the Hagarites were de-<br>livered into their hand, and all that          |                            |
| 22.                       | be reckoned after the birthright.  | were with them: for they cried to  |                            |
| Gen. 49.                  | 2 For d Judah prevailed above his  | God in the battle, and he was in-  |                            |
| 8. 10.                    | 2 For Judah prevailed above his brethren, and of him came the chief  | treated of them; because they put  | Ps. 22. 4, 5               |
| Ps. 60. 7.<br>& 108. 8.   | 2 ruler; but the birthright was Jo-  | their trust in him.  |                            |
| Mic. 5. 2.                | seph's:)   | 21 And they took away their cat-   | 4 Heb.                     |
| Matt. 2. 6.               | 3 The sons, I say, of I Reuben the   | tle; of their camels fifty thousand,   | led cupitre                |
| Or, prince.               | firstborn of Israel were, Hanoch, and  | and of sheep two hundred and fifty   | İ                          |
| Gen. 46. 9.<br>Fx. 6. 14. | Pallu, Hezron, and Carmi.  | thousand, and of asses two thousand,   |                            |
| Num. 26. 5.               | 4 The sons of Joel; Shemalah his   | and of 5 men an hundred thousand.  | of men :                   |
|                           | son, Gog his son, Shimei his son,<br>5 Micah his son, Reala his son, Baal  | 22 For there fell down many slain,<br>because the war was of God. And              | as Num. 31                 |
|                           | his son,   | they dwelt in their steads until "the  | 35.                        |
| ۸.                        | 6 Becrah his son, whom <sup>3</sup> Tilgath-   | captivity.   | 2 Kin. 15.<br>29. & 17. 6. |
| Or,<br>Tiglath-           | pilneser king of Assyria carried away  | 23 ¶ And the children of the half  |                            |
| pileser.<br>2 Kin. 15.    | captive: he was prince of the Reu-   | tribe of Manassch dwelt in the land:   | 1                          |
| 29. & 16. 7.              | benites.   | they increased from Bashan unto  |                            |
|                           | 7 And his brethren by their families,  | Baal-hermon and Senir, and unto  | 1                          |
| See ver. 17.              | when the genealogy of their genera-  | mount Hermon.  |                            |
|                           | tions was reckoned, were the chief,  | 24 And these were the heads of   |                            |
|                           | Jeiel, and Zechariah,  | the house of their fathers, even E-  |                            |
|                           | 8 And Bela the son of Azaz, the son of   | pher, and Ishi, and Eliel, and Azriel,   |                            |
| Or,<br>Shemaiuh,          | <sup>4</sup> Shema, the son of Joel, who dwelt in<br><sup>4</sup> Aroer, even unto Nebo and Baal-meon:                           | and Jeremiah, and Hodaviah, and<br>Jahdiel, mighty men of valour, <sup>6</sup> fa- | 6 Heb. wen                 |
| rer. i.                   | 9 And eastward he inhabited un-  | mous men, and heads of the house   | o Hen. men<br>of names.    |
| Josh. 13.<br>5, 16.       | to the entering in of the wilderness   | of their fathers.  |                            |
| , 200                     | to the entering in of the wilderness<br>from the river Euphrates: because  | 25 ¶ And they transgressed against   |                            |
| Josh. 22. 9.              | their cattle were multiplied in the  | the God of their fathers, and went a   | 1                          |
|                           | land of Gilead.  | whoring after the gods of the people   | '2 Kin. 17.7               |

4 Gen. 25. 12.

5 Heb. upon all the jare of the cast.

Josh. 13. 11, 24.

land of Gilead.

Bashan unto Salcah:

10 And in the days of Saul they made war with the Hagarites, who fell by their hand: and they dwelt in their tents throughout all the east land of Gilead.

11 ¶ And the children of Gad dwelt

over against them, in the land of

12 Joel the chief, and Shapham the

twhoring after the gods of the people of the land, whom God destroyed be-

26 And the God of Israel stirred up the spirit of "Pul king of Assyria, and the spirit of "Tilgath-pilneser king of Assyria, and he carried them away, even

the Reubenites, and the Gadites, and the half tribe of Manasseh, and brought them unto Halah, and Habor, and

fore them.

¢ 2 Kin. 17.7.

cir. 771. \* 2 Kin. 15.

cir. 740.

\* 2 Kin. 15.

\*2 Kin. 17. 6. & JR. 11.

|  | ilies of Gershom, I. CHRON   | CLES, VI. Kohath, and  |   |
|--|--|--|---|
| Before<br>OHRIST                             | Hara, and to the river Gozan, unto this day.   | 28 And the sons of Samuel; the firstborn 2 Vashni, and Abiah.                  | Between CHRIST                          |
| cir. 740.                                    | CHAPTER VI.  | 29 The sons of Merari; Mahli, Libni  | cir. 1890,                              |
|  | 1 The sons of Levi. 4 The line of the priests unto the captivity. 16 The families of Gerahom. Hervir, and Kohath. 40 The after of Anron, and his line unto Ahinaas. 54 The | his son, Shimei his son, Uzza his  | 2 Called                                |
|  | shom, Merari, and Kohath. 49 The office of   | 80 Shimea his son, Haggiah his son,  | also Joel,<br>ver. 33. &<br>1 Sam. 8.2. |
|  | cines of the priests and Leviles.  | Asaiah his son. 81 And these are they whom David                               | cir. 1280,                              |
| eir. 1300,<br>&c.                            | THE sons of Levi; *2 Gershon, Kohath, and Merari.  | set over the service of song in the<br>house of the LORD, after that the       | Ac.                                     |
| #C.<br>Gen. 46.11.<br>Ex. 6. 16.<br>Num. 26. | 2 And the sons of Kohath; Amram,   | <sup>4</sup> ark had rest.   | t ch. 16. 1.                            |
| Num. 26.<br>57.<br>ch. 23. 6.                | Izhar, and Hebron, and Uzziel.  8 And the children of Amram; Aaron,  | 82 And they ministered before the dwelling place of the tabernacle of          |   |
| 2 ()r,<br>Gershom,                           | and Makes and Mirlam The same also   | the congregation with singing, until   |   |
| ver. 16.                                     | of Aaron; 'Nadab, and Abihu, Eleazar, and Ithamar.   | Solomon had built the house of the LORD in Jerusalem: and then they            |   |
| 6 Kre ver. 22.<br>c Lev. 10. 1.              | 4 ¶ Eleazar begat Phinehas Phine-  | waited on their office according to  |   |
|  | has begat Abishua,<br>5 And Abishua begat Bukki, and   | their order.  88 And these are they that *swaited                              | 2 Heb. stood.                           |
|  | Bukki begat Uzzi,<br>6 And Uzzi begat Zerahiah, and  | with their children. Of the sons of<br>the Kohathites: Heman a singer, the     |   |
|  | Zerahiah begat Meraioth,   | son of Joel, the son of Shemuel,   |   |
|  | 7 Meraioth begat Amariah, and Ama-<br>riah begat Ahitub.   | 34 The son of Elkanah, the son of Jeroham, the son of Eliel, the son           |   |
| 4 2 Sam. 8.<br>17.                           | riah begat Ahitub,<br>8 And Ahitub begat Zadok, and  | of 4 Toah,   | 4 ver. 26,<br>Nahath.                   |
| 2 Sam. 15.                                   | <sup>e</sup> Zadok begat Ahimaaz,<br>9 And Ahimaaz begat Azariah, and  | 85 The son of Zuph, the son of Elkanah, the son of Mahath, the son             | 5 ()r.<br>Zophai.                       |
| 2".  | Azariah begat Johanan,<br>10 And Johanan begat Azariah, (he  | of Amasai,<br>86 The son of Elkanah, the son of                                |   |
| f See 2 Chr.<br>26. 17, 18.                  | it is that executed the priest's office  | Goel, the son of Azariah, the son  | 6 ver. 24,                              |
| 3 Heb. in                                    | in the stemple that Solomon built in Jerusalem:)   | of Zephaniah,<br>87 The son of Tahath, the son of                              | Fhaul,<br>Uzziah,<br>Ursel.             |
| the house.                                   | 11 And *Azariah begat Amariah,   | Assir, the son of Ebiasaph, the son  | ' Lx. ú. 24.                            |
| 2 Chr. 3.<br>A See Exra                      | and Amariah begat Ahitub,<br>12 And Ahitub begat Zadok, and  | of Korah,  |   |
| 7. 3.<br>4 Or, <i>Mo-</i><br>shullam,        | Zadok begat <sup>4</sup> Shallum,  | 38 The son of Izhar, the son of Kohath, the son of Levi, the son of            |   |
| shullam,<br>ch. 9. 11.                       | 13 And Shallum begat Hilkiah, and<br>Hilkiah begat Azariah,  | Israel.<br>89 And his brother Asaph, who stood                                 |   |
| ' Neb. 11.                                   | 14 And Azariah begat Seraiah, and  | on his right hand, even Asaph the  |   |
|  | Seraiah begat Jehozadak,<br>15 And Jehozadak went into cap-  | son of Berachiah, the son of Shimea,<br>40 The son of Michael, the son of      |   |
| 4 2 Kin. 25.<br>18.                          | tivity, *when the Lord carried away<br>Judah and Jerusalem by the hand   | Baaseiah, the son of Malchiah, 41 The son of Ethni, the son of                 | * Seo ver. 21.                          |
|  | of Nebuchadnezzar.   | Zerah, the son of Adaiah,  | 500 101141                              |
| i Ex. 6. 16.<br>3 ()r,<br>Gerahon,           | 16 ¶ The sons of Levi; 15 Gershom, Kohath, and Merari.   | 42 The son of Ethan, the son of Zimmah, the son of Shimei,                     |   |
| ver. 1.                                      | 17 And these be the names of the   | 43 The son of Jahath, the son of   |   |
| •  | sons of Gershom; Libni, and Shimei.<br>18 And the sons of Kohath were,   | Gershom, the son of Levi.  44 And their brethren the sons of                   |   |
|  | Amram, and Izhar, and Hebron, and  | Mcrari stood on the left hand: 7 Ethan<br>the son of 8 Kishi, the son of Abdi, | 7 Called<br>Jeduthen,                   |
|  | Uzziel.<br>19 The sons of Merari; Mahli, and   | the son of Malluch,  | ch. 9. 16.                              |
|  | Mushi. And these are the families of the Levites according to their  | 45 The son of Hashablah, the son of Amaziah, the son of Hilkiah,               | 8 Or,<br>Kushalah,                      |
| ™ ver. 42.                                   | fathers.   | 46 The son of Amzi, the son of Bani,   | ch. 15, 17,                             |
| 6 ()r, Ethan,<br>vor. 42.                    | 20 Of Gershom; Libni his son, Ja-<br>hath his son, "Zimmah his son,  | the son of Shamer,<br>47 The son of Muhli, the son of Mushi,                   |   |
| 7 Or,<br>Adalah,                             | 21 6 Joah his son, 7 Iddo his son,   | the son of Merari, the son of Levi.  |   |
| ver. 41.<br>8 Or, Ethni,                     | Zerah his son, <sup>8</sup> Jeaterni his son.<br>22 The sons of Kohath; *Ammina-   | 48 Their brethren also the Levites toere appointed unto all manner of          |   |
| ver. 41.<br>9 Or, Ishar.                     | dab his son, Korah his son, Assir his  | service of the tabernacle of the house of God.                                 |   |
| ver. 2, 18.<br>2 Oz. Ze-                     | son,<br>23 Elkanah his son, and Ebiasaph   | 49 ¶ But Aaron and his sons offered  | 1444, &c.                               |
| phaniah,<br>Azariah.                         | his son, and Assir his son,<br>24 Tahath his son, <sup>2</sup> Uriel his son,  | 'upon the altar of the burnt offering,<br>and "on the altar of incense, and    | * Lev. 1. 9.<br>* Ex. 30. 7.            |
| Jad.<br>ver. 36.                             | Uzziah his son, and Shaul his son.   | were appointed for all the work of   |   |
| * See ver.<br>35, 36.                        | 25 And the sons of Elkanah; "Amasai, and Ahimoth.  | the place most holy, and to make<br>an atonement for Israel, according         |   |
| 3 Or, Znph,<br>ver. 35.                      | 26 As for Elkanah: the sons of El-   | to all that Moses the servant of God   |   |
| 1 Sam. 1. 1.<br>• ver. 34,                   | kanah; <sup>8</sup> Zophai his son, and <sup>9</sup> Nahath<br>his son,  | had commanded,<br>50 And these are the sons of Aaron;                          |   |
| Toah.  | 27 Eliab his son, Jeroham his son,   | Eleazar his son, Phinehas his son,<br>Abishua his son,                         |   |
| Eitel.                                       | Elkanah his son.   | Ammu III oui,  |   |

| The office                                      | es of the I. CHRONI  | CLES, VII. priests and   | Levites.                                   |
|---|--|--|--|
| Before<br>OHRIST<br>1444, &c.                   | 51 Bukki his son, Uzzi his son, Zerahiah his son, 52 Merajoth his son, Amariah his   | and Bileam with her suburbs, for the<br>family of the remnant of the sons of<br>Kohath.  | Before<br>CHRIST<br>1444, &c.              |
| " Josh, 21.                                     | son, Ahituh his son. 53 Zadok his son. Ahimaaz his son. 54 ¶ "Now these are their dwelling places throughout their castles in  | 71 Unto the sons of Gershom were<br>given out of the family of the half<br>tribe of Manasseh, Golun in Bashan<br>with her suburbs, and Ashtaroth with  |  |
| * Josh. 21.                                     | their coasts, of the sons of Aaron,<br>of the families of the Kohathites:<br>for their's was the lot.<br>55 And they gave them Hebron in   | her suburbs: 72 And out of the tribe of Issachar; Kedesh with her suburbs, Daberath with her suburbs.  |  |
| 11, 12.   | the land of Judah, and the suburbs thereof round about it.   | 73 And Ramoth with her suburbs,<br>and Anem with her suburbs:  |  |
| Josh, 14.<br>13. & 15. 13,                      | 56 But the fields of the city, and<br>the villages thereof, they gave to Caleb<br>the son of Jephunneh.  | 74 And out of the tribe of Asher;<br>Mashal with her suburbs, and Abdon<br>with her suburbs,   |  |
| <sup>4</sup> Josh. 21.<br>13.                   | 57 And *to the sons of Aaron they gave the cities of Judah, namely, the bron, the city of refuge, and Libnah with her suburbs, and Jattir, and   | 75 And Hukok with her suburbs, and Rehob with her suburbs: 76 And out of the tribe of Naphtali; Kedesh in Galliee with her suburbs, and Hammon with her  |  |
| 2 Or, <i>Holon</i> ,<br>Josh. 21.13,            | Eshtemos, with their suburbs,<br>58 And <sup>2</sup> Hilen with her suburbs,<br>Debir with her suburbs.  | suburbs, and Hammon with her<br>suburbs, and Kirjathaim with her<br>suburbs.   |  |
| 8 Or. Ain,<br>Josh. 21.16,                      | 60 And out of the tribe of Benjamin; Geba with her suburbs, and  | 77 Unto the rest of the children of Merari were given out of the tribe of Zebulun, Rimmon with her suburbs, Tabor with her suburbs:  |  |
| 4 Or, Almon,<br>Josh. 21.18,                    | Alemeth with her suburbs, and Anathoth with her suburbs. All their cities throughout their families were thirteen cities.  61 And unto the sons of Kohath,   | 78 And on the other side Jordan by Jericho, on the east side of Jordan, twere given them out of the tribe of Reuben, Bezer in the wilderness with her suburbs, and Jahzah with   |  |
| è ver. 66.                                      | that tribe, were cities given out of   | her suburbs, 79 Kedemoth also with her suburbs,  |  |
| ¶ Josh. 21. 5.                                  | the half tribe, namely, out of the<br>half tribe of Manasseh, by lot, ten<br>cities. 62 And to the sons of Gershom<br>throughout their families out of the<br>tribe of Issachar, and out of the                                      | and Mophaath with her suburbs;<br>80 And out of the tribe of Gad;<br>Ramoth in Gilead with her suburbs,<br>and Mahanaim with her suburbs,<br>81 And Heshbon with her suburbs,<br>and Juzer with her suburbs,                 |  |
| ,<br> <br>                                      | tribe of Asher, and out of the tribe<br>of Naphtall, and out of the tribe of<br>Manasseh in Bashan, thirteen cities.<br>63 Unto the sons of Merari were<br>given by lot, throughout their fa-<br>milies, out of the tribe of Reuben, | CHAPTER VII.  1 The sons of Isachar, 6 of Benjamin, 13 of Naphtali. 14 of Manassch, 20, 24 and of Ephrain. 21 The calamity of Ephrain by the men of Gath. 28 Beriath is born. 28 Ephrain's habitations. 30 The sons of Aber. |  |
| 4 Josh. 21.<br>7, 31.                           | and out of the tribe of Gad, and out of the tribe of Zebulun, dtwelve cities.  | NOW the sons of Issachar were, "Tola, and 2 Puah, Jashub, and Shimrom, four.   | 1400, &c.<br>" Gen. 46.<br>13.<br>Num. 26. |
|   | 64 And the children of Israel gave<br>to the Levites these cities with their<br>suburbs.<br>65 And they gave by lot out of the   | 2 And the sons of Tola; Uzzl, and<br>Rephalah, and Jeriel, and Jahmat,<br>and Jibsam, and Sheunuel, heads of<br>their father's house, to wit, of Tola:   | ¥l,<br>2 Phuvah,<br>Job,                   |
| :   | tribe of the children of Judah, and<br>out of the tribe of the children of<br>Simeon, and out of the tribe of the<br>children of Benjamin, these cities,   | they were valiant men of might in<br>their generations; b whose number<br>was in the days of David two and<br>twenty thousand and six hundred.   | 5 2 Sam. 24.<br>1, 2,<br>ch. 27. 1.        |
| ver. 61.  | which are called by their names.<br>66 And 'the residue of the fami-<br>lies of the sons of Kohath had cities<br>of their coasts out of the tribe of<br>Ephraim.   | 3 And the sons of Uzzi; Izrahiah; and the sons of Izrahiah; Michael, and Obadiah, and Joel, Ishiah, five: all of them chief men.   |  |
| / Josh. 21.<br>21.                              | 67/And they gave unto them, of the cities of refuge, Shechem in mount Ephraim with her suburbs; they gave also Gezer with her suburbs,   | 4 And with them, by their genera-<br>tions, after the house of their fathers,<br>were bands of soldiers for war, six<br>and thirty thousand men: for they<br>had many wives-and sons.  |  |
| See Josh.<br>21. 22,—35,<br>where               | 68 And Jokmean with her sub-<br>urbs, and Beth-horon with her  | 5 And their brethren among all<br>the families of Issachar were valiant  |  |
| numy of<br>these cities<br>have other<br>names. | suburbs,<br>69 And Aljalon with her suburbs,<br>and Gath-rimmon with her suburbs:  | men of might, reckoned in all by<br>their genealogies fourscore and seven<br>thousand.   | * Gen. 46.<br>21.                          |
|   | 70 And out of the half tribe of Manasseh; Aner with her suburbs,   | 6 ¶ The sons of Benjamin; Bela, and Becher, and Jediael, three.  | 21.<br>Num. 26.<br>: 8.<br>ch. 8, 1, &c.   |

| The | 40ne | ۸f | Nan | htali. |
|-----|------|----|-----|--------|
|     |      |    |     |        |

## I. CHRONICLES, VIII.

thereof:

Manasseh, Ephraim, &c.

Before CHLIST 1400, 40.

d Num.26.39, Shupham, and Hu-

<sup>2</sup> Oτ, Ahiram, Num.26.38.

Gen. 16. 21,

/ I Sam. 12.

4Num.26.35.

2 Or, Iri, vor. 7.

7 And the sons of Bela; Ezbon, and Uzzi, and Uzziel, and Jerimoth, and Irl, five; heads of the house of their fathers, mighty men of valour; and were reckened by their genealogies twenty and two thousand and thirty and four.

8 And the sons of Becher; Zemira, and Joash, and Eliezer, and Elicenai, and Omri, and Jerimoth, and Ablah, and Anathoth, and Alameth, All these are the sons of

Becher. 9 And the number of them, after their genealogy by their generations, heads of the house of their fathers, mighty men of valour, was twenty thousand and two hundred.

10 The sons also of Jediael; Bilhan: and the sons of Bilhan; Jeush, and Benjamin, and Ehud, and Chenaanah, and Zethan, and Tharshish, and Ahishahar.

11 All these the sons of Jediael, by the heads of their fathers, mighty mon of valour, were seventeen thou-sand and two hundred soldiers, fit to go out for war and battle.

12 d Shuppim also, and Huppim, the children of 2 Ir, and Hushim, the sons of 8 Aher.

13 The sons of Naphtali; Jahziel, and Guni, and Jezer, and 'Shallum, the sons of Bilhah.

14 The sons of Manasseh: Ashriel. whom she bare: (but his concubine the Aramitess bare Machir the father of Gilcad:

15 And Machir took to wife the sister of Huppim and Shuppim, whose sister's name was Maachah :) and the name of the second was Zelophehad; and Zelophehad had daughters

16 And Maachah the wife of Machir bare a son, and she called his name Peresh; and the name of his brother was Sheresh; and his sons were Ulam and Rakem.

17 And the sons of Ulam; /Bedan. These were the sons of Gilcad, the son of Machir, the son of Manassch.

18 And his sister Hammoleketh bare Ishod, and Abiczer, and Ma-# Num.26.30. Jeeser. halah. 19 And the sons of Shemidah were.

Ahian, and Shechem, and Likhi, and

Aniam. 20 ¶ And the sons of Ephraim; Shuthelah, and Bered his son, and Tahath his son, and Eladah his son.

and Tahath his son, 21 ¶ And Zabad his son, and Shuthelah his son, and Ezer, and Elead, whom the men of Gath that were born in that land slew, because they came down to take away their

cattle. 22 And Ephraim their father mourned many days, and his brothren came to comfort him.

23 T And when he went in to his

wife, she conceived, and bare a son, and he called his name Beriah, because it went evil with his house.

24 (And his daughter was Sherah, who built Beth-heron the nether, and

the upper, and Uzzen-sherah.)
25 And Rophah was his son, also
Resheph, and Telah his son, and Tahan his son

26 Laadan his son, Ammihud his son, Elishama his son, 27 <sup>2</sup> Non his son, Jehoshuah his

son. 28 T And their possessions and habitations were, Beth-el and the towns thereof, and eastward 'Naaran, and westward Gezer, with the 8 towns thereof; Shechem also and the towns thereof, unto Gaza and the towns

29 And by the borders of the children of Manasseh, Beth-shean and her towns, Tasnach and her towns, 'Megiddo and her towns, Dor and her towns. In these dwelt the chil-

dren of Joseph the son of Israel. 30 <sup>m</sup> The sons of Asher; Imnah, and Isuah, and Ishuai, and Beriah, and Serah their sister.

31 And the sons of Berlah; Heber, and Malchiel, who is the father of Birzavith.

32 And Heber begat Japhlet, and "Shomer, and Hotham, and Shua their sister.

33 And the sons of Japhlet; Pasach, and Bimhal, and Ashvath. These are the children of Japhlet.

34 And the sons of 'Shamer; A-hi, and Rohgah, Jehubbah, and Arain.

35 And the sons of his brother Helem; Zophah, and Imna, and Shelesh, and Amal.

36 The sons of Zophah; Suah, and Harnepher, and Shual, and Beri, and Imrah,

37 Bezer, and Hod, and Shamma, and Shilshah, and Ithran, and Beera. 38 And the sons of Jether; Jephun-neh, and Pispah, and Ara.

39 And the sons of Ulla; Arah, and Haniel, and Rezia.

40 All these were the children of Asher, heads of their father's house. choice and mighty men of valour, chief of the princes. And the number throughout the genealogy of them that were apt to the war and to battle was twenty and six thousand men.

CHAPTER VIII. 1 The sons and chief men of Benjamia. 33 The stock of Saul and Jonathan.

Now Benjamin begat \*Bela his firstborn. Ashbel the firstborn, Ashbel the second, and Aharah the third, 2 Nohah the fourth, and Rapha the

fifth. ith. 3 And the sons of Bela were, Addar, 4 Or. Ard. Gen. 40.21. and Gera, and Abihud,

4 And Abishua, and Naaman, and Ahoah.

Before CURIST

1400, &c.

<sup>2</sup> Or, Nun, Num. 13, 8, 16,

i Josh. 16. 7, Naurath. 3 Heb.

4 Josh, 17, 7,

l Josh. 17.11.

" Gen.46.17. Num.25.41.

\* vor. 34.

o ver. 32,

1400, &c. \*Gon. 46.21. Num. 2 6.35. ch. 7. 6.

Balana CHRIST 1400, Ac. 2 Or, Shupham, Num.26.39. Bee ch. 7.12. 6 ch. 2. 52.

\* ver. 91.

3 Or, Shenna.

ver. 13.

4 Called Jekiel, ch. 9. 35.

d ch. 9, 33.

5 Or. Zechurlah, ch. 9. 37.

6 Or, Phimenm. cb. 9. 38.

1 Sam. 14.

/ 1 Sam. 14. 19, Ishui.

7 Or, Ish-bosheth, 2 Sam. 2.8.

2 5am. 2.8. 8 Or. Me-philoskets, 2 fam. 4. i. & 9. 6, 10.

5 And Gers, and Shephuphan, and Huram.

6 And these are the sons of Ehud: 6 And these are the soms of Enud: these are the heads of the fathers of the inhabitants of Geba, and they removed them to Manahath: 7 And Naarnan, and Aliah, and Gera, he removed them, and begat

Uzza, and Ahihud.

8 Aud Shaharaim begat children in the country of Moab, after he had sent them away; Hushim and Baara

sent them away, Hushin and Isaac were his wives. 9 And he begat of Hodesh his wife, Jobab, and Zibia, and Mesha, and

Malcham, and Shachia, and Mirma. These were his sons, heads

11 And of Hushim he begat Abitub,

and Elpaal.

12 The sons of Elpaal; Eber, and Misham, and Shamed, who built Ono, and Lod, with the towns thereof:

and Lod, with the towns thereof:

18 Beriah also, and 'Shema, who
were heads of the fathers of the
inhabitants of Aijalon, who drove away the inhabitants of Gath:

14 And Ahio, Shashak, and Jeremoth, 15 And Zebadiah, and Arad, and

Ader, 16 And Michael, and Ispah, and

Joha, the sons of Beriah; 17 And Zebadiah, and Meshullam,

and Hezeki, and Heber,
18 Ishmerat also, and Jezliah, and
Johab, the sons of Elpaal;
19 And Jakim, and Zichri, and Zabdi,

And Elienai, and Zilthai, and 20 Eliel,

21 And Adaiah, and Beraiah, and Shimrath, the sons of <sup>3</sup> Shimhi; 22 And Ishpan, and Heber, and Eliel,

23 And Abdon, and Zichri, and

Hanan. 24 And Hananiah, and Elam, and

Antothijah, 25 And Iphedeiah, and Penuel, the sons of Shashak:

26 And Shamsherai, and Shehariah, and Athaliah,

27 And Jaresiah, and Eliah, and Zichri, the sons of Jeroham.

28 These were heads of the fathers. by their generations, chief men. These dwelt in Jerusalem.

29 And at Gibeon dwelt the 4 father of Gibeon; whose wife's name was Maachah:

30 And his firstborn son Abdon, and Zur, and Kish, and Baal, and Nadab, 31 And Gedor, and Ahio, and & Za-

32 And Mikloth begat 6 Shimeah. And these also dwelt with their brethren in Jerusalem, over against them, 83 ¶ And Ner begat Kish, and Kish begat Saul, and Saul begat Jonathan.

and Malchi-shua, and /Abinadab, and 7 Esh-baal.

84 And the son of Jonathan was 8 Merib-baal; and Merib-baal begat #2 Sam. 9.12. # Micah.

85 And the sons of Micah were, Pithon, and Melech, and Tares, and Ahaz

86 And Ahaz begat \*Jehoadah; and Jehoadah begat Alemeth, and Azmaveth, and Zimri; and Zimri begat

Moza, 87 And Moza begat Binea: Rapha his son:

88 And Azel had six sons, whose names are these, Azrikam, Bocheru, and Ishmael, and Sheariah, and Obadiah, and Hanan. All these were the sons of Azel.

89 And the sons of Eshek his brother were, Ulam his firstborn, Jehush the second, and Eliphelet the third.

40 And the sons of Ulam were mighty men of valour, archers, and had many sons, and sons' sons, an hundred and fifty. All these are of the sons of Benjamin.

#### CHAPTER IX.

1 The original of Israel's and Judah's genealo-gies. 2 The Israelites, 10 the priests, 14 and the Levites, with Nethinius, which dwell in Jerusalem. 27 The charge of certain Levites. 35 The stock of Saul and Jonathan.

S O "all Israel were reckoned by genealogies; and, behold, they were written in the book of the kings of Israel and Judah, who were carried away to Babylon for their transgression.

2 ¶ b Now the first inhabitants that dwelt in their possessions in their cities were, the Israelites, the priests, Levites, and the Nethinins, 3 And in Jerusalem dwelt of the

children of Judah, and of the children of Benjamin, and of the children of Ephraim, and Manassch;

4 Uthal the son of Ammihud, the son of Omri, the son of Imri, the son of Bani, of the children of Pharez the son of Judah.

5 And of the Shilonites: Asaiah the firstborn, and his sons.

6 And of the sons of Zerah; Jeucl, and their brethren, six hundred and ninety.

7 And of the sons of Benjamin; Sallu the son of Meshullam, the son of Hodaviah, the son of Hasenuah,

8 And Ibneiah the son of Jeroham, and Elah the son of Uzzi, the son of Michri, and Meshullam the son of Shephathiah, the son of Reuel, the son of Ibnijah;

9 And their brethren, according to their generations, nine hundred and fifty and six. All these men were chief of the fathers in the house of their fathers.

10 T'And of the priests; Jedaiah, and Jehoiarib, and Jachin,
11 And Azariah the son of Hilkiah,

the son of Meshullam, the son of Alikuh, and Alikuh, the son of Meshullam, the son of Alikuh, the son of Alikuh, the ruler of the house of God:

12 And Adaiah the son of Jeroham.

CHRIST 1400, &c.

20r, Tahrea, ch. 9. 41.

i ch. 9. 43, Bephaiah.

1200, &c. \* Ezra 2. 59.

cir. 536. Erra 2. 70.

Josh. 9, 27. Fzra 2. 43. d Neb. 11. 1.

Nob. 11. 10.

CHRIST 1200. Ac.

3 Heb.

/ Num. 31. 6.

ø ch. 26. 1, 2.

à 1 Sam. 9.9.

4 Hab. founded.

o Or, trust.

6 Or. trust.

7 Or, store-

the son of Pashur, the son of Malchish, and Massial the son of Adiel. the son of Jahzerah, the son of Me-shullam, the son of Meshillemith, the

son of Immer; 18 And their brethren, heads of the house of their fathers, a thousand and seven hundred and threescore; 2 very able men for the work of the service of the house of God.

14 And of the Levites; Shemaiah the son of Hasshub, the son of Azri-kam, the son of Hashablah, of the

sons of Merari; 15 And Bakbakkar, Heresh, and Galal, and Mattaniah the son of Micah, the son of Zichri, the son of Asaph: 16 And Obadiah the son of Shemaiah, the son of Galal, the son of Jeduthun, and Berechiah the son of Asa, the son of Elkanah, that dwelt in the villages of the Netophathites. 17 And the porters were, Shallum, and Akkub, and Talmon, and Ahiman, and their brethren: Shallum was the chief; 18 Who hitherto waited in the king's

gate eastward: they were porters in the companies of the children of Levi. 19 And Shallum the son of Kore the son of Ebiasaph, the son of Korah, and his brethren, of the house of his father, the Korahites, were over the work of the service, keepers of the sgates of the tabernacle: and their fathers, being over the host of the

LORD, were keepers of the entry. 20 And / Phinchas the son of Eleazar was the ruler over them in time past. and the Lorp was with him.

21 And Zechariah the son of Meshelemiah was porter of the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

22 All these which were chosen to be porters in the gates were two hundred and twelve. These were reckoned by

their genealogy in their villages, whom David and Samuel the seer did ordain in their 5 set office.

23 So they and their children had

the oversight of the gates of the house of the LORD, namely, the house of the tabernacle, by wards.

24 In four quarters were the porters, toward the east, west, north, and south.

25 And their brethren, which were in 6 2 Kin. 11. their villages, were to come after seven days from time to time with them.

26 For these Levites, the four chief porters, were in their eset office, and were over the 7 chambers and treasuries of the house of God.

27 ¶ And they lodged round about the house of God, because the charge tras upon them, and the opening thereof every morning pertained to

them. 28 And certain of them had the charge of the ministering vessels, that they should \*bring them in and out

29 Some of them also were appointed he was wounded of the archers.

to oversee the vessels, and all the 2 instruments of the sanctuary, and the fine flour, and the wize, and the oil, and the frankincense, and the spices. 80 And some of the sons of the priests

made \* the ointment of the spices. 81 And Mattithiah, one of the Le-vites, who was the firstborn of Shallum the Korahite, had the set office over the things that were made in

the pans.

82 And other of their brethren, of the sons of the Kohathites, "were to be a prepare it

every sabbath.

83 And these are "the singers, chief of the fathers of the Levites, who remaining in the chambers were free: for they were employed in that work day and night.

84 These chief fathers of the Levites were chief throughout their genera-

tions; these dwelt at Jerusalem. 85 ¶ And in Gibeon dwelt the fa-ther of Gibeon, Jehiel, whose wife's name was "Maachah:

name was Maschan:
86 And his firstborn son Abdon,
then Zur, and Kish, and Baal, and
Ner, and Nadab,
37 And Gedor, and Ahio, and Zechariah, and Mikloth.

88 And Mikloth begat Shimeam, And they also dwelt with their brethren at Jerusalem, over against their brethren.

39 And Ner begat Kish; and Kish begat Saul; and Saul begat Jona-than, and Malchi-shua, and Abinadab, and Esh-baal.

40 And the son of Jonathan was Merib-baal: and Merib-baal begat Micah. 41 And the sons of Micah were, Pithon, and Melech, and Tahrea, and Ahaz.

42 And Ahaz begat Jarah : and Jarah begat Alemeth, and Azmaveth,

and Zimri; and Zimri begat Moza; 43 And Moza begat Binea; and Rephaiah his son, Eleasah his son, Azel his son.

44 And Azel had six sons, whose names are these, Azrikam, Bocheru, and Ishmael, and Sheariah, and Obadiah, and Hanan: these were the sons of Azel.

CHAPTER X.

1 Saul's overthrow and death. 8 The Philis-tines triumph over Saul. 11 The kindness of Jalenk-gilend towards Saul and his sons. 13 Saul's sin, for which the kingdom was trans-lated from him to David.

NOW the Philistines fought against Israel; and the men of Israel fled from before the Philistines, and fell down 7 slain in mount Gilboa.

2 And the Philistines followed hard after Saul, and after his sons; and the Philistines slew Jonathan, and 8 Abinadab, and Malchi-shua, the sons of Saul.

3 And the battle went sore against Saul, and the archers hit him, and

CHRIST 1200, &c.

2 Or, wearele. b Ex. 30, 23,

2 Or, trust. l Lev. 2. 5. 4 Or, on flat plates, or, slices. " Lev. 24. 8.

5 Heb. bread of ordering. ° ch. 6. 31. 6 Heb.

upon them.

• ch. 8, 29,

P ch. 8. 33.

f ch. 8. 35.

1056. 4 1 Nam. 31.

7 Or, sounded.

8 Or, Ishui, 1 Sam. 14. 49. 9 Hob. shooters with bous. 3 Heb.

lering thom in by tale, and earry

369

Balley CHRIST 1016, I Or,

1 Sam. 31.

3 Heb. trans.

I Sam. 13.

d 1 Sam. 28.

· 1 Fam. 15.

28. 2 Sam. 3. 9, 10. 4 5. 3.

4 Hob. Lauf.

1048

4 Then said Saul to his armourbearer, Draw thy sword, and thrust me through therewith; lest these un-circumcised come and <sup>2</sup> abuse me. But his armourbearer would not; for he was sore afraid. So Saul took a sword, and fell upon it.

5 And when his armourbearer saw that Saul was doud, he fell likewise on the sword, and died.
6 So Saul died, and his three sons,

and all his house died together. T And when all the men of Israel that were in the valley saw that they fled, and that Saul and his sons were dead, then they forsook their cities, and fled; and the Philistines came and dwelt in them.

and twent in them.

8 ¶ And it came to pass on the morrow, when the Philistines came to strip the slain, that they found Saul and his sons fallen in mount

Gilbon.

9 And when they had stripped him, they took his head, and his armour, and sent into the land of the Philistines round about, to carry tidings unto their idols, and to the people.

10 And they put his armour in the house of their gods, and fastened his

head in the temple of Dagon.

11 ¶ And when all Jalesh-gilead heard all that the Philistines had done to Saul.

12 They arose, all the valiant men, and took away the body of Saul, and the bodies of his sons, and brought them to Jabesh, and buried their bones under the oak in Jabesh, and fasted seven days.

fasted seven days.

13 ¶ So Saul died for his transgression which he <sup>3</sup> committed against the Lord, \*even against the word of the Lord, which he kept not, and also for asking counsel of one that had a familiar spirit, 4 to en-13. 4 15. 23.

quire of it:

14 And enquired not of the LORD: therefore he slew him, and 'turned the kingdom unto David the son of Jesse.

#### CHAPTER XI.

1 David by a general connent is made king at Hebron. 4 He scinneth the coale of Zio-from the Jehnsiles by Jodo's valour. 10 A calatogue of David's mighty nen.

THEN all Israel gathered them-selves to David unto Hebron, saying, Behold, we are thy bone and 28am. 5. 1.

thy flesh. 5 Hob. both yesterday and the third day.

2 And moreover 5 in time past, even when Saul was king, thou wast he that leddest out and broughtest in Israel: and the Lord thy God said unto thee, Thou shalt of feed my people Israel, and thou shalt be

ruler over my people Israel.
8 Therefore came all the elders of Israel to the king to Hebron; and David made a covenant with them in Hebron before the LORD; and \*28am.5.3. In Hebron before the Mondy.

\*Theh. bythe hand of.

\*they anointed David king over Israel, according to the word of the

LORD 7 by \*Samuel.

4 ¶ And David and all Israel 'went to Jerusalem, which is Jebus; /where the Jebusites were, the inhabitants

of the land. 5 And the inhabitants of Jebus said to David, Thou shalt not come hither. Nevertheless David took the castle of Zion, which is the city of

David 6 And David said, Whosoever smiteth the Jebusites first shall be 2 chief and

captain. So Joab the son of Zerulah went first up, and was chief. 7 And David dwelt in the castle; therefore they called <sup>3</sup> it the city of David,

8 And he built the city round about even from Millo round about: and

Joab 4 repaired the rest of the city.

9 So David 5 waxed greater and greater: for the Lord of hosts was with him.

10 These also are the chief of the mighty men whom David had, who estrengthened themselves with him in his kingdom, and with all Israel, to make him king, according to A the word of the LORD concerning Israel.

11 And this is the number of the mighty men whom David had; Jashobcam, 7 an Hachmonite, the chief of the captains: he lifted up his spear against three hundred slain by him at one time.

12 And after him was Eleazar the son of Dodo, the Ahohite, who was one of the three mighties.

13 He was with David at 8 Pas-dammim, and there the Philistines were gathered together to battle, where was a parcel of ground full of barley; and the people field from before the Philistines.

14 And they 9 set themselves in the midst of that parcel, and delivered it, and slew the Philistines; and the LORD saved them by a great 2 deliverance.

15 ¶ Now 3 three of the thirty cap-tains 'went down to the rock to David, into the cave of Adullam; and the host of the Philistines en-camped ½ in the valley of Rephaim. 16 And David was then in the hold,

and the Philistines' garrison was then at Beth-lehem.

17 And David longed, and said, Oh that one would give me drink of the water of the well of Beth-lehem, that

is at the gate! 18 And the three brake through the host of the Philistines, and drew water out of the well of Beth-lehem, that was by the gate, and took it, and brought it to David: but David would not drink of it, but poured it

out to the LORD,

19 And said, My God forbid it me,
that I should do this thing: shall I drink the blood of these men 4 that 4 Heb. with have put their lives in jeopardy? for with the jeopardy of their lives they

CHRIST

1048, 2 Sam. 5. 6. /Judg. 1.21.

2 Heb, head.

3 That is, Zin., 2 Sam. 5. 7.

4 Heb. revived.

5 Heb.
seent in going and increasing. # 2 Sam. 23.

6 Or, held strongly 4 1 Sam. 16. 1, 12.

7 Or, son of

1047. 8 Or, Ephen-dammim, 1Sam. 17.1.

9 Or. stood.

2 Or, sulvation. 3 Or. three caplains over the thirty. 2 Sam. 23.

4 ch. 14. 0.

6 Oz, rele. 5 Ps. 78, 71.

| A catalo   | gue of I. CHRONI   | CLES, XII. David's mig  | hty men.                                     |
|--|--|---|--|
| Defece<br>CHRIST<br>1047.                                | brought it. Therefore he would not<br>drink it. These things did these<br>three mightiest.   | 48 Hanan the son of Muschah, and Joshaphat the Mithnite, 44 Uzzia the Ashterathite, Shama                                       | Bolice<br>OHRIST<br>1947.                    |
| 2 Sam. 23.<br>18.  | 20 T And Abishai the brother of<br>Joah, he was chief of the three: for<br>lifting up his spear against three                                | and Jehiel the sons of Hothan the<br>Arcerite,<br>45 Jediael the 2son of Shimri, and  | 2 Or,<br>Shimrite.                           |
| ™ 2 Bam. 23.<br>19.                                      | hundred, he slew them, and had a<br>name among the three.<br>21 "Of the three, he was more ho-   | Joha his brother, the Tizite,<br>46 Eliel the Mahavite, and Jerihal,<br>and Joshaviah, the sons of Elnaam,                      | Daimy see.                                   |
| •••  | nourable than the two; for he was<br>their captain: howbeit he attained<br>not to the <i>first</i> three.<br>22 Benaiah the son of Jeholada, | and Ithmah the Moabite, 47 Eliel, and Obed, and Jasiel the Mesobaite.   |  |
| <sup>2</sup> Hob.<br>grout of                            | the son of a valiant man of Kabzeel,<br>who had done many acts; "he slew   | CHAPTER XII.  1 The companies that came to David at Ziklag. 23 The armies that came to him at                                   |  |
| deeds.<br>2 Sam. 23.<br>20.                              | two lionlike men of Moab: also he went down and slew a lion in a pit in a snowy day.   | Now a these are they that came to David to Ziklag, while he   | cir. 1068.                                   |
| Hob. a<br>man of<br>weasure.                             | 23 And he slew an Egyptian, <sup>8</sup> a man of great stature, five cubits   | yet kept himself close because of<br>Saul the son of Kish; and they   | 27. 2.<br>31 Sam.<br>27. 6.                  |
|  | high; and in the Egyptian's hand<br>was a spear like a weaver's beam;<br>and he went down to him with a                                      | were among the mighty men, helpers of the war.  2 They were armed with bows, and  | 3 Heb.<br>being yet<br>shut up.              |
|  | staff, and plucked the spear out of<br>the Egyptian's hand, and slew him<br>with his own spear.  | could use both the right hand and<br>the left in hurling stones and shoot-<br>ing arrows out of a bow, even of                  | c Judg. 20.                                  |
|  | 24 These things did Benaiah the<br>son of Jchoisda, and had the name<br>among the three mighties.  | Saul's brethren of Benjamin.  3 The chief was Ahiezer, then Joash, the sons of 4 Shemash the Gibeath-                           | 4 Or,<br>Liumnaah                            |
|  | 25 Behold, he was honourable a-<br>mong the thirty, but attained not<br>to the <i>first</i> three; and David set<br>him over his guard.      | ite; and Jeziel, and Pelet, the sons<br>of Azmaveth; and Berachah, and<br>Jehu the Antothite,<br>4 And Ismaiah the Gibeonite, a | Zusmaan.                                     |
| 2 Sam. 23.   | 26 ¶ Also the valiant men of the armies were, Asahel the brother of  | mighty man among the thirty, and<br>over the thirty; and Jeremiah, and  |  |
| 24.<br>4 Or,   | Joah, Elhanan the son of Dodo of<br>Beth-lehem,<br>27 <sup>4</sup> Shammoth the <sup>5</sup> Harorite, He-                                   | Jahaziel, and Johanan, and Josabad<br>the Gederathite,<br>5 Eluzai, and Jerimoth, and Bealiah,                                  |  |
| Shammah.<br>5 Or,<br>Harodite,<br>2 Sam. 23.             | lez the <sup>6</sup> Pelonite,<br>28 Ira the son of Ikkesh the Te-   | and Shemariah, and Shephatiah the<br>Haruphite,   |  |
| ين.<br>4 ()r   | kolte, Abi-ezer the Antothite,<br>29 7 Sibbecai the Hushathite, 8 Ilai<br>the Ahohite,   | 6 Elkanah, and Jesiah, and Azareel,<br>and Joezer, and Jashobeam, the Kor-<br>hites,  |  |
| Paltite,<br>2 Sam. 23.<br>26.                            | 30 Maharai the Netophathite, 9 He-<br>led the son of Baanah the Neto-  | 7 And Joelan, and Zebadiah, the sons of Jeroham of Gedor.   |  |
| Mebumnai.<br>8 Or,<br>Zalmon.                            | phathite,<br>31 Ithai the son of Ribai of Gibeah,<br>that pertained to the children of   | 8 And of the Gadites there sepa-<br>rated themselves unto David into<br>the hold to the wilderness men of                       |  |
| 9 Or, <i>Heleb.</i><br>2 Or,<br><i>Huldai</i> .<br>3 Or, | Benjainin, Benaiah the Pirathonite,<br>32 <sup>2</sup> Hurai of the brooks of Gaash,<br><sup>3</sup> Abiel the Arbathite,                    | might, and men bof war fit for the battle, that could handle shield and buckler, whose faces were like the                      |  |
| Abi-allon.   | 88 Azmaveth the Baharumite, Eliah-<br>ba the Shaalbonite,  | faces of lions, and were deas swift as<br>the roes upon the mountains;  | 2 Sam. 2.<br>18.<br>6 Heb. as                |
| 4 Or,<br>Jashen,<br>See 2 Sam,<br>23, 32, 33,            | 84 The sons of 4 Hashem the Gizon-<br>ite, Jonathan the son of Shage the<br>Hararite,  | 9 Ezer the first, Obadiah the second,<br>Eliab the third,<br>10 Mishmannah the fourth, Jere-                                    | the rors<br>npon the<br>mountains<br>to make |
| 5 Or,<br><i>Phurar</i> ,<br>6 Or,                        | 35 Ahiam the son of 5 Sacar the Hararite, 6 Eliphal the son of 7 Ur, 36 Hepher the Mecherathite, Ahi-  | miah the fifth, 11 Attai the sixth, Eliel the seventh, 12 Johanan the eighth, Elzabad the                                       | haste.                                       |
| Etiphelet,<br>7 Or,<br>Ahusbal,<br>8 Or,                 | jah the Pelonite,<br>37 <sup>8</sup> Hezro the Carmelite, <sup>9</sup> Naarai  | ninth,<br>13 Jeremiah the tenth, Machbanai  |  |
| llearai.<br>9 Or.  | the son of Ezbai,<br>88 Joel the brother of Nathan, Mib-   | the eleventh.  14 These were of the sons of Gad,  | 7 Or one                                     |

ninth. 13 Jeremiah the tenth, Machbanai the eleventh.

14 These were of the sons of Gad, captains of the host: 7 one of the least was over an hundred, and the

greates over a housand.

15 These are they that went over Jordan in the first month, when it had soverflown all his banks; and they put to flight all them of the valleys, both toward the cast, and toward the west.

16 And there came of the children of

7 Or, one that was least could roust an hundred, ond the greatest a shousand.
8 Heb. filled over.

• Josh S. 15.

of Ahlai,

har 2 the son of Haggeri,

9 Or, Pagrat the Arbite, 2 Or, the Linggerite,

89 Zelck the Ammonite, Naharai the Berothite, the armourbearer of

Joab the son of Zerulah,
40 Ira the Ithrite, Gareb the Ithrite,
41 Uriah the Hittite, Zabad the son

42 Adina the son of Shiza the Reubenite, a captain of the Reubenites, and thirty with him,

Before OH BIST cir. 1958. 2 Hob. before them, 3 Hob.

be one,

4 Or,
violence.

5 Hob, the
spirit
clothed
Amanti:
Bo Judg.
6, 3t.

Amami; 80 Judg. 6, 34, /2 Sam. 17. 25. etr. 1056,

A 1 Sam. 29. 4. 6 Heb. on our heads.

# 1 Sam.

7 Or, with a band. • 1 Sam. 30. 1, 9, 10.

1048, 8 Or, eaptains, or, men. 9 Heb. heads, k 2 Ram. 2. 3, 4, & 5. 1.

2 Nam. 2. 3, 4. 2.5. 1. ch. 11. 1. l ch. 10. 11. m 1 Sam. 16. 1, 3. 2 Or, prepared.

\* 2 Sam. S. 17.

8 Hoh.
brethren,
Gen. 31, 23.
4 Hob. a
multitude
of them.
\*2 Sam. 2.
8, 9.
5 Hob. men
of numes.

Benjamin and Judah to the hold unto David,

1? And David went out \$to meet them, and answered and said unto them, if yo be come peaceably unto me to help me, mine heart shall \$be knit unto you: but if ye be come to betray me to mine enemies, seeing there is no \*wrong in mine hands, the God of our fathers look thereon, and rebute it.

\*wrong in mine mands, the God of our fathers look thereon, and rubuke it.

18 Then \*the spirit came upon /Amasal, who was chief of the captains, and he said, Thine are we, David, and on thy side, thou son of Jesse:
peace, peace be unto thee, and peace be to thine helpers; for thy God helpeth thee. Then David received them, and made them captains of the band.

18 And there fell some of Manasseh

19 And there fell some of Manasseh to David, whon he came with the Phillistines against Saul to battle: but they helped them not: for the lords of the Phillistines upon advisement sent him away, saying, "He will fall to his master Saul "to the jeopardy of our heads.

20 As he went to Ziklag, there fell to him of Manasseh, Adnah, and Josabad, and Jodisel, and Michael, and Josabad, and Elihu, and Zilthai, captains of the thousands that were of Manasseh.

21 And they helped David <sup>7</sup> against <sup>4</sup> the band af the rovers: for they were all mighty men of valour, and were captains in the host.

22 For at that time day by day there came to David to help him, until it was a great host, like the host of God. 23 ¶ And these are the numbers of the \*9 hands that were ready armed to the war, and \*came to David to him, \*\*according to the word of

the Lorn. 24 The children of Judah that bare shield and spear were six thousand and eight hundred, ready <sup>2</sup> armed to

the war.

25 Of the children of Simeon, mighty men of valour for the war, seven

ty men of valour for the war, seven thousand and one hundred. 26 Of the children of Levi four thou-

sand and six hundred. 27 And Jehoiada was the leader of the Aaronites, and with him were three thousand and seven hundred; 28 And "Zadok, a young man mighty of valour, and of his father's house

twenty and two captains.

29 And of the children of Benjamin,
the 'skindred of Saul, three thousand: for hitherto 'the greatest
part of them had kept the ward of

the house of Saul.

30 And of the children of Ephraim
twenty thousand and eight hundred,
mighty men of valour, famous
throughout the house of their fathers.

throughout the house of their fathers.

\$1 And of the half tribe of Manassh eighteen thousand, which were expressed by name, to come and make David king.

83 And of the children of Issachar, which were men that had understanding of the times, to know what Israel ought to do; the heads of them were two hundred; and all their krethren were at their commandment.

88 Of Zebulun, such as went forth to battle, 2 expert in war, with all instruments of war, fifty thousand, which could 3 keep rank: they were

anot of double heart.

84 And of Naphtali a thousand captains, and with them with sheld and spear thirty and saven thousand.

spear thirty and seven thousand. 85 And of the Danites expert in war twenty and eight thousand and six hundred.

86 And of Asher, such as went forth to battle, sexpert in war, forty thousand.

37 And on the other side of Jordan, of the Reubenites, and the Gadites, and of the half tribe of Manasseh, with all manner of instruments of war for the battle, an hundred and twenty thousand.

twenty thousand.

38 All these men of war, that could keep rank, came with a perfect heart to Hebron, to make David king over all Israel: and all the rest also of Israel were of one heart to make David king.

39 And there they were with David three days, eating and drinking: for their brethren had prepared for them.

40 Moreover they that were nighthem, even unto Issuchar and Zebulun and Naphtall, brought bread on asses, and on camels, and on unues, and on oven, and \* meat, meal, cakes of figs, and bunches of raisins, and on the same of the same o

CHAPTER XIII.

1 David fetcheth the ark with great solemnity from Kirjuth-jeurim. 9 Uzza being smitten, the ark is left at the house of Obededom.

AND David consulted with the captains of thousands and hundreds, and with every leader.

2 And David said unto all the congregation of Israel, If it seem good unto you, and that it be of the Lord our God, 7 let us send abroad unto our brethren every where, that are "left in all the land of Israel, and with them also to the priests and Levites which are "in their cities and suburbs, that they may gather themselves unto us:

3 And let us 9 bring again the ark of our God to us: 5 for we enquired not at it in the days of Saul.

4 And all the congregation said that they would do so: for the thing was right in the eyes of all the people.

6 So 'David gathered all Israel together, from 'Shihor of Egypt even unto the entering of Hemath, to bring the ark of God 'from Kirjathjearim.

6 And David went up, and all Israel,

Before CHBIST 1948.

P Eeth. 1. 13.

2 (hr., rangers of battle, or, ranged in battle.
2 (hr. see the battle in array.
4 Heb.

the buttle in array. 4 Heb. without a heart and a heart, Ps. 12, 2.

5 Or, heeping their rank.

6 Or, virtual of meal.

1045.

7 Heb. let us break forth and send. 1 Sam. 31.1.

31. 1.
1s. 37. 4.
8 Heb. in
the cities
of their
suburbs,
9 Heb. bring

about.
1 Sam. 7.
1, 2.

1 Ram. 7. 5, 2 Sam. 6. 1, 4 Josh, 13. 3,

1 Sam. 6. 21. & 7. 1.

| David's   | David's two victories I. CHRONICLES, XIV, XV. against the Philistines.   |  |  |  |
|---|--|--|--|--|
| Before<br>CHRIST<br>1045.                         | to Busiah, that is, to Kirjath-jearim, which belonged to Judah, to bring   | 10 And David enquired of God, saying, Shall I go up against the Philistines? and wilt thou deliver them                                    | Before<br>CHRIST<br>1047.              |  |
| / Josh. 15.                                       | that dwelleth between the cheru-   | into mine hand? And the Lord said  | 1041.                                  |  |
| 9, 60.<br>18am. 4. 4.                             | bims, whose name is called on it. 7 And they scarried the ark of God   | unto him, Go up; for I will deliver them into thine hand.  |  |  |
| 28am, 6, 2.<br>3 Heb.                             | hin a new cart out of the house of   | 11 So they came up to Baal-perazim;  | 1                                      |  |
| made the<br>ark to ride,                          | Abinadab: and Uzza and Ahio drave the cart,  | and David smote them there. Then<br>David said, God hath broken in upon  | 1                                      |  |
| <sup>A</sup> See Num.<br>4. 15.<br>ch. 15. 2, 13. | 8 *And David and all Israel played   | mine enemies by mine hand like the   |  |  |
| 1 Sam. 7. 1.                                      | before God with all their might, and<br>with singing, and with harps, and<br>with pealteries, and with timbrels, and                 | breaking forth of waters: therefore<br>they called the name of that place  | 1                                      |  |
| <sup>2</sup> 2 Sam. 6.5.<br>8 Heb.<br>songs.      | with pealteries, and with timbrels, and<br>with cymbals, and with trumpets.  | <sup>2</sup> Baal-perazim.<br>12 And when they had left their  | 2 That is,<br>A place of<br>breaches.  |  |
| • •   | 9 T And when they came unto the  | gods there, David gave a command-<br>ment, and they were burned with   | breaches.                              |  |
| 4 Called<br>Nachon,                               | threshingfloor of 4 Chidon, Uzza put<br>forth his hand to hold the ark; for  | ment, and they were burned with fire.  |  |  |
| 2 Sam. 6. 6.<br>5 Heb.                            | the oxen stumbled.   | 18 'And the Philistines yet again  | ' 2 Sam. 5.                            |  |
| shook it.   | 10 And the anger of the Lord was<br>kindled against Uzza, and he smote   | spread themselves abroad in the valley.  |  |  |
| Num. 4, 15.<br>ch. 15. 13,<br>15.                 | him, because he put his hand to<br>the ark: and there he "died before  | 14 Therefore David enquired again of God; and God said unto him, Go  |  |  |
| 15.<br>Lev. 10. 2.                                | God.   | not up after them; turn away from  |  |  |
|   | 11 And David was displeased, be-<br>cause the Lord had made a breach   | them, fand come upon them over against the mulberry trees.   | f 2 Sam. 5.<br>23.                     |  |
| 4.00  | upon Uzza: wherefore that place is   | 15 And it shall be, when thou shalt  |  |  |
| 6 That is,<br>The breach<br>of Usea.              | called Percz-uzza to this day.  12 And David was afraid of God   | hear a sound of going in the tops of<br>the mulberry trees, that then thou   |  |  |
| d) Cara.  | 12 And David was afraid of God<br>that day, saying, How shall I bring<br>the ark of God home to me?                                  | the mulberry trees, that then thou<br>shalt go out to battle: for God is<br>gone forth before thee to smite the                            |  |  |
| 7 Heb.  | 13 So David 7 brought not the ark  | host of the Philistines.   |  |  |
| removed.  | home to himself to the city of David,<br>but carried it aside into the house   | 16 David therefore did as God com-<br>manded him; and they smote the   |  |  |
|   | of Obed-edom the Gittite.  | host of the Philistines from Gibeon  | 9 2 Sam. 5.<br>25, Geba.               |  |
| " 2 Sam. 6.<br>11.                                | 14 "And the ark of God remained<br>with the family of Obed-edom in his   | even to Gazer.  17 And hathe fame of David went  | A Josh. 6. 27.                         |  |
| o As Gen.   | house three months. And the Lord blessed "the house of Obed-edom,  | out into all lands; and the Lorn<br>ibrought the fear of him upon all  | Deut. 2. 25.                           |  |
| 30, 27,<br>ch, 26, 5,                             | and all that he had.   | nations.   | # 11. 25.                              |  |
|   | CHAPTER XIV.   | CHAPTER XV.  |  |  |
|   | 1 Hiram's kindness to David. 2 David's feli-<br>city in people, wives, and children. 8 His<br>two victories against the Philistines. | 1 David, having prepared a place for the ark,<br>ordereth the priests and Leviles to bring it<br>from Obed-edons. 25 He performeth the so- |  |  |
| cir. 1043.  | NIOW "Hiram king of Tyre sent  | lemnity thereof with great joy. 29 Michal despiseth him.   |  |  |
| " 2 Nam. 5.<br>11, &c.                            | NOW "Hiram king of Tyre sent<br>messengers to David, and timber<br>of cedars, with masons and carpen-                                | AND David made him houses in the city of David, and prepared   | 1042.                                  |  |
|   | ters, to build him an house.   | is paice for the ark of God, "and  | c ch. 16. 1.                           |  |
|   | 2 And David perceived that the<br>LORD had confirmed him king over   | pitched for it a tent.  2 Then David said, None ought to   | 3 Heb. It                              |  |
|   | Israel, for his kingdom was lifted   | carry the bark of God but the Le-  | is not to                              |  |
|   | up on high, because of his people Israel.  | vites: for them hath the Lord chosen<br>to carry the ark of God, and to  | ark of God,<br>but for<br>the Levites. |  |
| - Heb. yet.                                       | 8 ¶ And David took 8 more wives at Jerusalem: and David begat more   | minister unto him for ever.  3 And David gathered all Israel   | l Num. 4. 2,                           |  |
|   | sons and daughters.  | together to Jerusalem, to bring up   | Deut. 10, 8,<br>& 31, 9.               |  |
| <sup>4</sup> ch. 3. 5.                            | 4 Now these are the names of his children which he had in Jerusalem;   | the ark of the Lord unto his place,<br>which he had prepared for it.   | cir. 1042.                             |  |
|   | Shammua, and Shobab, Nathan, and   | 4 And David assembled the chil-  | ch. 13. 5.                             |  |
|   | Solomon,<br>5 And Ibhar, and Elishua, and  | dren of Aaron, and the Levites:<br>5 Of the sons of Kohath; Uriel the  |  |  |
|   | Elpalet,<br>6 And Nogah, and Nepheg, and   | chief, and his brethren an hundred and twenty:   | 4 Ox,<br>kinemon.                      |  |
|   | Japhia,  | 6 Of the sons of Merari; Asaiah the  |  |  |
| 9 Or.<br>Eliada,<br>2 Sam. 5.                     | 7 And Elishama, and Beeliada, and Eliphalet.   | chief, and his brethren two hundred and twenty:  |  |  |
| 16.   | 8 And when the Philistines heard   | 7 Of the sons of Gershom; Joel the   |  |  |
| ' 2 Sam. 5.<br>17.                                | that 'David was anointed king over<br>all Israel, all the Philistines went up  | chief, and his brethren an hundred and thirty:   |  |  |
|   | to seek David. And David heard of  | 8 Of the sons of dElizaphan; Shemaiah the chief, and his brethren  | d Ex. 6. 29.                           |  |
| 1047.   | it, and went out against them.  9 And the Philistines came and   | two hundred:   |  |  |
| d ch. 11. 15.                                     | spread themselves din the valley of<br>Rephaim.  | 9 Of the sons of 'Hebron; Eliei the chief, and his brethren fourscore:   | * Ex. 6. 18.                           |  |
|   | 1 TAOLUSCHIII  |  |  |  |

| David fetcheth the ark I. CHRONICLES, XVI. from the house of Obed-edom. |   |  |  |   |                                     |
|---|---|--|--|---|-------------------------------------|
| CHRIST<br>cir. 1042.  | nadab the chief, as<br>hundred and twelv                  |  | of the covena<br>they offered se       | vites that hare the ark<br>nt of the Lorn, that<br>ven bullocks and seven   | CHRIST<br>cir. 1042.                |
|   | Abiathar the pries<br>vites, for Uriel, Asa               | ts, and for the Le-<br>iah, and Joel. She- | 27 And Davi                            | d was clothed with a<br>non, and all the Levites  |                                     |
|   | maian, and Ellei, a                                       | nd Amminadab,<br>them, Ye are the          | that bare the                          | ark, and the singers,<br>h the master of the  |                                     |
|   | chief of the father                                       | rs of the Levites:                         | 2 song with th                         | h the master of the<br>e singers: David also  | 2 Or.<br>curriage.                  |
|   | sanctify yourselves,<br>brethren, that ye                 | may bring up the                           | 28 P Thus all                          | an ephod of linen.<br>Israel brought up the   | P ch. 13. 8.                        |
|   | ark of the Lord G<br>the place that I have                |  |  | enant of the Lord with<br>with sound of the   |                                     |
| /28em.6.3.<br>ch. 13. 7.  | 18 For Thecause   | ye did it not at                           | cornet, and wi                         | th trumpets, and with   |                                     |
| F ch. 13, 10,   | the first, the Lor<br>a breach upon us, i                 | for that we sought                         | teries and har                         | ng a noise with psal-<br>ps.  | į                                   |
|   | him not after the   |  | 29 7 And it                            | came to pass, ¶as the<br>evenant of the Lord  | 72 Sam. 6.<br>16.                   |
| İ   | sanctified themselv                                       | and the Levites<br>es to bring up the      | came to the                            | city of David, that   |                                     |
|   | ark of the Lord Go<br>15 And the child                    |  | Michal the day                         | ughter of Saul looking<br>dow saw king David  | }                                   |
|   | hare the ark of   | God upon their                             | dancing and                            | playing: and she de-  |                                     |
| A Br. 25, 14.   | shoulders with the  | ided according to                          | spised him in                          |   |                                     |
| Num. 4. 15.<br>& 7. 9.  | the word of the Lor<br>16 And David spa                   | RD.  | 1 David's festival                     | PTER XVI.   |                                     |
| ;   | the Levites to appo                                       | int their brethren                         | choir to sing the                      | sacrifice. 4 He ordereth a<br>suksgiring. 7 The psalm of<br>6 He appointeth ministers,<br>and musicians, to attend<br>so ark. |                                     |
| !   | to be the singers wi<br>musick, psalteries                |  | porters, priests,<br>continually on th | and musicious, to attend  |                                     |
| :   | cymbals, sounding,  | by lifting up the                          | SO a they bro                          | night the ark of God,<br>in the midst of the  | cir. 1042.                          |
| ch. 6. 33.  | voice with joy.<br>17 So the Levites a                    | ppointed Heman                             | tent that Day                          | ld had pitched for it:  | 17,-19.                             |
| - ch. 6. 79.  | the son of Joel; an<br>*Asaph the son of l                | id of his brethren,                        | and they offered<br>peace offerings    | xi burnt sacrifices and<br>before God.  |                                     |
| 1   | the sons of Meran   | ri their brethren.                         | 2 And when                             | David had made an   |                                     |
| 1   | <sup>2</sup> Ethan the son of<br>18 And with them         | their brethren of                          | and the peace                          | g the burnt offerings<br>offerings, he blessed  |                                     |
|   | the second degree,  | Zechariah, Ben,                            | the people in t                        | he name of the Lorn.  |                                     |
|   | and Jaaziel, and S<br>Jehiel, and Unni, El                | liab, and Benaiah,                         |  | and woman, to every   |                                     |
| :   | and Massclah, and<br>Elipheleh, and Mik                   | Mattithiah, and                            |  | read, and a good piece  |                                     |
|   | edom, and Jeiel, the                                      | e porters,                                 | 4 And he                               | appointed certain of  |                                     |
| :   | 19 So the singers<br>and Ethan, were ap                   | , Heman, Asapa,<br>Invited to sound        |  | minister before the<br>b, and to brecord, and   | 6 Pa. 38. A                         |
|   | with cymbals of bra                                       | 188 ;                                      | to thank and                           | praise the Lord God   | 70, title.                          |
| yer. 18,<br>Junziel.  | 20 And Zechariah,<br>Shemiramoth, and                     | Jehiel, and Unni,                          | of Israel:<br>5 Asaph the c            | hief, and next to him   |                                     |
|   | and Eliab, and Manaish, with psalterio                    | aaseiah, and Be-                           | Zechariah, Jei                         | el, and Shemiramoth,<br>d Mattithiah, and E-  |                                     |
| t.t16.  | 21 And Mattithia  | h, and Elipheleh, i                        | liab, and Bena                         | iah, and Ohed-edom:   |                                     |
| Or, on  | and Mikneiah, and<br>Jeiel, and Azaziah.                  |  | harps; but A                           | h psalteries and with<br>saph made a sound  | 3 Heb.<br>with in-                  |
| the eighth<br>to averace.   | the Sheminith to e<br>22 And Chenania                     | xcel.                                      | with cymbals;                          | so and Jahaziel the   | struments<br>of posite-<br>ries and |
|   | Levites, 4 was for 5 s                                    | ong: he instruct-                          | priests with tr                        | impets continually be-  | hurps.                              |
| for the<br>curriage:  | ed about the song,<br>skilful.                            | because he was                             | fore the ark of                        | the covenant of God.<br>that day David de-  |                                     |
| structed  | 23 And Berechia   | h and Elkanah                              | livered first th                       | is psalm to thank the   | * See                               |
|   | were doorkeepers for<br>24 And Shebania                   | or the ark.<br>h. and Jehosha-             | his brethren.                          | hand of Asaph and   | 2 Sam.25.1.                         |
| lifting up.   | 24 And Shebania<br>phat, and Nethano<br>and Zechariah, ar | eel, and Amasai,                           | 8 d Give thank                         | s unto the Lord, call   | d Pa. 105.<br>1,-15.                |
| Num. 10.8.  | Eliezer, the priests                                      | , "did blow with                           | deeds among t                          | ie, make known his<br>he people.  | -,,                                 |
| Pa. 81. 3.  | the trumpets before<br>and Obed-edom a                    | the ark of God:                            | 9 Sing unto 1                          | im, sing psalms unto<br>of all his wondrous   |                                     |
| 1   | doorkeepers for the                                       | ark.                                       | works.                                 |   |                                     |
| 2 Sam. 6.<br>12, 13, &c.<br>1 Kin. 8. 1.                                | 25 % So "David, a<br>Israel, and the cap                  | nd the elders of tains over thou-          | 10 Glory ye in<br>the heart of the     | n his holy name: let<br>nem rejoice that seek   |                                     |
| 11  | sands, went to brin                                       | ng up the ark of                           | the Lord.                              | -   |                                     |
|   | the covenant of the<br>house of Obed-edom                 |  | seek his face co                       | orn and his strength, ontinually.   |                                     |
|   | 26 And it came to   |  |  | his marvellous works  |                                     |

| David's                             | psalm I. CHRONIC  | ILES, XVII. of than  | kegiving.                |
|-------------------------------------|---|--|--------------------------|
| Before                              | that he hath done, his wonders, and                                   | gether, and deliver us from the hea-   | Before                   |
| CHRIST<br>cir. 1042.                | the judgments of his mouth;   | then, that we may give thanks to   | CHRIST<br>cir. 1042.     |
| 0.11.15.2                           | 18 O ye seed of Israel his servant, ye children of Jacob, his chosen  | thy holy name, and glory in thy praise.  | CH. 1012                 |
| ł                                   | ones,   | 86 "Blessed be the LORD God of   | " 1 Kin.8.15.            |
|                                     | 14 He is the Lord our God; his  | Israel for ever and ever. And all  |                          |
| ŀ                                   | judgments are in all the earth.                                       | *the people said, Amen, and praised  | * Deu. 27.15.            |
| ŀ                                   | 15 Be ye mindful always of his covenant; the word which he            | the Lord.  37 T So he left there before the ark  | 1                        |
|                                     | commanded to a thousand genera-                                       | of the covenant of the Lord Asaph  | 1                        |
| ł                                   | tions;  | and his brethren, to minister before   |                          |
| * Gen. 17, 2,<br>& 26, 3            | 16 Even of the covenant which he                                      | the ark continually, as every day's  |                          |
| & 26. 3.<br>& 28. 13.<br>& 35. 11.  | made with Abraham, and of his oath unto Isaac;                        | work required:<br>38 And Obed-edom with their bre-   |                          |
| 2 55. 11.                           | 17 And hath confirmed the same to                                     | thren, threescore and eight; Obed-   | İ                        |
| İ                                   | Jacob for a law, and to Israel for                                    | edom also the son of Jeduthun and  | I                        |
| !                                   | an everlasting covenant,  | Hoseh to be porters:   |                          |
| 2 Heb.                              | 18 Saying, Unto thee will I give the land of Canaan, 2the lot of your | 39 And Zadok the priest, and his brethren the priests, before the ta-  | P ch. 21, 29,            |
| the cord.                           | inheritance;  | bernacle of the LORD in the high   | 2 Chr. 1. 8.             |
| 3 Hoh, men<br>of unmber.            | 19 When ye were but 3 few, feven                                      | place that was at Gibeon,  | 7 1 B.I.G. S. E.         |
| / Gen. 31.30.                       | a few, and strangers in it.  20 And when they went from nation        | 40 To offer burnt offerings unto the Lord upon the altar of the burnt  | :                        |
|                                     | to nation, and from one kingdom to                                    | offering continually '2 morning and  | Ex. 29, 38,              |
| 1                                   | another people;   | evening, and to do according to  | Num. 28, 3,<br>2 Heb. in |
|                                     | 21 He suffered no man to do them                                      |  | the morn-                |
| PGen. 12, 17.<br>♣ .0. 3.           | wrong: yea, he "reproved kings for their sakes,                       | the LORD, which he commanded   Israel;   | ing, and<br>in the       |
| & .0. 3.<br>Ex. 7. 15,<br>18,       | 22 Saying, * Touch not mine a-  | 41 And with them Heman and   | evening.                 |
| A Ps. 105. 15.                      | nointed, and do my prophets no  | Jeduthun, and the rest that were   |                          |
| / Ps. 96. 1,                        | harm. 23 Sing unto the Lorp, all the                                  | chosen, who were expressed by  |                          |
| AC.                                 | carth; shew forth from day to day                                     | name, to give thanks to the Lorn, because his mercy endureth for   | ver. 34.                 |
|                                     | his salvation.  | , ever ;   | 2 Chr. 5, 13,            |
| l                                   | 24 Declare his glory among the hea-                                   | 42 And with them Heman and Jeduthun with trumpets and cym-   | Ezra 3, 11.              |
| l                                   | then; his marvellous works among                                      | bals for those that should make a  |                          |
| 1                                   | 25 For great is the Lord, and   | sound, and with musical instruments  |                          |
| 1                                   | greatly to be praised: he also is to                                  | of God. And the sons of Jeduthun   | a Heh. for               |
| # Tev 10 4                          | be feared above all gods.  26 For all the gods k of the people        | were <sup>8</sup> porters,<br>43 'And all the people departed  | the gate,                |
| 1                                   | are idols: but the LORD made the                                      | every man to his house; and David  | 2 Nam, 6,<br>19, 30,     |
| l                                   | heavens.  | returned to bless his house.   |                          |
| 1                                   | 27 Glory and honour are in his presence; strength and gladness are    | CHAPTER XVII.  | ĺ                        |
|                                     | in his place.   | 1 Nathan first approxing the purpose of David,<br>to build God an house, 3 after by the word<br>of God forbiddeth him, 11 He promiseth him | !                        |
|                                     | 28 Give unto the Lord, ye kindreds                                    | of God forbiddeth him. 11 He promiseth him   |                          |
| i                                   | of the people, give unto the Loro glory and strength,                 | blessings and benefits in his seed. 16 David's prayer and thanksgiving.  | :                        |
| 1                                   | 29 Give unto the Lord the glory                                       | TOW 6H anno to page as David   | " 2 Fam. 7.              |
| l                                   | due unto his name: bring an of-                                       | sat in his house, that David said  | 1, &c.                   |
| ]                                   | fering, and come before him: wor-                                     | to Nathan the prophet, Lo, I dwell<br>in an house of cedars, but the ark   | ł                        |
| i                                   | holiness.   | of the covenant of the Lord remain-  | !                        |
|                                     | 30 Fear before him, all the earth:                                    | eth under curtains.  | !                        |
|                                     | the world also shall be stable, that                                  | 2 Then Nathan said unto David, Do  | !                        |
| }                                   | it be not moved. 31 Let the heavens be glad, and let                  | 'all that is in thine heart; for God is with thec.   | İ                        |
| 1                                   | the earth rejoice: and let men say                                    | 3 And it came to pass the same   | !                        |
| 1                                   | among the nations, The Lord reign-                                    | inight, that the word of God came  | i                        |
| İ                                   | eth.<br>32 Let the sea roar, and the fulness                          | to Nathan, saying, 4 Go and tell David my servant,   |                          |
| 1                                   | thereof: let the fields rejoice, and                                  | Thus saith the Lord, Thou shalt  |                          |
| 1                                   | all that is therein.  | not build me an house to dwell   | i                        |
| i                                   | 33 Then shall the trees of the wood                                   | in: 5 For I have not dwelt in an house   | 1                        |
| 1                                   | sing out at the presence of the<br>Lorn, because he cometh to judge   | since the day that I brought up Is-  |                          |
| 1                                   | the carth.  | rael unto this day; but thave gone   | 4 Heb.                   |
| 7 Ps. 106, 1.                       | 34 'O give thanks unto the LORD;                                      | from tent to tent, and from one  | . HIST DIGHT.            |
| # 107. 1.<br># 11#. 1.<br># 136. 1. | for he is good; for his mercy en-<br>dureth for ever.                 | tabernacle to another.  6 Wheresoever I have walked with all   | 1                        |
| m Pa. 106.                          | 85 "And say ve. Save us. O God  | Israel, spake I a word to any of the   |                          |
| 47, 48,                             | of our salvation, and gather us to-                                   | judges of Israel, whom I commanded   | 1                        |

| God's p                          | God's promises to David. I. CHRONICLES, XVIII. David's thanksgiving.  |   |   |  |  |  |
|----------------------------------|---|---|---|--|--|--|
| Defore<br>CHRIST<br>cir. 1049.   | to feed my people, saying, Why have ye not built me an house of cedars?   | terribleness, by driving out nations from before thy people, whom thou  | Before<br>CHBIST<br>cir. 1042.                        |  |  |  |
|                                  | 7 Now therefore thus shalt thou say<br>unto my servant David, Thus saith<br>the Lord of hosts, I took thee from   | hast redeemed out of Egypt? 22 For thy people Israel didst thou make thine own people for ever;   |   |  |  |  |
| <sup>2</sup> Hob. from<br>after. | the sheepcote, such afrom following<br>the sheep, that thou shouldest be<br>ruler over my people Israel:  | and thou, Lord, becamest their God.  28 Therefore now, Lord, let the  |   |  |  |  |
|                                  | 8 And I have been with thee whither-<br>soever thou hast walked, and have<br>cut off all thine enemies from before  | thing that thou hast spoken con-<br>cerning thy servant and concerning<br>his house be established for ever,  |   |  |  |  |
|                                  | thee, and have made thee a name like the name of the great men that are in the earth.   | and do as thou hast said.  24 Let it even be established, that thy name may be magnified for ever,  |   |  |  |  |
|                                  | 9 Also I will ordain a place for my<br>people Israel, and will plant them,<br>and they shall dwell in their place,<br>and shall be moved no more; nei-                            | saying, The Lord of hosts is the God<br>of Israel, even a God to Israel: and<br>let the house of David thy servant be<br>established before thee.   | -   |  |  |  |
|                                  | ther shall the children of wickedness waste them any more, as at the beginning, 10 And since the time that I commanded judges to be over my people                                | 25 For thou, O my God, <sup>2</sup> hast told thy servant that thou wilt build him an house: therefore thy servant hath found <i>in his heart</i> to pray before thee.  | 2 Heb. hast<br>rerealed the<br>ear of thy<br>sertant. |  |  |  |
|                                  | Israel. Moreover I will subdue all<br>thine enemies. Furthermore I tell<br>thee that the Lord will build thee   | 26 And now, Lorp, thou art God.   |   |  |  |  |
|                                  | an house.  11 ¶ And it shall come to pass, when thy days be expired that thou must go to be with thy fathers, that I will raise up thy seed after thee,                           | 27 Now therefore 3 let it please thee to bless the house of thy servant, that it may be before thee for ever: for thou blessest, O Lord, and it shall be blessed for ever.  | 3 Or, It hath<br>pleased<br>thee.                     |  |  |  |
|                                  | which shall be of thy sons; and I will establish his kingdom.   | CHAPTER XVIII.  |   |  |  |  |
| 6 2 Sam. 7.<br>14, 15.           | 12 He shall build me an house, and I will stablish his throne for ever. 13 I will be his father, and he shall be my son: and I will not take my mercy away from him, as I took it | 1 David subdueth the Philistines and the<br>Moubites. 3 He smitch Hadarezer and the<br>Sprians. 9 Ton sendeth Hadaren with pre-<br>sents to bless David. 11 The presents and the<br>spail David dedicateth to God. 13 He putteth<br>garrisons in Edom. 14 David's officers. |   |  |  |  |
| • Luke 1. 33.                    | from him that was before thee:  14 But 'I will settle him in mine house and in my kingdom for ever: and his throne shall be established   | NOW after this "it came to pass,<br>that David smote the Phillistines,<br>and subdued them, and took Gath<br>and her towns out of the hand of   | cir, 1040,<br>4 2 Sam. 8,<br>1, &c.                   |  |  |  |
|                                  | for evermore. 15 According to all these words, and according to all this vision, so did   | the Philistines. 2 And he smote Moab; and the Moabites became David's servants,   |   |  |  |  |
| ₫ 2 Sam. 7.<br>18.               | Nathan speak unto David.  16 ¶ dAnd David the king came and sat before the Lord, and said, Who am I, O Lord God, and what   | and brought gifts.  3 ¶ And David smote 4 Hadarezer king of Zobah unto Hamath, as he went to stablish his dominion by the   | 4 Or, Ha-<br>dodezer,<br>2 Sam. 8, 3,                 |  |  |  |
|                                  | is mine house, that thou hast brought<br>me hitherto?<br>17 And yet this was a small thing  | river Euphrates. 4 And David took from him a thousand chariots, and beeven thou-  | 62 Sain. 8, 4.  |  |  |  |
|                                  | in thine eyes, O God; for thou hast also spoken of thy servant's house for a great while to come, and hast  | sand horsemen, and twenty thousand<br>footmen: David also houghed all<br>the chariot horses, but reserved of<br>them an hundred chariots.   | terry<br>hundred.                                     |  |  |  |
|                                  | regarded me according to the estate of a man of high degree, O LORD God.  | 5 And when the Syrians of Da-<br>mascus came to help Hadarezer king   | 5 Heb.<br>Darmesek.                                   |  |  |  |

3 Heh.great-

for thou knowest thy servant.

19 O Lord, for thy servant's sake, and according to thine own heart, hast thou done all this greatness, in making known all these sgreat things.

18 What can David speak more to thee for the honour of thy servant?

20 O LORD, there is none like thee, neither is there any God beside thee, according to all that we have heard

with our ears. 21 And what one nation in the earth is like thy people Israel, whom God went to redeem to be his own people, to 6 Then David put garrisons in Syria-damascus; and the Syrians became David's servants, and brought gifts. Thus the LORD pre-served David whithersoever he went.

of Zobah, David slew of the Syrians two and twenty thousand men.

7 And David took the shields of gold that were on the servants of Hadarezer, and brought them to Jerusalem.

8 Likewise from 6 Tibhath, and from Chun, cities of Hadarezer, brought Da-

6 Called in the book of Samuel Betak,

Refere CHRIST cir. 1040. o 1 Kin. 7. 15, 23, 2 (hr. 4, 12, 15, 16, 2 Or, Tol, 2 Sam. 8.9. 3 (hr, Joram, 2 Sam. 8, 10. 4 Or, to sulute. 5 Heb. to bless.

f Heb. was the man of wors.

e Or,

remem-brancer. 9 Called

Ahimelech, 2 Ears, 8, 17.

2 Called Feratah, 2 Sam. 8, 17, and Shisha, 1 Kin. 4. 3.

/ 2 Sam. 8. 18.

8 Heb, at the hand of the king.

cir. 1037.

<sup>a</sup> 2 Sam. 10. 1, &c.

vid very much brass, wherewith 'Solomon made the brasen sea, and the polliars, and the vessels of brass.

9 ¶ Now when ¹Tou king of Hamath heard how David had smitten all the host of Hadarezer king of

Zobah ;

10 He sent B Hadoram his son to the Sent - Practice and in Sent to king David, to enquire of his wel-fare, and to congratulate him, be-cause he had fought against Hadar-ezer, and smitten him; (for Hadar-ezer thad war with Tou.) and with him all manner of vessels of gold and silver and brass.

11 ¶ Them also king David dedi-

cated unto the LORD, with the silver and the gold that he brought from all these nations; from Edom, and from Moab, and from the children of Ammon, and from the Philistines,

and from Amalek.

7 Пећ. Abshai. 12 Moreover 7 Abishai the son Zerulah slew of the Edomitics in the valley of salt \*eighteen thousand.

13 ¶ \*And he put garrisons in Edom; and all the Edomitics became David's # 2 Fam. F. 13. • 2 Sam. 8, 14, 4c.

Thus the LORD preserved servants. David whithersoever he went. 14 T So David reigned over all Is-

14 So David reigned over all Israel, and executed judgment and justice among all his people.
15 And Joab the son of Zeruian was over the host; and Jehoshaphat the son of Ahilud, \*recorder.
16 And Zadok the son of Ahitub, and \*Abinelech the son of Abiathar, were the priests; and 2 Shavsha was scalled.

sha was scribe:

17 And Benaiah the son of Jehoiada was over the Cherethites and the Pelethites; and the sons of Da-vid were chief sabout the king.

CHAPTER XIX.

1 David's messengers, send to conjort Hawm the run of Nahash, are villanously entracti-ed. 6 The Ammonites, strengthened by the Sprians, are overcone by Joah and Abishai, 16 Shophach, making a new supply of the Sprians, is slain by David. TOW "It came to pass after this, that Nahash the king of the

children of Anmon died, and his son reigned in his stead. 2 And David said, I will shew kindness unto Hanun the son of Nahash. because his father shewed kindness to me. And David sent messengers to comfort him concerning his father. So the servants of David came into the land of the children of Am-

mon to Hanun, to comfort him. 3 But the princes of the children of Anmon said to Hanun, 'Think-est thou that David doth honour thy father, that he hath sent com-forters unto thee? are not his servants come unto thee for to search, and to overthrow, and to spy out the land?

4 Wherefore Hanun took David's servants, and shaved them, and cut off their garments in the midst hard by their buttocks, and sent them away.

5 Then there went certain, and told David how the men were served. And he sent to meet them: for the men were greatly ashamed. And the king said, Tarry at Jericho until your

beards be grown, and then return.
6 ¶ And when the children of Ammon saw that they had made them-selves 2 odious to David, Hanun and the children of Ammon sent a thousand talents of silver to hire them chariots and horsemen out of Mesopotamia, and out of Syria-maachah, and out of Zobah.

7 So they hired thirty and two thousand chariots, and the king of Maachah and his people; who came and pitched before Medeba. And the children of Ammon gathered themselves together from their cities, and came to battle.

8 And when David heard of it, he sent Joah, and all the host of the mighty men.

9 And the children of Ammon came out, and put the battle in array be-fore the gate of the city; and the kings that were come were by themselves in the field.

10 Now when Joab saw that 3 the 10 Now when Joan saw that the battle was set against him before and behind, he chose out of all the 'choice of Isruel, and put them in array against the Syriaus.

11 And the rest of the people he delivered unto the hand of 'Abishai his

brother, and they set themselves in array against the children of Ammon. 12 And he said, If the Syrians be too strong for me, then thou shalt help me: but if the children of Ammon be too strong for thee, then I will help thee.

13 Be of good courage, and let us behave ourselves valiantly for our people, and for the cities of our God: and let the Lord do that which is good in his sight.

14 So Joab and the people that were with him drew nigh before the Syrians unto the battle; and they fled before him.

15 And when the children of Ammon saw that the Syrians were fled, they likewise fled before Abishai his brother, and entered into the city. Then Joab came to Jerusalem.

16 7 And when the Syrians saw that they were put to the worse be-fore Israel, they sent messengers, and drew forth the Syrians that were be-yond the <sup>6</sup>river: and <sup>7</sup>Shophach the captain of the host of Hadarezer went before them.

17 And it was told David; and he gathered all Israel, and passed over Jordan, and came upon them, and set the battle in array against them. So when David had put the battle in array against the Syrians, they fought with him.

18 But the Syrians fled before Israel: and David slew of the Syrians seven

Refere CHRIST cir. 1037.

2 Heb.

6 ch. 18, 5, 9,

cir. 1037.

8 Heb. the face of the buttle was.

4 Or. young

5 Heb.

cir. 1036.

6 That is, Euphrales, 7 Or, Shoback

4 Hob. In thine eyes doth Da-vid, Ge.

Raftes CHRIST cir. 1086.

cir. 1035.

2 Sam. 11. 1.

2 Heb. at the return of the year.

8 2 Sam. 12.

cir. 1033. \* 2 Sam. 12, 30, 31.

1 Heb. the

thousand men which fought in chariots, and forty thousand footmen, and killed Shophach the captain of the host.

19 And when the servants of Hadarezer saw that they were put to the worse before Israel, they made peace with David, and became his servants: neither would the Syrians help the children of Ammon any more,

#### CHAPTER XX.

1 Rabbah is besieged by Joah, spoiled by David, and the people thereof toriured. 4 Three giouts are slain in three several overthrows of the Philistines.

AND "it came to pass, that after the year was expired, at the time that kings go out to battle, Joan led forth the power of the army, and wasted the country of the children of Ammon, and came and besieged Rabbah. But David tarried at Jeru-salem. And b Joab smote Rabbah,

and destroyed it.

2 And David took the crown of their king from off his head, and found it sto weigh a talent of gold, and there were precious stones in it; and it was set upon David's head: and he brought also exceeding much spoil

out of the city. 3 And he brought out the people that were in it, and cut them with saws, and with harrows of iron, and with axes. Even so dealt David with all the cities of the children of Ammon. And David and all the people

4 ¶ And it came to pass after this, d that there 45 arose war at 6 Gezer with the Philistines; at which time Sibbechai the Hushathite slew 7 Sippai, that was of the children of 8 the giant: and they were subdued.

returned to Jerusalem.

5 And there was war again with the Philistines; and Elhanan the son of Jair slew Lahmi the brother of Goliath the Gittite, whose spear staff was like a weaver's beam.

6 And yet again I there was war at Gath, where was 2a man of great stature, whose fingers and toes were four and twenty, six on each hand, and six on each foot: and he also

was 8 the son of the giant. 7 But when he 4defied Israel, Jonathan the son of 5Shimea David's brother slew him.

8 These were born unto the glant in Gath; and they fell by the hand of David, and by the hand of his servants.

CHAPTER XXI.

CHAPTER XXI.

1 David, tempted by Salam, forceh Joab to unuber the people. 5 The number of the people being trought, David repeateth of it. 9 David having three plaques propounded by Gad chooselt the pedicience. 14 After the death of seventy thousand, David by repentance preventels the destruction of Jerualem. 18 David, by Gad's direction, purchaselt Ornau's threehington: where has from the pedicing of the control of the pedicing of the pedicing of the pedicing of the pedicing of the pedicing of the angel.

AND Satan stood up against Israel, and provoked David to number Israel.

2 And David said to Joab and to

the rulers of the people, Go, number Israel from Boer-shebs even to Dan; and bring the number of them to me, that I may know it.

8 And Joab answered, The LORD make his people an hundred times make his people an hundred times so many more as they be: but, my lord the king, are they not all my lord's servants? why then doth my lord require this thing? why will be be a cause of trespass to Israel? 4 Nevertheless the king's word pre-

valled against Joab. Wherefore Joab departed, and went throughout all Israel, and came to Jerusalem.

5 7 And Joab gave the sum of the number of the people unto David. And all they of Israel were a thousand thousand and an hundred thousand men that drew sword: and Judah was four hundred threescore and ten thousand men that drew sword.

6 But Levi and Benjamin counted he not among them: for the king's word was abominable to Joab.

7 2 And God was displeased with this thing; therefore he smote Israel.

8 And David said unto God, I have sinned greatly, because I have done this thing: 'but now, I beseech thee, do away the iniquity of thy servant; for I have done very foolishly.

9 ¶ And the Lord spake unto Gad,

David's /seer, saying,
10 Go and tell David, saying, Thus
saith the LORD, I 3 offer thee three
things: choose thee one of them,

that I may do it unto thee.

11 So Gad came to David, and said unto him, Thus saith the LORD, 4 Choose thee

12 Either three years' famine; or three months to be destroyed before thy foes, while that the sword of thine enemies overtaketh thee; or clse three days the sword of the LORD, even the pestilence, in the land, and the angel of the Lord destroying throughout all the coasts of Israel. Now therefore advise thy-self what word I shall bring again to him that sent me.

13 And David said unto Gad. I am in a great strait: let me fall now into the hand of the LORD; for very great are his mercies: but let me not fall into the hand of man.

14 \ So the LORD sent pestilence upon Israel: and there fell of Israel seventy thousand men.

15 And God sent an \*angel unto Jerusalem to destroy it: and as he was destroying, the Lord beheld, and the repented him of the evil, and said to the angel that destroyed, It is enough, stay now thine hand. And the angel of the Lord stood by the threshingfloor of Ornan the Jebusite.

CHRIST 1017.

\* 2 Sam. 24.

è ch. 27, 23.

ch. 27, 24.

2 Heb. And it was evil in the eyes of the LOUD concerning this thing. d 2 Sam. 24. 10 4 2 Sam. 12.

/ Nee 1 Sam. 9. 9. 3 Heb. stretch out.

4 Heb. Take to thre. # 2 Sam. 24.

5 ()r. many.

4 2 Ram. 24.

i Nec Gen.

6 Or, Arunnok. 2 Sam. 24. 18.

cir. 1018. ₫ 2 Sam. 21. 4 Or, continued. 5 Heb. stood.

6 Or, Gob. ch, 11, 29, 7 Or, Saph, 2 Sam. 21. 18. Kapha.

9 Called sino Jaare oregiu, 2 8am. 21. f 2 Sam. 21. 2 Heb.

a man of measure. 2 Heb. giant, or, Rapha, 4 Or, re-proached. 5 Called Fhammak, 1 Sam. 16.9.

| Ornan's  | generous offer. I. CHRONIC   | CLES, XXII. David's charge to   | Solomon.   |
|--|--|---|--|
| Defore<br>OHRIST<br>1017.                                      | 16 And David lifted up his eyes,<br>and *aw the angel of the Lord<br>stand between the earth and the   | and the altar of the burnt offering,<br>were at that season in the high place<br>at "Gibeon   | Balese<br>OHRIST<br>1017.  |
| 3 2 Chr. 3. 1.   | heaven, having a drawn sword in his<br>hand stretched out over Jerusalem.<br>Then David and the elders of Ie-<br>rael, who were clothed in sackcloth,                                    | 80 But David could not go before<br>it to enquire of God: for he was<br>afraid because of the sword of the<br>angel of the Lorp.  | P 1 Kin, 3. 4,<br>ch. 16. 39,<br>2 Chr. 1. 3,                    |
|  | fell upon their faces.  17 And David said unto God, Is  it not I that commanded the people to be numbered? even I it is that   | CHAPTER XXII.  1 David, foreknowing the place of the temple, prepareth abundance for the building of it.  |  |
|  | have sinned and done evil indeed;<br>but as for these sheep, what have<br>they done? let thine hand. I pray  | 1 David, foreknowing the place of the temple, prepareth abundance for the building of it. 8 He instructeth Solomon in God's promises, and his daty in building the temple. 17 He chargeth the princes to assist his solo. | "Pent. 12.5.   |
|  | thee, O LORD my God, he on me, and on my father's house; but not on thy people, that they should be plagued.   | THEN David said, "This is the house of the Lond God, and this is the altar of the burnt offering for Israel.  | 2 Sam. 24.<br>18.<br>ch. 21. 18,<br>19, 26, 28.<br>2 Chr. 3. 1.  |
| l 2 Chr. 3, 1.   | 18 ¶ Then the <sup>t</sup> angel of the Lord<br>commanded Gad to say to David,<br>that David should go up, and set up<br>an altar unto the Lord in the thresh-                           | 2 And David commanded to gather together 5 the strangers that were in the land of Israel; and he set masons to hew wrought stones to build the house of God.  | 1 1Kin. 9.21.  |
|  | ingfloor of Ornan the Jebusito.  19 And David went up at the saying of Gad, which he spake in the name of the LORD.  | 8 And David prepared iron in abun-<br>dance for the nails for the doors<br>of the gates, and for the joinings;<br>and brass in abundance without  | ror. 14.   |
| 2 Or, When<br>Ornan<br>turned<br>back and                      | 20 <sup>2</sup> And Ornan turned back, and saw the angel; and his four sons with him hid themselves. Now Ornan   | weight; 4 Also cedar trees in abundance: for the 'Zidonians and they of Tyre brought much cedar wood to David. 5 And David said, 'Solomon my son  | 1 Kin. 7.47.   |
| ease the<br>anyel, then<br>he and his<br>four sons<br>with him | was threshing wheat. 21 And as David came to Ornan, Ornan looked and saw David, and  | brought much cedar wood to David.  5 And David said, Solomon my son is young and tender, and the house that is to be builded for the Lorn   | * ch. 29. 1.   |
| hid them-<br>selves.<br>3 Heb. Give.                           | went out of the threshingfloor, and<br>bowed himself to David with his<br>face to the ground.<br>22 Then David said to Ornan, <sup>3</sup> Grant<br>me the place of this threshingfloor, | must be exceeding magnifical of fame<br>and of glory throughout all countries:<br>I will therefore now make preparation<br>for it. So David prepared abundantly   |  |
|  | that I may build an altar therein<br>unto the Lord: thou shalt grant it<br>me for the full price: that the plague<br>may be stayed from the people.                                      | before his death. 6 ¶ Then he called for Solomon his son, and charged him to build an house for the LORD God of Israel.   |  |
|  | 23 And Ornan said unto David,<br>Take it to thee, and let my lord<br>the king do that which is good in   | 7 And David said to Solomon, My son, as for me, fit was in my mind to build an house funto the name   | f 2 Sam. 7.2.<br>1 Kin. 8.17.<br>ch. 17. 1.                      |
|  | his eyes: lo, I give thee the oxen-<br>also for burnt offerings, and the<br>threshing instruments for wood, and<br>the wheat for the meat offering; I                                    | of the Lord my God:  8 But the word of the Lord came to me, saying, "Thou hast shed blood abundantly, and hast made great   | # 28. 2.  # Deut. 12. 5, 11.  # 1 Kin. 5. 3. ch. 28. 3.          |
|  | give it all.  24 And king David said to Ornan, Nay; but I will verily buy it for the full price; for I will not  | wars: thou shalt not build an house<br>unto my name, because thou hast<br>shed much blood upon the earth in<br>my sight.  |  |
|  | for the full price: for I will not<br>take that which is thine for the<br>LORD, nor offer burnt offerings with-<br>out cost.   | 9 'Behold, a son shall be born to<br>thee, who shall be a man of rest; and<br>I will give him * rest from all his<br>enemies round about: for his name  | ch. 28, 5.   |
| <sup>77</sup> ? Sam. 21.<br>24.                                | 25 So <sup>m</sup> David gave to Ornan for the place six hundred shekels of gold by weight.  26 And David built there an altar   | shall be 2 Solomon, and I will give<br>peace and quietness unto Israel in<br>his days.  | 2 That is,<br>Peaceable.   |
| " Lev. 9. 24.  | unto the LORD, and offered burnt<br>offerings and peace offerings, and<br>called upon the LORD; and "he an-  | 10 'He shall build an house for<br>my name; and "he shall be my son,<br>and I vill be his father; and I will<br>establish the throne of his kingdom   | 12 Sam. 7.<br>13.<br>1 Kin. 5. 5.<br>ch. 17. 12.<br>13. & 28. 6. |
| 2 Chr. 3, 1,   | swered him from heaven by fire upon<br>the altar of burnt offering.<br>27 And the LORD commanded the<br>angel; and he put up his sword   | 11 Now, my son, "the Lord be with<br>thee; and prosper thou, and build  | * Hob. 1. 5.   |
|  | again into the sheath thereof.  28 ¶ At that time when David saw that the Lord had answered him in   | the house of the LORD thy God, as he hath said of thec.   | ° 1 Kin. 3. 9,   |
| • ch. 16, 39,  | the threshingfloor of Qrnan the Jebu-<br>site, then he sacrificed there.<br>29 'For the tabernacle of the Lord,<br>which Moses made in the wilderness,                                   | dom and understanding, and give<br>thee charge concerning Israel, that<br>thou mayest keep the law of the<br>Loap thy God.  | 12.<br>Ps. 72. 1.  |
| ······································                         |  | 70  |  |

| Bolomon                                     | is made king. I. CHRONIC   | ILES, XXIII. Office of the  | Levites.                                   |
|---|--|---|--|
| Debre<br>CHRIST<br>1017.                    | 18 Then shalt thou prosper, if thou takest heed to fulfil the statutes and   | 8 The sons of Landan; the chief   | Before<br>CHRIST<br>cir. 1045.             |
| P Josh, L.                                  | judgments which the Lord charged<br>Moses with concerning Israel: 9 be   | three. 9 The sons of Shimei; Shelomith,   |  |
| 7, 8,<br>ch. 38, 7.                         | strong, and of good courage; dread<br>not, nor be dismayed.  | and Haziel, and Haran, three. These were the chief of the fathers of  |  |
| f Deut. 31.<br>7, 8.<br>Josh. 1. 6,         | 14 Now, behold, in my trouble I  | Laadan.   |  |
| 7, 9.<br>ch. 28, 20,                        | have prepared for the house of the<br>LORD an hundred thousand talents   | 10 And the sons of Shimei were, Jahath, <sup>2</sup> Zina, and Jeush, and Beriah.                             | 2 Or, Zizak,                               |
| 2 Or, in my<br>poverty.                     | of gold, and a thousand thousand   | These four were the sons of Shimel.  11 And Jahath was the chief, and   | ver. 11.                                   |
| " As ver. 3.                                | of gold, and a thousand thousand<br>talents of silver; and of brass and<br>iron without weight; for it is in<br>abundance: timber also and stone                                     | Zizah the second: but Jeush and Be-   |  |
|   | have I prepared; and thou mayest   | riah shad not many sons; therefore<br>they were in one reckoning, accord-                                     | a Heb. did<br>not multi-<br>ply sons.      |
|   | add thereto.  15 Moreover there are workmen  | ing to their father's house.  12 ¶ The sons of Kohath; Amram,   | 2 Ex. 6. 18.                               |
|   | with thee in abundance, hewers and   | Izhar, Hebron, and Uzziel, four.  | A Ex. 6. 20.                               |
| 3 That is,<br>masons<br>and car-            | all manner of cunning men for every  | 13 The sons of *Amram; Aaron and Moses: and *Aaron was separated,   | f Ex. 28. 1.                               |
| penters.                                    | manner of work.  16 Of the gold, the silver, and the   | that he should sanctify the most holy<br>things, he and his sons for ever, *to                                | Heb. 5. 4.                                 |
|   | brass, and the iron, there is no num-  | burn incense before the LORD, to  | Num. 16.                                   |
| * ver. 11.                                  | ber. Arise therefore, and be doing, and the Lorn be with thee.   | minister unto him, and "to bless in his name for ever.  | 1 Sam. 2.<br>28,<br>/ Deut. 21.5,          |
| !   | 17 T David also commanded all the princes of Israel to help Solomon his  | of God, "his sons were named of the   | " Num. 6.                                  |
|   | son, saying, 18 Is not the Lorp your God with you? 'and hath he not given you rest on every side? for he hath given the inhabitants of the land                                      | of God, "his sons were named of the<br>tribe of Levi.<br>15 "The sons of Moses were, Ger-                     | * See ch. 26.<br>23, 24, 25.               |
| Deu. 12. 10.<br>Josh, 22. 4.                | you? and hath he not given you   | shom, and Eliczer.  | " Fx. 2. 22.                               |
| 2 Sam. 7. 1.<br>ch. 23. 25.                 | given the inhabitants of the land  | 16 Of the sons of Gershom, P4 Shebuel was the chief.  | P ch. 26. 24.<br>4 Bhubael,                |
|   | into mine hand; and the land is<br>subdued before the Lord, and before   | 17 And the sons of Eliczer were, <sup>2</sup> Rehabiah <sup>5</sup> the chief. And Eliczer                    | ch. 24, 20,<br>r ch. 26, 25,               |
| ****  | his people.  | had none other sons; but the sons<br>of Rehabiah 6 were very many.  | 5 Or,<br>the first.                        |
| *2 Chr. 20.3.                               | soul to seek the Lord your God;  | 18 Of the sons of Izhar; 7 Shelomith  | 6 Heb. were<br>highly<br>multiplied.       |
| " 1 Kin. 8.                                 | arise therefore, and build ye the<br>sanctuary of the Lord God, to bring   | the chief. 19 °Of the sons of Hebron; Jeriah  | 7 Shelomoth,<br>ch. 24, 22.                |
| 6, 21.                                      | the ark of the covenant of the LORD, and the holy vessels of God, into   | the first, Amariah the second, Jahaziel the third, and Jekameam the   | ch. 24. 23.                                |
| & 6. 11.<br>F ver. 7.<br>1 Kin. 5. 3.       | the house that is to be built to   | fourth.   |  |
| 1 KIB. 3. 3.                                | the name of the Lord. CHAPTER XXIII.   | 20 Of the sons of Uzziel; Micah the first, and Jesiah the second.   |  |
|   |  | 21 The sons of Merari; Mahli, and Mushi. The sons of Mahli; Ele-  | ' ch. 21, 26.                              |
|   | 1 David is his old age maketh Solomon king.<br>2 The number and distribution of the Leviles.<br>7 The families of the tiershonites. 12 The<br>soms of Kohath. 21 The sons of Merari. | uzar, and 'Kish.<br>22 And Eleazar died, and "had no  | f ch. 24, 29,<br>f ch. 24, 28,             |
|   | 24 The Office of the Lection.  | sons, but daughters: and their bre-   | P Or,<br>kinemen.                          |
| 3015.<br>* 1 Kin. 1.                        | So when David was old and full of days, he made Solomon his  | thren the sons of Kish * took them. 23 The sons of Mushi; Mahli, and  | See Num.<br>36. 6, 8.                      |
| 33. 39.<br>eh. 28. 5.                       | son king over Israel.  2 And he gathered together all  | Eder, and Jeremoth, three.  24 ¶ These were the sons of Levi  | r ch. 24, 30,<br>Num. 10.                  |
| 1015.                                       | the princes of Israel, with the priests  | after the house of their fathers; even  | 17, 21.                                    |
| cir. 1048,                                  | and the Levites.  3 Now the Levites were numbered  | the chief of the fathers, as they were<br>counted by number of names by<br>their polls, that did the work for |  |
| Num. 4. 3,<br>47.                           | from the age of bthirty years and upward: and their number by their  | the service of the house of the Lorn.   |  |
|   | polls, man by man, was thirty and eight thousand.  | from the age of "twenty years and upward,   | * ver. 27.<br>Fee Num.<br>1. 3. & 4. 3.    |
| 4 Or, to<br>oversee.                        | 4 Of which, twenty and four thou-  | 25 For David said, The Lord God   | 1. 3. & 4. 3.<br>& 8. 24.<br>Exra 3. 8.    |
| *Den. 16.18,<br>ch. 26, 29,<br>2 Chr. 19.8, | sand were to set forward the work of the house of the LORD; and six  | of Israel hath given rest unto his people, that they may dwell in Je-   | <sup>1</sup> ch. 22, 18.<br>9 Or. and      |
| 4 See 2 Chr.<br>29, 25, 26,                 | thousand were cofficers and judges: 5 Moreover four thousand were por-   | rusalem for ever:<br>26 And also unto the Levites: they   | he dwelleth                                |
| Amos 6. 5,<br>Ex. 6, 16,                    | ters; and four thousand praised the  | shall no more carry the tabernacle,   | lem, &c                                    |
| Num. 26.<br>57.<br>ch. 6. 1, &c.            | Lord with the instruments which I made, said David, to praise therewith.   | nor any vessels of it for the service thereof.  | &c.<br>cir. 1015.                          |
| ch. 6. 1, &c.<br>2 Chr. 8. 14.<br>& 29, 25, | 6 And David divided them into 5 courses among the sons of Levi,  | 27 For by the last words of David<br>the Levites were 2 numbered from   | 2 Heb.                                     |
| 5 Heb.<br>dicisions,                        | namely, Gershon, Kohath, and Merari.   | twenty years old and above: 28 Because 5 their office was to wait   | 3 Heb, their<br>station was<br>at the hand |
| f ch. 26, 21,<br>6 Or, Librai,              | 7 ¶ Of the /Gershonites were, 6 Laa-   | on the sons of Aaron for the service  | at the hand<br>of the sons<br>of Aaron,    |
| eh. 6. 17.                                  | dan, and Shimel.   | of the house of the Lorp, in the courts,  | Neh. 11. 24.                               |

| The divi                                   | sions of I. CHRONICLE  | S, XXIV, XXV. the sons q  | f Aaron.                  |
|--|--|---|---------------------------|
| Before<br>CHRIST<br>cir. 1015.             | and in the chambers, and in the<br>purifying of all holy things, and<br>the work of the service of the house<br>of God;          | 11 The ninth to Jeshuah, the tenth to Shecaniah, 12 The eleventh to Eliashib, the   | Before<br>CHRIST<br>1015. |
| 4 Ex. 25, 30. 4 Lev. 6, 20, ch. 9, 29, &c. | 29 Both for the shewbread, and for<br>the fine flour for meat offering, and  | twelfth to Jakim, 18 The thirteenth to Huppah, the fourteenth to Jeshebeah,   |                           |
| / Lev. 2. 4.                               | for the unleavened cakes, and for that which is baked in the pan, and for that which is fried, and for                           | 14 The fifteenth to Bilgah, the six-<br>teenth to Immer,<br>15 The seventeenth to Hezir, the  |                           |
| 2 ()r, flat<br>plate.<br>h Lev. 19.35.     | all manner of *measure and size;<br>80 And to stand every morning to<br>thank and praise the Lord, and                           | eighteenth to Aphses,<br>16 The nineteenth to Pethahiah, the<br>twentieth to Jehezekel,   |                           |
| /Num.10.10.                                | likewise at even; 31 And to offer all burnt sacrifices unto the Lord in the sabbaths, in   | 17 The one and twentieth to Jachin,<br>the two and twentieth to Gamul,  |                           |
| Pa. 81. 3.<br>4 Lev. 23. 4.                | the new moons, and on the *set feasts, by number, according to the order commanded unto them, con-                               | Delaiah, the four and twentieth to Masziah.   |                           |
| l Num, 1, 53,                              | se and that they should keep the   | 19 These were the orderings of them in their service to come into the house of the Lord, according to their                               | <sup>3</sup> ch. 9, 25.   |
| ~ Num. 3.<br>6, —9.                        | charge of the talernacle of the con-<br>gregation, and the charge of the holy<br>place, and "the charge of the sons              | manner, under Aaron their father,<br>as the Lord God of Israel had com-<br>manded him.  |                           |
| 0,-0.                                      | of Aaron their brethren, in the service of the house of the LORD.  CHAPTER XXIV.   | 20 ¶ And the rest of the sons of Levi were these: Of the sons of Amram; 'Shubael: of the sons of  | eh. 23. 16,<br>Shebuel.   |
|  | 1 The divisions of the sons of Aaron by lot into four and twenty orders. 20 The Kohathites, 27 and the Merariles divided by lot. | Shubael; Jehdeiah.<br>21 Concerning/Rehabiah: of the sons<br>of Rehabiah, the first was Isshiah.  | f ch., 23, 17.            |
| 1015.<br>Lev. 10.<br>1, 6.<br>Num.26.00.   | Now these are the divisions of the sons of Aaron. The sons of Aaron; Nadab, and Abihu, Eleazar,                                  | 22 Of the Izharites; Shelomoth; of the sons of Shelomoth; Jahath. 23 And the sons of Hebron: Je-  | A ch. 23, 19.             |
| Num. 26.60.                                | and Ithamar.  2 But Nadab and Abihu died be-   | the sons of Shelomoth; Jahath. 23 And the sons of *Hebron; Jeriah the first, Amariah the second, Jahaziel the third, Jekameam the fourth. | A 26. 31.                 |
|  | fore their father, and had no children: therefore Eleazar and Ithamar executed the priest's office.                              | 24 Of the sons of Uzziel; Michah: of the sons of Michah; Shamir.  |                           |
|  | 3 And David distributed them, both Zadok of the sons of Eleazar, and Ahimelech of the sons of Ithamar,                           | riah.   | ;<br>;<br>}               |
|  | according to their offices in their service.  4 And there were more chief men  | 26 The sons of Merari were Mahli and Mushi: the sons of Jaaziah; Beno.  | ch. 23, 21.               |
|  | found of the sons of Eleuzar than of<br>the sons of Ithamar; and thus were<br>they divided. Among the sons of                    |   |                           |
|  | Elenzar there were sixteen chief men<br>of the house of their fathers, and<br>eight among the sons of Ithamar ac-                | 28 Of Mahli came Eleazar, who had no sons.  | <sup>1</sup> ch. 23. 22.  |
|  | cording to the house of their fathers.  5 Thus were they divided by lot,   | Kish was Jerahmeel. 30 'The sons also of Mushi; Mahli,  | l ch. 23, 23,             |
|  | one sort with another; for the governors of the sanctuary, and governors of the house of God, were of the                        | and Eder, and Jerimoth. These were<br>the sons of the Levites after the<br>house of their fathers.  | İ                         |
|  | sons of Eleazar, and of the sons of<br>Ithamar.<br>6 And Shemaiah the son of Neth-   | 31 These likewise cast lots over a-<br>gainst their brethren the sons of Aa-<br>ron in the presence of David the king,                    | 1                         |
|  | ancel the scribe, one of the Levites,<br>wrote them before the king, and the<br>princes, and Zadok the priest, and               | and Zadok, and Ahimelech, and the<br>chief of the fathers of the priests and<br>Levites, even the principal fathers                       |                           |
| 3 Heb.                                     | Ahimelech the son of Abiathar, and before the chief of the fathers of the priests and Levites: one principle.                    |   |                           |
| house of<br>the jather.                    | the priests and Levites: one <sup>3</sup> principal household being taken for Eleazar, and one taken for Ithamar.                | 1 The number and offices of the singers. 8 Their division by lot into four and twenty orders.   | -in 1015                  |

pan nousenon being taken for Eleazar, and one taken for Ithamar.

7 Now the first lot came forth to Jeholarlb, the second to Jedalah,

8 The third to Harim, the fourth
to Scorim.

9 The fifth to Malchijah, the sixth

to Mijamin, 17. Luke 1.5. eighth to "Abijah,

MOREOVER David and treaty orders.

MOREOVER David and the captains of the host separated to the service of the sons of "Asaph, and of Heman, and of Joduthun, who should prophesy with harps, with psalteries, and with cymbals: and the number of the workmen according to their service was: 281

cir 1015.

Thefiere CHRIST cir. 1015. 2 Otherwise eniled Jesharelah, ver. 14.
2 Heb. by the hands of the king: Bu ver. 6.

50 ver. 0. 4 Or, Iari, ver. 11. 5 With Shimei mentioned ver, 17. 6 Or, Atareol, ver. 18. 7 Or, Shabael,

ver. 20. 8 Or, mallers.

♦ ver. 2. 9 Heb, by the humla of the king.

• 2 Chr. 23.

and Joseph, and Netsaniah, and Asarelah, the sons of Asaph under the hands of Asaph, which prophesied according to the order of the king. 3 Of Jeduthun: the sons of Jeduthun; Gedallah, and 4 Zeri, and Jeshalah, Hashablah, and Mattithish, six, under the hands of their father Jeduthun, who prophesied with a harp, to give thanks and to praise the Lord.

4 Of Heman: the sons of Heman; 4 Of Heman: the sons of Heman; Bukkiah, Mattaniah, Uzziel, 78he-buel, and Jerimoth, Hananiah, Ha-nani, Eliathah, Giddalti, and Ro-manti-ezer, Joshbekashah, Mallothi, Hothir, and Mahazioth:

5 All these were the sons of Heman the king's seer in the 8 words of God, to lift up the horn. And God gave to Heman fourteen sons and three daughters,

6 All these were under the hands of their father for song in the house of the Lord, with eymbals, psalteries, and harps, for the service of the house of God, \*\*according to the king's order to Asaph, Jeduthun, and Heman.

7 So the number of them, with their brethren that were instructed in the songs of the Lorn, even all that were cunning, was two hundred fourscore and eight.

8 ¶ And they cast lots, ward against ward, as well the small as the great. the teacher as the scholar.

9 Now the first lot came forth for Asaph to Joseph: the second to Gedaliah, who with his brethren and sons were twelve:

10 The third to Zaccur, he, his sons,

and his brethren, were twelve:

11 The fourth to Izrl, he, his sons, and his brethren, vere twelve:
12 The fifth to Nethanish, he, his sons, and his brethren, vere twelve:
13 The sixth to Bukkish, he, his sons, and his brethren, vere twelve:
14 The seventh to Jesharclah, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve: 15 The eighth to Jeshaiah, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve: 16 The ninth to Mattaniah, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

17 The tenth to Shimei, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve: 18 The eleventh to Azarcel, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:
19 The twelfth to Hashabiah, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:
20 The thirteenth to Shubael, he, his

sons, and his brethren, were twelve: 21 The fourteenth to Mattithiah, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

22 The fifteenth to Jeremoth, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve: 23 The sixteenth to Hananiah, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

24 The seventeenth to Joshbekashah.

he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

25 The eighteenth to Hanani, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:
26 The nineteenth to Mallothi, he,
his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

27 The twentieth to Eliathah, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:
28 The one and twentieth to Hothir. he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

29 The two and twentieth to Giddalti, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

80 The three and twentieth to Mahazioth, he, his sons, and his brothren, were twelve:

31 The four and twentieth to Romamti-ezer, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve.

#### CHAPTER XXVI.

1 The divisions of the porters. 13 The gates assigned by lot. 20 The Levites that had charge of the treasures. 29 Officers and judges.

CONCERNING the divisions of the porters: Of the Korhites was 2 Meshelemiah the son of Kore, of the sons of 3 Asaph.

2 And the sons of Meshelemiah were, Zechariah the firstborn, Jediael the second, Zebadiah the third, Jath-

niel the fourth, 3 Elam the fifth, Jehohanan the sixth, Elicenai the seventh.

4 Moreover the sons of Obed-edom were, Shemaiah the firstborn, Jehozabad the second, Joah the third, and Sacar the fourth, and Nethancel the fifth,

5 Ammiel the sixth, Issachar the seventh, Peulthai the eighth: for God blessed 4 him.

6 Also unto Shemalah his son were sons born, that ruled throughout the house of their father: for they were

mighty men of valour.
7 The sons of Shemaiah; Othni, and Rephael, and Obed, Elzabad, whose brethren were strong men, Elihu, and Semachiah.

8 All these of the sons of Obededom: they and their sons and their brethren, able men for strength for the service, were threescore and two of Obed-edom.

9 And Meshelemiah had sons and

brethren, strong men, eighteen. 10 Also "Hosah, of the children of Merari, had sons; Simri the chief, (for though he was not the firstborn, yet his father made him the chief;)

11 Hilkiah the second, Tebaliah the third, Zechariah the fourth: all the sons and brethren of Hosah were thirteen.

12 Among these were the divisions of the porters, even among the chief men, having wards one against another, to minister in the house of the Lord.

13 ¶ And they cast lots, 5 as well the

CHRIST cir. 1015.

ver. 14. eh. 6. 37. **2** 9. 19.

4 That is, Obededom, as ch. 13, 14,

4 ch. 16, 38,

5 Or, as well for the small as

| The charge of the treasures. I. CHRONICLES, XXVII. The captains for each month. |   |  |  |
|---|---|--|--|
| Before<br>CHRIST<br>cir. 1015.  | small as the great, according to the<br>house of their fathers, for every gate.<br>14 And the lot eastward fell to<br>2 Shelemiah. Then for Zechariah         | jah the chief, even among the Hebronites, according to the generations of his fathers. In the forticth year of the reign of David they were sought for, and there were found | Hefore<br>CHRIST<br>cir. 1015.                               |
| shelemiah,<br>vec. 1.   | lots; and his lot came out north-<br>ward.  | among them mighty men of valour  | i fee Josh,<br>21, 20,                                       |
| 3 Hob.<br>Gather-<br>ings.  | 15 To Obed-edom southward; and to his sons the house of 3 Asuppim. 16 To Shuppim and Hossh the lot came forth westward, with the gate                         | 32 And his brethren, men of valour,<br>were two thousand and seven hun-<br>dred chief fathers, whom king David<br>made rulers over the Reubenites, the                       |  |
| 4 See 1 Kin.<br>10. &.<br>2 Chr. 9. 4.  | Shallecheth, by the causeway of the going 4up, ward against ward.  17 Eastward were six Levites, north-   | Gadites, and the half tribe of Manasseh, for every matter pertaining to God, and 24 affairs of the king.   | <sup>2</sup> Heb. thing.<br>i 2 Chr. 19.<br>11.              |
| ,   | ward four a day, southward four a day, and toward Asuppim two and two.  18 At Parbar westward, four at the causeway, and two at Parbar.                       | CHAPTER XXVII.  1 The twelve captains for every several month. 16 The princes of the twelve tribes. 23 The numbering of the people is hindered. 25 David's several afficers. |  |
| ,   | 19 These are the divisions of the porters among the sons of Kore, and among the sons of Merari.   | Now the children of Israel after<br>their number, to wit, the chief<br>fathers and captains of thousands   |  |
| 6 ch. 28, 12.<br>Mai, 3, 10.<br>5 Heb. koly                                     | 20 ¶ And of the Levites, Ahljah was bover the treasures of the house of God, and over the treasures of the bedicated things.                                  | courses, which came in and went out<br>month by month throughout all the   |  |
| things. 6 Or, Libri, ch. 6, 17. 7 Or, Jehiel,                                   | 21 As concerning the sons of cLa-<br>adan; the sons of the Gershontte<br>Landan, chief fathers, even of Landan<br>the Gershontte, were Jehiell.               | months of the year, of every course<br>were twenty and four thousand.<br>2 Over the first course for the first<br>month was "Jashobeam the son of                            | * 2 Sam.   |
| 7 Or, Jehiel,<br>ch. 23, 8,<br>& 29, 8,   | 22 The sons of Jehleli; Zetham, and Joel his brother, which were over the treasures of the house of the Lord.   | Zabdiel: and in his course were<br>twenty and four thousand.<br>3 Of the children of Percz was the<br>chief of all the captains of the host                                  | 23. K.<br>ch. 11. 11.  |
| * ch. 23, 16.   | 23 Of the Amramites, and the Izharites, the Hebronites, and the Uzzielites: 24 And 'Shebuel the son of Ger-   | for the first month.  4 And over the course of the second month was 3 Dodai an Abobite, and  | 3 ()r. Dodo,<br>2 Sam,                                       |
| - CH. 23, 14.   | shom, the son of Moses, was ruler of<br>the treasures.<br>25 And his brethren by Eliczer;<br>Rehabiah his son, and Jeshalah his                               | of his course was Mikloth also the ruler: in his course likewise were twenty and four thousand.  5 The third captain of the host for the third month was Benaiah the         | 13. 9.   |
| d ch. 23, 18,   | son, and Joram his son, and Zichri<br>his son, and <sup>4</sup> Shelomith his son.<br>26 Which Shelomith and his bre-<br>thren vere over all the treasures of | son of Jehoiada, a 4 chief priest: and in his course were twenty and four thousand.  | 4 Or.<br>principal<br>officer,<br>1 Lin. 4, 5,               |
|   | the dedicated things, which David<br>the king, and the chief fathers, the<br>captains over thousands and hun-   | b mighty among the thirty, and above<br>the thirty: and in his course was<br>Ammizabad his son.  | <sup>1</sup> 2 Sam, 23,<br>20, 22, 23,<br>ch. 11, 22,<br>&c. |
| 8 Heb.<br>Out of the<br>battles and   | dreds, and the captains of the host,<br>had dedicated.<br>27 8 Out of the spoils won in battles<br>did they dedicate to maintain the                          | month was 'Asahel the brother of Joah, and Zebadiah his son after him: and in his course were twenty   | 2 Sam. 23.<br>24.<br>ch. 11. 26.                             |
| spoils. * I Sam. 9. 9.  | house of the Lord.  28 And all that Samuel 'the seer, and Saul the son of Kish, and Abner the son of Ner, and Joab the son of                                 | and four thousand.  8 The fifth captain for the fifth month was Shamhuth the Izrahite: and in his course were twenty and   | !  |
|   | Zeruiah, had dedicated; and who-<br>soever had dedicated any thing, it<br>was under the hand of Shelomith,<br>and of his brethren.                            | four thousand.  9 The sixth captain for the sixth month was Ira the son of Ikkesh the Tekoite: and in his course were  | d ch. 11. 28.  |
| / ch. 23, 4.  | 29 ¶ Of the Izharites, Chenaniah and his sons were for the outward business over Israel, for fofficers and judges.  | venth month was Helez the Pelonite, of the children of Ephraim:  | ' ch. 11. 27.  |
| 9 Hob.  | 30 And of the Hebronites, Hashablah and his brethren, men of valour, a thousand and seven hundred, were officers among them of Israel on                      | and in his course were twenty and four thousand.  11 The eighth captain for the eighth   | f 2 Sam. 21.   |
| over the<br>charge.   | this side Jordan westward in all the<br>business of the LORD, and in the<br>service of the king.  |  | 18,<br>ch. 11, 29.   |
|   | or whous me remember ans acti-  | HIGHNER COLL STORES AND SERVED MICE, OF  |  |

| The princes of the tribes. L. CHRONICLES, XXVIII. David encourageth Solomon |  |   |                                      |
|---|--|---|--------------------------------------|
| Before<br>CHRIST  | the Benjamites; and in his course were twenty and four thousand.                                     | and over the herds that were in<br>the valleys was Shaphat the son of   | Before<br>CHRIST                     |
| dr. 1015.   | 18 The tenth captain for the tenth   | Adlai:  | cir. 1015.                           |
| 3 Sam. 23.  | month was Maharai the Netophath-<br>ite, of the Zarhites: and in his course                          | 30 Over the camels also was Obil the Ishmaelite; and over the asses   | İ                                    |
| ob. 11. 50.   | were twenty and four thousand.   | was Jehdelah the Meronothite:   |                                      |
|   | 14 The eleventh captain for the  | 31 And over the flocks was Jaziz  |                                      |
| (d. 11. St.   | eleventh month was Bensiah the<br>Pirathonite, of the children of E-                                 | the Hagerite. All these were the rulers of the substance which was  |                                      |
|   | phraim: and in his course were   | king David's.   |                                      |
|   | twenty and four thousand   | 82 Also Jonathan David's uncle was  |                                      |
| • 0- 84-4   | 15 The twelfth captain for the   | a counsellor, a wise man, and a scribe: and Jehiel the son of   | 2 Or,                                |
| ? Or, <i>Heled</i> ,<br>ch. 11. 30.   | twelfth month was <sup>2</sup> Heldai the Ne-<br>tophathite, of Othniel: and in his                  | Hachmoni was with the king's sons:  | secretary.                           |
|   | course were twenty and four thou-  | 33 And Ahithophel was the king's  | COr, Hack-<br>monite,                |
|   | sand.<br>16 ¶ Furthermore over the tribes of   | counsellor: and Hushai the Archite was the king's companion:  | ° 2 Sam. 15,<br>12.                  |
|   | Israel: the ruler of the Reubenites  | 34 And after Ahlthophel was Je-   | P 2 Sam. 15,                         |
|   | was Eliezer the son of Zichri: of the  | holada the son of Benalah, and A-   | 37. 4 16. 16.<br>1 1 Kin. 1. 7,      |
|   | Simeonites, Shephatiah the son of Maachah:   | biathar: and the general of the king's army was Joab.   | r ch. 11. 6.                         |
| b ch. 26, 30,   | 17 Of the Levites, & Hashabiah the   | CHAPTER XXVIII.   | cn. 11. 0.                           |
|   | 17 Of the Levites, Hashabiah the son of Kemuel: of the Aaronites,                                    | 1 David in a colemn assembly having declared  |                                      |
| 21 Sam 16   | Zadok:<br>18 Of Judah, Elihu, one of the   | God's favour to him, and promise to his son<br>Solomon, exhorteth them to fear God. 9.20  |                                      |
| i 1 Sam, 16.<br>6, Etiab.   | brethren of David: of Issachar, Omri   | He encourageth Solomon to build the temple.   |                                      |
|   | the son of Michael:  | God's favour to him, and promise to his son<br>Solomon, exhorteth them to fear God 9, 20<br>He encourageth Solomon to build the temple.<br>If e giveth him patterns for the form, and<br>gold and silver for the materials. |                                      |
|   | 19 Of Zebulun, Ishmaiah the son of Obadiah: of Naphtali, Jerimoth the                                | AND David assembled all the princes of Israel, the princes of   | a ab 07 14                           |
|   | son of Azriel:   | the tribes, and the captains of the   | 4 ch. 27, 1, 2                       |
|   | 20 Of the children of Ephraim, Ho-   | companies that ministered to the  |                                      |
|   | shea the son of Azaziah; of the half<br>tribe of Manasseh, Joel the son of                           | king by course, and the captains over   |                                      |
|   | Pedaiah:   | the thousands, and captains over the<br>hundreds, and the stewards over all   | ° ch. 27, 25.                        |
|   | 21 Of the half tribe of Manasseh in  | the substance and 4 possession of the   | 4 Or, eattle.                        |
|   | Gilead, Iddo the son of Zechariah:<br>of Benjamin, Jaasiel the son of Ab-                            | king, sand of his sons, with the cofficers, and with the mighty men,  | 5 Or, and<br>his sons.               |
|   | ner:   | and with all the valiant men, unto  | 6 Or,<br>sunnchs.                    |
|   | 22 Of Dan, Azareel the son of Jero-  | Jerusalem.  | d ch. 11, 10,                        |
|   | ham. These were the princes of the tribes of Israel.   | 2 Then David the king stood up<br>upon his feet, and said, Hear me,   |                                      |
|   | 23 ¶ But David took not the num-   | my brethren, and my people: As  |                                      |
|   | ber of them from twenty years old<br>and under: because "the LORD had                                | for me, 'I had in mine heart to   | *2 Sam. 7 2.                         |
| ™ Gen. 15, 5.   |  | build an house of rest for the  | Ps. 132, 3,<br>4, 5.                 |
|   | said he would increase Israel like to<br>the stars of the heavens,                                   | ark of the covenant of the Lord, and for the footstool of our God,  | J Ps. 99. 5.                         |
| cir. 1017.  | 24 Joah the son of Zerulah began   | and had made ready for the build-   | & 132, 7.                            |
| * 2 Sem. 24.  | to number, but he finished not, be-  | ing:  |                                      |
| 15.<br>ch. 21. 7.   | cause "there fell wrath for it against<br>Israel; neither "was the number put                        | 3 But God said unto me, Thou shalt not build an house for my  | 5, 13,<br>1 Kin, 5, 3,               |
| 3 Heb.  | in the account of the chronicles of  | name, because thou hast been a man  | ch. 17. 4.                           |
| ascended.<br>cir. 1015.   | king David. 25 ¶ And over the king's treasures   | of war, and hast shed 7 blood.  4 Howbeit the Lord God of Israel.   | & 22. 8.<br>7 Hob.                   |
| OII. 1010.  | 25 And over the king's treasures was Azmaveth the son of Adiel: and                                  | A chose me before all the house of  | Monds.                               |
|   | over the storehouses in the fields, in   | my father to be king over Israel for  | 7,13.                                |
|   | the cities, and in the villages, and in  |   | Gen. 49. 8,<br>ch. 5, 2,             |
|   | the castles, was Jehonathan the son of Uzziah:   | be the ruler; and of the house of Judah, the house of my father; and  | ch. 5, 2,<br>Pr. 60, 7,<br>& 78, 68, |
| 2   | 26 And over them that did the work   | among the sons of my father he  | 4 1 Sam. 16.1.                       |
|   | of the field for tillage of the ground   | liked me to make <i>me</i> king over all Israel:  | 1 1 Sam. 16,<br>12, 13,              |
| !   | was Ezri the son of Chelub: 27 And over the vineyards was  | 5 "And of all my sons, (for the   | ™ch. 3, 1, åc.                       |
| 4 Heb, over<br>that which   | Shimei the Ramathite: 4 over the   | Lord hath given me many sons,) "he  | & 23, 1.<br>* ch. 22, 9,             |
| was of the :  | Shimei the Ramathite: 4 over the increase of the vineyards for the wine cellars was Zabdi the Shiph- | hath chosen Solomon my son to sit<br>upon the throne of the kingdom of  | CH. &c. P.                           |
| vineyards.  | mine cenars was zabdi the Smpn-<br>inite:  | the Lord over Israel.   |                                      |
| 3   | 28 And over the olive trees and the  | 6 And he said unto me, Solomon  | • 2 Sam. 7.                          |
|   | sycomore trees that were in the low  | thy son, he shall build my house  | 13, 11.<br>ch. 22, 9, 10,            |
|   | plains was Baal-hanan the Geder-<br>ite: and over the cellars of oil was                             | and my courts: for I have chosen him to be my son, and I will be his  | 2 Chr. 1. 9.                         |
|   | Joash:   | father.   | P ch. 22, 13,                        |
| Į   | 29 And over the herds that fed   | 7 Moreover I will establish his king-   | 8 Heb.                               |
| :   | in ourion was omera the ourionite:   | dom for ever, if he be constant to do   | strong.                              |

### to build the temple.

# I. CHRONICLES, XXIX.

The people offer willingly.

CHRIST cir. 1615.

my commandments and my judg-

ments, as at this day. 8 Now therefore in the sight of all Israel the congregation of the Lord, and in the audience of our God, keep and seek for all the commandments of the Lord your God: that ye may possess this good land, and leave it for an inheritance for your children after you for ever.

after you for ever.

9 ¶ And thou, Solomon my son,
know thou the God of thy father,
and serve him with a perfect heart
and with a willing mind: for 'the
Lord searcheth all hearts, and un-F Jer. 9. 24. Hos. 4. 1. John 17. 3. <sup>7</sup>2 Kin. 20.3. Ps. 101. 2. Ps. 101. 2.

1 Ram. 16.7.

1 Kin. 8. 39.

ch. 29. 17.

Ps. 7. 9.

\$ 139. 2.

Prov. 17. 3.

Jer. 11. 20.

\$ 20. 12.

\$ 20. 12. derstandeth all the imaginations of the thoughts: if thou seek him, off for ever. Rev. 2. 23. for the sanctuary; be strong, and t 2 Chr. 15.2. w ver. 6.

he will be found of thee; but if thou forsake him, he will cast thee 10 Take heed now; "for the Lord hath chosen thee to build an house

\* ver. 19. See Ex. 25. 40.

do it.

11 ¶ Then David gave to Solomon his son "the pattern of the porch, and of the houses thereof, and of the treasuries thereof, and of the upper chambers thereof, and of the inner parlours thereof, and of the

place of the mercy seat, 12 And the pattern 2 of all that he had by the spirit, of the courts of the house of the Lord, and of 2 Hob, of all that was with him. all the chambers round about, vof v ch. 26, 20, the treasuries of the house of God, and of the treasuries of the dedi-

cated things: 13 Also for the courses of the priests and the Levites, and for all the work of the service of the house of the LORD, and for all the ves-sels of service in the house of the

LORD.

14 He gave of gold by weight for things of gold, for all instruments of all manner of service; silver also for all instruments of silver by weight, for all instruments of every kind of

service: 15 Even the weight for the candleto Even the weight for the candle-sticks of gold, and for their lamps of gold, by weight for every can-dlestick, and for the lamps there-of: and for the candlesticks of sil-ver by weight, both for the candlestick, and also for the lamps thereof, according to the use of every

candlestick. 16 And by weight he gave gold for the tables of shewbread, for every table; and likewise silver for the

tables of silver:

17 Also pure gold for the flesh-hooks, and the bowls, and the cups: and for the golden basons he gave gold by weight for every bason; and likewise silver by weight for every bason of silver:

Ex. 25. 18, 1 Fam. 4. 4. 1 Kin. C.

18 And for the altar of incense refined gold by weight; and gold for the pattern of the charlot of the cherubims, that spread out their

wings, and covered the ark of the covenant of the LORD.

19 All this, eaid David, "the LORD hade me understand in writing by his hand upon me, even all the works of this pattern.

20 And David said to Solomon his

son, be strong and of good courage, and do it: fear not, nor be dismayed: for the Lord God, even my God, will be with thee; he will not fall thee, nor forsake thee, until thou hast finished all the work for the service of the house of the

21 And, behold, the courses of the priests and the Levites, even they shall be with thee for all the service of the house of God: and there shall be with thee for all manner of workmanship every willing skilful man, for any manner of service: also the princes and all the people will be wholly at thy commandment.

CHAPTER XXIX.

1 David, by his example and intreaty, 6 causeth lite princes and people to after willingly, 10 David's thanksyining and prayer. 20 The people, having blessed God, and sacrificed, make Solomon king. 20 David's reign and death.

FURTHERMORE David the king I said unto all the congregation, Solomon my son, whom alone God hath chosen, is yet a young and ten-der, and the work is great: for the palace is not for man, but for the LORD God.

Lord God.

2 Now I have prepared with all my might for the house of my God the gold for things to be made of gold, and the silver for things of silver, and the brass for things of brass, the iron for things of iron, awood for things of wood; honyx stones, and stones to be set, glistering stones and of divers colours. ing stones, and of divers colours, and all manner of precious stones, and marble stones in abundance.

3 Moreover, because I have set my affection to the house of my God, I have of mine own proper good, of gold and silver, which I have given to the house of my God, over and above all that I have prepared for the holy house,

4 Even three thousand talents of gold, of the gold of Ophir, and seven thousand talents of refined silver, to overlay the walls of the houses withal:

5 The gold for things of gold, and the silver for things of silver, and for all manner of work to be made by the hands of artificers. And who then is willing 2 to consecrate his ser-

vice this day unto the LORD?
6 Then the chief of the fathers and princes of the tribes of Israel, and the captains of thousands and of hundreds, with 'the rulers of the king's work, offered willingly,

CHRIST cir. 1015. ver. 11, 12. See Ex. 25.

Dont. 3L Dont. 31. 7, 8. Josh. 1. 6, 7, 9. ch. 22, 13. 4 Josh, 1. 5.

d ch. 24, & 25, & 26.

· Ex. 35, 25, 4 36, 1, 2.

1015

\* 1 Kin. 3.7. ch. 22. 5. Prov. 4. 3.

6 Bee Is. 54. Rev. 21, 18,

\* 1 Kin. 9.

to fill his hand. d ch. 27. 1.

eh. 27. 25.

| Davids   | thankegiving. I. CHRONIC  | LES, XXIX. Solomon m  | ade king.  |
|--|---|---|--|
| David's  Before OH BIST 1995.  / ch. 26. 21.   | 7 And gave for the service of the house of God of gold five thousand talents and ten thousand trams, and of sliver ten thousand thousand talents, and of brass eighteen thousand talents of iron.  8 And they with whom precious stones were found gave them to the treasure of the house of the Losa, by the hand of Jehiel the Gershonite.  9 Then the people rejoiced, for that they offered willingly, because with perfect heart they "offered willingly to the Losa; and David the king also rejoiced with great joy.  10 ¶ Wherefore David blessed the Losa before all the congregation: and David said, Blessed be that, Losa God of Israel our fathers, for  | 19 And "give unto Solomon my son a perfect heart, to keep thy commandments, thy testimonics, and thy statutes, and to do all these things, and to build the palace, for the which "I have made provision.  20 "A And David said to all the congregation, Now bless the Lord your God. And all the congregation blessed the Lord God of their fathers, and bowed down their heads, and worshipped the Lord, and the king.  21 And they sacrificed sacrifices unto the Lord, and offered burnt of ferings unto the Lord, on the morrow after that day, even a thousand bullocks, a thousand rams, and a thousand lambs, with their drink offerings, and sacrifices in abundance for all Israel:   | Before<br>CHBIST<br>1016.<br>*Pn. 72. 1.<br>P ver. 2.<br>ch. 22. 14.   |
| <sup>3</sup> Matt. 6.13.<br>1 Tim. 1.17.<br>Bov. 5. 13.  | ever and ever.  11 Thine, O LORD, is the greatness, and the power, and the glory, and the wajesty: for all that is in the heaven and in the earth is thine; thine is the kingdom, O LORD, and thou art  | 22 And did est and drink before<br>the LORD on that day with great<br>gladness. And they made Solomon<br>the son of David king the second<br>time, and <sup>7</sup> anointed him unto the<br>LORD to be the chief governor, and<br>Zadok to be priest.  | * 1 Kin. 1.<br>35, 39.   |
| i Rom. 11.<br>36.  | exaited as head above all.  12 'Both riches and honour come of thee, and thou reignest over all; and in thine hand is power and might; and in thine hand it is to make great, and to give strength unto all.  13 Now therefore, our God, we thank thee, and praise thy glorious name.  14 But who am 1, and what is my  | 23 Then Solomon sat on the throne of the Logs as king instead of David his father, and prospered; and all Israel obeyed him. 24 And all the princes, and the mighty men, and all the sons likewise of king David, "2 submitted themselves unto Solomon the king.  | "Eccles. 8. 2.<br>2 Hob. gave<br>the hand  |
| 2 Hob. re- tata, oc. obtate atrength. 3 Hob. of three hand. 5 Pr. 9. 12. 1 Job 14. 2 Pr. 9. 9. 2 102. 11. 4 Hob. as- pectation. milsam.16.7. 6 Or., found. 6 Or., found. 10 Or., found. 10 IT. | 14 But who am I, and what is my people, that we should 2be able to offer so willingly after this sort? for all things come of thee, and 3 of thine own have we given thee.  15 For *we are strangers before thee, and sojourners, as xere all our fathers: 'our days on the earth are as a shadow, and there is none *abiding.  16 O Lorn our God, all this store that we have prepared to build thee an house for thine holy name cometh of thine hand, and is all thine own.  17 I know also, my God, that thou "triest the heart, and "hast pleasure in uprightness of milne heart I have willingly offered all these things: and now have I seen with joy thy people, which are 5 present here, to offer willingly unto thee.  18 O Lorn God of Abraham, Isaac, and of Israel, our fathers, keep this for ever in the imagination of the thoughts of the heart unto thee: | 25 And the Lord magnified Solomon exceedingly in the sight of all Israel, and 'bestowed upon him such royal majesty as had not been on any king before him in Israel.  26 ¶ Thus David the son of Jesse reigned over all Israel.  27 'And the time that he reigned over Israel veas forty years; "seven years reigned he in Hebron, and thirty and three years reigned he in Jerusalem.  28 And he "died in a good old age, "full of days, riches, and honour: and Solomon his son reigned in his stead.  29 Now the acts of David the king, first and last, behold, they are written in the 34book of Samuel the seer, and in the book of Nathan the prophet, and in the book of Gad the seer, 30 With all his reign and his might, and ever lim, and over Israel, and over all the kingdoms of the countries. | the hands under molecular to the hands under the hands under the hands to the hands |
|  |   |   |  |

# THE SECOND BOOK OF THE CHRONICLES

Balon CHRIST 1015. 0 1 Kin. 2.

5 Gen. 39. 2.

• 1 Chr. 29.

41 Chr.27.1.

1 Kin. 3. 4. 1 Chr. 16, 39, & 21, 29.

/ 2 Sam. 6. 2, 17. 1 Chr. 15, 1.

1045.

# Ex. 27. 1, 2. & 38. 1, 2.

4 Ex. 31, 2. 2 Or, was

i 1 Kin. 3. 4.

1 Kin. 3. 5, 6,

11 Chr. 28. 5.

" 1 Kin. 3. 7, 8.
3 Hob.
much as
the dust of
the earth.

" 1 Kin. 3. 9.

CHAPTER I

1 The solemn aftering of Solomon at Albeon. 7 Bolomon's choice of wisdom is blessed by God. 13 Solomon's strength and wealth.

AND Solomon the son of David Was strengthened in his king-dom, and the Lord his God was with him, and magnified him exceedingly.

2 Then Solomon spake unto all Israel, to the captains of thousands and of hundreds, and to the judges, and to every governor in all Israel, the chief of the fathers.

8 So Solomon, and all the congregation with him, went to the high place that was at Gibeon; for there was the tabernacle of the congregation of God, which Moses the servant of the Lord had made in the wilderness.

4 /But the ark of God had David brought up from Kirjath-jearin to the place which David had prepared for it: for he had pitched a tent for it at Jerusalem.

5 Moreover 9 the brasen altar, that Bezaleel the son of Uri, the son of Hur had made, <sup>2</sup>he put before the tabernacle of the Lorn; and Solomon and the congregation sought

unto it.

6 And Solomon went up thither to the brasen altar before the LORD. which vas at the tabernace of the congregation, and 'offered a thousand burnt offerings upon it. 7 ° 1 in that night did God appear unto Solomon, and said unto him. Ask what I shall give thee.

8 And Solomon said unto God, Thou hast shewed great mercy unto David my father, and hast made me to reign in his stead.

9 Now, O Lord God, let thy promise unto David my father be established: "for thou hast made me king over a people slike the dust of the earth in multitude.

10 "Give me now wisdom and knowledge, that I may go out and come in before this people; for who can judge this thy people, that is so

great ?

11 And God said to Solomon, Because this was in thine heart, and thou hast not asked riches, wealth, or honour, nor the life of thine enemics, neither yet hast asked long life; but hast asked wisdom and know-ledge for thyself, that thou mayest judge my people, over whom I have made thee king:

12 Wisdom and knowledge is granted unto thee; and I will give thee riches. and wealth, and honour, such as "none of the kings have had that have been before thee, neither shall there any after thee have the like.

13 Then Solomon came from his journey to the high place that was at Gibeon to Jerusalem, from before the tabernacle of the congregation, and reigned over Israel.

14 And Solomon gathered charlots and horsemen: and he had a thousand and four hundred chariots, and twelve thousand horsemen, which he placed in the chariot cities, and with the king at Jerusalem.

15 'And the king 2 made silver and gold at Jerusalem as plenteous as stones, and cedar trees made he as the sycomore trees that are in the vale for abundance.

vale for abundance.

16 \* And \* Solomon had horses
brought out of Egypt, and linen
yarn: the king's merchants received

the linen yarn at a price.

17 And they fetched up, and brought forth out of Egypt a chariot for six hundred shekels of silver, and an horse for an hundred and fifty: and so brought they out horses for all the kings of the Hittites, and for the kings of Syria, 4 by their means.

CHAPTER II.

1, 17 Solomon's labourers for the building of the temple. 3 His embassage to Huram for workmen and provision of stuff. 11 Huram sendeth him a kind answer.

AND Solomon determined to build an house for the name of the LORD, and an house for his kingdom.

2 And b Solomon told out threescore and ten thousand men to bear burdens, and fourscore thousand to hew in the mountain, and three thousand and six hundred to oversee them.

3 ¶ And Solomon sent to 5 Huram the king of Tyre, saying, As thou didst deal with David my father, and didst send him cedars to build him an house to dwell therein, even so deal with me.

4 Behold, dI build an house to the name of the Lord my God, to dedicate it to him, and to burn before him sweet incense, and for the continual shewbread, and for the burnt offerings morning and evening, on the sabbaths, and on the new moons, and on the solemn feasts of the Lord our God. This is an ordinance for ever to Israel.

CHRIST 1015.

f 1 Chr. 90. 25. ch. 9. 22. Eccles, 2, 9.

"1 Kin.4. 26, & 10. 26, &c. ch. 9. 25.

\* 1 Kin. 10. 27. ch. 9. 27. Job 22. 24. 2 Heb. gave.

f 1 Kin. 10. 1 Kin, 10, 28, 29, ch. 9, 28, 3 Heh, the going forth of the horses which was Rolomou's

4 Heb. by

\*1 Kin. 5. 5.

ver. 18. 1 Kin. 5.15.

5 Or, Hiram, 1 Kin. 5, 1. c1 Chr. 14. 1.

4 ver. 1.

\* Ex. 30, 7, 6 Heb. incense of spices. f Fx. 25, 30, Lov. 24, 8. Num. 28.

Num.27.17. Deut. 31. 2. P 1 Kin. 3, 11, 12, 13,

#### Solomon's embassage to Huram, II. CHRONICLES, III. Time of building the temple, Bethes 5 And the house which I build is 2 the strangers that were in the land CHRIST 1015 CHRIST great: for agreat is our God above of Israel, after the numbering where-1015. with "David his father had numbered all gods. 6 But who is able to build him an them; and they were found an hun-2 Heb. the A Pa. 135, S. men the strangers. "1 Chr. 22.2. dred and fifty thousand and three 1 Kin. 8, 27, ch. 6, 18, Is. 66, 1, house, seeing the heaven and heaven of heavens cannot contain him? who am I then, that I should build him thousand and six hundred. 18 And he set "threescore and ten 3 Bob. hath re-tained, or, obtained strength. " As it is thousand of them to be bearers of burdens, and fourscore thousand to be hewers in the mountain, and three an house, save only to burn sacrifice before him? 7 Send me now therefore a man cunning to work in gold, and in silver, and in brass, and in iron, and in purple, and crimson, and blue, and that can skill 3 to grave thousand and six hundred overseers to set the people a work. CHAPTER III. 3 Heb. 1 The place, and time of building the tem-ple. 3 The measure and ornaments of the house. 11 The cherubins. 14 The vail and to grave gravines. with the cunning men that are with me in Judah and in Jerupillars. salem, whom David my father did 3 1 Chr. 23. provide. THEN Solomon began to build the house of the Lord at Je-1012. 1 Kin. 6. 8 Send me also cedar trees, fir 1 1 Kin. 5. 6. - use nouse of the LORD at \*JG-rusalem in mount Morial, \*where the Loro appeared unto David his father, in the place that David had prepared in the threshingfloor of \*4 Ornan the Jebusite. 4 Oz, almuşşim, 1 Kin. 10. trees, and falgum trees, out of Le-banon: for I know that thy servants can skill to cut timber in Lebanon; 6 Gen. 22, 2, 14. 3 Or, which was seen of David his father. and, behold, my servants shall be with thy servants, 9 Even to prepare me timber in abundance: for the house which I am about 2 And he began to build in the 1 Chr. 21. 18. 4 22. 1. second day of the second month, in f Heb. great and wonderful. second the second mouth, in the fourth year of his reign. 8 ¶ Now these are the things where-in Solomon was instructed for the building of the house of God. The length by cubits after the first meato build shall be 5 wonderful great. 4 Or, Araunah, 2 Sam. 24. 18. 1) "And, behold, I will give to thy servants, the hewers that cut timber, twenty thousand measures of beaten " I Kin. L 41 Kin. 6. 2. wheat, and twenty thousand mea-sures of barley, and twenty thousand baths of wine, and twenty thousand 5 Heb. sure was threescore cubits, and the breadth twenty cubits. 4 And the 'porch that was in the front of the house, the length of it was according to the breadth of the house, twenty cubits, and the baths of oil. 1 Kin. 6. 3. 11 Then Huram the king of Tyre answered in writing, which he sent to Solomon, "Because the LORD hath ° 1 Kin. 10.9. ch. 9. 8. loved his people, he hath made thee king over them. 12 Huram said moreover, \*Blessed height was an hundred and twenty: and he overlaid it within with pure • 1 Kin. 5. 7. gold. PGen. 1. & 2. Pa. 33. 6. & 102. 25. & 124. 8. & 136. 5. 6. Acts 4. 24. & 14. 15. Rev. 10. 6. 5 And I the greater house he cicled be the LORD God of Israel, Pthat f 1 Kin. 6. with fir tree, which he overlaid with fine gold, and set thereon palm trees made heaven and earth, who hath given to David the king a wise son, endued with prudence and under-standing, that might build an house for the Lord, and an house for his and chains, 6 And he 6 garnished the house with 6 Heb. precious stones for beauty; and the 6 Hab kingdom. gold was gold of Parvaim. knowing prudence and under 7 He overlaid also the house, the beams, the posts, and the walls there-18 And now I have sent a cunning man, endued with understanding, of standing. Huram my father's, of, and the doors thereof, with gold; # 1 Kin. 7. 13, 14. 14 The son of a woman of the daughters of Dan, and his father was and graved cherubims on the walls, 8 And he made the most holy house, a man of Tyre, skilful to work in the length whereof was according to gold, and in silver, in brass, in iron, in stone, and in timber, in purple, the breadth of the house, twenty cubits, and the breadth thereof twenin blue, and in fine linen, and in ty cubits: and he overlaid it with orimson; also to grave any manner of graving, and to find out every device which shall be put to him, with thy cunning men, and with the cunning men of my lord David fine gold, amounting to six hundred talents. 9 And the weight of the nails was fifty shekels of gold. And he overlaid

" ver. 10. thy father.
15 Now therefore the wheat, and the 1 Kin. 5. 8, 9. 7 Heb. according barley, the oil, and the wine, which rmy lord hath spoken of, let him according to all thy need. send unto his servants: 8 Heb. Japko, Josh.19.46. Acts 9.36.

As ver. 2. 1 Kin. 5. 13. 15, 16. & 9. 20, 21. ch. 8. 7, 8.

send unto ms servants:
16 'And we will cut wood out
of Lebanon, 'as much as thou
shalt need: and we will bring it
to thee in flotes by sea to 'Joppa;
and thou shalt carry it up to Jerusalem.

17 ¶ And Solomon numbered all

made two cherubims 7 of image work, 7 ()r, (as some think) of moveable work. and overlaid them with gold.

11 ¶ And the wings of the cherubims were twenty cubits long: one wing of the one cherub was five cubits, reaching to the wall of the house:

# 1 Kin. 6.

12 And one wing of the other cherub was five cubits, reaching to the wall of

the upper chambers with gold.

10 And in the most holy house he

and the other wing was likewise five cubits, reaching to the wing of the other cherub.

| The mol   | ten sea. II. CHRONIC   | LES, IV, V. The instruments   | of gold.   |
|---|--|---|--|
| Before<br>CHRIST<br>1012  | the house: and the other wing was<br>five cubits also, joining to the wing<br>of the other cherub.<br>13 The wings of these cherubims              | 9 TFurthermore the made the court of the priests, and the great court, and doors for the court, and overlaid the doors of them with brass.                                  | Before<br>CHRIST<br>1012.                              |
| Or, inverd  | spread themselves forth twenty cu-<br>bits: and they stood on their feet,<br>and their faces were inward.  | 10 And * he set the sea on the right side of the east end, over against the south.  | ≱1 Kin.7.9   |
| Ez. 26. 31.<br>Matt.27.51.                                      | 14 ¶ And he made the *vail of hlue, and purple, and crimson, and   | the shovels, and the pots, and  | 7, 40.<br>2 Or, bowl                                   |
| Heb. 9. 3.<br>Hob.<br>caused to<br>ascend.                      | fine linen, and swrought cherubims<br>thereon.  15 Also he made before the house<br>two pillars of thirty and five cubits                          | Huram <sup>3</sup> finished the work that he was to make for king Solomon for the house of God;   | 8 Heb.<br>finished<br>to make.                         |
| i 1 Kin. 7.<br>15, —21.<br>Jer. 52, 21.<br>I Heb. <i>long</i> . | high, and the chapiter that was on<br>the top of each of them was five<br>cubits.  16 And he made chains, as in the                                | 12 To wit, the two pillars, and "the pommels, and the chapters which were on the top of the two pillars, and the two wreaths to cover the two pommels of the chapters which | *1 Kin.7.4   |
| 1 Kin. 7. 20.   | oracle, and put them on the heads<br>of the pillars; and made an hundred<br>pomegranates, and put them on the<br>chains.                           | were on the top of the pillars; 13 And "four hundred pomegranates on the two wreaths; two rows of pomegranates on each wreath, to   | * Sec 1 Ki<br>7, 20,                                   |
| 1 Kin.7.21. That is, He shall establish. That is,               | 17 And he reared up the pillars<br>before the temple, one on the right<br>hand, and the other on the left;<br>and called the name of that on the   | cover the two pommels of the chapi-<br>ters which were *upon the pillars.<br>14 He made also *bases, and *lavers<br>made he upon the bases;                                 | 4 Heh. up<br>the face.<br>• 1 Kin. 7.<br>27, 43.       |
| In it is strength.  | right hand <sup>5</sup> Jachin, and the name of that on the left <sup>6</sup> Boaz.  | 15 One sea, and twelve oxen under   | 5 ()r,<br>caldrone                                     |
|   | CHAPTER IV.  1 The altar of brass. 2 The molten sea upon twelve oxen. 6 The ten luvers, candlestics, and tubles. 9 The courts, and the instruments | and the fitshhooks, and the shovels,<br>and the fitshhooks, and all their<br>instruments, did <sup>P</sup> Huram his father<br>make to king Solomon for the house           | P 1 Kin. 7.  |
| Ex. 27. 1, 2,<br>2 Kin, 16,<br>14,<br>Exek, 43,                 | MOREOVER he made an altar of bruss, twenty cubits the length thereof, and twenty cubits  | of the Lord of bright brass.  17 In the plain of Jordan did the king cast them, in the 7 clay ground between Succoth and Zeredathah.  | 6 Heb. ma<br>bright, or<br>scoured.<br>21 Kin. 7.      |
| 13, 16.   | the breadth thereof, and ten cubits the height thereof.  2 ¶ b Also he made a molten sea of  | 18 Thus Solomon made all these vessels in great abundance: for the weight of the brass could not be   | 7 Hob.<br>thickness<br>of the<br>ground.<br>71 Kin. 7. |
| Heb. from<br>his brim to<br>his brim.                           | ten cubits 7 from brim to brim, round<br>in compass, and five cubits the height<br>thereof; and a line of thirty cubits                            | found out.  19 ¶ And Solomon made all the vessels that were for the house of  | 1 Kin. 7.<br>48, 49, 50                                |
| <sup>4</sup> 1 Kin. 7.<br>24, 25, 26.                           | did compass it round about.  3 °And under it was the similitude of oxen, which did compass it round  | God, the golden altar also, and the tables whereon the shewbread was set;   | ' Ex. 25. 8  |
|   | about: ten in a cubit, compassing the sea round about. Two rows of oxen were cast, when it was cast.   | 20 Moreover the candicaticks with<br>their lamps, that they should burn<br>"after the manner before the oracle,   | « Ex. 27.  |
|   | 4 It stood upon twelve oxen, three looking toward the north, and three looking toward the west, and three looking toward the south, and three      | of pure gold; 21 And <sup>2</sup> the flowers, and the lamps, and the tongs, made he of gold, and that <sup>8</sup> perfect gold;   | * Ex. 25. &c. 8 Heb. pe                                |
|   | looking toward the east: and the sea was set above upon them, and all their hinder parts were inward.  | 22 And the snuffers, and the 9 basons,<br>and the spoons, and the censers, of<br>pure gold: and the entry of the  | fections<br>gold.<br>9 Or, bou                         |
| 8 Or, like a<br>lilyflower.                                     | 5 And the thickness of it was an handbreadth, and the brim of it like the work of the brim of a cup, 8 with  |   |  |
| d See 1 Kin.  | flowers of lilies; and it received and held athree thousand baths  | gold,   | 1  |

4 See 1 Kin. 7. 26. • 1 Kin. 7. 38.

held dthree thousand baths. 6 THe made also ten lavers, and put five on the right hand, and five 9 Heb. the work of burnt offeron the left, to wash in them: 9 such things as they offered for the burnt offering they washed in them; but the sea was for the priests to wash in.
7 And he made ten candlesticks of

/1 Kin. 7, 49. F Ex. 25. 31, 40. 1 Chr. 28. 12, 19. 11 Kin. 7. 48.

gold according to their form, and set them in the temple, five on the right hand, and five on the left.

8 He made also ten tables, and placed them in the temple, five on the CHAPTER V.

1 The dedicated treasures. 2 The solemn in-duction of the ark into the oracle. 11 God being praised giveth a visible sign of his favour.

THUS "all the work that Solomon made for the house of the LORD was finished: and Solomon brought in all the things that David his father had dedicated; and the silver, and the gold, and all the instruments, put he among the treasures of the house of God.

2 % b Then Solomon assembled the elders of Israel, and all the heads of right side, and five on the left. And clders of Israel, and all the heads of the made an hundred 2 basens of gold the tribes, the chief of the fathers of

1004, 1 Kip. 8, 1,

1005. • 1 Kin.7.51.

| A doud                             | filleth the house. II. CHROL   | VICLES, VI. Solomon  | 's prayer                     |
|------------------------------------|--|--|-------------------------------|
| Defore<br>CHRIST<br>1904.          | the children of Israel, unto Jerusa-<br>lem, to bring up the ark of the<br>covenant of the Lord out of the<br>city of David, which is Zion.  | CHAPTER VI.  1 Bolomon, having blessed the people, blesseth God. 12 Bolomon's prayer in the onecoration of the temple, upon the brasen souffold. | Defore<br>CHRIST<br>1004.     |
| *35em.6.12.<br>41 Kin. 8. 2.       | 3 - wherefore all the men of larker  | THEN said Solomon, The LORD  | *1 Kin. 8,<br>12, do.         |
| * See ch. 7.<br>8, 9, 10.          | assembled themselves unto the king<br>in the feast which was in the  | I hath said that he would dwell<br>in the thick darkness.  | 5 Lev. 16. 2.                 |
| 0, 8, 10.                          | seventh month. 4 And all the elders of Israel came;  | 2 But I have built an house of habitation for thee, and a place for  | l                             |
|                                    | and the Levites took up the ark. 5 And they brought up the ark, and  | thy dwelling for ever.  8 And the king turned his face, and  | l                             |
|                                    | the tabernacle of the congregation,<br>and all the holy vessels that were in   | blessed the whole congregation of<br>Israel: and all the congregation of   |                               |
|                                    | the tabernacle, these did the priests  | Israel stood.  | 1                             |
|                                    | and the Levites bring up. 6 Also king Solomon, and all the   | 4 And he said, Blessed be the Lord<br>God of Israel, who hath with his   |                               |
|                                    | congregation of Israel that were as-<br>sembled unto him before the ark,   | hands fulfilled that which he spake with his mouth to my father David,   |                               |
|                                    | sacrificed sheep and oxen, which<br>could not be told nor numbered for   | saying,<br>5 Since the day that I brought forth  |                               |
|                                    | multitude. 7 And the priests brought in the  | my people out of the land of Egypt   |                               |
|                                    | ark of the covenant of the LORD  | I chose no city among all the tribes<br>of Israel to build an house in, that   |                               |
|                                    | unto his place, to the oracle of the house, into the most holy place,  | my name might be there; neither<br>chose I any man to be a ruler over  | 1 1                           |
|                                    | even under the wings of the che-<br>rubims:  | my people Israel:<br>6 But I have chosen Jerusalem,  | ch. 12. 13.                   |
|                                    | 8 For the cherubims spread forth their wings over the place of the   | that my name might be there; and have chosen David to be over my   | 41 Chr. 28.4.                 |
|                                    | ark, and the cherubims covered the ark and the staves thereof above.   | people Israel. 7 Now it was in the heart of  | * 2 Sam. 7.2.<br>1 Chr. 17.1. |
|                                    | 9 And they drew out the staves of the ark, that the ends of the  | David my father to build an house<br>for the name of the LORD God of   | 1 Chr. 17.1.                  |
|                                    | staves were seen from the ark be-  | Israel.  |                               |
| 2 Or, they<br>are there,           | fore the oracle; but they were not<br>seen without. And 2 there it is unto   | 8 But the Lord said to David my father, Forasmuch as it was in thine   |                               |
| 8. S. Kin.<br>8. S.                | this day. 10 There was nothing in the ark  | heart to build an house for my name,<br>thou didst well in that it was in thine  |                               |
| / Dout. 10.<br>2, 5,<br>ch. 6. 11. | save the two tables which Moses put<br>therein at Horeb, when the Lord   | heart: 9 Notwithstanding thou shalt not  |                               |
| 8 Or, where.                       | made a covenant with the children<br>of Israel, when they came out of  | build the house; but thy son which shall come forth out of thy loins,  |                               |
|                                    | Egypt.   | he shall build the house for my  |                               |
|                                    | 11 And it came to pass, when the priests were come out of the holy   | name. 10 The LORD therefore hath per-  |                               |
| 4 Heb.<br>found.                   | place: (for all the priests that were present were sanctified, and did not   | formed his word that he hath spo-<br>ken: for I am risen up in the room  |                               |
| /1 Chr. 25.1.                      | then wait by course: 12 Also the Levites which were the  | of David my father, and am set on<br>the throne of Israel, as the LORD   |                               |
|                                    | singers, all of them of Asaph, of<br>Heman, of Jeduthun, with their sons   | promised, and have built the house<br>for the name of the Lord God of  |                               |
|                                    | and their brethren, being arrayed in<br>white linen, having cymbals and psal-  | Israel.  |                               |
| à 1 Chr. 15.                       | teries and harps, stood at the cast<br>end of the altar, and with them an  | 11 And in it have I put the ark,  wherein is the covenant of the LORD, that he made with the chil-   | f ch. 5. 10.                  |
| 24.                                | hundred and twenty priests sounding  | dren of Israel.  |                               |
|                                    | with trumpets:) 13 It came even to pass, as the  | 12 ¶ And he stood before the altar of the LORD in the presence of all  | #1 Kin. 8.22.                 |
|                                    | trumpeters and singers were as one,<br>to make one sound to be heard in  | the congregation of Israel, and spread forth his hands:  |                               |
|                                    | praising and thanking the Lord;<br>and when they lifted up their voice   | 13 For Solomon had made a brasen<br>scaffold, of five cubits 2 long, and   | 2 Heb. the                    |
|                                    | with the trumpets and cymbals and  | five cubits broad, and three cubits high, and had set it in the midst  | length<br>thereof, 4c.        |
| / Pa. 136.<br>See 1 Chr.           | with the trumpets and cymbals and instruments of musick, and praised the Lord, saying, For he is good; or his progression of the control of t | of the court: and upon it he stood,<br>and kneeled down upon his knees   |                               |
| 16. 34, 41.                        | for his mercy endureth for ever:<br>that then the house was filled with  | before all the congregation of Israel,   |                               |
|                                    | a cloud, even the house of the Lord;   | and spread forth his hands toward<br>heaven,   |                               |
|                                    | 14 So that the priests could not<br>stand to minister by reason of the   | 14 And said, O Lord God of Israel, hthere is no God like thee in the hea-  | A Ex. 15.11.                  |
| J Ex. 40, 35.<br>ch. 7. 2.         | cloud: * for the glory of the LORD had filled the house of God.  | ven, nor in the earth; which keepest<br>covenant, and shewest mercy unto thy   | Deut. 4. 39.                  |
|                                    | MANUAL PRIOR BOARDO OF CHOICE  | , ou , and encoured morely and only  | ·                             |

in the consecration II. CHRONICLES, VI. Before servants, that walk before thee with 27 Then hear thou from heaven, and CHRIST forgive the sin of thy servants, and of thy people Israel, when thou hast taught them the good way, wherein all their hearts 1004 15 'Thou which hast kept with thy servant David my father that which thou hast promised him; and spakest with thy mouth, and hast fulfilled it 61 Chr. 99. 0. taught them the good way, wherein they should walk; and send rain upon thy land, which thou hast given unto thy people for an inheritance. 23 ¶ If there 'be dearth in the land, if there be pestilence, if there with thy mouth, and last fulfilled it with thine hand, as it is this day.

16 Now therefore, O Lorn God of Israel, keep with thy scrvant David my father that which thou hast promised him, saying, \*2There shall not fail thee a man in my sight to alt upon the throne of Israel; 'yet so that thy children take heed to their way to walk in my law, as thou hast walked before me.

17 Now then, O LORD God of Israel, let thy word be verified, which thou hast spoken unto thy servant hand, if there be peschence, if there be blasting, or mildew, locusts, or caterpillors; if their enemies besiege them 2 in the cities of their land; whatsoever sore or whatsoever sick-<sup>2</sup> 2 Sam. 7. 12, 16. 1 Kin. 2. 4. 2 6. 12. ch. 7. 18. ness there be: ch. 7. 18.

2 Heb.
There shall not a man be cut off.

! Ps. 132. 12. 29 Then what prayer or what sup-plication scover shall be made of any man, or of all thy people Is-rael, when every one shall know his own sore and his own grief, and shall spread forth his hands 3 in thou hast spoken unto thy servant David. 18 But will God in very deed dwell with men on the earth? "behold, heaven and the heaven of heavens this house:
30 Then hear thou from heaven thy m ch. 2. 6. Is. 60. 1. Acts 7. 49. dwelling place, and forgive, and ren-der unto every man according unto all his ways, whose heart thou know-est; (for thou only \*knowest the hearts of the children of men:) cannot contain thee; how much less this house which I have built! 19 Have respect therefore to the prayer of thy servant, and to his supplication, O Lorn my God, to hearken unto the cry and the prayer which thy servant prayeth before 31 That they may fear thee, to walk in thy ways, 4so long as they live 5 in the land which thou gavest unto our thee: fathers. 20 That thine eyes may be open 32 ¶ Moreover concerning the stranupon this house day and night, upon the place whereof thou hast said that thou wouldest put thy name there; to hearken unto the prayer which thy servant prayeth a toward this place.

21 Hearken therefore unto the supger, which is not of thy people Is-rael, but is come from a far country for thy great name's sake, and thy mighty hand, and thy stretched out arm; if they come and pray in 8 Or, in this place. this house 33 Then hear thou from the hea-33 Then hear thou from the heavens, even from thy dwelling place, and do according to all that the stranger calleth to thee for; that all people of the earth may know thy name, and fear thee, as doth thy people Israel, and may know that this house which I have built is called by thy name.

34 If thy people go out to war against their enemies by the way that thou shalt send them and they pray plications of thy servant, and of thy people Israel, which they shall 4 make 4 Heb. pray. toward this place: hear thou from thy dwelling place, even from heaven; and when thou hearest, forgive. 22 T If a man sin against his neighbour, sand an oath be laid upon him to make him swear, and the oath come before thine altar 5 Heb. at d he require an oath of him. in this house; thou shalt send them, and they pray unto thee toward this city which thou hast chosen, and the house which I have built for thy name; 23 Then hear thou from heaven, and do, and judge thy servants, by requiting the wicked, by recompensing his way upon his own head; and by justifying the righteous, by giving him according to his right-35 Then hear thou from the heavens their prayer and their supplication, and maintain their 7 cause. 6 Or. be smilten. 24 ¶ And if thy people Israel 6 be put to the worse before the enemy, because they have sinned against thee; and shall return and confess

they name, and pray and make sup-plication before thee 'in this house; 25 Then hear thou from the hea-vens, and forgive the sin of thy people Israel, and bring them again unto the land which thou gavest to

"1 Kip. 17.1.

7 Or,

them and to their fathers.

26 ¶ When the "heaven is shut up. and there is no rain, because they have sinned against thee; yet it they pray toward this place, and confess thy name, and turn from their sin, when thou dost afflict them;

36 If they sin against thee, (for there is 'no man which sinneth not,) and thou be angry with them, and deliver them over before their enemies, and 8 they carry them away captives unto a land far off or near

37 Yet if they bethink themselves in the land whither they are carried captive, and turn and pray unto thee in the land of their captivity, saying, We have sinned, we have done amiss, and have dealt wickedly;

38 If they return to thee with all their heart and with all their soul in the hand of their captivity, whither they have carried them captives, and pray toward their land, which thou gavest

CHRIST 1004.

\* ch. 20. 9.

2 Heb. in the land of their gates.

3 Or, toward

P1 Chr. 28.9.

4 Heb. all the days which.

the face of the land. 7 John 12. 20 Acts 8. 27.

6 Heb. thy

7 Or, right.

Prov. 20. 9. Eccles. 7. 20. Jam. 3. 2. 1 John 1. 8. 8 Heb. they that take

them cap-tives carry them away.

9 Heb. bring
back to
their heart.

| God's glory filleth the house. II. CHRONICLES, VII. God appeareth to Solomon. |   |   |                            |
|---|---|---|----------------------------|
| Before<br>CHRIST  | unto their fathers, and toward the city which thou hast chosen, and   | 8 7 Also at the same time Solomen   | Before<br>CHRIST           |
| 1004  | toward the house which I have built   | kept the feast seven days, and all  | 1004.                      |
|   | for thy name:   | Israel with him, a very great con-<br>gregation, from the entering in of            | 1 1 Kin. 8.                |
|   | 89 Then hear thou from the hea-<br>vens, even from thy dwelling place,  | Hamath unto "the river of Egypt.<br>9 And in the eighth day they made               | 65.<br>50ch.13. 3.         |
|   | their prayer and their supplications,   | <sup>2</sup> a solemn assembly: for they kept                                       | 2 Heb.                     |
| 2 Or, right.  | and maintain their 2 cause, and for-  | the dedication of the altar seven days, and the feast seven days.                   | a restraint.               |
|   | give thy people which have sinned against thee,   | 10 And "on the three and twentieth  | * 1 Kin. 8.                |
|   | 40 Now, my God, let, I beseech thee,  | day of the seventh mouth he sent the  | 66.                        |
| 2 Heb. to the   | thine eyes be open, and let thine cars<br>be attent sunto the prayer that is  | people away into their tents, glad and<br>inerry in heart for the goodness that     |                            |
| prayer of<br>this place.  | made in this place.   | the Lorn had shewed unto David, and   |                            |
| Pa. 132. 8,<br>9, 10, 16.   | 41 Now therefore arise, O LORD God, into thy resting place, thou.   | to Solomon, and to Israel his people.  11 Thus Solomon finished the house           | *1 Kin. 9.1,               |
| 41 Chr.28.2.  | God, into thy resting place, thou, and the ark of thy strength: let   | of the Lord, and the king's house:  | dc.                        |
|   | thy priests, O Lord God, be clothed with salvation, and let thy saints  | and all that came into Solomon's<br>heart to make in the house of the               |                            |
| * Neh. 9. 25.   | "rejoice in goodness.   | Lord, and in his own house, he pros-  |                            |
| " Ps. 132. 1.   | 42 O Lord God, turn not away the face of thine anointed: *remember  | perously effected. 12 ¶ And the Lord appeared to                                    |                            |
| In. 55. 3.  | the mercles of David thy servant.   | Solomon by night, and said unto him, I have heard thy prayer, pand                  |                            |
|   | CHAPTER VII.  | him, I have heard thy prayer, <sup>p</sup> and have chosen this place to myself for | P Deut. 12.5.              |
|   | too having given testimony to Solomon's prayer by fire from heaven, and glory in  | an house of sacrifice.  |                            |
|   | 1 God having given testimony to Solomon's prayer by five from heuven, and ulwy in the temple, the people worship him. 4 Solomon's solemn sacryfice. 8 Solomon having kept the feast of tobernaries, and the feast | 13 If I shut up heaven that there be no rain, or if I command the                   | 7 ch. 6. 26,<br>28.        |
|   | kept the feast of tabernacles, and the feast of the dedication of the altar, dismisseth the   | locusts to devour the land, or if I   |                            |
|   | of the dedication of the allar, dismisself the people. 12 God appearing to Solomon giveth him promises upon condition.  | send pestilence among my people;<br>14 If my people, <sup>3</sup> which are called  | 3 Heb. upon                |
| * 1 Kin. 8.   | Now when Solomon had made an end of praying, the bare came  | by my name, shall humble them-  | whom my                    |
| 54.<br>b Lev. 9. 24.  | down from heaven, and consumed  | selves, and pray, and seek my face,<br>and turn from their wicked ways:             | r Jam. 4.10.               |
| Judg. 6. 21.<br>1 Kin. 18.  | the burnt offering and the sacrifices;  | then will I hear from heaven, and   | ch. 6. 27,                 |
| 38.<br>1 Chr. 21.<br>26.  | and the glory of the Lord filled the house.   | will forgive their sin, and will heal<br>their land.                                | 30.                        |
| # 1 Kin. R.   | 2 d And the priests could not enter   | 15 Now 'mine eyes shall be open, and  | t ch. 6. 40.               |
| 10, 11.<br>ch. 5. 13, 14.   | into the house of the Lord, because<br>the glory of the Lord had filled the   | mine ears attent unto the prayer that   | 4 Heb. to<br>the prayer    |
| Ezek, 10.<br>3, 4.  | Lord's house.   | is made in this place.  16 For now have "I chosen and                               | of this place.             |
| d ch. 5. 14.  | 3 And when all the children of Israel saw how the fire came down, and   | sanctified this house, that my name<br>may be there for ever: and mine              | *1 Kin. 9. 3.<br>ch. 6. 6. |
|   | the glory of the Lord upon the house,   | eyes and mine heart shall be there  |                            |
|   | they bowed themselves with their faces to the ground upon the pave-   | perpetually.<br>17 *And as for thee, if thou wilt                                   | #1 Kin. 9. 4,              |
|   | ment, and worshipped, and praised the Lord, saying, For he is good;   | walk before me, as David thy father   | &c.                        |
| ch. 5. 13.<br>Ps. 136. 1.   | the Lord, 'saying, For he is good; for his mercy endureth for ever.   | walked, and do according to all that<br>I have commanded thee, and shalt            |                            |
| / i Chr. 16.  | 4 Then the king and all the people  | observe my statutes and my judg-  |                            |
| ch. 20. 21.   | offered sacrifices before the Lord. 5 And king Solomon offered a sacri-   | ments;  |                            |
| 62, 63.   | fice of twenty and two thousand oxen,   | 18 Then will I stablish the throne of thy kingdom, according as I have              |                            |
|   | and an hundred and twenty thousand  | covenanted with David thy father,   | *** 6 **                   |
|   | sheep: so the king and all the people dedicated the house of God.   | saying, y There shall not fail thee a man to be ruler in Israel.                    | 7 ch. 6. 16.<br>5 Heb.     |
| <sup>3</sup> 1 Chr. 15.<br>16.  | 6 * And the priests waited on their offices: the Levites also with instru-  | 19 But if ye turn away, and forsake my statutes and my commandments.                | There shall<br>not be out  |
|   | ments of musick of the Lore, which  | which I have set before you, and shall  | off to thee. 1 Lev. 26.14, |
|   | David the king had made to praise   | go and serve other gods, and worship  | 33.<br>Deut. 28.           |
|   | the Lord, because his mercy endur-<br>eth for ever, when David praised  | them;<br>20 Then will I pluck them up by  | 15, 36, 37.                |
| 4 Heb. by<br>their hand.  | 4 by their ministry; and 4 the priests sounded trumpets before them, and  | the roots out of my land which I  |                            |
| ch. 5. 12.  | all Israel stood.   | have given them; and this house,<br>which I have sunctified for my name,            |                            |
| 1 Kin. 8.   | 7 Moreover & Solomon hallowed the   | will I cast out of my sight, and will   |                            |
| -   | middle of the court that was before<br>the house of the LORD: for there he  | make it to be a-proverb and a by-<br>word among all nations.                        |                            |
|   | offered burnt offerings, and the fut of   | 21 And this house, which is high,   |                            |
|   | the peace offerings, because the brasen<br>altar which Solomon had made was   | shall be an astonishment to every one<br>that passeth by it: so that he shall       |                            |
|   | not able to receive the burnt offerings,  | that passeth by it; so that he shall say, "Why hath the Lorn done thus              | " Deut. 29.                |
|   | and the meat offerings, and the fat.  | unto this land, and unto this house?  | Jer. 22.8,9.               |

Before CHRIST 1004.

22 And it shall be answered, Be-22 And it small be answered, Ho-cause they forsook the Lorn God of their fathers, which brought them forth out of the land of Egypt, and laid hold on other gods, and wor-shipped them, and served them: therefore hath he brought all this evil upon them.

CHAPTER VIII.

1 Solomon's buildings. The Gentiles which scree loff Solomon made tributaries; but the Israelites rulers. It Phornoise daughter remoteth to her hosse. 12 Solomon's genty soloma sacrifices. It It on pointed the priests and Leviles to their places. It The navy felcheth gold from Ophir.

992. • 1 Kin. 9. 10. de.

6 1 Kin. 9.

<sup>2</sup> Hob, all the desire of Folomon which he desired to build.

\* 1 Kin. 9.

AND it came to pass at the end of twenty years, wherein Solomon had built the house of the LORD, and his own house.

2 That the cities which Huram had restored to Solomon, Solomon built them, and caused the children of Israel to dwell there.

8 And Solomon went to Hamath-zobah, and prevailed against it. 4 bAnd he built Tadmor in the wilderness, and all the store cities,

which he built in Hamath.

5 Also he built Beth-horon the upper, and Beth-horon the nether, fenced cities, with walls, gates, and bars:

6 And Baalath, and all the store cities that Solomon had, and all the charlot cities, and the cities of the horsemen, and <sup>2</sup>all that Solomon desired to build in Jerusalem, and in

Lebanon, and throughout all the land of his dominion.

7 ¶ °As for all the people that were left of the Hittites, and the Amorites, and the Perizzites, and the Hivites, and the Jebusites, which were

not of Israel.

8 But of their children, who were left after them in the land, whom the children of Israel consumed not, them did Solomon make to pay tribute until this day.

9 But of the children of Israel did Solomon make no servants for his work; but they were men of war, and chief of his captains, and captains of his chariots and horsemen.

10 And these were the chief of king Solomon's officers, even "two hundred and fifty, that bare rule over

1 Kin. 3, 1.

the people.
11 ¶ And Solomon brought up the daughter of Pharaoh out of the city of David unto the house that he had built for her: for he said, My wife shall not dwell in the house of David king of Israel, because the places are 3 holy, whereunto the ark of the Lord hath come.

12 Then Solomon offered burnt offerings unto the Lord on the altar of the LORD, which he had built

before the porch, 13 Even after a certain rate fevery 7 Ex. 29. 38.

Num. 28. 3,
8, 11, 26.
4 20. 1, 4c.
inandment of Moses, on the sabbaths,

and on the new moons, and on the solemn feasts, three times in the year, even in the feast of unleavened bread, and in the feast of weeks, and in the feast of tabernacles.

14 ¶ And he appointed, according to the order of David his father, the \*courses of the priests to their service, and 'the Levites to their charges, to praise and minister before the priests, as the duty of every day required: the \*porters also by their courses at every gate: for 2 so had David the man of God commanded.

15 And they departed not from the commandment of the king unto the priests and Levites concerning any

matter, or concerning the treasures.

16 Now all the work of Solomon was prepared unto the day of the founda-tion of the house of the Lord, and until it was finished. So the house

of the Lord was perfected.

17 ¶ Then went Solomon to Eziongeber, and to Eloth, at the sea side

in the land of Edom.

18 "And Huram sent him by the hands of his servants ships, and servants that had knowledge of the sea; and they went with the servants of Solomon to Ophir, and took thence four hundred and fifty talents of gold, and brought them to king Solomon.

CHAPTER IX.

1 The gueen of Sheba admirelt the wisdom of Solomon. 13 Solomon's gold. 15 His targets. 17 The throne of irory. 20 His result. 23 His presents. 25 His chariots and horse. 26 His tributes. 29 His reign and death.

A ND when the queen of Sheba heard of the fame of Solomon, she came to prove Solomon with hard questions at Jerusalem, with a very great company, and camels that bare spices, and gold in abundance, and precious stones: and when she was come to Solomon, she com-muned with him of all that was in her heart.

2 And Solomon told her all her questions: and there was nothing hid from Solomon which he told her not.

3 And when the queen of Sheba had seen the wisdom of Solomon. and the house that he had built,

4 And the meat of his table, and the sitting of his servants, and the attendance of his ministers, and their apparel; his 'cupbearers also, and their apparel; and his ascent by which he went up into the house of the Long: there was no more spirit in her.

5 And she said to the king, It was a true 5 report which I heard in mine own land of thine 6 acts, and of thy wisdom:

6 Howbeit I believed not their words, until I came, and mine eyes had seen it: and, behold, the one half of the greatness of thy wisdom was not told

Refere CHRIST 992. Fx. 23.14.

\$1 Cbr. 24.1. (1 Chr. 25, 1,

1 Chr. 9. 17. 2 Heb. so was the common ment of David the man of God.

l 1 Kin. 9. 26. 8 Or, Elath. Dent. 2. c. 2 Kin. 14. \* 1 Kin. 9. 27. ch. 9. 10,

cir. 992. a 1 Kin. 10. 1, &c. Matt. 12.

4 Ox. builers.

5 Heh. word. 6 Or,

& 7. H.

1 Kin. 9. 23.

8 Heb.

CHRIST cir. 992,

6 ch. 8. 18.

\* 1 Kin. 10.

11, almuy trees. 2 Or, stairs.

3 Hob.

i Or, englains.

me: for thou exceedest the fame that I heard. 7 Happy are thy men, and happy are these thy servants, which stand continually before thee, and hear thy

8 Blessed be the Lord thy God, which delighted in thee to set thee on his throne, to be king for the Lord thy God: because thy God loved israel, to establish them for ever, therefore made he thee king over them, to do judgment and justice.

9 And she gave the king an hundred and twenty talents of gold, and of spices great abundance, and pre-cious stones: neither was there any such spice as the queen of Sheba

gave king Solomon.

10 And the servants also of Huram. and the servants of Solomon, which brought gold from Ophir, brought algum trees and precious stones.

11 And the king made of the algum trees 23 terraces to the house of the LORD, and to the king's palace, and harps and psalteries for singers: and

there were none such seen before in the land of Judah.

12 And king Solomon gave to the queen of Sheba all her desire, what-soever she asked, beside that which she had brought unto the king. So she turned, and went away to her own land, she and her servants.

13 7 Now the weight of gold that came to Solomon in one year was six hundred and threescore and six

talents of gold; 14 Beside that which chapmen and merchants brought. And all the kings of Arabia and \*governors of the country brought gold and silver to Solomon.

15 7 And king Solomon made two hundred targets of beaten gold: six hundred shekels of beaten gold went

to one target.

16 And three hundred shields made he of beaten gold: three hundred shekels of gold went to one shield. And the king put them in the house of the forest of Lebanon.

17 Moreover the king made a great throne of ivory, and overlaid it with

pure gold.

18 And there were six steps to the throne, with a footstool of gold, which were fastened to the throne, and 5 stays on each side of the sitting place, and two lions standing by the stays:

19 And twelve lions stood there on the one side and on the other upon

the six steps. There was not the like made in any kingdom.

20 ¶ And all the drinking vessels of king Solomon were of gold, and all the vessels of the house of the forest of Lebanon vere of spure gold: 7 none vere of silver; it was not any thing accounted of in the days of Solomon.

21 For the king's ships went to Tarshish with the servants of Huram: every three years once came the ships of Tarshish bringing gold, and silver, 2 ivory, and apes, and peacocks.

22 And king Solomon passed all the kings of the earth in riches and

wisdom 23 ¶ And all the kings of the earth sought the presence of Solomon, to hear his wisdom, that God had put in his heart.

24 And they brought every man his present, vessels of silver, and vessels of gold, and raiment, harness, and spices,

horses, and mules, a rate year by year. 25 ¶ And Solomon d had four thousand stalls for horses and chariots. and twelve thousand horsemen; whom he bestowed in the charlot cities, and with the king at Jerusalem.

26 ¶ And he reigned over all the kings from the sriver even unto the land of the Philistines, and to the

horder of Egypt

27 And the king amade silver in Jerusalem as stones, and cedar trees made he as the sycomore trees that are in the low plains in abundance.

28 And they brought unto Solo-mon horses out of Egypt, and out of all lands.

29 T Now the rest of the acts of Solomon, first and last, are they not written in the book of Nathan the prophet, and in the prophecy of \*Ahijah the Shilonite, and in the visions of Iddo the seer against Jeroboam the son of Nebat?

30 m And Solomon reigned in Jerusalem over all Israel forty years, 31 And Solomon slept with his fa-

thers, and he was buried in the city of David his father: and Rehoboam his son reigned in his stead.

CHAPTER X.

CHAPTER A.

1 The Israelites, assembled at thechem to crown Reladoum, by Jeroboam make a suit of relaxation winds him. Beleaboam, refusing the old men's conusel, by the advice of young men answerth them roughly. 16 To tribes veryiling kill Hadorum, and make Rehoboam to the control of the co to flee.

AND Rehoboam went to Shechem:

come to make him king.

2 And it came to pass, when Jero-boam the son of Nebat, who was in Egypt, b whither he had fled from the presence of Solomon the king, heard it, that Jeroboam returned out of Egypt.

3 And they sent and called him. So Jeroboam and all Israel came and spake to Rehoboam, saying,

4 Thy father made our yoke griev-ous: now therefore ease thou somewhat the grievous servitude of thy father, and his heavy yoke that he put upon us, and we will serve thee.

5 And he said unto them, Come again unto me after three days. And the people departed.

Pafore CHRIST cir. 902.

2 Or, elephanis' tech.

8 1 Kin. 4. 26. & 10. 26. ch. 1. 14.

' I Kin. 4.21. f Gen. 15. 18. Ps. 72. 8. That is, Euphrates. # 1 Kin. 10.

27. ch. 1, 15. 4 Hob. gave. 4 1 Kin. 10.

ch. 1. 16. 1 Kin. 11.

41. 5 Hab trords. I ch. 12. 15.

A 13, 22, " | Kin. 11. 975.

4 I Kin. 12.

61 Kin. 11.

6 Heb. shut up. 7 ()r, there was no sliver in them.

5 Heb.

CHRIST 975.

2 Heb.

º 1 Sam. 2.

25. 1 Kin. 12. 15, 24. d 1 Kin. 11. 29.

6 ¶ And king Rehoboam took counsel with the old men that had stood before Solomon his father while he yet lived, saying, What counsel give ye me to return answer to this

ye me to return answer to this people?
7 And they spake unto him, saying, If thou be kind to this people, and please them, and speak good words to them, they will be thy servants for ever.

8 But he forsook the counsel which the old men gave him, and took counsel with the young men that were brought up with him, that

stood before him.

9 And he said unto them, What advice 9 And ne said onto them, we have a give ye that we may return answer to this people, which have spoken to me, saying, Ease somewhat the yoke that thy father did put upon us?

10 And the young men that were brought up with him spake unto him,

saying, Thus shalt thou answer the people that spake unto thee, saying, Thy father made our yoke heavy, but make thou it somewhat lighter for us; thus shalt thou say unto them, My little finger shall be thicker than

my father's loins

11 For whereas my father 2 put a heavy yoke upon you, I will put more to your yoke: my father chastised you with whips, but I will chastise you with scorpions.

12 So Jeroboam and all the people came to Rehoboam on the third day, as the king bade, saying, Come again

to me on the third day.

13 And the king answered them roughly; and king Rehoboam forsook the counsel of the old men,

14 And answered them after the advice of the young men, saying, My father made your yoke heavy, but I will add thereto: my father chastised you with whips, but I will chastise

you with scorpions.

15 So the king hearkened not unto the people: for the cause was of God, that the Lord might perform his word, which he spake by the dhand of Ahijah the Shilonite to Jeroboam the son of Nebat.

16 ¶ And when all Israel saw that the king would not hearken unto them, the people answered the king, saying, What portion have we in David? and we have none inheritance in the son of Jesse: every man to your tents, O Israel: and now, David, see to thine own house. So all Israel went to their tents.

17 But as for the children of Israel that dwelt in the cities of Judah, Rehoboam reigned over them.

18 Then king Rehoboam sent Hadoram that was over the tribute; and the children of Israel stoned him with stones, that he died. But king Rehoboam smade speed to get him up to his chariot, to flee to Jerusalem.

19 And Israel rebelled against the house of David unto this day.

CHAPTER XL

1 Rehoboam rating an ermy to subduc I eracl, to forbidden by Shematuh. 5 He strengthensh his kingdom with forts and provision. 13 The pricets and Leviles, and such as feared God, forsaken by Jerobeam, strengthen the kingdom of Judah. 18 The toloos and children of Beloboam.

AND "when Rehoboam was come to Jerusalem, he gathered of the house of Judah and Benjamin an hundred and fourscore thousand chosen men, which were warriors, to fight against Israel, that he might bring the kingdom again to Rehohoam

2 But the word of the LORD came bto

Shemaiah the man of God, saying, 8 Speak unto Rehoboam the son of Solomon, king of Judah, and to all Israel in Judah and Benjamin, saying, 4 Thus saith the Lord, Ye shall not

go up, nor fight against your brethren : return every man to his house : for this thing is done of me. And they obeyed the words of the LORD, and returned from going against Jeroboam.

5 ¶ And Rehoboam dwelt in Je-

rusalem, and built cities for defence in Judah.

6 He built even Beth-lehem, and Etam, and Tekoa,

7 And Beth-zur, and Shoco, and Adullanı. 8 And Gath, and Marcshah, and Ziph,

9 And Adoraim, and Lachish, and Azekah, 10 And Zorah, and Aijalon, and He-bron, which are in Judah and in

Benjamin fenced cities.

11 And he fortified the strong holds, and put captains in them, and store of victual, and of oil and wine.

12 And in every several city he put shields and spears, and made them exceeding strong, having Judah and Benjamin on his side.

13 ¶ And the priests and the Levites that were in all Israel 2 resorted to him out of all their coasts.

14 For the Levites left "their suburbs and their possession, and came to Judah and Jerusalem: for Jeroboam and his sons had cast them off from executing the priest's office

unto the LORD:
15 'And he ordained him priests for the high places, and for the devils, and for the calves which he

had made.

16 And after them out of all the tribes of Israel such as set their hearts to seek the Lorp God of Israel came to Jerusalem, to sacrifice unto the LORD God of their fathers.

17 So they strengthened the kingdom of Judah, and made Rehoboam the son of Solomon strong, three years: for three years they walked in the way of David and Solomon.

18 4 And Rehoboam took him Mahalath the daughter of Jerimoth the

CHRIST 975

\* 1 Kin. 12.

\* 1.Km, 12, 21. Ac.

& ch. 19, 15,

974. 2 Heb. presented themselves to him. 'Num. 35.2. d ch. 13. 9.

\* 1 Kin. 12. 31. & 13. 33. & 14. 9. Hos. 13. 2. f Lev. 17. 7. 1 Cor. 10.

9 1 Kin. 12. A Bee ch. 15, 9. & 30. 11, 18. í ch. 12. 1.

3 Heb strength-ened himseli.

| The reig                                 | m and II. CHRONICI  | ES, XII, XIII. death of R  | ekoboam.                                 |
|--|---|--|--|
| Betere<br>CHRIST<br>974.                 | son of David to wife, and Abihail<br>the daughter of Eliab the son of   | service, and the service of the king-<br>doms of the countries.  | Defere<br>CHRIST<br>971.                 |
| <u> </u>                                 | Jesse;<br>19 Which bare him children; Jeush,  | 9 "So Shishak king of Egypt came<br>up against Jerusalem, and took away  | = 1 Kin. 14.                             |
| 4 1 Kin. 15.2.                           | and Shamariah, and Zaham.  20 And after her he took * Maachah   | the treasures of the house of the<br>LORD, and the treasures of the king's   | 25, 26.                                  |
| She is<br>called Mi-<br>chaigh the       | the daughter of Absalom; which bare<br>him Abijah, and Attai, and Ziza, and   | house; he took all: he carried away also the shields of gold which Solo-   |  |
| danghter<br>of Uriel,<br>ch. 13, 2.      | Shelomith.  | mon had "made.   | * 1 Kin. 10.                             |
| ch. 13, 2,                               | 21 And Rehoboam loved Maachah<br>the daughter of Absalom above all his  | 10 Instead of which king Rehoboam made shields of brass, and committed   | 16, 17.<br>ch. 9. 15,<br>16.             |
|  | wives and his concubines: (for he took<br>eighteen wives, and threescore concu-   | them 'to the hands of the chief of<br>the guard, that kept the entrance of   | * 2 Sam. 8.<br>18.                       |
|  | bines; and begat twenty and eight<br>sons, and threescore daughters.)   | the king's house.  11 And when the king entered into   |  |
| Pee Deut. 21.                            | 22 And Rehoboam made Abijah the   | the house of the Lord, the guard came  |  |
| 15, 16, 17.                              | son of Maachah the chief, to be ruler<br>among his brethren: for he thought   | and fetched them, and brought them again into the guard chamber.   |  |
|  | to make him king. 23 And he dealt wisely, and dispers-  | 12 And when he humbled himself,<br>the wrath of the Lord turned from   |  |
|  | ed of all his children throughout all<br>the countries of Judah and Benjamin,   | him, that he would not destroy him<br>altogether: 2 and also in Judah things   | 2 Or,                                    |
| 2 Heb. a<br>muhituda                     | unto every fenced city: and he gave   | went well.   | and yet<br>in Judah                      |
| muisitude<br>of wives.                   | them victual in abundance. And he desired amany wives.  | 18 ¶ So king Rehoboam strengthen-<br>ed himself in Jerusalem, and reigned:   | there were                               |
|  | CHAPTER XII.  | for p Rehoboum was one and forty years old when he began to reign,   | good<br>things:<br>See Gon.<br>18, 24, & |
|  | 1 Reholoum, forsaking the Lord, is punished<br>by Shishak. 5 He and the princes, repealing<br>at the preaching of Shemaish, are delivered<br>from destruction, but not from spoil. 13 The | and he reigned seventeen years in<br>Jerusalem, the city which the LORD<br>had chosen out of all the tribes of                             | 1 Kin. 14.<br>13.<br>ch. 19. 3.          |
|  | from destruction, but not from spoil. 13 The reign and death of Rehoboum.   | had chosen out of all the tribes of<br>Israel, to put his name there. And  | P 1 Kin. 14.                             |
| 972.<br>• ch. 11. 17.                    | A ND ait came to pass, when Reho-   | his mother's name was Naamah an  | 7 ch. 6. 6.                              |
|  | A boam had established the king-<br>dom, and had strengthened himself,  | Ammonitess, 14 And he did evil, because he   |  |
| 6 1 Kin. 14,<br>22, 23, 24.              | he forsook the law of the LORD,<br>and all Israel with him.   | 3 prepared not his heart to seek the LORD.   | 3 Or, fixed.                             |
| ° 1 Kin. 14.<br>24, 25.                  | 2 And it came to pass, that in the fifth year of king Rehoboam Shishak  | 15 Now the acts of Rehoboam, first and last, are they not written in   |  |
| 971.                                     | king of Egypt came up against Jeru-<br>salem, because they had transgressed   | the 4book of Shemaiah the prophet,   | 4 Heb.                                   |
|  | against the Lord,   | genealogies? 'And there were wars  | ch. 9. 29.                               |
|  | 8 With twelve hundred charlots, and threescore thousand horsemen:   | between Rehoboam and Jeroboam continually.   | * 1 Kin. 14.                             |
|  | and the people were without number that came with him out of Egypt;   | 16 And Rehoboam slept with his fa-<br>thers, and was buried in the city of   |  |
| 4 ch. 16. 8.                             | of the Lubims, the Sukkiims, and the Ethiopians.  | David: and Abijah his son reigned in his stead.  | 1 Kin. 14.<br>31.                        |
|  | 4 And he took the fenced cities   | CHAPTER XIII.  | Abijam.                                  |
|  | which pertained to Judah, and came<br>to Jerusalem.   | 1 Abijah succeeding maketh war against Jero-<br>borm. 4 He declareth the right of his cause.<br>13 Trusting in God he overcometh Jeroboam. |  |
| ch. 11. 2.                               | 5 ¶ Then came 'Shemaiah the prophet to Rehoboam, and to the princes   | 21 The wives and children of Avijan.   |  |
|  | of Judah, that were gathered together<br>to Jerusalem because of Shishak, and   | NOW in the eighteenth year of king Jeroboam began Abijah to  | 958.<br>1 Kin. 15.                       |
| ∫ ch. 15. 2.                             | said unto them, Thus saith the LORD,<br>/Ye have forsaken me, and therefore   | reign over Judah.<br>2 He reigned three years in Jerusa-   | 1, &c.                                   |
|  | have I also left you in the hand of<br>Shishak.   | lem. His mother's name also was<br>Michaiah the daughter of Uricl of   | 4 Ree                                    |
|  | 6 Whereupon the princes of Israel and the king humbled them-  | Gibeah. And there was war between  | ch. 11. 20.<br>957.                      |
| <sup>9</sup> Jam. 4. 10.<br>4 Ex. 9. 27. | selves; and they said, The Lord   | Abijah and Jeroboam.  8 And Abijah set the battle in array   | 5 Heb.                                   |
|  | is righteous. 7 And when the LORD saw that  | with an army of valiant men of war,<br>even four hundred thousand chosen   | lound<br>together.                       |
| 61 Kin. 21.<br>28, 29.                   | they humbled themselves, the word of the Lord came to Shemaiah,   | men: Jeroboam also set the battle in<br>array against him with eight hundred   |  |
|  | saying, They have humbled them-<br>selves; therefore I will not destroy   | thousand chosen men, being mighty  |  |
| 3 Or, a 111-                             | them, but I will grant them some  | men of valour. 4 ¶ And Abijah stood up upon  |  |
| tle while.                               | deliverance; and my wrath shall not<br>be poured out upon Jerusalem by  | mount Zemaraim, which is in mount<br>Ephraim, and said, Hear me, thou  | ' Josh. 18.<br>22.                       |
| In. 26. 13.                              | the hand of Shishak.  8 Nevertheless *they shall be his   | Jeroboam, and all Israel; 5 Ought ye not to know that the LORD   |  |
| l Deut. 28.<br>47, 48.                   | servants; that they may know 'my  | God of Israel gave the kingdom over  | 4 2 Sam. 7.<br>12, 13, 16.               |

| Abljah o                          | vercometh Jeroboam. II. CHRONIC   | CLES, XIV. Asa destroyeth  | idolatry.                             |
|-----------------------------------|---|--|---------------------------------------|
| Before<br>CHRIST<br>957.          | Israel to David for ever, even to<br>him and to his sons by a covenant<br>of salt?  | children of Judah prevailed, 'because they relied upon the Lord God of their fathers.  | Before<br>CHRIST<br>967.              |
| ' Num. 18.                        | 6 Yet Jeroboam the son of Nebat,<br>the servant of Solomon the son of   | 19 And Abijah pursued after Jero-<br>boam, and took cities from him, Beth-   | 71 Chr. 5.20,<br>Pa. 22. 5,           |
| f 1 Kin. 11.<br>26.4 12.20.       | David, is risen up, and hath /re-<br>belled against his lord.   | el with the towns thereof, and Je-<br>shanah with the towns thereof, and   | " Josh, 15. 9.                        |
| / Judg. 9. 4.                     | 7 And there are gathered unto him<br>*vain men, the children of Belial,<br>and have strengthened themselves   | Ephrain with the towns thereof. 20 Neither did Jeroboam recover strength again in the days of Abijah:  | - som, 10. y.                         |
|                                   | against Rehoboam the son of Solo-<br>mon, when Rehoboam was young   | and the Lord struck him, and he died.  | * 1 Sam. 25.<br>38.<br>* 1 Kin. 14.   |
|                                   | and tenderhearted, and could not<br>withstand them.<br>8 And now ye think to withstand  | 21 T But Abijah waxed mighty, and<br>married fourteen wives, and begat<br>twenty and two sons, and sixteen   | 20.                                   |
|                                   | the kingdom of the Lord in the hand of the sons of David; and ye  | daughters. 22 And the rest of the acts of Abi-   |                                       |
| 4 1 Kin. 12.                      | be a great multitude, and there are<br>with you golden calves, which Jero-<br>boam amade you for gods.<br>9 Have ye not cast out the priests              | jah, and his ways, and his sayings, are written in the 2 story of the prophet *Iddo.   | 2 Or, com-<br>mentary.                |
| 28. & 14. 9.<br>Hos. & 6.         | of the Lord, the sons of Aaron, and   | CHAPTER XIV.   | ech. 12. 15.                          |
| ch. 11, 14,<br>15,<br>Ex. 29, 35, | the Levites, and have made you priests after the manner of the nations of other lands? *so that who   | 1 Asa meceeding destroyeth idolatry. 6 Having peace, he strengtheneth his kingdom with forte and armies. 9 Calling on 60d, he overthroveth Zerah, and spoileth the Ethiopians. |                                       |
| 2 Heb.<br>to All his<br>hand:     | socver cometh 2 to consecrate him-<br>self with a young bullock and seven   | S O Abijah slept with his fathers,<br>and they buried him in the city  | 955.                                  |
| See Ex.<br>29. 1.<br>Lev. 8. 2.   | rams, the same may be a priest of them that are no gods.  | of David: and "Asa his son reigned<br>in his stead. In his days the land   | a 1 Kin. 15.<br>8, &c.                |
|                                   | 10 But as for us, the Lord is our God, and we have not forsaken him; and the priests, which minister un-  | was quiet ten years.  2 And Asa did that which was good and right in the eyes of the Lord his  |                                       |
|                                   | to the Lord, are the sons of Anron, and the Levites wait upon their business:   | God: 3 For he took away the altars of the strange gods, and the high   | cir. 951.                             |
| l ch. 2. 4.                       | 11 And they burn unto the LORD every morning and every evening  | places, and brake down the simages, and cut down the groves:   | 15. 14.<br>ch. 15. 17.<br>Ex. 34. 13. |
| ™ Lev. 24. 6.                     | burnt sacrifices and sweet incense:<br>the "shewbread also set they in<br>order upon the pure table; and the  | 4 And commanded Judah to seek<br>the Lord God of their fathers, and<br>to do the law and the command-  | 3 Hob.<br>statues.<br>41 Kin. 11.7.   |
| * Ex. 27. 20,<br>21. Lev. 24.     | candlestick of gold with the lamps  | ment. 5 Also he took away out of all the   |                                       |
| 21. Lev. 24.<br>2, 3.             | thereof, "to burn every evening: for<br>we keep the charge of the Lord our<br>God; but ye have forsaken him.<br>12 And, behold, God himself is with       | cities of Judah the high places and<br>the images: and the kingdom was<br>quiet before him.  | 4 Heb. mm<br>inauges.                 |
| ° Num. 10. 8.                     | us for our captain, and his priests   | 6 ¶ And he built fenced cities in Judah: for the land had rest, and  | -                                     |
| P Acts 5. 39.                     | with sounding trumpets to cry alarm<br>against you. O children of Israel, fight<br>ye not against the Lorp God of your<br>others forms shall not recover. | he had no war in those years; be-<br>cause the Lord had given him rest.<br>7 Therefore he said unto Judah, Let   |                                       |
|                                   | fathers; for ye shall not prosper.  13 ¶ But Jeroboam caused an ambushment to come about behind them:   | us build these cities, and make about them walls, and towers, gates, and bars, while the land is yet before us;  |                                       |
|                                   | so they were before Judah, and the ambushment was behind them.  14 And when Judah looked back,  | bars, while the land is yet before us;<br>because we have sought the Lord our<br>God, we have sought him, and he   |                                       |
|                                   | behold, the battle was before and<br>behind: and they cried unto the  | hath given us rest on every side. So they built and prospered.   |                                       |
|                                   | Lord, and the priests sounded with<br>the trumpets.  15 Then the men of Judah gave a  | 8 And Asa had an army of men that<br>bare targets and spears, out of Ju-<br>dah three hundred thousand; and  |                                       |
|                                   | shout: and as the men of Judah<br>shouted, it came to pass, that God  | out of Benjamin, that bare shields<br>and drew bows, two hundred and   |                                       |
| ¢ ch. 11. 12.                     | smote Jeroboam and all Israel be-<br>fore Abijah and Judah.<br>16 And the children of Israel fled   | fourscore thousand: all these were<br>mighty men of valour.<br>9 ¶ And there came out against  | 941.                                  |
|                                   | before Judah: and God delivered them into their hand.   | them Zerah the Ethiopian with an host of a thousand thousand, and  | ch. 1ú. 8.                            |
|                                   | 17 And Abijah and his people slew<br>them with a great slaughter: so there<br>fell down slain of Israel five hundred                                      | three hundred chariots; and came unto / Marcshah.  | / Josh. 15,                           |
|                                   | thousand chosen men. 18 Thus the children of Israel were  | 10 Then Asa went out against him,<br>and they set the battle in array<br>in the valley of Zephathah at Ma-   |                                       |
| ····                              | brought under at that time, and the   | reshan.  | ١                                     |

Perfore CHRIST 941. Pa. 22. 5. à 1 Bam. 14. 6. i | Sam. 17. 45. Prov. 18. 2 Or. martal

2 Heb.

\*Num. 21. 2. Judg. 3. 10. ch. 20. 14. & 21. 20.

4 Heb. before Asa.

Jam. 4. 8.

ver. 4, 15.

Jer. 29. 13. Matt. 7. 7. d ch. 21, 20,

4 Hos. C. 4.

/ Lev. 10, 11,

# Dout. 4. 29.

A Judg. S. G.

Matt. 21.7.

beaten in pieces.

11 And Asa "cried unto the Loan his God, and eadd, Loro, it is a nothing with thee to help, whether with many, or with them that have no power: help us, O Loan our God; for we rest on thee, and 'in thy name we go against this multitude. O Loan, thou art our God; let not aman provail against thee. 12 So the LORD \* smote the Ethi-

11 And Asa seried unto the LORD

opians before Asa, and before Judah; and the Ethiopians fled.

è ch. 13, 15. 18 And Ass and the people that were with him pursued them unto Gerar: and the Ethiopians were l Gen. 10. 19. & 20. 1. overthrown, that they could not recover themselves; for they were a de-stroyed before the Lord, and before his host: and they carried away very much spoil.

14 And they smote all the cities round about Gerar; for "the fear of the Lord came upon them: and they spoiled all the cities; for there was exceeding much spoil in them.

15 They smote also the tents of cattle, and carried away sheep and camels in abundance, and returned to Jerusalem.

## CHAPTER XV.

1 Asa with Judah and many of Israel, moved by the prophecy of Atariah the son of Oded, make a solemn covenut with God. 16 He yntieth down Maachah his wather for her stellatty. 18 He brimpeth dedicate things into the house of God, and enjoyeth a long peace.

AND the Spirit of God came upon Azariah the son of Oded:

2 And he went out 4to meet Asa. and said unto him, Hear ye me, Asa, and all Judah and Benjamin; b The LORD is with you while ye be with him; and 'if ye seek him, he will be found of you; but 'if ye forsake him, he will forsake you.

3 Now 'for a long season Israel hath been without the true God, and without 'a teaching priest, and without law.

4 But when they in their trouble did turn unto the Lord God of Israel, and sought him, he was found of them.

5 And hin those times there was no peace to him that went out, nor to him that came in, but great vexations were upon all the inhabitants of the countries.

6 And nation was 5 destroyed of nation, and city of city: for God did vex them with all adversity.

7 Be ye strong therefore, and let not your hands be weak: for your work shall be rewarded.

8 And when Asa heard these words. and the prophecy of Oded the pro-phet, he took courage, and put away the sabominable idols out of all the land of Judah and Benjamin, and out of the cities be which he had taken from mount Ephraim, and renewed the altar of the Lord, that was be-fore the porch of the Lord.

9 And he gathered all Judah and Benjamin, and the strangers with them out of Ephraim and Manassch. and out of Simeon: for they fell to him out of Israel in abundance, when they saw that the Lord his God was with him.

10 So they gathered themselves together at Jerusalem in the third month, in the fifteenth year of the reign of Asa.

11 "And they offered unto the Lorp

2 the same time, of "the spoil which they had brought, seven hundred oxen and seven thousand sheep.

12 And they centered into a covenant to seek the LORD God of their fathers with all their heart and with all their soul:

13 P That whosoever would not seek the LORD God of Israel g should be put to death, whether small or great, whether man or woman.

14 And they sware unto the Lord with a loud voice, and with shouting,

and with trumpets, and with cornets.

15 And all Judah rejoiced at the oath: for they had sworn with all their heart, and "sought him with their whole desire; and he was found of them: and the Lord gave them

rest round about.

16 ¶ And also concerning Maachah the mother of Asa the king, he removed her from being queen, because she had made an idol in a grove: and Asa cut down her idol, and stamped it, and burnt it at the brook Kidron.

17 But 'the high places were not taken away out of Israel: nevertheless the heart of Asa was perfect all his days.

18 And he brought into the house of God the things that his father had dedicated, and that he himself had dedicated, silver, and gold, and vessels.

19 And there was no more war unto the five and thirtieth year of the reign of Asa.

## CHAPTER XVI.

Asa, by the aid of the Syrians, divertely Baashs from building of Ranach. 7 Beith reproved thereof by Hanaui, he putteth him in prison. 11 Among his other acts in his disease he serketh not to God, but to the physicians. 13 His death and burial.

I N the six and thirtieth year of the reign of Asa "Baasha king of Is real came up against Judah, and built Ramah, to the intent that he might let none go out or come

in to Asa king of Judah.

2 Then Asa brought out silver and gold out of the treasures of the house of the Lord and of the king's house, and sent to Ben-hadad king of Syria, that dwelt at Damascus,

saying, 3 There is a league between me and thee, as there was between my father and thy father: behold, I have sent thee silver and gold; go, break thy

Balan CHRIST 941.

l eh. 11, 16.

m ch. 14, 15, 2 Heb. in that day. \* ch. 14. 13.

°2 Kin. 23.3, ch. 34. 31. Neb. 10. 29.

P Ex. 22. 20. f Deut. 13, 5, 9, 15,

F vor. Q.

\* 1 Kin. 15. 3 That is. grand-mother, 1 Kin. 15. 2, 10. 4 Heb. t ch. 14, 3, 5, 1 Kin. 15, 14, &c.

940. vis. From the rending of the ten tribes from Judah, over which 1 Kin. 15. b ch. 15. 9.

5 Heb. Darmesck.

6 Heb. abo-minations.

è ch. 13, 19,

| Asd's res  | gn and death. II. CHRONI  | CLES, XVII. Jehoshaphat's god  | d reign.  |
|--|---|--|---|
| Before<br>CHRIST<br>940.                                   | league with Baasha king of Israel,<br>that he may depart from me.<br>4 And Ben-hadad hearkened unto   | 2 And he placed forces in all the<br>fenced cities of Judah, and set gar-<br>risons in the land of Judah, and in<br>the cities of Ephraim, which Ass | Before<br>CHRIST<br>914.                            |
| 2 Heb.   | king Asa, and sent the captains of  | the cities of Ephraim, which Asa his father had taken.   | ch. 15. 8.  |
| were his.  | Israel; and they smote Ijon, and<br>Dan, and Abel-maim, and all the<br>store cities of Naphtali.  | 8 And the Lord was with Jehosha-<br>phat, because he walked in the first   |   |
|  | 5 And it came to pass, when Baasha heard it, that he left off building of   | ways 2 of his father David, and sought<br>not unto Baalim;<br>4 But sought to the Lord God of  | <sup>2</sup> Or, of his<br>father, and<br>of David. |
|  | Ramah, and let his work cease. 6 Then Asa the king took all Judah;  | his father, and walked in his com-<br>mandments, and not after the doings  | *1 Kin. 12.   |
|  | and they carried away the stones of<br>Ramah, and the timber thereof, where-<br>with Bassha was building: and he  | of Israel. 5 Therefore the Lord stablished the kingdom in his hand; and all Judah  | 28.   |
| 941.   | with Baasha was building; and he<br>built therewith Geba and Mizpah.<br>7 ¶ And at that time 'Hanani the  | and he had riches and honour in  | 4 1 Sam. 10.<br>27.<br>1 Kin. 10.                   |
| *1 Kin. 16.1.<br>ch. 19. 2.<br>d Is. 31. 1.<br>Jer. 17. 5. | seer came to Asa king of Judah,<br>and said unto him, Because thou<br>hast relied on the king of Syria,<br>and not relied on the LORD thy   | abundance. 6 And his heart 4 was lifted up in the ways of the Lord: moreover the   | 25.<br>3 Heb. gave.<br>• 1 Kin. 10.                 |
| 30.1.2.1.2.  | God, therefore is the host of the   | took away the high places and groves out of Judah.   | 27.<br>ch. 18. 1.<br>913.                           |
| eh. 14. 9.   | king of Syria escaped out of thine hand.  8 Were not 'the Ethiopians and  | 7 ¶ Also in the third year of his reign he sent to his princes, even to Ben-hail, and to Obadiah, and to Ze-   | 4 That is,<br>was en-<br>couraged.                  |
| f ch. 12. 3.<br>3 Heb.<br>in abun-                         | fthe Lubims 3a huge host, with very many chariots and horsemen? yet,  | chariah, and to Nethaneel, and to Michaiah, to teach in the cities of  | f 1 Kin. 22.<br>43.<br>ch. 15, 17.<br>& 19, 2.      |
| dance.   | because thou didst rely on the Lord,<br>he delivered them into thine hand.<br>9 For the eyes of the Lord run to   | Judah. 8 And with them he sent Levites, even Shemaiah, and Nethaniah, and  | # 20. 33.<br>912.<br># ch. 15. 3.                   |
| Prov. 5. 21.<br>& 15. 3.<br>Jer. 16. 17.                   | and fro throughout the whole earth,<br>4to shew himself strong in the behalf  | Zebadiah, and Asahel, and Shemira-<br>moth, and Jehonathan, and Adoni-   | , cu. 10. 3.  |
| Zech, 4, 10,   | of them whose heart is perfect to-<br>ward him. Herein thou hast done<br>foolishly: therefore from henceforth   | jah, and Tobijah, and Tob-adonijah,<br>Levites; and with them Elishama   |   |
| atrongly to<br>hold with<br>them, &c.<br>h 1 Sam. 13.      | thou shalt have wars.  10 Then Asa was wroth with the seer, and *put him in a prison  | and Jehoram, priests.  9 *And they taught in Judah, and had the book of the law of the Lord  | A ch. 35. 3.<br>Noh. 8. 7.                          |
| 13.<br>13.<br>1 Kin. 15.<br>32.                            | seer, and *put him in a prison<br>house; for he was in a rage with<br>him because of this thing. And Asa  | with them, and went about through-<br>out all the cities of Judah, and<br>taught the people.   |   |
| <sup>4</sup> ch. 18, 26,<br>Jer. 20, 2,<br>Mat. 14, 3,     | some time.  | 5 fell upon all the kingdoms of the  | i Gen. 35. 5.<br>5 Heb. was.                        |
| 5 Heb.<br>crushed.<br>\$1 Kin. 15.                         | 11 ¶ And, behold, the acts of Asa, first and last, lo, they are written in the book of the kings of Judah and   | lands that were round about Judah, so that they made no war against Jehoshaphat.   |   |
| 23.  | Israel. 12 And Asa in the thirty and ninth  | 11 Also some of the Philistines brought Jehoshaphat presents, and  | 425am. 8. 2.  |
| ~ Jor. 17. 5.  | year of his reign was diseased in his feet, until his disease $was$ exceeding $great$ : yet in his disease he $m$ sought  | tribute silver; and the Arabians<br>brought him flocks, seven thousand<br>and seven hundred rams, and seven  |   |
|  | not to the Lord, but to the physicians.   | thousand and seven hundred he goats.   |   |
| 914.<br>* 1 Kin. 15.<br>24.                                | 13 ¶ "And Asa slept with his fathers, and died in the one and fortieth year of his reign.   | 12 ¶ And Jehoshaphat waxed great exceedingly; and he built in Judah castles, and cities of store.  | 6 Or.   |
| <sup>0</sup> Heb.<br>diygcd.                               | 14 And they buried him in his own sepulchres, which he had 6 made for himself in the city of David, and   | 13 And he had much business in<br>the cities of Judah: and the men   | palaces.  |
| ° Gen. 50. 2.  | himself in the city of David, and<br>laid him in the bed which was filled<br>with sweet odours and divers kinds   | of war, mighty men of valour, were<br>in Jerusalem.<br>14 And these are the numbers of   |   |
| Mark 16, 1,<br>John 19,<br>39, 40,                         | of spices prepared by the apothe-   | them according to the house of their fathers: Of Judah, the captains of  |   |
| P ch. 21. 19.<br>Jer. 31. 5.                               | great burning for him. CHAPTER XVII.  | thousands; Adnah the chief, and with him mighty men of valour three hundred thousand.  |   |
|  | 1 Jehoshaphat, succeeding Asa, reigneth well,<br>and prospecth. THe sendeth Levites with<br>the princes to teach Judah. 10 His enemies<br>being terrified by Gad, some of them bring<br>him presents and tribute. 12 His greatness, | 15 And 7 next to him was Jehoha-<br>nan the captain, and with him two<br>hundred and fourscore thousand.   | 7 Heb. at<br>his hand.                              |
|  | сараны, ана агшет.  | 16 And next him was Amasiah the  | I Judg. 5.  |
| 4 1 Kin. 15.<br>21.  | AND Jehoshaphat his son reigned in his stead, and strengthened himself against Israel.  | son of Zichri, 'who willingly offered<br>himself unto the Lord; and with<br>him two hundred thousand mighty<br>men of valour.                        | 2, 9.   |

CHRIST 912. = ver. 2. 897. • ch. 17. 5. 3 2 Kin. 8. 18.
• 1 Kin. 22.
2, &c.
2 Hob. of
the end of d 1 Sam. 23. 2, 1, 9. 2 Sam. 2.1. 2 Heb. got, or, more.

17 And of Benjamin; Eliada a mighty man of valour, and with him armed men with bow and shield two hundred thousand. 18 And next him was Jehosabad, and with him an hundred and fourscore thousand ready prepared for the war.
19 These waited on the king, beside "those whom the king put in the feaced cities throughout all Judah. CHAPTER XVIII. 1 Jehoshaphal, joined in affinity with Ahab, is persuaded to go with him against Ramoth-gilead. 4 Ahab, seduced by fulse prophets, according to the word of Micaiah, is slain there. NOW Jehoshaphat had riches and honour in abundance, and joined affinity with Ahab.

2 "And after certain years he went down to Ahab to Samaria.

And Ahab killed sheep and oxen for him in abundance, and for the people that he had with him, and persuaded him to go up with him. to Ramoth-gilead.

3 And Ahab king of Israel said unto Jehoshaphat king of Judah, Wilt thou go with me to Ramoth-gilead? And he answered him, I am as thou art, and my people as thy people; and we will be with thee in the war. 4 ¶ And Jehoshaphat said unto the king of Israel, Enquire, I pray thee, at the word of the Long to day.

5 Therefore the king of Israel ga-5 Therefore the king of Israel gathered together of prophets four hundred men, and said unto them, shall we go to Ramoth-gilead to battle, or shall I forbear? And they said, Go up; for God will deliver it into the king's hand. 6 But Jehoshaphat said, Is there not here a prophet of the Lord besides, that we might enquire of him? 7 And the king of Israel said unto Jehoshaphat, There is yet one man, by whom we may enquire of the LORD: but I hate him; for he never prophesied good unto me, but always 4 Or, runuch 5 Hob. Llasten

evil: the same is Micaiah the son of Imla. And Jehoshaphat said. Let not the king say so. 8 And the king of Israel called for one of his 4 officers, and said, 5 Fetch quickly Micalah the son of Imla.

9 And the king of Israel and Jehoshaphat king of Judah sat either of them on his throne, clothed in their 4 Or, Roor. robes, and they sat in a 6 void place at the entering in of the gate of Samaria; and all the prophets prophesied before them. 10 And Zedekiah the son of Chenaanah had made him horns of iron, and said, Thus saith the LORD, With these thou shalt push Syria until

7 Heb. thou 7 they be consumed 11 And all the prophets prophesied so, saying, Go up to Ramoth-gilead, and prosper: for the Loan shall deliver it into the hand of the king.

12 And the messenger that went to call Micalah spake to him, saying, Behold, the words of the prophets declare good to the king a with one assent; lot thy word therefore, I pray thee, be like one of their's, and speak thou good 13 And Micaiah said, As the LORD

liveth, even what my God saith, that will I speak.

14 And when he was come to the king, the king said unto him, Micaiah, shall we go to Ramoth-glicad to battle, or shall I forbcar? And he said, Go ye up, and prosper, and they shall be delivered into your hand. 15 And the king said to him, How many times shall I adjure thee that

thou say nothing but the truth to me in the name of the Lord? 16 Then he said, I did see all Israel scattered upon the mountains, as sheep that have no shepherd: and the Lord said, These have no mas-

ter; let them return therefore every man to his house in peace. 17 And the king of Israel said to Jehoshaphat, Did I not tell thee that he would not prophesy good unto me, 8 but evil?

18 Again he said, Therefore hear the word of the Lorn; I saw the Lord sitting upon his throne, and all the host of heaven standing on his right hand and on his left.

19 And the Lore said, Who shall entice Ahab king of Israel, that he may go up and fall at Ramoth-gilead? And one spake saying after this manner, and another saying after that manner.

20 Then there came out a /spirit, and stood before the LORD, and said, I will entice him. And the LORD

said unto him, Wherewith?
21 And he said, I will go out, and be a lying spirit in the mouth of all his prophets. And the Lord said, Thou shalt entice him, and thou shalt also prevail: go out, and do

22 Now therefore, behold, "the LORD hath put a lying spirit in the mouth of these thy prophets, and the Lord hath spoken evil against thee.

23 Then Zedekiah the son of Chenaanah came near, and \* smote Micaiah upon the check, and said, Which way went the Spirit of the LORD from me to speak unto thee?

24 And Micaiah said, Behold, thou shalt see on that day when thou shalt go 4 into 5 an inner chamber to hide thyself.

25 Then the king of Israel said, Take ye Micaiah, and carry him back to Amon the governor of the city, and to Joash the king's son;

26 And say, Thus saith the king, 'Put this fellow in the prison, and feed him with bread of affiction and with water of affliction, until I return in peace.

CHRIST 897. 2 Heb. with one mouth.

Num. 22. 18, 20, 35. \$ 23, 12, 16. \$ 21, 13. 1 Kin. 22.

8 Or. but for evil ?

f Job 1. 6.

9 Job 19, 16. In. 19. 14. Exek. 14. 9.

Jer. 20, 2, Mark 14,65,

4 Ox, from chamber to chamber. 5 Heb. u cham-ber in a

• ch. 16. 10.

Before OHRIST 897.

27 And Micaiah said, If thou certainly return in peace, then hath not the Lorn spoken by me. And he said, Hearken, all ye people. 28 So the king of Israel and Jeho-

shaphat the king of Judah went up to Ramoth-gilead.

to Ramoth-guesa.

29 And the king of Israel said unto
Jehoshaphat, I will disguise myself,
and will go to the battle; but put
thou on thy robes. So the king of
Israel disguised himself; and they went to the battle.

80 Now the king of Syria had com-

30 Now the king of Syrla had commanded the captains of the charlots that were with him, saying, Fight ye not with small or great, save only with the king of Israel.

31 And it came to pass, when the captains of the charlots saw Jehoshaphat, that they said, It is the king of Israel. Therefore they compassed about him to fight: but Jeschaphat grief out and the Lern hoshaphat cried out, and the LORD helped him; and God moved them to depart from him.

32 For it came to pass, that, when the captains of the chariots perceived that it was not the king of Israel, they turned back again 2 from pur-

suing him.
83 And a certain man drew a bow at a venture, and smote the king of Israel between the joints of the harness: therefore he said to his chariot man, Turn thine hand, that thou mayest carry me out of the host; for I am & wounded.

34 And the battle increased that day: howbeit the king of Israel stayed hinself up in his chariot against the Syrians until the even: and about the time of the sun going down he died.

CHAPTER XIX.

1 Jehoshaphat, reproved by Jehn, visiteth his kingdom. 5 His instructions to the judges, 8 to the priests and Leviles.

AND Jehoshaphat the king of Ju-dah returned to his house in

peace to Jerusalem.

2 And Jehu the son of Hanani

"the seer went out to meet him, and said to king Jehoshaphat, Shouldest thou help the ungodly, and blove them that hate the LORD? therefore is "wrath upon thee from before the Lord.

3 Nevertheless there are good things found in thee, in that thou hast taken away the groves out of the land, and hast 'prepared thine

heart to seek God.

4 And Jehoshaphat dwelt at Jerusalem: and 6 he went out again through the people from Beer-sheba to mount Ephraim, and brought them back unto the Lord God of their fathers.

5 ¶ And he set judges in the land throughout all the fenced cities of

what ye do: for /ye judge not for man, but for the Lord, who is with you in the judgment.

7 Wherefore now let the fear of the LORD be upon you; take heed and do it: for there is no iniquity with the LORD our God, nor 'respect of persons, nor taking of gifts.

8 ¶ Moreover in Jerusalem did Jehoshaphat \*set of the Levites, and of the priests, and of the chief of the fathers of Israel, for the judgment of the LORD, and for controversies, when they returned to Jerusalem.

9 And he charged them, saying, Thus shall ye do in the fear of the LORD, faithfully, and with a perfect

heart.
10 \*\*And what cause soever shall come to you of your brethren that dwell in their cities, between blood and blood, between law and com-mandment, statutes and judgments, ye shall even warn them that they tresposs not against the Lord, and so "wrath come upon "you, and up-on your brethren: this do, and ye shall not trespass.

11 And, behold, Amariah the chief 11 And, benoid, Amarian the chier priest is over you p'in all matters of the Lord; and Zebadiah the son of Ishmael, the ruler of the house of Judah, for all the king's matters: also the Levites shall be officers before you. <sup>3</sup> Deal courageously, and the Lord shall be <sup>q</sup> with the good.

CHAPTER XX.

1 Jehoshaphat in his fear proclaimeth a fast, 5 His prayer. 14 The propheny of Juhaziel, 20 Jehoshaphat ezhorteth the prophen and setteth singers to praise the Lord, 22 The great overthrom of the enemies. 25 The people, having lelesed God at Berarhah, re-turns in trisumph. 31 Jehoshaphat's reign. 35 His convoy of ships, which he made with Abazida, according to the prophecy of Eli-eter, unhappily perished.

I T came to pass after this also, that the children of Moab, and the children of Ammon, and with them other beside the Ammonites, came against Jehoshaphat to battle.

2 Then there came some that told Jchoshaphat, saying, There cometh a great multitude against thee from beyond the sea on this side Syria; and, behold, they be in Hazazon-tamar, which is En-gedi.

3 And Jehoshaphat feared, and set himself to seek the LORD, and proclaimed a fast throughout all Judah.

4 And Judah gathered themselves together, to ask help of the Lord: even out of all the cities of Judah

they came to seek the LORD.

5 ¶ And Jehoshaphat stood in the congregation of Judah and Jerusalem, in the house of the Lord, before

the new court,
6 And said, O LORD God of our fathers, art not thou 'God in heaven? and Judah, city by city, 6 And said to the judges, Take heed of the heathen? and said to the judges, Take heed of the heathen? and said to the judges, Take heed of the heathen?

CHRIST

/ Dout. 1. 17. Fa. 82. 1. Recles. 5. 8. 2 Heb. in the matter of judg-ment.

A Deut. 32. 4. Rom. 9. 14. Rom. 9. 14. Deu. 10. 17. Job 34. 19. Acts 10. 34. Rom. 2. 11. Gal. 2. 6. Eph. 6. 9. Col. 3. 25. 1 Pet. 1. 17.

1 Deut. 16. 18. ch. 17. 8. 12 Sam.23.3. \*\* Dout. 17. 8, &c.

" Num. 16. \* Esek. 3, 18.

<sup>9</sup> 1 Chr. 26.

<sup>3</sup> Heb. Take

ª Gen. 14. 7. b Josh, 15.

4 Hob his face. · ch. 19. 3. Jer. 36, 9. Jonah 3, 5.

Deut. 4.39. Josh. 2. 11. 1 Kin. 8.23. Matt. 6. 9. Ps. 47. 2. 8. Dan. 4. 17, 25, 32, 9 1 Chr. 29. 12. Ps. 62, 11. Matt. 6, 13.

2 Heb, from after him.

3 Hab. (m his sim-plicity. 4 Hob. be-tween the joints and between the b Heb.

806.

41 Sam. 9.9.

4 Pa. 139, 21,

4 ch. 32, 25, d ch. 17. 4, 6. See ch. 12. 12.

ch. 30. 19. Egra 7, 10.

6 Heb. he returned and went out.

| Jehosha  | phat's prayer. II. CHRON   | ICLES, XX. His enemies over   | erthrown.   |
|--|--|---|---|
| Before<br>CHRIST<br>806.   | there not power and might, so that none is able to withstand thee?   | a loud voice on high.   | Before<br>CHRIST<br>896.  |
| <sup>3</sup> Gen. 17, 7.<br>Br. 6, 7,<br>3 Heb. thou.<br>1 Pa. 44. 2.<br>3 Ia. 41. 8.<br>Jam. 2. 33. | 7 Art not thou a our God, while didst drive out the inhabitants of this land before thy people Israel, and gavest it to the seed of Abraham thy friend for ever?  8 And they dwelt therein, and have built thee a sunctuary therein for thy name, saying,  9 If, when evil cometh upon us, | morning, and went forth into the wilderness of Tekoa: and as they went forth, Jehoshaphat stood and said, Hear me, O Judah, and ye inhabitants of Jerusalem; "Believe in the Lorn your God, so shall ye be established; believe his prophets, so shall ye propriets." | · Is. 7. 9.   |
| \$1, 37.<br>ch. 6. 28,<br>29, 30.<br>ch. 6. 30.  | as the sword, judgment, or positioned, or famine, we stand before this house, and in thy presence, (for thy "name to in this house,) and cry unto thee in our affliction, then thou wilt hear and help.  10 And now, behold, the children  | 21 And whon he had consulted with<br>the people, he appointed singers unto<br>the Loan, "and that should praise<br>the beauty of holiness, as they went<br>out before the army, and to say,<br>*Praise the Loan, "for his mercy<br>endureth for ever.                 | <sup>4</sup> 1 Chr. 16.<br>29.<br><sup>2</sup> Heb.<br>praisers.<br><sup>5</sup> 1 Chr. 16.<br>34.<br>Pp. 136. 1. |
| * Peut. 2. 4,<br>9, 19.<br>• Num. 20.<br>21.   | of Anmon and Moab and mount<br>Seir, whom thou "wouldest not let<br>Israel invade, when they came out<br>of the land of Egypt, but "they turn-<br>ed from them, and destroyed them<br>not;   | ambushments against the LORD set<br>of Ammon, Moab, and mount Seir,   | 1 Chr. 16. 41. ch. 5. 13. 4 7. 3, 6. 3 Heb. And in the time that they, de.  |
| P Ps. 83, 12.  | 11 Behold, I say, how they reward us, I to come to east us out of thy possession, which thou hast given us to inherit.   | Moab stood up against the inhabit-<br>ants of mount Seir, utterly to slay<br>and destroy them: and when they  | 4 Hoh. in<br>singing<br>and praise.<br>d Judg.7. 22.<br>1 Sam. 14.<br>20.   |
| # 1 Sam. 3.<br>13.   | 12 O our God, wilt thou not judge<br>them? for we have no might a-<br>gainst this great company that com-<br>eth against us; neither know we<br>what to do: but our eyes are upon  | had made an end of the inhabitants<br>of Seir, every one helped <sup>6</sup> to destroy<br>another.<br>24 And when Judah came toward  | 5 Or, they<br>araote one<br>another.<br>6 Heb.  |
| Pa. 25. 15.<br>& 121. 1, 2.<br>& 121. 1, 2.<br>& 111. 8.   | 13 And all Judah stood before the Lord, with their little ones, their wives, and their children.   | the watch tower in the wilderness, they looked unto the multitude, and, behold, they were dead bodies fallen to the earth, and 7 none escaped.  25 And when Jehoshaphat and his people came to take away the spoil  | for the de-<br>struction.  7 Heb, there<br>was not an<br>escaping.  |
| * Num. 11.<br>25, 26.<br>& 24. 2.<br>ch. 15. 1.<br>& 21. 20.   | 14 Then upon Jahnziel the son of Zechariah, the son of Benalah, the son of Mattaniah, a Levite of the sons of Asaph, "came the Spirit of the Lord in the midst of the congregation; 15 And he said, Hearken ye, all Judah, and ye inhabitants of Jeru-                                     | of them, they found among them in abundance both riches with the dead bodies, and precious jewels, which they stripped off for themselves, more than they could carry away: and they were three days in gathering of the spoil, it was so much.                       |   |
| Ex. 14. 13,<br>14.<br>Dent. 1. 29,<br>20.<br>& 31. 6, 8.<br>ch. 32. 7.                               | salem, and thou king Jehoshaphat,<br>Thus saith the Lord unto you, 'Be<br>not afraid nor disnayed by reason<br>of this great multitude; for the lat-<br>tle is not your's, but God's.<br>16 To morrow go ye down against   | same place was called, The valley of<br>Berachah, unto this day.  | <sup>8</sup> That is,<br>Blessing.  |
| 3 Heb.<br>ascent.<br>4 Or, valley.   | them: behold, they come up by the acis of Ziz; and ye shall find them at the end of the 4brook, before the wilderness of Jeruel.   | shaphat in the forefront of them, to go again to Jerusalem with joy;  | 9 Heb. head.  |
| Ez. 14. 13,<br>14.   | 17 "Ye shall not need to fight in this battle: set yourselves, stand ve still, and see the salvation of the Lord with you, O Judah and Jerusalem: fear not, nor be dismayed;   | for the LORD had 'made them to<br>rejoice over their enemics.<br>28 And they came to Jerusalem with<br>psalteries and harps and trumpets<br>unto the house of the LORD.   | * Neh. 12.<br>43.   |
| Num. 14. 9.<br>ch. 15. 2.<br>\$ 32. 8.<br>Ex. 4. 31.   | to morrow go out against them: "for the Lord will be with you. 18 And Jehoshaphat bowed his head with his face to the ground: and all Judah and the inhabitants of Jerusa-   | 29 And the fear of God was on all the kingdoms of those countries, when they had heard that the Lord fought against the enemies of Israel.  30 So the realm of Jehoshaphat was  | ∫ch. 17. 10.  |
|  | lem fell before the Lord, worshipping<br>the Lord.<br>19 And the Levites, of the children  | quiet: for his God gave him rest<br>round about.<br>81 5 And Jehoshaphat reigned over   | <ul> <li>eh. 15. 15.</li> <li>Job 34. 29.</li> <li>A 1 Kin. 22.</li> </ul>  |
|  | of the Kohathites, and of the chil-  | Judah: he was thirty and five years old<br>when he began to reign, and he reigned   | 41, &c.   |

Before CHRIST 896.

twenty and five years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name was Azubah the daughter of Shilhi.

82 And he walked in the way of Asa his father, and departed not from it,

doing that which was right in the sight of the Lord.

83 Howbeit the high places were é **See** ch. 17. 6. not taken away: for as yet the people b ch. 12. 14. 4 19. 3. had not \* prepared their hearts unto

84 Now the rest of the acts of Jehoshaphat, first and last, behold, they are written in the 2 book of Jehu the son of Hanani, who 3 is mentioned in the book of the kings of Israel.

35 ¶ And after this m did Jehosha-

phat king of Judah join himself with Ahaziah king of Israel, who did very

wickedly:

86 And he joined himself with him to make ships to go to Tarshish: and they made the ships in Ezion-gaber. 87 Then Eliezer the son of Dodavah of Mareshah prophesied against Jehoshaphat, saying, Because thou hast joined thyself with Ahaziah, the Lord hath broken thy works. "And the hath broken thy works. "And the ships were broken, that they were not able to go "to Tarshish.

#### CHAPTER XXI.

1 Jehoram, succeeding Jehoshaphat, slayeth his brethren. 5 His wicked reign, 8 Kelom and Libuah verult. 12 The prophery of Elijah against him is writing. 16 Philistines and Arabiaus oppress him. 18 His incurable disease, injunious death, and burial.

NOW "Jehoshaphat slept with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the city of David. And Jehoram his son 5 reigned in his stead. 2 And he had brethren the sons of Jehoshaphat, Azariah, and Jehiel, and

Zechariah, and Azariah, and Michael, and Shephatiah: all these were the sons of Jehoshaphat king of Israel.

8 And their father gave them great gifts of silver, and of gold, and of precious things, with fenced cities in Judah: but the kingdom gave he to 6 Jehoram: because he was the firstborn.

4 Now when Jehoram was risen up to the kingdom of his father, he strengthened himself, and slew all his brethren with the sword, and divers

also of the princes of Israel.

5 ¶ bJchoram was thirty and two years old when he began to reign, and he reigned eight years in Jerusalem.
6 And he walked in the way of
the kings of Israel, like as did the

house of Ahab: for he had the daughter of Ahab to wife: and he wrought that which was evil in the eyes of

the Lord.

7 Howbeit the LORD would not destroy the house of David, because of the covenant that he had made with David, and as he promised to give a 7 light to him and to his 4 sons

for ever. 8 ¶ In his days the Edomites re-

volted from under the 2 dominion of Judah, and made themselves a king. 9 Then Jehoram went forth with his

princes, and all his charlots with him : and he rose up by night, and smote the Edomites which compassed him in, and the captains of the chariots.

10 So the Edomites revolted from under the hand of Judah unto this day. The same time also did Libnah revolt from under his hand; because he had forsaken the LORD God of his fathers.

11 Moreover he made high places in the mountains of Judah, and caused the inhabitants of Jerusalem to commit fornication, and compelled Judah thereto.

12 ¶ And there came a swriting to him from Elijah the prophet, saying, Thus saith the Lord God of David thy father, Because thou hast not walked in the ways of Jehoshaphat thy father, nor in the ways of Asa

king of Judah,

13 But hast walked in the way of
the kings of Israel, and hast made Judah and the inhabitants of Jerusalem to be a whoring, like to the whoredoms of the house of Ahab, and also hast \*slain thy brethren of thy father's house, which were better than thyself:

14 Behold, with 4a great plague will the Lord smite thy people, and thy children, and thy wives, and all thy goods:

15 And thou shalt have great sickness by 'disease of thy bowels, until thy bowels fall out by reason of the sickness day by day.

16 7 Moreover the Lord "stirred up against Jehoram the spirit of the Philistines, and of the Arabians, that were near the Ethiopians:

17 And they came up into Judah, and brake into it, and scarried away all the substance that was found in the king's house, and "his sons also, and his wives; so that there was never a son left him, save "Jehoahaz,

the youngest of his sons.

18 § 7 And after all this the Lord smote him "in his bowels with an incurable disease.

19 And it came to pass, that in process of time, after the end of two years, his bowels fell out by reason of his sickness; so he died of sore diseases. And his people made no burning for him, like the burning of his fathers.

20 Thirty and two years old was he when he began to reign, and he reigned in Jerusalem eight years, and departed 8 without being desired. Howbeit they buried him in the city of David, but not in the sepulchres of the kings.

# CHAPTER XXII.

1 Ahaziah succeeding reigneth wickedly. 5 In his confederacy with Jorum the son of Ahab, he is slain by John. 10 Athaliah, destroying all the seed royal, sure Joan, shown Joho-shabeath his aunt hid, usurpeth the kingdom.

CHRIST

889. 2 Hab, hand.

ver. 13. Lev. 17. 7. & 20. 5.

2 Which was writ before his death, 2 Kin. 2, 1

# yer. 11.

A Ex. 34. 15. Deut. 31. 16. 1 Kin. 16. 31,—33. 2 Kin. 9. 22. è ver. 4. 4 Heb. a great struke

l ver. 18, 19,

cir. 887. \* 1 Kin, 11. 14, 23.

5 Heb. carried captive: Bee ch. 22. 1. \* ch. 24. 7.

887. 6 Or, Ahasiah, ch. 22. 1. or, Asariak, eh. 22. 6.

885, 7 His son,
Ahaziah
Prorex,
2 Kin. 9. 29,
soon after. • ver. 15.

8 Heb. wilkout desire, Jer. 22. 18.

408

2 Heb. 1 1 Kin. 16. 1, 7.

8 Heb. vas made to ascend. \* 1 Kin. 22. 48, 49. 806.

At first Jehosha-phat was unwilling, 1 Kin. 22.

\* 1 Kin. 22. eh. 9. 21.

4 1 Kin. 22. 5 Alone

892. 6 Jehoram made partner of the kingdom with his father, 2 Kin. 8. 16.

892. b In consort, 2 Kin. S. 17, &c.

e ch. 22. 2. 7 Heb. lamp,

or, candi 4 2 Sam. 7. 12, 13. 1 Kin. 11. 36. 2 Kin. 8, 19, Ps. 132, 11, 2 Kin. 8, 20, &c.

wife of Jeholada the priest, (for she was the sister of Ahaziah.) hid him

to the left side of the temple, along by the altar and the temple, by the king round about. 11 Then they brought out the king's

son, and put upon him the crown, and

Below CHRIST 878. / Deut. 17. 2 Heb. Let the king live.

# 1 (Thron. 25. 8.

8 Heb. Con-

4 Mah. 3, 28.

i Deut. 13. 9.

4 1 Chr. 23. 6, 30, 31. 4 24, 1.

I Num. 28, 2.

4 Heb. by the hands of David, 1 Chr. 25.

2, 6. \*\* 1 Chr. 26, 1, &c.

\* 2 Kin. 11.

I gave kim the testimony, and made him king. And Jeholada and his sons anointed him, and said, 2 God

sons another num, and said, 2God save the king.

12 T Now when Athaliah heard the noise of the people running and praising the king, she came to the people into the house of the Lorn:

18 And she looked, and, behold, the king stood at his pillar at the entering in, and the princes and the truming in, and the princes and the trumpets by the king: and all the people of the land rejoiced, and sounded with trumpets, also the singers with instruments of musick, and such as taught to sing praise. Then Athaliah rent her clothes, and said, <sup>3</sup> Treason, Treason.

14 Then Jehoiada the priest brought out the captains of hundreds that were set over the host, and said unto them, Have her forth of the ranges: and whose followeth her, let him be slain with the sword. For the priest said, Slay her not in the house of the Lord.

15 So they laid hands on her: and when she was come to the entering house, they slew her there.

16 ¶ And Jehoiada made a cove-

nant between him, and between all the people, and between the king, that they should be the Lord's

people.

17 Then all the people went to the and brake his altars and his images in pieces, and slew Mattan the priest of Baal before the altars.

18 Also Jehoiada appointed the offices of the house of the LORD by the hand of the priests the Levites, whom David had \*distributed in the house of the LORD, to offer the burnt offerings of the LORD, as it is written in the 'law of Moses, with rejoicing and with singing, as it was ordained

4 by David. 19 And he set the m porters at the gates of the house of the LORD, that none which was unclean in any thing should enter in.

20 "And he took the captains of hundreds, and the nobles, and the governors of the people, and all the people of the land, and brought down the king from the house of the Lorp: and they came through the high gate into the king's house, and set the king upon the throne of the kingdom.

21 And all the people of the land rejoiced: and the city was quiet, after that they had slain Athaliah with the sword.

## CHAPTER XXIV.

1 Jonah reimeth well all the days of Jehoiada.
4 He gireth order for the repair of the temple.
16 Jehoiada's death and honourable burial.
17 Jonah, fulling to idolatry, slayeth Zerhariak the smo of Jehoiada's, Edoach is spoiled by the Syrious, and slain by Zabad and Jehouabad. 27 Amariah nuccostels him.

JOASH "was seven years old when be began to reign, and he reigned forty years in Jerusalem. His mo-ther's name also was Zibiah of Beersheba.

2 And Joash bdid that which was right in the sight of the LORD all the days of Jeholada the priest.

3 And Jeholada took for him two

wives; and he begat sons and daugh-

4 ¶ And it came to pass after this, that Joash was minded 2 to repair the house of the Lord.

the nouse of the Lorn.

5 And he gathered together the priests and the Levites, and said to them, Go out unto the cities of Judah, and 'gather of all Israel money to repair the house of your God from year to year, and see that ye hasten the matter. Howbett the Levites heatened if not Levites hastened it not.

6 d And the king called for Jehoiada the chief, and said unto him, Why hast thou not required of the Levites to bring in out of Judah and out of Jerusalem the collection, according to the commandment of Moses the servant of the Lord, and of the congregation of Israel, for the /tabernacle of witness?

7 For the sons of Athaliah, that wicked woman, had broken up the house of God; and also all the \*dedicated things of the house of the LORD did they bestow upon Baalim.

8 And at the king's commandment they made a chest, and set it with-out at the gate of the house of the LORD.

9 And they made 3a proclamation through Judah and Jerusalem to bring in to the LORD the collection that Moses the servant of God laid upon Israel in the wilderness.

10 And all the princes and all the people rejoiced, and brought in, and cast into the chest, until they had made an end.

11 Now it came to pass, that at what time the chest was brought unto the king's office by the hand of the Levites, and when they saw that there was much money, the king's scribe and the high priest's officer came and emptied the chest, and took it, and carried it to his place again. Thus they did day by day, and gathered money in abundance.

12 And the king and Jehoiada gave it to such as did the work of the service of the house of the LORD, and hired masons and carpenters to repair the house of the Lord, and also such as wrought iron and brass to mend the house of the LORD.

18 So the workmen wrought, and the work was perfected by them, and they set the house of God in his state, and strengthened it.

14 And when they had finished it, they brought the rost of the money before the king and Jehoiada, "whereof 12.13.

CHRIST 4 2 Kin. 11.

21. & 12. 1, &c. Bee ch. 25. 5.

2 Heb. REG.

° 2 Kin. 12.

4 2 Kin. 12.

' Ez. 30. 12, 13, 14, 16. /Num. 1.50. Acts 7. 44. ¢ ch. 21, 17,

4 2 Kin. 12.

6 2 Kin. 12.

4 ver. 6.

l 2 Kin. 12.

4 Heb. the healing wont up upon the work.

| Joach is   | slain. II. CHRONI   | CLES, XXV. Amaziah succeed  | leth him.                   |
|--|---|---|-----------------------------|
| Before<br>CHRIST                                     | were made vessels for the house of  | Jehozabad the son of Shimrith a   | Before<br>CHRIST            |
| 886.   | the LORD, even vessels to minister,<br>and 2 to offer withal, and spoons, and                               | Moabitess,<br>27 ¶ Now concerning his sons, and   | 830.                        |
| 2 Or,<br>peside.                                     | vessels of gold and silver. And they offered burnt offerings in the house                                   | 27 ¶ Now concerning his sons, and the greatness of the burdens laid   | 2 Or,<br>Skomer.            |
| ,  | of the Lord continually all the days  | upon him, and the <sup>3</sup> repairing of the house of God, behold, they are written in the <sup>4</sup> story of the book of the   | 889.<br>* 2 Kin. 12.        |
|  | of Jeholada.  | ten in the story of the book of the   | 18.<br>3 Heb.               |
| cir. 850.  | 15 ¶ But Jehoiada waxed old, and was full of days when he died; an  | kings. And Amaziah his son reigned<br>in his stead.   | founding.                   |
|  | hundred and thirty years old was he   | CHAPTER XXV.  | 1 Or, com-<br>mentary.      |
|  | when he died.  16 And they buried him in the city   | 1 Amaziah beginneth to reign well. 3 He ex-<br>ecuteth justice on the traitors. 5 Having<br>hired an army of Irractites against the<br>Edonites, at the scord of a prophet he loselh<br>the hundred talents, and diminisch them.<br>11 He overthroech the Edonites. 10, 13<br>The Irractive discontanted with their dis-      | 2 Kin. 12.<br>21.           |
|  | of David among the kings, because   | hired an army of Invalities against the   |                             |
|  | he had done good in Israel, both<br>toward God, and toward his house.                                       | the hundred talents, and dismisseth them.   |                             |
| cir. 840.  | 17 Now after the death of Jeholada  | The Israelites, discontented with their dis-  |                             |
|  | came the princes of Judah, and<br>made obelsance to the king. Then  | The Invertoperin the Laomiest. 10, 15<br>The Israeliles, discontented with their dis-<br>mission, spoil as they return home. 14 A-<br>mazich, prond of his wictory, serveth the gods<br>of Edom, and despiseth the admonitions of<br>the prophet. 17 He provoketh Josek to his<br>overthrons. 28 His reign. 27 He is slain by |                             |
|  | the king hearkened unto them.   | of Edom, and despiseth the admonitions of<br>the prophet. 17 He provoketh Joush to his  |                             |
|  | the king hearkened unto them.<br>18 And they left the house of the<br>Lord God of their fathers, and served | orerthrine. 25 His reign. 27 He is slain by conspiracy.   |                             |
| " 1 Kin. 14.   | "groves and idols: and wrath came   | AMAZIAH "was twenty and five years old when he began to reign,  | * 2 Kin. 14.                |
| 23.<br>° Judg. 5. 8.                                 | upon Judah and Jerusalem for this   | A years old when he began to reign,   | 1, &c.                      |
| o Judg. 5. 8.<br>ch. 19. 2.<br>& 28. 13.<br>& 29. 8. | their trespass.  19 Yet he psent prophets to them,  | and he reigned twenty and nine years<br>in Jerusalem. And his mother's name   |                             |
| & 32. 25.  | to bring them again unto the Lord;  | was Jehoaddan of Jerusalem.   |                             |
| P ch. 36, 15,<br>Jer. 7, 25,                         | and they testified against them: but<br>they would not give ear.  | 2 And he did that which was right<br>in the sight of the Lord, but not  | 5 ver. 14.                  |
| 26. 4 25. 4.<br>? ch. 15. 1.                         | 20 And the Spirit of God came   | with a perfect heart.  3 ° Now it came to pass, when the  | See 2 Kin.<br>14. 4.        |
| & 20. 14.<br>3 Heb.                                  | upon Zechariah the son of Jeholada<br>the priest, which stood above the                                     | kingdom was <sup>5</sup> established to him,  | ° 2 Kin. 14.<br>5, &c.      |
| rinthed, as<br>Judg. 6. 34.                          | people, and said unto them, Thus saith God, Why transgress ye the   | that he slew his servants that had  | 5 Heb.                      |
| Num. 14.   | commandments of the Lorn that ve  | killed the king his father.  4 But he slew not their children, but  | confirmed<br>upon him.      |
| ch. 15. 2.   | commandments of the Lord, that ye cannot prosper? because ye have   | did as it is written in the law in the  |                             |
| i  | forsaken the Lord, he hath also for-<br>saken you.  | book of Moses, where the Lord com-<br>manded, saying, d The fathers shall   | d Deut. 21.                 |
| 840.   | 21 And they conspired against him.  | not die for the children, neither shall   | 16.<br>2 Kin. 14.6.         |
| ' Matt. 23.  | and tstoned him with stones at the commandment of the king in the   | the children die for the fathers, but<br>every man shall die for his own sin.   | Jer. 31, 30,<br>Ezek.18,20, |
| Acts 7. 58,<br>59.                                   | court of the house of the LORD.   | 5 Moreover Amaziah gathered   |                             |
|  | 22 Thus Joash the king remembered<br>not the kindness which Jehoiada his                                    | Judah together, and made them captains over thousands, and cap-   |                             |
|  | father had done to him, but slew his  | tains over hundreds, according to   |                             |
|  | son. And when he died, he said, The   | the houses of <i>their</i> fathers, throughout all Judah and Benjamin: and he   |                             |
| 840.   | Lord look upon it, and require it.  23 • And it came to pass • at the                                       | numbered them from twenty years   | • Num. 1. 3.                |
| 4 Hob. in  | 23 And it came to pass at the end of the year, that the host of   | old and above, and found them three   |                             |
| lution of<br>the year.                               | Syria came up against him: and they came to Judah and Jerusalem, and  | hundred thousand choice men, able<br>to go forth to war, that could handle  |                             |
| * 2 Kin. 12.   | destroyed all the princes of the peo-   | spear and shield.   |                             |
| K19.   | ple from among the people, and sent<br>all the spoil of them unto the king of                               | 6 He hired also an hundred thou-<br>sand mighty men of valour out of 1s-  |                             |
| 5 Heb.<br>Lurmesek.                                  | <sup>5</sup> Damascus.  | rael for an hundred talents of silver.  |                             |
| " Lev. 26. 8.  | 24 For the army of the Syrians came with a small company of men,  | 7 But there came a man of God to<br>him, saying, O king, let not the army   |                             |
| Deut.32.30.<br>Is. 30. 17.                           | and the Lord delivered a very great   | of Israel go with thee; for the LORD  |                             |
| Deut.28.25.  | host into their hand, because they had forsaken the Lord God of their                                       | is not with Israel, to wit, with all the children of Ephraim.   |                             |
| ch. 22. R.<br>Is. 10. 5.                             | fathers. So they executed judg-   | 8 But if thou wilt go, do it, be  |                             |
| A 10.00  | ment against Joash. 25 And when they were departed  | strong for the battle: God shall make<br>thee fall before the enemy: for God  |                             |
|  | from him, (for they left him in great diseases,) ahis own servants conspired                                | hath fpower to help, and to cast  | ∫ch. 20. 6.                 |
| 2 Kin. 12.   | discases,) "his own servants conspired against him for the blood of the                                     | down.<br>9 And Amaziah said to the man of   |                             |
| b ver. 21.   | sons of Jehoiada the priest, and  | God, But what shall we do for the   |                             |
|  | slew him on his bed, and he died:<br>and they buried him in the city of                                     | hundred talents which I have given<br>to the carmy of Israel? And the man   | 6 Heb.band.                 |
|  | David, but they buried him not in   | of God answered, The Lorn is able   | # Prov. 10.                 |
| eor.   | the sepulchres of the kings.  | to give thee much more than this.  10 Then Amaziah separated them,  | 22.                         |
| Jozachar,<br>2 Kin. 12.                              | 26 And these are they that conspired against him; 22 and the son  | to wit, the army that was come to him   | 7 Heb. to                   |
| 21.  | of Snimeath an Ammonitoss, and  | out of Ephraim, to go 7home again:  | their place.                |

| Bofore                            | broweth the Edomites. II. CHRONIC   |  | Below                                  |
|-----------------------------------|---|--|--|
| HRIST<br>889.                     | wherefore their anger was greatly kindled against Judah, and they returned home in great anger. | face, both he and Amaziah king of Judah, at Beth-shemesh, which belongeth to Judah.  | CHRIST<br>820.                         |
| Hob.<br>in heat of<br>anger.      | 11 ¶ And Amaziah strengthened himself, and led forth his people,                                | 22 And Judah was 2 put to the worse before Israel, and they fied   | 2 Heb.                                 |
| cir. 827.<br>2 Kin. 14.7.         | and went to the valley of salt, and smote of the children of Seir ten                           | every man to his tent. 23 And Joash the king of Israel   |  |
| 2 KJU. 14./.                      | thousand.<br>12 And other ten thousand left alive   | LOOK AMAZIAN KING OF JUGAN, THE  |  |
|                                   | did the children of Judah carry away  | son of Joash, the son of Jehoahaz, at Beth-shemesh, and brought him  | fee<br>ch. 21. 17.<br>& 22. 1, 6,      |
|                                   | captive, and brought them unto the<br>top of the rock, and cast them down                       | to Jerusalem, and brake down the<br>wall of Jerusalem from the gate of   |  |
|                                   | from the top of the rock, that they all were broken in pieces.                                  | Ephraim to 8 the corner gate, four hundred cubits.   | 3 Heb. the<br>gate of it               |
| Heb.                              | 18 ¶ But 3 the soldiers of the army   | 24 And he took all the gold and  | gate of it<br>that look-<br>ath.       |
| he band.                          | which Amaziah sent back, that they should not go with him to battle,                            | the silver, and all the vessels that<br>were found in the house of God   |  |
|                                   | fell upon the cities of Judah, from Samaria even unto Beth-horon, and                           | with Obed-edom, and the treasures<br>of the king's house, the hostages also,   |  |
|                                   | smote three thousand of them, and took much spoil.  | and returned to Samaria.  25 ¶ And Amaziah the son of  | '2 Kin. 14.                            |
|                                   | 14 7 Now it came to pass, after   | Joash king of Judah lived after the  | 17.                                    |
| Foo                               | that Amaziah was come from the<br>slaughter of the Edomites, that the                           | death of Joash son of Jehoahaz king<br>of Israel fifteen years.  |  |
| ch. 28. 23.<br>Ex. 20. 3, 5.      | brought the gods of the children<br>of Seir, and set them up to be *his                         | 26 Now the rest of the acts of Amaziah, first and last, behold, are  | 1                                      |
|                                   | gods, and bowed down himself be-  | they not written in the book of the<br>kings of Judah and Israel?  |  |
|                                   | fore them, and burned incense unto  | 27 Now after the time that   | 810.                                   |
|                                   | 15 Wherefore the anger of the Lord<br>was kindled against Amaziah, and he                       | lowing the Lord they smade a con-  | 4 Heb. from<br>after.                  |
|                                   | sent unto him a prophet, which said<br>unto him, Why hast thou sought                           | spiracy against him in Jerusalem;<br>and he fied to Lachish: but they  | 5 Heb. con-<br>spired a<br>conspiracy  |
| Ps. 96. 5.                        | after the gods of the people, which   | sent to Lachish after him, and slew  | 6 That is.                             |
| ver. 11.                          | "could not deliver their own people out of thine hand?  | him there. 28 And they brought him upon  | of Durid,<br>as it is                  |
|                                   | 16 And it came to pass, as he talked with him, that the king said                               | horses, and buried him with his fathers in the city of Judah.  | 2 Kin. 14.                             |
|                                   | unto him, Art thou made of the<br>king's counsel? forbear; why should-                          | CHAPTER XXVI.  |  |
|                                   | est thou be smitten? Then the pro-  | 1 Uzziah sucreeding, and reigning well in the<br>days of Zechariah, prospereth. 18 Waxing<br>proud, he invadeth the pricat's aftee, and is<br>smitten with leprosy. 22 He dieth, and Jo-<br>thum sucreedeth him. |  |
| Heb.                              | phet forbare, and said, I know that God hath 4" determined to destroy                           | proud, he invadeth the priest's office, and is<br>smitten with leprosy. 22 He dieth, and Jo-   |  |
| counselled.<br>I Sam,2.25.        | thee, because thou hast done this,<br>and hast not hearkened unto my                            | tham succeedeth him.  THEN all the people of Judah   | 810.                                   |
| 826.                              | counsel.<br>17 ¶ Then "Amaziah king of Judah  | L took "7 Uzziah, who was six-<br>teen years old, and made him king  | * 2 Kin. 14.<br>21, 22.<br>& 15. 1, &c |
| 2 Kin. 14.<br>8, 9, &c.           | took advice, and sent to Joash, the   | in the room of his father Amaziah.   | 7 Or,                                  |
| o, <b>s, ao</b> ,                 | son of Jehoahaz, the son of Jehu,<br>king of Israel, saying, Come, let us                       | 2 He built Eloth, and restored it<br>to Judah, after that the king slept   | Asariah.                               |
|                                   | see one another in the face.  18 And Joash king of Israel sent to                               | with his fathers.  |  |
| Or form                           | Amaziah king of Judah, saying, The  | 3 Sixteen years old was Uzziah<br>when he began to reign, and he<br>reigned fifty and two years in Jeru-   |  |
| Or, furze<br>bush, or,<br>thorn.  | thistle that was in Lebanon sent to<br>the cedar that was in Lebanon, say-                      | salem. His mother's name also was  | !                                      |
| Hob. a                            | ing, Give thy daughter to my son to wife: and there passed by 6a wild                           | Jecoliah of Jerusalem. 4 And he did that which was   | :                                      |
| the field.                        | wife: and there passed by 6a wild<br>beast that was in Lebanon, and trode<br>down the thistle.  | right in the sight of the Lord, according to all that his father Ama-  | i                                      |
|                                   | 19 Thou sayest, Lo, thou hast smit-   | ziah did.  | 5 See                                  |
|                                   | ten the Edomites; and thine heart<br>lifteth thee up to boast: abide now                        | 5 And be sought God in the days of Zechariah, who had understand-  | ch. 24. 2.<br>Gen. 41. 13              |
|                                   | at home; why shouldest thou meddle<br>to thine hurt, that thou shouldest                        | ing 8 in the visions of God: and as long as he sought the LORD, God  | Dan. 1. 17.                            |
|                                   | fall, even thou, and Judah with   | made him to prosper.  6 And he went forth and dwarred  | & 10. 1.<br>8 Heb. én                  |
|                                   | thee? 20 But Amaziah would not hear;  | against the Philistines, and brake   | the secing<br>of God.<br>4 In. 14. 29. |
| P 1 Kin, 12.<br>15.<br>ch. 22. 7. | for pit came of God, that he might deliver them into the hand of their                          | down the wall of Gath, and the wall of Jabneh, and the wall of Ashdod,   | ì                                      |
| 9 ver. 14.                        | enemies, because they sought after<br>the gods of Edom.   | and built cities sabout Ashdod, and among the Philistines.   | Ashdod.                                |
|                                   | 21 So Joash the king of Israel went   | 7 And God helped him against the   | ch. 21. 16                             |

| belief with the flurth and the Meritage of the Medical State and the Ammonitors fawe gifts of the Medical State and the Ammonitors fawe gifts of the Medical State and the Ammonitors fawe gifts of the Medical State and the Ammonitors fawe gifts of the Medical State and the Ammonitors fawe gifts of the Medical State and the Ammonitors fawe gifts of the Medical State and the Ammonitors fawe gifts of the Medical State and the Ammonitors fawe gifts of the Medical State and the Ammonitors from these specials that the Medical State and the Ammonitors from these specials that the Medical State and the Ammonitors of the day of his death, and at the valley gate, and at the turning of the sealt and stored and the Medical State  | Usriah e   | smitten II. CHRONIC                    | LES, XXVII. ecili  | leprosy.                |
|--|--|--|--|-------------------------|
| 38 And the Ammonites / gave gifts ch. 11.11.2 of h. 11.11.12 of h. 11.11.13 and his name spread abroad seas to the entering in of Blab. were gifts of the strengthened kinned/f exceedingly.  3 Rich. 13.13 (Suppl.; for he strengthened kinned/f exceedingly.  5 Moreover Uzsiah built towers in Jerusalem at the *corner gate, and at the turning its. 21. *And uzsiah the king was a special title. Corn. and *cligged many wells: for least of the had much cattle, both in the low country, and in the plains: husband for the had not control, and wine dressers in the mountains, and in *Carmel: for he had much cattle, both in the low country, and in the plains: husband for least of the had much cattle, both in the low country, and in the plains: husband for least of the had much cattle, both in the low country, and in the plains: husband for the had of Jetel the scribe and Masaciah the ruler, under the hand of Jetel the scribe and Masaciah the ruler, under the hand of Hananiah, one of the king's capatains.  12 The whole number of the clulder of the fathers of the mighty men of valour verse two thousand and six and warm in the head of the hindred thousand and seven thousand and five hundred.  13 And under their hand verse 'an army, three hundred thousand and seven thousand and five hundred.  14 And Uzziah frist and last, one of the king's capatains.  12 The whole number of the clulder of the fathers of the number of the king's capatains.  12 The whole number of the clulder of the fathers of the mighty power, to help the king against the enemy.  14 And Uzziah frist and last, which be the turning the popper of the land. And his name superable the turning and sold with the king against the enemy.  15 Jeh. 22 Sim. 15.  15 Jeh. 23 Sim. 23 And he did that which twas right in the sight of the Loan, according to the king's capatains.  16 The hat have the same and promise the Loan and twenty has a conservation of the clust of the Loan. And the proposed. And the made of Jetel the connection of the clust of the Loan. And the proposed in hi |  |  | and, behold, he was leprous in his   |                         |
| abla aroad seek to the entering in of general properties of the strengthead kinned?  21 * And Uzziah the king was a plant of the strengthead kinned?  22 * And Uzziah the king was a plant of the strengthead kinned?  30 * And the was write the was write the turning of the seed, and 'fordised them.  30 * And the was write wells: for country, and in the plains: husband-men side, and wine dressers in the wood 'shusbandry.  30 * And the was write the word of fighting men, that went out to war of fighting men, that went out to war of the kings coording to the number of the fathers of the mighty men of valour were two thousand and strength with the strength of the fathers of the mighty power, it was made war with mighty power, it was made war with mighty power, it was made war with mighty power, it was made war with mighty power, it was made war with mighty power, it was made war with mighty power, it was made war with mighty power, it was made war with mighty power, it was made war with mighty power, it was made war with mighty power, it was made war with mighty power, it was made was and bows, and salings to cast stones.  3 Hele. **Moreover** the was wrong.**  3 Hele. **Went he was strong.**  3 Hele. **Went he was strong.**  4 Hele. **Went he was strong.**  5 Hele. **Went he was strong.**  5 Hele. **Went he was strong.**  5 Hele. **Went he was strong.**  6 Hele. **Zer. **76.**  7 Hele. **Ler. **1.4.*  8 Hele. **And he made of Jeicl the strength of the fathers of the wind the war with mighty power, it was made with the was strong.**  8 Hele. **Went he was strong.**  9 Hele. **Went he was strong.**  10 Hele. **And he made in Jerusalem entirely of the fathers of the was wroth went he was wrong.**  11 Hele. **Ler. **1.4.*  12 **And he did that which two rights of the Lown, according to the land the war with mighty power, it was made with the was strong.**  13 **Hele. **Went he was strong.**  14 **Hele. **And he made in Jerusalem entirely power, it was made with the was strong.**  15 **Hele. **And he made in Jerusalem ent |  |  | from thence: yea himself Phasted   |                         |
| ### Egypt: for he strengthened kinself  ### Secondingly.  ### Moreover Uzsiah built towers in the geometre gate, and at the valley gate, and at the turning of the scall, and *fortified them.  ### Jornal of the scall and *fortified them.  ### Jornal of the scall and *fortified them.  ### Jornal of the scall and *fortified them.  ### Jornal of the scall and *fortified them.  ### Jornal of the scall and *fortified them.  ### Jornal of the scall and *fortified them.  ### Jornal of the scall and *fortified them.  ### Jornal of the scall of the clief of the scall and the pularic in the plains: husband-men cate, and vine dressers in the leid of the burial which belowed *husbandry.  ### Jornal of the scall of the clief of the king's cording to the number of their account by the hand of Jetel the scribe and Massolah the ruler, under the hand of Hananish, one of the king's captains.  ### Jornal of the scall of the clief of the king's captains.  ### Jornal of the scall of the clief of the king's captains.  ### Jornal of the scall of the clief of the king's captains.  ### Jornal of the scall of the scall of the burial which belowed the scall had an host of fighting men, that went out to war by bands, according to the kings captains.  ### Jornal of the scall of the clief of the king's captains.  ### Jornal of the scall of the clief of the king's captains.  ### Jornal of the scall of the clief of the the scall of | /28am. 8. 2.                                       | to Uzziah: and his name spread         | also to go out, because the LORD had   | P An Eath.              |
| promet.  1 Each 14.5. 10. Also he built towers in the few and you care the king's captains.  10. Also he built towers in the desort, and digred many wells: for set and digred many wells: for set and and you crosers in the mountains, and in 5 Carmel; for he had much cattle, both in the low country, and in the plains: husband-draws.  10 The highing men, that went out to war by banda, according to the number of their account by the hand of Jeich the soribe and Maasciah the ruler, under the hand of Hannish, one of the king's captains.  12 The whole number of the chief of the fathers of the mighty men of the king's captains.  13 The had under their hand sozs 7 and army, three hundred thousand and six hundred.  18 And under their hand sozs 7 and army, three hundred thousand and six hundred.  18 And under their hand sozs 7 and army, three hundred thousand and six hundred.  18 And under their hand sozs 7 and army, three hundred thousand and six hundred.  18 And under their hand sozs 7 and army, three hundred thousand and six hundred.  18 And under their hand sozs 7 and army, three hundred thousand and six hundred.  18 And under their hand sozs 7 and army, three hundred thousand and six hundred.  18 And under their hand sozs 7 and army, three hundred thousand and six hundred.  18 And under their hand sozs 7 and army, three hundred thousand and six hundred.  18 And under their hand sozs 7 and army, three hundred thousand and six hundred.  18 And under their hand sozs 7 and army, three hundred thousand and six hundred.  18 And under their hand sozs 7 and army, three hundred thousand and six hundred.  18 And under their hand sozs 7 and army, three hundred thousand and six hundred.  18 And under their hand sozs 7 and army, three hundred thousand and six hundred.  18 And under their hand sozs 7 and the regreated six the vests in Jerusal their solution.  19 Jehansen jorth.  19 Jehansen jorth.  10 Also he made and from the sozs 7 and the regreated six then years in Jerusal to the form the head to the third.  20 And the prevent | 2 Hob. went.                                       | abroad even to the entering in of      |  | 1                       |
| Jerusalem at the 'Former gate, and at the value gate, and at the value gate, and at the value gate, and at the value gate, and at the value gate, and at the value gate, and at the value gate, and at the value gate, and at the value gate, and at the value gate, and at the value gate, and at the value gate, and at the value gate, and at the value gate, and the value gate, and the value gate, and at the value gate, and the value gate, and the value gate, and the value gate, and the value gate, and the value gate, and the value gate, and the value gate, and the value gate, and at the value gate, and the gate gate, and the value gate, and the value gate, and the gate gate gate gate gate gate gate gat   |  | exceedingly.                           | leper unto the day of his death, and   |                         |
| the valley gate, and at the turning of the souli, and s'forthied them.  10 Also he built towers in the offered with the state of the souli, and s'forthied them.  10 Also he built towers in the offered with the state of the soul many wells: for he had much cattle, both in the low country, and in the plains: husband-men also, and vinc dressors in the howd shusbandry.  11 Moreover Uzziah had an host of fighting men, that went out to war by bands, according to the number of their account by the hand of Jeich the scribe and Massoish the ruler, under the hand of Hananiah, one of the fathers of the mighty men of the fathers of the mighty men of the fathers of the mighty men of the fathers of the mighty men of valour verse two thousand and six hundred.  13 And under their hand was 7 and sweet thousand and swent thousand and five hundred, that made war with mighty power, to help the king against the enemy.  14 And Uzziah prepared for them throughout all the host shields, and spears, and helmets, and habergeons, and bemeets, and habergeons, and bows, and slings to cast stones, st | #2 Kin. 14.  |  | dwelt in a *2 several house, being a   | Num. 5, 2.              |
| 10 Also he built towers in the closert, and digged many wells; for the had much cattle, both in the low country, and in the platns: husbandment of the had much cattle, both in the low country, and in the platns: husbandment of the had much cattle, both in the low country, and in the platns: husbandment of the had much cattle, both in the low country, and in the platns: husbandment of the had much cattle, both in the low country, and in the platns: husbandment of the had much cattle, both in the low country, and in the platns: husbandment of the first of the fathers of the had of Hannalsh, one of the king's captains.  12 The whole number of the chief of the fathers of the mighty men of the king's captains.  12 The whole number of the chief of the fathers of the mighty men of along the fathers of the mighty men of along the fathers of the mighty men of along the fathers of the mighty men of a conserved army, three hundred thousand and syen thousand and seven thousand seven thousand seven thousand seven thousand seven thousand | 13.  | at the valley gate, and at the turning | house of the Lord: and Jotham his  | 2 Hob. free.            |
| **No. 14. On, end of degreed many wells; for set and while he had much cattle, both in the low ountry, and in the plains: husbandmen atter, and the plains: husbandmen atter, and wind ressers in the set of the acts of Uzziah, first and last, did 'Isaath the roughout and wind ressers in the had men atter, and wind ressers in the set of the set of their account by the hand of Jeile the serile and Massoish the ruler, under the hand of Hannish, one of the king's captains.  12 The whole number of the clief of the fathers of the mighty men of about vere two thousand and standard.  13 And under their hand was 7 an army, three hundred thousand and standard, that made war with mighty power, to help the king against the enemy.  14 And Uzziah prepared for them throughout all the lost shields, and spears, and helmets, and habergeons, and bows, and slings to cast stones.  15 And he made in Jerusalem engines, invented by cunning men, to be on the towers and upon the bulwarks, to shoot arrows and great aboust for he was strong.  16 The. As when he was strong.  16 The hadment of the lost in the lost of the fathers of the mighty men of the fathers of the mighty hower, to help the king against the enemy.  14 And Uzziah prepared for them throughout all the lost shields, and spears, and helmets, and habergeons, and bows, and slings to cast stones.  15 And he made in Jerusalem engines, invented by cunning men, to be on the towers and upon the bulwarks, to shoot arrows and great tones withal. And his name spread for the struction; for he transgressed fagainst them. And the children of the Lost bourn incense upon the altar of incense.  17 And 'Azarini the priest went in after him, and with him fourscore priests of the Lost, but the "priests the sons of Aaron, that tresponse in the father under the father under the father under the father under the father under the father under the father under the father under the father under the father under the father under the father under the father under the father under the father under the fat | 19, 32.  | of the wall, and sfortified them.      | son was over the king's house, judg-   | ļ                       |
| ountry, and in the plains: husbandmen also, and vine dressers in the lowed shusbandry.  Il Moreover Uzzlah had an host of fighting men, that went out to war by bands, according to the number of their account by the hand of Jeich the seribe and Massoisah the ruler, under the hand of Hananiah, one of the king's captains.  12 The whole number of the chief of the fathers of the mighty men of valour vere two thousand and six hundred.  18 And under their hand var and seven thousand and five hundred, that made war with mighty power, to help the king against the enemy.  14 And Uzziah prepared for them throughout all the host shields, and swen thousand and five hundred, that made war with mighty power, to help the king against the enemy.  14 And Uzziah prepared for them throughout all the host shields, and spears, and helmets, and habergeons, and bows, and slings to cast stones.  15 And he made in Jerusalem engines, invented by cunning men, the tone of the tenses of the Loan, had to the forest shoot arrows and great stones withal. And his name spread for the var with the high gate of the boust of the Loan, and on the wall of the forest he built cattes and towers. Repeated the lumin after hin, and with him foursecore in after hin, and with him foursecore in after hin, and with him foursecore in the first him the second year, and the third.  16 The Loan his God, and *went into the temple of the Loan, his heart was 'illited up to his do.  17 And 'Azariah the priest went into the temple of the Loan, his heart was 'illited up to his do.  18 And they withstood Uzziah to the loan gave him the same year hundred talents of silver, and the children of Ammon gave him the same year hundred talents of silver, and the hind the fourth of the children of Ammon gave him the same year hundred talents of silver, and the third.  17 And 'Azariah the priest went into the hind him him to same year hundred the hundred the hind him him him him him him him him him him  | 20-  | desert, and digged many wells: for     | 22 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of   |                         |
| men ciao, and vino dressers in the loved shusbandry.  The count of husbandry.  The count of the response of their account by the hand of Jeich the saribe and Masseisah the ruler, under the hand of Hananish, one of the fractions of the langer captains.  12 The whole number of the chief of the fathers of the mighty men of valour were two thousand and six hundred.  13 And under their hand was 7 and army, three hundred thousand and six ween thousand and six ween thousand and six ween thousand and she went to help the king against the comp.  14 And Uzziah prepared for them throughout all the host shiekis, and bows, and slings to east stones.  15 And he made in Jerusalem engines, invented by cunning men, to be on the towers and upon the butwarks, to shoot arrows and great.  2 The whole he was strong, it is made was strong, in the field of the burial with his fathers, and their dack the Ammonites. This reign 9 Alass CHAPTER XXVII.  2 The whole he made of Jeich the same lead to the same power of the raccount by the hand of Jeich the same power of the raccount by the hand of Jeich the same of the langer of the same power of the individual and sign and will be weet of the chief of the burial with his fathers, and they wars old when he began to reign and reigned situed to the long, and the long, and the third, and will be was strong, its heart was 'lifted up to his doctors and great the complex of the Long has of the same power of the Long has the complex of the Long has of the langer of the Long his doctors and proper of the langer of the l | 4 Or, ent  | he had much cattle, both in the low    | Uzzian, first and last, did "Isaian the  | * Is. 1. 1.             |
| sor, Fresh or whether the hand of Jeannel; for he prosent.  11 Moreover Uzziah had an host of ghting men, that went out to war by banda, according to the number of their account by the hand of Jean hand of their scount by the hand of Jean hand of the king's captains.  12 The whole number of the clief of the fathers of the mighty men of the fathers of the mighty men of valour vere two thousand and six hundred.  13 And under their hand vers 7 an army, three hundred thousand and seven thousand and five hundred, that made war with mighty power, to help the king against the enemy.  14 And Uzziah prepared for them throughout all the host shields, and seven thousand and five hundred, the wars, to shoot arrows and great forms.  15 And he made in Jerusalem engles, invented by cunning men, to be on the towers and upon the bullwarks, to shoot arrows and great forms.  16 And he made in Jerusalem engles, invented by cunning men, to be on the towers and upon the bullwarks, to shoot arrows and great forms.  2 Heb. 25 Inc.  16 And he made in Jerusalem engles, invented by cunning men, to be on the towers and upon the bullwarks, to shoot arrows and great forms.  2 Heb. 25 Inc.  16 And he made in Jerusalem engles of the Clore, And 5 the people built much.  2 Heb. as a stones withal. And his name spread for them throughout all the post stones.  16 And he made in Jerusalem engles of the Lore, and the children of Almonon gave him the same year in the idled of the burgh and the relief of the Lore, and the claids of the Ausmentics. This region.  2 And he did that which were related the warmy that the king of the Clore, and the thing four the bull that his father Uzziah the mountains of Judah, and in the forests he built eastles and towers.  3 Heb. 25 Inc.  16 A But he made in Jerusalem engles is the light of the Lore, and the clief of the Lore, and the clief of the Lore, and the clief of the Lore, and the clief of the Lore, and the clief of the Lore, and the clief of the Lore, and the clief of the Lore, and the clief of the Lore, and  | cisterus.  | men also, and vine dressers in the     | 28 * So Uzziah slept with his fathers.   | 2 Kin. 15.7.            |
| 11 Moreover Uzziah had an host of fighting men, that went out to war by bands, according to the number of their account by the hand of Jeich the scribe and Massaciah the ruler, under the hand of Hannahal, one of the king's captains.  12 The whole number of the chief of the fathers of the mighty men of valour vere two thousand and six hundred.  13 And under their hand vos 7 an army, three hundred thousand and six hundred.  14 And Uzziah prepared for them throughout all the host shields, and bows, and selings to cost stones.  15 And he made in Jerusalem engles, and helmets, and halvergeons, and bows, and salings to cost stones.  15 And he made in Jerusalem engles, invented by cunning men, that warks, to shoot arrows and great forth.  16 Heb. was stones, withal. And his name spread far abroad; for he was marvellously help-2 kin.  16 Patt hand was trong.  17 The hade in the was strong.  18 Heb. was strong.  19 Heb. was strong.  11 The record of the king against the comey.  12 The hade in Jerusalem engles of the Loren to the mountains of Judah, and in the forests went in the king of the Ammonites, and prevailed against them. And the children of Ammon gave him the same year, and the Loren his God, and *went innen:  18 And they withstood Uzziah the king, and said unto him, It "appertation the temple of the Loren to burn incense upon the altar of incense.  17 And 'Azuriah the priest went in after him, and with him fourscore priests of the Lore, that twere valiant men:  18 And they withstood Uzziah the king, and said unto him, It "appertation to unto thee, Uzziah, the was tive and the book of the king, and said unto him, It "appertation to the temple of the Lore, but to burn incense unto the Lore, but to the "Priests the sons of Aaron, the hore of Datham, and all his wars, and his ways, to hep of Datham, and all his wars, and he had a censer in his hand to burn incense: go out of the sanctuary; for thou hast trespeaded; neither *shall it be for thine honour from the Lore Bod.  18 The bod of the bod of the bod of the con | 5 Or, Fruit-                                       | mountains, and in 5 Carmel: for he     | and they buried him with his fathers   | Is. 6. 1.               |
| of the hand of Hananiah, one of the fathers of the mighty men of the fathers of the mighty men of the fathers of the mighty men of the fathers of the mighty men of the fathers of the mighty men of the fathers of the mighty men of the fathers of the mighty men of the fathers of the mighty men of the fathers of the mighty men of the fathers of the mighty men of the fathers of the mighty men of the fathers of the mighty men of the fathers of the mighty men of the fathers of the mighty men of the fathers of the mighty men of the fathers of the mighty men of the fathers of the mighty men of the fathers of the mighty men of the long. The most hundred, the mands of the mighty men of the fathers of the mighty men of the long and hereigned sixteen years in Jerusalem. His mother's name also was Jerushah, the daughter of Zadok.  18 And uzzlah prepared for them throughout all the host shields, and spears, and helmets, and halergeons, and bows, and slings to east stones.  15 And he made in Jerusalem engines, invented by cuming men, the sight of the Lorn, and to reign, and her he mighty power, to help the king against the cnemy.  14 And Uzzlah prepared for them throughout all the host shields, and spears, and helmets, and halergeons, and bows, and slings to east stones.  15 And he made in Jerusalem engines in Jerus lem. His mother's name also was Jerushah, the daughter of Zadok.  2 Kin. 15.  3 He built the high gate of the mountains of Judah, and in the lowest of the Lorn, and on the wall of 9 Ophel he built much. give the built it esties and towers.  16 The turned of the same personal of 9 The fourth in the sight of the Lorn, and on the wall of 9 Ophel he built much. give the high gate of the mountains of Judah, and in the house. The high gate of the mountains of J | 6 Heb.   | 10 Moreover Uzziah had an host of      | ln the field of the burial which be-   |                         |
| of the hand of Hananiah, one of the fathers of the mighty men of the fathers of the mighty men of the fathers of the mighty men of the fathers of the mighty men of the fathers of the mighty men of the fathers of the mighty men of the fathers of the mighty men of the fathers of the mighty men of the fathers of the mighty men of the fathers of the mighty men of the fathers of the mighty men of the fathers of the mighty men of the fathers of the mighty men of the fathers of the mighty men of the fathers of the mighty men of the fathers of the mighty men of the fathers of the mighty men of the fathers of the mighty men of the long. The most hundred, the mands of the mighty men of the fathers of the mighty men of the long and hereigned sixteen years in Jerusalem. His mother's name also was Jerushah, the daughter of Zadok.  18 And uzzlah prepared for them throughout all the host shields, and spears, and helmets, and halergeons, and bows, and slings to east stones.  15 And he made in Jerusalem engines, invented by cuming men, the sight of the Lorn, and to reign, and her he mighty power, to help the king against the cnemy.  14 And Uzzlah prepared for them throughout all the host shields, and spears, and helmets, and halergeons, and bows, and slings to east stones.  15 And he made in Jerusalem engines in Jerus lem. His mother's name also was Jerushah, the daughter of Zadok.  2 Kin. 15.  3 He built the high gate of the mountains of Judah, and in the lowest of the Lorn, and on the wall of 9 Ophel he built much. give the built it esties and towers.  16 The turned of the same personal of 9 The fourth in the sight of the Lorn, and on the wall of 9 Ophel he built much. give the high gate of the mountains of Judah, and in the house. The high gate of the mountains of J | grownu.  | fighting men, that went out to war     | He is a leper: and Jotham his son  |                         |
| the scribe and Maasciah the ruler, under the hand of Hananiah, one of the king's captains.  12 The whole number of the chief of the fathers of the mighty men of valour vere two thousand and six hundred.  13 And under their hand was 7 an army. The hundred thousand and seven thousand and five hundred, that made war with mighty power, to help the king against the enemy.  14 And Uzziah prepared for them throughout all the host shields, and spears, and helmets, and habergeons, and bows, and *slings to cast stones.  15 And he made in Jerusalem engines, invented by cumning men, to be on the towers and upon the bulwarks, to shoot arrows and great forth.  2 Heb. west Jorth.  2 Heb. west Jorth.  2 Heb. west Jorth.  2 Heb. west Jorth.  3 Heb. west Jorth.  4 Moreover he built custles and the conservation of the Lorn to burn incense upon the altar of incense.  16 The Lorn in after him, and with him fourscore priests of the Lorn, that the priest went in after him, and with him fourscore priests of the Lorn, that the priest went in the same year an hundred talents of silver, and the thousand on barley. 480 much ways before the him, and with him fourscore priests of the Lorn, but to the "priests the sons of Aaron, that are consecrated to burn incense: go out of the sanctuary; for thou hast treepassed; neither shall it be for thine honour from the Lora bod.  19 Then Uzziah was wroth, and had a censer in his hand to burn incense: and while he was wroth with the him in the state of Daylor.  2 Kin. 15.  3 Hed. Manundites. This reigned sixteen years in Jerus and he reigned sixteen years in Jerus and he reigned sixteen years in Jerus and he reigned sixteen years in Jerus and he reigned sixteen years in Jerus and he reigned sixteen years in Jerus and he reigned sixteen years in Jerus and he reigned sixteen years in Jerus and he reigned sixteen years in Jerus and he reigned sixteen years in Jerus and he reigned sixteen years in Jerus and he reigned sixteen years in Jerus and he reigned sixteen years in Jerus and he learn the sight of  |  | of their account by the hand of Jeich  | reigned in his stead.  |                         |
| 7 Heb. the power of the chief of the fathers of the mighty men of valour vere two thousand and six hundred.  18 And under their hand was 7 an army, three hundred thousand and six neven thousand and five hundred, that made war with mighty power, to help the king against the onemy.  14 And Uzziah prepared for them throughout all the host shields, and spears, and helmets, and habergeons, and bows, and silings to east stones.  15 And he made in Jerusalem engines, invented by cunning men, to be on the towers and upon the bulwarks, to shoot arrows and great for the towers and upon the bulwarks, to shoot arrows and great for the Lorn, and the children of Ammontas, and prevailed against them. And the children of the Ammontes, and prevailed against the the temple of the Lorn bis defense with the Lorn bis God, and *went into the temple of the Lorn to burn incense upon the altar of incense.  17 Chr. 6.10.  **Nam. 16.  **Nam. 18.  **Ex.30.7.8.  **Ex.30 |  | the scribe and Maasciah the ruler,     | CHAPTER XXVII.   |                         |
| 7 Heb. the power of the chief of the fathers of the mighty men of valour vere two thousand and six hundred.  18 And under their hand was 7 an army, three hundred thousand and six neven thousand and five hundred, that made war with mighty power, to help the king against the onemy.  14 And Uzziah prepared for them throughout all the host shields, and spears, and helmets, and habergeons, and bows, and silings to east stones.  15 And he made in Jerusalem engines, invented by cunning men, to be on the towers and upon the bulwarks, to shoot arrows and great for the towers and upon the bulwarks, to shoot arrows and great for the Lorn, and the children of Ammontas, and prevailed against them. And the children of the Ammontes, and prevailed against the the temple of the Lorn bis defense with the Lorn bis God, and *went into the temple of the Lorn to burn incense upon the altar of incense.  17 Chr. 6.10.  **Nam. 16.  **Nam. 18.  **Ex.30.7.8.  **Ex.30 |  | under the hand of Hananiah, one        | ducth the Ammonites. 7 His reign. 9 Ahaz   |                         |
| of the fathers of the mighty men of valour vere two thousand and six hundred.  18 And under their hand was 7 and many, three hundred thousand and seven thousand and five hundred, that made war with mighty power, to help the king against the enemy.  14 And Uzziah prepared for them throughout all the host shields, and spears, and helmets, and habergeons, and benegated to the temple of the Lorn. And who per diagrams and helmets, and habergeons.  15 And he made in Jerusalem engines, invented by cunning men, to be on the towers and upon the bullwarks, to shoot arrows and great far abroad; for he was marvellously helped, till he was strong.  16 T But b when he was strong.  16 T But b when he was strong.  16 T But b when he was strong.  16 T But b when he was strong.  16 T But b when he was strong.  17 And b Azariah the priest went into in after him, and with him fourscore priests of the Lorn, but to the "priests the sons of Aaron, that are consecrated to burn incense: unto the Lorn, but to the "priests the sons of Aaron, that are consecrated to burn incense: go out of the sanctuary; for thou hast trespassed; neither shall it be for thine honour from the Lorn and a censer in his hand to burn incense: and while he was wroth with the ended states and hereigned sixteen years in Jerusalem.  18 And they withstood Uzziah, to the "priests the sons of Aaron, that are consecrated to burn incense: go out of the sanctuary; for thou hast trespassed; neither shall it be for thine honour from the Lorn food.  19 Then Uzziah was wroth, and had a censer in his hand to burn incense: and while he was wroth with the ended states have right that the did that thick that the thick that his father thanks the totage and the temple of the Lorn, but the temple of the Lorn, but the high gate of the mountains of Judah, and in the forests he built nuch.  20 T. The Moreover he bullt outlets in the temple of the Lorn, but the high gate of the house of the Lorn, but the high gate of the Moreover he bullt outlets in the temple of the Lorn him the temp |  |  | TOTHAM "was twenty and five  | 758.                    |
| hundred.  18 And under their hand was 7 and marmy, three hundred thousand and seven thousand and five hundred, that made war with mighty power, to help the king against the enemy.  14 And Uzziah prepared for them throughout all the host shields, and spears, and helmets, and habergeons, and belings to east stones.  15 And he made in Jerusalem engines, invented by cunning men, to be on the towers and upon the bulwarks, to shoot arrows and great far abroad; for he was marvellously helped, till he was strong.  16 T But b when he was strong.  16 T But b when he was strong.  16 T But b when he was strong.  16 T But b when he was strong.  16 T But b when he was strong.  17 And 'Azariah the priest went into the temple of the Lorn, but the temple of the Lorn, but the housand of barley. So much did the children of Ammon gave him the same year an hundred talents of silver, and ten thousand of barley. So much did the children of Ammon pay unto him, let "appertativeth not unto thee. Uzziah, to the "priests the sons of Aaron, that are consecrated to burn incense: go out of the sanctuary; for thou hast trespassed; neither shall it be for thine honour from the Lorn, and had a censer in his hand to burn incense: and while he was wroth with the current of the sanctuary; for thou hast are enser in his hand to burn incense: and while he was wroth with the current of the sanctuary; for thou hast are enser in his hand to burn incense: and while he was wroth with the current of the care.  18 And they withstood Uzziah, to the "priests the sons of Aaron, that are consecrated to burn incense: go out of the sanctuary; for thou hast trespassed; neither shall it be for thine honour from the Lorn for the sanctuary; for thou hast are enser in his hand to burn incense: and while he was wroth with the child that thin the chaughter of Ammon gave him the children of Ammon gave him the consecution of the Lorn, but the children of Ammon gave him the children of Ammon gave him the children of Ammon gave him the children of Ammon gave him the childr |  |  | years old when he began to reign,  | " 2 Kin. 15.<br>32. &c. |
| 7 Heb. 4th property of an army, three hundred thousand and seven thousand and five hundred, that made war with mighty power, to help the king against the onemy.  14 And Uzziah prepared for them throughout all the host shields, and spears, and helmets, and habergeons, and believes, and spears, and helmets, and habergeons, and believes to east stones.  15 And he made in Jerusalem engines, invented by cunning men, to be on the towers and upon the bulwarks, to shoot arrows and great for the towers and upon the bulwarks, to shoot arrows and great far abroad; for he was marvellously helped, till he was strong.  16 7 But he was 'lifted up to his defined, and the the temple of the Lord, but the king against the Lord his God, and when he was strong, his heart was 'lifted up to his defined, and the children of Ammon gave him the same year an hundred talents of silver, and the thousand mand measures of wheat, and the thousand of barley. As on much did the children of Ammon pay unto him, let was the Lord burn incense upon the altar of incense.  17 And 'Azariah the priest went in after him, and with him fourscore priests of the Lord, but to burn incense unto the Lord, but the "priests the sons of Aaron, that are consecrated to burn incense: go out of the sanctuary; for thou hast trespassed; neither shall it be for thine honour from the Lord god.  19 Then Uzziah was wroth, and had a censer in his hand to burn incense: and while he was wroth with the child that this father Uzziah the cherd into the temple of the Lord, but the high gate of the house of the Lord, and the built much.  20 The lower, he built in the sight of the Lord, and the thousand of barley. As on much did the children of Ammon pay unto him, but the scond year, and the third.  4 Moreover he built nuch.  4 Moreover he built nuch.  5 The fought also of Jude, and the children of Ammon gave him the same year an hundred talents of silver, and ten thousand of barley. As on much did the children of Ammon pay unto him, became mighty, because he sprepared his ways befo |  |  |  |                         |
| seven thousand and five hundred, that made war with mighty power, to help the king against the onemy. 14 And Uzziah prepared for them throughout all the host shields, and spears, and helmets, and habergeons, and believes, and spears, and helmets, and habergeons, and believes, and spears, and helmets, and habergeons, and both towers and upon the bulwarks, to shoot arrows and great for the control to the control to the on the towers and upon the bulwarks, to shoot arrows and great far abroad; for he was marvellously helped, till he was strong, lis heart was 'lifted up to his definition for he transgressed against the Lord his God, and *went into the temple of the Lord to burn incense upon the altar of incense.  17 And 'Azariah the priest went in after him, and with him fourscore priests of the Lord, that vere valiant lien:  18 And they withstood Uzziah to burn incense unto the Lord, but to burn incense unto the Lord, but to burn incense unto the Lord, but the "priests the sone of Aaron, that are consecrated to burn incense: go out of the sanctuary; for thou hast trespassed; neither shall it be for thine honour from the Lord god.  19 Then Uzziah was wroth, and had a censer in his hand to burn incense: and while he was wroth with the care the charm his father Uzziah in the child sand had a censer in his hand to burn incense: and while he was wroth with the child all that his father Uzziah in the timple of the Lord, but the temple of the Lord, but the ligh gate of the house of the Lord, and the built much.  3 He built the high gate of the house of Judicity of Judicity and to when he built much.  4 Moreover he built castles and towers.  5 The fought also of Judicity and towers.  5 The fought also of Judicity and towers.  6 The fought also of the Lord, and the children of Ammontes, and prevailed against them. And the children of Ammontes, and the children of Ammontes, and the bound in the structor. For He mountains of silver, and the built much.  6 So Jotham became mighty, because he sprepared his ways before the Lord | 7 Heb. the   |  | Jerushah, the daughter of Zadok.   |                         |
| that made war with mighty power, to help the king against the enemy, 14 And Uzziah prepared for them throughout all the host shields, and spears, and helmets, and habergeons, and hows, and 's lings to east stones. 15 And he made in Jerusalem engines, invented by cunning men, to be on the towers and upon the bulwarks, to shoot arrows and great forth. And his name 's precad far abroad; for he was marvellously helped, till he was strong, lis heart was 'lifted up to his deleast. 16. 12, 12. 12. 18. 18. 21. 12. 12. 19. 18. 21. 12. 19. 18. 21. 12. 19. 18. 21. 12. 19. 19. 21. 19. 19. 21. 19. 21. 19. 21. 19. 21. 21. 21. 21. 21. 21. 21. 21. 21. 21   | an army.   |  |  |                         |
| the house of the Lora, And the peoperations and spears, and helmets, and habergeons, and bows, and salings to east stones. If And he made in Jerusalem engines, invented by cunning men, to be on the towers and upon the bulwarks, to shoot arrows and great stones withal. And his name spearafar abroad; for he was strong, the heart was 'lifted up to his deformable. The heart w |  | that made war with mighty power,       | to all that his father Uzziah did:   |                         |
| throughout all the host shields, and spears, and helmets, and has goars, and helmets, and has goars, and helmets, and has goars, and hows, and salings to east stones, and bows, and salings to east stones.  15 And he made in Jerusalem engines, invented by cunning men, to be on the towers and upon the bullwarks, to shoot arrows and great stones withal. And his name spread far abroad; for he was marvellously helped, till he was strong.  16 T But has he he has he he was strong.  16 T But has he he has he he has he he he has he he he he had had had had a censer in his hand to burn incense: go out of the sanctuary; for thou hast trespased; neither shall it be for thine honour from the Lord food.  19 Then Uzziah was wroth, and had a censer in his hand to burn incense.  19 T And Jotham slept with his fathers, and the hilden of the honour form the Lord for he has he had had a censer in his hand to burn incense.  19 T And Jotham slept with his city of David: and Ahaz his son reigned in his stead.  |  | 14 And Uzziah prepared for them        | temple of the Lorr And the peo-  | 40 Kin 15               |
| and bows, and 'slings to east stones.  15 And the wast trong.  16 The large was 'slings to east stones.  15 The towers and prout the bulwarks, to shoot arrows and great stones withal. And his name 'spread far abroad; for he was marvellously helped, till he was strong.  16 The the wast the Lord his decompanies of the Ammonitas, and prevailed against them. And the children of Ammon gave him the same year an hundred talents of silver, and the thousand measures of wheat, and the thousand measures of wheat, and the thousand measures of wheat, and the third.  16 Lord 18 Lord 18 God, and 'went into the temple of the Lord to burn incense upon the altar of incense.  17 And 'Azarish the priest went intense.  18 And they withstood Uzziah the him for marper-taineth not unto thee, Uzziah, to burn incense unto the Lord but the 'Priests the sons of Aaron, that are consecrated to burn incense: out of the sanctuary; for thou hast trespased; neither shall it be for thine honour from the Lord God.  19 Then Uzziah was wroth, and had a censer in his hand to burn incense: and while he was wroth with the fathers, and they buried him in the loty of David: and Alaz his son reigned in his stead.  15 And he made in Jerusalen engines, to bount out the sanctuary; for thou hast trespased; neither shall it be for thine honour from the Lord God.  19 Then Uzziah was wroth, and had a censer in his hand to burn incense: and while he was wroth with the   |  | throughout all the host shields, and   | ple did yet corruptly.   | 35,                     |
| slings.  15 And he made in Jerusalem engines, invented by cunning men, to be on the towers and upon the bull warks, to shoot arrows and great stenos withal. And his name spread far abroad; for he was marvellously helped; till he was strong.  16 T But have he he he had against then. And the children of Ammon deal against the he he holt the heldren of Ammon he he he he he he he he he he he he he  | A Heb.   |  | 3 He built the high gate of the  |                         |
| gines, invented by cuming filen, to be on the towers and upon the bull warks, to shoot arrows and great stones withal. And his name 'spread far abroad; for he was marvellously helped, till he was strong, 16 7 But haven he was strong, his heart was 'lifted up to his default. 18. 18. 28. 18. 18. 18. 18. 18. 18. 18. 18. 18. 1   | etones of  | 15 And he made in Jerusalem en-        |  | 2 Or, The               |
| warks, to shoot arrows and great forests he built castles and towers. stenos withal And his name 'spread far abroad; for he was marvellously elped; till he was strong, his heart was 'lifted up to his destruction: for he transgressed against them. And the children of his heart was 'lifted up to his destruction: for he transgressed against the Lord his God, and 'went into he the temple of the Lord to burn incense upon the altar of incense. 17 And 'Azariah the priest went in after him, and with him fourseore priests of the Lord, that vere valiant inen:  18 And they withstood Uzziah to burn incense in the "priests the sons of Aaron, that are consecrated to burn incense: go out of the sanctuary; for thou hast trespassed; neither shall it be for thine honour from the Lord pod.  19 Then Uzziah was wroth, and had a censer in his hand to burn incense: and while he was wroth with the strong his call.  18 And they withstood Uzziah to burn incense; go out of the sanctuary; for thou hast trespassed; neither shall it be for thine honour from the Lord pod.  19 Then Uzziah was wroth, and had a censer in his hand to burn incense: and while he was wroth with the strong his marvellously against them. And the children of Ammon gave him the same year an hundred talents of silver, and ten thousand of barley. 4So much dithe chloured his experiment of the thousand heastlen of silver, and ten thousand of barley. 4So much dithe chloured his barley. 4So much dithe chloured his barley. 4So much dithe chloured his barley. 4So much dithe chloured his barley. 4So much dithe chloured his ways before the Lord his God.  7 Thow the rest of the Ammon death the thousand of barley. 4So much dithe chloured his ways before the Lord his God.  7 Thow the rest of the sacts of Solvam, and all his wars, and his ways, lo, they are written in the book of the kings of Israel and Judah.  9 T'And Jotham slept with his fathers, and they burled him in the city of David: and Ahaz his son reigned in his stead.  |  | gines, invented by cunning men, to     | 4 Moreover he built cities in the  | ch. 33, 14.             |
| far abroad; for he was marvellously helped; till he was strong, helped, till he was strong, his heart was 'lifted up to his despite the Lorn his fear the struction: for he transgressed against then. And the children of ammon gave him the same year an hundred talents of silver, and the Lorn beautiful the thousand measures of wheat, and ten thousand of barley. 'So much did the children of Ammon pay unto the town him four to burn incense upon the altar of incense. If And 'Azariha the priest wont in after him, and with him fourscore priests of the Lorn, that the priest wont in after him, and with him fourscore priests of the Lorn, that he priest wont in after him, and with him fourscore priests of the Lorn, that the Lorn his God.  "Nam. 16. 40. & 18. 7. be fine honour the Lorn, but to the "priests the sons of Aaron, that are consecrated to burn incense: go out of the sanctuary; for thou hast trespassed; neither shall it be for thine honour from the Lorn God.  19 Then Uzziah was wroth, and had a censer in his hand to burn incense: and while he was wroth with the city of David: and Ahaz his son reigned in his stead.  (CHAPTER XXVIII   |  | warks, to shoot arrows and great       | forests he built castles and towers.   | Nen. 3. 20.             |
| cir. 755. Abeat.25.15. Abeat.25.18. Abeat.25.18. Abeat.25.18. Bis heart was difficult to his destruction: for he transgressed against then. And the children of Ammon gave him the same year and the Lo. 25.19. Bis heart was difficult up to his destruction: for he transgressed against then. And the children of Ammon gave him the same year and the struction: for he transgressed against then. And the children of Ammon gave him the same year and the struction: for he transgressed against then. And the children of Ammon gave him the same year and the struction: for he transgressed against then. And the children of Ammon gave him the same year and the struction: for he transgressed against then. And the children of Ammon gave him the same year and the thousand of barley. 480 much the Lor. 10 him, both the second year, and the third.  If Chr. 8.10. If C | 9 Heh. west  | stones withal. And his name spread     | 5 ¶ He fought also with the king   |                         |
| Ammon gave him the same year his heat was diffed up to his de- to-ta. 1.4. the Lord his God, and *went into the Lord his God, and *went into the temple of the Lord to burn incense upon the altar of incense. 11 And 'Azariah the priest went in after him, and with him fourscore priests of the Lord that were valiant then:  18 And they withstood Uzziah the king, and said unto him, It "apper- taineth not unto thee Uzziah, to burn incense unto the Lord but to the "priests the sons of Aaron, that are consecrated to burn incense: go out of the sanctuary; for thou hast trespased; neither shall it be for thine honour from the Lord food. 19 Then Uzziah was wroth, and had a censer in his hand to burn incense and while he was strong, 'Ammono gave him the same year and his de- ten thousand measures of wheat, and ten thousand measures of wheat ten thousand in the ton bound ten thousand in the ton  |  | helped, till he was strong.            | against them. And the children of  |                         |
| struction: for he transgressed against ten thousand measures of wheek, and the Lord his God, and & went into the temple of the Lord to burn incense upon the altar of incense.  11 Chr. 8.13.  11 Chr. 8.14.  12 Chr. 8.15.  13 And 'Azariah the priest went in after him, and with him fourscore priests of the Lord, that were valiant then:  18 And they withstood Uzziah the king, and said unto him, H "appertaineth not unto thee, Uzziah, to burn incense unto the Lord, but to the "priests the sons of Aaron, that are consecrated to burn incense: go out of the sanctuary; for thou hast trespassed; neither shall it be for thine honour from the Lord food.  19 Then Uzziah was wroth, and had a censer in his hand to burn incense: and while he was wroth with the lord of David: and Ahaz his son reigned in his stead.  CHAPTER XXVIII  | cir. 765,  | 16 T But h when he was strong,         | Ammon gave him the same year   |                         |
| the Lord his God, and *went into ten thousand of barley. *So much the temple of the Lord to burn incense upon the altar of incense. 17 And 'Azariah the priest went in after him, and with him fourscore priests of the Lord, that very valiant inen:  18 And they withstood Uzziah the club, the twere valiant inen:  18 And they withstood Uzziah the Lord his God.  *Nam.16.  *Nam.16.  **Nam.16.  **Ex.30.7,8.  **Ex | Dout. 8. 14.                                       | struction: for he transgressed against | ten thousand measures of wheat, and  |                         |
| incense upon the altar of incense.  17 And <sup>1</sup> Azariah the priest went in after him, and with him fourseore priests of the Lord, that vere valuant inen:  18 And they withstood Uzziah to king, and said unto him, It "appertaineth not unto thee, Uzziah, to burn incense unto the Lord, but to burn incense unto the Lord, but the "priests the sons of Aaron, that are consecrated to burn incense: go out of the sanctuary; for thou hast trespassed; neither shall it be for thine honour from the Lord God.  19 Then Uzziah was wroth, and had a censer in his hand to burn incense: and while he was wroth with the  | 4 80 2 Kin.  | the Lord his God, and * went into      | ten thousand of barley. 4So much   | 4 Heb. This.            |
| in after him, and with him foursecore priests of the Lorn, that were valuant lien:  18 And they withstood Uzziah the king, and said unto him, It "appertained not unto thee, Uzziah, to burn incense unto the Lorn, but to the "priests the sons of Aaron, that are consecrated to burn incense: go out of the sanctuary; for thou hast trespassed; neither shall it be for thine honour from the Lorn God.  19 Then Uzziah was wroth, and had a censer in his hand to burn incense: and while he was wroth with the city of David: and Ahaz his son reigned in his stead.  50r. of third.  6 So Jotham became mighty, because he sprepared his ways before the Lorn his God.  7 Now the rest of the acts of Jotham, and all his wars, and his ways, lo, they are written in the book of the kings of Israel and Judah.  8 He was five and twenty years old when he began to reign, and reigned sixteen years in Jerusalem.  9 Thand Jotham slept with his fathers, and they buried him in the city of David: and Ahaz his son reigned in his stead.  2 Kin. 15.   | 10, 14, 13,  | incense upon the altar of incense.     |  |                         |
| priests of the LORD, that were valiant inen:  18 And they withstood Uzziah the king, and said unto him, It "appertaineth not unto thee, Uzziah, to burn incense unto the LORD, but to burn incense unto the LORD, but to burn incense unto the king, and said unto him, It "appertaineth not unto thee, Uzziah, to burn incense unto the LORD, but to burn incense unto the began to reign, and reigned when he began to reign, and reigned to thine honour from the LORD God.  19 Then Uzziah was wroth, and had a censer in his hand to burn incense: and while he was wroth with the CHAPTER XXVIII   | 11 Chr. 6. 10.                                     | 17 And Azariah the priest went         | third.   |                         |
| inen:  18 And they withstood Uzziah the king, and said unto him, It "appertationeth not unto thee, Uzziah, to burn incense unto the Loap, but to the "priests the sons of Aaron, that are consecrated to burn incense: go out of the sanctuary; for thou hast trespassed; neither shall it be for thine honour from the Loap God.  19 Then Uzziah was wroth, and had a censer in his hand to burn incense: and while he was wroth with the city of David: and Ahaz his son reigned in his stead.  CHAPTER XXVIII   |  | priests of the Lord, that were valiant |  | 5 Or, esta-             |
| "Nam. 16. 40. & 18.7.   king, and said unto him, It "apper decision of the king of Israel and Judah.   "Ex. 30.7.8.   member of the kings of Israel and Judah.   "Ex. 30.7.8.   member of the sanctuary; for thou hast trespassed; neither shall it be for thine honour from the Lord God.   19 Then Uzziah was wroth, and had a censer in his hand to burn incense: and while he was wroth with the city of David: and Ahaz his son reigned in his stead.   |  | men:                                   | the Lorn his God.  | blished.                |
| ways, lo, they are written in the book oburn incense unto the Lora, but to the "priests the sons of Aaron, that the "priests the sons of Aaron, that the "priests the sons of Aaron, that the "consecrated to burn incense: go out of the sanctuary; for thou hast trespassed; neither shall it be for thine honour from the Lora God.  19 Then Uzziah was wroth, and had a censer in his hand to burn incense: and while he was wroth with the city of David: and Ahaz his son reigned in his stead.  CHAPTER XXVIII  | * Num. 16.   | king, and said unto him, It "apper-    | Jotham, and all his wars, and his  |                         |
| *Ex.30.7.8. the "priests the sons of Aaron, that are consecrated to burn incense: go out of the sanctuary; for thou hast trespassed; neither shall it be for thine honour from the Lonz God.  19 Then Uzziah was wroth, and had a censer in his hand to burn incense: and while he was wroth with the city of David: and Ahaz his son reigned in his stead.  | 40. & 18. 7.                                       | taineth not unto thee, Uzziah, to      | ways, lo, they are written in the book   |                         |
| are consecrated to burn incense; go when he began to reign and reigned out of the sanctuary; for thou hast trespassed; neither shall it be for thine honour from the Lond God.  19 Then Uzziah was wroth, and had a censer in his hand to burn incense; and while he was wroth with the GHAPTER XXVIII   | " Ex. 30, 7, 8,                                    | the "priests the sons of Aaron, that   |  |                         |
| trespassed; neither shall it be for thine honour from the Lorn God.  19 Then Uzziah was wroth, and had a censer in his hand to burn incense; and while he was wroth with the cHAPTER XXVIII  |  | are consecrated to burn incense: go    | when he began to reign, and reigned  |                         |
| thine honour from the Lord God.  19 Then Uzzlah was wroth, and had a censer in his hand to burn incense: and while he was wroth with the   |  | out of the sanctuary; for thou hast    | sixteen years in Jerusalem.  | cir. 742.               |
| and while he was wroth with the CHAPTER XXVIII   |  | thine honour from the Lord God.        | fathers, and they buried him in the  | * 2 Kin. 15.            |
| and while he was wroth with the CHAPTER XXVIII   |  | 19 Then Uzziah was wroth, and had      | city of David; and Ahaz his son  |                         |
|  |  | and while he was wroth with the        | CHAPTER XXVIII.  |                         |
| house of the Loan, from beside the incense altar.  20 And Azariah the chief priest, and all the priests, looked upon him, is the distribution of the priests, looked upon him, is the distribution of the priests, looked upon him, is the priests, looked upon him, is the priests, looked upon him, is the priests, looked upon him, is the priests, looked upon him, is the priests, looked upon him, is the priests and all the priests, looked upon him, is the priests and all the priests.  | <sup>o</sup> Num.12.10.<br><sup>2</sup> Kin. 5.27. | priests, the leprosy even rose up in   | 1 Ahas reigning very wickedly is greatly afflict-  |                         |
| incense altar.  20 And Azariah the chief priest, and all the priests, looked upon him, is the definition of the definition.  22 In his distress he growth more ideal rous.  3 He dying, Reckind succeeds him.  |  | house of the LORD, from beside the     | ed by the Syriaus. 6 Judah being captivated<br>by the Israelites is sent home by the counsel |                         |
| and all the priests, looked upon him, 26 He dying, Hezekiah succeedeth him.  |  | incense altar.                         | of Oited the prophet. 16 Ahus sending for aid to Assyria is not helped thereby. 22           |                         |
|  |  |  | In his distress he groweth more idolatrous. 26 He dying, Hezekiah succeedeth him.            |                         |

| Ahas re                       | Ahas reigneth wickedly. II. CHRONICLES, XXVIII. His idolatry, and death.   |  |                               |  |
|-------------------------------|--|--|-------------------------------|--|
| Before<br>CHRIST<br>741.      | AHAZ was twenty years old when he began to reign, and he reigned street was in Jerusalem; but  | not bring in the captives hither: for whereas we have offended against the     | Before<br>CHBIST<br>cir. 741, |  |
| *2 Kin.16.2.                  | ed sixteen years in Jerusalem: but<br>he did not that which was right in   | Lord already, ye intend to add more to our sins and to our trespass: for       | CII. 151.                     |  |
|                               | the sight of the LORD, like David  | our trespass is great, and there is  |                               |  |
|                               | his father: 2 For he walked in the ways of   | fierce wrath against Israel.  14 So the armed men left the cap-                |                               |  |
|                               | the kings of Israel, and made also   | tives and the spoil before the princes   |                               |  |
| b Ex. 34, 17.<br>Lev. 19, 4.  | the kings of Israel, and made also molten images for Baalim.   | and all the congregation.  | 4 10                          |  |
| 4 Judg. 2.11.                 | 8 Moreover he 2 burnt incense in   | 15 And the men which were expressed by name rose up, and took                  | o ver. 12.                    |  |
| 2 Or, offered sacrifice.      | "the valley of the son of Hinnom,<br>and burnt his children in the fire,   | the captives, and with the spoil cloth-  |                               |  |
| 2 Kin. 23.<br>10.             | after the abominations of the hea-<br>then whom the Lord had cast out  | ed all that were naked among them,<br>and arrayed them, and shod them,         | · ·                           |  |
| Lev. 18. 21.<br>2 Kin. 16. 3. | before the children of Israel.   | and p gave them to eat and to drink,   | P 2 Kin. 6.                   |  |
| ch. 33. 6.                    | 4 He sacrificed also and burnt in-   | and anointed them, and carried all   | Prov. 25.                     |  |
|                               | cense in the high places, and on the<br>hills, and under every green tree.   | the feeble of them upon asses, and brought them to Jericho, the city           | 21, 22.<br>Luke 6. 27.        |  |
| f Is. 7. 1.                   | 5 Wherefore the Lord his God   | of palm trees, to their brethren: then   | Rom. 12.<br>20.               |  |
| cir. 741.<br>#2 Kin. 16.      | delivered him into the hand of the king of Syria; and they smote him,  | they returned to Samaria.  16 T At that time did king Ahaz                     | 7 Deut. 31.3.<br>Judg. 1.16.  |  |
| 5, 6.                         | and carried away a great multitude   | send unto the kings of Assyria to  | cir. 741.                     |  |
| 3 Heb.                        | of them captives, and brought them<br>to <sup>3</sup> Damascus. And he was also de-  | help him. 17 For again the Edomites had come                                   | 2 B.H. 10.1.                  |  |
| Darmesek.                     | livered into the hand of the king of   | and smitten Judah, and carried away  |                               |  |
|                               | Israel, who smote him with a great slaughter.  | 2 captives.<br>18 The Philistines also had invaded                             | 2 Neb. a enptivity.           |  |
| 1 2 Kin. 15.                  | 6 T For Pekah the son of Rema-   | the cities of the low country, and of  | Ezek. 16.<br>27, 57.          |  |
| 27.                           | liah slew in Judah an hundred and  | the south of Judah, and had taken  | 21, 01.                       |  |
| 4 Heb. sons                   | twenty thousand in one day, which were all 4 valiant men; because they   | Beth-shemesh, and Ajalon, and Gederoth, and Shocho with the villages           |                               |  |
| of valour.                    | had forsaken the Lord God of their   | thereof, and Timnah with the vil-  |                               |  |
|                               | fathers. 7 And Zichri, a mighty man of Eph-  | lages thereof, Gimzo also and the villages thereof: and they dwelt             | Ì                             |  |
|                               | raim, slew Massciah the king's son,  | there.   |                               |  |
| 5 Heb. the                    | and Azrikam the governor of the  | 19 For the Lord brought Judah low  | t ch. 21. 2.                  |  |
| second to<br>the king.        | house, and Elkanah that was 5 next to the king.  | because of Ahaz king of 'Israel; for<br>he "made Judah naked, and trans-       | * Ez. 32. 25.                 |  |
| ch. 11. 4.                    | 8 And the children of Israel carried   | gressed sore against the Lord.   | 740.                          |  |
|                               | away captive of their brethren two<br>hundred thousand, women, sons, and   | 20 And Tilgath-pilneser king of Assyria came unto him, and distressed          | 2 Kin. 15.                    |  |
|                               | daughters, and took also away much   | him, but strengthened him not.   | # 16.7, 8, 9.                 |  |
|                               | spoil from them, and brought the spoil to Samaria.   | 21 For Ahaz took away a portion out of the house of the Lord, and              |                               |  |
|                               | 9 But a prophet of the Lord was  | out of the house of the king, and  |                               |  |
|                               | there, whose name was Oded: and<br>he went out before the host that  | of the princes, and gave it unto the king of Assyria: but he helped him        |                               |  |
|                               | came to Samaria, and said unto   | not.   |                               |  |
| Pa. 69, 26,<br>In. 10, 5,     | them, Behold, *because the Lord<br>God of your fathers was wroth with  | 22 ¶ And in the time of his distress did he trespass yet more against the      |                               |  |
| & 47. 6.<br>Ezek. 25.         | Judah, he hath delivered them into   | Lord: this is that king Ahaz.  |                               |  |
| 12, 15.<br>& 26. 2.           | your hand, and ye have slain them<br>in a rage that reacheth up unto   | 23 For he sacrificed unto the gods   | 7 See ch. 25.                 |  |
| Obad. 10,<br>&c.              | hcaven.  | of <sup>3</sup> Damascus, which smote him:<br>and he said, Because the gods of | 8 Heb.                        |  |
| Zech. 1. 15.<br>Ezra 9. 6.    | 10 And now ye purpose to keep  | the kings of Syria help them, there-   | . Durmeets.                   |  |
| Rev. 18. 5.<br>Tev. 25.       | under the children of Judah and<br>Jerusalem for "bondmen and bond-  | fore will I sacrifice to them, that they may help me. But they were            | Jer. 41. 17,                  |  |
| 39, 42, 43,<br>46.            | women unto you: but are there not  | the ruin of him, and of all Israel.  | 18.                           |  |
|                               | with you, even with you, sins against the Lord your God?   | 24 And Ahaz gathered together the vessels of the house of God, and cut         |                               |  |
|                               | 11 Now hear me therefore, and de-  | in pieces the vessels of the house of  |                               |  |
|                               | liver the captives again, which ye have taken captive of your brethren:  | God, and shut up the doors of the  | * See ch. 29.<br>3, 7.        |  |
| " Jam. 2. 13.                 | "for the flerce wrath of the Lord is   | house of the Lorn, and he made him<br>altars in every corner of Jerusalem.     |                               |  |
|                               | upon you. 12 Then certain of the heads of the  | 25 And in every several city of Judah<br>he made high places to burn incense   | 4 Or.                         |  |
|                               | children of Ephraim, Azariah the son   | unto other gods, and provoked to   | to offer.                     |  |
|                               | of Johanan, Berechiah the son of   | anger the Lord God of his fathers.  26 7 Now the rest of his acts and          | 3 2 Kin. 16.                  |  |
|                               | Meshillemoth, and Jehizkiah the son of Shallum, and Amasa the son of   | of all his ways, first and last, behold,                                       | 19, 20.                       |  |
|                               | Hadlai, stood up against them that   | they are written in the book of the  | 1                             |  |
|                               | came from the war,<br>13 And said unto them. Ye shall  | kings of Judah and Israel. 27 And Ahaz slept with his fathers,                 | 726.                          |  |
|                               | and the state of t |  |                               |  |

|                           | i's good reign. II. CHRUNI  | THE VYIN THE LANGE OF THE   |   |  |  |
|---------------------------|---|---|---|--|--|
|                           |   | Heuchiah's good reign. II. CHRONICLES, XXIX. The house of God cleansed.   |   |  |  |
| Defore<br>CHRIST          | and they buried him in the city, even<br>in Jerusalem: but they brought him   | 14 And of the sons of Heman; Je-<br>hiel, and Shimei: and of the sons of  | Before<br>CHRIST                            |  |  |
| 796.                      | not into the sepuichres of the kings<br>of Israel; and Hesekiah his son<br>reigned in his stead.  | Jeduthun: Shemaiah, and Usziel.<br>15 And they gathered their brethren,<br>and "sanctified themselves, and came,  | 726.  |  |  |
|                           | reigned in his stead.   | and sanctified themselves, and came,  | * vor. 5.                                   |  |  |
|                           | CHAPTER XXIX.   | according to the commandment of<br>the king, by the words of the Lord,  | 2 Or, in the                                |  |  |
|                           | 1 Hesakinh's good reign. 3 He restoreth reli-<br>gion. 5 He exhorteth the Levites. 12 They<br>sanctify themselves, and cleanse the house of<br>God. 20 Hezakiah offereth solemn sacrifices, | "to cleanse the house of the Lord,  | business of<br>the LORD,<br>ch. 30. 12.     |  |  |
| l                         | sanctify themselves, and cleanse the house of   | 16 And the priests went into the inner part of the house of the LORD,   | * 1 Chr. 23.                                |  |  |
| -                         | wherein the Leviles were more forward than the priests.   | to cleanse it, and brought out all  | 28,   |  |  |
| 726.                      | TTERRETATION to rolon select  | the uncleanness that they found in<br>the temple of the LORD into the   |   |  |  |
| *2 Kin. 18.1.             | IL he was five and twenty years   | court of the house of the Lord. And   |   |  |  |
|                           | old, and he reigned nine and twenty<br>years in Jerusalem. And his mother's   | the Levites took it, to carry it out abroad into the brook Kidron.  |   |  |  |
| 6 ch. 26. 5.              | name was Abijah, the daughter of  | 17 Now they began on the first day  | 726   |  |  |
| 1                         | Zechariah. 2 And he did that which was right  | of the first month to sanctify, and<br>on the eighth day of the month   |   |  |  |
| 1                         | in the sight of the Lord, according to  | came they to the porch of the LORD:<br>so they sanctified the house of the  |   |  |  |
| 726.                      | all that David his father had done.  8 ¶ He in the first year of his reign.   | Lord in eight days: and in the six-   |   |  |  |
| ver. 7.<br>See ch. 28.    | 8 ¶ He in the first year of his reign, in the first month, opened the doors   | teenth day of the first month they  |   |  |  |
| 24.                       | of the house of the Lord, and repaired them.  | made an end.<br>18 Then they went in to Hezekiah  |   |  |  |
| İ                         | 4 And he brought in the priests   | the king, and said, We have cleansed  |   |  |  |
|                           | and the Levites, and gathered them together into the east street,   | all the house of the Lord, and the<br>altar of burnt offering, with all the   |   |  |  |
| 41 Cbr. 15.               | 5 And said unto them, Hear me,  | vessels thereof, and the shewbread  |   |  |  |
| 12.<br>ch. 35. 6.         | 5 And said unto them, Hear me,<br>ye Levites, sanctify now yourselves,<br>and sanctify the house of the Lord  | altar of burnt offering, with all the<br>vessels thereof, and the shewbread<br>table, with all the vessels thereof.<br>19 Moreover all the vessels, which |   |  |  |
|                           | God of your fathers, and carry forth the filthiness out of the holy place.  | king Ahaz in his reign did °cast away<br>in his transgression, have we prepared   | ° ch. 28. 24.                               |  |  |
| 1                         | 6 For our fathers have trespassed,  | and sanctified, and, behold, they are   |   |  |  |
|                           | and done that which was evil in the eyes of the Lord our God, and have  | before the altar of the Lord.<br>20 ¶ Then Hezekiah the king rose   |   |  |  |
| Jer. 2. 27.               | forseken him, and have 'turned away   | early, and gathered the rulers of the   |   |  |  |
| 2 Heb.                    | their faces from the habitation of<br>the Lord, and 2 turned their backs.   | city, and went up to the house of<br>the Lord.  |   |  |  |
| neck.                     | 7 Also they have shut up the doors  | 21 And they brought seven bullocks,   |   |  |  |
| f ch. 28, 24.             | of the porch, and put out the lamps,<br>and have not burned incense nor of-   | and seven rams, and seven lambs,<br>and seven he goats, for a sin of-   | P Lev. 4. 3,                                |  |  |
| 1                         | fered burnt offerings in the holy place   | fering for the kingdom, and for the   | 14.   |  |  |
| ch. 24, 18.               | unto the God of Israel.  8 Wherefore the wrath of the Lord  | sanctuary, and for Judah. And he commanded the priests the sons of  |   |  |  |
|                           | was upon Judah and Jerusalem, and   | Aaron to offer them on the altar of   |   |  |  |
|                           | he hath delivered them to *trouble,<br>to astonishment, and to *hissing, as   | the Lord.<br>22 So they killed the bullocks, and  |   |  |  |
| Dou. 28, 25.              | ye see with your eyes.  9 For, lo, four fathers have fallen   | the priests received the blood, and   |   |  |  |
|                           | by the sword, and our sons and our  | g sprinkled it on the altar: likewise,<br>when they had killed the rams, they   | † Lev. 8, 14,<br>15, 19, 24.<br>Heb. 9, 21. |  |  |
| A 99. 18.                 | daughters and our wives are in cap-   | sprinkled the blood upon the altar:   | Heb. 9. 21.                                 |  |  |
| ch. 28. 5,<br>6, 8, 17.   | tivity for this.  10 Now it is in mine heart to make  | they killed also the lambs, and they sprinkled the blood upon the altar.  |   |  |  |
| * CB. 10. 12.             | " a covenant with the Doko God of   | 23 And they brought 3 forth the he  | 3 Heb. near.                                |  |  |
| i :                       | Israel, that his fierce wrath may turn away from us.  | goats for the sin offering before the king and the congregation; and they   |   |  |  |
| be not now                | 11 My sons, * be not now negligent:   | laid their 'hands upon them:  | Lev. 4. 15,                                 |  |  |
| dessined i                | for the LORD hath chosen you to<br>stand before him, to serve him, and  | 24 And the priests killed them, and<br>they made reconciliation with their  | •••   |  |  |
| A 8. 14.                  | that ve should minister unto him.   | blood upon the altar, 'to make an   | 'Lev. 14. 20.                               |  |  |
| 5 Or, offer<br>sacrifice. | and <sup>5</sup> burn incense. 12 ¶ Then the Levites arose, Mahath  | atonement for all Israel: for the king commanded that the burnt of-   |   |  |  |
| 1.7                       | the son of Amasai, and Joel the son   | fering and the sin offering should  | f 1 Chr. 16.4.                              |  |  |
| [ ]                       | of Azariah, of the sons of the Ko-<br>hathites: and of the sons of Merari,  | be made for all Israel. 25 And he set the Levites in the  | "1 Chr. 23.5.<br>A 25. 1.                   |  |  |
|                           | Kish the son of Abdi, and Azariah   | nouse of the Lord with cymbals, with  | ch. 8. 11.                                  |  |  |
| 1                         | the son of Jehalelel: and of the Ger-<br>shonites; Joah the son of Zimmah,  | psalteries, and with harps, "according to the commandment of David,   | 11.<br>Fch. 30, 12.                         |  |  |
| ļ:                        | and Eden the son of Joan:   | and of "Gad the king's seer, and<br>Nathan the prophet: "for so was   | 4 Heb. by<br>the hand of<br>the LORD.       |  |  |
| į,                        | 13 And of the sons of Elizaphan;<br>Shimri, and Jeiel: and of the sons of   | the commandment of the Lord by  | the LORD. 5 Heb. by the                     |  |  |
| <u> </u>                  | Asaph; Zechariah, and Mattaniah:  | his prophets.   | hand of.                                    |  |  |

| Manaldak           | proclaimeth | L |
|--------------------|-------------|---|
| THE REAL PROPERTY. | UTUCKANNEL  | 8 |

# II. CHRONICLES, XXX.

a solemn passoner.

Before CHRIST 1 Chr. 23. 8. Amos 6. 5. " Num. 10. 8. 10. 1 Chr. 15. 24. & 16. 6.

Hob. in

6 ch. 23, 18, 3 Hob.

instru

¢ ch. 20. 18. 5 Heb.

d Lev. 7. 12.

eh. 35. 11.

f ch. 30, 3. 9 Ps. 7. 10.

A Lev. 3, 16.

6 Num. 15, 5, 7, 10,

7 Heb. strangthen

26 And the Levites stood with the instruments of David, and the priests with the trumpets. 27 And Hezekiah commanded to offer the burnt offering upon the altar. And when the burnt offering began, the song of the Lord began also with the trumpets, and

with the instruments ordained by David kins of Israel.

28 And all the congregation worshipped, and the \*singers sang, and the trumpeters sounded: and all this continued until the burnt offering

was finished.

29 And when they had made an end of offering, 'the king and all that were b present with him bowed themselves, and worshipped.

30 Moreover Hezekiah the king and the princes commanded the Levites to sing praise unto the Lone with the words of David, and of Asaph the seer. And they sang praises with gladness, and they bowed their heads

and worshipped.

31 Then Hezekiah answered and said, Now ye have 6 consecrated your-6 Or, filled your hand, ch. 13. 9. selves unto the LORD, come near and bring sacrifices and thank offerings into the house of the LORD. And the congregation brought in sacrifices and thank offerings; and as many as were of a free heart burnt offerings.

82 And the number of the burnt offerings, which the congregation brought, was threescore and ten bullocks, an hundred rams, and two hundred lambs: all these were for a burnt offering to the LORD.

33 And the consecrated things were six hundred oxen and three thou-

sand sheep.
34 But the priests were too few, so that they could not flay all the burnt offerings: wherefore 'their brethren the Levites 7 did help them, till the work was ended, and until the other priests had sanctified them-selves: for the Levites were more upright in heart to sanctify them-

selves than the priests.

85 And also the burnt offerings
were in abundance, with \*the fat of the peace offerings, and the drink offerings for every burnt offering. So the service of the house of the LORD was set in order.

86 And Hezekiah rejoiced, and all the people, that God had prepared the people: for the thing was done suddenly.

# CHAPTER XXX.

1 Hezekiah proclaimeth a soleme passorer on the second month for Judah and Israel. 13 The assembly, having destroyed the altars of ideality, keep the feast fourteen days. 21 The pricets and Leviles bless the people.

AND Hezekiah sent to all Israel and Judah, and wrote letters A and Judah, and wrote letters also to Ephrulm and Manasseh, that they should come to the house of raltars that were in Jerusalem, and all rel. 28. 24.

the Loap at Jerusalem, to keep the passover unto the LORD God of farael.

2 For the king had taken counsel. and his princes, and all the congregation in Jerusalem, to keep the passover in the second month.

8 For they could not keep it at that time, because the priests had not sanctified themselves sufficiently, neither had the people gathered themselves together to Jerusalem. 4 And the thing \*pleased the king

and all the congregation.

5 So they established a decree to make proclamation throughout all Israel, from Beer-sheba even to Dan, that they should come to keep the passover unto the LORD God of Israel at Jerusalem: for they had not done it of a long time in such sort as it was written.

6 So the posts went with the letters <sup>3</sup> from the king and his princes throughout all Israel and Judah, and according to the commandment of the king, saying, Ye children of Israel, 4urn again unto the Lonn God of Abraham, Issae, and Israel, and he will return to the remnant of you, that are escaped out of the hand of the kings of Assyria.

7 And be not ye like your fathers, and like your brethren, which tres-

and like your brethren, which tres-pussed against the Lord God of their fathers, who therefore "gave them up to desolation, as ye see. 8 Now 'be ye not 'stiffnecked, as your fathers were, but 's yield your-selves unto the Lord, and enter into his sanctuary, which he hath sancti-fied for ever; and serve the Lord or the the forecases of his your God, that the flerceness of his wrath may turn away from you.

9 For if ye turn again unto the Lord, your brethren and your chil-dren shall find compassion before them that lead them captive, so that they shall come again into this land: for the LORD your God is gracious and merciful, and will not turn away his face from you, if ye "return unto him.

10 So the posts passed from city to city through the country of Ephraim and Manasseh even unto Zebulun: but "they laughed them to scorn, and mocked them. 11 Nevertheless 'divers of Asher and Manasseh and of Zebulun hum-

bled themselves, and came to Jerusalem.

12 Also in Judah Pthe hand of God was to give them one heart to do the commandment of the king and of the princes, by the word of the LORD.

13 ¶ And there assembled at Jerusalem much people to keep the feast of unleavened bread in the second

ORRIST 796.

\* Kum. 9. 10, 11. 5 Ex. 12. 6, 18. e ab. 20. 24.

2 Hob. was right in the eyes of the king.

3 Heb. from the hand.

4 Jer. 4. 1. Joel 2. 13.

\* 2 Kin. 15. / Exek. 20.

¢ ch. 29. 8.

4 Heb. hurden not your necks. A Deut. 10. 5 Heb. give the hand: See 1 Chr. 29. 24. Egra 10. 19. i ch. 29. 10. A Pa. 106, 46

l Ex. 34. 6.

= 1s. 55. 7.

\* ch. 36, 16,

° ver. 18, 21. So ch. 11. 16.

P Phil. 2, 13,

f ch. 20. 25.

| The fea   | The feast kept fourteen days, II. CHRONICLES, XXXI. Idolatry is destroyed,  |  |   |  |
|---|---|--|---|--|
| Dahes<br>CHRIST<br>TM.                                  | the alters for incense took they away, and cast them into the brook Ki-   | arose and blessed the people; and<br>their voice was heard, and their  | Before<br>CHBIST<br>796.                                |  |
| -   | dron.  15 Then they killed the passover on the fourteenth day of the second month; and the priests and the  | prayer came up to shis holy dwelling place, even unto heaven.  CHAPTER XXXI.   | # Num. 6. 28,<br>2 Hoh, the<br>habitation<br>of his ho- |  |
| ' ch. 39. 31.   | Levites were 'ashamed, and sanctified themselves, and brought in the burnt offerings into the house of the Lorn.  | 1 The people is forward in desiroging ideletry, 3 Hesekah ordered the courses of the pricess and Leviles, and provided for their cork and maintenance. 5 The people's for- cardness in aforing and littles. 11 Here- kish appointed, afters to dispose of the titles. 3D The succrity of Hesekish. | liness,<br>Pa. 68. 5.                                   |  |
| 2 Hob. their standing.                                  | 16 And they stood in their place after their manner, according to the law of Moses the man of God:  | NOW when all this was finished, all Israel that were spresent  | 3 Hob.  |  |
|   | the priests sprinkled the blood, which<br>they received of the hand of the<br>Levites.  | went out to the cities of Judah, and<br>bruke the images in pieces, and<br>cut down the groves, and threw down   | found.<br>•2 Kin. 18.4.<br>• Heb.                       |  |
| t ch. 29. 31.   | 17 For there were many in the congregation that were not sanctified: therefore the Levites had the charge   | the high places and the altars out<br>of all Judah and Benjamin, in E-<br>phraim also and Manasseh, suntil   | statues,<br>ch. 30. 14.<br>5 Hob. un-                   |  |
|   | of the killing of the passovers for<br>every one that was not clean, to<br>sanctify them unto the Lorn.<br>18 For a multitude of the people,                            | they had utterly destroyed them all.<br>Then all the children of Israel re-<br>turned, every man to his possession,<br>into their own cities.  | til to make<br>an end.                                  |  |
| * ver. 11.  | even "many of Ephraim, and Ma-<br>nasseh, Issachar, and Zebulun, had  | 2 ¶ And Hezekiah appointed the courses of the priests and the Levites  | <sup>5</sup> 1 Chr. 23.6.<br>& 24. 1.                   |  |
| Ez. 12. 43,<br>åc.                                      | not cleansed themselves, "yet did<br>they sat the passover otherwise than<br>it was written. But Hezekiah prayed<br>for them, saying, The good LORD<br>pardon every one | after their courses, every man accord-<br>ing to his service, the priests and<br>Levites 'for burnt offerings and for<br>peace offerings, to minister, and to<br>give thanks, and to praise in the   | ° 1 Chr. 23.<br>30, 31.                                 |  |
| # ch. 19. 3.  | 19 That prepareth his heart to seek God, the LORD God of his fathers, though he be not cleansed according   | gates of the tents of the Lord.  3 He appointed also the king's portion of his substance for the burnt   |   |  |
|   | to the purification of the sanctuary.  20 And the Lord hearkened to Hezekiah, and healed the people.  21 And the children of Israel that                                | offerings, to wit, for the morning and<br>evening burnt offerings, and the<br>burnt offerings for the sabbaths, and<br>for the new moons, and for the set  |   |  |
| 8 Heb.<br>found.<br>* Ex. 12. 15.<br>& 13. 6.           | were *present at Jerusalem kept *the feast of unleavened bread seven days with great gladness: and the  | feasts, as it is written in the daw of the Lord.  4 Moreover he commanded the peo-   | d Num. 28,<br>& 29.                                     |  |
| 4 Heb. (u-<br>struments                                 | Levites and the priests praised the Lord day by day, singing with 4 loud instruments unto the Lord.   | ple that dwelt in Jerusalem to give<br>the portion of the priests and the<br>Levites, that they might be encou-  | * Num. 18.<br>8, &c.<br>Neh. 13. 10.                    |  |
| of strength.  5 Heb. to the heart of all, &c.           | 22 And Hezekiah spake 5 comfortably unto all the Levites 4 that taught the good knowledge of the  | raged in the law of the Lord. 5 ¶ And as soon as the commandment came abroad, the children of  | f Mal. 2. 7.<br>6 Heb. brake                            |  |
| Is. 40. 2.<br>Deut. 33.<br>10.<br>ch. 17. 9.            | LORD: and they did eat throughout<br>the feast seven days, offering peace<br>offerings, and bmaking confession  | Israel brought in abundance *the firstfruits of corn, wine, and oil, and 'honey, and of all the increase of the  | forth.<br>5 Ex. 22. 29.<br>Neh. 13. 12.<br>7 Or, dates. |  |
| & 35. 3.<br>Esra 10.<br>11.<br>See 1 Kin.               | to the LORD God of their fathers.  23 And the whole assembly took counsel to keep other seven days:   | field; and the tithe of all things<br>brought they in abundantly.<br>6 And concerning the children of  | -   |  |
| 8. 65,  | and they kept other seven days with gladness.  24 For Hezekiah king of Judah  | Israel and Judah, that dwelt in the cities of Judah, they also brought in the tithe of oxen and sheep, and   |   |  |
| f Heb.<br>lifted up,<br>or, offered.<br>d ch. 35. 7, 8. | 64 did give to the congregation a<br>thousand bullocks and seven thou-<br>sand sheep; and the princes gave  | the Atithe of holy things which were consecrated unto the LORD their God, and laid them 8 by heaps.  | A Lev. 27.<br>30.<br>Deut.14.28.<br>8 Heb.              |  |
| 4 - 1 - 50 - 94   | to the congregation a thousand bul-<br>locks and ten thousand sheep; and  | 7 In the third month they began to lay the foundation of the heaps, and finished them in the seventh month   | heaps,<br>heaps,  |  |

princes came and saw the heaps, they blessed the Lord, and his peo-ple Israel. 9 Then Hezekiah questioned with the priests and the Levites concern-ing the heaps.

finished them in the seventh month.

8 And when Hezekiah and the

10 And Azariah the chief priest of the house of Zadok answered him, and said, 'Since the people began to bring the offerings into the house of the LORD, we have had enough to eat, and

' Mal. 3. 10.

a great number of priests 'sanctified

25 And all the congregation of Ju-dah, with the priests and the Levites, and all the congregation that came out of Israel, and the strangers that came out of the land of Israel, and that dwelt in Judah, rejoiced.

26 So there was great joy in Jerusa-lem: for since the time of Solomon the son of David king of Israel there

was not the like in Jerusalem.
27 ¶ Then the priests the Levites

4 ch. 29. 34.

f ve. . 11, 18.

themselves.

|  | is sinceruy. 11. Chronic   | LES, XXXII. Sennacherib's   | invasion.                           |
|--|--|---|-------------------------------------|
| Betpre<br>CHBIST                         | have left plenty: for the Loan hath  | Mrs a slav of recovery. To He washing wrong   | Boloro                              |
| 726.                                     | blessed his people; and that which is left is this great store.  11 Then Hezekiah commanded to   | him a sign of recovery. 25 He waving groud<br>is humbled by God. XI His wealth and works.<br>31 His error in the ambassays of Babylom.<br>32 He dying, Manussah succeedeli kim. | CHRIST                              |
|  | 11 Then Herekish commanded to  | 31 His error in the ambassage of Babylon, 32 He dving, Mangasah succeedeth him.   | 718.                                |
| 3 Or, store-                             | prepare 2 chambers in the house of   |   | 4 2 Kin. 18,                        |
| houses,                                  | the Lorn: and they prepared them   | AFTER these things, and the establishment thereof, Sennacherib  | 13, åc.                             |
|  | the LORD; and they prepared them,<br>12 And brought in the offerings and<br>the tithes and the dedicated things  | king of Assyria came, and entered   | 13, &c.<br>Is. 36, 1,               |
|  | the tithes and the dedicated things  | into Judah, and encamped against  | ac.                                 |
| i Neh. 13, 13.                           | faithfully: *over which Cononiah the   | the fenced cities, and thought "to  | 2 Heb.                              |
|  | Levite was ruler, and Shimei his   | win them for himself.   | to break<br>them up,                |
|  | brother was the next.  | 2 And when Hezekiah saw that Sen-   | -                                   |
|  | 18 And Jehiel, and Azaziah, and<br>Nahath, and Asahel, and Jerimoth,   | nacherib was come, and that he was purposed to fight against Jeru-  | S Heb. his<br>face was              |
|  | and Jozahad and Eliel and Isma-  | salem,  | to war.                             |
|  | and Jozabad, and Eliel, and Isma-<br>chiah, and Mahath, and Benaiah,   | 8 He took counsel with his princes  |                                     |
| 3 Heb. at                                | were overseers sunder the hand of  | and his mighty men to stop the  |                                     |
| the hand.                                | Cononiah and Shimei his brother, at  | and his mighty men to stop the<br>waters of the fountains which were  |                                     |
|  | the commandment of Hezekiah the  | without the city: and they did help   |                                     |
|  | king, and Azariah the ruler of the house of God.   | him.  |                                     |
|  | nouse of God.  | 4 So there was gathered much peo-   |                                     |
|  | 14 And Kore the son of Imnah the<br>Levite, the porter toward the east,  | ple together, who stopped all the fountains, and the brook that 4ran  | 4 Heb.                              |
|  | was over the freewill offerings of   | through the midst of the land, say-   | overflowed.                         |
|  | God, to distribute the oblations of  | ing, Why should the kings of Assyria  |                                     |
|  | the LORD, and the most holy things.  | come, and find much water?  | 1                                   |
| 4 Heb. at                                | 15 And 4 next him were Eden, and   | 5 Also b he strengthened himself,   | Is, 22, 9, 10,                      |
| his hand.                                | Miniamin, and Jeshua, and She-   | and built up all the wall that was  | ch. 25, 23,                         |
|  | maiah, Amariah, and Shecaniah, in  | broken, and raised it up to the   |                                     |
| I Josh. 21. 9.                           | the cities of the priests, in their set office, to give to their brethren  | towers, and another wall without, and repaired dillo in the city of   | ≠28am. 5.9.                         |
| <sup>5</sup> Or, trust,<br>1 Chr. 9, 22. | by courses, as well to the great as to   | David, and made 5 darts and shields   | 1 Kin. 9, 24.                       |
|  | the small:   | in abundance.   | 5 Or,<br>sucords, or,               |
|  | 16 Beside their genealogy of males,  | 6 And he set captains of war over   | weapons,                            |
|  | from three years old and upward,   | the people, and gathered them to-   | 1                                   |
|  | even unto every one that entereth  | gether to him in the street of the  |                                     |
|  | into the house of the Lord, his dai-   | gate of the city, and spake com-  | 6 Heb. spake<br>to their            |
|  | ly portion for their service in their  | fortably to them, saying,   | heart,<br>eh. 30, 22,<br>Is. 40, 2. |
|  | charges according to their courses;  | 7 Be strong and courageous, The not afraid nor dismayed for the king  | Is. 40, 2.                          |
|  | priests by the house of their fathers,   | of Assyria, nor for all the multitude   | Deut. 31.6.                         |
| = 1 Chr. 23.                             | and the Levites " from twenty years  | that is with him: for there be more   | f ch. 20, 15,                       |
| 24, 27.                                  | old and upward, in their charges by  | with us than with him:  | # 2 Kin. 6.<br>16.                  |
|  | their courses;   | 8 With him is an arm of flesh;  | A Jer. 17. 5.                       |
|  | 18 And to the genealogy of all their   | but with us is the LORD our God   | 1 John 4. 4.                        |
|  | little ones, their wives, and their  | to help us, and to fight our battles.   | Rom. 8, 31.                         |
| 6 On 4                                   | sons, and their daughters, through   | And the people 7 rested themselves  | 7 Heb.                              |
| 6 Or, trust.                             | all the congregation: for in their eset office they sanctified themselves in   | upon the words of Hezekiah king of Judah.   | · cuncu.                            |
|  | holiness:  | 9 % After this did Sennacherib king   | 710.                                |
|  | 19 Also of the sons of Aaron the   | of Assyria send his servants to Jeru-   | 4 2 Kin, 18,                        |
| * Lev. 25.34.                            | priests, which were in "the fields of  | salem, (but he himself laid siege   | 17.                                 |
| Num. 35. 2.                              | the suburbs of their cities, in every  | against Lachish, and all his 8 power  | 8 Heb.                              |
| * ver. 12,<br>13, 14, 15,                | several city, the men that were ex-  | with him,) unto Hezekiah king of  | dominion.                           |
| 13, 17, 13,                              | pressed by name, to give portions to   | Judah, and unto all Judah that were   |                                     |
|  | all the males among the priests, and   |   | / 2 Kin. 18.                        |
|  | to all that were reckoned by gene-<br>alogies among the Levites.   | 10 Thus saith Sennacherib king of Assyria, Whereon do ye trust, that  | 19.                                 |
|  | 20 ¶ And thus did Hezekiah through-  | ve abide 9 in the giege in Jerusalem?   | 9 Or, see                           |
| P2Kin. 20.3.                             | out all Judah, and Pwrought that   | 11 Doth not Hezekiah persuade you   | the strong                          |
| -  | which was good and right and truth   | to give over vourselves to die by   |                                     |
|  | before the Lond his God.   | famine and by thirst, saying, "The  | = 2 Kin, 18.                        |
|  | 21 And in every work that he began   | Lord our God shall deliver us out of  | 30,                                 |
|  | in the service of the house of God,  | the hand of the king of Assyria?  |                                     |
|  | and in the law, and in the command-  | 12 "Hath not the same Hezekiah  | " 2 Kin. 18.<br>22.                 |
|  |  | someti dway iiis iiikii piaces and iiis   | l .                                 |
|  | ments, to seek his God, he did it with all his heart, and prospered.   | alters and commanded Judah and  |                                     |
|  | with all his heart, and prospered.   | altars, and commanded Judah and   |                                     |
|  | with all his heart, and prospered.  CHAPTER XXXII.   | Jerusalem, saying, Ye shall worship   |                                     |
|  | with all his heart, and prospered.  CHAPTER XXXII.   | Jerusalem, saying, Ye shall worship<br>before one altar, and burn incense   |                                     |
|  | with all his heart, and prospered.  CHAPTER XXXII.   | Jerusalem, saying, Ye shall worship<br>before one altar, and burn incense   |                                     |
|  | with all his heart, and prospered.  CHAPTER XXXII.   | Jerusalem, saying, Ye shall worship<br>before one altar, and burn incense<br>upon it?  13 Know ye not what I and my<br>fathers have done unto all the people                    |                                     |
|  | with all his heart, and prospered.  CHAPTER XXXII.  Remacherib invading Judah, Herkich for- isjech himself, and encourageth his people.  I gouist the biosphemics of commacherib, by messags and letters, Herkich and Issiah pran. 21 An awal destroyeth the host of the | Jerusalem, saying, Ye shall worship<br>before one altar, and burn incense<br>upon it?  13 Know ye not what I and my<br>fathers have done unto all the people                    | *3 Kin. 18,                         |

II. CHRONICLES, XXXII.

Sennacherib's impasion.

Hezekiah's sincerity.

| 2 40 240                        | The Assyrians destroyed. II. CHRONICLES, XXXIII. Manasseh's wicked reign.            |   |                                     |  |
|---------------------------------|--|---|-------------------------------------|--|
| Doloro<br>CHRIST<br>710.        | to deliver their lands out of mine hand?   | bled himself for the pride of his heart, both he and the inhabitants of Jerusalem, so that the wrath of the   | Before<br>CHRIST<br>713.            |  |
|                                 | gods of those nations that my fathers  | Lord came not upon them ain the   | 2 Heb. the                          |  |
|                                 | utterly destroyed, that could deliver  | days of Hezekiah.   | 2 Reb. the lifting up. 1 2 Kin. 20. |  |
| ,                               | his people out of mine hand, that your God should be able to deliver                 | 27 ¶ And Hesekiah had exceeding   | 19.                                 |  |
|                                 | you out of mine hand?  | made himself treasuries for silver.   | i                                   |  |
| 2 Kin. 18.                      | 15 Now therefore Plet not Hezekiah   | and for gold, and for precious stones,  | ĺ                                   |  |
| 29.                             | deceive you, nor persuade you on<br>this manner, neither yet believe him:            | and for gold, and for precious stones,<br>and for spices, and for shields, and<br>for all manner of spleasant jewels;<br>28 Storehouses also for the increase   |                                     |  |
|                                 | for no god of any nation or kingdom  | 28 Storehouses also for the increase  | 3 Hob. in-<br>struments             |  |
|                                 | was able to deliver his people out of  | of corn, and wine, and oil: and stalis  | of desire.                          |  |
|                                 | mine hand, and out of the hand of  | for all manner of beasts, and cotes   |                                     |  |
|                                 | my fathers: how much less shall your God deliver you out of mine                     | for flocks.  29 Moreover he provided him cities.  |                                     |  |
|                                 | hand?  | and possessions of flocks and herds   | l                                   |  |
|                                 | 16 And his servants spake yet more   | in abundance: for God had given   | (1 Chr. 29.                         |  |
|                                 | against the LORD God, and against  | him substance very much.  | 12.                                 |  |
| 2 Kin. 19. 9.                   | his servant Hezekiah. 17 He wrote also letters to rail on                            | 30 *This same Hezekiah also stopped the upper watercourse of Gilion.  | <sup>1</sup> Is. 22. 9,<br>11.      |  |
|                                 | the Lord God of Israel, and to speak   | and brought it straight down to the   |                                     |  |
| 2 Kin. 19.                      | against him, saying, As the gods of<br>the nations of other lands have not           | west side of the city of David  |                                     |  |
| 12,                             | the nations of other lands have not  | And Hezekiah prospered in all his   |                                     |  |
|                                 | delivered their people out of mine hand, so shall not the God of Heze-               | works. 31 ¶ Howbeit in the business of the  | 712.                                |  |
|                                 | kiah deliver his people out of mine  | 4 ambassadors of the princes of Baby-   | 4 Heb. in-                          |  |
|                                 | hand.  | lon, who sent unto him to enquire of  | terpreters. 1 2 Kir. 20.            |  |
| 2 Kin. 18.<br>28.               | 18 'Then they cried with a loud voice in the Jews' speech unto the                   | the wonder that was done in the land, God left him, to "try him, that he  | 12.<br>Is. 30. 1.                   |  |
| 2 Kin. 18.                      | people of Jerusalem that were on   | might know all that was in his heart,   | 16. 30. 1.<br>Dout. 8. 2.           |  |
| 26, 27, 28.                     | the wall, to affright them, and to   | 32 7 Now the rest of the acts of  |                                     |  |
| •                               | trouble them; that they might take   | Hezekiah, and his 5 goodness, behold,   | 3 Heb.                              |  |
|                                 | the city. 19 And they spake against the God  | they are written in "the vision of Isaiah the prophet, the son of Amoz.   | * In. 36, & 37                      |  |
|                                 | of Jerusalem, as against the gods of   | and in the book of the kings of   | # 38, # 39.<br>*2 Kin. 18, #        |  |
|                                 | the people of the earth, which were  | Judah and Israel.   | 19, & 20.                           |  |
| 2 Kin. 19.<br>18.               | "the work of the hands of man.   | 33 PAnd Hezekiah slept with his fathers, and they buried him in the   | 2 Kin. 20.                          |  |
| 2 Kin. 19.                      | 20 And for this cause Hezekiah<br>the king, and the prophet Isaiah                   | chiefest of the sepulchres of the   | 6 Or.                               |  |
| 2 Kin. 19.                      | the son of Amoz, prayed and cried  | sons of David: and all Judah and  | 6 Or,<br>highest.                   |  |
| 2, 4.<br>cir. 710,              | to heaven.<br>21 ¶ And the Lord sent an angel,                                       | the inhabitants of Jerusalem did him<br>honour at his death. And Manas-   |                                     |  |
| 2 Kin. 19.                      | which cut off all the mighty men of  | seh his son reigned in his stead.   | * Prov. 10.7.<br>698.               |  |
| 5, ác.                          | valour, and the leaders and captains   |   |                                     |  |
|                                 | in the camp of the king of Assyria.  | CHAPTER XXXIII.   |                                     |  |
|                                 | So he returned with shame of face<br>to his own land. And when he was                | idolatry, and would not be admonished. 11   |                                     |  |
|                                 | come into the house of his god, they   | prayer to God he is released, and putteth   |                                     |  |
|                                 | that came forth of his own bowels  | 1 Manasseh's wicked reign. 3 He seiteth up idolatry, and would not be admonished. 11 He is carried side Baylons. 12 Upon his prayer to God he is released, and putteth done idolatry. 18 His acts. 20 He dying, Amon succeedeth him. 21 Amon reigning wickerly is slain by his servants. 25 The murderers being slain, Josiah succeedeth him. |                                     |  |
| Heb. made<br>hin fall.          | 2 slew him there with the sword.<br>22 Thus the Lord saved Hezekiah                  | wickedly is slain by his servants. 25 The   |                                     |  |
| -                               | and the inhabitants of Jerusalem   | him.  |                                     |  |
|                                 | from the hand of Sennacherib the   | MANASSEH "was twelve years old when he began to reign,  | *2 Kin. 21.1                        |  |
|                                 | king of Assyria, and from the hand<br>of all other, and guided them on               | and he reigned fifty and five years   | # C-                                |  |
|                                 | every side.  | in Jerusalem:   |                                     |  |
| 710.                            | 23 And many brought gifts unto the   | 2 But did that which was evil in  |                                     |  |
| Hen.<br>recions                 | LORD to Jerusalem, and <sup>8 a</sup> presents<br>to Hezekiah king of Judah: so that | the sight of the Lord, like unto the abominations of the heathen, whom  | b Deut. 18.9                        |  |
| recions<br>hings.<br>ch. 17. 5. | he was a magnified in the sight of all   | the Lord had cast out before the  | 2 Chr. 28.3                         |  |
| ch. 1. 1.                       | nations from thenceforth.  | children of Israel.   | 7 Heb. ka<br>returned               |  |
| 713.                            | 24 ¶ In those days Hezekiah was  | 3 Ter 7 he built again the high places which Hezekiah his father  | and built. *2Kin.18.4.              |  |
| Kin. 20. L.<br>2. 38. L.        | sick to the death, and prayed unto the Lord: and he spake unto him,                  | had broken down, and he reared up   | ch. 30, 14,                         |  |
| Or,                             | and he 4 gave him a sign.  | alters for Baalim, and a made groves.   | å 31. 1.<br>å 32. 12.               |  |
| rrought a<br>níraole            | 25 But Hezekiah & rendered not   | altars for Baalim, and made groves,<br>and worshipped all the host of   | d Deut. 16.<br>21.                  |  |
| or him.<br>Ps. 116. 12.         | again according to the benefit done unto him; for his heart was lifted               | heaven, and served them.  4 Also he built altars in the house   | * Deut. 17. 3.                      |  |
| rh. 26. 16.                     | up: Itherefore there was wrath up-   | of the Lord, whereof the Lord had   | / Dout. 12.                         |  |
| lab. 2. 4.<br>h. 21. 18.        | on him, and upon Judah and Jeru-   | said, In Jerusalem shall my name  | 1 Kin. 8. 20.                       |  |
| Jer. 26. 18,                    | salem.   | be for ever.  | & 9. 3.<br>ch. 6. 6.                |  |

| II is grea                   | t idolatry. IL CHRONIC  | LES, XXXIV.   |
|------------------------------|---|---|
| Before<br>CHRIST             | of heaven sin the two courts of the house of the Lorn.  | sacrifice still in the  |
| 60A.                         | 6 And he caused his children to   | 18 ¶ Now the rest   |
| eh. L. R.                    | pass through the fire in the valley   | nasseh, and his pre   |
| Dou. 18, 91.                 | of the son of Hinnom: also he observed times, and used enchant-   | and the words of "tl  |
| 2 Kin. 23.                   | ments, and used witchcraft, and   | to him in the name  |
| 10,<br>ch, 28, 3,            | b dealt with a familiar spirit, and   | of Israel, behold, the  |
| Euck. 28,<br>27, 39.         | with wizards: he wrought inuch evil   | 19 His prayer al  |
| Deut. 18.                    | in the sight of the LORD, to provoke  | was intreated of  |
| 10, 11.<br>2 Kin. 21. 6.     | him to anger.   | sins, and his trespe  |
| 2 Kin. 21.7.                 | 7 And the set a carved image, the   | wherein he built hi<br>up groves and grav                             |
|                              | house of God. of which God had  | he was humbled:   |
|                              | idol which he had made, in the<br>house of God, of which God had<br>said to David and to Solomon his              | written among the   |
| Ps. 132, 14.                 | son, In "this house, and in Jerusa-<br>lem, which I have chosen before all<br>the tribes of Israel, will I put my | seers,  |
|                              | the tribes of Israel will I but my  | 20 % So Manass<br>fathers, and they                                   |
|                              | name for ever:  | own house: and A  |
| 2 Sam. 7,                    | 8 " Neither will I any more remove  | ed in his stead.  |
| 10.                          | the foot of Israel from out of the<br>land which I have appointed for your  | 21 ¶ Amon was tw  |
|                              | fathers; so that they will take heed  | old when he began   |
|                              | to do all that I have commanded   | ed two years in Jer<br>22 But he did tha                              |
|                              | them, according to the whole law  | the sight of the La   |
|                              | and the statutes and the ordinances   | seh his father: fo  |
|                              | by the hand of Moses.   | unto all the carv   |
|                              | 9 So Manasseh made Judah and the<br>inhabitants of Jerusalem to err, and  | served them;  |
|                              | to do worse than the heathen, whom  | 23 And humbled  |
|                              | the LORD had destroyed before the   | the Lord, das Ma  |
|                              | children of Israel.   | had humbled him   |
|                              | 10 And the Lord spake to Manasseh, and to his people; but they  | 24 And his serv   |
|                              | would not hearken.  | gainst him, and   |
| 677.                         | 11 To Wherefore the LORD brought  | own house.  |
| Deut, 28.<br>36.             | upon them the captains of the host  | 25 ¶ But the peop<br>all them that had                                |
| Heb.                         | <sup>2</sup> of the king of Assyria, which took<br>Manasseh among the thorns, and                                 | king Amon; and  |
| which were<br>the king's.    | bound him with stetters, and car-   | land made Josiah  |
| Joh 36. 8.<br>Pa. 107. 10,   | ried him to Babylon.  | stead.  |
| 11.                          | 12 And when he was in affliction,   | CHAPTE  |
| Or, chains.<br>1 Pet. 5. 6.  | he besought the Lord his God, and humbled himself greatly before the  | 1 Josiah's good reign. 3  |
| 1 1 VI. J. U.                | God of his fathers,   | 8 He taketh order for   |
|                              | 13 And prayed unto him: and he  | 14 Hilkiah having for<br>Josiah sendeth to Hi<br>Lord. 23 Huldah pro  |
| l Chr. 5, 20,<br>Exra 8, 23, | was intreated of him, and heard   | of Jerusalem, but res   |
| FATE 8, 23,                  | his supplication, and brought him again to Jerusalem into his king-   | of Jerusalem, but res<br>time. 29 Josiah, can<br>solemn assembly, ren |
| Ps. 9, 16.                   | dom. Then Manasseh knew that  |   |
| Dan. 4. 25.                  | the Lord he was God.  | JOSIAH "was ei  |
|                              | 14 Now after this he built a wall   |   |
|                              | without the city of David, on the   | in Jerusalem one  |
| Kin, 1, 33,                  | west side of Gihon, in the valley,<br>even to the entering in at the  |   |
| ch. 27. 3.                   | fish gate, and compassed "about   | in the ways of Da   |
| Or, The                      | 4 Ophel, and raised it up a very  | declined neither t  |
| wate.                        | great height, and put captains of   | nor to the left.  |
|                              | war in all the fenced cities of   | 3 % For in the  |

Judah.

the city.

\* ver. 3, 5, 7.

5 Lev. 7, 12,

eh. 32, 12,

15 And he took away "the strange

gods, and the idol out of the house

16 And he repaired the altar of the LORD, and sacrificed thereon peace offerings and thank offerings, and commanded Judah to serve the LORD

God of Israel.
17 Nevertheless the people did

Josiah's good veign. e high places, yet ir God only. CHRIST 677. of the acts of Maaver unto his God, he seers that snake \*1 Sam. 9.9 e of the LORD God hey are written in gs of Israel lso, and how God him, and all his ass, and the places high places, and set wen images, before behold, they are ne sayings of 2 the 2 Or, Hosai. seh slept with his buried him in his 5 2 Kin. 21. mon his son reign-\* 2 Kin. 21. wo and twenty years to reign, and reignrusalem. it which was evil in ord, as did Manasor Amon sacrificed ved images which her had made, and not himself before anasseh his father d ver. 12, mself; but Amon 3 Heb. multiplied trespass. 4 2 Kin. 21. 23, 24. and more. vants conspired aslew him in his ple of the land slew 641. conspired against the people of the his son king in his R XXXIV. 3 He destroyesh idolatry.

the repair of the temple, ound a book of the law, thildah to enguire of the rophesiesh the destruction spite thereof in Josiahs using it to be read in a neweth the corenant with ight years old when a 2 Kin, 22, ign, and he reigned and thirty years. at which was right e Lorn, and walked avid his father, and to the right hand. in the eighth year of his 684. reign, while he was yet young, he be-gan to beek after the God of David 6 ch 15 2 his father: and in the twelfth year he began to pure Judah and Jeru-salem from the high places, and the 630. of the LORD, and all the altars that he had built in the mount of the house of the LORD, and in Jerusalem, and cast them out of \*1 Kiu, 13.2. d ch. 33, 17,

7 Heb. to the hune

do it.

again.

bledst thyself before me, and didst rend thy clothes, and weep before me; I have even heard thee also,

28 Behold, I will gather thee to

thy fathers, and thou shalt be gathered to thy grave in peace, neither shall thine eyes see all the evil that

I will bring upon this place, and upon the inhabitants of the same.

So they brought the king word

saith the LORD.

priest "found a book of the law of the Lord given by Moses. 15 And Hilkiah answered and said

to Shaphan the scribe, I have found the book of the law in the house of

the LORD. And Hilkiah delivered the book to Shaphan.

16 And Shaphan carried the book

to the king, and brought the king word back again, saying, All that was committed 7 to thy servants, they

| Josiah k                         | sepeth II. CHRONIC  | LES, XXXV. a solemn   | passover.                  |
|----------------------------------|---|---|----------------------------|
| Before<br>OHRIST                 | 29 Then the king sent and gathered together all the elders of   | were present, to the number of thirty thousand, and three thousand bul-       | Before<br>CHRIST           |
| 624.                             | Judah and Jerusalem.  | locks: these were of the king's sub-  | cir. 623.                  |
| 2 Kin, 23.                       | 80 And the king went up into the  | stance.   |                            |
| 1, <b>4</b> 0.                   | house of the Lord, and all the men<br>of Judah, and the inhabitants of<br>Jerusalem, and the priests, and the | 8 And his princes 2 gave willingly unto the people, to the priests, and to    | 2 Heb.<br>offereds.        |
| Heb. from                        | Levites, and all the people, 2 great  | the Levites: Hilkiah and Zechariah<br>and Jehiel, rulers of the house of God, |                            |
| great even<br>to small.          | and small; and he read in their ears  | gave unto the priests for the passover  |                            |
| ••••                             | all the words of the book of the  | offerings two thousand and six hun-   |                            |
|                                  | covenant that was found in the house of the Lord.   | dred small cattle, and three hundred  |                            |
| 9 Kin. 11.                       | 81 And the king stood in phis place.  | oxen.<br>9 Conaniah also, and Shemaiah and                                    |                            |
| 14. & 23. 3,<br>ch. 6. 13.       | and made a covenant before the  | Nethaneel, his brethren, and Hasha-   |                            |
| cu. v. m.                        | LORD, to walk after the LORD, and   | biah and Jeiel and Jozabad, chief of  | 1                          |
|                                  | to keep his commandments, and his   | the Levites, agave unto the Levites   | 3 Heb.<br>offered,         |
|                                  | testimonies, and his statutes, with all his heart, and with all his soul,                                     | for passover offerings five thousand small cattle, and five hundred oxen.     | ·                          |
|                                  | to perform the words of the covenant  | 10 So the service was prepared, and   | !                          |
|                                  | which are written in this book.   | the priests pstood in their place, and  | P Ezra 6, 18               |
| Heb.                             | 32 And he caused all that were  | the Levites in their courses, accord-   |                            |
| found.                           | <sup>3</sup> present in Jerusalem and Benjamin<br>to stand to it. And the inhabitants                         | ing to the king's commandment.  11 And they killed the passover, and          | }                          |
|                                  | of Jerusalem did according to the   | the priests sprinkled the blood from  | f ch. 29. 22.              |
|                                  | covenant of God, the God of their   | their hands, and the Levites flayed   | * Ree<br>ch. 29, 34,       |
|                                  | fathers. 33 And Josiah took away all the  | them.   | CII. 29. VE.               |
| 1 Kin.11.5.                      | abominations out of all the coun-   | 12 And they removed the burnt offerings, that they might give ac-             |                            |
|                                  | tries that pertained to the children  | cording to the divisions of the fami-   |                            |
|                                  | of Israel, and made all that were   | lies of the people, to offer unto the   |                            |
| Jer. 3. 10.                      | present in Israel to serve, even to serve the Lord their God. And all   | Lord, as it is written in the book  | ' Lev. 3. 3.               |
| 4 Hob. from                      | his days they departed not from   | of Moses. And so did they with the oxen.                                      | 1                          |
| after.                           | following the LORD, the God of their  | 13 And they roasted the passover  | Fx. 12. 8,                 |
|                                  | fathers.  | with fire according to the ordinance:   | Deut. 16.                  |
|                                  | CHAPTER XXXV.   | but the other holy offerings "sod they in pots, and in caldrons, and in pans, | " 1 Sam. 2.<br>13, 14, 15. |
|                                  | 1 Josiah keepeth a most solemu passorer. 20   | and divided them speedily among   | 4 Heb. mad                 |
|                                  | He, provoking Pharaoh-necho, is slain at<br>Megiddo. 25 Lamentations for Josiah.                              | all the people.   | them run.                  |
| cir. 623.                        | MOREOVER "Josiah kept a pass-   | 14 And afterward they made ready  | 1                          |
| <sup>2</sup> Kin. 23.<br>21, 22. | lem: and they killed the passover   | for themselves, and for the priests:<br>because the priests the sons of Aaron | l                          |
| b Ex. 12. 6.                     | on the b fourteenth day of the first  | were busied in offering of burnt  | 1                          |
| Ezra 6, 19.                      | month.  | offerings and the fat until night;  |                            |
|                                  | 2 And he set the priests in their   | therefore the Levites prepared for  | 1                          |
| ch. 23. 18.<br>Ezra 6. 18.       | charges, and dencouraged them to<br>the service of the house of the Lord,                                     | themselves, and for the priests the sons of Aaron.                            | 1                          |
| ch. 29. 5,11.<br>Deut.33.10.     | 3 And said unto the Levites that  | 15 And the singers the sons of Asaph  |                            |
| ch. 30, 22,                      | taught all Israel, which were holy  | were in their 5 place, according to the                                       | 5 Heb.                     |
| Mal. 2. 7.<br>/ See              | unto the LORD, Put the holy ark   | commandment of David, and Asaph,  | # 1 Chr. 25                |
| ch. 31. 14.                      | of David king of Israel did build;  | and Heman, and Jeduthun the king's seer; and the porters * waited at          | 1, &c.<br>#1 Chr. 9. 1     |
| g ch. 5. 7.<br>41 Chr.23.26.     | *it shall not be a burden upon your   | every gate; they might not depart   | 18. 4 26. 1                |
|                                  | shoulders: serve now the Lord your  | from their service; for their brethren  | dec.                       |
|                                  | God, and his people Israel,   | the Levites prepared for them.  | 1                          |
|                                  | 4 And prepare yourselves by the   | 16 So all the service of the LORD   | 1                          |

(1 Chr. 9.10. 4 1 Chr. 23, & 21, & 25, & 26. l ch. 8. 14. ™ Ps. 134. 1. 9 Ps. 131. 1.
9 Heb. the
house of
the fathers.
6 Heb. the
sons of the
people.
7 ch. 29.5, 15.
& 30, 3, 15.
Exra 6, 20.

7 Hob. offered. • ch. 30. 21. 4 And prepare *yourselves* by the houses of your fathers, after your courses, according to the \*writing of David king of Israel, and according to the lwriting of Solomon his son.

5 And \*stand in the holy place according to the divisions of 5 the families of the fathers of your bre-

thren 6 the people, and after the division of the families of the Levites. 6 So kill the passover, and "sanctify

yourselves, and prepare your bre-thren, that they may do according to the word of the Lord by the hand of Moses.

7 And Josiah 7° gave to the people, of the flock, lambs and kids, all for the passover offerings, for all that

according to the commandment of king Josiah. 17 And the children of Israel that were epresent kept the passover at that time, and the feast of unlea-

was prepared the same day, to keep the passover, and to offer burnt of-

ferings upon the altar of the LORD,

vened bread seven days.

18 And there was no passover like to that kept in Israel from the days to that kept in issue iron the day of Samuel the prophet; neither did all the kings of Israel keep such a passover as Josiah kept, and the priests, and the Levites, and all Judah and Israel that were present and the inhabitants of Jerusalem.

6 Heb. # Heb. found. # Ex. 12. 15. & 13. 6. ch. 30. 21. # 2 Kin. 23. 22, 23.

| 19 In the eighteenth year of the reign of Josiah was this passover kept. 20 7 * After all this, when Josiah had prepared the *temple, Nechoking of Egypt came up to fight against Charchemish by Euphrates: and Josiah went out against him. 21 But he sent ambassadors to him, saying, What have I to do with thee, thou king of Judah? I come not against thee this day, but against *the house wherewith I have war: for God commanded me to make haste: for bear thee from medding with God, who is with me, that he destroy thee not. 22 Nevertheless Josiah would not turn his face from him, but 'disguised himself, that he might fight with him, and hearkened not unto the words of Necho from the mouth of God, and came to fight in the valley of Megiddo.  23 And the archers shot at king Josiah; and the king said to his servants, Have me away; for I am sore 'swounded.  24 'His servants therefore took him out of that charlot, and put him out of that charlot, and put him out of that charlot, and put him out of that charlot, and put him out of that charlot, and put him out of that charlot, and put him out of that charlot, and put him out of that charlot, and put him out of that charlot, and put him out of that charlot, and put him out of that charlot, and put him out of that charlot, and put him out of that charlot, and put him out of the sepulchres of his fathers. And 'all Judah and Jerusalem mourred for Josiah: and 'all the singing men and the singing women spake of Josiah hade in the lamentations.  25 G Now the rest of the acts of the Lorn bird for Josiah: and and he held acts and hade them an ordinance in Israel: and, behold, they are written in the lamentations.  26 Now the rest of the acts of the Lorn.  3 Hab. Loe.  3 Hab. Loe.  4 Hisb. Marken Lorn bigging men and the singing women spake of Josiah and made them an ordinance in Israel: and, behold, they are written in the singing for the lorn.  3 Hab. Loe.  4 Hisb. Marken Lorn bigging men and the singing women spake of Josiah and made them an ordinance in Israel: and, behold, the   |                                     |
|--|-------------------------------------|
| 21 But he sent ambassadors to him, saying, What have I to do with thee, thou king of Judah? I come not a gainst thee this day, but against \$^{1}\$the house wherewith I have war: for God commanded me to make haste: for bear thee from medding with God, who turn his face from him, but 'disguised himself, that he might fight with him, and hearkened not unto the words of Necho from the mouth of God, and came to fight in the valley of Megiddo.  23 And the archers shot at king Josiah; and the king said to his servants, Have me away; for I am sore '4wounded.  24 *His servants therefore took him out of that charlot, and put him in escend charlot that he had; and they brought him to Jerusalem, and be died, and was buried \$^{1}\$in one of the spulchres of his fathers. And all Judah and Jerusalem mourrend for Josiah: and \$^{2}\$I the amentations to this day, \$^{3}\$ and made them an ordinance in Israel; and his \$^{3}\$ colones, according \$^{3}\$ for the Lorn billing \$^{3}\$ colones, according \$^{3}\$ for the Lorn billing \$^{3}\$ colones, according \$^{3}\$ colones, and his \$^{3}\$ colones, according \$^{3}\$ colones, and his \$^{3}\$ colones, according \$^{3}\$ colones, and his \$^{3}\$ colones, according \$^{3}\$ colones, and his \$^{3}\$ colones, according \$^{3}\$ colones, and his \$^{3}\$ colones, according \$^{3}\$ colones, and his \$^{3}\$ colones, according \$^{3}\$ colones, and his \$^{3}\$ colones, according \$^{3}\$ colones, and his \$^{3}\$ colones, according \$^{3}\$ colones, and his \$^{3}\$ colones, according \$^{3}\$ colones, and his \$^{3}\$ colones, and humbled not himself before Jereshin the lamentations.   | Before<br>CHRIST<br>610.            |
| 21 But he sent ambassadors to him, saying, What have I to do with thee, thou king of Judah? I come not a gainst thee this day, but against \$^{1}\$the house wherewith I have war: for God commanded me to make haste: for bear thee from medding with God, who turn his face from him, but 'disguised himself, that he might fight with him, and hearkened not unto the words of Necho from the mouth of God, and came to fight in the valley of Megiddo.  23 And the archers shot at king Josiah; and the king said to his servants, Have me away; for I am sore '4wounded.  24 *His servants therefore took him out of that charlot, and put him in escend charlot that he had; and they brought him to Jerusalem, and be died, and was buried \$^{1}\$in one of the spulchres of his fathers. And all Judah and Jerusalem mourrend for Josiah: and \$^{2}\$I the amentations to this day, \$^{3}\$ and made them an ordinance in Israel; and his \$^{3}\$ colones, according \$^{3}\$ for the Lorn billing \$^{3}\$ colones, according \$^{3}\$ for the Lorn billing \$^{3}\$ colones, according \$^{3}\$ colones, and his \$^{3}\$ colones, according \$^{3}\$ colones, and his \$^{3}\$ colones, according \$^{3}\$ colones, and his \$^{3}\$ colones, according \$^{3}\$ colones, and his \$^{3}\$ colones, according \$^{3}\$ colones, and his \$^{3}\$ colones, according \$^{3}\$ colones, and his \$^{3}\$ colones, according \$^{3}\$ colones, and his \$^{3}\$ colones, according \$^{3}\$ colones, and his \$^{3}\$ colones, according \$^{3}\$ colones, and his \$^{3}\$ colones, according \$^{3}\$ colones, and his \$^{3}\$ colones, and humbled not himself before Jereshin the lamentations.   |                                     |
| 21 But he sent ambassadors to him, saying, What have I to do with thee, thou king of Judah? I come not a gainst thee this day, but against \$^{1}\$the house wherewith I have war: for God commanded me to make haste: for bear thee from medding with God, who turn his face from him, but 'disguised himself, that he might fight with him, and hearkened not unto the words of Necho from the mouth of God, and came to fight in the valley of Megiddo.  23 And the archers shot at king Josiah; and the king said to his servants, Have me away; for I am sore '4wounded.  24 *His servants therefore took him out of that charlot, and put him in escend charlot that he had; and they brought him to Jerusalem, and be died, and was buried \$^{1}\$in one of the spulchres of his fathers. And all Judah and Jerusalem mourrend for Josiah: and \$^{2}\$I the amentations to this day, \$^{3}\$ and made them an ordinance in Israel; and his \$^{3}\$ colones, according \$^{3}\$ for the Lorn billing \$^{3}\$ colones, according \$^{3}\$ for the Lorn billing \$^{3}\$ colones, according \$^{3}\$ colones, and his \$^{3}\$ colones, according \$^{3}\$ colones, and his \$^{3}\$ colones, according \$^{3}\$ colones, and his \$^{3}\$ colones, according \$^{3}\$ colones, and his \$^{3}\$ colones, according \$^{3}\$ colones, and his \$^{3}\$ colones, according \$^{3}\$ colones, and his \$^{3}\$ colones, according \$^{3}\$ colones, and his \$^{3}\$ colones, according \$^{3}\$ colones, and his \$^{3}\$ colones, according \$^{3}\$ colones, and his \$^{3}\$ colones, according \$^{3}\$ colones, and his \$^{3}\$ colones, and humbled not himself before Jereshin the lamentations.   | 5 2 Kin. 23.<br>36, 37.             |
| 21 But he sent ambassadors to him, saying, What have I to do with thee, thou king of Judah? I come not a gainst thee this day, but against \$^{1}\$the house wherewith I have war: for God commanded me to make haste: for bear thee from medding with God, who turn his face from him, but 'disguised himself, that he might fight with him, and hearkened not unto the words of Necho from the mouth of God, and came to fight in the valley of Megiddo.  23 And the archers shot at king Josiah; and the king said to his servants, Have me away; for I am sore '4wounded.  24 *His servants therefore took him out of that charlot, and put him in escend charlot that he had; and they brought him to Jerusalem, and be died, and was buried \$^{1}\$in one of the spulchres of his fathers. And all Judah and Jerusalem mourrend for Josiah: and \$^{2}\$I the amentations to this day, \$^{3}\$ and made them an ordinance in Israel; and his \$^{3}\$ colones, according \$^{3}\$ for the Lorn billing \$^{3}\$ colones, according \$^{3}\$ for the Lorn billing \$^{3}\$ colones, according \$^{3}\$ colones, and his \$^{3}\$ colones, according \$^{3}\$ colones, and his \$^{3}\$ colones, according \$^{3}\$ colones, and his \$^{3}\$ colones, according \$^{3}\$ colones, and his \$^{3}\$ colones, according \$^{3}\$ colones, and his \$^{3}\$ colones, according \$^{3}\$ colones, and his \$^{3}\$ colones, according \$^{3}\$ colones, and his \$^{3}\$ colones, according \$^{3}\$ colones, and his \$^{3}\$ colones, according \$^{3}\$ colones, and his \$^{3}\$ colones, according \$^{3}\$ colones, and his \$^{3}\$ colones, and humbled not himself before Jereshin the lamentations.   | ,                                   |
| 2 But he sent ambassadors to him, saying, What have I to do with thee, thou king of Judah? I come not against thee this day, but against 3the house wherewith I have war: for God commanded meto make haste: forbear thee from meddling with God, who is with me, that he destroy thee not. 22 Nevertheless Joslah would not turn his face from him, but 'disguised himself, that he might fight with him, and hearkened not unto the words of Necho from the mouth of God, and came to fight in the valley of Megiddo.  23 And the archers shot at king Joslah; and the king said to his servants, Have me away; for I am sore 'wounded.  14 Heb.  15 Min. 22 Nin. 23 And the archers shot at king Joslah; and the king said to his servants, Have me away; for I am sore 'wounded.  16 Megiddo.  21 Heb. 18 Second chariot, and put him in the second chariot that he had; and they brought him to Jerusalem, and he died, and was buried 's in one of the specificate.  25 Mat. 25.  36.  Mat. 9.25.  38.  39.  30.  30.  30.  31 And 4 Second chariot that he had; and they brought him to Jerusalem mourned for Joslah.  25 And Jeremiah / Iamented for Joslah.  26 And Jeremiah / Iamented for Joslah.  30.  31 And the archers shot at king group the second chariot that he had; and they brought him to Jerusalem mourned for Joslah.  25 And Jeremiah / Iamented for Joslah.  26 Now the rest of the acts of the house of the consultation of the long me and the singing women spake of Joslah in their lamentations.  26 Now the rest of the house of the consultation of the kings of Israel and be died that which was found that the house of the consultation of Joslah and Jerusalem.  27 And Jeremiah / Iamented for Joslah.  28 And made them m ordinance in Israel: and, behold, they are written in the lamentations.  26 Now the rest of the Lorb.  27 And Jeremiah / Iamented for Joslah.  28 And made them m ordinance in Israel: and, behold, they are written in the lamentations.  29 And made them mordinance in Israel: and, behold, they are written in the lamentations.  29 And made them or o | i                                   |
| saying, What have I to do with thee, thou king of Judah? I come not against thee this day, but against \$^{3}the house wherewith I have war; for God commanded moto make haste; forbear thee from medding with God, who is with me, that he destroy thee not.  22 Nevertheless Joslah would not turn his face from him, but 'disguised himself, that he might fight with him, and hearkened not unto the words of Necho from the mouth of God, and came to fight in the valley of Megiddo.  23 And the archers shot at king Joslah; and the king said to his servants, Have me away; for I am sore 'wounded.  24 Heb. servants therefore took him out of that charlot, and put him out of that charlot, and put him out of that charlot, and put him out of that charlot, and put him out of that charlot, and put him he second charlot that he had; and they brought him to Jerusalem, and all Judah and Judah: and he died, and was buried 5 in one of the sepulchres of his fathers.  25 Cech.12.11.  28 Mat. 9.25.  Mat. 9.25.  Mat. 9.25.  Mat. 9.27.  And made them an ordinance in Israel: and, behold, they are written in the lamentations to this day, hand made them an ordinance in Israel: and, behold, they are written in the lamentations.  26 Now the rest of the acts of the Jord.  4 Heb. kind-  Sorial and the king of Judah and Jerusalem.  25 G Now the rest of the acts of the Jord.  5 Heb. kind-  Sorial and his goodoness, according the found of Balylon.  5 All and the singing women spake of Josiah: and sall the singing men and the singing women spake of Josiah: and sall the singing men and the singing women spake of Josiah: and sall the singing men and the singing women spake of Josiah: and sall the singing men and the singing women spake of Josiah; and his goodoness, according the first prophet speaking from the mouth of the Jord.  | 1                                   |
| skin. Lab. Abone of my seer.    Sale Lab. Abone of my seer.  | 607.                                |
| house wherewith I have war: for God commanded moto make haste: forbear thee from meddling with God, who is with me, that he destroy thee not.  22 Nevertheless Josiah would not turn his face from him, but 'disguised himself, that he might fight with him, and hearkened not unto the words of Necho from the mouth of God, and came to fight in the valley of Megiddo.  23 And the archers shot at king Josiah; and the king said to his servants, Have me away; for I am sore 'wounded.  24 His. 234.  35. Or.  among the brought him to Jerusalem, and he died, and was buried 5 in one of the sputchres. Zech.12.11.  25 T And Jeremiah / lamented for Josiah: and all the singing men and the singing women spake of Josiah in their lamentations to this day,  3 Jer. 22. 20.  4 Heb. kind-  Note of Heb. | *2 Kin. 24.1.<br>Foretold.          |
| commanded moto make haste: forbear thee from medding with God, who is with me, that he destroy thee not. 22 Nevertheless Joslah would not turn his face from him, but disguised himself, that he might fight with him, and hearkened not unto the words of Necho from the mouth of God, and came to fight in the valley of Megiddo.  23 And the archers shot at king Joslah; and the king said to his servants, Have me away; for I am sore *wounded.  24 Kin. 23.  25 Kin. 24.  26 Kin. 25.  30.  30.  31 Lam. 4. 20.  32 F And Jeremiah Jlamented for Joslah; and sall dished him their lamentations to this day, hand made them an ordinance in Israel; and, behold, they are written in the lamentations.  26 Now the rest of the acts of the close of the kings of the house of the vessels of the vessels of the house of the vessels of the house of the vessels of the vessels of the house of the vessels of the house of the vessels of the house of the vessels of the house of the vessels of the vessels of the house of the vessels of the vessels of the vessels of the vessels of the house of the vessels of the vess | Foretold,<br>Hab. 1, 6.             |
| thee from meddling with God, who is with me, that he destroy thee not.  22 Nevertheless Joslah would not turn his face from him, but disguised himself, that he might fight with him, and hearkened not unto the words of Necho from the mouth of God, and came to fight in the valey of Megddo.  23 And the archers shot at king Joslah; and the king said to his servants, Have me away; for I am sore wounded.  24 His. 23.  30.  4 Heb. Mach 25 And Jeremiah Journal of Joslah, and Judah: and the began to reign, and he died, and was buried for Joslah.  25 And Jeremiah Jamentations to this day, hand made them an ordinance in Israel: and beloid, they are written in the lamentations.  26 Now the rest of the cossolid the pouse of the Lorn his separate with the singing women spake of Joslah in their lamentations to this day, hand made them an ordinance in Israel: and, behold, they are written in the lamentations.  26 Now the rest of the acts of He vossels of the house of the Lorn, and his goodoness, according with with him, band, and his sabominations to this day, when he began to reign, and reigned in his stead.  9 *I-Jeholachin was eight years old when he began to reign, and the reigned eleven was in Joslah and Jerusalem.  10 And *when the year was expired by the singing women spake of Joslah and Jerusalem.  12 And he did that which was one and twenty years old when he began to reign, and the singing women spake of Joslah.  13 And the archers shot at king said to his servants, Have me away; for I am sore *wounded.  24 His servants therefore took him out of that charlot, and put him in the sepulchres of his fathers. And all Judah and Jerusalem mourned for Joslah and Jerusalem mourned for Joslah and Jerusalem.  25 **And Jeremiah / Iamentations of his fathers, And when he began to reign, and the vice min the lamentations.  26 Now the rest of the cost of the Lorn his temple at Babylon.  8 Now the rest of the case of the look of the kings of the look of the kings of the look of the kings of the look of the kings of the look of the ki | 606.<br>2 Or, chains.               |
| with me, that he destroy thee not.  22 Nevertheless Josiah would not turn his face from him, but "disguised himself, that he might fight with him, and hearkened not unto the words of Necho from the mouth of God, and came to fight in the valley of Megiddo.  23 And the archers shot at king Josiah; and the king said to his servants, Have me away; for I am sore "wounded.  24 His servants therefore took him out of that charlot, and put him in the second charlot that he had; and the words of him fathers. And he died, and was buried *in one of the sepulchres of his fathers. And 'All Juciah and Jerusalem mourned for Josiah; and *all the singing women spake of Josiah in their lamentations to this day, and made them an ordinance in Israel; and, behold, they are written in the lamentations.  26 Now the rest of the acts of Jeholakhim, and his subominations which he did, and that which was eight years old when he began to reigned in his stead.  9 ¶ Joholakhim, and his doudin him, behold, they are written in the sight of the Lorn.  10 And *when the began to reign, and reigned eleven years in Jerusalem.  25 ¶ And Jeremiah Jamented for Josiah; and *all the singing men and the singing women spake of Josiah in their lamentations.  26 Now the rest of the acts of Jeholakhim, and his abominations him him, him, and his abominations him him, hehold, they ware will can the lidd, and that which was eight years old when he began to reigned eleven years in Jerusalem.  12 And the archers shot at king Josiah; and *all the singing men and the singing women spake of Josiah in their lamentations.  26 Now the rest of the acts of Jeholakhim, and his abominations with him him him him him him and him him him and him him him him him him him him him him  | 4 Sec.                              |
| 22 Nevertheless Joslah would not turn his face from him, but "disguised himself, that he might fight with him, and hearkened not unto the words of Necho from the mouth of God, and came to fight in the valley of Megiddo.  23 And the archers shot at king Joslah; and the king said to his servants, Have me away; for I am sore "wounded.  24 Kin. 23.  22 Kin. 23.  30 Or.  among the sepulchres. Zech.12.11.  5 Or.  among the sepulchres of his fathers. And he died, and was buried 5 in one of the sepulchres of his fathers. And all Judiah and Jerusalem mourned for Josiah; and all the singing men and the singing women spake of Joslah in their lamentations to this day, and made them an ordinance in Israel: and, behold, they are written in the lamentations.  26 Now the rest of the acts of Jecholakim, and his sabominations which he did, and this broadcain his secund in him, behold, they are written in the book of the kings of the house of the Jorn.  3 Or.  among the sepulchres of his fathers. And all Judiah and Jerusalem mourned for Josiah: and all the singing men and the singing women spake of Joslah in their lamentations.  3 Or.  3 Jer. 22. 20.  4 Or.  4 Heb. kind-  5 Or.  among the sepulchres of his fathers. And all singing women spake of Joslah in their lamentations to this day, hand made them an ordinance in the lamentations.  26 Now the rest of the acts of the Lorn his God, and was boomed the singing from the mouth of the Lorn his God, and his goodness, according   | 2 Kin. 24. 6.<br>Jer. 22. 18.       |
| himself, that he night fight with jetholakim, and his abominations him, and hearkened not unto the words of Necho from the mouth of God, and came to fight in the valley of Megiddo.  23 And the archers shot at king Joslah; and the king said to his servants, Have me away; for I am sore 'wounded.  24 "His servants therefore took him out of that charlot, and put him out of that charlot, and put him he second charlot that he had; and they brought him to Jerusalem, and he died, and was buried 5 in one of the spulchres of his fathers. And all Judah and Jerusalem mourned for Josiah: and all the singing men and the singing women spake of Joslah in their lamentations to this day, and made them an ordinance in Israel: and, behold, they are written in the lamentations.  26 Now the rest of the acts of Heb. kind-  6 Heb. kind-  himself, that he night mith the which the mich the mouth of the mouth of the book of the kings of Israel and Judah: and 3 Jeholakim, and his sevants the might in the valley of Megiddo.  23 And the archers shot at king and Judah: and 3 Jeholakin his servants, Have me away; for I am sore 'wounded.  24 "His servants therefore took him the segond chariot that he had; and then be began to reigned in his stead.  9 "J-Joholachin was eight years old when he began to reign, and the spulchres.  24 "His servants therefore took him out of that endry in the sight of the Lorb.  24 "His servants therefore took him out of that endry in the sight of the Lorb.  25 "And Jeremiah Jamented for Josiah: and all the singing men and the singing women spake of Josiah.  25 "And made them an ordinance in the lamentations.  26 Now the rest of the acts of the Lorb.  32 "Kin-22.20.  33 "And the archers shot at king of Israel and he died that which was one and twenty the him the prophet will be and the head of 'Zedekhah was one and twenty the first and all the singing men and the singing women spake of Josiah.  15 "And made them an ordinance in the lamentations.  26 Now the rest of the acts of the Lorb.  16 "Heb. kind-"              | Jer. 22, 18,<br>19, & 36, 30,       |
| him, and hearkened not unto the words of Necho from the mouth of God, and came to fight in the valley of Megiddo.  23 And the archers shot at king Joslah; and the king said to his servants, Have me away; for I am sore 'wounded.  24 His servants therefore took him of the began to reign, and he reign, and the the second chariot that he had; and they brought him to Jerusalem, and the whole was explicable. The second chariot that he had; and they brought him to Jerusalem, and the when he began to reign, and he reign, and the when he began to reign, and he reign, and the very second three mouths and ten days in Jerusalem: and he did that which was evil in the sight of the Lorn.  5 On, and made the and yall the singing men and the singing women spake of Joslah in their lamentations to this day, had made them an ordinance in Israel: and, behold, they are written in the lamentations.  28 Now the rest of the acts of the sight of the Lorn his God on thimself before Jeremiah the prophet speaking from the order to form the label in the prophet speaking from the label of the Lorn.   | '2Kin.21.13.<br>Dan. 1. 1, 2.       |
| of Megiddo.  23 And the archers shot at king Josiah; and the king said to his servants, Have me away; for I am sore *wounded.  24 His servants therefore took him int of that charlot, and put him in the second charlot that he had; and the brought him to Jerusalem, and of the sepulchres of his fathers. And for Josiah,  25 T And Jeremiah / Iamented for Josiah: and *all the singing men and the singing women spake of Josiah a Jer. 22. 20.  **Batt. 9. 23  **And made them an ordinance in I srael: and, behold, they are written in the lamentations. 26 Now the rest of the acts of  **Heb. kind-*  **Geb. kind-*  **Geb. kind-*  **Geb. kind-*  **Josiah: and **Josiah | & 5. 2.                             |
| God, and came to fight in the valley of Megiddo.  23 And the archers shot at king Joslah; and the king said to his servants, Have me away; for I am sore 'wounded.  24 His servants therefore took him out of that charlot, and put him out of that charlot, and put him out of that charlot, and put him on the second charlot that he had; and they brought him to Jerusalem, and he died, and was buried 5 in one of the sepulchres of his fathers. And all Judiah and Jerusalem mourned for Josiah: and all the singing men and the singing women spake of Joslah in their lamentations to this day,  3 Jer. 22. 20.  3 Jer. 22. 20.  4 Ge Now the rest of the acts of Heb. kind-  6 Heb. kind-  6 Heb. kind-  5 Go Mand tame to fight in the valley and Judah: and Judah: and Judah: and Judah: and Jerusalem and they brought him to Jerusalem, and they brought him to Jerusalem mourned for Josiah: and all the singing men and the singing women spake of Joslah in their lamentations.  26 Now the rest of the acts of the kind-  6 Heb. kind-  6 Heb. kind-  5 Go Mand the archers shot at king and Judah: and Judah: and Judah: and Judah: and Judah: and the reign-  and Judah: and Judah: and Judah: and the reign-  d three months and ten days in Jerusalem, and they brought him to Jerusalem, and all Judah and Jerusalem to Joro, and made 6 Loro, and made 6 Loro, and made 6 Loro, and made 6 Loro, and made 6 Loro, and made 6 Loro, and made 1 Loro, and made 6 Lor |                                     |
| of Megiddo.  23 And the archers shot at king Josiah; and the king said to his servants, Have me away; for I am sore *wounded.  24 His servants therefore took him out of that chariot, and put him in the second chariot that he had; and they brought him to Jerusalem, and the died, and was buried *in one of the sepulchres of his fathers. And all Judah and Jerusalem mourned for Josiah.  25 N And Jeremiah / Iamented for Josiah: and *all the singing men and the singing women spake of Josiah the tire lamentations.  26 Now the rest of the acts of the lamentations.  26 Now the rest of the acts of Heb. kind-  6 Heb. kind-  6 Heb. kind-  6 Josiah and his *googhress according  7 Josiah: and *all the singing the lamentations. 26 Now the rest of the acts of Josiah; and his *googhress according  7 Jeloloachin his son and Judah: and Jeloloachin his son reigned in stead. 9 T/Jeholachin was eight years old when he began to reign, and he legan to reign and he he sead the lore.  8 Jerusalem: and belid that which was one and twenty years old when he began to reign and reigned eleven years in Jerusalem.  11 **Zedekhh was one and twenty years old when he began to reign and he legan to reign and reigned eleven was expir- ted, *pking Nebuchadnezzar sent, and brought him to Balylon, *with the spoodly vessels of the house of the spo |                                     |
| Sore *wounded.  24 *His servants therefore took him out of that charlot, and put him out of that charlot, and put him in the second charlot that he had; and they brought him to Jerusalem, and they brought him to Jerusalem, and he died, and was buried bin one of the sepulchres.  Zech.12.11.  25 *And Jeremiah /lamented for Josiah: and all the singing women spake of Josiah: and all the singing men and the singing women spake of Josiah: and all the singing men and the singing women spake of Josiah: and all the singing men and the singing women spake of Josiah: and all the singing w | 599.                                |
| Sore *wounded.  24 *His servants therefore took him out of that charlot, and put him out of that charlot, and put him in the second charlot that he had; and they brought him to Jerusalem, and they brought him to Jerusalem, and he died, and was buried bin one of the sepulchres.  Zech.12.11.  25 *And Jeremiah /lamented for Josiah: and all the singing women spake of Josiah: and all the singing men and the singing women spake of Josiah: and all the singing men and the singing women spake of Josiah: and all the singing men and the singing women spake of Josiah: and all the singing w | S Or,<br>Jeconiah,                  |
| **A Heb. kmde sick, IKin.22.3i. **Brounde sick, IKin.22.3i | 1 Chr. 3. 16.                       |
| mode stek. 124. His servants therefore took him Jerusalem: and he did that which 28. 28. 29. 29. 29. 29. 29. 29. 29. 29. 29. 29  | or, Contah,<br>Jer. 22, 24,         |
| Age    | f 2 Kin. 24.8.                      |
| 50r, the second charlot that he had; and hey brought him to Jerusalem, and he died, and was buried 5 in one of the sepulchres.  Zech.12.11.  / Lam. 4.20.  / Sec.  Mat. 9.25.  / And Jeremiah / lamented for Josiah: and all the singing men and the singing women spake of Josiah in their lamentations to this day, and made them an ordinance in Israel: and, behold, they are written in the lamentations.  26 Now the rest of the acts of the Lord in the singing from the one of the Lord was one and twenty years old when he began to reign, and in the lamentations.  26 Now the rest of the acts of the Lord in the lamentations.  26 Now the rest of the acts of the Lord in the lamentations.  26 Now the rest of the acts of the Lord in the lamentations.  | ļ                                   |
| he died, and was buried in one of the sepulchres.  And Sech.12.11.  Lam. 4.20.  Sec.  Mat. 9.25.  And Jeremiah Jamented for Josiah:  Lord, and made 6 'Zedekiah his brother king over Judah and Jerusalem.  Josiah: and Jeal the singing men and the lamentations to this day, and made them an ordinance in the lamentations.  Jerostopic of the Lord, and was one and twenty years old when he began to reign, and reigned eleven years in Jerusalem.  12 And he did that which was one and twenty years old when he began to reign, and in the lamentations.  26 Now the rest of the acts of the latter of latter of  | 4 Heb. at                           |
| the sepulchres of his fathers. And spoodly vessels of the house of the spitchres. Zech.12.11.  Zech.12.  Zech.12.11.  Zech.12.11.  Zech.12.11.  Zech.12.11.  Zech.12.11.  Zech.12.11.  Zech.12.11.  Zech.12.11.  Zech.12.11.  Zech.12.11.  Zech.12.11.  Zech.12.11.  Zech.12.11.  Zech.12.  Zech.12.11.  Zech.12.  Z | of the year.                        |
| **Zech.12.11.  **Lam. 4.20.  **Josiah.  **Josiah.  **Josiah.  **Josiah.  **Josiah.  **Josiah.  **Josiah: and **all the singing men and the singing women spake of Josiah.  **In the singing women spake of Josiah in their lamentations to this day, and made them an ordinance in Israel: and, behold, they are written in the lamentations.  **Josiah.  **Josi | 9 2 Kin. 21.<br>1017.               |
| for Josiah.  Josiah: 25. And Jeremiah Jamented for Josiah: and Jenimat. 9.23.  See Matt. 9.23.  Josiah: and Jeli the singing men and the singing women spake of Josiah in their lamentations to this day, and made them an ordinance in Israel: and, behold, they are written in the lamentations.  Zo Now the rest of the acts of the Josiah, and his Sgoodness, according when the Josiah and his Sgoodness, according mouth of the Jord.  | A Dan. 1. 1,2.                      |
| Matt. 9. 23.  the singing women spake of Josiah in their lamentations to this day, reigned eleven years in Jerusalem.  **Jer. 22. 20.  **Jer.  | & 5. 2.<br>599.                     |
| Matt. 9. 23.  the singing women spake of Josiah in their lamentations to this day, reigned eleven years in Jerusalem.  **Jer. 22. 20.  **Jer.  | 5 Heb.                              |
| in their lamentations to this day, reigned eleven years in Jerusalem.  1 Jan. 22. 20. And made them an ordinance in Israel: and, behold, they are written in the lamentations.  26 Now the rest of the acts of and humbled not himself before Jeremiah the prophet speaking from the Beb. kind- Josiah, and his goodness, according mouth of the Lord.   | cessels of<br>desire.               |
| A Jar. 22. 20. A and made them an ordinance in 12 And he did that which was evil in the lamentations.  26 Now the rest of the acts of matching the prophet of the Lord in the lamentations.  26 Now the rest of the acts of matching from the mouth of the Lord.  6 Heb. kind- Josiah, and his \$9000ness, according mouth of the Lord.  | 6 ()r. Mat-                         |
| Israel: and, behold, they are written in the sight of the Lord his God, in the lamentations.  26 Now the rest of the acts of multiple the prophet speaking from the Beh.kind-Joslah, and his goodness, according mouth of the Lord.  | taniah, kis<br>father's<br>brother, |
| in the lamentations.  26 Now the rest of the acts of miah the prophet speaking from the Beb.kind-Joslah, and his goodness, according mouth of the Lord.  | brother,<br>2Kin.24.17.             |
| 6 Heb. kind- Josiah, and his 6 goodness, according mouth of the Lord.  | Jer. 37. 1.                         |
| Hea was Joseph, and his goodness, according model of the Lord.   | *2Kin.21.18.                        |
| sesses. to that which was written in the 13 And the also rebelled against  | Jer. 52. 1,                         |
| law of the Lord, king Nebuchadnezzar, who had made   | 163.                                |
| 27 And his deeds, first and last, him swear by God: but he "stiffened  | I Jer. 52. 3.<br>Ezek 17.           |
| behold, they are written in the book his neck, and hardened his heart  | 15, 18.<br>** 2 Kin. 17.            |
| of the kings of Israel and Judah. from turning unto the LORD God   | 14.                                 |
| CHAPTER XXXVI. of Israel.  14 ¶ Moreover all the chief of the  |                                     |
| I Telegraphy succeeding is deposed by Phonoch Districts and the named the property   | * Jer. 25. 3,1.                     |
| and carried into Egypt. 5 Jehotakim reign- very much after all the abominations  | # 35, 15,<br># 41, 4,               |
| and carried into Signst. 5 Jehninkin reign-<br>ing ill is carried bound tato Bulghan. 9 very much after all the aboundations<br>Jehninchin mecceling reigneth ill, and is<br>for the heathen; and polluted the<br>brought into Bulghon. 11 Zeickein mecced-house of the LORD which he had  | 7 Heb. by<br>the hand of            |
| brought into Babylon. 11 Zedekith succeeds house of the Lord which he had ing reigneth ill, and despiseth the prophets, hallowed in Jerusalem.   | his messen-<br>gers.                |
|  | B That is,                          |
| people, is wholly destroyed. 22 The procla- fathers sent to them 7 by his messen-  | continu-                            |
| mulio of Cyrus. gers, rising up 8 betimes and sending.   | carefully.                          |
| 610. THEN the people of the land because he had compassion on his  | ° Jer. 5. 12,<br>13.                |
| *2 Kin. 23. L took Jehoahaz the son of Josiah, people, and on his dwelling place:  | P Prov. 1. 25.                      |
| and made him king in his father's 16 But they mocked the messengers of God, and despised his words, and  | 30.<br>7 Jer. 32. 3.                |
| 2 Jehoahaz was twenty and three q misused his prophets, until the  | A 38. 6.                            |
| years old when he began to reign, wrath of the Lord arose against his  | Matt.23.34.                         |
| and he reigned three months in Je- people, till there was no remedy,   | A 79. 5.                            |
| rusalem. 17 Therefore he brought upon them   | 9 Heh.<br>healing.                  |
| 7 Heb. 3 And the king of Egypt 7 put him the king of the Chaldees, who slew down at Jerusalem, and scondenned their young men with the sword in  | 500.                                |
| down at Jerusalem, and scondemned their young men with the sword in the land in an hundred talents of the house of their sanctuary, and  | Deut.28.49.<br>2 Kin. 25.           |
| silver and a talent of gold. had no compassion upon young man  | l. Ac.                              |
| 4 And the king of Egypt made or malden, old man, or him that   | Ezra 9. 7.                          |
| Eliakim his brother king over Judah stooped for age: he gave them all  | t Ps. 74, 20.                       |
| and Jerusalem, and turned his name into his hand.  | A 79. 2, 3.                         |

# EZRA, I. II.

# the building of the temple.

Proclamation of Curus for Before 18 "And all the vessels of the house CHRIST of God, great and small, and the MAR. treasures of the house of the LORD. \* 2 Kin. 25. 13, &c. and the treasures of the king, and of his princes; all these he brought 188. to Babylon. \*2 Kin. 25.9. Ps. 74. 6, 7. & 79. 1, 7. 19 And they burnt the house of God, and brake down the wall of Jerusalem, and burnt all the palaces 2 Hab the thereof with fire, and destroyed all the goodly vessels thereof. 20 And 2 them that had escaped remainder from the 2 Kin. 25. from the sword carried he away to Babylon; \*where they were servants · Jer. 27. 7. \* Jer. 25. 9, 11, 12. 4 26, 6, 7. 4 29. 10. to him and his sons until the reign of the kingdom of Persia: 21 To fulfil the word of the LORD by b Lev. 26, 34, 35, 43, Dan. 9, 2, the mouth of "Jeremiah, until the land bhad enjoyed her sabbaths: for as long Before CHAPTER I. CHRIST 1 The proclamation of Cyrus for the building of the temple. 5 The people provide for the return. 7 Cyrus restoreth the vessels of the temple to Sheshbazzar. cir. 586. NOW in the first year of Cyrus king of Persia, that the word of the a 2 Chr. 36. 22, 23. Jor. 25, 12. & 29, 10. b ch. 5. 13, 8 Heb. it also in writing, saying, caused a 124.85 \* 1s. 44. 28. & 45. 1. 13. is in Judah. 3 Who is there among you of all his people? his God be with him, and let him go up to Jerusalem, which is in Lord God of Israel, ("he is the God,) d Dan 6.96. which is in Jerusalem. 4 And whosoever remaineth in any 4 Heb. lift him up.

as she lay desolate "she kept sabbath. to fulfil threescore and ten years, 22 ¶ d Now in the first year of Cyrus king of Persia, that the word of the Lord spoken by the mouth of Jeremiah might be accomplished, the LORD stirred up the spirit of Cyrus king of Persia, that he made a proclamation throughout all his kingdom, and put it also in writing, saying,
23 Thus saith Cyrus king of Persia,
23 Thus saith Cyrus king of Persia,

All the kingdoms of the earth hath the LORD God of heaven given me; and he hath charged me to build him an house in Jerusalem, which is in Judah. Who is there among you of all his people? The LORD his God be with him, and let him go up,

# Before CHRIST

588. Lev. 25.4.5. 536. d Exra 1. 1. Jer. 25. 12, 13. & 29. 10. & 33. 10, f In. 44, 28,

# Erra 1.23.

# EZRA.

LORD by the mouth of Jeremiah might be fulfilled, the Lord stirred up the spirit of Cyrus king of Persia, that he amade a proclamation throughout all his kingdom, and put

2 Thus saith Cyrus king of Persia, The Lord God of heaven hath given me all the kingdoms of the earth; and he hath "charged me to build him an house at Jerusalem, which

Judah, and build the house of the

place where he sojourneth, let the men of his place thelp him with silver, and with gold, and with goods, and with beasts, beside the freewill offering for the house of God that

is in Jerusalem.

5 ¶ Then rose up the chief of the fathers of Judah and Benjamin, and the priests, and the Levites, with all them whose spirit God had raised, to go up to build the house of the Lord which is in Jerusalem.

6 And all they that were about them 5 strengthened their hands with vessels of silver, with gold, with goods, and with beasts, and with precious things, beside all that was willingly

offered.

' Phil. 2, 13.

5 That is,

f ch. 5. 14.

9 2 Kin. 24.

helped them.

7 ¶ /Also Cyrus the king brought forth the vessels of the house of the LORD, which Nebuchadnezzar had brought forth out of Jerusalem,

and had put them in the house of his gods:

8 Even those did Cyrus king of Persia bring forth by the hand of Mithredath the treasurer, and numbered them unto ASheshbazzar, the prince of Judah.

9 And this is the number of them: thirty chargers of gold, a thousand chargers of silver, nine and twenty knives.

10 Thirty basons of gold, silver basons of a second sort four hundred and ten, and other vessels a thousand.

11 All the vessels of gold and of silver were five thousand and four hundred. All these did Sheshbazzar bring up with them of 2 the captivity that were brought up from Babylon unto Jerusalem.

# CHAPTER IL

1 The unaber that return, of the people, 36 of the priests. 30 of the Leviles, 43 of the Ne-thinius, 55 of Solmon's servants, 22 of the priests which could not shew their pedigree, 64 The whole number of them, with their substance. 68 Their obditions.

YOW these are the children of the province that went up out of the captivity, of those which had been carried away, b whom Nebu-chadnezzar the king of Babylon had carried away unto Babylon, and came again unto Jerusalem and Judah,

every one unto his city; 2 Which came with Zerubbabel: Jeshua, Nehemiah, 8 Seraiah, 4 Reelaiah, Mordecal, Bilshan, Mizpar, Blgvai, Rehum, Baanah. The number of the men of the people of Israel:

3 The children of Parosh, two thou-

sand an hundred seventy and two. 4 The children of Shephatiah, three

hundred seventy and two.
5 The children of Arah, 'seven hundred seventy and five. 6 The children of Pahath-moab, of Nob. 7. 11.

Refore CHRIST cir. 596.

A See ch. 5, 14,

" Hab the transporta-

cir. 586. a Neb. 7. 6, Ac. 6 2 Kin. 21. 14, 15, 16. & 25, 11. 2 Chr. 36.

3 Or, Azariah, Nch. 7. 7.

4 Or, Ruamiah. 5 ()r, Mispereth. 6 Or. Nehum.

' See Neh. 7. 10.

| The nu  | mber of the people E   | ZRA, II.  | who returned from   | Babylon.  |
|---|--|---|---|---|
| Before<br>CHRIST<br>cir. 536,                       | the children of Jeshua and J<br>two thousand eight hundred<br>twelve.  | oab, 40 T T<br>and Jeshua<br>of 8 Hod               | The Levites: the children of and Kadmiel, of the children layer seventy and four  | Before<br>OHRIST<br>cir. 536.                                       |
|   | 7 The children of Elam, a thous<br>two hundred fifty and four.<br>8 The children of Zattu, nine it<br>dred forty and five.<br>9 The children of Zaccai, seven it<br>dred and threescore.                                   | nun-<br>the child<br>iun-<br>of Ater,               | laviah, seventy and four.  the singers: the children of an hundred twenty and eight.  the children of the porters:  dren of Shallum, the children of Talmon, the  | 2 Or, Judah,<br>ch. 3. y.<br>called also<br>Hodevah,<br>Neh. 7. 43. |
| 2 Or,<br>Binnui,<br>Keh. 7. 15.                     | 10 The children of <sup>2</sup> Bani, six h<br>dred forty and two.<br>11 The children of Bebai, six h<br>dred twenty and three.  | un- Hatita,<br>all an h<br>un- 43 ¶ * 7<br>of Ziha, | of Akkub, the children of<br>the children of Shobal, in<br>undred thirty and nine.<br>The Nethinins: the children<br>the children of Hasupha, the   | \$ 1 Chr. 9. 2.   |
|   | 12 The children of Azgad, a the sand two hundred twenty and two 13 The children of Adonikan, hundred sixty and six.  | six of <sup>3</sup> Siah<br>45 The                  | of Tabbaoth,<br>children of Keros, the children<br>a, the children of Padon,<br>children of Lebanah, the  | 3 Or, <i>Bia</i> .  |
|   | 14 The children of Bigvai, two the sand fifty and six. 15 The children of Adin, four he dred fifty and four. 16 The children of Ater of Hezek  | un- Akkub,<br>46 The<br>dren of                     | of Hagabah, the children of<br>children of Hagab, the chil-<br>4Shalmai, the children of  | 4 Or,<br>Shamlai.   |
| \$ Or.  | ninety and eight.  17 The children of Bezai, three h dred twenty and three.  18 The children of 3 Jorah, an h  | un- of Gahar<br>48 The                              | children of Giddel, the children<br>r, the children of Reaiah,<br>children of Rezin, the chil-<br>Nekoda, the children of   |   |
| 8 Or,<br>Hariph,<br>Neh. 7. 21.<br>4 Or,<br>Gibeon, | dred and twelve.  19 The children of Hashum, hundred twenty and three.  20 The children of Gibbar, nin   | two Gazzam,<br>49 The<br>of Pasea                   |   |   |
| Officon,<br>Neh. 7. 25.                             | and five. 21 The children of Beth-lehem, hundred twenty and three. 22 The men of Netophah, fifty a   | an 5 Nephus<br>51 The<br>and dren of                | Mehunim, the children of  | 5 Or, Ne-<br>phishesim,   |
| 5 Or, Beth-<br>asmaveth,                            | six. 23 The men of Anathoth, an h dred twenty and eight. 24 The children of 5 Azmaveth, fo   | rty Harsha,   | children of Bazluth, the of Mchida, the children of Barkos the children   | 6 Or,<br>Bazlith,<br>Neh. 7. 54.                                    |
| Neh. 7. 28.   | and two.  25 The children of Kirjath-ar Chephirah, and Beeroth, seven h dred and forty and three.  | im, dren of<br>un-<br>mah,<br>54 The                | children of Barkos, the chil-<br>Siscra, the children of Tha-<br>children of Neziah, the chil-  |   |
|   | 26 The children of Ramah and Ga<br>six hundred twenty and one.<br>27 The men of Michmas, an hund<br>twenty and two.  | red servants<br>children                            | 'he children of 'Solomon's<br>: the children of Sotal, the<br>of Sophereth, the children  | 11 Kin. 9.21.   |
|   | 28 The men of Beth-el and Ai, thundred twenty and three. 29 The children of Nebo, fifty atwo. 30 The children of Magbish, an h   | ind children<br>Giddel,<br>un- 57 The               | c children of Jaalah, the<br>of Darkon, the children of<br>children of Shephatiah, the  | 7 Or,<br>Perida,<br>Neh. 7. 57.                                     |
| < 800 ver. 7.                                       | dred fifty and six. 31 The children of the other 'Ela a thousand two hundred fifty a four.   | im, Pocheret<br>and of <sup>8</sup> Ami.<br>58 All  | the "Nethinims, and the   | 8 Or, Amon,<br>Neh. 7. 59.<br>m Josh. 9.                            |
| Or, Harid,<br>as it is<br>in some<br>copies.        | 32 The children of Harim, th<br>hundred and twenty.<br>33 The children of Lod, Hadid, 1<br>Ono, seven hundred twenty and fiv<br>84 The children of Jericho, th<br>hundred forty and five.<br>35 The children of Senaah, th | three hu 59 And up from ree rub, 9 Ad could no      | of "Solomon's servants, were<br>ndred ninety and two.<br>these were they which went<br>Tel-nelah, Tel-harsa, Che-<br>dan, and Immer: but they<br>ot shew their father's house,<br>ir 2seed, whether they were | 9 Or, Addon,<br>Neh. 7. 61.   |
| /1 Chr. 21. 7.                                      | thousand and six hundred a<br>thirty.  36 The priests: the children<br>Jedalah, of the house of Jesh   | of Israel<br>60 The<br>of dren of                   |   | pedigree.   |
| 1 Chr. 24.  | nine hundred seventy and three.  37 The children of Immer, a the sand fifty and two.   | ou- priests :                                       | nd of the children of the<br>the children of Habaiah, the<br>of Koz, the children of Bar-   |   |
| 1 Chr. 9.12.  | 38 The children of a Pashur, a the sand two hundred forty and seven. 39 The children of a Harim, a the sand and seventeen.   | ou- zillai; wh<br>ters of °<br>ou- was calle        | nich took a wife of the daugh-<br>Barzillai the Gileadite, and<br>ad after their name:<br>e sought their register among   | ° 2 Sam. 17.<br>27.   |
|   |  | 490   |   |   |

Refere CHRIST cir. 536, PNum. 3.10.

2 Heb.
they were
polluted
from the
priesthood.

BOT, governor: Boo Neh. 8. 9. Lev. 22. 2, 10. 15. 16. FEx. 28. 30. Num.27.21. Neh. 7. 66,

¢ Nch. 7, 70.

" ch. 6. 16.

4 Or. Joshna.

Hag. 1. 1. & 7. 2. Zech. 3. 1.

5 Called Zorobabel.

Matt. 1. 12. Luke 3. 27.

Matt. 1.12. & Luke 3. 27, called Falathiel.

4 Dout. 12. 5.

Num. 28.

Neh. 8. 14.

17. Zech. 14. 16, 17.

· Ex. 23. 16.

17. Neh. 7. 73.

those that were reckoned by genealogy, but they were not found:
\*therefore awere they, as polluted,
put from the priesthood.
63 And the \*Tirshatha said unto

them, that they should not eat of the most holy things, till there stood up a priest with 'Urim and with

Thummim. 64 ¶ 'The whole congregation together was forty and two thousand three hundred and threescore.

65 Beside their servants and their maids, of whom there were seven thousand three hundred thirty and seven: and there were among them two hundred singing men and sing-

ing women.
66 Their horses were seven hundred thirty and six; their mules, two hundred forty and five;

67 Their camels, four hundred thirty and five: their asses, six thousand seven hundred and twenty.

68 ¶ tAnd some of the chief of the

fathers, when they came to the house of the Lord which is at Jerusalem, offered freely for the house of God to set it up in his place:

69 They gave after their ability unto the "treasure of the work threescore and one thousand drams " 1 (hr. 26. of gold, and five thousand pound of silver, and one hundred priests'

garments.

70 \*So the priests, and the Levites, and some of the people, and the singers, and the porters, and the Nethinims, dwelt in their cities, and all Israel in their cities.

1 The altar is ret up. 4 Offerings frequented.
T Workmen prepared. 8 The Joundations of the temple are laid in great joy and mourning.

AND when the seventh month was come, and the children of Israel were in the cities, the people gathered themselves together as one man to

Jerusalem.

Jerusaiem.

2 Then stood up 4 Jeshua the son of Jozadak, and his brethren the priests, and <sup>5</sup>Zerubbabel the son of Shealtiel, and his brethren, and builded the altar of the God of Issued the Shealtiel of the God of Issued the Shealtiel of the Shealtiel of the God of Issued the Shealtiel of the Shealtiel of the God of Issued the Shealtiel of the God of Issued the Shealtiel of rael, to offer burnt offerings thereon, as it is b written in the law of Moses the man of God.

3 And they set the altar upon his bases; for fear was upon them because of the people of those countries: and they offered burnt offerings thereon unto the LORD, even burnt offerings

morning and evening.

4 d They kept also the feast of tabernacles, as it is written, and foffered the daily burnt offerings by number, according to the custom, 6 as the duty of every day required;

5 And afterward offered the continual burnt offering, both of the new moons, and of all the set feasts of the LORD that were consecrated, and of every one that willingly offered a freewill offering unto the Lord.

6 From the first day of the seventh month began they to offer burnt of-ferings unto the Lord. But 2 the foundation of the temple of the LORD was not yet laid.

7 They gave money also unto the masons, and to the carpenters; and meat, and drink, and oil, unto them of Zidon, and to them of Tyre, to bring cedar trees from Lebanon to the sea of 'Joppa, 'according to the grant that they had of Cyrus

king of Persia.

8 ¶ Now in the second year of their coming unto the house of God at Jerusalem, in the second month, began Cerubbabel the son of Shealtiel, and Jeshua the son of Jozadak, and the remnant of their brethren the priests and the Levites, and all they that were come out of the captivity unto Jerusalem; land appointed the Levites, from twenty years old and upward, to set forward the work of the house of the Lord.

9 Then stood "Jeshua with his sons and his brethren, Kadmiel and his sons, the sons of 4 Judah, 5 together, to set forward the workinen in the house of God: the sons of Henadad. with their sons and their brethren the Levites

10 And when the builders laid the foundation of the temple of the LORD, "they set the priests in their apparel with trumpets, and the Levites the sons of Asaph with cymbals, to praise the Lord, after the ordinance of

David king of Israel, 11 PAnd they sang together by course in praising and giving thanks unto the LORD; The because he is good, for his mercy endureth for ever toward Isracl. And all the people shouted with a great shout, when they praised the Lore, because the foundation of the house of the Lorn was laid.

12 But many of the priests and Levites and chief of the fathers, who were ancient men, that had seen the first house, when the foundation of this house was laid before their eyes, wept with a loud voice; and many

shouted aloud for joy:

13 So that the people could not discern the noise of the shout of joy from the noise of the weeping of the people: for the people shouted with a loud shout, and the noise was heard afar off.

#### CHAPTER IV.

1 The adversaries, being not accepted in the building of the temple with the Jews, en-deavour to hinder it. 7 Their letter to Ar-tacerzes. 17 The decree of Artaxerzes. 23 The building is hindered.

NOW when "the adversaries of Ju-dah and Benjamin heard that "the children of the captivity builded the temple unto the LORD God of Israel; 2 Then they came to Zerubbabel, and

CHRIST cir. 586.

2 Heb. the temple of the LOBD tous not yet founded.

8 Or, A 1 Kin. 5. 6, 9. 2 Chr. 2.10. Acta 12, 20, 2 Chr. 2, 16, Ante O 96 4 ch. 6. 8. 695

1 1 Chr. 23. 24, 27.

m ch. 2, 40.

4 Or, Hodaviah, ch. 2. 40. 5 Heb.

> " 1 Chr. 16. 5, 6, 42,

1 Chr. 6. 31. & 16. 4. & 25. 1. P Ex. 15. 21. 2 Chr. 7. 3. Neb. 12. 21. 7 1 Chr. 16, 34. Ps. 136. 1. ' 1 Chr. 16. 41. Jer. 33. 11.

Res Hag. 2. 3.

6 Ree ver. 7, 8, 9. 6 Heb. the sons of the transporte

/ Num. 29. 6 Heb. the matter of the day in his day. Fx. 29. 38. Num. 28. 3, 11, 19, 26. & 29. 2, 8,

| The ada  | persaries endeavour EZR  | A, V. to hinder   | the work.                     |
|--|--|---|-------------------------------|
| Before   | to the chief of the fathers, and   | dishonour, therefore have we sent   | Before                        |
| OHRIST<br>585.                                     | said unto them, Let us build with you: for we seek your God, as ye                             | and certified the king;   | OHRIST<br>522.                |
|  | do: and we do sacrifice unto him   | 15 That search may be made in the book of the records of thy fathers:   |                               |
| cir. 678.  | since the days of Esar-haddon  | so shalt thou find in the book of the   |                               |
| ver. 10.<br>2 Kin. 17.                             | king of Assur, which brought us  | records, and know that this city is   | 1                             |
| ver. 10.<br>2 Kin. 17.<br>24, 32, 33,<br>2 19, 37. | up hither.  8 But Zerubbabel, and Jeshua, and  | a rebellious city, and hurtful unto<br>kings and provinces, and that they   |                               |
|  | the rest of the chief of the fathers   | have 2 moved sedition 8 within the  | 2 Chald.                      |
| 6 Neh. 2. 20.                                      | of Israel, said unto them, 'Ye have  | same of old time; for which cause   | made.<br>8 Chald.             |
|  | nothing to do with us to build an house unto our God; but we our-                              | was this city destroyed.  16 We certify the king that, if this  | in the<br>mids                |
|  | serves together will build unto the  | city be builded again, and the walls  | thereof.                      |
| d ch. 1. 1,<br>2, 3.                               | LORD God of Israel, as dking Cyrus   | thereof set up, by this means thou<br>shalt have no portion on this side  | Ì                             |
| -,   | the king of Persia hath commanded us.  | the river.  | İ                             |
| ch. 3. 3.  | 4 Then 'the people of the land   | 17 Then sent the king an answer   | į                             |
| 894.   | weakened the hands of the people   | unto Rehum the chancellor, and to   | Í                             |
|  | of Judah, and troubled them in building.   | Shimshai the scribe, and to the rest of their temperature that dwell in Sa-   | 4 Chald.                      |
|  | 5 And hired counsellors against  | maria, and unto the rest beyond the   | societies.                    |
|  | them, to frustrate their purpose, all  | river, Peace, and at such a time.   |                               |
|  | the days of Cyrus king of Persia,<br>even until the reign of Darius king                       | 18 The letter which ye sent unto us hath been plainly read before me.   |                               |
|  | of Persia.   | hath been plainly read before me. 19 And 51 commanded, and search   | 5 Chald.                      |
| 529.<br>2 Heb.                                     | 6 And in the reign of <sup>2</sup> Ahasuerus, in<br>the beginning of his reign, wrote they     | hath been made, and it is found that<br>this city of old time hath amade in-  | decree                        |
| dharhve-   | unto him an accusation against the   | surrection against kings, and that  | 6 Chald.                      |
| ross.  | inhabitants of Judah and Jerusalem.  | surrection against kings, and that<br>rebellion and sedition have been  | lifted up                     |
| 822,<br>3 Or,                                      | 7 ¶ And in the days of Artaxerxes  | made therein.<br>20 There have been mighty kings also   | 1                             |
| in peace.  | wrote <sup>3</sup> Bishlam, Mithredath, Tabeel, and the rest of their <sup>4</sup> companions, | over Jerusalem, which have *ruled   | 4 1 Kin. 4.                   |
| 4 Heb.   | unto Artaxerxes king of Persia; and  | over all countries beyond the river;  | Pa. 72. B.                    |
| -  | the writing of the letter was written<br>in the Syrian tongue, and interpreted                 | and toll, tribute, and custom, was  | I Gen. 15, 18.<br>Josh. 1, 4. |
|  | in the Syrian tongue, and interpreted  | 21 7 Give ye now commandment to   | 7 Chald.                      |
|  | 8 Rehum the chancellor and Shim-   | cause these men to cease, and that  | Make a                        |
| 5 Or.  | shal the 5 scribe wrote a letter against<br>Jerusalem to Artaxerxes the king in                | this city be not builded, until an-<br>other commandment shall be given   |                               |
| ĺ  | this sort:   | from me.  | l                             |
|  | 9 Then wrote Rehum the chancellor,   | 22 Take heed now that ye full not   |                               |
| 6 Chald.   | and Shimshai the scribe, and the rest of their companions: /the Dinaites.                      | to do this: why should damage grow<br>to the hurt of the kings?   | 1                             |
| societies.   | of their 6 companions; I the Dinaites,<br>the Apharsathchites, the Tarpelites,                 | 23 ¶ Now when the copy of king<br>Artaxerxes' letter was read before  | (                             |
| 30, 31.  | the Apharsites, the Archevites, the  | Artaxerxes' letter was read before  | 1                             |
| 1  | Babylonians, the Susanchites, the De-<br>havites, and the Elamites,                            | Rehum, and Shimshai the scribe,<br>and their companions, they went up   | 1                             |
| s ver. 1.  | 10 And the rest of the nations   | in haste to Jerusalem unto the Jews,  | 1                             |
| cir. 678.  | whom the great and noble Asnapper  | and made them to cease 8 by force   | 8 Chald, by                   |
| 1  | brought over, and set in the cities of Samaria, and the rest that are                          | and power.<br>24 Then ceased the work of the house  | power.                        |
| A So   | on this side the river, and 7 at such  | of God which is at Jerusalem. So it   | 520.                          |
| vor. 11, 17.<br>& ch. 7. 12.                       | a time.  | ceased unto the second year of the  | 1                             |
| 7 Cheld.   | 11 This is the copy of the letter that they sent unto him, even unto                           | reign of Darius king of Persia.   | 1                             |
| 522.   | Artaxerxes the king; Thy servants  | CHAPTER V.  | 1                             |
| 1  | the men on this side the river, and at such a time.  | 1 Zerubbabel and Jeshua, incited by Haggai<br>and Zechariah, set forward the building of  | 1                             |
| 1  | 12 Be it known unto the king, that   | and Zechariah, set forward the building of<br>the temple. 3 Tathai and Shethar-boznai<br>could not hinder the Jews. 6 Their letter to | 1                             |
| 1  | the Jews which came up from thee to  | Darius against the Jews.  |                               |
|  | us are come unto Jerusalem, building   | THEN the prophets, "Haggai the  | 520.<br>• Hag. J. 1.          |
| finished.  | the rebellious and the bad city, and have *set up the walls thereof, and                       | 1 prophet, and Ezechariah the son of Iddo, prophesied unto the Jews   | 6 Zech. 1. 1.                 |
|  | <sup>9</sup> joined the foundations.   | that were in Judan and Jerusalem  |                               |
| touether.  | 13 Be it known now unto the king, that if this city he builded and the                         | in the name of the God of Israel,   | 1                             |
| give.  | that, if this city be builded, and the walls set up again, then will they not                  | even unto them.  2 Then rose up "Zerubbabel the son   | ch. 3. 2.                     |
| cb. 7. 24.   | <sup>2</sup> pay <sup>1</sup> toll, tribute, and custom, and                                   | of Shealtiel, and Jeshua the son of   |                               |
| strength.  | so thou shalt endamage the revenue of the kings.   | Jozadak, and began to build the   |                               |
| tee are  | 14 Now because 4 we have mainte-   | house of God which is at Jerusalem: and with them were the prophets of  |                               |
| saited with<br>the salt of                         | nance from the king's palace, and it   | God helping them.   |                               |
| the palace.  | was not meet for us to see the king's  | 3 ¶ At the same time came to them   |                               |

Refore dTatnai, governor on this side the CHRIST river, and Shethar-boznai, and their companions, and said thus unto them, "Who hath commanded you to build this house, and to make 520. d ver. 6. \* ver. 9. up this wall?

4 Then said we unto them after f ver. 10. this manner, What are the names of the men 2 that make this build-2 Chald. that build this building? ing? 8 See ch. 7. 6, 28. Ps. 33. 18. upon the elders of the Jews, that they could not cause them to cease, till the matter came to Darius: and A ch. 6. 6. then they returned answer by letter concorning this matter. 519. i ch. 4. 2. 3 Chald, in the midst whereof. 4 Chald. stones of & ver. 3. 4. 1 1 Kin. 6. 1. 2 Chr. 36. \* 2 Kin. 24. 2. & 25. 8, 9. 11.

6 The copy of the letter that Tatnal, governor on this side the river, and Shethar-boznai, and his companions the Apharsachites, which were on this side the river, sent unto Darius the king: 7 They sent a letter unto him, 3 wherein was written thus; Unto Darius the king, all peace. 8 Be it known unto the king, that we went into the province of Judea, to the house of the great God, which is builded with \*great stones, and timber is laid in the walls, and this work goeth fast on, and prospereth in their hands. 9 Then asket we those elders, and said unto them thus, \*Who commanded you to build this house, and to make up these walls?

10 We asked their names also, to certify thee, that we might write the names of the men that were the chief of them. 11 And thus they returned us answer, saying, We are the servants of the God of heaven and earth, and build the house that was builded these many years ago, which a great king of Israel builded and set up. 12 But "after that our fathers had provoked the God of heaven unto wrath, he gave them into the hand of "Nebuchadnezzar the king of Babylon, the Chaldean, who destroyed this house, and carried the people away into Babylon. 13 But in the first year of Cyrus B34. o ch. 1. 1. the king of Babylon the same king Cyrus made a decree to build this house of God.

14 And \*\* the vessels also of gold and silver of the house of God, P ch. 1. 7, 8. which Nebuchadnezzar took out of the temple that was in Jerusalem, and brought them into the temple of Babylon, those did Cyrus the king take out of the temple of Babylon, and they were delivered unto one, whose name was Sheshbazzar, \* Hag. 1.14. & 2.2,21. whom he had made 5 governor; 5 Or, deputy. 15 And said unto him, Take these vessels, go, carry them into the tem-ple that is in Jerusalem, and let the house of God be builded in his place. 16 Then came the same Sheshbaz-reh, 3.8.10. zar, and laid the foundation of the

5 But the eye of their God was

house of God which is in Jerusalem: and since that time even until now hath it been in building, and 'yet it is not finished.

17 Now therefore, if it seem good to the king, let there be search made in the king's treasure house, which is there at Babylon, whether which is there at Babylon, whether it be so, that a decree was made of Cyrus the king to build this house of God at Jerusalem, and let the king send his pleasure to us con-cerning this matter.

## CHAPTER VI.

1 Darius, finding the decree of Cyrus, maketh a new decree for the advancement of the huilding. 13 By the hely of the resentes, and the directions of the prophets, the temple is finished. 15 The feast of the dedication is kept, 19 and the pussover.

THEN Darius the king made a decree, and search was made in the house of the 2 rolls, where the treasures were 3 laid up in Babylon.

2 And there was found at 4 Achmetha, in the palace that is in the province of the Medes, a roll, and therein was a record thus written:

3 In the first year of Cyrus the king the same Cyrus the king made a decree concerning the house of God at Jerusalem, Let the house be builded, the place where they offered sacrifices, and let the foundations thereof be strongly laid; the height thereof threescore cubits, and the breadth thereof threescore cubits:

4 b With three rows of great stones, and a row of new timber: and let the expences be given out of the king's house:

5 And also let 'the golden and silver vessels of the house of God, which Nebuchadnezzar took forth out of the temple which is at Jerusalem, and brought unto Babylon, be restored, and 5 brought again unto the temple which is at Jerusalem, every one to his place, and place them in the house of God.

6 d Now therefore, Tatnai, governor beyond the river, Shethar-boznai, and 6 your companions the Apharsachites, which are beyond the river, be ye far from thence:

7 Let the work of this house of God alone; let the governor of the Jews and the elders of the Jews build this house of God in his place.

8 Moreover 7I make a decree what

ve shall do to the elders of these Jews for the building of this house of God: that of the king's goods, eren of the tribute beyond the river, forthwith expences be given unto these men, that they be not 8 hindered.

9 And that which they have need of, both young bullocks, and rams, and lambs, for the burnt offerings of the God of heaven, wheat, salt, wine, and oil, according to the appointment of the priests which are at Jerusalem,

CHRIST 586

ch. 6. 15. t ch. 6, 1, 2,

819 ch. 5, 17. 2 Chald.

3 Chald. made to descend. 4 Or, Echatana.

61 Kin. 6.36.

ch. 1. 7, 8, & 5, 14.

5 Chald, go.

6 Chald. their societies.

7 Chald. by me a decree is made.

8 Chald. made to ceau.

hand;

FEz. 12. 15.

4 13. 6.
2 Chr. 30.
2 La 23. 1.
ed bread seven days with joy: for the

sellors, to enquire concerning Judah and Jerusalem, according to the law of thy God which is in thine

| Ezra ble                  | esseth God. EZRA  | , VIII. The companions   | of Ezra.                      |
|---------------------------|---|--|-------------------------------|
| Before<br>CHRIST          | 15 And to carry the silver and  | beautify the house of the Lord which   | Before<br>CHRIST              |
| cir. 457.                 | gold, which the king and his coun-<br>sellors have freely offered unto the    | is in Jerusalem: 28 And hath extended mercy unto   | cir. 457.                     |
| º 2 Chr. 6. 2.            | God of Israel, whose habitation is  | me before the king, and his counsel-   | ch. 9. 9.                     |
| Ps. 185. 21.              | in Jerusalem,   | me before the king, and his counsel-<br>lors, and before all the king's migh-  | e ver. 6, 9.<br>See ch. 5. 5. |
| P ch. 8. 25.              | 16 PAnd all the silver and gold that thou canst find in all the pro-          | ty princes. And I was strengthened as "the hand of the Lord my   | 4 8. 18.                      |
|                           | vince of Babylon, with the freewill   | God was upon me, and I gathered  | 1                             |
|                           | offering of the people, and of the priests, q offering willingly for the      | together out of Israel chief men to  |                               |
| f 1 Chr. 20.<br>6, 9.     | house of their God which is in Je-  | go up with me.   | 1                             |
|                           | rusalem:  | CHAPTER VIII.  |                               |
|                           | 17 That thou mayest buy speedily  | 1 The companions of Ezra, who returned from<br>Babylon. 15 He sendeth to Iddo for minis-   |                               |
|                           | with this money bullocks, rams, lambs,  | He committeth the treasures to the custody   |                               |
| 7 Num. 15.<br>4,—13.      | with their 'meat offerings and their<br>drink offerings, and 'offer them upon | of the priests. 31 From Ahava they come  |                               |
| Deut. 12.                 | the altar of the house of your God  | ters for the temple. 21 He keepeth a fast. 24 He committee the treasures to the custody of the priests. 31 From Ahava they come to Jerundem. 33 The treasure is weighed in the temple. 36 The commission is delivered. |                               |
| U) 22,                    | which is in Jerusalem.  | HESE are now the chief of their  | 457.                          |
|                           | 18 And whatsoever shall seem good<br>to thee, and to thy brethren, to do      | L fathers, and this is the genea-<br>logy of them that went up with me   |                               |
|                           | with the rest of the silver and the   | from Babylon, in the reign of Arta-  | 1                             |
|                           | gold, that do after the will of your  | xerxes the king.   |                               |
|                           | God,  | 2 Of the sons of Phinehas; Gershom: of the sons of Ithamar; Daniel: of   |                               |
|                           | 19 The vessels also that are given<br>thee for the service of the house of    | the sons of David; "Hattush.   | a 1 Chr. 3.                   |
|                           | thy God, those deliver thou before  | 3 Of the sons of Shechaniah, of the  | 22.                           |
|                           | the God of Jerusalem.   | sons of b Pharosh; Zechariah: and  | 5 ch. 2. 3.                   |
|                           | 20 And whatsoever more shall be needful for the house of thy God,             | with him were reckoned by gene-<br>alogy of the males an hundred and   |                               |
|                           | which thou shalt have occasion to   | fifty.   |                               |
|                           | bestow, bestow it out of the king's   | 4 Of the sons of Pahath-moab; Eli-   |                               |
|                           | treasure house.   | hoenai the son of Zerahiah, and with him two hundred males.  |                               |
|                           | 21 And I, even I Artaxerxes the king, do make a decree to all the             | 5 Of the sons of Shechaniah; the   |                               |
|                           | treasurers which are beyond the ri-   | son of Jahaziel, and with him three  | 1                             |
|                           | ver, that whatsoever Ezra the priest,   | hundred males. 6 Of the sons also of Adin; Ebed  |                               |
|                           | the scribe of the law of the God of<br>heaven, shall require of you, it be    | the son of Jonathan, and with him  |                               |
|                           | done speedily,  | fifty males.   |                               |
| 2 Chald.                  | 22 Unto an hundred talents of silver.   | 7 And of the sons of Elam; Je-   |                               |
| cors.                     | and to an hundred ameasures of wheat,<br>and to an hundred baths of wine, and | shaiah the son of Athaliah, and with him seventy males.  |                               |
|                           | to an hundred baths of oil, and salt  | 8 And of the sons of Shephatiah;   |                               |
|                           | without prescribing how much.   | Zebadiah the son of Michael, and   |                               |
| Whaten-                   | 23 Whatsoever is commanded by<br>the God of heaven, let it be diligent-       | with him fourscore males. 9 Of the sons of Joab; Obadiah the   |                               |
| ever in of<br>the decree. | ly done for the house of the God  | son of Jehiel, and with him two hun-   |                               |
|                           | of heaven: for why should there be  | dred and eighteen males.   |                               |
|                           | wrath against the realm of the king and his sons?                             | 10 And of the sons of Shelomith;<br>the son of Josiphiah, and with him   |                               |
|                           | 24 Also we certify you, that touch-   | an hundred and threescore males.   |                               |
|                           | ing any of the priests and Levites,   | 11 And of the sons of Bebai; Zecha-  | 1                             |
|                           | singers, porters, Nethinius, or minis-  | riah the son of Bebai, and with him<br>twenty and eight males.   | 1                             |
|                           | ters of this house of God, it shall not be lawful to impose toll, tribute,    | 12 And of the sons of Azgad; Joha-   |                               |
|                           | or custom, upon them.   | nan 2 the son of Hakkatan, and with  | 2 Or, the<br>youngest         |
| f E- 19 01                | 25 And thou, Ezra, after the wisdom   | him an hundred and ten males.  | son.                          |
|                           |   |  |                               |

f Ex. 18. 21, 22. Deut. 16. 18.

wer. 10. 2 Chr. 17.7. Mal. 2. 7. Matt. 23. 2, 3.

4 Chald. to rusting

# 1 Chr. 29. y ch. 6. 22.

fiscation of goods, or to imprisonment.
27 ¶ \*Blessed be the Lord God of

of thy God, that is in thine hand, ' set magistrates and judges, which may judge all the people that are beyond the river, all such as know the laws of thy God; and "teach ye them

26 And whosoever will not do the law of thy God, and the law of the

king, let judgment be executed speed-

ily upon him, whether it be unto death, or 4 to banishment, or to con-

that know them not.

him an hundred and ten males.

13 And of the last sons of Adonikam, whose names are these, Eliphelet, Jeiel, and Shemaiah, and with them threescore males.

14 Of the sons also of Bigvai; Uthai, and 3 Zabbud, and with them seventy males.

15 ¶ And I gathered them together to the river that runneth to Ahava; and there abode we in tents three days: and I viewed the people, and the priests, and found there none of the sons of Levi.

16 Then sent I for Eliczer, for Ariel, our fathers, which hath put such a for Shemalah, and for Elnathan, and thing as this in the king's heart, to for Jarib, and for Elnathan, and for

Zaccur

ch. 7. 7.

| **************************************   | Erra pi                                      | roclaimeth a fast. EZRA  | A, IX.                                   | He mourneth for th  | e people.                            |
|--|--|--|--|---|--------------------------------------|
| 17 And I sent them with command- ment unto Iddo the chief at the place Casiphia, and 1 told them traver of Ahava on the twolith dey state that the sent them with command- state the sent them with command- the state them the sent them with command- state that the sent them with command- state that the sent them with command- state that the sent them with command- state that the sent them with command- state the sent them with command- state the sent them with command- state the sent them with command- state the sent them with command- state the sent them with command- state the sent them with command- state the sent the sent the sent the sent the place Casiphia, and 11 told them the sent  | CHRIST                                       | Meshuliam, chief men; also for Joi-<br>arib, and for Elnathan, men of un-  | Levites                                  | the weight of the silver, and<br>d, and the vessels, to bring   | CHRIST                               |
| at the place Casiphia, that they should bring unto us ministers for the house of our God.  **Na. 2.7.  **Na. 2.7.  **Na. 3.7.  **Na. 4.7.  | 2 Hob. 1                                     | 17 And I sent them with command-   | of our (<br>31 ¶ 7<br>river of           | Hod.<br>Then we departed from the<br>Ahava on the twelfth day   |                                      |
| 18 And by the good hand of our God upon us they "brought us am and outderstanding, of the sons of Israel; and Sherebiah, with his son and his brethren, eighteen; 19 And Hashabiah, and with him Jeshatah of the sons of Merart, his brethren and their sons, twonty; 20 "Also of the Nethinns, whom David and the princes had appointed to the control of the Nethinns, whom David and the princes had appointed to the son of Merart, his brethren and their sons, twonty; 20 "Also of the Nethinns, whom David and the princes had appointed to the son of Joshua, and Noadiah the son of Joshua, and Househ the son of Joshua, and Noadiah the son of Joshua, and Househ the son of Joshua, and Househ the son of Joshua, and Househ the son of Joshua, and Househ the son of Joshua, and Househ the son of Joshua, and Househ the son of Joshua, and Househ the son of Joshua, and Househ the son of Joshua, and Househ the son of Joshua, and Househ the son of Joshua, and Househ the son of Joshua, and Househ the son of Joshua, and Househ the son of Joshua, and the son the son the son of Joshua, and the son the son the son of Joshua, and the son the son the son of Joshua, and the son the | month:                                       | at the place Casiphia, that they should bring unto us ministers for  | from th                                  | on us, and he delivered us le hand of the enemy. and  | ch. 7. 6, 9,<br>28.                  |
| man of understanding, of the sons of Mahli, the son of Levit, the son of Israel; and Sherebiah, with his son sand his brethren, eighteen; 19 And Hashabiah, and with him Jeshaiah of the sons of Merarl, his brethren and their sons, twenty; 20 "Also of the Nothinius, whom David and the princes had appointed for the service of the Levites, two hundred and twenty Nethinius; all of them were expressed by name. 21 Then I proclaimed a fast there, at the river of Ahava, that we might the son of Binnul, Levites; 34 Hynumber and by weight of every one; and all the weight was written at that time. 23 Then I proclaimed a fast there, at the river of Ahava, that we might a the river of Ahava, that we might a space of the king a band of soldiers and horsemen to help us against the enemy in the way: because we had spoken unto the king, saying, "The had of our God is upon all them? Pt. St. 15. 22. 25 For 'I was ashamed to require of the king a band of soldiers and horsemen to help us against the enemy in the way: because we had spoken unto the king, saying, "The had of our God is upon all them? Pt. St. 15. 25. 21 Heart. 20 God for this; and he was "intreated of 'go. 25 Heart. 26 Heart. 27 Heart. 27 Heart. 28 Heart. 28 Heart. 29 Heart. | 4 Xah. S. 7.                                 | 18 And by the good hand of our   | 82 And                                   | we came to Jerusalem, and   | * Neh. 2. 11.                        |
| Jeshalah of the sons of Merari, his brethren and their sons, twenty; 20 'Also of the Nethiniuns; all barid and their princes had appointed for the service of the Levites, two hundred and twenty Nethiniuns; all of them were expressed by name. 21 Then I Procelaimed a fast there, at the river of Ahava, that we might had been carried away, which were the river of Ahava, that we might had been carried away, which were the river of Ahava, that we might have been done that time. 21 Then I Procelaimed a fast there, at the river of Ahava, that we might had been carried away, which were the river of Ahava, that we might have been done that time. 22 For 'I was ashamed to require of the king a band of soldiers and horsemen to help us against the ensury in the way: because we had of our God is upon all them that "forsake him; but his spoken unto the king, saying, AThabadh, and ten of their brethren with them." P. s. 3. 15. 23. So we fasted and besought our 2. Chr. 1.2. 24 Then I separated twelve of the clife. Or the coffering of the house of our God, which the king, and his lords, and all streat there present, had offered: 25 I even weighed unto them P the silver, and silver vessels an hundred talents, and of gold an hundred talents, and of gold an hundred talents; 27 Also twenty basons of gold, of a thousand drams; and two vessels of the complex, the might be gold are a freewill offering unto the Lorn; the vessels, and the Amorites. 2 For the way: because we had become the people of the small them that "forsake him; but his place the project of the common this side the river: and they furthered the project of the common this side the river: and they furthered the project of the common this side the river: and they furthered the project of the common this side the river: and they furthered the project of the common this side the river: and they furthered the project of the common this side the river: and they furthered the project of the common the project of the project of the common this side the river and they furthered  | & 9. 4, 5.                                   | man of understanding, of the sons<br>of Mahli, the son of Levi, the son<br>of Israel; and Sherebiah, with his<br>sons and his brethren, eighteen;  | 83 ¶ N<br>the silve<br>sels we<br>God by | low on the fourth day was<br>er and the gold and the ves-<br>eighed in the house of our<br>the hand of Meremoth the | " ver. 26, 30.                       |
| 20 "Also of the Nothinims, whom bard he have the princes had appointed for the service of the Levites, two hundred and twenty Nethinims: all of them were expressed by name. 21 9 Then 1 Pyroclaimod a fast there, at the river of Ahava, that we might a faffict ourselves before our God, he and for our little ones, and for all our substance.  22 For 'I was ashamed to require the hency in the way: because we hand of our little ones, and for sull stand horsenen to help us against the enemy in the way: because we hand of our God is upon all them that "forsake him: but his lower and his wrath is "against litem that "forsake him: but his lower and his wrath is "against litem that "forsake him: "P. 3.1.16. 23 So we fasted and besought our God for this: and he was 'intreated the prople, and the project, which the king, and his counselors, and the gold, and the vessels, even the offering of the hones of our God, which the king, and his counselors, and his lords, and all srade theer present, had offered:  27 Also twenty basons of gold, of a the offering of the hones of gold an hundred talents, and of gold an hundred talents, and of gold an hundred talents, and of gold an hundred talents, and of gold an hundred talents, and of gold an hundred talents;  27 Also twenty basons of gold, of a fine copper, aprecious as gold, example, and the gold are a freewill offering unto the Lords, the vessels are 'holy unto the Lords; the vessels are 'holy also; and the silver and the gold are a freewill offering unto the Lords, the vessels are 'holy also; and the silver and the gold are a freewill offering unto the Lords of the fathers of Israel, at Jerusa.  28 And I said unto their hand six hundred and fifty talents of silver, and silver vessels an hundred talents, and of gold an hundred talents;  27 Also twenty basons of gold, of a fine copper, aprecious as gold.  28 And I said unto them, Ye are 'holy unto the Lords; the vessels are 'holy also; and the silver and the gold are a freewill offering unto the Lords; the vessels are 'holy are com |  | Jeshaiah of the sons of Merari, his<br>  brethren and their sons, twenty;  | him wa                                   | s Eleazar the son of Phine-<br>id with them was Jozabad   |                                      |
| 27.60x. 20. 3. 4the river of Ahava, that we might a filter ourselves before our God, to seek of him a hright way for us, and for our little ones, and for all our substance.  28. 10. 29. 30. 4th. 5. 8. 29. 4th. 5. 8. 29. 30. 5th. 5. 30. 4th. 5 | See<br>ch. 2. 43.                            | 20 'Also of the Nethinims, whom<br>David and the princes had appointed<br>for the service of the Levites, two<br>hundred and twenty Nethinims: all | the son<br>son of E<br>34 By<br>every or | of Jeshua, and Noadiah the Binnui, Levites; number and by weight of ne: and all the weight was                      |                                      |
| *Sock of him a *right way for us, and for all our substance.  *So 1 Cor.  *So  | /2 Chr. 20. 3.                               | 21 ¶ Then I proclaimed a fast there,   | 35 Alse                                  | the children of those that  |                                      |
| our substance.  2. For 'I was ashamed to require of the king a band of soldiers and horsenen to help us against the tempy in the way: because we had spoken unto the king, saying, *The hand of our God is upon all them that "forsake him.  23. So we fasted and besought our 22 Chr. 13. 22 Chr. 33. 16.  13. 15. 22 Chr. 35. 21 Chr. 5. 20.  14. 5. 16.  25. And weighed unto them *p the silvation of the king, and his counsellors, and his lords, and all Israel there the offering of the house of our God, which the king, and his counsellors, and his lords, and all Israel there present, had offered:  26. I even weighed unto their hand six hundred and fifty talents of silver, and silver vessels an hundred talents;  27. Also twenty basons of gold, of a thousand drams; and two vessels of single or shortest and the gold are a freewill offering unto the Lusts. The people of Israel, and the priests and hundred talents;  27. Also twenty basons of gold, of a thousand drams; and two vessels of silver and the gold are a freewill offering unto the Lusts. The people of the search the offering of the house of our God, which the king, and his counsellors, and his lords, and all Israel there present, had offered:  26. I even weighed unto their hand six hundred and fifty talents of silver, and silver vessels an hundred talents;  27. Also twenty basons of gold, of a thousand drams; and two vessels of silver and the gold are a freewill offering unto the Lusts, the Pusit 12 character and the gold are a freewill offering unto the Lusts, the season and under the house of God.  28. And I said unto them p the silver shades and the gold are a freewill offering unto the Lusts and the gold of your fathers.  29. Watch ye, and keep them, until ye weigh them before the chief of the fathers of Israel, at Jerusal at the lust of the fathers of Israel, at Jerusal at the dear of the season and the gold of the fathers of the new of the father of the silver and the gold of your fathers.  29. Watch ye, and keep them, until of the fathers of Israel, at Jerusal  | A 23, 29,<br>Ia. 58, 3, 5,                   | *afflict ourselves before our God, to<br>seek of him a *right way for us,  | burnt of                                 | fferings unto the God of Is-  |                                      |
| horsenen to help us against the campy in the way: because we had spoken unto the king, saying, *The hand of our Good is upon all them 153, 15, 22, 156, 156, 156, 156, 156, 156, 156, 156   | · So 1 Cor.                                  | 22 For I was ashamed to require  | seven la                                 | inbs, twelve he goats for a   |                                      |
| Rom. 4. 24. Then I separated twelve of the cliff of the priests, Shereblah, Hash-blah, and ten of their brethren with them.  Pch. 7. 13. 16.  25 And weighed unto them P the silver, and the gold, and the vessels, even the offering of the house of our clond, which the king, and his counsellors, and his lords, and all Israel there present, had offered:  26 I even weighed unto their hand six hundred and fifty talents of silver, and silver vessels an hundred talents;  27 Also twenty basons of gold, of a thousand drams; and two vessels of shotisms where the claim to a fine copper, 4 precious as gold.  28 And I said unto them, Ye are holy unto the Lorn; the vessels are hundred talents.  29 Watch ye, and keep them, until yew eigh them before the chief of the priests and the Levites, have not separated with straugers. b He prayeth nuto Gold with clown the priests, have not separated conditions, even of the Cananites, the Hittites, the Perizzites, the Jew. 2. 5. And I said unto them, Ye are holy unto the Lorn; the vessels of since copper, 4 precious as gold.  28 And I said unto them, Ye are holy unto the Lorn; the vessels of the princes and rulers hath been chief in this trespass.  3 And when I heard this thing, I leading the princes and rulers hath been chief in this trespass.  3 And when I heard this thing, I leading the princes and rulers hath been chief in this trespass.  3 And when I heard this thing, I leading the princes and rulers hath been chief in this trespass.  3 And when I heard this thing, I leading the princes and rulers hath been chief of the princes and rulers hath been chief of the princes and rulers hath been chief in this trespass.  3 And when I heard this thing, I leading the princes and rulers hath been chief in this trespass.  3 And when I heard this thing, I leading the princes and rulers hath been chief in this trespass.  3 And when I heard this thing, I leading the princes and rulers hath been chief in this trespass.  3 And when I heard this thing, I leading the princes and rulers hath been chie |  | horsemen to help us against the  | offering<br>36 ¶ A                       | unto the LORD.  nd they delivered the king's  |                                      |
| Rom. 4. 24. Then I separated twelve of the cliff of the priests, Shereblah, Hash-blah, and ten of their brethren with them.  Pch. 7. 13. 16.  25 And weighed unto them P the silver, and the gold, and the vessels, even the offering of the house of our clond, which the king, and his counsellors, and his lords, and all Israel there present, had offered:  26 I even weighed unto their hand six hundred and fifty talents of silver, and silver vessels an hundred talents;  27 Also twenty basons of gold, of a thousand drams; and two vessels of shotisms where the claim to a fine copper, 4 precious as gold.  28 And I said unto them, Ye are holy unto the Lorn; the vessels are hundred talents.  29 Watch ye, and keep them, until yew eigh them before the chief of the priests and the Levites, have not separated with straugers. b He prayeth nuto Gold with clown the priests, have not separated conditions, even of the Cananites, the Hittites, the Perizzites, the Jew. 2. 5. And I said unto them, Ye are holy unto the Lorn; the vessels of since copper, 4 precious as gold.  28 And I said unto them, Ye are holy unto the Lorn; the vessels of the princes and rulers hath been chief in this trespass.  3 And when I heard this thing, I leading the princes and rulers hath been chief in this trespass.  3 And when I heard this thing, I leading the princes and rulers hath been chief in this trespass.  3 And when I heard this thing, I leading the princes and rulers hath been chief in this trespass.  3 And when I heard this thing, I leading the princes and rulers hath been chief of the princes and rulers hath been chief of the princes and rulers hath been chief in this trespass.  3 And when I heard this thing, I leading the princes and rulers hath been chief in this trespass.  3 And when I heard this thing, I leading the princes and rulers hath been chief in this trespass.  3 And when I heard this thing, I leading the princes and rulers hath been chief in this trespass.  3 And when I heard this thing, I leading the princes and rulers hath been chie | 28.  | hand of our God is upon all them<br>for good that seek him: but his  | tenants,                                 | and to the governors on this  | ven. 7. 21.                          |
| **Ch.1.3.2**   God for this: and he was "intreated of the  | 19.<br>& 34. 15, 22.<br>Bom. 8. 24.          | them that "lorsake hill.   | the peor                                 | CHAPTER IX.   |                                      |
| binan, and ten of their brethren with them,  25 And weighed unto them P the sil.  26 And weighed unto them P the sil.  27 Also counsellors, and the lovites, and the priesz, and the Levites, the priezztes, the John and six hundred and fifty talents of silver, and silver vessels an hundred talents;  27 Also twenty basons of gold, of a thousand drams; and two vessels of a fine copper, 4 precious as gold.  28 And I said unto them, Ye are pholy unto the Lord, the vessels are holy unto the Lord, the vessels are priezz to the priezz to | *2 Chr.15.2.<br>*1 Chr. 5.20.<br>2 Chr. 33.  | God for this: and he was "intreated of us.   | confessio                                | nt of sins.   | 470                                  |
| themselves from the people of the kender the offering of the house of our God, which the king, and his counsellors, and his lords, and all Israel there present, had offered:  26 I even weighed unto their hand six hundred and fifty talents of silver, and silver vessels an hundred talents;  27 Also twenty basons of gold, of a thousand drams; and two vessels of a fine copper, 4 precious as gold.  28 And I said unto them, Ye are 'holy unto the Lord's the vessels are 'holy also; and the silver and the gold are a freewill offering unto the Lord's and the gold are a freewill offering unto the Lord's destroke.  29 Watch ye, and keep them, until ye weigh them before the chief of the fathers of Israel, at Jerusalis, 15, 18, 20.  |  | chief of the priests, Sherebiah, Hasha-<br>biah, and ten of their brethren with  | The peo                                  | pie of Israel, and the priests,   |                                      |
| the offering of the house of our God, which the king, and his counsellors, and his lords, and all Israel there present, had offered:  26 I even weighed unto their hand six hundred and fifty talents of silver, and sliver vessels an hundred talents, and of gold an hundred talents;  27 Also twenty basons of gold, of a thousand drams; and two vessels of affine copper, 4 precious as gold.  28 And I said unto them, Ye are sholding breass.  29 Watch ye, and keep them, until years.  29 Watch ye, and keep them, until years.  20 Watch ye, and keep them, until ye weigh them before the chief of the fathers of Israel, at Jerusalia, len, je.  20 India offering unto the Lord of the silver and the gold are a freewill offering unto the Lord of the princes and the Levites, and chief of the hair of my beard, and sut down statonied.  4 Then were assembled unto me very one that a trembled at the off the fathers of Israel, at Jerusalia, len, je.  21 Also the flows lands: yea, the hand of the princes and rulers hath been chief in this trespass.  22 And when I heard this thing, I rent my garment and my mantle, and plucked off the hair of my beard, and sat down statonied.  23 And when I heard this thing, I rent my garment and my mantle, and plucked off the hair of my beard, and sat down statonied.  24 Then were assembled unto me very one that a trembled at the off the fathers of Israel, at Jerusalia, the fore fore the chief of the transgression of those that had been carried away; and I said the color of the transgression of those that had been carried away; and Issael.  | P ch. 7. 15,<br>16.                          | 25 And weighed unto them "the sil-   | thenisely                                | es from the people of the   | Noh. 9. 2.<br>b Deut. 12.            |
| 26 I even weighed unto their hand six hundred and fifty talents of sidely the statement of the princes and rulers hath been talents, and of gold an hundred talents, and of gold an hundred talents;  27 Also wenty basons of gold, of a thousand drams; and two vessels of 3 fine copper, 4 precious as gold.  28 And I said unto them, Ye are 7 holy unto the Lord; the vessels are 7 holy also; and the silver and the gold are a freewill offering unto the Lord God of your fathers.  29 Watch ye, and keep them, until two weigh them before the chief of the priests and the Levites, and chief in this trespass.  3 And when I heard this thing, II rent my garment and my mantle, are 7 holy also; and the silver and the Bond God of your fathers.  4 Then were assembled unto me every one that 4 trenbled at the 15.66.2.  4 Then were assembled unto me every one that 4 trenbled at the 15.66.2.  5 And the complete of the chief of the fathers of Israel, at Jerusal the priests and the Levites, and chief of the fathers of Israel, at Jerusal the priests and the Levites, and chief of the fathers of Israel, at Jerusal the priests and the Levites, and chief of the fathers of Israel, at Jerusal the priests and the Levites, and chief of the fathers of Israel, at Jerusal the priests and the Levites, and chief of the fathers of Israel, at Jerusal the priests and the Levites, and chief of the fathers of Israel, at Jerusal the priests and the Levites, and chief of the fathers of Israel, at Jerusal the priests and the Levites, and chief of the fathers of Israel, at Jerusal the priests and the Levites, and chief of the fathers of Israel, at Jerusal the priests and the Levites, and the levited themselves with the priest and the princes and rulers hath been of the princes and rulers hath been of the princes and rulers hath been of the princes and rulers hath been of the princes and rulers hath been of the princes and rulers hath been of the princes and rulers hath been of the princes and rulers hath been of the princes and rulers hath been of the princes a |  | which the king, and his counsellors, and his lords, and all Israel there   | mination<br>the Hit<br>busites, t        | ns, even of the Canaanites,<br>tites, the Perizzites, the Je-<br>the Ammonites, the Moabites,                       | 30, 31.                              |
| Z7 Also twenty basons of gold, of a thousand drams; and two vessels of a fine copper, 4 preclous as gold.  28 And I said unto them, Ye are sholy unto the Lord, the vessels at series of the fast of the fast of the fast of the fast of the princes and rulers hath been chief in this trespass.  3 And when I heard this thing, I rent my garment and my mantle, and plucked off the hair of my clerk and the gold are a freewill offering unto the Lord gold of your fathers.  29 Watch ye, and keep them, until vessels at the Lord gold of your fathers.  29 Watch ye, and keep them, until vessels of the priests and the Levites, and chief of the fathers of Israel, at Jerusalis, 15, 19, 20.   |  | 26 I even weighed unto their hand<br>six hundred and fifty talents of sil-   | 2 For<br>daughter                        | they have taken of their  | Neh. 13, 23.                         |
| thousand drams; and two vessels of since copper, 4 precious as gold.  28 And I said unto them, Ye are sholy unto the Lord, the vessels also the sold are a freewill offering unto the Lord of of year and the gold are a freewill offering unto the Lord of of year and the Lord of of year and the silver and the Lord of of year and the Lord of of year and the Lord of of year and the Lord of of year and the Lord of of year and the Lord of the hard of my dark and of my beard, and sut down statonicd.  4 Then were assembled unto me every one that a trembled at the cycle. 2.3.  15, 19, 20.  16 the in this trespass.  4 Job 1. 20.  7 Pr. 143. 4.  7 Pr. 143. 4.  16 G. 2.  18 G. 2.  18 G. 2.  18 G. 2.  18 G. 2.  18 G. 3.  19 Job 1. 20.  20 Job 1. 20.  21 Job 1. 20.  22 Job 1. 20.  23 Job 1. 20.  24 Job 1. 20.  25 Job 1. 20.  26 Job 1. 20.  27 Job 1. 20.  28 Job 1. 20.  29 Job 1. 20.  20 Job 1. 20.  20 Job 1. 20.  20 Job 1. 20.  20 Job 1. 20.  21 Job 1. 20.  21 Job 1. 20.  22 Job 1. 20.  23 Job 1. 20.  24 Job 1. 20.  25 Job 1. 20.  26 Job 1. 20.  27 Job 1. 20.  28 Job 1. 20.  29 Job 1. 20.  20 Job 1. 20.  20 Job 1.  |  | talents;   | people o                                 | those lands: yea, the hand  | & 22. 31.<br>Deut. 7. 6.<br>& 14. 2. |
| Are holy also; and the silver and the gold are a freewill offering unto the Lord God of your fathers.  129 Watch ye, and keep them. until yew ceigh them before the chief of the fathers of Israel, at Jerusalis, 15, 19, 20.  15, 19, 20.  16 The versus and the silver and they alond of my beard, and sut down astonied.  16 Then were assembled unto me every one that a trembled at the cyre weigh them before the chief of the fathers of Israel, at Jerusalis, 15, 16, 22.  16 The versus and the Levites, and chief of the fathers of Israel, at Jerusalis, 15, 16, 22.  17 Then were assembled unto me every one that a trembled at the cyre with them before the chief of the fathers of Israel, at Jerusalis, 15, 15, 20.  18 Then were assembled unto me every one that a trembled at the cyre with the call and of my beard, and sut down astonied.  18 Then were assembled unto me every one that a trembled at the cyre with the call and of my beard, and sut down astonied.   | 8 Heb.                                       | thousand drams; and two vessels of <sup>3</sup> fine copper, <sup>4</sup> precious as gold.  | chief in<br>3 And                        | this trespass.<br>when I heard this thing, /I   |                                      |
| Ta. "" the Lord God of your fathers.  29 Watch ye, and keep them, until ye weigh them before the chief of words of the God of Israel, because the priests and the Levites, and chief of the fathers of Israel, at Jerusalem, in the chambers of the house astended until the covening ascrifice.  4 Then were assembled unto me covery one that A trembled at the words of the God of Israel, because of the transgression of those that lem, in the chambers of the house astended until the covening ascrifice.  | 4 Heb.                                       | holy unto the Lord; the vessels are holy also; and the silver and  | and plu<br>head ar                       | icked off the hair of my  |                                      |
| ye weigh them before the chief of words of the God of Israel, because 2.5. Num. 4.4, the priests and the Levites, and chief of the transgression of those that 15, 19, 20. of the fathers of Israel, at Jerusalem, in the chambers of the house astonied until the evening sacrifice.  | 1 Lev. 21. 6.                                | the Lord God of your fathers.  | down #a                                  | stonied.<br>were assembled unto me  |                                      |
| lem, in the chambers of the house astonied until the evening sacrifice. (Ex. 29. 39.   | <sup>7</sup> Lev. 22.<br>2, 3.<br>Num. 4, 4. | ye weigh them before the chief of<br>the priests and the Levites, and chief  | words of                                 | f the God of Israel, because<br>transgression of those that   | 1s. 66. 2.                           |
| of the Lord.   | 15, 19, 20.                                  |  | astonicd                                 | n carried away; and I sat<br>until the evening sacrifice.<br>d at the evening sacrifice I                           | / Ex. 29. 39.                        |

|                              |   | 2 in the day of the ready of   | ·                                  |
|------------------------------|---|--|------------------------------------|
| Before                       | arose up from my 2 heaviness; and   | CHAPTER X.   | Before                             |
| CHRIST                       | having rent my garment and my   | 1 Shechaniah encourageth Even to reform the  | CHBIST                             |
| 467.                         | mantle, I fell upon my knees, and   | strange marriages. B Esra mourning assem-  | 457.                               |
| 2 Or,<br>affliction.         | *spread out my hands unto the   | strange marriages. 6 Esra mourning assembleth the people. 9 The people, at the exhortation of Esra, repent, and promise amendment. 15 The care to perform it. 18 The names of them which had a most of them. |                                    |
| affiction.                   | LORD my God,  | ment. 15 The care to perform it. 18 The names  |                                    |
| 33.                          | 6 And said, O my God, I am 'a-  | of them which had married strange wives.   |                                    |
| I Dan. 9.7,8.                | shamed and blush to lift up my face   | OW when Ezra had prayed, and when he had confessed   | * Dan. 9. 20.                      |
| * Ps. 38. 4.                 | to thee, my God: for "our iniquities  | and when he had confessed,   |                                    |
| 1                            | are increased over our head, and  | weening and costing himself down   | 1                                  |
| 3 Or,<br>guiltiness.         | our strespass is "grown up unto the   | before the house of God, there as-   | \$2 Chr. 20.9.                     |
| guiltíness.                  | heavens.  | sembled unto him out of Israel a   |                                    |
| *2 Chr. 28.9.<br>Rev. 18. 5. | 7 Since the days of our fathers have  | very great congregation of men and   | •                                  |
| • Ps. 106. 6.                | "we been in a great trespass unto this  | women and children: for the people   |                                    |
| Dan. 9. 5,                   | day; and for our iniquities p have we,  | wept very sore.  | 2 Hob. scept                       |
| 6,8,                         | our kings, and our priests, been deli-  | 2 And Shechaniah the son of Jehiel.  | a great                            |
| P Deut. 28.                  | vered into the hand of the kings of   | one of the sons of Elam, answered and  | weeping.                           |
| 36, 64,<br>Neh. 9, 30.       | the lands, to the sword, to captivity,  | said unto Ezra, We have trespassed   | c Neb. 13, 27.                     |
| 7 Dan. 9. 7, 8.              | and to a spoil, and to confusion of   | against our God, and have taken  | - 21001. 201. 211.                 |
| 1 Dan. 9. 1,0.               | face, as it is this day.  | strange wives of the popula of the   |                                    |
| 4 Heb.                       | 8 And now for a 4 little space grace  | strange wives of the people of the land: yet now there is hope in Is-  |                                    |
| monent.                      |   | mid: yet now there is nope in is-  |                                    |
|                              | hath been shewed from the Lord  | rael concerning this thing.  | 100-01                             |
|                              | our God, to leave us a remnant to   | 3 Now therefore let us make da   | 4 2 Chr. 34.                       |
| 5 Or, a pin:<br>that is,     | escape, and to give us 5a nail in his   | covenant with our God sto put a-   | 3 Heb                              |
| a constant                   | holy place, that our God may lighten  | way all the wives, and such as are   | to bring                           |
| and sure                     | our eyes, and give us a little reviving   | born of them, according to the coun-   | forth.                             |
| abode: No<br>Is. 22. 23.     | in our bondage.   | sel of my lord, and of those that  |                                    |
| <sup>7</sup> Ps. 13. 3.      | 9 For we were bondmen; yet our  | tremble at the commandment of  | ch. 9. 4.                          |
| A 34. 5.                     | God hath not forsaken us in our   | our God; and let it be done ac-  | f Dev. 7. 2, 3.                    |
| Neh. 9. 36.                  | bondage, but "hath extended mercy   | cording to the law.  | (                                  |
| * Ps. 136. 23.               | unto us in the sight of the kings of  | 4 Arise; for this matter belongeth   |                                    |
|                              | Persia, to give us a reviving, to set   | unto thee: we also will be with thee:  |                                    |
| 6 Heb.                       | up the house of our God, and 6 to   | be of good courage, and do it.   | # 1 Chr. 28.                       |
| to set up.                   | repair the desolations thereof, and   | 5 Then arose Ezra, and made the  | 10.                                |
| # Is. 5. 2.                  | repair the desolations thereof, and<br>to give us "a wall in Judah and in                                   | chief priests, the Levites, and all Israel, to swear that they should do   |                                    |
| 1                            | Jerusalem.  | rael, to swear that they should do   | 4 Neh. 5. 12.                      |
| ļ                            | 10 And now, O our God, what shall   | according to this word. And they   | i                                  |
| ł                            | we say after this? for we have for-   | sware.   |                                    |
| 1                            | saken thy commandments,   | 6 Then Ezra rose up from before  |                                    |
| 7 Heh. by                    | 11 Which thou hast commanded 7 by   | the house of God, and went into the  | !                                  |
| the hand                     | thy servants the prophets, saying, The  | chamber of Johanan the son of Eli-   | 1                                  |
| of thy<br>servants.          | land, unto which ye go to possess it,   | ashib: and when he came thither.   | 1                                  |
| y ch. 6. 21.                 | is an unclean land with the "filthi-  | he idid cat no bread, nor drink water: for he mourned because of   | Deu. 9. 18.                        |
|                              | ness of the people of the lands, with   | water: for he mourned because of   |                                    |
| ł                            | their aboninations which have filled  | the transgression of them that had   | 1                                  |
| 8 Web from                   | their abominations, which have filled<br>it *from one end to another with                                   | been carried away.   |                                    |
| 8 Heb. from                  | their uncleanness.  |  |                                    |
| mouth: as                    | 12 Now therefore give not your  | 7 And they made proclamation throughout Judah and Jerusalem un-  |                                    |
| 2 Kin. 21.<br>16.            | daughters unto their sons, neither  | to all the children of the captivity,  |                                    |
| * Ex. 23. 32.                | take their daughters unto your sons,  | that they should gather themselves   | 1                                  |
| A 34. 16.                    | 4 nor sock their neges or their   |  |                                    |
| Deut. 7. 3.                  | a nor seek their peace or their<br>wealth for ever: that ye may be<br>strong, and eat the good of the land, | together unto Jerusalem; 8 And that whosoever would not  |                                    |
| " Deu. 23. 6.                | strong and out the good of the land   | come within three days, according to   |                                    |
| b Pro. 13, 22.               | and bleave it for an inheritance to   | the counsel of the princes and the   | 1                                  |
| a 20.7.                      |   | elders, all his substance should be  |                                    |
| 1                            | your children for ever.  13 And after all that is come upon   | 4 forfeited, and himself separated from  | 4 Heb.                             |
| l                            |   | the congregation of those that had   | devoted.                           |
| l                            | us for our cyll deeds, and for our great  |  |                                    |
| 4Th 100                      | trespass, seeing that thou our God  | been carried away.   |                                    |
| Ps. 103, 10.                 | o hast punished us less than our  | 9 Then all the men of Judah and  |                                    |
| withheld                     | iniquities deserve, and hast given us   | Benjamin gathered themselves toge-   |                                    |
| beneath                      | such deliverance as this;   | ther unto Jerusalem within three   | 1                                  |
| our ini-                     | 14 Should we dagain break thy com-  | days. It was the ninth month, on   |                                    |
| quities.                     | mandments, and join in affinity with  | the twentieth day of the month;  | 10                                 |
| 2 Pet. 2. 20.                | the people of these abominations?   | and all the people sat in the street   | <sup>1</sup> Sec 1 Sam.<br>12. 18. |
| 21.                          | wouldest not thou be langry with  | of the house of God, trembling be-   |                                    |
| * ver. 2.                    | us till thou hadst consumed us, so  | cause of this matter, and for 5the   | 5 Heb. the                         |
| Neh. 13. 23,                 | that there should be no remnant   | great rain.  | showers.                           |
| f Deut. 9. 8.                | nor escaping?   | 10 And Ezra the priest stood up, and   | 6 Heb. have                        |
| F Nch. 9. 33.<br>Dan. 9. 11. | 15 O LORD God of Israel, thou art   | said unto them, Ye have transgressed,  | caneed to                          |
| Dan. 9. 11.                  | rightcous: for we remain yet escaped,   | and shave taken strange wives, to  | derell, or,<br>have                |
|                              | as it is this day; behold, we are   | increase the trespass of Israel.   | brought                            |
| A Rom. 3. 19.                | *before thee in our trespasses: for   | 11 Now therefore make confession   | back.<br>l Josh. 7. 19.            |
| 1 Cor. 15.                   | we cannot * stand before thee be-   | unto the Lord God of your fathers,   | Pro. 28, 13,                       |
|                              | cause of this.  | and do his pleasure: and "separate   | = ver. 3.                          |
| * Pa. 130. 3.                |   |  |                                    |

Before CHRIST 457.

2 Chr. 30.8.

8 Or, till this matter be dis-patched.

456.

o 2 Kin. 10.

15. 1 Chr. 29.

24. 2(hr. 30. 8.

P Lev. 6.

4 Heb.

yourselves from the people of the land, and from the strange wives.

12 Then all the congregation answered and said with a loud voice, As thou hast said, so must we do.

13 But the people are many, and it is a time of much rain, and we are not able to stand without, neither is this a work of one day or two:
for 2 we are many that have transgressed in this thing.

14 Let now our rulers of all the congregation stand, and let all them

which have taken strange wives in our cities come at appointed times, and with them the ciders of every city, and the judges thereof, until "the fleree wrath of our God "for this matter be turned from us, 15 ¶ Only Jonathan the son of Asa-

hel and Jahaziah the son of Tikvah were employed about this matter; and Meshullam and Shabbethai the Levite helped them.

16 And the children of the captivity did so. And Ezra the priest, with cer-tain chief of the fathers, after the house of their fathers, and all of them by their names, were separated, and sat down in the first day of the tenth month to examine the matter.

17 And they made an end with all the men that had taken strange wives by the first day of the first month.

18 T And among the sons of the priests there were found that had taken strange wives: namely, of the sons of Jeshua the son of Jozadak, and his brethren; Maaseiah, and Eliezer, and Jarib, and Gedaliah.

19 And they gave their hands that they would put away their wives ; and being puilty, they offered a ram of the flock for their trespass.

20 And of the sons of Immer; Hanani, and Zebadiah.

21 And of the sons of Harim; Maaseiah, and Elijah, and Shemaiah, and Jehiel, and Uzziah.

22 And of the sons of Pashur; Elioenai, Maaseiah, Ishmael, Nethancel, Jozabad, and Elasah.

28 Also of the Levites; Jozabad, and Shimei, and Kelaiah, (the same is Kelita,) Pethahiah, Judah, and

Eliezer. 24 Of the singers also; Eliashib: and of the porters; Shallum, and Telem, and Uri.

25 Moreover of Israel: of the sons of Parosh; Ramiah, and Jeziah, and Malchiah, and Miamin, and Eleazar, and Malchijah, and Benaiah.

26 And of the sons of Elan; Mattaniah, Zochariah, and Jehiel, and Abdi, and Jeremoth, and Eliah. 27 And of the sons of Zattu:

enai, Eliashib, Mattaniah, and Jeremoth, and Zabad, and Aziza. 28 Of the sons also of Bebai; Je-

hohanan, Hananiah, Zabbai, and Athlai.

29 And of the sons of Bani; Meshullam, Malluch, and Adaiah, Jashub, and Sheal, and Ramoth.

30 And of the sons of Pahath-moab: Adna, and Chelal, Benaiah, Maaseiah, Mattaniah, Bezaleel, and Binnui, and Manassch.

31 And of the sons of Harim; Eli-ezer, Ishijah, Malchiah, Shemaiah,

Shimeon, 32 Benjamin, Malluch, and Shemariah.

33 Of the sons of Hashum; Mattenai, Mattathah, Zabad, Eliphelet, Jeremai, Manasseh, and Shimei. 34 Of the sons of Bani: Maadai.

Amram, and Uel.

35 Benaiah, Bedeiah, Chelluh, 36 Vaniah, Meremoth, Eliashib, 37 Mattaniah, Mattenai, and Jaasau,

38 And Bani, and Binnui, Shimei, 39 And Shelemiah, and Nathan, and Adaiah,

40 2 Machnadebai, Shashai, Sharai, 41 Azarcel, and Shelemiah, Shema-

42 Shallum, Amariah, and Joseph. 43 Of the sons of Nebo; Jeiel, Mattithiah, Zabad, Zebina, Jadau, and Joel, Benaiah.

44 All these had taken strange wives; and some of them had wives by whom they had children.

Before CHRIST 456.

2 Or, Mahnado-bai, ac-cording to some

THE

# BOOK OF NEHEMIAH.

Reform CHRIST cir. 446.

CHAPTER I. Nehemiah, understanding by Hanani the misery of Jerusalem, mourneth, fasteth, and prayeth. 5 His prayer.

THE words of "Nehemiah the son of eh. 10. 1. Hachaliah. And it came to pass in the month Chisleu, in the twentieth year, as I was in Shushan the palace, 2 That Hanani, one of my brethren, came, he and certain men of Judah; and I asked them concerning the Jews

that had escaped, which were left of the captivity, and concerning Jerusalem.

3 And they said unto me, The remnant that are left of the captivity there in the province are in great affliction and reproach: bthe wall of Jerusalem also 'is broken down, and the gates thereof are burned with fire.

4 ¶ And it came to pass, when I heard

Befere CHRIST cir. 446.

bch. 9, 17. c 2 Kin. 25. 10.

| Nehemia                      | h's prayer. N   | EHEMIAH, II.                          | He cometh to Je                                  | rusalem.                    |
|------------------------------|---|---------------------------------------|--|-----------------------------|
| Before                       | these words, that I sat do  | yn and 4 Then the l                   | ting said unto me, For                           | Before                      |
| CHBIST<br>cir. 446.          | wept, and mourned certain   | t days, what dost the                 | ou make request? So                              | CHRIST                      |
| CIF. 190.                    | and fasted, and prayed bef  | ore the I prayed to th                | e God of heaven.                                 | cir. 445.                   |
| 4 Dan, 9, 4.                 | God of heaven,  | 5 And I said                          | i unto the king, If it                           |                             |
| · Dan, v. z.                 | 5 And said, I beseech thee, d   | O LORD please the kin                 | ng, and if thy servant                           |                             |
| Ex. 20, 6,                   | God of heaven, the great an<br>ble God "that keepeth coven  |                                       | your in thy sight, that send me unto Judah,      |                             |
|                              | mercy for them that love h  |                                       | of my fathers' sepul-                            |                             |
|                              | observe his commandments:   | chres, that I r                       |  |                             |
|                              | 6 Let thine ear now be at   | tentive,   6 And the k                | ing said unto me. (the                           | 1                           |
| f 1 Kin. 8.                  | and thine eyes open, that the   | ou may- 2 queen also s                | itting by him,) For how                          | 2 Heb. wife.                |
| 28, 29.<br>2 Chr. 6. 40.     | est hear the prayer of thy<br>which I pray before thee no   | servant, long snam thy                | journey be? and when                             | '                           |
| Dan. 9. 17,<br>18.           | and night for the children of   | f Isruel king to send                 | irn? So it pleased the<br>me; and I set him /a   | / ch. 5. 14.                |
| # Dan. 9. 20.                | and night, for the children of<br>thy servants, and confess t   | he sins time.                         | mo, and I see min                                | & 13. 6.                    |
|                              | of the children of Israel, wh   | nich we 7 Moreover                    | I said unto the king,                            | 1                           |
|                              | have sinned against thee: bot   | h I and If it please t                | he king, let letters be                          |                             |
| λ Ps. 106. 6.                | my father's house have sinned   | d. given ine to                       | the governors beyond                             |                             |
| Dan. 9. 5.                   | 7 We have dealt very congainst thee, and have inot h  |                                       | t they may convey me<br>ne into Judah;           | 1                           |
| Deut. 28.                    | commandments, nor the statu   |                                       | etter unto Asaph the                             | 1                           |
| <b>40</b> •                  | the judgments, which thou cor   |                                       | king's forest, that he                           | 1                           |
|                              | edst thy servant Moses.   | may give me                           | timber to make beams                             | 1                           |
|                              | 8 Remember, I beseech th  | ice, the for the gates                | of the palace which                              | 1                           |
| 4 Lev. 26. 33.               | word that thou commande<br>servant Moses, saying, * If ye   | ast my apperiance                     | to the house, and for                            | # ch. 3. 7.                 |
| Deut. 4, 25,                 | gress, I will scatter you ab  | road a- house that I                  | the city, and for the<br>shall enter into. And   |                             |
| 26, 27.<br>& 28, 64,         | mong the nations:   | the king gran                         | ted me, kaccording to                            | A ver. 18.<br>Esra 5. 5.    |
| l Lev. 26.                   | 9 But if ye turn unto me, an  | nd keep   the good hand               | ted me, *according to<br>l of my God upon me.    | Ezra 5. 5. & 7. 6, 9,       |
| 39, &c.<br>Dout. 4. 29,      | my commandments, and do   | them; 9 Then 1                        | came to the governors                            | 28.                         |
| 30, 31.<br>& 30. 2.          | "though there were of you c   | ast out beyond the ri                 | ver, and gave them the                           | 445.                        |
| * Den. 30.4.                 | unto the uttermost part of t  | o from cantains of the                | Now the king had sent<br>ie army and horsemen    |                             |
|                              | ven, yet will I gather then<br>thence, and will bring then  | n unto with me.                       | ic aim, and noisemen                             |                             |
|                              | the place that I have chosen  | to set 10 When Sa                     | inballat the Horonite,                           | 1                           |
|                              | my name there.  | and Tobiah                            | the servant, the Am-                             |                             |
| Don. 9. 29. Dan. 9. 15.      | 10 " Now these are thy serva  | nts and   monite, heard               | of it, it grieved them                           | 1                           |
| 2.44.01.251                  | thy people, whom thou hast  |                                       | hat there was come a<br>the welfare of the chil- |                             |
|                              | ed by thy great power, and strong hand.   | dren of Israel                        |  | 1                           |
| o ver. 6.                    | 11 O Lord, I besecch thee, °  |                                       | me to Jerusalem, and                             | f Esra 8. 32.               |
|                              | thine car be attentive to the   | prayer   was there thre               | e days.  | 1                           |
|                              | of thy servant, and to the  | prayer 12 ¶ And I a                   | rose in the night, I and                         |                             |
| F Is. 26, 8,<br>Hub. 13, 18, | of thy servants, who p desire   | to fear some lew men                  | with me; neither told<br>hat my God had put      | i                           |
| 2244444                      | thy name: and prosper, I prother servant this day and great   | nt him in my heart                    | to do at Jerusalem:                              |                             |
|                              | thy servant this day, and gramercy in the sight of this ma  | n. For neither was th                 | ere any beast with me,                           |                             |
| 9 ch. 2. 1.                  | I was the king's q cupbearer.   | save the beast                        | that I rode upon.                                |                             |
|                              | CHAPTER II.   | 414                                   | ent out by night by                              | *2 Chr. 26.9.<br>ch. 3. 13. |
|                              | 1 Artaxerxes understanding the cause  | the gate of                           | the valley, even before                          |                             |
|                              | 1 Artazerzes understanding the cause hemiah's sadness sendeth him wis and commission to Jerusalem. 9 N              | chemiah, port, and view               | vell, and to the dung<br>wed the walls of Jeru-  |                             |
|                              | to the grief of the enemies, cometh<br>salem. 12 He vieweth secretly the<br>the walls. 17 He inciteth the Jew       | to Jeru- salem, which                 | were broken down,                                | l ver. 17.                  |
|                              | the walls. 17 He inciteth the Jewi  | to build and the gates                | thereof were consumed                            | & ch. 1. 3.                 |
| -1- 117                      | ни аеврие од тве епениев.   | with fire.                            | unt on to the Mante of                           |                             |
| cir. 445.                    | AND it came to pass in the  | work of the fountein                  | ent on to the "gate of and to the king's pool:   | = ch. 3. 15.                |
| 4 Ezra 7. 1.                 | A Nisan, in the twentieth   | ine was but there was                 | no place for the beast                           | 1                           |
| 6 ch. 1. 11.                 | "Artaxerxes the king, that w<br>before him: and bI took<br>wine, and gave it unto th<br>Now I had not been beforeti | up the that was und                   | er me to pass.                                   |                             |
|                              | wine, and gave it unto th   | e king. 15 Then wen                   | t I up in the night by                           |                             |
|                              | Now I had not been beforeti   | me sad   the "brook, a                | nd viewed the wall, and                          | * 2 Sam. 15.<br>23.         |
|                              | in his presence.  | turned back, a                        | and entered by the gate                          | Jer. 31. 40.                |
|                              | 2 Wherefore the king said us<br>Why is thy countenance said   | seeing 16 And the r                   | and so returned,<br>ulers knew not whither       |                             |
|                              | thou art not sick? this is  | nothing I went, or wi                 | nt I did; neither had                            | İ                           |
| c Prov. 15.                  | else but 'sorrow of heart.  | Then I I as yet told                  | it to the Jews, nor to                           |                             |
| 13.                          | was very sore afraid,   | the priests, n                        | or to the nobles, nor                            |                             |
| d 1 Kin. 1.<br>31.           | 3 And said unto the king, d   |                                       | nor to the rest that                             |                             |
| Dan. 2. 4.                   | king live for ever: why sho   |                                       | id I unto them, Ye see                           |                             |
| & 5. 10.<br>& 6. 6, 21.      | my countenance be sad, whe  | ers' se- the distress th              | at we are in, how Jeru-                          |                             |
| ch. 1. 3.                    | city, the place of my fath<br>pulchres, lieth waste, and th   | e gates salem lieth was               | ste, and the gates thereof                       |                             |
|                              | thereof are consumed with fli   | re? are burned wit                    | h fire: come, and let us                         | i i                         |
|                              |   | · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · |  |                             |

| OHRIST OH   |
|--|
| Pa. 44. 13.  **An. 1. 2.  **Pa. 4. 13.  **Th. 4. 50.  **La. 2. 14.  **Pa. 4. 13.  **Ch. 4. 13.  **Ch. 4. 13.  **Ch. 4. 13.  **Ch. 4. 13.  **Ch. 12. 13.  **Ch. 12. 10.  **Ch. 12. 10.  **Ch. 12. 10.  **Ch. 12. 10.  **Ch. 12. 10.  **Ch. 12. 10.  **Ch. 12. 10.  **Ch. 12. 10.  **Ch. 12. 10.  **The manuscored I them, and sald unto them, The God of heaven, he will prosper us; therefore we his bervants will arise and build: 'but ye have no portion, nor right, nor memorial, in Jerusalem.  **Ch. 12. 10.  **Ch. 12. 10.  **Ch. 12. 10.  **Ch. 12. 10.  **Ch. 12. 10.  **Ch. 12. 10.  **Ch. 12. 10.  **Ch. 12. 10.    |
| they strengthened their hands for ver. 8.  12 Sam. 2.7.  they strengthened their hands for ver. 8.  12 Sam. 2.7.  they strengthened their hands for ver. 8.  13 Sam. 2.7.  14 Sam. 2.7.  15 But when Sanballat the Horon- tic, and Tobiah the servant, the Am- monite, and Geshem the Arabian,  heard it, they 'laughed us to scorn,  and despised us, and said, What is  this thing that ye do? 'will ye robel  against the king?  20 Then answered I them, and said  unto them, The God of heaven, he  will prosper us; therefore we his  servants will arise and build: 'but  ye have no portion, nor right, nor  memorial, in Jerusalem.  CHAPTER III.  The manes and order of them that builded a  the vall.  THEN 'Eliashib the high priest  rose up with his brethren the  priests, and they builded the sheep  gate; they sanctified it, and set up  the doors of it; 'even unto the tower  of Meah they sanctified it, unto the  tower of 'Hananeel.  2 And 'next unto him repaired  Shallum the son of Halohesh, the  ruler of the haif part of Jerusalem,  he and his daughtors.  13 "The valley gate repaired Hanun,  and the inhabitants of Zanoah; they  will the doors thereof, and at housand cubits on  the locks thereof, and at thousand cubits on  the wall unto the doors thereof, the locks thereof, and at thousand cubits on  the locks thereof, and at thousand cubits on  the locks thereof, and at thousand cubits on  the locks thereof, and at thousand cubits on  the vall unto the doors thereof, the locks thereof, and the bars thereof, and the bars thereof, and the bars thereof, and the bars thereof, and the bars thereof, and the bars thereof, and the vall unto  the of Bath-hace  the locks thereof, and the bars  thereof, and at thousand cubits on  the locks thereof, and at thousand cubits on  the locks thereof, and at thousand cubits on  the locks thereof, and at thousand cubits on  the vall unto the doors thereof, the locks thereof, and the bars thereof, and the bars thereof, and the bars thereof, and the bars thereof, and the bars thereof, and the bars the   |
| Ps. 44. 13.   Pa. 4. 15.   Pa     |
| monite, and Geshem the Arabian, leard if, they 'laughed us to scorn, and despised us, and said, What is a second this thing that ye do? 'will ye robel against the king?  20 Then answered I them, and said unto them, The God of heaven, he will prosper us; therefore we his servants will arise and build: 'but ye have no portion, nor right, nor memorial, in Jerusalem.  CHAPTER III.  The manes and order of them that builded the wall on the bars thereof, and the bars thereof, and the bars thereof, and the bars thereof, and the bars thereof, and the bars thereof, and the bars thereof, and the bars thereof, the locks thereof, and the bars thereof, and the bars thereof, and the bars thereof, the locks thereof, and the bars thereof, and the bars thereof, the locks thereof, and the bars thereof, and the bars thereof, the locks thereof, and the bars thereof, and the bars thereof, the locks thereof, and the bars thereof, the locks thereof, and the bars thereof, the locks thereof, and the bars thereof, the locks thereof, and the bars thereof, the locks thereof, and the bars thereof, the locks thereof, and the bars thereof, the locks thereof, and the bars thereof, the locks thereof,   |
| ch. 6. 6. this thing that ye do? "will ye robol against the king?"  20 Then answered I them, and sald unto them, The God of heaven, he will prosper us; therefore we his servants will arise and build: 'but ye have no portion, nor right, nor memorial, in Jerusalem.  CHAPTER III.  The names and order of them that builded the sheep gate; they sanctified it, and set up the doors thereof, the locks thereof, and the bars thereof.  15 But *the gate of the fountain repaired Shallun the son of Col-hozeh, the ruler of part of Mizpah; he built it, and set up the doors thereof, and the bars thereof,    |
| unto them, The God of heaven, he will prosper us; therefore we his servants will arise and build: 'but ye have no portion, nor right, nor memorial, in Jerusalem.  CHAPTER III.  The names and order of them that builded the sheep gate; they sanctified it, and set up the doors thereof, the tower of Meah they sunctified it, unto the tower of Meah they sanctified it, unto the tower of Meah they sanctified it, unto the tower of Meah they sanctified it, unto the tower of Meah they sanctified it, unto the tower of Meah they sanctified it, unto the tower of Meah they sanctified it, unto the tower of Meah they sanctified it, unto the tower of Meah they sanctified it, unto the tower of Meah they sanctified it, unto the tower of Meah they sanctified it, unto the tower of Meah they sanctified it, unto the tower of Meah they sanctified it, unto the tower of Meah they sanctified it, unto the tower of Meah they sanctified it, unto the tower of Meah they sanctified it, unto the form the city of David, 16 After him repaired Nehemiah the son of Azbuk, the ruler of the haif main of Beth. Next unto him builded 'the son of Azbuk, the ruler of the haif and over the son of Imri. 3 /But the fish gate did the sons of Hassenaah build, who also laid the beams thereof, and very unto the bars thereof, and t   |
| ye have no portion, nor right, nor memorial, in Jerusalem.  CHAPTER III.  The names and order of them that builded the sheep gate; they sanctified it, and set up the doors thereof, the locks thereof, and the bars thereof, and the bars thereof, and the bars thereof, and the bars thereof, and the bars thereof, and the bars thereof, and the bars thereof, and the bars thereof, and unto the stairs that go down from the city of David.  2 And next unto him builded 'the son of Azbuk, the ruler of the half mem of Jercho. And next to them builded Zaccur the son of Imri.  3 Flux the fish gate of the fountain repaired the Levitse of Meah they sanctified it, and set up the doors thereof, the locks thereof, and the bars thereof, and the bars thereof, and the bars thereof, and the bars thereof, and the bars thereof, and the bars thereof of \$\frac{1}{2}\text{the gate of the fountain repaired the fountain repaired the fountain repaired the fountain repaired the son of Col-hozeh, the ruler of match the surface Shallum the son of Col-hozeh, the ruler of part of Mizpah; he built it, and covered it, and set up the doors thereof, the locks thereof, and the bars thereof, and the bars thereof, and the bars thereof, and the bars thereof.  15 But ** the gate of the fountain repaired the shulled Shallum the son of Col-hozeh, the ruler of part of Mizpah; he built it, and covered it, and set up the doors thereof, the locks thereof, and the bars thereof, and the bars thereof, and the bars thereof.  16 But ** the gate of the fountain repaired the shulled Shallum the son of Col-hozeh, the ruler of part of Mizpah; he built it, and covered it, and set up the doors thereof, the locks thereof, and the bars thereof, and the bars thereof.  16 But ** the gate of the fountain repaired the fault of the ruler of part of Mizpah; he built it, and covered it, and set up the doors thereof, the locks thereof, and the bars thereof of \$\frac{2}{2}\text{min} \text{min} \text{min} \text{min} \text{min} \text{min} \text{min} \text{min} \text{min} \text{min} \tex |
| CHAPTER III.  The names and order of them that builded to ke vall.  THEN "Ellashib the high priest rose up with his brethren the priests, and they builded the sheep gate; they sanctified it, and set up the doors of it; even unto the tower of Meah they sanctified it, unto the bars thereof, and the wall of the tower of Meah they sanctified it, unto the tower of Meah they sanctified it, unto the bars thereof, and the bars thereof, and unto the stairs that go down of Meah they sanctified it, unto the tower of Meah they sanctified it, unto the tower of Meah they sanctified it, unto the tower of Meah they sanctified it, unto the men of Jericho. And next to them builded Zaccur the son of Imri.  2 And 2 next unto him builded 'the men of Jericho. And next to them builded Zaccur the son of Imri.  3 / 2 Chr. 33.  3 / But the gate of the fountain repaired Shalun the son of not not or for the olds the theory, the ruler of part of Mitzpah; he built the and covered it, and set up the doors thereof, and the bars thereof, and unto the stairs that go down of Azbuk, the ruler of the hair paired Hashabilah, the ruler of part of Mitzpah; he built the son of Text the gate of the gate of the priests, and they built the son of Text the locks thereof, and the bars thereof, and unto the stairs that go down of Azbuk, the ruler of the hair paired Shalun the son of Azbuk, the ruler of part of Mitzpah; he built the son of Text the gate of the gate of the priests, and the vall of the priests, and they built the son of Text the gate of the fountain repaired Shalun the son of the fountain released to the ruler of part of Mitzpah; he built the son of Text the gate of the full the and covered it, and set up the doors thereof, and the bars thereof, and the bars thereof, and the bars thereof, and the bars thereof, and the bars thereof, and the bars thereof, and the bars thereof, and the bars thereof, and the bars thereof and covered it, and set up the doors thereof, the null covered it, and set up the doors the ruler of part of Mitzpah; he built t   |
| **ch. 12. 10.  **John 5. 2.  **John 5. 2.  **ch. 12. 39.  **ch. 12. 39.  **ch. 12. 39.  **data for a up with his brethren the priests, **and they builded the sheep gate; they sanctified it, and set up the doors of it; **even unto the tower of Meah they sanctified it, unto the tower of Meah they sanctified it, unto the tower of Meah they sanctified it, unto the tower of Meah they sanctified it, unto the tower of Meah they sanctified it, unto the 2 And 2 next unto him builded *the men of Jercho. And next to them builded Zaccur the son of Imri.  **Ren 2. 34.  **Ren 2. 34.  **La 2. 34.     |
| *ch. 12. 9.  *d. 1   |
| of Meah they sanctified it, unto the from the city of David.  2 And 2 next unto him builded the men of Jericho. And next to them builded Jacceur the son of Intrustry.  2 And 2 next unto him builded the men of Jericho. And next to them builded Jacceur the son of Intrustry.  3 / But the fish gate did the sons of Hart.  3 / But the fish gate did the sons of Hart.  3 / But the fish gate did the sons of Hart.  4 And next unto the house of the mighty.  2 Kin. 20.  2 Kin. 20.  2 Kin. 20.  2 Kin. 20.  2 Kin. 20.  2 Kin. 20.  3 Kehum the son of Bani. Next unto him repaired the Levites, Rehum the son of Bani. Next unto him repaired Kellah, in his part.   |
| *** Kars 2.94.  *** Kars 2.94.  *** Kars 2.94.  *** Kars 2.94.  *** Kars 2.94.  *** Kars 2.94.  *** Kars 2.94.  *** Kars 2.94.  *** Kars 2.94.  *** Kars 2.94.  *** Kars 2.94.  *** Kars 2.94.  *** Kars 2.94.  *** Kars 2.94.  *** Cacha 3.04.  ** Cacha 3.04.  ** Cacha 3.04.  *** C   |
| 26. 12. 29. 26. 1.1. 29. 26. 1.1. 29. 26. 1.2. 39. 26. 1.2. 39. 26. 1.2. 39. 26. 1.2. 39. 26. 1.2. 39. 26. 1.2. 39. 26. 1.2. 39. 26. 1.2. 39. 26. 1.2. 39. 27. 4 29. 28. 29. 2   |
| the bars thereof. him repaired Hashabiah, the ruler of 4 And next unto them repaired the half part of Keilah, in his part.   |
| Meremoth the son of Urijah, the 18 After him repaired their brethren.  |
| son of Koz. And next unto them Bavai the son of Henadad, the ruler repaired Meshullam the son of Bere- of the half part of Keilah.   |
| chiah, the son of Meshezabeel. And 19 And next to him repaired Ezer next unto them repaired Zadok the the son of Jeshua, the ruler of Miz-   |
| 5 And next unto them the Tekoites going up to the armoury at the repaired; but their nobles put not turning of the wall.   |
| *Judg.5.25. their necks to *the work of their 20 After him Baruch the son of Zabbai carnestly repaired the other 3 Card. 12.39. 6 Moreover the old gate repaired piece, from the turning of the wall 2 account.  |
| Jeholada the son of Pascah, and Me- unto the door of the house of Elia-<br>shullam the son of Besodelah; they shib the high priest.  |
| laid the beams thereof, and set up the 21 After him repaired Meremoth the doors thereof, and the locks thereof, and the bars thereof.  21 After him repaired Meremoth the doors of Koz another piece, from the door of the house of  |
| 7 And next unto them repaired Me   Eliashib even to the end of the house   latish the Gibeonite, and Jadon the of Eliashib.  Meronothite, the men of Gibeon, and   22 And after him repaired the priests,  |
| et. 2.8. of Mizpah, unto the 4throne of the governor on this side the river.  8 Next unto him repaired Uzziel the and Hashub over against their house.   |
| Next unto him also repaired Hana- of Masselah the son of Ananiah by  |
| niah the son of one of the apothe-<br>carles, and they <sup>3</sup> fortified Jerusalem of Henadad another piece, from the   |
| broad wall. 9 And next unto them repaired Re house of Azariah unto the turning the 1.12.33. house of Azariah unto the turning two 1.12.33. house of Azariah unto the turning two 1.12.33. house of Azariah unto the turning two 1.12.33. house of Azariah unto the turning two 1.12.33. house of Azariah unto the turning two 1.12.33. house of Azariah unto the turning two 1.12.33. house of Azariah unto the turning two 1.12.33. house of Azariah unto the turning two 1.12.33. house of Azariah unto the turning two 1.12.33. house of Azariah unto the turning two 1.12.33. house of Azariah unto the turning two 1.12.33. house of Azariah unto the turning two 1.12.33. house of Azariah unto the turning two 1.12.33. house of Azariah unto the turning two 1.12.33. house of Azariah unto the turning two 1.12.33. house of Azariah unto the corner.   |
| 10 And next unto them repaired the turning of the wall, and the tower Jedaiah the son of Harumaph, even which lieth out from the king's high   |

| The ener                             | The enemies are wroth, and scaff. NEHEMIAH, IV. Nehemiah guardeth against them.  |   |  |  |  |
|--------------------------------------|--|---|--|--|--|
| Before<br>CHR18T                     | house, that was by the "court of the prison. After him Pedaiah the son   | the breaches began to be stopped, then they were very wroth,  | Before<br>CHRIST                           |  |  |
| 445.                                 | of Parosh.   | 8 And 9 conspired all of them to-   | 445.                                       |  |  |
| Jer. 32. 2.<br>A 33. 1.<br>A 37. 21. | 26 Moreover *the Nethinims 2dwelt  | gether to come and to fight against   | Pa. 83. 3,<br>4, 5.                        |  |  |
| # 37. 21.<br>" Exra 2. 43.           | in <sup>y 3</sup> Ophel, unto the place over a-<br>gainst the water gate toward the<br>cast, and the tower that lieth out. | Jerusalem, and 2 to hinder it. 9 Nevertheless *we made our prayer   | 2 Hab da I                                 |  |  |
| ch. 11, 21.                          | cast, and the tower that lieth out.  | unto our God, and set a watch against   | make an<br>error to it.                    |  |  |
| 2 Or, which<br>dwell in              | 2/ After them the Tekoftes repaired  | them day and night, because of them.  | A Ps. 50, 15,                              |  |  |
| ()nhal.                              | another piece, over against the great<br>tower that lieth out, even unto the   | 10 And Judah said, The strength of the bearers of burdens is decayed,   | . 1  |  |  |
| repaired                             | wall of Ophel,   | and there is much rubbish; so that  | İ  |  |  |
| *2(hr.27.3.<br>3 Or, The             | 28 From above the horse gate   | we are not able to build the wall.  |  |  |  |
| tower.                               | repaired the priests, every one over against his house,  | Il And our adversaries said, They shall not know, neither see, till we  | i  |  |  |
| & 12. 37.                            | 29 After them repaired Zadok the   | come in the midst among them, and   |  |  |  |
| * 2 Kin. 11.<br>16.<br>2 Chr. 23.    | son of Immer over against his house.   | slay them, and cause the work to  | l  |  |  |
| 15.                                  | After him repaired also Shemaiah<br>the son of Shechaniah, the keeper of   | cease.  |  |  |  |
| Jer. 31, 40.                         | the east gate.   | 12 And it came to pass, that when the Jews which dwelt by them came,  |  |  |  |
|                                      | 80 After him repaired Hananiah   | they said unto us ten times, From   | 3 Or, That                                 |  |  |
|                                      | the son of Shelemiah, and Hanun  | all places whence ye shall return   | from all<br>places ye<br>must re-          |  |  |
|                                      | the sixth son of Zalaph, another piece. After him repaired Meshul-   | unto us they will be upon you.  13 ¶ Therefore set I in the lower   | turn to us.                                |  |  |
|                                      | lam the son of Berechiah over a-   | places behind the wall, and on the  | 4 Heb. from                                |  |  |
|                                      | gainst his chamber.  | higher places, I even set the people after their families with their swords,                                    | parts of<br>the place,                     |  |  |
|                                      | 31 After him repaired Malchiah the<br>goldsmith's son unto the place of the  | their spears, and their bows.   | ge.  |  |  |
|                                      | Nethinims, and of the merchants, over  | 14 And I looked, and rose up, and   |  |  |  |
| 40-                                  | against the gate Miphkad, and to the   | said unto the nobles, and to the  |  |  |  |
| 4 Or, corner chamber,                | agoing up of the corner.  32 And between the going up of the   | rulers, and to the rest of the people,<br>Be not ye afraid of them: remember                                    | (Num. 14. 9.                               |  |  |
|                                      | corner unto the sheep gate repaired  | the Lord, which is great and terri-<br>ble, and fight for your brethren,<br>your sons, and your daughters, your | Num. 14. 9.<br>Deut. 1. 29.<br>I Deut. 10. |  |  |
|                                      | the goldsmiths and the merchants.  | ble, and i fight for your brethren,   | 17.  |  |  |
|                                      | CHAPTER IV.  | wives, and your houses.   | 1 2 Sam. 10.<br>12.                        |  |  |
|                                      | 1 While the enemies scoff. Nehemiah prayeth<br>and continueth the work. 7 Understanding                                    | 15 And it came to pass, when our  |  |  |  |
|                                      | the wrath and secrets of the enemy, he set-<br>teth a watch. 13 He armeth the labourers,                                   | enemies heard that it was known   |  |  |  |
|                                      | 19 and giveth military precepts.   | unto us, "and God had brought<br>their counsel to nought, that we re-   | ™ Job 5. 12.                               |  |  |
| *ch. 2.10,19.                        | BUT it came to pass, a that when Sanballat heard that we build-  | turned all of us to the wall, every   |  |  |  |
|                                      | Described Sanballat heard that we builded the wall, he was wroth, and took   | one unto his work.  |  |  |  |
|                                      | great indignation, and mocked the  | 16 And it came to pass from that time forth, that the half of my ser-   |  |  |  |
|                                      | Jews.  | vants wrought in the work, and the  |  |  |  |
|                                      | 2 And he spake before his brethren   | other half of them held both the  |  |  |  |
|                                      | and the army of Samaria, and said,<br>What do these feeble Jews? will they<br>5 fortify themselves? will they sacri-       | spears, the shields, and the bows,<br>and the habergeons; and the rulers  | 1  |  |  |
| 5 Heb. leave                         | 5 fortify themselves? will they sacri-   | were bening all the house of Judan.   | i  |  |  |
| to them-                             | fice? will they make an end in a day? will they revive the stones out  | 17 They which builded on the wall, and they that bare burdens, with   |  |  |  |
|                                      | of the heaps of the rubbish which  | those that laded, every one with  |  |  |  |
|                                      | are burned?  | those that laded, every one with<br>one of his hands wrought in the   |  |  |  |
| 6 ch. 2, 10,<br>19,                  | 3 Now b Tobiah the Ammonite was  | work, and with the other hand held  |  |  |  |
| -                                    | by him, and he said, Even that which<br>they build, if a fox go up, he shall   | a weapon.  18 For the builders, every one had   |  |  |  |
|                                      | even break down their stone wall.  | his sword girded by his side, and   | his loins.                                 |  |  |
| * Pa.123. 3,4.                       | 4 "Hear, O our God; for we are Gespised; and sturn their reproach  | so builded. And he that sounded the trumpet was by me.  |  |  |  |
| despite.                             | upon their own head, and give them   | 19 ¶ And I said unto the nobles, and  |  |  |  |
| Prov. 3. 31.                         | for a prey in the land of captivity:   | to the rulers, and to the rest of the   |  |  |  |
| • Pa. 69, 27.                        | 5 And cover not their iniquity, and  | people, The work is great and large, and we are separated upon the wall,  | į l  |  |  |
| 28. & 109.<br>14, 15.                | let not their sin be blotted out from<br>before thee; for they have provoked   | one far from another.   |  |  |  |
| Jor. 18. 23.                         | thee to anger before the builders.   | 20 In what place therefore ye hear  |  |  |  |
|                                      | 6 So built we the wall; and all the  | the sound of the trumpet, resort ye thither unto us: "our God shall   | " Ex. 14. 14,                              |  |  |
|                                      | wall was joined together unto the<br>half thereof: for the people had a  | fight for us.   | 25.<br>Pent. 1. 30.                        |  |  |
|                                      | mind to work.  | 21 So we laboured in the work: and  | # 3. 22.<br># 20. 4.                       |  |  |
| f ver. 1.                            | 7 ¶ But it came to pass, that when Sanballat, and Tobiah, and the Ara-   | half of them held the spears from the<br>rising of the morning till the stars                                   | Josh. 23,                                  |  |  |
|                                      | bians, and the Ammonites, and the  | appeared.   | 10.  |  |  |
| 7 Heb.                               | Ashdodites, heard that the walls of  | 22 Likewise at the same time said I   | 1  |  |  |
| accended.                            | Jerusalem 7 were made up, and that   | unto the people, Let every one with his   | 1  |  |  |

| Nehemio                             | th rebuketh the usurers. NEHEMI  | AH, V, VI. He keepeth ho  | spitality.                  |
|-------------------------------------|--|---|-----------------------------|
| Before<br>CHRIST<br>445.            | servant lodge within Jerusalem, that<br>in the night they may be a guard to  | an oath of them, that they should<br>do according to this promise.  | Before<br>CHRIST<br>445.    |
|                                     | us, and labour on the day.<br>28 So neither I, nor my brothren,  | 13 Also *I shook my lap, and said,<br>So God shake out every man from   | Mat. 10.14.<br>Acts 13, 51. |
| 2 Or, every<br>one went<br>with his | nor my servants, nor the men of the  | his house, and from his labour,   | Acta 13, 51.                |
| 909070000                           | guard which followed me, none of<br>us put off our clothes, 2 saving that  | that performeth not this promise,<br>even thus be he shaken out, and  |                             |
| for water.<br>See Judg.<br>5. 11.   | every one put them off for washing.  | even thus be he shaken out, and<br>emptied. And all the congregation  | 2 Heb.                      |
|                                     | CHAPTER V.   | said, Amen, and praised the LORD. And the people did according to   | emply, or,<br>void.         |
|                                     | 1 The Jews complain of their debt, mortgage,   | this promise.   | 12 Kin. 23. 3.              |
|                                     | 1 The Jews complain of their debt, mortpage, and bondage. S Nehemiah rebuketh the usurers, and causeth them to make a covenant of restitution. 14 He forhearth his own allowance, and keepath hospitality. | 14 4 Moreover from the time that  |                             |
|                                     | ance, and keepeth hospitality.   | I was appointed to be their gover-<br>nor in the land of Judah, from the  |                             |
| a Is. 5. 7.                         |  | iwentieth year "even unto the two   | ** ch. 13. G.               |
| ₺ Lev. 25.                          | And there was a great "cry of the people and of their wives against their brethren the Jews.   | and thirtieth year of Artaxerxes the  |                             |
| 35, 36, 37.<br>Deut. 15. 7.         | 2 For there were that said, We, our  | king, that is, twelve years, I and my<br>brethren have not "eaten the bread   | " 1 Cor. 9. 4,              |
| Dene 10. 1.                         | sons, and our daughters, are many:<br>therefore we take up corn for them,  | of the governor,<br>15 But the former governors that  | 15.                         |
|                                     | that we may eat, and live.   | had been before me were chargeable  |                             |
|                                     | 3 Some also there were that said, We   | unto the people, and had taken of   | ľ                           |
|                                     | have mortgaged our lands, vineyards,<br>and houses, that we might buy corn,  | them bread and wine, beside forty<br>shekels of silver; yea, even their ser-  |                             |
|                                     | because of the dearth.   | shekels of silver; yea, even their servants bare rule over the people:  |                             |
|                                     | 4 There were also that said, We have borrowed money for the king's   | but 'so did not I, because of the fear of God.  | "2 Cor. 11. 9.              |
|                                     | tribute, and that upon our lands   | 16 Yea, also I continued in the work  | P ver. 9.                   |
| * Is. 58. 7.                        | and vineyards.  5 Yet now our flesh is as the  | of this wall, neither bought we any land: and all my servants were ga-  |                             |
|                                     | flesh of our brethren, our children  | thered thither unto the work.   |                             |
| d Ex. 21. 7.<br>Lev. 25. 39.        | as their children: and, lo, we dbring into bondage our sons and our  | 17 Moreover there were at my table<br>an hundred and fifty of the Jews and  | 928am. 9. 7.<br>1 Kin. 18.  |
|                                     | daughters to be servants, and some   | rulers, beside those that came unto   | 19,                         |
|                                     | of our daughters are brought unto<br>bondage already: neither is it in   | us from among the heathen that are about us.  |                             |
|                                     | our power to redeem them; for  | 18 Now that "which was prepared   | "1 Kin. 4. 22.              |
|                                     | other men have our lands and vine-<br>yards.   | for me daily was one ox and six choice sheep; also fowls were pre-  |                             |
|                                     | 6 ¶ And I was very angry when I  | pared for me, and once in ten days  |                             |
| 3 Heb. my                           | heard their cry and these words. 7 Then <sup>3</sup> I consulted with myself,  | store of all sorts of wine: yet for<br>all this required not I the bread  | * ver. 14, 15.              |
| heart con-                          | and I rebuked the nobles, and the  | of the governor, because the bond-  | 100.73,100                  |
| me.<br>Ex. 22, 25,                  | rulers, and said unto them, 'Ye exact usury every one of his bro-  | age was heavy upon this people.  19 'Think upon me, my God, for   | t ch. 13, 22,               |
| Lev. 25, 36,<br>Erck. 22,           | exact usury, every one of his bro-<br>ther. And I set a great assembly   | good, according to all that I have  | · ca. 15. 22.               |
| 12.                                 | against them. 8 And I said unto them, We after   | done for this people.   |                             |
| / Lev. 25. 48.                      | our ability have fredeemed our bre-  | CHAPTER VI.   |                             |
|                                     | thren the Jews, which were sold un-<br>to the heathen; and will ve even sell   | hired prophecies, to terrify Nehemiah. 15   |                             |
| i                                   | to the heathen; and will ye even sell your brethren? or shall they be sold   | 1 Surballat practiseth by craft, by rumours, by<br>bired prophecies, to territy Nehemiah. 15,<br>The vowk is fluidhed to the terror of the<br>enemies. 17 Secret intelligence passeth be-<br>tween the enemies and the nobles of Jutah. | -                           |
| į                                   | unto us? Then held they their peace, and found nothing to answer.  | NTOW it came to pass. when San.   | ° ch. 2. 10,                |
|                                     | 9 Also I said, It is not good that ye  | NOW it came to pass, "when San-<br>ballat, and Tobiah, and "Geshem  | 19. & 4. 1, 7,<br>3 Or.     |
| FLev. 25. 36.                       | do: ought ye not to walk " in the fear of our God because of the reproach  | the Arabian, and the rest of our ene-<br>mies, heard that I had builded the   | Gashmu,<br>ver. 6.          |
| 14                                  | of the heathen our enemies?  | wall, and that there was no breach left   |                             |
| Rom. 2. 21.<br>1 Pct. 2. 12.        | 10 I likewise, and my brethren, and my servants, might exact of them   | therein; (b though at that time I had not set up the doors upon the gates;)   | <sup>1</sup> ch. 3. 1, 3.   |
| 1                                   | money and corn: I pray you, let us   | 2 That Sanballat and Geshem 'sent   | Prov. 26.                   |
| i                                   | leave off this usury.  11 Restore, I pray you, to them,  | unto me, saying, Come, let us meet<br>together in some one of the villages  | 21, 25.                     |
| 1                                   | even this day, their lands, their  | in the plain of d Ono. But they   | 4 1 Chr. 8.                 |
| 1                                   | vineyards, their oliveyards, and their houses, also the hundredth part of  | thought to do me mischief.  | 12,<br>ch. 11, 35,          |
|                                     | the money, and of the corn, the  | saying, I am doing a great work, so   | Ps. 37, 12,<br>32,          |
| i                                   | wine, and the oil, that ye exact of  | that I cannot come down; why should   |                             |
| 1                                   | 12 Then said they, We will restore   | the work cease, whilst I leave it, and come down to you?  |                             |
| ,                                   | them, and will require nothing of  | 4 Yet they sent unto me four times  |                             |
| Egra 10, 5, }<br>Jer. 31, 8,9,      | them; so will we do as thou sayest. Then I called the priests, and took  | after this sort; and I answered them after the same manner.   |                             |
|                                     |  | 10  |                             |

| Sanhalla   | u's insidious attempts. NEHEM   | IAH, VII. A register of the pec   | nle kont            |
|--|---|---|---------------------|
| Before   | 5 Then sent Sanballat his servant un-   | 19 Also they reported his good  | Before              |
| HRIST<br>445.  | to me in like manner the fifth time with an open letter in his hand;  | deeds before me, and uttered my words to him. And Tobiah sent   | CHRIST<br>cir. 446. |
| Or,<br>Gashem,                                       | 6 Wherein was written, It is reported among the heathen, and 2 Gash-  | letters to put me in fear.  | 2 Or,<br>matters,   |
| ver. 1.  | ed among the heathen, and <sup>2</sup> Gash-<br>mu saith it, that thou and the Jews<br>think to rebel: for which cause thou | CHAPTER VII.  1 Nehemiah committeth the charge of Jeru-   |                     |
| ch. 2. 19.   | buildest the wall, that thou mayest   | salem to Hanani and Hananiah. B A re-<br>gister of the genealogy of them which came   |                     |
|  | be their king, according to these words.  | 39 of the priests, 48 of the Levites, 46 of the Nellinius, 57 of Solomor's sevents 83 and   |                     |
|  | 7 And thou hast also appointed prophets to preach of thee at Je-  | 1 Nehemiah committed the charge of Jerusalem to Hanant and Hanantah. 5 A resister of the genealogy of then website come at the first out of Basylon, 9 of the people, 80 of the pricets, 43 of the pricets, 45 of the Levites, 65 of the collection of the pricets which could not find the great of the pricets which could not find the great of The whole under of them, with their substance. 70 Their obtained the National States of the States of the whole under of them, with their substance. To Their obtained the |                     |
|  | rusalem, saying, There is a king in Judah: and now shall it be reported   | NIOW it came to pass, when the  |                     |
|  | to the king according to these words.<br>Come now therefore, and let us take  | NOW it came to pass, when the wall was built, and I had "set up the doors, and the porters and  | * ch. 6, 1,         |
|  | counsel together.   | the singers and the Levices were  |                     |
|  | 8 Then I sent unto him, saying,<br>There are no such things done as   | appointed,<br>2 That I gave my brother Hanani,  |                     |
|  | thou sayest, but thou feignest them out of thine own heart.   | and Hananiah the ruler of the pa-<br>lace, charge over Jerusalem: for he  | 6 ch. 2. 8.         |
|  | 9 For they all made us afraid, say-<br>ing, Their hands shall be weakened   | was a faithful man, and feared God above many.  | ° Ex. 18. 21.       |
|  | from the work, that it be not done.<br>Now therefore, O God, strengthen   | 3 And I said unto them, Let not<br>the gates of Jerusalem be opened   | 1                   |
|  | my hands. 10 Afterward I came unto the house  | until the sun be hot; and while they  |                     |
|  | of Shemaiah the son of Delaiah the  | stand by, let them shut the doors,<br>and bar them: and appoint watches<br>of the inhabitants of Jerusalem, every   |                     |
|  | son of Mehetabeel, who was shut up; and he said, Let us meet together   | one in his watch, and every one to  |                     |
|  | in the house of God, within the tem-<br>ple, and let us shut the doors of the   | be over against his house.  4 Now the city was 3 large and great:   | 3 Heb.<br>broad in  |
|  | temple: for they will come to slay<br>thee; yea, in the night will they   | but the people were few therein, and<br>the houses were not builded.<br>5 ¶ And my God put into mine  | spaces.             |
|  | thee; yea, in the night will they<br>come to slay thee.<br>11 And I said, Should such a man as                              | 5 ¶ And my God put into mine heart to gather together the nobles,   | ĺ                   |
|  | I fice? and who is there, that, being as 1 am, would go into the temple   | and the rulers, and the people, that<br>they might be reckoned by genealogy.  |                     |
|  | to save his life? I will not go in.   | And I found a register of the gene-<br>alogy of them which came up at the   |                     |
| Ezek. 13.  | 12 And, lo, 1 perceived that God had not sent him; but that # he pro-   | first, and found written therein,<br>6 d These are the children of the pro-   | cir. 596.           |
|  | nounced this prophecy against me : for<br>Tobiah and Sanballat had hired him.   | vince, that went up out of the cap-   | d Erra 2. 1,        |
|  | 13 Therefore was he hired, that I should be afraid, and do so, and sin,   | tivity, of those that had been carried<br>away whom Nebuchadnezzar the king   |                     |
|  | and that they might have matter for<br>an evil report, that they might re-  | of Babylon had carried away, and came again to Jerusalem and to Ju-   |                     |
| ch. 13. 29.  | proach me. 14 h My God, think thou upon Tobiah  | dah, every one unto his city; 7 Who came with Zerubbahel. Je-   |                     |
| Ezek. 13.  | and Sanballat according to these their<br>works, and on the 'prophetess Noa-  | shua Nehemiah 4 Azariah, Raamiah.   | 4 Or,<br>Peralah:   |
| 17.  | diah, and the rest of the prophets,   | Nahamani, Mordecai, Bilshan, Mis-<br>pereth, Bigyai, Nehum, Baanah. The<br>number, I say, of the men of the   | Ezra 2. 2.          |
| cir. 445.  | that would have put me in fear.  15 ¶ So the wall was finished in   | people of Israel was this:  |                     |
|  | the twenty and fifth day of the month Elul, in fifty and two days.  | people of Israel was this: 8 The children of Parosh, two thousand an hundred seventy and  |                     |
| ch. 2. 10.<br>& 4. 1, 7.<br>& 6, 1.                  | 16 And it came to pass, that when all our enemies heard thereof, and  | 9 The children of Shephatiah, three   |                     |
| . 0. 2.  | all the heathen that were about us<br>saw these things, they were much  | hundred seventy and two.  10 The children of Arah, six hun-   |                     |
| Ps. 126. 2.  | cast down in their own eyes: for they perceived that this work was  | dred fifty and two.  11 The children of Pahath-moab, of   |                     |
|  | wrought of our God,   | the children of Jeshua and Joab, two<br>thousand and eight hundred and  |                     |
| Hob.   | 17 ¶ Moreover in those days the nobles of Judah seent many letters  | eighteen.   |                     |
| multiplied<br>their letters<br>pussing to<br>Tobiah. | biah came unto them.  | 12 The children of Elam, a thousand two hundred fifty and four.   |                     |
| Tobtah.  | 18 For there were many in Judah<br>sworn unto him, because he was the   | 13 The children of Zattu, eight hundred forty and five. 14 The children of Zaccai, seven  | 1                   |
|  | son in law of Shechaniah the son of<br>Arah; and his son Johanan had<br>taken the daughter of Meshullam                     | hundred and threescore.   |                     |
|  | token the descriptor of Machallem   | 15 The children of Binnui, six  | 5 Or. Bani.         |

| A regist                    | er of them which NEHEM  | IAH, VII. came first from  | Babylon.           |
|-----------------------------|---|--|--------------------|
| Before<br>CHRIST            | 16 The children of Bebai, six hun-  | Ziha, the children of Hashupha, the  | Before<br>CHRIST   |
| cir. 536.                   | dred twenty and eight.  17 The children of Azgad, two   | children of Tabbaoth, 47 The children of Keros, the chil-                          | cir. 536.          |
|                             | thousand three hundred twenty and two.  | dren of 2 Sia, the children of Padon,<br>48 The children of Lebana, the            | 2 Or, Bluka.       |
|                             | 18 The children of Adonikam, six  | children of Hagaba, the children of  |                    |
| 1                           | hundred threescore and seven.  19 The children of Bigvai, two thou-                             | Shalmai,<br>49 The children of Hanan, the  | 3 Or.<br>Shamlai.  |
|                             | sand threescore and seven.  | children of Giddel, the children of  |                    |
| ĺ                           | 20 The children of Adin, six hundred fifty and five.  | Gahar,<br>50 The children of Realah, the chil-                                     |                    |
|                             | 21 The children of Ater of Heze-<br>kiah, ninety and eight.                                     | dren of Rezin, the children of Nekoda,<br>51 The children of Gazzam, the           |                    |
|                             | 22 The children of Hashum, three  | children of Uzza, the children of  |                    |
|                             | hundred twenty and eight.  23 The children of Bezai, three hun-                                 | Phaseah,<br>52 The children of Besai, the chil-                                    |                    |
| 2 Or, Jorn.                 | dred twenty and four. 21 The children of <sup>2</sup> Hariph, an                                | dren of Meunim, the children of<br>4 Nephishesim.                                  |                    |
|                             | hundred and twelve.   | 53 The children of Bakbuk, the chil-   | 4 Or,<br>Nephusim. |
| 3 Or.<br>Gibbar.            | 25 The children of <sup>3</sup> Gibeon, ninety and five.  | dren of Hakupha, the children of<br>Harhur.  |                    |
|                             | 26 The men of Beth-lehem and Ne-  | 54 The children of Bazlith, the  | 5 Or,<br>Basluth.  |
|                             | tophah, an hundred fourscore and eight.   | children of Mehida, the children of<br>Harsha,                                     |                    |
|                             | 27 The men of Anathoth, an hundred twenty and eight.  | 55 The children of Barkos, the children of Sisera, the children of Ta-             | 1                  |
| 4 Or,<br>Asmaveth.          | 28 The men of Beth-azmaveth,  | mah,   |                    |
| 5 Or. Kir-                  | forty and two.<br>29 The men of 5 Kirjath-jearim, Che-  | 56 The children of Neziah, the children of Hatipha.                                |                    |
| jath-arim.                  | phirah, and Beeroth, seven hundred forty and three.   | 57 The children of Solomon's servants: the children of Sotal, the                  | ľ                  |
|                             | 30 The men of Ramah and Gaba,   | children of Sophereth, the children  |                    |
|                             | six hundred twenty and one. 31 The men of Michmas, an hun-                                      | of 6 Perida,<br>58 The children of Juala, the chil-                                | 6 Or,<br>Peruda.   |
|                             | dred and twenty and two.<br>32 The men of Beth-el and Ai, an                                    | dren of Darkon, the children of Giddel,  |                    |
|                             | hundred twenty and three.  83 The men of the other Nebo, fifty                                  | 59 The children of Shephatiah, the   |                    |
|                             | 33 The men of the other Nebo, fifty and two.  | children of Hattil, the children of<br>Pochereth of Zebaim, the children           |                    |
| 6 Bee ver. 12.              | 34 The children of the other 'Elam,   | of 7Amon.  | 7 Or, Aml.         |
| l                           | a thousand two hundred fifty and four.  | 60 All the Nethinims, and the children of Solomon's servants, were                 |                    |
|                             | 85 The children of Harim, three hundred and twenty.   | three hundred ninety and two.<br>61 *And these were they which went                | k Erra 2, 59.      |
|                             | 36 The children of Jericho, three   | up also from Tel-melah, Tel-haresha,<br>Cherub, <sup>8</sup> Addon, and Immer: but |                    |
| 1                           | hundred forty and five.<br>37 The children of Lod, Hadid,                                       | they could not snew their lather s   | , zimow.           |
|                             | and Ono, seven hundred twenty and one.  | house, nor their "seed, whether they were of Israel.                               | 9 (h,<br>pedigere. |
|                             | 38 The children of Senanh, three  | 62 The children of Delaiah, the chil-  |                    |
| İ                           | thousand nine hundred and thirty.  39 • The priests: the children of                            | dren of Tobiah, the children of Ne-<br>koda, six hundred forty and two.            |                    |
| /1 Chr. 24.7.               | /Jedaiah, of the house of Jeshua,<br>nine hundred seventy and three.                            | 63 And of the priests: the children of Habaiah, the children of                    |                    |
| 1 Chr. 24.                  | 40 The children of Immer, a thou-   | Koz, the children of Barzillai, which  |                    |
| 14.<br>A See                | sand fifty and two.  41 The children of *Pashur, a thou-  | took one of the daughters of Bar-<br>zillai the Gileadite to wife, and was         |                    |
| 1 ('hr. 9. 12.<br>4 21. 9.  | sand two hundred forty and seven. 42 The children of 'Harim, a thou-                            | called after their name. 64 These sought their register a-                         |                    |
| 1 Chr. 24. 8.               | sand and seventeen  | mong those that were reckoned by   |                    |
|                             | 43 The Levites: the children of Jeshua, of Kadmiel, and of the children of Hodevah, seventy and | genealogy, but it was not found:<br>therefore were they, as polluted, put          |                    |
| 6 Or,<br>Hodaviah,          | children of Hodevah, seventy and  | from the priesthood. 65 And 2 the Tirehatha said unto                              |                    |
| Ezra 2. 40.  <br>or, Judah, | four. 44 The singers: the children of   | them, that they should not cat of  | governor,          |
| Ezra 3. 9.                  | Asaph, an hundred forty and eight.  45 The porters: the children of                             | the most holy things, till there stood up a priest with Urim and Thum-             |                    |
|                             | Shallum, the children of Ater, the  | mim.   |                    |
|                             | children of Talmon, the children of Akkub, the children of Hatita, the                          | 66 The whole congregation to-<br>gether was forty and two thousand                 |                    |
| 1                           | children of Shobai, an hundred thirty<br>and eight.   | three hundred and threescore,<br>67 Beside their manservants and their             |                    |
|                             |   | maldservants, of whom there were seven   |                    |

| The reli                              | gious manner of NEHEMI   | AH, VIII. reading and hearing   | the law.                                |
|---------------------------------------|--|---|---|
| Before<br>OHBIST<br>cir. 536.         | thousand three hundred thirty and<br>seven: and they had two hundred<br>forty and five singing men and sing-       | great God. And all the people answered, Amen, Amen, with alifting up their hands: and they bowed their          | Before<br>CHRIST<br>cir. 445,           |
|                                       | ing women. 68 Their horses, seven hundred thir-  | heads, and worshipped the Lord with their faces to the ground.  | # 1 Cor. 14.                            |
|                                       | ty and six: their mules, two hundred forty and five:   | 7 Also Jeshua, and Bani, and Sherebiah, Jamin, Akkub, Shabbethai,   | 1 Tim. 2.8.                             |
|                                       | 69 Their camels, four hundred thirty and five: six thousand seven hundred  | Hodijah, Maasciah, Kelita, Azariah,   | A 12. 27.<br>2 Chr. 20.                 |
| 2 Heb. part.                          | and twenty asses.  70 ¶ And 2 some of the chief of the   | Jozabad, Hanan, Pelaiah, and the<br>Levites, caused the people to un-<br>derstand the law: and the people       | 18.<br>Lev. 10. 11.<br>Deut. 33.        |
| ł ch. 8, 9,                           | fathers gave unto the work. The Tir-<br>shatha gave to the treasure a thousand                                     | stood in their place.  8 So they read in the book in the  | 10.<br>2 Chr. 17.                       |
|                                       | drams of gold, fifty basons, five hundred and thirty priests garments.   | law of God distinctly, and gave the   | 7, 8, 9.<br>Mal. 2. 7.                  |
|                                       | 71 And some of the chief of the  | sense, and caused them to under-<br>stand the reading.<br>9 ¶ 'And Nehemiah, which is the                       | 2 Vara • 60                             |
| ** So Eara<br>2. 69.                  | fathers gave to the treasure of the<br>work "twenty thousand drams of<br>gold, and two thousand and two            | Tirshatha, and Ezra the priest the scribe, "and the Levites that taught   | Eara 2. 63.<br>ch. 7. 66.<br>& 10. 1.   |
|                                       | hundred pound of silver.  72 And that which the rest of the  | the people said unto all the people   | 2 Or, the<br>governor.                  |
|                                       | people gave was twenty thousand<br>drams of gold, and two thousand<br>pound of silver, and threescore and          | "This day is holy unto the LORD your God; "mourn not, nor weep. For all the people wept, when they              | ver. 8.<br>2Chr. 35. 8.<br>Lev. 23. 24. |
|                                       | pound of silver, and threescore and seven priests' garments.   | heard the words of the law.  10 Then he said unto them, Go  | Num. 29. 1.<br>O Deut. 16.<br>14, 15.   |
|                                       | 73 So the priests, and the Levites, and the porters, and the singers,  | your way, cat the fat, and drink<br>the sweet, pand send portions unto  | Eccles. 3. 4.                           |
|                                       | and some of the people, and the<br>Nethinims, and all Israel, dwelt in   | them for whom nothing is prepared:<br>for this day is holy unto our Lord:                                       | Rev. 11. 10.                            |
| * Ezra 3. 1.                          | their cities; "and when the seventh<br>month came, the children of Israel  | neither be ye sorry; for the joy of<br>the Lord is your strength.   | 1                                       |
|                                       | were in their cities.  | 1 11 50 the Levites stilled all the neo-  |   |
|                                       | CHAPTER VIII.  1 The religious manner of reading and hear-   | ple, saying, Hold your peace, for the day is holy; neither be ye grieved.  12 And all the people went their way |   |
|                                       | ing the law, 9 They comfort the people, 13 The forwardness of them to hear and be                                  | to eat, and to drink, and to send por-<br>tions, and to make great mirth, be-                                   | f ver. 10.                              |
| cir. 445.                             | instructed. 16 They keep the feast of taber-<br>nactes.  AND all athe people gathered them-                        | cause they had understood the words that were declared unto them.   | r ver. 7, 8.                            |
| cir. 440.<br>Exra 3, 1.<br>ch. 3, 26. | A selves together as one man into<br>the street that was before the water  | 13 ¶ And on the second day were gathered together the chief of the fa-  |   |
| · Erra 7. 6.                          | gate: and they spake unto Ezra the   | there of all the people, the priests, and   | 1                                       |
|                                       | escribe to bring the book of the law<br>of Moses, which the Lord had com-<br>manded to Israel.                     | to understand the words of the law.  14 And they found written in the   | 3 Or, that<br>they might                |
| d Dent. 31.<br>11, 12.                | 2 And Ezra the priest brought dthe law before the congregation both of   | law which the Lord had commanded<br>by Moses, that the children of Israel                                       | instruct in<br>the words<br>of the luw. |
| 3 Hob. that                           | men and women, and all 3 that could hear with understanding, 'upon the   | should dwell in booths in the feast of the seventh month:   | 4 Hob.<br>by the<br>hand of.            |
| in hearing. • Lev. 23. 21.            | first day of the seventh month.  8 And he read therein before the  | 15 And that they should publish and proclaim in all their cities, and   | Lev. 23.<br>34, 42.                     |
| 4 Heb. from                           | street that was before the water gate from the morning until midday, be-   | "in Jerusalem, saying, Go forth   | Dout. 16.<br>13.<br>! Lev. 23. 4.       |
| the light.                            | fore the men and the women, and those that could understand; and the   | branches, and pine branches, and<br>myrtle branches, and palm branches,   | * Dent. 16,<br>16.                      |
|                                       | ears of all the people were attentive unto the book of the law.  | and branches of thick trees, to make booths, as it is written.  | * Lev. 23,<br>40,                       |
| 5 Reb. tower                          | 4 And Ezra the scribe stood upon a 5 pulpit of wood, which they had  | 16 T So the people went forth, and brought them, and made themselves  |   |
| of wood.                              | made for the purpose; and beside<br>him stood Mattithiah, and Shema,   | booths, every one upon the roof of his house, and in their courts,  | 7 Deut. 22. 8.                          |
|                                       | and Anaiah, and Urijah, and Hil-<br>kiah, and Maaselah, on his right   | and in the courts of the house of God, and in the street of the water   | * ch. 12, 37.                           |
|                                       | hand; and on his left hand, Peda-<br>iah, and Mishael, and Malchiah, and   | gate, "and in the street of the gate of Ephraim.  | 4 2 Kin. 14.                            |
|                                       | Hashum, and Hashbadana, Zechariah, and Meshullam.  | 17 And all the congregation of them that were come again out of the cap-  | ch. 12. 39.                             |
| 6 Hob. eyes.                          | 5 And Ezra opened the book in  | tivity made booths, and sat under the   |   |
| - 1100, ayes,                         | the <sup>6</sup> sight of all the people; (for he was above all the people;) and when he opened it, all the people | the son of Nun unto that day had not the children of Israel done so.  | \$ 2 Chr. 30.                           |
| /Judg. 3. 20.                         | stood up: 6 And Ezra blessed the Lord, the   | And there was very great gladness.  | 21.<br>* Deut. 31.<br>10, &c.           |

CHRIST cir. 445. 2 Heb. Lev. 23.36. Num. 29.

day unto the last day, he read in the book of the law of God. And they kept the feast seven days; and on the eighth day was 2 a solemn assembly, according unto the man-

#### CHAPTER IX.

1 A solemn fast, and repentance of the people.
4 The Leviles make a religious confession of God's goodness, and their wickedness.

Now in the twenty and fourth day of this month the children of Israel were assembled with fasting, and with sackclothes, and earth upon them.

2 And the seed of Israel separated

themselves from all strangers, and stood and confessed their sins, and the iniquities of their fathers.

3 And they stood up in their place, and dread in the book of the law of the LORD their God one fourth part of the day; and another fourth part they confessed, and worshipped the LORD their God.

4 Then stood up upon the 4 stairs; of the Levites, Jeshua, and Bani, Kadmiel, Shebaniah, Bunni, Sherebiah, Bani, and Chenani, and cried with a loud voice unto the LORD their God.

5 Then the Levites, Joshua, and Kadmiel, Banl, Hashabniah, Sherobiah, Hodijah, Shebaniah, and Pethahiah, said, Stand up and bless the Lord your God for ever and ever: and blessed be thy glorious name, which is exalted above all blessing and praise.

6 Thou, even thou, art Lord alone: thou hast made heaven, the heaven of heavens, with fall their host, the earth, and all things that are therein, the seas, and all that is therein, and thou preservest them all; and the host of heaven worshippeth thec.

7 Thou art the Lord the God, who didst choose ! Abram, and broughtest him forth out of Ur of the Chaldees, and gavest him the name of "Abraham ;

8 And foundest his heart "faithful before thee, and madest a covenant with him to give the land of the Canaanites, the Hittites, the Amorites, and the Perizzites, and the Jebusites. and the Girgashites, to give it, I say, to his seed, and phast performed thy words: for thou art righteous:

9 And didst see the affliction of our fathers in Egypt, and 'heardest their cry by the Red sea; 10 And 'shewedst signs and wonders

upon Pharaoh, and on all his servants, and on all the people of his land: for thou knewest that they tdealt proudly against them. So didst thou "get thee a name, as it is this day.

11 \* And thou didst divide the sea before them, so that they went through the midst of the sea on the dry land; and their persecutors thou threwest

into the deeps, "as a stone into the mighty waters.

12 Moreover thou 'leddest them in the day by a cloudy pillar; and in the night by a pillar of fire, to give them light in the way wherein they should go.

13 Thou camest down also upon mount Sinai, and spakest with them from heaven, and gavest them bright judgments, and 2 true laws, good statutes and commandments:

14 And madest known unto them thy holy subbath, and commandedst

them precepts, statutes, and laws, by the hand of Moses thy servant: 15 And d gavest them bread from heaven for their hunger, and 'broughtest forth water for them out of the rock for their thirst, and promisedst them that they should Igo in to possess the land which thou hadst sworn to give them.

16 But they and our fathers dealt proudly, and hardened their necks, and hearkened not to thy command-

ments,

17 And refused to obey, 'neither were mindful of thy wonders that thou didst among them; but hardened their necks, and in their rebellion appointed \*a captain to return to their bondage; but thou art 4a God ready to pardon, gracious and mer-ciful, slow to anger, and of great kindness, and forsookest them not.
18 Yea, "when they had made them

a molten calf, and said, This is thy God that brought thee up out of Egypt, and had wrought great pro-

vocations;

19 Yet thou in thy "manifold mercies forsookest them not in the wilderness: the "pillar of the cloud departed not from them by day, to lead them in the way; neither the pillar of fire by night, to shew them light, and the way wherein they should go.

20 Thou gavest also thy pgood spirit to instruct them, and withheldest not thy manna from their mouth. and gavest them 'water for their thirst.

21 Yea, forty years didst thou sustain them in the wilderness, so that they lacked nothing; their clothes waxed not old, and their feet swelled not.

22 Moreover thou gavest them king doms and nations, and didst divide them into corners: so they possessed the land of "Sihon, and the land of the king of Heshbon, and the land of Og king of Bashan.

23 \* Their children also multipliedst thou as the stars of heaven, and broughtest them into the land, concerning which thou hadst promised to their fathers, that they should go in to possess it.

24 So the children went in and possessed the land, and thou subduedst Ps. 41.2, 3.

CHRIST 445.

Fx. 15. 5. \* Ex. 13, 21,

\* Ex. 19. 20. <sup>b</sup> Ps. 19. 8, 9, Rom. 7, 12, <sup>2</sup> Heb. lases of truth.

Gen. 2. 3. Ex. 20, 8,11.

₫ Ex. 16. 14, 15. John 6. 31. Ex. 17. 6. Num. 20. 9, / Deut. 1. 8. 8 Heb.
which thou hadst lift up thins hand to give them, Num. 14,

ver. 29. Ps. 106. 6. A Deut. 31.

A Deut. Sz. 27. 2 Kin. 17. 14. 2 Chr. 30. 8. Jer. 19. 15. ( Ps. 78. 11, 42, 43. 4 Num. 14, 4. 4 Hab a God of pardons. ! Ex. 31. 6.

Num. 14. 18. Pa. 86, 5, 15. = Ex. 32. 4. \* ver. 27. Pa. 106, 45. Ex. 13, 21, 22. Num. 14. 11. 1 Cor. 10. 1.

P Num. 11. la 63 11. 9 Ex. 16, 15, Josh, 5, 12. Ex. 17. 6. \* Deut. 2. 7.

1 Dent. 8. 4.

" Num. 21.

# Gen. 22,

7 Josh, 1, 2,

445. 4 ch. 8. 2.

Josh. 7. 6. 1 Sam. 4. 12. 2 Sam. 1. 2. Job 2. 12. Ezra 10.11, ch. 13, 3, 30, 3 Heb. strange children. d ch. 8. 7, 8.

4 Or,

1 Chr. 29. / 2 Kin. 19.

15, 19. Ps. 86, 10. Is. 37, 16, g Gen. 1. 1. Ex. 20. 11. Rev. 14. 7. A Deut. 10.

14. 1 Kin. 8. 27. i Gen. 2. 1. & Pa. 36. 6. I Gen. 11, 31, & 12. 1. ™ Gen. 17. 5.

" Gen. 15. 6. 

P Josh. 23. 9 Ex. 2. 25.

FEx. 14. 10. FEx. 7, 8, 9, 10, 12, & 14.

# Ex. 18, 11, Ex. 9. 16, Ia. 63, 12, Jer. 32. 20. Dan. 9. 15.

\* Ex. 14. 21,

Defore CHRIST 445.

2 Heb. gecording to

 ver. 35.
 Num.13.27.
 Deu. 8. 7, 8.
 Ezek. 20. 6. b Deu. 6. 11. 8 ()r, cisterns, 4 Heb. tree of food. \* Den. 32, 15.

d Hos. S. S. Judg. 2.11, 12. Ezek, 20,21. fi Kin. 14. 9. Ps. 50. 17. # 1 Kin. 18. 4. & 19. 10. 2 Chr. 24. 20, 21. Mat. 23. 37. Acts 7. 52. Acts 7. 52. A Judg. 2. 14. & 3. 8, &c. Ps. 106. 41, 42.

\* Jndg. 2.18. 5 Heb. they re-turned to do evil. l So Judg. 3. 11, 12, 30. & 4. 1. & 5. 31. & 6, 1.

( Pa. 106, 44,

\*\* Ps. 106, 43. \* ver. 16. " ver. 16.

" Lev. 18. 5.
F2ek.20.11.
Rom. 10. 5.
Gal. 3. 12.

6 Hob. they gare a with-drawing shoulder, Zech, 7, 11, 7 Hob. protract over them.

P 2 Kin. 17. 2 Chr. 36. ⊯. Jer. 7. 25. & 25. 4. 8 Heb. in the hand of thy prophets. See Acts 7.51. 1 Pet. 1.11.

2 Pet. 1.21. 1. 5. 5. & 42. 21. Jer. 4. 27. ver. 17. Fx.31.6,7. ch. 1.5. 9 Heb. errarimen. 2 Heb. that hath

\*2 Kin. 17.3. <sup>9</sup> Ps. 119. 137.

before them the inhabitants of the land, the Canaanites, and gavest and, the Cananites, and gavest them into their hands, with their kings, and the people of the land, that they might do with them <sup>2</sup> as they would. 26 And they took strong cities, and

25 And they took strong craces, and a \*fat land, and possessed houses full of all goods, 3 wells digged, vine-yards, and oliveyards, and \*fruit trees in abundance: so they did cat, and were filled, and \*became fat, and delighted themselves in thy great

goodness.
26 Nevertheless they were disobe-Zo Nevertheless they were disposed dient, and rebelled against thee, and cast thy law behind their backs, and slew thy prophets which tes-tified against them to turn them to thee, and they wrought great provocations.

27 A Therefore thou deliveredst them into the hand of their enemies, who vexed them: and in the time of their trouble, when they cried unto thee, thou heardest them from heaven; and according to thy manifold mercies \* thou gavest them saviours, who saved them out of the hand of their enemies.

28 But after they had rest, 51 they did evil again before thee: therefore leftest thou them in the hand of their enemies, so that they had the dominion over them: yet when they returned, and cried unto thee, thou heardest them from heaven; and many times didst thou deliver them according to thy mercies:

29 And testifiedst against them, that thou mightest bring them again unto thy law: yet they "dealt proudly, and hearkened not unto thy commandments, but sinned against thy judgments, ("which if a man do, he shall live in them;) and swithdrew the shoulder, and hardened their neck, and would not hear.

30 Yet many years didst thou 7 forbear them, and testifiedst ragainst them by thy spirit 87 in thy prophets: yet would they not give eur:
therefore gavest thou them into the hand of the people of the lands.

31 Nevertheless for thy great mercies' sake "thou didst not utterly consume them, nor forsake them; for thou art ta gracious and merci-

ful God. 32 Now therefore, our God, the great, the "mighty, and the terrible God, who keepest covenant and mercy, let not all the \*trouble seem little before thee, 2 that hath come upon us, on our kings, on our princes, and on our priests, and on our prophets, and on our fathers, and on all thy people, "since the time of the kings of Assyria unto this day.

83 Howbeit thou art just in all Dan. 9. 14. that is brought upon us; for thou

hast done right, but "we have done wickedly:

34 Neither have our kings, our princes, our priests, nor our fathers, kept thy law, nor hearkened unto thy commandments and thy testimonies, wherewith thou didst testify against them.

85 For they have "not served thee in their kingdom, and in bthy great goodness that thou gavest them, and in the large and fat land which thou gavest before them, neither turned they from their wicked works.

36 Behold, dwe are servants this day, and for the land that thou gavest unto our fathers to eat the fruit thereof and the good thereof, behold, we are servants in it:

87 And 'it yieldeth much increase unto the kings whom thou hast set over us because of our sins: also they have dominion over our bodies, and over our cattle, at their pleasure, and we are in great distress.

38 And because of all this we make

a sure covenant, and write it: and our princes, Levites, and priests, 2 h seal unto it.

CHAPTER X.

1 The names of them that scaled the covenant.
20 The points of the covenant. N OW 3 those that sealed were, a Nchemiah, 4 the Tirshatha, 5 the son of Hachaliah, and Zidkijah,

2 'Seruiah, Azariah, Jeremiah, 3 Pashur, Amariah, Malchijah, 4 Hattush, Shebanjah, Malluch,

5 Harim, Meremoth, Obadiah, 6 Daniel, Ginnethon, Baruch, 7 Meshullam, Abijah, Mijamin,

8 Maaziah, Bilgai, Shemaiah: these were the priests. 9 And the Levites: both Jeshua the

son of Azaniah, Binnui of the sons of Henadad, Kadmiel: 10 And their brethren, Shebaniah,

Hodijah, Kelita, Pelaiah, Hanan, 11 Micha, Rehob, Hashabiah, 12 Zaccur, Sherebiah, Shebaniah,

13 Hodijah, Baui, Beninu.

14 The chief of the people: <sup>4</sup> Parosh, Pahath moab, Elam, Zatthu, Bani.

15 Bunni, Azgad, Bebai 16 Adonijah, Bigvai. Adin,

17 Ater, Hizkijah, Azzur, 18 Hodijah, Hashum, Bezai 19 Hariph, Anathoth, Nebai

20 Magpiash, Meshullam, Hezir, 21 Meshezabeel, Zadok, Jaddua, 22 Pelatiah, Hanan, Anaiah, 23 Hoshea, Hananiah, Hashub,

24 Hallohesh, Pileha, Shobek, 25 Rehum, Hashabnah, Maaselah, 26 And Ahijah, Hanan, Anan, 27 Malluch, Harim, Baanah.

28 ¶ And the rest of the people, the priests, the Levites, the porters, the singers, the Nethinims, and all they that had separated themselves from the people of the lands unto the law of God, their wives, their sons, and

CHRIST 445.

Ps. 106, 6. Dan. 9, 5, 6, 8,

" Deut. 28. 5 ver. 25. 4 ver. 25.

d Dout. 28. 48. Esra 9. 9.

Deut. 28. f Deut. 28. 92 Kin. 23.3. 2 Chr. 29. 10. & 34. 31. Ezra 10. 3. ch. 10. 29. ch. 10, 29.

2 Heb,
are at the
scaling, or,
scaled.

ch. 10. 1.

3 Heb. sralings, ch. 9. 38. a ch. 8. 9. 4 Or. the governor. 5ee ch. 12. 1,—21.

4 See Exra 2. 3. &c. ch. 7. 8, &c.

\* Ezra 2.36, f Ezra 9, 1, & 10, 11, 12, 19, ch. 13, 3,

| The poi  | nts of the covenant. NEHEM  | IAH, XI. The inhabitants of Je   | rusalem,                              |
|--|---|--|---------------------------------------|
| Before<br>HRIST<br>445.                            | their daughters, every one having knowledge, and having understand-   | sanctuary, and the priests that min-<br>ister, and the porters, and the sing-<br>ers: "and we will not forsake the                           | Before<br>CHRIST<br>445.              |
|  | ing; 29 They clave to their brethren, their nobles, and entered into a curse, and                             | house of our God.  | *ch. 13, 10,                          |
| Dout. 29.<br>12, 14.<br>ch. 5. 12, 13.<br>Pa. 119. | into an oath, to walk in God's law.   | CHAPTER XI.  1 The rulers, voluntary men, and the tenth man  |                                       |
|  | which was given by Moses the servant of God, and to observe and do  | 1 The rulers, voluntary men, and the tenth man<br>chosen by lot, dwell at Jerusalem. 8 A cata-<br>logue of their names. 20 The residue dwell |                                       |
| 2 Kin. 23.3.<br>2 Chr. 34.<br>31.                  | all the commandments of the Lord<br>our Lord, and his judgments and his                                       | AND the rulers of the people dwelt at Jerusalem; the rest of the   | ļ                                     |
| Heb.<br>by the<br>hand of.                         | statutes;<br>80 And that we would not give  | people also cast lots, to bring one of   | ļ                                     |
| Ex. 34. 16.<br>Dout. 7. 3.<br>Eura 9. 12,          | four daughters unto the people of<br>the land, nor take their daughters<br>for our sons:                      | ton to dwell in Jerusalem "the holy city, and nine parts to dwell in other cities.   | * ver. 18.<br>Matt. 4. 5<br>& 27. 53. |
| Ex. 20. 10.<br>Lev. 23. 3.<br>Deut, 5. 12.         | 81 *And if the people of the land<br>bring ware or any victuals on the  | 2 And the people blessed all the<br>men, that b willingly offered them-<br>selves to dwell at Jerusalem.                                     | b Judg. 5.                            |
| h. 13, 15,<br>tc.                                  | bring ware or any victuals on the<br>sabbath day to sell, that we would<br>not buy it of them on the sabbath, | 8 T Now these are the chief of the   | * 1 ('hr. 9.<br>2, 3.                 |
| Ex. 23, 10,<br>1.<br>.ev. 25, 4.                   | or on the holy day: and that we would leave the 'seventh year, and the "exaction of severy debt.              | province that dwelt in Jerusalem:<br>but in the cities of Judah dwelt<br>every one in his possession in their                                |                                       |
| Dent. 15.<br>2.<br>h. 5. 12.                       | 82 Also we made ordinances for us,<br>to charge ourselves yearly with the                                     | cities, to wit, Israel, the priests, and<br>the Levites, and the Nethinims, and  | d Eura 2.48                           |
| h. 5. 12.<br>Heb. erery<br>and.                    | third part of a shekel for the service of the house of our God;   | the children of Solomon's servants.  4 And fat Jerusalem dwelt certain   | * Esra 2. 5:                          |
| Lev. 21. 5,  | 83 For "the shewbread, and for the continual meat offering, and for the                                       | of the children of Judah, and of the<br>children of Benjamin. Of the chil-   | åc.                                   |
| Chr. 2. 4.   | continual burnt offering, of the sab-<br>baths, of the new moons, for the set                                 | dren of Judah; Athaiah the son of Uzziah, the son of Zechariah, the  |                                       |
| 8, & 29.   | feasts, and for the holy things, and for the sin offerings to make an   | son of Amariah, the son of Shephatiah, the son of Mahalaleel, of the   |                                       |
|  | atonement for Israel, and for all the<br>work of the house of our God.  | children of Perez; 5 And Massciah the son of Baruch,   | Phores.                               |
|  | 84 And we cast the lots among the priests, the Levites, and the people,                                       | the son of Col-hozeh, the son of Hazaiah, the son of Adaiah, the son   |                                       |
| h. 13. 31.<br>L. 40. 16.                           | for the wood offering, to bring it into the house of our God, after the                                       | of Joiarib, the son of Zechariah, the son of Shiloni.  | -                                     |
|  | houses of our fathers, at times ap-   | 6 All the sons of Perez that dwelt   |                                       |
| ev. 6. 12.   | pointed year by year, to burn upon<br>the altar of the Lord our God, as<br>it is written in the law:          | at Jerusalem were four hundred<br>threescore and eight valiant men.<br>7 And these are the sons of Benja-                                    |                                       |
| z. 23, 19.<br>34, 26,<br>ev. 19, 23,               | 35 And 'to bring the firstfruits of our ground, and the firstfruits of all                                    | min; Sallu the son of Meshullam,<br>the son of Joed, the son of Pedaiah,   |                                       |
| ev. 19. 23.<br>um. 18.<br>2.<br>eut. 26. 2.        | fruit of all trees, year by year, unto the house of the LORD:   | the son of Kolaiah, the son of Ma-<br>asciah, the son of Ithiel, the son of  |                                       |
|  | 86 Also the firstborn of our sons, and of our cattle, as it is written  | Jesaiah.<br>8 And after him Gabbai, Sallai, nine   |                                       |
| x. 13. 2,<br>2, 13.<br>ev. 27. 26,                 | in the law, and the firstlings of our<br>herds and of our flocks, to bring to                                 | hundred twenty and eight.  9 And Joel the son of Zichri was  |                                       |
| um. 18.  | the house of our God, unto the<br>priests that minister in the house  | their overseer: and Judah the son<br>of Senuah was second over the city.   |                                       |
| ev. 23, 17.  | of our God: 37 And that we should bring the   | 10 hOf the priests: Jedaiah the son of Joiarib, Jachin.  | 4 1 Chr. 9.<br>10, &c.                |
| eut. 18, 1.  | firstfruits of our dough, and our of-<br>ferings, and the fruit of all manner                                 | 11 Scraiah the son of Hilkiah, the son of Meshullam, the son of Zadok, the   |                                       |
| 26. 2.   | of trees, of wine and of oil, unto<br>the priests, to the chambers of the                                     | son of Mernioth, the son of Ahitub, was the ruler of the house of God.   |                                       |
| ev. 27. 30.  | house of our God; and "the tithes<br>of our ground unto the Levites, that                                     | 12 And their brethren that did the work of the house were eight hundred  |                                       |
| , ac.  | the same Levites might have the tithes in all the cities of our tillage.                                      | twenty and two: and Adaiah the son<br>of Jeroham, the son of Pelaliah, the   |                                       |
| í  | 38 And the priest the son of Aaron shall be with the Levites, "when the                                       | son of Amzi, the son of Zechariah, the   |                                       |
| • 1  | Levites take titnes: and the Levites  | son of Pushur, the son of Malchiah, 13 And his brethren, chief of the  |                                       |
| Thr. 9. 26.  | shall bring up the tithe of the tithes unto the house of our God, to the                                      | fathers, two hundred forty and two:<br>and Amashai the son of Azareel, the   |                                       |
|  | chambers, into the treasure house.  39 For the children of Israel and the children of Levi shall bring        | son of Ahasai, the son of Meshille-<br>moth, the son of Immer,   |                                       |
| 11.  | the offering of the corn, of the new  | 14 And their brethren, mighty men of valour, an hundred twenty and eight:  |                                       |
|  | wine, and the oil, unto the cham-<br>bers, where are the vessels of the                                       | and their overseer was Zabdiel. 2 the  | of Hagge-<br>dolin.                   |

| and of t                      | he other cities. NEHEMI   | AH, XII. The succession of high   | h priests.                               |
|-------------------------------|---|---|--|
| Before                        | 15 Also of the Levites: Shemaiah  | 86 And of the Levites were divisions  | Before                                   |
| CHRIST<br>445.                | the son of Hashub, the son of Azri-<br>kam, the son of Hashabiah, the son                 | in Judah, and in Benjamin.  | CHRIST<br>445.                           |
| 1                             | of Bunni;<br>16 And Shabbethai and Jozabad, of  | CHAPTER XII.  1 The priests. 8 and the Levites, which came  |  |
| 2 Heb.<br>were over.          | the chief of the Levites, 2 had the oversight of the outward business                     | 1 The priests, B and the Levites, which came up with Zerubbabel. 10 The succession of high priests. 22 Certain chief Levites. 27 The colemnity of the dedication of the walls. 44 The affices of priests and Levites appointed in the temple. |  |
| 1 Chr. 26.                    | oversight of the outward business of the house of God.                                    | The solemnity of the dedication of the walls. 44 The offices of priests and Leviles appoint-  |  |
|                               | 17 And Mattaniah the son of Micha,<br>the son of Zabdi, the son of Asaph,                 | ed in the temple.   | cir. 586.                                |
|                               | was the principal to begin the thanks-  | NOW these are the priests and the Levites that went up with   | * Eura 2. 1, 2.                          |
| į                             | giving in prayer: and Bakbukiah the<br>second among his brethren, and Ab-                 | Zerubbabel the son of Shealtiel, and<br>Jeshua: b Serajah, Jeremiah, Ezra.  | 5 See ch. 10.                            |
|                               | da the son of Shammua, the son of   | Jeshua: <sup>b</sup> Seraiah, Jeremiah, Ezra,<br><sup>2</sup> Amariah, <sup>2</sup> Malluch, Hattush,<br><sup>3</sup> Sheebanish A Behran <sup>5</sup> Mare   | 2,8.<br>2 Or, Melieu,                    |
| b ver. 1.                     | Galal, the son of Jeduthun.  18 All the Levites in * the holy                             | 8 Shechaniah, 4 Rehum, 5 Merc-<br>moth,   | ver. 14.<br>3 Or,<br>Shebaniah,          |
|                               | city were two hundred fourscore and four.   | 4 Iddo, <sup>6</sup> Ginnetho, <sup>9</sup> Abijah,<br>5 <sup>7</sup> Miamin, <sup>8</sup> Maadiah, Bilgah,   | ver. 12.                                 |
|                               | 19 Moreover the porters, Akkub,   | 6 Shemalah, and Joiarib, Jedalah,   | 4 Or,<br>Harim,                          |
| 3 Hob. at                     | Talmon, and their brethren that<br>kept 8 the gates, were an hundred                      | 7 Sallu, Amok, Hilkiah, Jedaiah.<br>These were the chief of the priests   | ver. 15.<br>5 Or,<br>Meralath,           |
| the gales.                    | seventy and two.  | and of their brethren in the days of Jeshua.  | ver. 15.                                 |
|                               | 20 ¶ And the residue of Israel, of the priests, and the Levites, were in                  | 8 Moreover the Levites: Jeshua,   | 6 Or,<br>Ginnethon,<br>ver. 16.          |
|                               | all the cities of Judah, every one in his inheritance.                                    | 8 Morcover the Levites: Jeshua,<br>Binnui, Kadmiel, Sherebiah, Judah,<br>and Mattaniah, which was over  | * Luke 1. 5.                             |
| l See<br>ch. 3, 26,           | 21 But the Nethinims dwelt in 4Ophel: and Ziha and Gispa were                             | the thanksgiving, he and his bre-   | 7 Or,<br>Miniamin,<br>ver. 17.           |
| 4 Or,<br>The tower.           | over the Nethinius.   | thren. 9 Also Bakbukiah and Unni, their   | 8 Or,<br>Moadiah,                        |
|                               | 22 The overseer also of the Levites at Jerusalem was Uzzi the son                         | brethren, were over against them in<br>the watches.   | ver. 17.<br>9 Or, Sallai,<br>ver. 20.    |
|                               | of Bani, the son of Hashabiah, the  | 10 ¶ And Jeshua begat Joiakim,  | d Eura 3. 2.                             |
|                               | son of Mattaniah, the son of Micha. Of the sons of Asuph, the singers                     | Joiakim also begat Eliashib, and Eliashib begat Joiada,   | Hag. 1. 1.<br>Zech. 3. 1.<br>ch. 11. 17. |
|                               | were over the business of the house of God.   | 11 And Joiada begat Jonathan, and Jonathan begat Jaddua.  | 2 That is.                               |
| " See •<br>Ezra 6.8, 9.       | 23 For "it was the king's command-  | 12 And in the days of Joiakim were  | the pealms<br>of thanks-<br>giving.      |
| & 7. 20, &c.                  | ment concerning them, that <sup>5</sup> a cer-<br>tain portion should be for the singers, | priests, the chief of the fathers: of<br>Scraiah, Meraiah; of Jeremiah, Ha-   |  |
| ordinance.                    | due for every day.<br>24 And Pethahiah the son of Me-                                     | naniah ;<br>13 Of Ezra, Meshullam ; of Amariah,   |  |
| " Gen. 38.<br>30. Zaruh.      | shezabeel, of the children of "Zerah  | Jehohanan:  |  |
| • 1 Chr. 18.<br>17. & 23. 28. | hand in all matters concerning the  | 14 Of Melicu, Jonathan; of Sheba-<br>niah, Joseph;  |  |
|                               | people.<br>25 And for the villages, with their  | 15 Of Harim, Adna; of Meraioth,<br>Helkai;  |  |
|                               | fields, some of the children of Judah   | 16 Of Iddo, Zechariah; of Ginne-  | 1  |
| P Josh, 14.<br>15.            | dwelt at "Kirjath-arba, and in the villages thereof, and at Dibon, and                    | thon, Meshullam;<br>17 Of Abijah, Zichri; of Miniamin,  | 1  |
|                               | in the villages thereof, and at Jekab-<br>zeel, and in the villages thereof,              | of Moadiah, Piltai;<br>18 Of Bilgah, Shammua; of She-   | 1  |
|                               | 26 And at Jeshua, and at Moladah,   | maiah, Jehonathan ;   | 1  |
|                               | and at Beth-phelet,<br>27 And at Hazar-shual, and at Beer-                                | 19 And of Joiarib, Mattenai; of Judaiah, Uzzi;  | 1  |
|                               | sheba, and in the villages thereof,   | 20 Of Sallai, Kallai; of Amok, Eber;<br>21 Of Hilkiah, Hashabiah; of Je-  | į  |
|                               | 28 And at Ziklag, and at Mekonah,<br>and in the villages thereof,                         | daiah, Nethancel.   | i  |
|                               | 29 And at En-rimmon, and at Za-<br>reah, and at Jarmuth,                                  | 22 The Levites in the days of Eliashib, Joiada, and Johanan, and  |  |
|                               | 30 Zanoah, Adullam, and in their  | Jaddua, were recorded chief of the fathers: also the priests, to the reign  | 1  |
|                               | villages, at Lachish, and the fields<br>thereof, at Azekah, and in the vil-               | of Darius the Persian.  |  |
| 1                             | lages thereof. And they dwelt from Beer-sheba unto the valley of Hinnom.                  | 23 The sons of Levi, the chief of the fathers, were written in the book of  |  |
| 6 Or,                         | 31 The children also of Benjamin  | the fehronicles, even until the days of Johanan the son of Eliashib.  | /1 Chr. 9.<br>14, &c.                    |
| of Geba.                      | from Geba dwelt 7 at Michmash, and Aija, and Beth-el, and in their                        | 24 And the chief of the Levites: Ha-  |  |
| Michmash.                     | villages,<br>32 And at Anathoth, Nob, Ananiah,  | shabiah, Sherebiah, and Jeshua the<br>son of Kadmiel, with their brethren   |  |
|                               | 33 Hazor, Ramah, Gittaim,   | over against them, to praise and to   | # 1 Chr. 23,                             |
| *1 Chr. 4.14.                 | 34 Hadid, Zeboim, Neballat,<br>35 Lod, and Ono, the valley of                             | give thanks, according to the com-<br>mandment of David the man of God,   | £ 25, £ 26.                              |
|                               | craftsmen.  | *ward over against ward.  | 1 Euro 3. 11.                            |

Pol-me CHRIST cir. 596. 3 Or, or, assembliss.

25 Mattaniah, and Bakbukiah, Obadiah, Meshuliam, Talmon, Akkub, there porters keeping the ward at the 2 thresholds of the gates.

26 These were in the days of Joiakim the son of Jeshua, the son of Josadak, and in the days of Nehemish the governor, and of Ezra the

445. ?Deut. 20.5. Ps. 30, titie. \*1 Chr.25.6. 2 Chr. 5.13. 4 7. 6.

í ch. 8. 9.

b Eura 7. 0,

priest, the scribe.

27 ¶ And at the dedication of the wall of Jerusalem they sought the Levites out of all their places, to bring them to Jerusalem, to keep the dedication with gladness, "both with thanksgivings, and with singing, with cymbals, psalteries, and with

harps. 28 And the sons of the singers gathered themselves together, both out of the plain country round about Jerusalem, and from the villages of Netophathi;

29 Also from the house of Gilgal, and out of the fields of Geba and Azmaveth: for the singers had builded them villages round about Jerusalem.

30 And the priests and the Levites purified themselves, and purified the people, and the gates, and the wall.

31 Then I brought up the princes of Judah upon the wall, and appointed two great companies of them that gave thanks, whereof "one went on the right hand upon the wall "toward the dung gate:

32 And after them went Hoshaiah. and half of the princes of Judah, 33 And Azariah, Ezra, and Me-

shullam.

34 Judah, and Benjamin, and Shemaiah, and Jeremiah.

35 And certain of the priests' sons 35 And certain of the presses some with trumpets; namely, Zechariah the son of Jonathan, the son of Shemaiah, the son of Mattaniah, son of Michaiah, the son of Zaccur,

the son of Asaph:

36 And his brethren, Shemaiah, and Azaraci, Milalai, Gilalai, Maai, Nethaneel, and Judah, Hanani, with the musical instruments of David the man of God, and Ezra the scribe

before them. 37 And at the fountain gate, which was over against them, they went up by the stairs of the city of David, at the going up of the wall, above the house of David, even unto the

water gate castward. 38 "And the other company of them that gave thanks went over against them, and I after them, and the half of the people upon the wall, from beyond "the tower of the furnaces

even unto the broad wall; 39 And from above the gate of E-phraim, and above "the old gate, and above the fish gate, and the tower of Hananeel, and the tower of Meah, even unto 4 the sheep gate: and they stood still in 'the prison gate.

40 So stood the two companies of them that gave thanks in the house of God, and I, and the half of the rulers with me:

41 And the priests; Eliakim, Maa-selah, Miniamin, Michaiah, Elioenai, Zechariah, and Hananiah, with trum-

pcts;
42 And Maaseiah, and Shomalah, and Eleazar, and Uzzi, and Jehohanan, and Malchijah, and Elam, and And the singers 2 sang loud, Ezer. And the singers 2 sang loud, with Jezrahiah their overseer.

43 Also that day they offered great sacrifices, and rejoiced: for God had made them rejoice with great joy: the wives also and the children re-joiced: so that the joy of Jerusalem was heard even afar off,

44 ¶ /And at that time were some appointed over the chambers for the applied over the challens for the firstfruits, and for the tithes, to gather into them out of the fields of the cities the portions 3 of the law for the priests and Levites: 4 for Judah rejoiced for the priests and for the Levites 5 that waited.

45 And both the singers and the porters kept the ward of their God, and the ward of the purification, David, and of Solomon his son.

46 For in the days of David and Asaph of old there were chief of the singers, and songs of praise and thanksgiving unto God.

47 And all Israel in the days of 44 And an Israel in the days of Ne-hemiah, gave the portions of the singers and the porters, every day his portion: 'and they 'sanctified holy things unto the Levites; 'and the Levites sanctified them unto the children of Aaron.

CHAPTER XIII.

1 Upon the reading of the law separation to made from the nitred multitude. 4 Nehamiah at his return causeth the chambers to be cleansed. 10 He refuneth the affects in the house of God. 15 The violation of the notical, 22 and the marriages with strange

O N that day "7 they read in the book of Moses in the 8 audience of the people; and therein was found written, bthat the Am-monite and the Moabite should not come into the congregation of God for ever:

2 Because they met not the children of Israel with bread and with water, but 'hired Balaam against them, that he should curse them: howbeit our God turned the curse into a blessing.

3 Now it came to pass, when they had heard the law, that they se-parated from Israel all the mixed multitude.

4 % And before this, Eliashib the priest, phaving the oversight of the chamber of the house of our God, was allied unto Tobiah :

Before CHRIST 445.

their voice to be heard.

f 2 Chr. 31. 11, 12, ch. 13, 5, 12, 13.

3 That is, appointed by the law. 4 Heb.

for the joy
of Judah. 5 Hob that stood.

9 1 Chr. 25. & 26.

4 1 Chr. 25. 1, &c. 2 Chr. 20, 30.

Num. 18. 21, 24. 6 That is, l Num. 18. 26.

<sup>a</sup> Deut. 31. 11, 12. 2 Kin. 23. 2. ch. 8, 3, 8. & 9. 3. 14. 34. 16, 7 Hob. there true read. 8 Heb. ears. 6 Dout. 23. 3, 4.

'Num. 22. 5. Josh. 24. 9, 10. 4 Num 22 11. & 24. 10. Dout. 23. 5.

rh. 9. 2.

9 Heb. being set over, ch. 12, 44.

" See ver. 38.

° ch. 2. 13.

> Num. 10.

#1 Chr. 23.5.

r ch. 2. 14. # ch. 3, 15.

tch. 3, 26, " See ver. 31.

# ch. 3, 11, rch. 3. 8.

13. cb. 8. 16. 4 ch. 3, 6. 6 ch. 3. 3. ch. 3. 1. 4 ch. 3. 32. ' Jer. 32. 2.

| Nehemiah reformeth NEHEMIAH, XIII. various abuse |   |  | e alruses.                           |
|--|---|--|--------------------------------------|
| Before<br>CHRIST<br>445.                         | 5 And he had prepared for him a<br>great chamber, where aforetime they<br>laid the meat offerings, the frankin- | did not our God bring all this evil upon us, and upon this city? yet   | Before<br>CHRIST<br>cir. 484.        |
| / ch. 12.44.                                     | cense, and the vessels, and the tithes  | ye bring more wrath upon Israel by profaning the sabbath.  |                                      |
| 2 Heb. the                                       | of the corn, the new wine, and the oil, 2" which was commanded to be  | 19 And it came to pass, that when<br>the gates of Jerusalem "began to be<br>dark before the sabbath, I command-<br>ed that the gates should be shut, and | Lev. 23. 32.                         |
| ment of the                                      | given to the Levites, and the singers,<br>and the porters; and the offerings                                    | ed that the gates should be shut, and  |                                      |
| Num. 18.<br>21, 24.                              | of the priests. 6 But in all this time was not I at   | charged that they should not be opened till after the sabbath: "and  | • Jer. 17. 21,                       |
| 4 ch. 5. 14.<br>cir. 434.                        | Jerusalem: A for in the two and thir-<br>tieth year of Artaxerxes king of                                       | some of my servants set I at the gates, that there should no burden  | 22.                                  |
|  | Babylon came I unto the king, and   | be brought in on the sabbath day.  |                                      |
| 8 Heb. at<br>the end of<br>days.                 | Safter certain days 4 obtained I leave<br>of the king:  | 20 So the merchants and sellers of<br>all kind of ware lodged without Je-  |                                      |
| 4 ()r, I<br>earnestly                            | 7 And I came to Jerusalem, and understood of the evil that Eliashib   | rusalem once or twice. 21 Then I testified against them,   |                                      |
| requested.                                       | did for Tobiah, in 'preparing him a<br>chamber in the courts of the house                                       | and said unto them, Why lodge ye 2 about the wall? if ye do so again,  | 2 Heb.                               |
|  | of God,   | I will lay hands on you. From that   | before the                           |
|  | 8 And it grieved me sore: therefore<br>I cast forth all the household stuff                                     | time forth came they no more on the sabbath.   |                                      |
|  | of Tobiah out of the chamber. 9 Then I commanded, and they  | 22 And I commanded the Levites that bethey should cleanse themselves,  | š ch. 12. 30.                        |
| k 2 Chr. 29.<br>5, 15, 16, 18,                   | *cleansed the chambers: and thither   | and that they should come and keep<br>the gates, to sanctify the sabbath   |                                      |
|  | brought I again the vessels of the<br>house of God, with the meat offer-  | day. c Remember me, O my God, concerning this also, and spare me   | * ver. 14, 31.                       |
|  | ing and the frankincense.  10 ¶ And I perceived that the portions of the Levites had not been                   | according to the greatness of thy  | 3 Or,<br>multitude.                  |
| 1 Mal. 3. 8.                                     | given them: for the Levites and the   | mercy. 23 In those days also saw I Jews  | cir. 434.                            |
| " Num. 35.2.                                     | singers, that did the work, were fled every one to "his field.  | that 4d had married wives of Ashdod, of Ammon, and of Moab;  | 4 Heb, had<br>made to<br>dwell with  |
| " ver. 17, 25.<br>Prov. 28, 4.                   | 11 Then "contended I with the   | 24 And their children spake half<br>in the speech of Ashdod, and 5 could   | them.                                |
| eh. 10. 39.                                      | rulers, and said, "Why is the house<br>of God forsaken? And I gathered  | not speak in the Jews' language, but   | 5 Heb. they<br>directned             |
| 5 Heb.   | them together, and set them in their place.   | according to the language of each people.  | not to<br>speak.                     |
| standing.<br>P ch. 10. 38,<br>39. & 12. 44,      | 12 Then brought all Judah the tithe of the corn and the new wine  | 25 And I contended with them,<br>and cursed them, and smote certain  | 6 Heb. of<br>people and<br>people.   |
| 6 Or, More-<br>houses,                           | and the oil unto the ftreasuries.  13 And I made treasurers over the  | of them, and plucked off their hair, and made them swear by God, say-  | ver. 11.<br>Prov. 28. 4.             |
| ♥ 2 Chr. 31.<br>12.                              | treasuries, Shelemiah the priest, and   | ing, Ye shall not give your daugh-<br>ters unto their sons, nor take their   | 7 Oz, ro-<br>viled them.             |
| ch. 12. 44.<br>7 Hob. at                         | Zadok the scribe, and of the Levites,<br>Pedaiah: and 7 next to them was  | daughters unto your sons, or for   | f Erra 10. 5,<br>ch.10.29,30.        |
| their hand.                                      | Hanan the son of Zaccur, the son of<br>Mattaniah: for they were counted   | yourselves,<br>26 Did not Solomon king of Israel   | *1 Kin.11.1,                         |
| r eh. 7, 2.<br>1 Cor. 4, 2.                      | Mattaniah: for they were counted faithful, and stheir office was to distribute unto their brethren.             | sin by these things? yet *among many nations was there no king like  | &c.<br>\$1 Kin.3.13.<br>2 Chr. 1.12. |
| 8 Heb. it<br>was upon                            | 14 Remember me. O my God, con-  | him, who was beloved of his God,   | i 2 Sam, 12.                         |
| * ver. 22, 31.<br>ch. 5, 19.                     | cerning this, and wipe not out my good deeds that I have done for   |  | 1 Kin. 11.<br>4, &c.                 |
| 9 lieb. kind-<br>nesses.                         | the house of my God, and for the 2 offices thereof.   | 27 Shall we then hearken unto you  |                                      |
| 2 Or, olser-<br>vations.                         | 15 ¶ In those days saw I in Judah some treading wine presses ton the  |  | l Exra 10. 2.                        |
| £x. 20. 10.                                      | sabbath, and bringing in sheaves, and lading asses; as also wine, grapes,                                       |  | = ch. 12. 10,                        |
| " ch. 10. 31.                                    | and figs, and all manner of burdens,  | the son of Eliashib the high priest, was   | 22.                                  |
| Jer. 17. 21,                                     | which they brought into Jerusalem<br>on the sabbath day: and I testified  | therefore I chased him from me.  |                                      |
|  | against them in the day wherein they sold victuals.   | 29 "Remember them, O my God,<br>8 because they have defiled the priest-  | * ch. 6. 14.<br>8 Heb. for           |
|  | 16 There dwelt men of Tyre also   | hood, and "the covenant of the priest-   | the defil-<br>ings. • Mal. 2. 4,     |
| 1  | therein, which brought fish, and all<br>manner of ware, and sold on the<br>sabbath unto the children of Judah,  | 30 P Thus cleansed I them from all<br>strangers, and popointed the wards   | 11, 12.<br>P ch. 10, 20.             |
|  | and in Jerusalem.   | of the priests and the Levites, every  | 9 ch. 12. 1,<br>&c.                  |
| * ver. 11.                                       | 17 Then I contended with the nobles of Judah, and said unto them,   | 31 And for the wood offering, at   | r ch. 10. 34.                        |
| w T 17   | What evil thing is this that ye do, and profane the sabbath day?  | times appointed, and for the first-<br>fruits. Remember me, O my God,  | * ver. 14, 22.                       |
| y Jer. 17. 21,<br>22, 23.                        | 18 Did not your fathers thus, and   |  | 1                                    |

### THE

# BOOK OF ESTHER.

Reform CHRIST cir. 521.

Ezra 4. 6. Dan. 9. 1.

6 ch. S. S. Dan. 6. 1. 41 Kin. 1.46. \* Noh. 1. 1.

cir 519.

f Gen. 40. 20. ch. 2. 18. Mark 6. 21.

2 Heb.

3 Or. violet.

Fre ch. 7. 8. Exek.23.41. Amos 2. 8. & 6. 4. 4 Or, of porphyre, and mar-ble, and alabaster, und stor of blue colour.

5 Heb. wine of the king-dom. 6 Heb. ac cording to

<sup>3</sup> 2 Sam. 13.

í ch. 7. 9. 7 ()r, eunuchs.

B Hob. good of counte-nance. 9 Heb. which was by the hand of his eunuchs. CHAPTER I.

1 Ahasuerus maketh royal feasts. 10 Vashti, seut for, refuseth to come. 13 Ahasuerus, by the counsel of Memucan, maketh the decree of men's sovereignty.

Now it came to pass in the days of "Ahasuerus, (this is Ahasuerus which reigned, from India even unto Ethiopia, cover an hundred and

unto Ethiopia, \*over an hundred and seven and twenty provinces:)

2 That in those days, when the king Ahasucrus \*sat on the throne of his kingdom, which was in \*Shushan the palace.

3 In the third year of his reign, he made a feast unto all his princes and his servants; the power of Persia and Media, the nobles and princes of the provinces, being before him: 4 When he shewed the riches of his

glorious kingdom and the honour of his excellent majesty many days, even an hundred and fourscore days.

5 And when these days were expired. the king made a feast unto all the people that were 2 present in Shushan the palace, both unto great and small, seven days, in the court of the garden of the king's palace;

6 Where were white, green, and blue, hangings, fastened with cords of fine linen and purple to silver rings and pillars of marble: the beds were of gold and silver, upon a pavement 4 of red, and blue, and white, and black, marble.

7 And they gave them drink in vessels of gold, (the vessels being diverse one from another,) and broyal wine in abundance, eaccording to the state of the king.

8 And the drinking was according to the law: none did compel: for so the king had appointed to all the officers of his house, that they should do according to every man's pleasure.

9 Also Vashti the queen made a feast for the women in the royal house which belonged to king Ahasuerus,

10 T On the seventh day, when hthe heart of the king was merry with wine, he commanded Mehuman, Biztha, 'Harbona, Bigtha, and Abagtha, Zethar, and Carcas, the seven 7 cham-berlains that served in the presence of Ahasuerus the king,

11 To bring Vashti the queen be-fore the king with the crown royal, to shew the people and the princes her beauty: for she was 8 fair to

look on.

12 But the queen Vashti refused to come at the king's commandment by guage of every people.

his chamberlains: therefore was the king very wroth, and his anger burned

in him.

13 ¶ Then the king said to the wise men, which knew the times, which knew the times, which knew the times, which we may be to ward. (for so was the king's manner toward all that knew law and judgment:

14 And the next unto him was Carshena, Shethar, Admatha, Tarshish, Meres, Marsena, and Memucan, the "seven princes of Persia and Media, which saw the king's face. and which sat the first in the kingdom;)

15 2 What shall we do unto the queen Vashti according to law, because she hath not performed the commandment of the king Ahasuerus by the chamberlains?

16 And Memucan answered before the king and the princes, Vashti the queen hath not done wrong to the king only, but also to all the princes, and to all the people that are in all the provinces of the king Aha-

sucrus. 17 For this deed of the queen shall come abroad unto all women, so that they shall 'despise their husbands in their eyes, when it shall be reported, The king Ahasuerus commanded Vashti the queen to be brought in before him, but she came not.

18 Likewise shall the ladies of Persia and Media say this day unto all the king's princes, which have heard of the deed of the queen. Thus shall there arise too much

contempt and wrath. 19 3 If it please the king, let there go a royal commandment 4 from him, and let it be written among the laws of the Persians and the Medes, <sup>5</sup>that it be not altered, That Vashti come no more before king Ahasuerus; and let the king give her royal estate 6 unto another that is better than she.

20 And when the king's decree which he shall make shall be published throughout all his empire, (for it is great,) all the wives shall <sup>p</sup> give to their husbands honour, both to

great and small.
21 And the saying 7 pleased the king and the princes; and the king did according to the word of Memucan:

22 For he sent letters into all the king's provinces, into every province according to the writing thereof, and to every people after their language, that every man should bear rule in his own house, and 8 that it should be published according to the lan-

Defore CHRIST cir. 519.

Jer. 10. 7. Dan. 2. 12. Matt. 2. 1. /1Chr.12.32.

" Ezra 7. 11. \* 2 Kin. 25. 19.

<sup>2</sup> Hob. What to do.

6 Enh. 5, 33,

t Heb. If it be good with the king.

Heb. from 5 Heb. that it pass not away, ch. 8. 8. Dan. 6. 8, 12, 15, 6 Heb. un'o

panion. P Eph. 5. 33. Col. 3. 18. 1 Pet. 3. 1.

7 Heb some good in the eyes of the king.

1 ch. 8. 9. Eph. 5, 22, 23, 24, 1 Tim. 2,12, 1 Tim. 2.12.
8 Heb. that
one should
publish it
according
to the lunguage of
his people.

| Before                   | CHAPTER IL   | come to go in to king Anasuerus, after                                 | Before        |
|--------------------------|--|--|---------------|
| CHRIST                   | 1 Out of the choice of virights a queen in to be chosen. Standards the nursing father of Beller. Return to preferred by Heyai before the rest. 12 The manner of purification, and going in to the king. 15 Eakher best pleasing the king is made gueen. 21 Morte cail discovering a treason to recorded in the | that she had been twelve months, ac-                                   | CHRIST        |
| 518.                     | chosen 5 Mardecal the neurona father of  | cording to the manner of the women,                                    | cir. 515.     |
|                          | Esther. 8 Esther is preferred by Heggi be-   | (for so were the days of their puri-                                   |               |
|                          | for the rest. 12 The manner of particulion.  | dor so were the days of their puri-                                    |               |
|                          | and going in to the king. 15 Esther best   | fications accomplished, to wit, six                                    |               |
|                          | pleasing the king is made queen. 21 Morde-   | months with oil of myrrh, and six                                      |               |
|                          | cai discovering a treason is recorded in the   | months with sweet odours, and with                                     |               |
|                          | chronicles.  | other things for the runifying of the                                  |               |
|                          | A TIME TO Above Ablum when the   | other things for the purifying of the                                  |               |
| 1                        | AFTER these things, when the   | women;)  |               |
| 1                        | A wrath of king Ahasuerus was ap-  | 13 Then thus came every maiden   |               |
| ļ                        | peased, he remembered vashu, and   | unto the king; whatsoever she de-                                      |               |
| ch. 1. 19,               | what she had done, and "what was   | sired was given her to go with her                                     | 1             |
| 20,                      |  | out of the beautiful for the go with her                               | 1             |
|                          | decreed against her.   | out of the house of the women unto                                     |               |
| l                        | 2 Then said the king's servants that   | the king's house.  |               |
| l .                      | ministered unto him, Let there be fair   | 14 In the evening she went, and on                                     |               |
| i                        | young virgins sought for the king:   | the morrow she returned into the                                       |               |
| ļ.                       |  | county bears of the success to the                                     | 1             |
| ļ                        | 8 And let the king appoint officers  | second house of the women, to the                                      |               |
| l                        | in all the provinces of his kingdom,   | custody of Shaashgaz, the king's<br>chamberlain, which kept the concu- | 1             |
| ł                        | that they may gather together all the  | chamberlain, which kept the concu-                                     |               |
| 1                        | fair young virgins unto Shushan the  | bines: she came in unto the king no                                    | i i           |
| f                        | rules to the house of the women  | thore except the king delighted in her                                 | l             |
| 2.77-1                   | palace, to the house of the women,   | more, except the king delighted in her,                                | l i           |
| 2 Heb. unto<br>the hand. | <sup>2</sup> unto the custody of <sup>3</sup> Hege the king's  | and that she were called by name.                                      |               |
|                          | chamberlain, keeper of the women;  | 15 \ Now when the turn of Esther,                                      | cir. 515.     |
| 3 Or, Hegat,             | and let their things for purification  | the daughter of Abihail the uncle                                      | # ver. 7.     |
| *Ur. 0.                  | be given them:   | of Mordecai, who had taken her for                                     | 1             |
| l                        |  |  | 1             |
| l                        | 4 And let the maiden which pleaseth  | his daughter, was come to go in unto                                   | 1             |
| l                        | the king be queen instead of Vashti.   | the king, she required nothing but                                     | ł             |
| !                        | And the thing pleased the king; and  | what Hegai the king's chamberlain,                                     | 1             |
| l                        | he did so.   | the keeper of the women, appointed.                                    | 1             |
| 1                        | 5 ¶ Now in Shushan the palace  | And Esther obtained favour in the                                      | l             |
| 1                        |  |  | i .           |
| 1                        | there was a certain Jew, whose name  | sight of all them that looked upon                                     | 1             |
|                          | was Mordecal, the son of Jair, the   | her.   | i .           |
|                          | son of Shimei, the son of Kish, a  | 16 So Esther was taken unto king                                       | 1             |
| i                        | Benjamite;   | Ahasuerus into his house royal in                                      | 1             |
|                          |  |  | 1             |
| 5 2 Kin. 24,             | 6 b Who had been carried away from   | the tenth month, which is the month                                    | i             |
| 14, 15.<br>2 Cbr. 36.    | Jerusalem with the captivity which   | Tebeth, in the seventh year of his                                     | İ             |
| 10, 20.                  | had been carried away with 4 Jeco-   | reign.   | 1             |
| Jer. 21. 1.              | niah king of Judah, whom Nebuchad-   | 17 And the king loved Esther above                                     | 1             |
| 4 Or, Je-                | nezzar the king of Babylon had car-  | all the women, and she obtained  | Į.            |
| hoiachin.                |  | group and Servers Sin his sight many                                   |               |
| 2Kin.21.6.               | ried away.   | grace and 2 favour 3 in his sight more                                 | 2 Or,         |
| 5 Heb.                   | 7 And he brought up Hadassah,  | than all the virgins; so that he set                                   |               |
| nourished.               | that is, Esther, 'his uncle's daughter:  | the royal crown upon her head, and                                     | 3 Heb.        |
| Eph. 6, 4.               | for she had neither father nor mo-   | made her queen instead of Vashti.                                      | oey or c mim. |
| e ver. 15.               | ther, and the maid was 6 fair and  | 18 Then the king "made a great   | cir. 514.     |
| 6 Heb. fair              | buch and the man was last and  | for their the king "made a great                                       | A ch. 1. 3.   |
| of form,<br>and good     | beautiful; whom Mordecal, when her   | feast unto all his princes and his ser-                                | ~ Cit. 1. D.  |
| and good                 | father and mother were dead, took  | vants, even Esther's feast; and he                                     | 1             |
| of counte-               | for his own daughter.  | made a 4 release to the provinces, and                                 | 4 Heb. rest.  |
| nance.                   | 8 T So it came to pass, when the   | gave gifts, according to the state of                                  | 1             |
| l                        | king's commandment and his decree  | the king.  | 1             |
| 1                        | king's commandment and his decree  | 10 And mhan the starter and  | 1             |
|                          | was heard, and when many maidens   | 19 And when the virgins were ga-                                       | į į           |
| d ver. 3.                | were dgathered together unto Shu-  | thered together the second time, then                                  | 1             |
|                          | shan the palace, to the custody of   | Mordecai sat in the king's gate.                                       | i ver. 21.    |
|                          | Hegai, that Esther was brought also  | 20 * Esther had not yet shewed her                                     | ch. 3. 2.     |
|                          |  | kindred nor her people; as Mordecai                                    | 4 ver. 10.    |
|                          | unto the king's house, to the custody  |  |               |
|                          | of Hegal, keeper of the women.   | had charged her: for Esther did the                                    |               |
|                          | 9 And the maiden pleased him, and  | commandment of Mordecai, like as                                       | 1             |
|                          | she obtained kindness of him; and  | when she was brought up with him.                                      | 1 1           |
| ' ver. 3, 12,            | he speedily gave her her things for  | 21 In those days, while Mordecai                                       | (             |
|                          | he speedily gave her her things for purification, with 7 such things as  |  | 1             |
| 7 Heb. her               | purmention, with such things as  | sat in the king's gate, two of the                                     | 5 Or,         |
| Portions.                | belonged to her, and seven maidens,  | king's chamberlains, 5 Bigthan and                                     | Rigthana,     |
|                          | which were meet to be given her, out   | Teresh, of those which kept 6the                                       | ch. 6. 2.     |
| 8 Hob, he                | of the king's house; and 8 he prefer-  | door, were wroth, and sought to lay                                    | 6 Heb. the    |
| changed                  | red her and her maids unto the best  | hand on the king Ahasuerus.  | threshold.    |
| her.                     |  | and And the thing man become to  |               |
|                          | place of the house of the women.   | 22 And the thing was known to<br>Mordecai, who told it unto Esther     |               |
| f ver. 20.               | 10 Esther had not shewed her peo-  | Mordecai, who told it unto Esther                                      | l ch. 6. 2.   |
|                          | ple nor her kindred: for Mordecai  | the queen; and Esther certified the                                    | 1             |
| i                        | had charged her that she should not  | king thereof in Mordecai's name.                                       | i l           |
|                          |  |  |               |
|                          | shew it.   | 23 And when inquisition was made                                       |               |
|                          | 11 And Mordecai walked every day   | of the matter, it was found out;                                       |               |
| O Trob                   | before the court of the women's  | therefore they were both hanged on                                     |               |
| 9 Heb. to<br>know the    | house, p to know how Esther did, and   | a tree: and it was written in "the                                     | ≈ ch. 6, 1.   |
| pauce.                   | what should become of her.   | book of the chronicles before the                                      |               |
| •                        |  |  | l             |
| cir. 515.                | 12 % Now when every maid's turn was  | wing.  | 1             |
|                          |  |  |               |

| D.A                        | \ <u></u>   | I  | <b>D-A</b>                            |
|----------------------------|---|--|---------------------------------------|
| Before                     | CHAPTER III.  | every people of every province "ac-  | Before<br>CHRIST                      |
| CHRIST<br>cir. 510.        | 1 Homen advanced by the bing and Jamine   | cording to the writing thereof, and to   | 510.                                  |
| Cir. Oath                  | 1 Haman, advanced by the king, and despised<br>by Morderal, seekth revenge spon all the<br>I-au. The casteth lote. 8 He obtained hy<br>crimmidion a decree of the king to put the<br>I-au of death. | every people after their language; in  |                                       |
|                            | Jens. 7 He casteth lots. 8 He obtaineth by  | the name of king Ahasuerus was it  | * ch. 1. 22.                          |
| 1                          | calumniation a decree of the king to put the  | written, and sealed with the king's ring.  | •1 Kin. 21.8.                         |
| 1                          | Jens to death.  | 18 And the letters were sent by  | ch. 8. 8, 10.                         |
|                            | AFTER these things did king Aha-  | posts into all the king's provinces,   | P ch. 8. 10.                          |
| 1 .                        | A sucrus promote Haman the son  | to destroy, to kill, and to cause to perish, all Jews, both young and old,               |                                       |
| Num. 24.7.<br>1 Sam. 15.8. | of Hammedatha the "Agagite, and   | perish, all Jews, both young and old,  |                                       |
| 1 Sam.15.8.                | advanced him, and set his seat above  | little children and women, in one  | f ch. 8, 12,                          |
| 1                          | all the princes that were with him.   | day, even upon the thirteenth day  | Ac.                                   |
| 1                          | 2 And all the king's servants, that   | of the twelfth month, which is the   |                                       |
| è ch. 2. 19.               | were in the king's gate, bowed, and   | month Adar, and "to take the spoil   | r ch. 8, 11.                          |
| 1                          | reverenced Haman: for the king had  | of them for a prey.  | i                                     |
| I                          | so commanded concerning him. But  | 14 'The copy of the writing for a  | ch. 8, 13,                            |
| e ver. 5.                  | Mordecai bowed not, nor did him   | commandment to be given in every   | 14.                                   |
| ° ver. 5.<br>Ps. 15. 4.    | reverence.  | province was published unto all peo-   |                                       |
| l .                        | 3 Then the king's servants, which   | ple, that they should be ready against   | 1                                     |
| 1                          | were in the king's gate, said unto  | that day.  |                                       |
| İ                          | Mordecai, Why transgressest thou the  | 15 The posts went out, being hast-   |                                       |
| 4 ver. 2.                  | 4 king's commandment?   | ened by the king's commandment,  |                                       |
| 1                          | 4 Now it came to pass, when they  | and the decree was given in Shushan  |                                       |
| 1                          | spake daily unto him, and he heark-   | the palace. And the king and Ha-   |                                       |
| l                          | ened not unto them, that they told  | man sat down to drink; but the   | 1 Sen                                 |
| 1                          | Haman, to see whether Mordecal's  | city Shushan was perplexed.  | ch. 8, 15.                            |
| j                          | matters would stand: for he had   | on onesitan was perpieaed.   | Prov. 20. 2.                          |
| !                          | told them that he was a Jew.  | CHAPTER IV.  | l                                     |
| 1                          | 5 And when Haman saw that Morde-  | 1 The great mourning of Mordecai and the Jews.   |                                       |
| * ver. 2.                  | cai bowed not, nor did him reverence,   | 4 Esther, understanding it, sendeth to Mor-  | ļ                                     |
| ch. 5, 9.                  | then was Haman I full of wrath.   | decai, who showeth the cause, and adviseth<br>her to undertake the suit, 10 She excusing |                                       |
| / Dan. S. 19.              | 6 And he thought scorn to lay hands   | her to undertake the suit. Whe excusing herself is threatened by Mordecai. 15 She ap-    |                                       |
|                            |   |  |                                       |
|                            | on Mordecal alone; for they had   | TTTUEN Morelogui porgoived all   | cir. 510.                             |
|                            | shewed him the people of Mordecai:  | WHEN Mordecai perceived all that was done, Mordecai arent                                | * 2 Sam. 1.                           |
| Pa. 83. 4.                 | wherefore Haman sought to destroy   | his clothes and met an sackalath   | 11.                                   |
|                            | all the Jews that were throughout the   | his clothes, and put on sackcloth  | A look 7 4                            |
| [                          | whole kingdom of Ahasuerus, even  | with ashes, and went out into the  | <sup>1</sup> Josh. 7. 6.<br>Ezek. 27. |
| P**                        | the people of Mordccai.   | midst of the city, and cried with a  | 30.                                   |
| 510.                       | 7 In the first month, that is, the  | loud and a bitter cry;   | Gen. 27.34.                           |
| 1 - 0 00                   | month Nisan, in the twelfth year of   | 2 And came even before the king's  |                                       |
| 4 ch. 9. 24.               | king Ahasuerus, Athey cast Pur, that  | gate: for none might enter into the  |                                       |
|                            | is, the lot, before Haman from day  | king's gate clothed with sackcloth.  |                                       |
|                            | to day, and from month to month,  | 3 And in every province, whither-  |                                       |
|                            | to the twelfth month, that is, the  | soever the king's commandment and  |                                       |
|                            | month Adar.   | his decree came, there was great   |                                       |
|                            | 8 ¶ And Haman said unto king Aha-   | mourning among the Jews, and fast-   |                                       |
|                            | sucrus, There is a certain people scat-   | ing, and weeping, and wailing; and   |                                       |
|                            | tered abroad and dispersed among  | 2 many lay in sackcloth and ashes.   | 2 Heb.                                |
|                            | the people in all the provinces of thy  | 4 \ So Esther's maids and her scham-   | and ashes                             |
| Ezra 4, 13.                | kingdom; and their laws are diverse   | berlains came and told it her. Then  | srere laid                            |
|                            | from all people; neither keep they the  | was the queen exceedingly grieved;   | wider                                 |
| 2 Heb. mcet.               | king's laws: therefore it is not 2 for  | and she sent raiment to clothe Mor-  | many,<br>Is, 58, 5.                   |
| or, equal.                 | the king's profit to suffer them.   | decai, and to take away his sackcloth  | Dan. 9. 3.                            |
| ا                          | 9 If it please the king, let it be writ-  | from him: but he received it not.  | 3 Heb.                                |
| 2 Heb.<br>to destroy       | ten sthat they may be destroyed; and  | 5 Then called Esther for Hatach, one   | 4 Heb.                                |
| them.                      | I will pay ten thousand talents of  | of the king's chamberlains, whom he  | 4 Heb.                                |
| 4 Heb.                     | silver to the hands of those that have  | had appointed to attend upon her,  | had set                               |
| weigh.                     | the charge of the business, to bring  | and gave him a commandment to  | before her.                           |
|                            | it into the king's treasuries.  | Mordecai, to know what it was, and   |                                       |
| 3 Gen. 41. 42.             | 10 And the king *took this ring from  | why it was.  |                                       |
| l ch. 8. 2, 8.             | his hand, and gave it unto Haman  | 6 So Hatach went forth to Mordecal   |                                       |
|                            | the son of Hammedatha the Agagite,  | unto the street of the city, which was   |                                       |
| 5 Or,                      | the Jews' 5 enemy.  | before the king's gate.  |                                       |
| oppressor,<br>ch. 7. 6.    | 11 And the king said unto Haman,  | 7 And Mordecai told him of all that  |                                       |
| en. 1. 0.                  | The silver is given to thee, the people   | had happened unto him, and of dthe   | d ch. 3. 9.                           |
|                            | also, to do with them as it seemeth   | sum of the money that Haman had  |                                       |
|                            | good to thee.   | promised to pay to the king's treat-   |                                       |
| = ch. 8, 9.                | 12 "Then were the king's scribes  | suries for the Jews, to destroy them.  |                                       |
| 6 (h.                      | called on the thirteenth day of the   | 8 Also he gave him 'the copy of the  | ch. 3. 11,                            |
| secretaries.               | first month, and there was written ac-  | writing of the decree that was given at  | 15.                                   |
|                            | cording to all that Haman had com-  | Shushan to destroy them, to shew it  |                                       |
|                            | manded unto the king's lieutenants,   | unto Esther, and to declare it unto her,   |                                       |
|                            | and to the governors that were over   | and to charge her that she should go   |                                       |
|                            |   | in unto the king, to make supplication   |                                       |
|                            | oral province, and so she futers of   | i me mero ano mendi ao mena neli/monaton   | ·                                     |

Before

CHRIST

cir. 510.

14.7.2 # ch. 9, 12,

2 Heb. to do.

A ch. S. S.

6 So 2 Sam.

3 Heb. caused to

l ch. 3, 1.

4 Heb. tree.

= ch. 7. 9. \* ch. 6. 4.

• ch. 7, 10,

Esther inviteth the king ESTHER, V. VI. unto him, and to make request begood unto the king, let the king and Haman come this day unto the ban-CHRIST fore him for her people.

9 And Hatach came and told Esther the words of Mordecal. cir. 510. ranman come this day unto the ban-quet that I have prepared for him. 5 Then the king said, Cause Haman to make haste, that he may do as Esther hath said. So the king and Haman came to the banquet that 10 ¶ Again Esther spake unto Hatach, and gave him commandment unto Mordecai; 11 All the king's servants, and the people of the king's provinces, do know, that whosoever, whether man or woman, shall come unto the king raiman came to the banquet that: Esther had prepared. 6 ¶ /And the king said unto Es-ther at the banquet of wine, \*What is thy petition? and it shall be grant-ed thee: and what is thy request? even to the half of the kingdom it or woman, shall come unto the king into /the inner court, who is not called, \*there is one law of his to out him to death, except such \*to whom the king shall hold out the golden sceptre, that he may live: but I have not been called to come in f ch. 5. 1. # Dan. 2. 9. shall be performed. 7 Then answered Esther, and said, My petition and my request is;
8 If I have found favour in the 8 If I have found and avour in the sight of the king, and if it please the king to grant my petition, and 2 to perform my request, let the king and Haman come to the banquet that I shall prepare for them, and I will do unto the king these thirty days.

12 And they told to Mordecai Esther's words. 18 Then Mordecal commanded to answer Esther, Think not with thyself that thou shalt escape in the to morrow as the king hath said. 9 Then went Haman forth that day joyful and with a glad heart: but when Haman saw Mordecai in king's house, more than all the Jews. 14 For if thou altogether holdest thy peace at this time, then shall there enlargement and deliverance arise to the Jews from another place; but the king's gate, \*that he stood not up, nor moved for him, he was full 3 Heb. re-spiration, Job 9, 18. thou and thy father's house shall be of indignation against Mordecai destroyed: and who knoweth whether thou art come to the kingdom 10 Nevertheless Haman 'refrained himself: and when he came home, he sent and scalled for his friends, for such a time as this? 15 ¶ Then Esther bade them return and Zeresh his wife. Mordecal this answer, 16 Go, gather together all the Jews 11 And Haman told them of the glory of his riches, and the multitude of his children, and all the things wherein the king had promoted him, and how he had advanced him above the 3 Heb. Jound. that are spresent in Shushan, and first ye for me, and neither eat nor drink three days, night or day: I also and my maidens will fast like-· See ch. 5. 1. princes and servants of the king. 12 Haman said moreover, Yea, Eswise; and so will I go in unto the king, which is not according to the law: \*and if I perish, I perish.

17 So Mordecai \*went his way, and ther the queen did let no man come Ree Gen. 43, 11. in with the king unto the banquet that she had prepared but myself; 4 Heb. did according to all that Esther had commanded him. and to morrow am I invited unto her also with the king. 13 Yet all this availeth me nothing, CHAPTER V. so long as I see Mordecai the Jew 1 Rether, adventuring on the king's favour, obtaineth the grace of the golden sceptre, and inviteth the king and Homan to a banquet. 6 She, being encouraged by the king in her suit, inviteth them to another banquet the next day. 9 Haman, proud of his advancement, repinch at the contempt of Mordecai. 14 By the counsel of Zeresh he buildeth for kim a pair of gallows. sitting at the king's gate.

14 ¶ Then said Zeresh his wife and all his friends unto him, Let a 4 mgalan ins friends unto finit, let a "gai-lows be made of fifty cubits high, and to morrow "speak thou unto the king that Mordecai may be hanged thereon: then go thou in merrily with the king unto the banquet. And the thing pleased Haman; and he caused "the gallows to be made. Now it came to pass on the third day, that Eather put on her royal apparel, and stood in the inner court \* See ch. 4. 16. ch. 4. 11. & ch. 6. 4. of the king's house, over against the CHAPTER VI. king's house; and the king sat upon his royal throne in the royal house, over against the gate of the house.

1 Ahasserus, reading in the chronicles of the good service done by Mordecai, taketh care for his reacard. A Haman, coming to see that Mordecai might be hanged, wancares gireth counsel that he might do him hoome. 12 Complaining of his misjortune, his friends tell him of his pind cetting.

O N that night 5 could not the king sleep, and he commanded to bring the book of records of the chronicles; and they were read before the king 2 And it was found written, that Mordecai had told of 6 Bigthana and Teresh, two of the king's chamberlains, the keepers of the door, who sought to lay hand on the king Ahasuerus. thee to the half of the kingdom.

4 And Esther answered, If it seem

5 Heb. the king's sleep fled away. ch. 2. 23. 6 Or, Bigthan, ch. 2. 21. 7 Heb. threshold.

2 And it was so, when the king saw Esther the queen standing in the

court, that she obtained favour in his sight; and the king held out to

Esther the golden sceptre that was in his hand. So Esther drew near, and

touched the top of the sceptre.

8 Then said the king unto her, What

wilt thou, queen Esther? and what is

thy request? 'it shall be even given

• Pro. 21. 1.

d ch. 4. 11. & 8. 4.

Mark 6. 23.

| Mordeo  | i is honoured. ESTHER,   | VII, VIII. Haman is   | hanged.                              |
|---|--|---|--------------------------------------|
| Before<br>CHRIST<br>cir. 510.                   | 8 And the king said, What honour<br>and dignity hath been done to Mor-<br>decai for this? Then said the king's                                     | 5 She accuseth Haman. 7 The king in his<br>anger, understanding of the gallows which<br>Haman had made for Mordecai, causeth him<br>to be heard. The state of the state of | Before<br>CHRIST<br>cir. 510.        |
|   | servants that ministered unto him,<br>There is nothing done for him.   | to be hanged thereon.  O the king and Haman came 2 to banquet with Esther the queen. 2 And the king said again unto   | 2 Heb.<br>to drink.                  |
|   | 4 ¶ And the king said, Who is in the court? Now Haman was come   | 2 And the king said again unto<br>Esther on the second day "at the  | ech. 5, 6,                           |
| 500<br>ch, 5, 1,<br>ch, 5, 14,                  | into b the outward court of the king's house, 'to speak unto the king to hang Mordecai on the gallows that   | Esther on the second day at the banquet of wine, What is thy petition, queen Esther? and it shall be  |                                      |
|   | he had prepared for him.  5 And the king's servants said unto  | granted thee: and what is thy request? and it shall be performed,   |                                      |
|   | him, Behold, Haman standeth in the<br>court. And the king said, Let him  | even to the half of the kingdom.  3 Then Esther the queen answered and said, If I have found favour in thy  |                                      |
|   | come in. 6 So Haman came in. And the king said unto him, What shall be   | sight, O king, and if it please the king, let my life be given me at my petition,   |                                      |
| 2 Hob   | done unto the man whom the king  | and my people at my request:  4 For we are bold, I and my people,   | è ch. 3. 9.                          |
| in whose<br>honour the<br>king de-<br>lighteth. | delighteth to honour? Now Haman<br>thought in his heart, To whom would   | <sup>3</sup> to be destroyed, to be slain, and to perish. But if we had been sold for   | & 4.7.<br>3 Hob. that<br>they should |
| ··yatata.                                       | the king delight to do honour more<br>than to myself?<br>7 And Haman answered the king,  | bondmen and bondwomen, I had held<br>my tongue, although the enemy could  | destroy,<br>and kill,<br>and cause   |
| 8 Heb.  | For the man 3 whom the king de-<br>lighteth to honour.   | not countervail the king's damage.  5 ¶ Then the king Ahasuerus answered and said unto Esther the queen,  | to perish.                           |
| honour the<br>king de-<br>lighteth.             | 8 Let the royal apparel be brought which the king useth to wear, and   | Who is he, and where is he, 4that durst presume in his heart to do so?  | 4 Rob.                               |
| 4 Heb. Let<br>them bring<br>the royal           | and the crown royal which is set   | 6 And Esther said, The adversary and enemy is this wicked Haman.  | hath filled<br>him.<br>5 Heb.        |
| apparel. 5 Heb. schereicith                     | upon his head: 9 And let this apparel and horse be delivered to the hand of one of   | Then Haman was afraid before the king and the queen.  | The man adversary.  6 Or, at the     |
| the king<br>clotheth<br>himself.                | the king's most noble princes, that<br>they may array the man withal   | 7 And the king arising from the banquet of wine in his wrath went into the palace garden; and Haman   | presence of.                         |
| d 1Kin, 1.33.<br>6 Heb.<br>couse him            | whom the king delighteth to ho-<br>nour, and 6 bring him on horseback  | stood up to make request for his life<br>to Esther the queen; for he saw that   |                                      |
| to ride. Gen. 11. 13.                           | through the street of the city, and proclaim before him, Thus shall it   | there was evil determined against<br>him by the king.   |                                      |
|   | delighteth to honour.  10 Then the king said to Haman,   | 8 Then the king returned out of the palace garden into the place of the   |                                      |
|   | Make haste, and take the apparel and the horse, as thou hast said, and do  | banquet of wine; and Haman was fall-<br>en upon the bed whereon Esther was.<br>Then said the king, Will he force the  | ° ch. 1. 6.                          |
| 7 Heb.  | even so to Mordecai the Jew, that sit-<br>teth at the king's gate: 7 let nothing   | queen also before me in the house? As the word went out of the king's   | 7 Heb.<br>with me.                   |
| suffer not<br>a whit to<br>fall.                | fail of all that thou hast spoken.  11 Then took Haman the apparel   | mouth, they deovered Haman's face. 9 And Harbonah, one of the cham-   | d Joh 9, 21,<br>ch. 1, 10,           |
|   | and the horse, and arrayed Morde-<br>cai, and brought him on horseback<br>through the street of the city, and<br>proclaimed before him, Thus shall | berlains, said before the king, Behold<br>also, the *gallows fifty cubits high,   | f ch. 5, 14,<br>Pa. 7, 16,           |
|   | proclaimed before him, Thus shall it be done unto the man whom the   | which Haman had made for Mordecai,<br>who had spoken good for the king,<br>standeth in the house of Haman. Then   | Pro.11.5, 6.<br>8 Heb. tree.         |
|   | king delighteth to honour.  12 ¶ And Mordecai came again to  | the king said, Hang him thereon.  10 So they hanged Haman on the  | 2 Ps. 37. 35,                        |
| 2 Chr. 26.<br>20.<br>2 Sam. 15.                 | the king's gate. But Haman / hasted to his house mourning, g and having  | gallows that he had prepared for<br>Mordecai. Then was the king's wrath   | 36.<br>Dan. 6. 21.                   |
| 30.<br>Jer. 14.3, 4.                            | his head covered.  13 And Haman told Zeresh his wife and all his friends every thing that  | pacified. CHAPTER VIII.   |                                      |
|   | had befallen him. Then said his wise<br>men and Zeresh his wife unto him,  | 1 Mordecai is advanced. 3 Esther maketh suit<br>to reverse Haman's letters. 7 Alusuerus<br>grandeth to the Jews to defend themselves.   |                                      |
|   | If Mordecal be of the seed of the Jews, before whom thou hast begun  | O N that day did the king Ahasuerus give the house of Haman   |                                      |
| İ   | to fall, thou shalt not prevail against<br>him, but shalt surely fall before him.<br>14 And while they were yet talking                            | the Jews' enemy unto Esther the queen. And Mordecal came before   |                                      |
|   | with him, came the king's chamber-   | the king; for Esther had told a what he was unto her.   | • ch. 2. 7.                          |
| ch. 5. 8.                                       | lains, and hasted to bring Haman<br>unto Athe banquet that Esther had<br>prepared.   | 2 And the king took off his ring, which he had taken from Haman, and  | 6 ch. 3, 10.                         |

# CHAPTER VII.

1 Esther, entertaining the king and Haman, maketh suit for her own life and her people's.

gave it unto Mordecal. And Esther set Mordecal over the house of Haman. 3 ¶ And Esther spake yet again be-

| Ahasuerus | aranteth | to the |
|-----------|----------|--------|
|           |          |        |

# ESTHER, IX.

# Jews to defend themselves

| Anusuer                                | us grantein to the LSTH  | ER, IX. Jews to defend the   | emsetves.                                |
|--|--|--|--|
| Before                                 | fore the king, and fell down at his  | ready against that day to avenge   | Before                                   |
| CHR18T<br>cir. 510.                    | feet, and besought him with tears  | themselves on their enemies.   | CHRIST                                   |
|  | to put away the mischief of Haman  | 14 So the posts that rode upon mules   | cir. 510.                                |
| 2 Heb.<br>and she                      | the Agagite, and his device that he  | and camels went out, being hastened  |  |
| wept, and                              | had devised against the Jews.  4 Then the king held out the gold.  | and pressed on by the king's com-<br>mandment. And the decree was given  | 1  |
| besought<br>him.                       | 4 Then the king held out the gold-<br>en sceptre toward Esther. So Esther  | at Shushan the palace.   | 1  |
| ch. 4. 11.                             | i arose, and stood before the king.  | 15 ¶ And Mordecal went out from the  | 1  |
|  | 5 And said, If it please the king,<br>and if I have found favour in his  | presence of the king in royal apparel  |  |
|  | and if I have found favour in his  | of 2 blue and white, and with a great  | 2 Or, violet.                            |
|  | sight, and the thing seem right be-<br>fore the king, and I be pleasing in<br>his eyes, let it be written to reverse | crown of gold, and with a garment of   |  |
|  | his eyes, let it be written to reverse   | fine linen and purple: and the city  | ch. 3. 15.                               |
| 3 Heb.                                 | 3 the letters devised by Haman the   | of Shushan rejoiced and was glad.<br>16 The Jews had <sup>p</sup> light, and glad-   | Prov. 29. 2.<br>P Pa. 97. 11.            |
| the device.                            | son of Hammedatha the Agagite,<br>4 which he wrote to destroy the  | ness, and joy, and honour.   | · 16. 91. 11.                            |
| 4 Or,<br>who wrote.                    | 4 which he wrote to destroy the  | ness, and joy, and honour. 17 And in every province, and in  |  |
| who wille.                             | Jews which are in all the king's   | every city, whithersoever the king's   | 71 Sam.25.8.<br>ch. 9. 19.22.            |
| 5 Heb. be                              | provinces: 6 For how can I 5 endure to see   | commandment and his decree came,   | * Ps. 18. 43.                            |
| able that                              | the evil that shall come unto my   | the Jews had joy and gladness, a feast   | Gen. 35. 5.                              |
| I may see.                             | people? or how can I endure to see   | people of the land became Jews: for  | Ex. 15. 16.<br>Deut. 2. 25.<br>& 11. 25. |
| d Neh. 2. 3.<br>ch. 7. 4.              | the destruction of my kindred?   | and a good day. And many of the people of the land became Jews; for the fear of the Jews fell upon them.   | & 11. 25.<br>ch. 9. 2.                   |
|  | 7 Then the king Ahasucrus said   |  |  |
| C wor 1                                | unto Esther the queen and to Mor-  | CHAPTER IX.  |  |
| ' ver. 1.<br>Pro. 13. 22.              | decai the Jew, Behold, I have given<br>Esther the house of Haman, and  | 1 The Jeus (the rulers, for fear of Mordecai,<br>helping them) slay their enemies, with the<br>ten sons of Heman. 12 Ahasuerus, at the<br>request of Esther, granteth another day of<br>slaughter, and Hannan's sons to be hanged. |  |
|  | him they have hanged upon the gal-   | ten sons of Haman. 12 Ahasuerus, at the  |  |
|  | lows, because he laid his hand upon  | slaughter, and Haman's sons to be hanged.  | 1  |
|  | the Jews.  | 20 The two days of Purim are made festival.  | 1. 1                                     |
|  | 8 Write ye also for the Jews, as it  | Now ain the twelfth month, that is, the month Adar, on the   | cir. 509.<br>ch. 8. 12.                  |
|  | liketh you, in the king's name, and  |  | b ch. 3. 13.                             |
|  | seal it with the king's ring: for the writing which is written in the king's   | thirteenth day of the same, when<br>the king's commandment and his   | ° en. 3. 13.                             |
|  | name, and scaled with the king's ring,   | decree drew near to be put in exe-   | l i                                      |
| .f Fee                                 | Imay no man reverse.   | cution, in the day that the enemics  |  |
| ch. 1. 19.<br>Dan. 6. 8,               | 9 Then were the king's scribes call-   | of the Jews hoped to have power over   |  |
| 12, 15.                                | ed at that time in the third month,  | them, (though it was turned to the   |  |
| # ch. 3. 12.                           | that is, the month Sivan, on the three and twentieth day thereof;  | contrary, that the Jews had rule over them that hated them;)   | ° 2 Sam. 22.                             |
|  | and it was written according to all  | 2 The Jews d gathered themselves   | d ver. 16.                               |
|  | that Mordecai commanded unto the   | together in their cities throughout  | & ch. 8. 11.                             |
|  | Jews, and to the lieutenants, and the  | all the provinces of the king Ahasuerus, to lay hand on such as sought   |  |
|  | deputies and rulers of the provinces   | rus, to lay hand on such as sought   | Ps. 71, 13,                              |
| h ch. 1. 1.                            | which are from India unto Ethio-   | their hurt: and no man could with-   | 1  |
| i ch. 1. 22.                           | pla, an hundred twenty and seven<br>provinces, unto every province 'ac-  | stand them; for the fear of them fell upon all people.   | f ch. 8. 17.                             |
| & 3.12.                                | cording to the writing thereof, and  | 3 And all the rulers of the pro-   |  |
| 1                                      | unto every people after their lan-   | vinces, and the lieutenants, and the   |  |
|  | guage, and to the Jews according to  | deputies, and sofficers of the king,   | 3 Heb.                                   |
| l                                      | their writing, and according to their  | helped the Jews; because the fear  | those<br>which did                       |
| 1 Kin. 21.8.                           | language. 10 * And he wrote in the king Aha-   | of Mordecai fell upon them. 4 For Mordecai was great in the  | the busi-<br>ness that                   |
| ch. 3. 12, 13.                         | sucrus' name, and sealed it with the   | king's house, and his fame went out  | belonged                                 |
| 1                                      | king's ring, and sent letters by posts   | throughout all the provinces: for<br>this man Mordecai waxed greater   | to the king.                             |
|  | on horseback, and riders on mules,   | this man Mordecai waxed greater  | #28am.3.1.                               |
|  | camels, and young dromedaries:   | and greater.   | 1 Chr. 11.9.<br>Prov. 4. 18.             |
|  | 11 Wherein the king granted the  | 5 Thus the Jews smote all their enc-<br>mies with the stroke of the sword,   |  |
|  | Jews which were in every city to<br>gather themselves together, and to   | and slaughter, and destruction, and  |  |
|  | stand for their life, to destroy, to   | did 4 what they would unto those   | 4 Hob. ac-                               |
| ì                                      | slay, and to cause to perish, all the  | did 4 what they would unto those that hated them.  | cording to<br>their will.                |
|  | power of the people and province   | 6 And in Shushan the palace the Jews   |  |
|  | that would assault them, both little   | slew and destroyed five hundred men.   |  |
| <sup>1</sup> See ch. 9.<br>10, 15, 16. | ones and women, and to take the  | 7 And Parshandatha, and Dalphon,   |  |
| m ch. 3. 13,                           | spoil of them for a prey, 12 <sup>m</sup> Upon one day in all the pro-   | and Aspatha,<br>8 And Poratha, and Adalia, and   |  |
| &c. & 9. 1.                            | vinces of king Ahasuerus, namely, up-  | Aridatha,  |  |
| 1                                      | on the thirteenth day of the twelfth   | 9 And Parmashta, and Arisai, and   |  |
| 1                                      | month, which is the month Adar.  | Aridai, and Vajezatha,   | Job 18, 19.                              |
| " ch. 3. 14,<br>15.                    | 13 "The copy of the writing for a  | 10 h The ten sons of Haman the son   | £ 27. 13, 11,                            |
| 6 Heb.                                 | commandment to be given in every<br>province was published unto all  | of Hammedatha, the enemy of the<br>Jews, slew they; but on the spoil   | Ps. 21, 10.                              |
| revaled.                               | people, and that the Jews should be  | laid they not their hand.  | 6 Sec<br>ch. 8. 11.                      |
| L                                      | people, and the the occur butter be  | ,  | ,  |

month which was "turned unto them from sorrow to joy, and from mourning into a good day: that they should make them days of feasting and joy, and of "sending portions one to another, and gifts to the

23 And the Jews undertook to do as

they had begun, and as Mordecai had

written unto them:

" Ps. 30. 11.

F ver. 19. Neh. 8. 11.

are made festival. 24 Because Haman the son of Ham-22 But 2 when Esther came before.

23 But 2 when Esther came before. CHRIST cir. 509. t ch. 3. 6, 7. 2 Heb. orush. 3 Heb. when the king, he commanded by letters that his wicked device, which he devised against the Jews, should breshe came e ver. 13, 14. ch. 7. 5, &c. & 8. 3, &c. turn upon his own head, and that eh. 7. 10. Pa. 7. 16. he and his sons should be hanged on the gallows. 26 Wherefore they called these days Purim after the name of <sup>4</sup>Pur. Therefore for all the words of <sup>6</sup>this letter, 4 That is, ver. 20. and of that which they had seen concerning this matter, and which had come unto them, 27 The Jews ordained, and took upon them, and upon their seed, and upon all such as a joined themselves unto deh. 8. 17, In. 56. 3, 6. Zoch. 2. 11. them, so as it should not 5 fail, that they would keep these two days according to their writing, and according to their appointed time every 5 Heb. pass. year : 28 And that these days should be remembered and kept throughout every generation, every family, every province, and every city; and that these days of Purim should not fail from among the Jows, nor the memorial of them 7 perish from their 6 Heb. pass. 7 Heh. be seed. 29 Then Esther the queen, 'the ch. 2. 15. daughter of Abihail, and Mordecai the Jew, wrote with sall authority, to 8 Heb. all confirm this /second letter of Purim. strength. / See els. 8. 10. & vor. 20. 30 And he sent the letters unto all the Jews, to "the hundred twenty and seven provinces of the kingdom of Ahasuerus, with words of peace # ch. 1. 1. and truth. 31 To confirm these days of Purim in their times appointed, according as Mordecai the Jew and Esther the queen had enjoined them, and as they had decreed 9 for themselves and for 9 Heb. for their souls. their seed, the matters of A the fastings and their cry. Ach. 4, 3, 16, 32 And the decree of Esther confirmed these matters of Purim: and it was written in the book. CHAPTER X. 1 Ahasuerus's greatness. 3 Mordecai's advancement. AND the king Ahasuerus laid a tribute upon the land, and upon cir. 495. Gen. 10, 5,
 Ps. 72, 10,
 1s. 2i, 15, the isles of the sea. 2 And all the acts of his power and of his might, and the declaration of the greatness of Mordecal, b where-unto the king 2 advanced him, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Media \$ ch. 8, 15, & 9, 4, 2 Heb. made him areal. and Persia? 3 For Mordecai the Jew was enext Gen. 41, 40, 2 Chr. 28, 7, unto king Alusuerus, and great a-mong the Jews, and accepted of the multitude of his brethren, decking

4 Neh. 2, 10, Pe, 122, 8, 9,

the wealth of his people, and speak-

## 2THE

# BOOK OF JOB.

have wrote the Book of Job, whilst among the Madius-ites, Before Christ,

CHRIST

CHAPTER I. 1 The holiness riches, and religious care of Job for his children. 6 Salan, appearing before God, by calumniation obtaineth leave to tempt Job. 13 Understanding of the loss of his goods and children, in his mourning he bleeseth tood.

THERE was a man "in the land of

4 Prov. 8.13. 3 Or, cattle.

Uz, whose name was Job; and that man was 'perfect and upright, and one that deared God, and eschewed evil. 2 And there were born unto him seven sons and three daughters.

8 His substance also was seven thousand sheep, and three thousand camels, and five hundred yoke of oxen, and five hundred she asses, and a very great 4 household; so that this man was the greatest of

all the 5 men of the east. 4 And his sons went and feasted in their houses, every one his day; and sent and called for their three sisters to eat and to drink with them.

5 And it was so, when the days of Their feasting were gone about, that Job sent and sanctified them, and rose up early in the morning, and offered burnt offerings according to the number of them all: for Job

the number of them all: for Job said, it may be that my sons have sinned, and Joursed God in their hearts. Thus did Job continually. 6 T Now Jthere was a day when the sons of God came to present themselves before the Lorn, and 7 Satan came also cannon them.

7 And the LORD said unto Satan, Whence comest thou? Then Satan answered the Lord, and said, From going to and fro in the earth, and

from walking up and down in it.

8 And the LORD said unto Satan, 9 h Hast thou considered my servant Job, that there is none like him in the earth, 'a perfect and an upright man, one that feareth God, and es-

cheweth evil? 9 Then Satan answered the LORD,

and said, Doth Job fear God for

nought?

10 \*\* Hast not thou made an hedge about him, and about his house, and about all that he hath on every side? "thou hast blessed the work of his hands, and his 2 substance is increased in the land.

11 But put forth thine hand now, and touch all that he hath, and he

12 And the LORD said unto Satan,

Behold, all that he hath is in thy 2 power; only upon himself put not forth thine hand. So Satan went forth from the presence of the Lord.

13 ¶ And there was a day when his sons and his daughters were eating and drinking wine in their eldest brother's house:

14 And there came a messenger unto Job, and said, The oxen were plowing, and the asses feeding beside them:

15 And the Sabeans fell upon them, and took them away; yea, they have slain the servants with the edge of the sword; and I only am escaped alone to tell thee.

16 While he was yet speaking, there came also another, and said, <sup>2</sup>The fire of God is fallen from heaven, and hath burned up the sheep, and the servants, and consumed them; and I only am escaped alone to tell thee.

17 While he was yet speaking, there came also another, and said, The Chaldeans made out three bands. and 4 fell upon the camels, and have carried them away, yea, and slain the servants with the edge of the sword; and I only am escaped alone to tell thee.

18 While he was yet speaking, there came also another, and said, 'Thy sons and thy daughters were eating and drinking wine in their eldest brother's house:

19 And, behold, there came a great wind 5 from the wilderness, and smote the four corners of the house, and it fell upon the young men, and they are dead; and I only am escaped alone to tell thee.

20 Then Job arose, and rent his mantle, and shaved his head, and fell down upon the ground, and

worshipped,
21 And said, "Naked came I out of my mother's womb, and naked shall I return thither: the Lord gave, and the Lord hath taken away; blessed be the name of the LORD.

22 "In all this Job sinned not, nor 7 charged God foolishly.

CHAPTER II.

1 Salan appearing again before God obtaineth further leave to tempt Job. 7 He smitch him with sore boils. 9 Job reproved his wife, moving him to caree God. 11 His three friends condole with him in silence.

AGAIN "there was a day when the sons of God came to present themselves before the LORD, and Satan came

CHRIST cir. 1520. 2 Heb. hand, Gen. 16. 6. 1 Eccles. 9.

3 Or, A

4 Heb.

r ver. 4. 13.

5 Neb. from aside, &c. Gen. 37. 29. Exra 9. 3. 6 Or, robe. 1 Pet. 5. 6.

" Pa. 49. 17. Ercles. 5. 15. 1 Tim. 6.7. " Eccles. 5. 19. Jam. 1, 17. # Mat. 20, 15. Fph. 5. 20. 17hes. 5.18.

ch. 2. 10. i (ir, attri-buted folly to God.

will curse thee to thy face.

449

2 Moses is thought to

cir. 1520.

<sup>6</sup> Gen. 22. 20, 21. <sup>5</sup> Ezek.14.14. Jam. 5. 11. Gen. 6, 9, 2 17, 1, ch. 2, 3,

4 Or. 5 Heb. sons of the east.

6 Gen. 8. 20. ch. 42. 8.

/ 1 Kin. 21. 10, 13. 6 Hob. all the days. r ch. 2. 1. 4 1 Kin, 22. 19. ch. 38. 7. 7 Wab the

Adversary, 1 Chr. 21.1. Rev. 12. 9, 10, 8 Heb. (m the midst ch. 2. 2. Mat. 12. 43. 1 Pet. 5. 8.

9 Heb. set thy heart on. 4 ch. 2. 3. l ver. 1. m Ps. 34. 7. Is. 5, 2. \*Ps.128.1, 2. Prov.10.22. 2 Or, cattle.

° ch. 2, 5, Heb.

if he curse
thee not to
thy face. Pls. 8, 21, Mal. 3, 13, 16,

| Job's af                                 | liction and patience. JOB   | III. He complainet  | h of life.                                 |
|--|---|---|--|
| Before                                   | also among them to present himself  | was said, There is a man child con-                                     | Before                                     |
| CHRIST<br>cir 1/20,                      | before the LORD.  2 And the LORD said unto Satan,   | ceived. 4 Let that day be darkness; let not                             | CHRIST<br>cir. 1/20,                       |
| è ch. 1. 7.                              | From whence comest thou? And Satan answered the LORD, and   | God regard it from above, neither                                       |  |
| V CM. 1. 1.                              | said, From going to and fro in the  | let the light shine upon it. 5 Let darkness and the shadow of           | 6 ch. 10. 21,                              |
|  | earth, and from walking up and down in it.  | death 2 stain it; let a cloud dwell upon it; 3 let the blackness of the | 22, & 16, 16,<br>& 28, 3,<br>Ps. 23, 4,    |
|  | 3 And the Lorp said unto Satan,   | day terrify it.   | # 41, 19,<br># 107,10,14.                  |
|  | Job, that there is none like him in   | 6 As for that night, let darkness seize upon it; 4 let it not be joined | Jer. 13. 16.<br>Amos 5. 8.                 |
| ¢ch. 1. 1, 8.                            | the earth, a perfect and an upright   | unto the days of the year, let it not                                   | 2 Or, chal.<br>lange it.                   |
| d ch. 27. 5, 6.                          | man, one that feareth God, and es-<br>cheweth evil? and still he holdeth  | 7 Lo, let that night be solitary, let                                   | 3 Or, let                                  |
|  | fast his integrity, although thou movedst me against him, 2 to de-  | no joyful voice come therein.  8 Let them curse it that curse the       | rify it, as<br>those who                   |
| 2 Heb. to<br>smallow<br>him up.          | stroy him without cause.  | day, who are ready to raise up  | have a<br>bitter day,<br>Amos 8, 10,       |
| ch. 9. 17.                               | 4 And Satan answered the Lord, and said, Skin for skin, yea, all  | 5 their mourning. 9 Let the stars of the twilight there-                | Amos 8. 10.<br>4 Or, let st<br>not rejoice |
|  | that a man hath will he give for his  | of be dark; let it look for light, but                                  | among the                                  |
| ∫ch. 1, 11,                              | life, 5 But put forth thine hand now,   | have none; neither let it see the dawning of the day:                   | days. Jer. 9. 17,                          |
| sch. 19. 20.                             | and touch his bone and his flesh,   | 10 Because it shut not up the doors                                     | 18.<br>5 Or, a<br>leviathan.               |
| A ch. 1. 12.                             | and he will curse thee to thy face.  6 * And the Lord said unto Satan,  | of my <i>mother's</i> womb, nor hid sorrow from mine eyes.              | 6 Heb. the                                 |
| 3 Or, only.                              | Behold, he is in thine hand; but save his life.   | 11 d Why died I not from the womb? why did I not give up the ghost when | eyelids of<br>the morn.                    |
|  | 7 T So went Satan forth from the  | I came out of the belly?  | ing,<br>ch. 41, 18,<br>d ch. 10, 18,       |
| ( In. 1. 6.                              | presence of the Lorp, and smote<br>Job with sore boils from the sole  | 12 Why did the knees prevent me?<br>or why the breasts that I should    | Gen. 30. 3.<br>1s. 66. 12.                 |
| - 201 21 01                              | of his foot unto his crown.   | suck?   | 11, 00, 12,                                |
| 1 2 Sam. 13.                             | 8 And he took him a potsherd to<br>scrape himself withal; *and he sat   | and been quiet, I should have slept:                                    |  |
| 19.<br>ch. 42. 6.<br>Yz. k. 27.          | down among the ashes.   | then had I been at rest,  |  |
| 30.<br>Mat. 11. 21.                      | 9 Then said his wife unto him, Dost thou still "retain thine inte-  | 14 With kings and counsellors of<br>the earth, which built desolate     | / ch. 15, 28,                              |
| l ch. 21. 15.                            | grity? curse God, and die. 10 But he said unto her, Thou  | places for themselves;<br>15 Or with princes that had gold,             |  |
| ™ ver. 3.                                | speakest as one of the foolish wo-<br>men speaketh. What? "shall we   | who filled their houses with silver:                                    |  |
| ch. 1. 21.<br>Rom. 12.13.                | men speaketh. What? "shall we receive good at the hand of God.  | I had not been; as infants which  | * Ps. 58. 8.                               |
| Jam. 5. 13,<br>11.                       | receive good at the hand of God, and shall we not receive evil? In all this did not Job sin with his                      | never saw light.  |  |
| ° ch. 1. 22.<br>P Ps. 39. 1.             | lips.   | 17 There the weeked cease from troubling; and there the weary be        | 7 Heb.                                     |
| Prov. 17.                                | 11 ¶ Now when Job's three friends heard of all this evil that was come  | at rest.  18 There the prisoners rest toge-                             | wearied in strongth.                       |
|  | upon him, they came every one from<br>his own place; Eliphaz the Teman-   | ther; he they hear not the voice of                                     | A ch. 39. 7.                               |
| Gen. 36.11.<br>Jer. 49. 7.               | ite, and Bildad the Shuhite, and  | the oppressor. 19 The small and great are there;                        |  |
| ' Gen. 25, 2.                            | Zophar the Naamathite: for they   | and the servant is free from his  |  |
| eh. 42. 11.                              | had made an appointment together<br>to come to mourn with him and   | master. 20 Wherefore is light given to him                              | í Jer. 20. 1P.                             |
| Rom, 12.15.                              | to comfort him. 12 And when they lifted up their  | that is in misery, and life unto the *bitter in soul;                   | 1 1 Sam. 1.                                |
|  | eyes afar off, and knew him not, they   | 21 Which 81 long for death, but it                                      | 10.<br>2 Kin. 4.27.                        |
|  | lifted up their voice, and wept; and<br>they rent every one his mantle, and   | cometh not; and dig for it more than for hid treasures;                 | 8 Heb. wait.                               |
| Neh. 9. 1.<br>Lam. 2. 10.<br>Esck.27.30. | "sprinkled dust upon their heads  | 22 Which rejoice exceedingly, and                                       | l Rev. 9. 6.                               |
| Ezck.27.30.                              | toward heaven.  13 So they sat down with him upon   | are glad, when they can find the grave?                                 |  |
| * Gen. 50. 10.                           | the ground seven days and seven   | 23 Why is light given to a man whose way is hid, "and whom God          | 8 ab 10 a                                  |
|  | nights, and none spake a word unto<br>him: for they saw that his grief was  | hath hedged in?   | * ch. 19. 8.<br>Lam. 3. 7.                 |
|  | very great.   | 24 For my sighing cometh before I eat, and my roarings are poured out   | 9 Heh.<br>before my<br>meal.               |
|  | CHAPTER III.  1 Job curses the day and services of his birth.   | like the waters.  |  |
|  | 1 Job curses the day and services of his birth.  13 The case of death. 20 He complaineth of life, because of his augusts. | 25 For 2the thing which I greatly feared is come upon me, and that      | 2 Heb. I<br>Jeared a                       |
| 4 Heb.                                   | AFTER this opened Job his mouth, and cursed his day.  | which I was afraid of is come unto                                      | feur, and<br>it came<br>upon me,           |
| answered.<br>ch. 10, 18,                 | 2 And Job *spake, and said,   | me.<br>26 I was not in safety, neither had                              | whom me.                                   |
| 19.<br>Jer. 15. 10.                      | 8 Let the day perish wherein I was born, and the night in which it  | I rest, neither was I quiet: yet trou-                                  |  |
| & 20. 14.                                | . were north ward the night the mittell it  | DIC CHILLO,   | ı  |

| Eliphas                      | reproveth Job. JOB, 1   | IV, V. Happy end of God's co  | rection.                             |
|------------------------------|---|---|--------------------------------------|
| Before                       | CHAPTER IV.   | CHAPTER V.  | Before                               |
| CHRIST                       |   |   | CHRIST                               |
| oir. 1020.                   | 1 Eliphas reprovelh Job for want of religion. 7 He teacheth God's judyments to be not for the righteous, but for the wicked. 12 His fear- | 1 The harm of inconsideration. 3 The end of<br>the wicked is misery. 6 God is to be regard-<br>ed in affiction. 17 The happy and of God's | cir. 1520.                           |
|                              | the righteous, but for the wicked. 12 His fear-   | ed in afliction. 17 The happy end of God's correction.  | 2 Or, look ?                         |
|                              | ful vision, to humble the excellency of creu-<br>tures before God.  |   | 8 Or, indig-<br>nation.              |
|                              | THEN Eliphaz the Temanite an-   | CALL now, if there be any that  | 4 Ps. 37. 35,                        |
|                              | A swered and said,  | of the saints wilt thou sturn?  | 36.<br>Jor. 12. 2, 3,                |
| 2 Reb.                       | 2 If we assay 2 to commune with   | 2 For wrath killeth the foolish   | Pa. 119.                             |
| a word.<br>3 Heb.            | thee, wilt thou be grieved? but 8 who   | man, and senvy slayeth the silly  | 156.<br>& 127. 5.                    |
| suko eass                    | can withhold himself from speak-  | one.  | Ps. 109. 12.                         |
| refrain<br>from              | ing?  | 3 "I have seen the foolish taking   | 4 ch. 18, 9,                         |
| spords 7                     | 3 Behold, thou hast instructed many,<br>and thou "hast strengthened the weak  | root: but suddenly I cursed his habitation.   | 4 Or,<br>iniquity.                   |
| • In. 35. 3.                 | hands.  | 4 b His children are far from safety,   | * Gen. 3, 17,                        |
|                              | 4 Thy words have upholden him that  | and they are crushed in the gate,   | 18, 19.<br>1 Cor. 10.                |
| <sup>3</sup> Ia. 35. 3.      | was falling, and thou bhast strength-   | eneither is there any to deliver  | 13.                                  |
| 4 Heb.                       | ened 4 the feeble knees.  | them.   | 5 Or,<br>lubour.                     |
| the bose-<br>ing kneer.      | 5 But now it is come upon thee,   | 5 Whose harvest the hungry eateth   | 6 Heb, the                           |
| Heb. 12, 12,                 | and thou faintest; it toucheth thee,  | up, and taketh it even out of the   | sons of the                          |
| * ch. 1. 1.                  | and thou art troubled. 6 Is not this "thy fear, "thy confi-   | thorns, and "the robber swalloweth up their substance.  | burning<br>coul lift                 |
| d Prov. 3, 26.               | dence, thy hope, and the uprightness  | 6 Although 4 affliction cometh not  | up to fly.<br>f ch. v. 10.           |
|                              | of thy ways?  | forth of the dust, neither doth trouble   | A 37. 5.                             |
| <sup>e</sup> Pa. 37, 25,     | 7 Remember, I pray thee, 'who ever perished, being innocent? or where   | spring out of the ground:   | Pa. 40. 5.<br>& 72. 18.<br>& 145. 3. |
|                              | perished, being innocent? or where  | 7 Yet man is born unto trouble,   | & 145. 3.<br>Rom. 11.33.             |
|                              | were the righteous cut off?   | as 6 the sparks fly upward.   | 7 Heb. and                           |
| f Pa. 7, 14,<br>Prov. 22, 8, | 8 Even as I have seen, they that plow iniquity, and sow wickedness,   | 8 I would seek unto God, and unto God would I commit my cause:  | there is<br>no scarch.               |
| Prov. 22. 8.<br>Hos. 10, 13. | reap the same.  | 9 / Which doeth great things 7 and  | 8 Heb. till                          |
| Gal. 6, 7, 8.                | 9 By the blast of God they perish,  | unsearchable; marvellous things   | there be<br>no number.               |
| 5 That is,                   | and by the breath of his nostrils   | 8 without number:   | ch. 28, 26,                          |
| by his                       | are they consumed.  | 10 Who giveth rain upon the   | Ps. 65.9, 10.                        |
| anger: as<br>Is. 30, 33,     | 10 The roaring of the lion, and   | earth, and sendeth waters upon the  | Jer. 5. 24.                          |
| See Ex.<br>15, 8.            | the voice of the flerce lion, and   | 9 fields:   | & 10. 13.<br>& 51. 16.               |
| ch. 1, 19,                   | the teeth of the young lions, are broken.   | lew; that those which mourn may   | Acta 14. 17.                         |
| & 15, 30.<br>Is, 11, 4,      | 11 The old lion perisheth for lack  | be exalted to safety.   | 9 Heb, out-<br>places.               |
| 2 Thes. 2. 8.                | of prey, and the stout lion's whelps  | 12 He disappointeth the devices   | 41 Sam. 2.7.                         |
| A Ps. 34, 10.                | are scattered abroad.   | of the crafty, so that their hands  | Ps. 113. 7.<br>Neh. 4. 15.           |
| 6 Heb, by                    | 12 Now a thing was esecretly brought  | <sup>2</sup> cannot perform their enterprise.   | Pa. 33, 10.                          |
| stealth.                     | to me, and mine ear received a little   | 13 * He taketh the wise in their own craftiness: and the counsel of   | 1a. 8. 10.<br>2 Or, can-             |
| i ch. 33, 15,                | thereof. 13 In thoughts from the visions of   | the froward is carried headlong.  | not per-                             |
| - (11. 13., 23.,             | the night, when deep sleep falleth on   | 14 'They "meet with darkness in the   | form any<br>thing.                   |
|                              | men.  | daytime, and grope in the noonday   | l Ps. 9, 15.                         |
| 7 Heb.                       | 14 Fear 7 came upon me, and *trem-  | as in the night.  | 1 Cor. 3. 19.<br>1 Den. 28. 29.      |
| met me.                      | bling, which made sall my bones to  | 15 But "he saveth the poor from   | 1s. 59. 10.                          |
| 8 Heb. the                   | shake.  | the sword, from their mouth, and  | Amos 8. 9.                           |
| multitude<br>of my           | 15 Then a spirit passed before my   | from the hand of the mighty.  | 3 Or,<br>run into.                   |
| bones.                       | face; the hair of my flesh stood  | 16 "So the poor hath hope, and iniquity stoppeth her mouth.   | " Ps. 35. 10.                        |
| i                            | 16 It stood still, but I could not  | 17 Behold, happy is the man   | Pa. 107. 42.                         |
| l                            | discern the form thereof: an image  | whom God correcteth; therefore de-  | * Ps. 94. 12.<br>Prov. 3. 11,        |
| 9 Or. 1                      | was before mine eyes, there was   | spise not thou the chastening of the  | 1 12.                                |
| heard a                      | silence, and I heard a voice, say-  | Almighty:   | Heb. 12. 5.<br>Jam. 1. 12.           |
| 1                            | ing,<br>17 Shall mortal man be more just  | 18 For he maketh sore, and bindeth up: he woundeth, and his hands   | Jam. 1. 12.<br>itev. 3. 19.          |
| 1 ch. 9. 2.                  | than God? shall a man be more   |   | 1 Sam. 2.6.                          |
| " ch. 15, 15.                | pure than his maker?  | 19 He shall deliver thee in six   | In. 30. 26.<br>Hos. 6. 1.            |
| A 25. 5.<br>2 Pet. 2. 4.     | 18 Behold, he "put no trust in his  | troubles: yea, in seven there shall   | 9 Pa. 34, 19.                        |
| 2 ()r,<br>nor in his         | servants; 2 and his angels he charged   | no evil touch thee.   | # 91. 3.<br>Pro. 24. 16.             |
| nor in his<br>angels, in     | with folly:   | 20 In famine he shall redeem thee   | 1 Cor. 10.                           |
| whom he                      | 19 "How much less in them that  |   | 18.<br>* Ps. 91. 10.                 |
| put light.<br>" ch. 15, 16,  | dwell in houses of clay, whose foun-<br>dation is in the dust, which are  | power of the sword.  21 Thou shalt be hid from the  | Ps. 33. 19.                          |
| º 2 Cor. 4. 7.               | crushed before the moth?  | scourge of the tongue: neither shalt  | A 37. 19.                            |
| & 5, 1,                      | 20 PThey are 8 destroyed from morn-   |   | from the                             |
| PPs. 90, 5, 6.<br>2 Hob.     | ing to evening: they perish for ever  | it cometh.  | hands.                               |
| bouten in                    | without any regarding it.   | 22 At destruction and famine thou   | f Ps. 31. 20.                        |
| Pr. 39. 11.                  | 21 Doth not their excellency which is in them go away? they die, even   | shalt laugh: "neither shalt thou be   | 5 ()r, when<br>the tongue            |
| & 49. 14.                    | 28 in them go away? They die, even  | afraid of the beasts of the earth.  | Ezek. 34. 25.                        |
| r ch. 36, 12,                | without wisdom.   | - 17. 11. 9. 2. 33. 9. 2 33. 23.  |                                      |

| Job rep   | roveth his   | JOB, V   |
|---|--|--|
| Before OH B 18 7 OH B 18 7 OH 1 1900.  P 1 9 11 12 Hot 2 18 18 19 19 19 19 19 19 19 19 19 19 19 19 19 | with the stones the beasts of the peace with thee.  24 And thou she takernacle shall thou shalt visit that not sin.  25 Thou shalt he seed shall be seed shall be spring as the graze as "Thou shalt in a full age, like cometh in in his 27 Lo this, we had the seed that t | come to thy grave as a shock of corn senson.  we searched it, so know thou it sfor TER VI.  complaints are not couse- or death, therein he is  14 He reproveth his  4. |

7 Heb. lifted up.

Prov. 27. 3.

3 That is,

I want

express my grief, Ps. 77. 4.

5 Pa. 38, 2.

Ps. 88. 15, 16. 9 Heb. at grass.

2 Heb

my expre-

4 1 Kin. 19.4.

4 Acts 20, 20.

f Lev. 19. 2. le. 57. 15. Hos. 11. 9.

2 Heb.

Heb. in the heat thereof.

1 Heb. ex-tinguished

# CHAPTER VL

h answered and said, that my grief were throughly weighed, and my calamity 7 laid in the balances together!

3 For now it would be heavier "than the sand of the sea: therefore 8 my words are swallowed up. 4 For the arrows of the Almighty

are within me, the poison whereof drinketh up my spirit: "the terrors of God do set themselves in array against me.

5 Doth the wild ass bray 9 when he hath grass? or loweth the ox over his fodder?

6 Can that which is unsavoury be eaten without sait? or is there any taste in the white of an egg?

7 The things that my soul refused to touch are as my sorrowful meat. 8 Oh that I might have my request; and that God would grant me 2 the thing that I long for!

9 Even 4 that it would please God

to destroy me; that he would let loose his hand, and cut me off! 10 Then should I yet have comfort; yea, I would harden myself in sorrow: let him not spare; for 'I have not concealed the words of the Holy One.

11 What is my strength, that I should hope? and what is mine end, that I should prolong my life?

12 Is my strength the strength of stones? or is my flesh s of brass? 13 Is not my help in me? and is wisdom driven quite from me?

4 Heb. To kim that melisth. 14 49 To him that is afflicted pity should be shewed from his friend; but he forsaketh the fear of the # Pro. 17, 17. Almighty.

15 AMy brethren have dealt deceit-A Ps. 39. 11. & 41. 9. fully as a brook, and 'as the stream of brooks they pass away; 16 Which are blackish by reason of 8 Heb. they are cut off.

the ice, and wherein the snow is hid: 17 What time they wax warm, 5 they vanish: 6 when it is hot, they are 7 consumed out of their place. ed aside: they go to nothing, and perish. 19 The troops of Tema looked, the

JOB, VI, VII.

companies of Shoba waited for them.
20 They were "confounded because
they had hoped; they came thither,

and were ashamed. 21 2 For now "ye are 3 nothing; ye see my casting down, and "are afraid. 22 Did I say, Bring unto me? or, Give a reward for me of your substance?

23 Or, Deliver me from the enemy's hand? or, Redeem me from the hand of the mighty?

24 Teach me, and I will hold my tongue; and cause me to understand wherein I have erred.
25 How forcible are right words! but

what doth your arguing reprove? 26 Do ye imagine to reprove words,

and the speeches of one that is desperate, which are as wind?

27 Yea, the overwhelm the fatherless, and ye dig a pit for your friend.

28 Now therefore be content, look upon me; for it is sevident unto

you if I lie. 29 Return, I pray you, let it not be iniquity; yea, return again, my righteousness is an it.

30 Is there iniquity in my tongue? cannot 7 my taste discern perverse things?

## CHAPTER VII.

1 Joh excuseth his desire of death. 12 He com-plaineth of his own restlessness, 17 and God's watchfulness.

Is there not san appointed time to man upon earth? are not his days also like the days of an hireling? 2 As a servant pearnestly desireth the shadow, and as an hireling look-

oth for the reward of his work : 3 So am I made to possess bmonths of vanity, and wearisome nights are appointed to me.
4 "When I lie down, I say, When

4 'When I lie down, I say, When shall I arise, and 2 the night be gone? and I am full of tossings to and fro unto the dawning of the day.

5 My flesh is delothed with worms and clods of dust; my skin is broken, and become loathsome.

6 'My days are swifter than a weaver's shuttle, and are spent without hope.

7 O remember that I my life is wind: mine eye shall no more see good. 8 "The eye of him that hath seen

me shall see me no more; thine eyes are upon me, and I am not. 9 As the cloud is consumed and vanisheth away: so he that goeth down to the grave shall come up no more

10 He shall return no more to his house, ineither shall his place know him any more.

11 Therefore I will \*not refrain my vanish: when it is hot, they are mouth; I will speak in the anguish of consumed out of their place.

18 The paths of their way are turn-the bitterness of my soul.

friends of unkindness.

CHRIST cir. 1520. 4 Gen. 25, 15. l 1 Kin. 10.1, Ps. 72. 10, Ezek. 27, 22, 23.

" Jer. 14. 3. 2 Or, For now ye to them, Heb. to it.

a ch. 13, 4, 8 Heb. not. Pa. 38, 11.

4 Heb. ye cause to fall upon. P Ps. 57. 6. 5 Heb. before your r ch. 17. 10.

6 That is, matter 7 Heb. my pulate, ch. 12. 11.

8 Or, a warfare. ch. 14. 5, 13, 14. Pr. 39. 4. 9 Heb gapeth ofter.

t Řec ch. 29. 2. \* Deu. 28. 67. ch. 17. 12. 2 Heb. the evening be measured 9 ₫ In. 14, 11, 

f Ps. 78. 29. \$ Heb. sholl 4 to see, that is, to enjoy. ø ch. 20. 9.

5 That is, I can live no longer. 4 2 Nam. 12. 23. i ch, 8, 18. & 20. 9. Pa. 103, 16.

l Ps. 30. 1, 9. / 1 Sam.1.10. ch. 10. 1.

Reform CHRIST cir. 1790. m ch. 9, 27.

r Pa. 36, 6.

e Gen. 18.

25. Dent. 32. 4. 2 Chr. 19. 7. ch. 34. 12, 17.

Dan. 9, 14. Rom. 3, 5.

b ch. 1. 5, 18.

3 Heb. is the hand of their transgres-

ch. 5, 8, & 11, 13, & 22, 23, &c.

12 Am I a sea, or a whale, that thou

settest a watch over me?

18 \*\* When I say, My bed shall comfort me, my couch shall ease my complaint; 14 Then thou scarest me with

dreams, and terrifiest me through visions:

15 So that my soul chooseth strangling, and death rather 2 than my life.

16 "I loathe it; I would not live alway: 'let me alone; for pmy days 2 Heb. than my bones. a ch. 10. 1. ch. 10. 20. a 14. 6. Ps. 32. 13. are vanity. P Ps. 62. 9. r Ps. 8. 4. & 144. 3. Hob. 2. 6.

17 What is man, that thou shouldest magnify him? and that thou shouldest set thine heart upon him? 18 And that thou shouldest visit

him every morning, and try him every moment?

19 How long wilt thou not depart from me, nor let me alone till I swallow down my spittle?

20 I have sinned; what shall I do unto thee, O thou preserver of men? why hast thou set me as a ch. 16, 12, Ps. 21, 12, Lam. 3, 12, mark against thee, so that I am a burden to myself?

21 And why dost thou not pardon my transgression, and take away mine iniquity? for now shall I sleep in the dust; and thou shalt seek me in the morning, but I shall not be.

#### CHAPTER VIII.

1 Biblad sheweth God's justice in dealing with men according to their works. 8 He alleyeth antiquity to prove the certain destruction of the hyperite. 20 He applieth God's just dealing to Job.

THEN answered Bildad the Shu-

hite, and said,
2 How long wilt thou speak these
things? and how long shall the
words of thy mouth be like a strong wind?

8 Doth God pervert judgment? or doth the Almighty pervert justice?

4 If bthy children have sinned against him, and he have cast them away s for their transgression; 5 If thou wouldest seek unto God

betimes, and make thy supplication to the Almighty;
6 If thou wert pure and upright;

surely now he would awake for thee. and make the habitation of thy

righteousness prosperous. 7 Though thy beginning was small, yet thy latter end should greatly in-

crease. 8 d For enquire, I pray thee, of the former age, and prepare thyself to the search of their fathers: # Deut. 4.32. # 12.7. ch. 15. 18.

9 (For 'we are but of yesterday, and know 4 nothing, because our days upon earth are a shadow:) 10 Shall not they teach thee, and tell thee, and utter words out of

their heart? 11 Can the rush grow up without mire? can the flag grow without water?

12/Whilst it is yet in his greenness, reason with him?

and not cut down, it withereth before any other herb.

18 80 are the paths of all that serget God; and the "hypocrite's hope shall perish:

14 Whose hope shall be cut off, and whose trust shall be 2a spider's

web.

15 AHe shall lean upon his house, but it shall not stand: he shall hold it fast but it shall not endure.

16 He is green before the sun, and his branch shooteth forth in his garden.

17 His roots are wrapped about the heap, and seeth the place of stones.

18 If he destroy him from his place, then it shall deny him, saying, I have not seen thee.

19 Behold, this is the joy of his way, and sout of the earth shall others grow.

20 Behold, God will not cast away a perfect man, neither will he 3 help the cvil doers:

21 Till he fill thy mouth with laugh-

ing, and thy lips with 4 rejoicing.

22 They that hate thee shall be clothed with shane; and the dwelling place of the wicked shall come to nought.

#### CHAPTER IX.

1 Job, acknowledging Gol's justice, sheneth there is no contending with him. 22 Man's immency is not to be condemned by affic-

THEN Job answered and said, 2 I know it is so of a truth: but

how should a man be just 6 with God?
3 If he will contend with him, he cannot answer him one of a thousand. 4 bHe is wise in heart, and mighty in strength: who hath hardened himself

against him, and hath prospered?
5 Which removeth the mountains, and they know not: which overturneth them in his anger.

6 Which shaketh the earth out of her place, and dthe pillars thereof tremble

7 Which commandeth the sun, and it riseth not; and sealeth up the stars. 8° Which alone spreadeth out the heavens, and treadeth upon the waves of the sea.

9 / Which maketh 8 Arcturus, Orion, and Pleiades, and the chambers of the south.

10 Which doeth great things past finding out; yea, and wonders without number.

11 Lo, he goeth by me, and I see him not: he passeth en also, but I perceive him not.

12 'Behold, he taketh away, 9 who can hinder him? who will say unto

him, What doest thou?

13 If God will not withdraw his anger, \*the 2 proud helpers do stoop under him.

anger, the under him.

14 How much less shall I answer the him, and choose out my words to friendly friendly friendly friendly.

Below. CHRIST cir. 1520.

# ch. 11. 20. & 15. 14. & 27. 8. Ps. 112. 10. Pro. 10. 28. 2 Heb. a spider's house, Is. 59. 5, 6. A ch. 27. 18.

i ch. 7. 10. & 20. 9. Ps. 37. 36.

4 Ps. 113. 7.

3 Heb. take the ungodly by the hand. 4 Heb.
shouting
for joy.
l Ps. S5, 26,
& 100, 29. 5 Heb. shall

> <sup>e</sup> Ps. 143, 2. Rom. 3, 20, 6 Or, before b ch. 36, 5,

'Is. 2. 19, 21. Hag. 2. 6, 21. Heb. 12. 26. d ch. 26, 11.

Gen. 1, 6, Ps. 101, 2,3, Heb., heights.

f Gen. 1. 16. ch.:8.31,4c. Amos 5. 8. 8 Heb. Ash, Cesil, and Cimuh. ch. 5. 9. Ps. 71, 15. A ch. 23, 8, 9, A 35, 14.

i Is. 45. 9. Jer. 18. 6. Rom. 9. 20. 9 Heb. who can turn him away? ch. 11. 10.

t ch. 26, 12, Is. 30, 7.

1 Chr. 29. 15, ch. 7, 6, Ps. 59, 5, & 102, 11, & 144, 4. 4 Hab. not.

· Gen. 47. 9.

J Ps. 129, 6. Jor. 17, 6.

CHRIST

cir. 1320.

l ch. 10, 15,

" ch. 2. 3. 4 34 6. \* Eccles. 9. 2, 3. Ezek. 21, 3. \* 2 Sam. 15. 30. & 19. 4. Jor. 14. 4. F ch. 7. 6, 7. 2 Heb. ships 3 Or, ships of Elect. 7 Hab. 1. 8. rch. 7. 13. · Ps. 119. £x, 20, 7. " Jer. 2, 22, 4 Or. make me to be abborred. " Eccles. 6. Is. 45, 9. Jer. 49, 19. Rom. 9, 20. F ver. 19. m. 2.25. 5 Heb. one that should argue. 6 Or. umpire. • ch. 13. 20, eh. 13. 27, 21, 22, & 23. 7. Ps. 39, 10, 7 Heb. but I am not so with

15 Whom, though I were righteous, yet would I not answer, but I would

make supplication to my judge.
16 If I had called, and he had answered me; yet would I not believe that he had hearkened unto my

17 For he breaketh me with a tempest, and multiplieth my wounds " without cause.

18 He will not suffer me to take my breath, but filleth me with bitterness.

19 If I speak of strength, lo, he is

strong: and if of judgment, who shall set me a time to plead?
20 If I justify myself, mine own mouth shall condemn me: if I say, I am perfect, it shall also prove me perverse.

21 Though I were perfect, yet would I not know my soul: I would despise

my life.

22 This is one thing, therefore I said it, "He destroyeth the perfect and the wicked.

23 If the scourge slay suddenly, he will laugh at the trial of the inno-

cent.

24 The earth is given into the hand of the wicked: "he covereth the faces of the judges thereof; if not, where, and who is he?

25 Now Pmy days are swifter than a post: they fice away, they see no good.

post: they nee away, they see no good. 26 They are passed away as the 23 swift ships: <sup>9</sup> as the eagle that hasteth to the prey. 27 'If I say, I will forget my com-plaint, I will leave off my heaviness, and comfort myself:

28 'I am afraid of all my sorrows, I know that thou 'wilt not hold me

innocent. 29 If I be wicked, why then labour

I in vain? 30 "If I wash myself with snow

water, and make my hands never so 31 Yet shalt thou plunge me in the ditch, and mine own clothes shall

4 abhor me. 32 For \*he is not a man, as I am. that I should answer him, and we should come together in judgment.

33 Neither is there sany says-man betwixt us, that might lay his hand upon us both.

34 'Let him take his rod away from me, and let not his fear terrify me: 35 Then would I speak, and not fear him; 7 but it is not so with me.

# CHAPTER X.

1 Jeb, taking liberty of complaint, expostulately with God about his afflictions. 18 He com-plaineth of life, and crareth a little case before death.

MY soul is sweary of my life; I will leave my complaint upon

\*1 Kin. 19.4. ch. 7. 16. Jonah 4. 3, 8.

8 (m. cut
off while I

5 ch. 7. 11.

myself; b I will speak in the bitterness of my soul. 2 I will say unto God, Do not condemn me; shew me wherefore thou contendest with me,

8 Is it good unto thee that thou shouldest oppress, that thou should-est despise the work of thine hands, and shine upon the counsel of the wicked?

4 Hust thou eves of flesh? or escept thou as man seeth?

5 Are thy days as the days of man?

are thy years as man's days,
of That thou enquirest after mine
iniquity, and searchest after my sin?
7 3 d Thou knowest that I am not wicked; and there is none that can deliver out of thine hand.

8 'Thine hands 4 have made me and fashioned me together round about; yet thou dost destroy me.

9 Remember, I beseech thee, that thou hast made me as the clay; and wilt thou bring me into dust again?

10 Hast thou not poured me out as milk, and curdled me like cheese?

11 Thou hast clothed me with skin and flesh, and hast brenced me with bones and sinews.

12 Thou hast granted me life and

favour, and thy visitation hath preserved my spirit. 13 And these things hast thou hid in thine heart: I know that this is with thec.

14 If I sin, then \*thou markest me, and thou wilt not acquit me from mine iniquity.

15 If I be wicked, 'woe unto me; and if I be righteous, yet will I not lift up my head. I am full of confusion; therefore 'see thou mine affliction :

16 For it increaseth. "Thou huntest me as a fierce lion; and again thou shewest thyself marvellous upon

me.
17 Thou renewest 6 thy witnesses against me, and increasest thine in dignation upon me; changes and war are against me.

18"Wherefore then hast thou brought me forth out of the womb? Oh that I had given up the ghost, and no eye had seen me

19 I should have been as though I had not been; I should have been carried from the womb to the grave.

20 Are not my days few? P cease then, and q let me alone, that I may take comfort a little.

21 Before I go whence I shall not return, "even to the land of darkness and the shadow of death:

22 A land of darkness, as darkness itself; and of the shadow of death, without any order, and where the

## CHAPTER XI.

1 Zophar reproreth Job for justifying himself. 5 God's resolom is unsearchable. 13 The as-sured blessing of repentance.

THEN answered Zophar the Naamathite, and said.

Refore CHRIST cir. 1520. 2 Heb. the

labour of thins hands, Ps. 138. 8, Is. 64. 8. \*1 Sam.16.7.

8 Heb. It in upon thy know-ladge. J Ps. 139.

Pa. 119.78. 4 Heh. took pains about me. / Gen. 2, 7, & 3, 19, Is. 61, 8,

<sup>9</sup> Ps. 139. 14, 15, 16.

5 Heb.

A Po. 199. 1.

Cls. 3, 11, 4 ch. 9, 12 15, 20, 21. ? Ps. 25, 18,

" Is. 38, 13. Lam. 3, 10.

6 That is, thy plagues, Buth 1, 21,

\* ch. 9, 11.

\* Ree ch. 7. 6, 16, & 8, 9. Ps. 139, 5, P Ps. 39, 13, 9ch. 7. 16.19. \* Pa. 88, 12, Ps. 23. 4.

Before CHRIST be answered? and should 2a man cir. 1520. full of talk be justified?

8 Should thy 8 lies make men hold 2 Heb. a man of lips. their peace? and when thou mockest, shall no man make thee ashamed? 8 Or, ch. 6. 10. is pure, and I am clean in thine 5 Egra 9.13. Ceclos. 3. 11. Rom.11.83. Hom.11.83 4 Heb. the heights of heaven. d ch. 9. 12. & 12. 14. Rev. 3. 7. 5 Or, make a change. 6 Heb. who can turn him away? ch. 9. 12 Pa. 10. 11, 14. & 35. 22, & 94. 11. 7 Heb. f Ps. 73, 22, & 92, 6, Eccles, 3, Rom. 1. 22. ch. 5, 8, & 22, 21. 1 Sam. 7.3. Pe, 78. 8. Ps. 88. 9. 4 Ps. 101. 3. ch. 22, 26, Ps. 119, 6, 1 John 3, " Is. 65, 16, 8 Heb. alove the noonday. Pr. 37. 6. & 112. 4. In. 58. 8, 10. 1. 30. 5, 10. 1. v. 26.5, 6. Ps. 3. 5. & 4. 8. Prov. 3. 24. 9 Heb. intreat thy face. Ps. 45, 12. P Lev. 26.16, Deut.28.65, 2 Heb.
plight shall
perish
from them. 7 ch. 8, 11, & 18, 14, Prov. 11, 7, up of the ghost, 3 Or, a puff of breath.

¹ ch. 13, 2,

1 Heb. an heart. 5 Heb. I fall

not lower than you. 6 Heb. with whom are not such as these?

5 But oh that God would speak, and open his lips against thee: 6 And that he would show thee the secrets of wisdom, that they are dou-ble to that which is! Know there-fore that b God exacteth of thee less than thine iniquity deserveth. 7 Canst thou by searching find out God? canst thou find out the Al-

mighty unto perfection?
8 It is 4as high as heaven; what canst thou do? deeper than hell; what canst thou know? 9 The measure thereof is longer than

2 Should not the multitude of words

4 For thou hast said, My doctrine

the earth, and broader than the sea. 10 d If he 5 cut off, and shut up, or gather together, then 6 who can hinder him? 11 For the knoweth vain men; he

seeth wickedness also; will he not then consider it!

12 For 7/vain man would be wise, though man be born like a wild ass's colt.

13 If thou \*prepare thine heart,

and stretch out thine hands toward him 14 If iniquity be in thine hand, put it far away, and \*let not wickedness

dwell in thy tabernacies. 15 For then shalt thou lift up thy

face without spot; yea, thou shalt be stedfast, and shalt not fear: 16 Because thou shalt "forget thy misery, and remember it as waters that pass away:

17 And thine age 8 " shall be clearer than the noonday; thou shalt shine forth, thou shalt be as the morning.

18 And thou shalt be secure, because there is hope; yea, thou shalt dig about thee, and thou shalt take thy rest in safety.

19 Also thou shalt lie down, and none shall make thee afraid; yea, many shall make suit unto thee. 20 But P the eyes of the wicked shall fail, and 2 they shall not escape, and 4 their hope shall be as 3 the giving

# CHAPTER XII.

1 Job maintaineth himself against his friends that reprove him. The acknowledgeth the general doctrine of God's omnipotency.

AND Job answered and said, 2 No doubt but ye are the people, and wisdom shall die with you

3 But "I have 4 understanding as well as you; 5I am not inferior to you: yea, 6 who knoweth not such things as these?

4 b I am as one mocked of his neighbour, who calleth upon God, and he answereth him: the just upright man is laughed to scorn.

5 d He that is ready to slip with his feet is as a lamp despised in the thought of him that is at ease.

6 The tabernacles of robbers pros-per, and they that provoke God are secure; into whose hand God bringeth abundantly.
7 But ask now the beasts, and they

shall teach thee; and the fowls of the air, and they shall tell thee:

8 Or speak to the earth, and it shall teach thee: and the fishes of the sea shall declare unto thee.

9 Who knoweth not in all these that the hand of the LORD hath wrought this? 10 /In whose hand is the 2 soul of

every living thing, and the breath of 8 all mankind. 11 Doth not the car try words?

and the 4 mouth taste his meat? 12 With the ancient is wisdom; and in length of days understanding.

13 5 With him is wisdom and strength, he hath counsel and understanding.
14 Behold, the breaketh down, and

it cannot be built again: he ishutteth oup a man, and there can be

no opening.

15 Behold, he "withholdeth the waters, and they dry up: also he "sendeth them out, and they over-

turn the earth.
16 ° With him is strength and wisdom: the deceived and the deceiver are his.

17 He leadeth counsellors away spoiled, and p maketh the judges fools.

18 He looseth the bond of kings, and girdeth their loins with a girdle.

19 He leadeth princes away spoiled, and overthroweth the mighty.

20 9 He removeth away 7 the speech of the trusty, and taketh away the understanding of the aged.

21 'He poureth contempt upon princes, and 8 weakeneth the strength of the mighty.

22 'He discovereth deep things out of darkness, and bringeth out to light the shadow of death.

23 'He increaseth the nations, and destroyeth them: he enlargeth the nations, and 9 straiteneth them again.

24 He taketh away the heart of the chief of the people of the earth, and "causeth them to wander in a wilderness where there is no way.

25 They grope in the dark without light, and he maketh them to 25 stagger like a drunken man.

#### CHAPTER XIII.

1 Job reprocells his friends of partiality. 14 He protoseth his confidence in God: 20 and intraction to know his own sins, and God's purpose in afflicting him.

CHRIST cir. 1520. 6 ch. 16, 10, & 17, 2, 6, & 21, 3, & 30, 1. Pa. 91, 15. d Prov. 14.2. ch. 21.7. Ps. 37.1,35. & 73.11,12. & 92.7.

Jer. 12. 1. Mal. 3. 15.

/ Num. 16. 22. Dan. 5, 23. Acts 17. 23. 2 Or, life.

3 Heb.
all flesh
of man. eh. 34. 3. 4 Heb. pulate, ch. 6. 30. 4 ch. 32. 7. 5 That is, With God ch. 9. 4. å ch. 11. 10. l Is. 22. 22. Rev. 3. 7. 6 Heb. upon. \*\* 1 Kin. 8. 35. & 17. 1. " Gen. 7. 11, åc. • ver. 13.

P 2 Sam. 15. 31. & 17. 14, 23. 1s. 19. 12. & 29. 14. 1 Cor. 1. 19.

t ch. 32. 9. Is. 3. 1, 2, 3,

7 Heb. the lip of the faithful. Pr. 107. 40. Dan. 2. 21. 8 Or, looseth the girdle of the strong. Dan. 2. 22. Mat. 10. 26. 1 Cor. 4. 5. Ps. 107. 38. Is. 9. 3. & 26. 15. 9 Heb. leadeth in. " Ps. 107. 4, 40. Den. 28.29. ch. 5, 14.

2 Heb. scander. r Ps. 107. 27.

| and talk deceitfully for him?  8 38.6 a.  8 Will y secept his person? will ye contend for God?  9 Is it good that he should search you out? or as one man mocket another, do ye so mock him?  10 He will surely reprove you, if ye do secretly accept persons.  11 Shall not his excellency make you afraid? and his dread fall upon you?  12 Your remembrances are like unto ashes, your bodies to bodies of clay.  13 *Hold your peace, let me alone, that I may speak, and let come on that I may speak, and let come on that I may speak, and let come on that I may speak, and let come on mine what vall.  18 *All helps and *Pput my life in mine hand?  18 *All helps and *All helps and bring a clean thing out of an unclean? not one.  18 *Beholt now if ye are the second in the carth, and a trend it will pick and bring forth boughs like a plant man dieth, and *Swastcht away yea, man giveth up the ghost, and where 's he?  11 *As the waters fall from the sea and the food decayth and drivid hup; 12 So man lieth down, and risch now; 12 The latt of the late.  18 *Beholt now, I have ordered any cause; I know that I shall be justified.  19 *Withdraw thine hand far from me; and let not thy dread amake me and let not thy dread amake me and let not thy dread amake me and let not thy dread amake me and let not thy dread amake me and sins? make me to know my transgression and my sin.  20 *Only do not two things until the waters fall from the sea.  21 *Withdraw thine hand far from me; and let not thy dread amake me and sins? make me to know my transgression and my sin.  22 *There call thou, and I will answer; or of time speak, and answer thou me.  23 *How many are mine iniquities and 'now the work of thine hands.  22 *There call thou break a leaf driven the dry stubble the order of the mumber of him nuclean? not one the should state the number of him the carth, and that the tender branch thereof will not ecase.  24 *S. *Lo. *Lo. *Lo. *Lo. *Lo. *Lo. *Lo. *Lo   | Job's con  | nsidence in God. JOB, XI   | II, XIV. He intreateth (Iod for   | r favour.   |
|--|--|--|---|---|
| *A. 12. 1. 2 "What ye know, the same do I town also: I aim not inferror unto you.  *a. 12. 2. 1. 3. Surely I would speak to the Almighty, and I desire to reason the fire of the the Almighty, and I desire to reason I by the content of God.  *B. 12. 2. 1. 3. 4. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.   | CHRIST   | La mine ear hath heard and un-   | sumeth, as a garment that is moth   | CHRIST  |
| Almighty, and I desire to reason M As that is born of a woman of the strict of the str | · ab. 19. 3.   | 2 "What ye know, the same do I know also: I am not inferior unto   | CHAPTER XIV.  |   |
| all physicians of no value.  5 that ye would altogether hold your peace) and 'it should be your sixedom.  6 Hear now my reasoning, and adarken to the pleadings of my lips.  7 Will ye speak wickedly for God?  8 S. 4. 3. 5.  8 S. 5.  9 Is it good that he should search you out? or as one mun mocketh another, do ye so mock him?  10 He will surely reprove you, if ye do secretly accept her soms.  11 Shall not his excellency make you arraid? and his dread fall upon you?  12 Your remembrances are like unto ashes, your bodies to bodies of clay.  13 Hold your peace, let me alone, that I may speak, and let come on that I may speak, and let come on that I may speak, and let come on that I may speak, and let room we have self.  14 Wherefore /do I take my fiesh in my tecth, and *put my life in my tecth, and *put my life in my tecth, and *put my life in my tecth, and *put my life in my tecth, and *put my life in my tecth, and *put my life in my tecth, and *put my life in my tecth, and *put my life in my tecth, and *put my life in my tecth, and *put my life in my tecth, and *put my life in my tecth, and *put my life in my tecth, and *put my life in my tecth, and *put my life in my tecth, and *put my life in my tecth shall not come before him.  18 He also shall be my salvation; life the carth, and the flood decaytch and drieth up: 12 So man lieth down, and riset it has all my my my my cause; I know that I shall be just my clearation with your cars.  18 Behold now, I have oriered my cause; I know that I shall be just my clearation with your cars.  19 Newt. 32.  19 Newt. 32.  19 Whit then the that will plead with me? for now, if I hold my longue I shall give up the gloss.  19 Newt. 32.  20 Then call thou, and I will answer thee: thou my lit have a desire that thou wouldest hipoth me as the my my my my my my my my my my my my my   | 6 ch. 23. 3.<br>4 31. 35.                                    | 3 Surely I would speak to the Almighty, and I desire to reason   | subject to corruption.  |   |
| your peace) and "it should be your shadow, and continueth not., shadow, and continueth not., and talk describtly for him?  8 Will ye speak wickedly for God?  8 Will ye sceept his person? will ye contend for God?  9 Is it good that he should search, you out? or as one mun mocketh another, do ye so mock him?  10 He will surely reprove you, if ye do secretly accept persons.  11 Shall not his excellency make you afraid? and his dread fall upon you?  12 Your remembrances are like unto shes, your boties to bodies of clay.  13 *Hold your peace, let me alone, what is shall not may be fore him.  14 *Hear diligently my speech, and where the heart and my declaration with your cars.  18 Behold now, I have ordered and my declaration with your cars.  18 Behold now, I have ordered and my declaration with your cars.  18 Behold now, I have ordered and my declaration with your cars.  18 Behold now, I have ordered and my declaration with your cars.  18 Behold now, I have ordered and my declaration with your cars.  18 Behold now, I have ordered and my declaration with your cars.  18 Behold now, I have ordered and my declaration with your cars.  18 Behold now, I have ordered and my declaration with your cars.  18 Behold now, I have ordered and my declaration with your cars.  18 Behold now, I have ordered and my declaration with your cars.  18 Behold now, I have ordered and my declaration with your cars.  18 Behold now, I have ordered and with me? for now, if I hold my tongue, cause; I know that I shall be just tifled.  21 "Withdraw thine hand far from me: and let not thy dread make may have the many dree the mill not hild my solution.  22 Then call thou, and I will answer thee: thou will thave a desire that the word of the first will by the my the my transgression and my sin.  24 ** 15. ** 1. **  | ° ch. 6. 21.<br>& 16. 2.                                     | 4 But ye are forgers of lies, 'ye are all physicians of no value.  | trouble.  | of days.<br>ch. 5. 7.   |
| hearken to the pleadings of my lips. 7 Will ye speak wickedly for God? and talk deceitfully for him? 9 Is it good that he should search you out? or as one man mocketh another, do ye so mock him? 10 He will surely reprove you, if ye do secretly accept persons. 11 Shall not his excellency make you afraid? and his dread fall upon you? 12 Your remembrances are like unto ashes, your bodies to bodies of clay. 13 *Hold your peace, let me alone that I may speak, and let come on that I may speak, and let come on that I may speak, and let come on that I may speak, and let come on that I may speak, and let come on that I may speak, and let come on that I may speak, and let come on that I may speak, and let come on mine own ways before him. 16 *A lass shall be my salvation: fore any specific shall not come before him. 16 *He also shall be my salvation: fore any specific shall not what I shall be justified. 19 *With of she that will plead with me? for now, if I hold my tongue, I shall give up the ghost. 2. *A. *B. *B. 2. *A. *B. *B. 2. *A. *B. *B. 2. *A. *B. *B. 2. *A. *B. *B. 2. *A. *B. *B. 3. *A. *B. *B. 4. *B. *B. 4. *B. *B. 4. *B. *B. 4. *B. *B. 5. *B. *B. 6. *A. *B. *B. 6. *B. *B. 6. *A. *B. *B. 6. *A. *B. *B. 6. *A. *B. *B. 6. *A. *B. *B. 6 | d Prov. 17.<br>26.   | your peace! and dit should be your wisdom.   | and is cut down: he fleeth also as a shadow, and continueth not.  | 23.   |
| 9 1s it good that he should search you out? or as one mun mocketh another, do ye so mock him? 10 He will surely reprove you, if yed do secretly accept persons. 11 Shall not his excellency make you arraid? and his dread fall upon you? 12 Your remembrances are like unto ashes, your bodies to bodies of clay. 13 a 'Hold your peace, let me alone, that I may speak, and let come on that I may speak, and let come on that I may speak, and let come on the tin my teeth, and 'put my life in nime hand? 14 Wherefore / do I take my flesh in the earth, and the stock thereof die in the ground; 15 a 'Though he slay me, yet will I the ground; 16 He also shall be my sulvation: for an hypocrite shall not come before him. 17 Hear diligently my speech, and my declaration with your cars. 18 Behold now, I have ordered my cause; I know that I shall be justified. 18 -b. 25 . 18 -b. 25 . 19 a 'Who is he that will plead with me? for now, if I hold my tongue. I shall give up the ghost. 20 i Only do not two things unto me then will I not hide myself from thee. 20 i Only do not two things unto me then will I not hide myself from the can. 21 The can. 22 Then call thou, and I will answer the con and fro? and will the nearly against me, and 'makest me to both the days of my appointed time failing. 22 Then call thou, and I will answer to the work of things with any are mine iniquities. 35 Thou. 36 Sho. 37 Semig mis days appointed this bounds that he cannot pass; and that he cannot pass, and that the cannot pass, and that the tender branch that the cannot pass, and the the thender branch that he cannot pass, and the the thender branch that he cannot pass, and the the the drown of the grown of the tend of the grown of the grown of the sent of what of the grown of the will bud, and bring forth boughs like a place and where is he?  11 As the waters fail from the sea, and the flood decayeth and drieth up: 12 So man litch down, and rised way: yea, man giveth up the glost, and where is he?  11 As the waters was the water fail, and where is he?  12 The c | eh. 17. 5.<br>& 32. 21.<br>& 36. 4.                          | hearken to the pleadings of my lips. 7 'Will ye speak wickedly for God? and talk deceitfully for him? 8 Will ye accept his person? will ye | upon such an one, and bringest<br>me into judgment with thee?<br>4 3 Who can bring a clean thing<br>out of an unclean? not one.               | & 103, 15,<br>& 144, 4.<br>Is, 40, 6,<br>Jam. 1, 10,<br>11, & 4, 14,                    |
| of osecretly accept persons.  1 Shall not his excellency make you arraid? and his dread fall upon you?  12 Your remembrances are like unto ashes your bodies to bodies of clay.  13 *Hold your peace, let me alone, that I may speak, and let come on that I may speak, and let come on that I may speak, and let come on that I may speak, and let come on that I may speak, and let come on that I may speak, and let come on that I may speak, and let come on that I may speak, and let come on that I may speak, and let come on that I may speak, and let come on that I may speak, and let come on that I may speak, and let come on the grave, it is a plant.  15 *Though he slay me, yet will I trust in him: 'but I will s maintain nine own ways before him.  16 *He also shall be my salvation: for an hypocrite shall not come before him.  17 Hear diligently my speech, and yedelaration with your cars.  18 Behold now, I have ordered my cause; I know that I shall be justified.  19 *Who is he that will plead with me? for now, if I hold my tongue, I shall give up the ghost.  20 'Only do not two things unto me: then will I not hide myself from the ext.  21 *Whitdraw thine hand far from me: and let not thy dread make me afraid.  22 Then call thou, and I will answer: or let me speak, and answer thour me: 23 How many are mine iniquities and sins? make me to know my store.  25 *Wilt thou break a leaf driven can and sins? make me to know my store.  26 *For low witch and the care, in the care, in the care, in the thender branch thereof will not case.  27 *Hou. 16 *A Though he slay me, yet will I trust in him: 'but I will s maintain nine own ways before him.  16 *He also shall be my salvation: for an hypocrite shall not come before him.  17 Hear diligently my speaks and and recomplete from the care.  18 Behold now, I have ordered my cause; I know that I shall be justified.  19 *Who is he that will plead with the grow and the food decayeth and drieth up: 12 Son man lited hown, and I will answer.  20 'Only do not two things unto whith your cares.  21  |  | 9 Is it good that he should search you out? or as one man mocketh another, do ye so mock him?  | the number of his months are with<br>thee, thou hast appointed his bounds<br>that he cannot pass;<br>6° Turn from him, that he may            | * Ps. 144. 3.<br>d Ps. 143. 2.<br>3 Heb. Who<br>will give.<br>* Gen. 5. 3.<br>Ps. M. 5. |
| 18 **Hold your peace, let me alone, that I may speak, and let come on me what vill.  14 Wherefore / do I take my fiesh in my tecth, and 'put my life in mine hand?  15 **Though he slay me, yet will I have trust in him: that I will smaintain mine own ways before him.  16 He also shall be my salvation: for an hypocrite shall not come before him.  17 Hear diligently my speech, and my declaration with your cars.  18 Behold now, I have ordered my cause; I know that I shall be justified.  19 **Who is he that will plead with me? for now, if I hold my tongue, I shall give up the ghost.  20 **Only do not two things unto me: then will I not hide myself from me: and let not thy dread make me afraid.  21 **Though the root thereof wax old in the carth, and the stock thereof din the ground;  9 **Yet through the scent of water t will low, and bring forth boughs like a plant.  10 But man dieth, and 5 wasteth and where is he?  11 As the waters fall from the sea, and the flood decayeth and drieth up: 25 So man lieth down, and riseth not: *till the heavens be no more, they shall not awake, nor be raised to the first thou wouldest keep me: the will I not hide myself from me: then will I not hide myself from me: then will I not hide myself from me: and let not thy dread make me afraid.  21 **Wherefore / do I take my flesh in the ground;  22 **The call thou, and I will plead with me? for now, if I hold my tongue, I shall give up the ghost.  23 **How many are mine inquities and sins? make me to know my staps: dost thou not watch over my staps: dost thou not watch over my staps: dost thou not watch over my staps: dost thou not watch over my staps: dost thou not watch over my staps: dost thou not watch over my staps: dost thou nought, and the rook in the carth, and the stock thereof in the ground;  24 **Wherefore / do I take my feet also in the carth, and the stock thereof wax old in the carth, and the stock thereof wax old in the carth, and the stock thereof wax old lint the water in the lant. The stable in the ground;  25 **Wherefore  |  | do secretly accept persons.  11 Shall not his excellency make you afraid? and his dread fall upon you?                                     | 4rest, till he shall accomplish, *as an hireling, his day. 7 For there is hope of a tree, if it be cut down, 'that it will sprout             | John 3. 6.<br>Rom. 5. 12.<br>Eph. 2. 3.<br>J ch. 7. 1.                                  |
| 14 Wherefore f do I take my fiesh in my tetch, and growth my life in mine hand?  15 *Though he slay me, yet will I is a plant.  16 He also shall be my salvation: for an hypocrite shall not come before him.  16 He also shall be my salvation: for an hypocrite shall not come before him.  17 Hear diligently my speech, and my declaration with your cars.  18 Behold now, I have ordered my cause; I know that I shall be justified.  19 *Who is he that will plead with me? for now, if I hold my tongue, I shall give up the ghost.  20 *Only do not two things unto me: then will I not hide myself from me: and let not thy dread make me afraid.  21 **Whindraw thine hand far from me: and let not thy dread make me afraid.  22 *Then call thou, and I will answer: for let me speak, and answer thou me. 23 *How many are mine inquities and sins? make me to know my steps: dost thou not watch over my steps: dost thou not watch over my steps: dost thou not watch over my steps: dost thou not watch over my steps: dost thou not watch over my steps: dost thou not watch over my steps: dost thou not watch over my steps: dost thou not watch over my steps: dost thou not watch over my steps: dost thou not watch over my steps: dost thou nought, and the rock is removed out of his place.  25 **P. 15. 1.  26 **For now tit thou break a leaf driven to and fro? and wilt thou pursue to do and fro? and wilt thou pursue to do and fro? and wilt thou pursue to do and fro? and wilt thou pursue to do and fro? and wilt thou pursue to do and fro? and wilt thou pursue to do and fro? and wilt thou pursue to do and fro? and wilt thou break a leaf driven to and fro? and wilt thou pursue to do and fro? and wilt thou pursue to do and fro? and wilt thou pursue to do and fro? and wilt thou pursue to do and fro? and wilt thou break the dry stubble?  25 **P. 15. 1.  26 **For how the my self-re distance of the days of my appointed time (will I wait, "till my change come.") and shall be used to the work thine hand far from the case.  28 **How man dieth, and 5 wasteth and dric | <sup>2</sup> Hob.<br>Re silent<br>from me.                   | ashes, your bodies to bodies of clay.  13 <sup>2</sup> Hold your peace, let me alone, that I may speak, and let come on me what aril.      | thereof will not cease.  8 Though the root thereof wax old in the earth, and the stock thereof die in the ground.                             | 4 Hob. cruse.<br>A ch. 7. 1.  |
| Trust in him: but i will smaintain mine own ways before him.  16 He also shall be my salvation: for an hypocrite shall not come before him.  17 Hear diligently my speech, and my declaration with your cars.  18 Behold now, I have ordered my cause; I know that I shall be justified.  19 * Who is he that will plead with me? for now, if I hold my tongue, I shall give up the ghost.  20 * Only do not two things unto me: then will I not hide myself from me: and let not thy dread make me afraid.  21 * Withdraw thine hand far from me: and let not thy dread make me afraid.  22 * Then call thou, and I will answer: role time speak, and answer thou me. 27 * Thou many are mine inquities and sins? make me to know my steps: dost thou not watch over my steps: | / ch. 18. 4.<br># 1 Sam. 28.<br>21.<br>Pc.119. 109.          | 14 Wherefore fdo I take my flesh in my teeth, and gput my life in mine hand?   | 9 Yet through the scent of water it will bud, and bring forth boughs like a plant.  |   |
| for an hypocrite shall not come before him.  17 Hear diligently my speech, and my declaration with your cars.  18 Behold now, I have ordered my cause; I know that I shall be justified.  18 Behold now, I have ordered my cause; I know that I shall be justified.  18 Behold now, I have ordered my cause; I know that I shall be justified.  18 Behold now, I have ordered my cause; I know that I shall be justified.  18 Behold now, I have ordered my cause; I know that I shall be justified.  18 Behold now, I have ordered my cause; I know that I shall be justified.  19 Who is he that will plead with me? for now, if I hold my tongue, I shall give up the ghost.  20 'Only do not two things unto me: then will I not hide myself from them: and let not thy dread make me afraid.  22 Then call thou, and I will answer: or let me speak, and answer thou me. 23 How many are mine infiquities and sins? make me to know my transgression and my sin.  23 How many are mine infiquities and sins? make me to know my transgression and my sin.  24 "Wherefore hidest thou thy face, and holdest me for thine enemy? 25 P Wilt thou break a leaf driven to and fro? and wilt thou pursue the dry stubble?  18 And surely the mountain falling cometh to nought, and the rock is removed out of his place.  25 P Wilt thou break a leaf driven to and fro? and wilt thou pursue the dry stubble?  25 P Wilt thou break a leaf driven to and fro? and wilt thou pursue ses the inquittes of my youth.  26 For thou writest bitter things against me, and makes me to postake and allookest narrowly against me, and my paths; thou street also in the stocks, and allookest narrowly and centered.  27 Thou puttest my feet also in the stocks and allookest narrowly and centered my cause; it will the days of my appointed time (will I wait, "till my change come.  15 "Thou shalt call, and I will make the days of my appointed time (will I wait, "till my change come.  16 For now thou numberest my steps: dost thou not watch over my sin?  28 How many are mine iniquities and sins? Thou puttest how  | A Ps. 2:. 4.<br>Prov.14.32.<br>ch. 27. 5.                    | mine own ways before him.  | away: yea, man giveth up the ghost, and where is he?  | weakened,   |
| my declaration with your cars.  18 Behold now, I have ordered my cause; I know that I shall be justified.  18 Behold now, I have ordered my cause; I know that I shall be justified.  18 Behold now, I have ordered my cause; I know that I shall be justified.  18 Behold now, I have ordered my cause; I know that I shall be justified.  18 Behold now, I have ordered my cause; I know that I shall be justified.  18 Behold now, I have ordered my cause; I know that I shall be justified.  18 Behold now, I have ordered my cause; I know that I shall be justified.  18 Behold now, I have ordered my cause; I shall give the despondent to the me secret, until thy wrath be past, that thou wouldest appoint me secret, until thy wrath be past, that thou wouldest appoint me secret, until thy wrath be past, that thou wouldest appoint me secret, until thy wrath be past, that thou wouldest appoint me secret, until thy wrath be past, that thou wouldest appoint me secret, until thy wrath be past, that thou wouldest appoint me secret, until thy wrath be past, that thou wouldest appoint me secret, until thy wrath be past, that thou wouldest appoint me secret, until thy wrath be past, that thou wouldest meep me secret, until thy wrath be past, that thou wouldest appoint me secret, until thy wrath be past, that thou wouldest appoint me secret, until thy wrath be past, that thou wouldest appoint me secret, until thy wrath be past, that thou wouldest appoint me secret, until thy wrath be past, that thou wouldest appoint me secret, until thy wrath be past, that thou wouldest appoint me secret, until thy wrath be past, that thou wouldest appoint me secret, until thy wrath be past, that thou wouldest appoint me secret, until thy wrath be past, that thou wouldest appoint me secret, until thy wrath be past, that thou wouldest appoint me secret, until thy wrath be past, that thou wouldest appoint me secret, until thy wrath be past, that thou wouldest appoint me secret, until thy wrath be past, that thou wouldest appoint me secret, until thy wrath be p | prove, or,   | for an hypocrite shall not come be-<br>fore him.   | and the flood decayeth and drieth up:<br>12 So man lieth down, and riseth   |   |
| 19 k Who is he that will plead with me? for now, if I hold my tongue, I shall give up the ghost.  20 Only do not two things unto thee.  33. 7.  34. 2. 1.  35. 8.  36. 2. 2.  37.  38. 4. 2. 1.  48. 1. 1.  48. 1. 1.  48. 1. 1.  48. 1. 1.  48. 1. 1.  48. 1. 1.  48. 1. 1.  58. 2.  59. Who is he that will plead with me? for now, if I hold my tongue, I shall give up the ghost.  30 Only do not two things unto thee.  31 Milliams will not hide myself from me: and let not hide myself from me: and let not thy dread make me afraid.  22 Then call thou, and I will answer: the thou wilt have a desire to the work of thine hands are to the work to thine hands and sins? make me to know my steps: dost thou not watch over my s |  | my declaration with your ears.  18 Behold now, I have ordered my cause; I know that I shall be jus-  | they shall not awake, nor be raised<br>out of their sleep.<br>13 O that thou wouldest hide me in  | Is. 51. 6.<br>& 65. 17.<br>& 66. 22.<br>Acts 3. 21.<br>Rom. 8. 20.                      |
| 20 'Only do not two things unto me: then will I not hide myself from thee.  **P. 30.10.  **P. 30 | t ch. 33, 6,<br>1s, 50, 8,                                   | 19 Who is he that will plead with me? for now, if I hold my tongue,  | me secret, until thy wrath be past,<br>that thou wouldest appoint me a  | 10, 11,<br>Rev. 20, 11,   |
| 21 "Withdraw thine hand far from me: and let not thy dread make me: and let not thy dread make me: and let not thy dread make me: and let not thy dread make me: and let not thy dread make me: and let not thy dread make me: and let not thy dread make me: and let not thy dread make me: and let not thy dread make me: and let not thy dread make me: and sins? Then call thou, and I will answer: to the work of thine hands.  16 "For now thou numberest my stn: 23 How many are mine iniquities and sins? make me to know my transgression is sealed up in a bag, and thou sewest up mine in a b | 7 ch. 9. 34.<br>& 33. 7.                                     | 20 Only do not two things unto me: then will I not hide myself from thee.  | 14 If a man die, shall he live again?<br>all the days of my appointed time<br>will I wait. ** till my change come.                            | l ch. 13, 15,   |
| Peet. 32.  23 How many are mine injuties sin?  24 "Wherefore hidest thou thy face, and sins? make me to know my transgression and my sin.  25 "Pwilt thou break a leaf drivent to and fro? and wilt thou pursue to the dry stubble?  26 "For thou writest bitter things against me, and "makest me to posta. 22.  27 "La. 22.  28 "How many are mine injuties sin?  27 "Wherefore hidest thou thy face, in a lag, and thou sewest up mine to all lug, and thou sewest up mine to and fro? and wilt thou pursue to and fro? and wilt thou pursue the dry stubble?  26 "For thou writest bitter things against me, and "makest me to posta. 22. Thou puttest my feet also in the dry stubble?"  27 "Thou puttest my feet also in the dry stubble the carth; and the certorest."  28 Thow many are mine injuties sin?  28 How many are mine injuties sin?  29 How many are mine injuties sin?  29 How many are mine injuties sin?  29 How the mountain falling in a lag, and thou sewest up mine in lag, and thou sewest up mine in lag, and thou sewest up mine in lag, and thou sewest up mine in lag, and thou sewest up mine in lag, and thou sewest up mine in lag, and thou sewest up mine in lag, and thou sewest up mine in lag, and thou sewest up mine in lag, and thou sewest up mine in lag, and thou sewest up mine in lag, and thou sewest up mine in lag, and thou | ™ Ps. 30. 10.  | 21 "Withdraw thine hand far from me: and let not thy dread make me afraid.   | 15 "Thou shalt call, and I will answer thee: thou wilt have a desire to the work of thine hands.  | * ver. 7.<br>* ch. 13. 22.  |
| 4 4.24. transgression and my sin. 4 8.8. 17. 4 8.8. 17. 4 8.8. 17. 18. 8. 17. 19. 8. 19. 24 **Wherefore hidest thou thy face, and holdest me for thine enemy? 25 **Wlit thou break a leaf driven the dry stubble? 35 **No and for and wilt thou pures the dry stubble? 4 19. 11. 4 5 5. 10. 4 19. 11. 5 6 For thou writest bitter things against me, and fmakest me to postagainst me, and f | <sup>9</sup> Deut. 32.<br>20.<br>Ps. 13. 1.                  | or let me speak, and answer thou me. 23 How many are mine iniquities   | steps: dost thou not watch over my sin?   | 14. & 13.27.<br>& 31. 4.<br>& 34. 21.<br>Pn. 56. 8.                                     |
| 42. Ruth 1.21. ch. 16. 9. to and fro? and wilt thou pursue the dry stubble?  25 PWilt thou break a leaf driven removed out of his place.  25 Pwilt thou fro? and wilt thou pursue the dry stubble?  26 For thou writest bitter things lam. 2. 3. eagainst me, and f makest me to posta. 29. 11. 27 Thou puttest my feet also in chest. 33. 11. the stocks, and 4 lookest narrowly lim, and he passeth: thou changest him.  | & 41. 21.<br>A SK 11.  | transgression and my sin. 24" Wherefore hidest thou thy face, and holdest me for thine enemy?  | in a lag, and thou sewest up mine iniquity.   | # 139, 1,2,3,<br>Prov. 5, 21,<br>Jer. 32, 19,<br>P Dent. 32,                            |
| 7 L. 22. a gainst me, and makest me to pos- to 20. 11. Sees the iniquities of my youth.  Pr. 25. 7. 27 Thou puttest my feet also in  Pr. 25. 7. 27 Thou puttest my feet also in  Bob. the bookest narrowly him, and he passeth: thou changest clearerest.  United all my paths: thou settest a his countenance, and sendest him  | 42.<br>Ruth 1, 21,<br>ch. 16, 9,<br>a 19, 11,<br>a 33, 10.   | 25 P Wilt thou break a leaf driven<br>to and fro? and wilt thou pursue<br>the dry stubble?<br>26 For thou writest bitter things            | 6 cometh to nought, and the rock is<br>removed out of his place.<br>19 The waters wear the stones: thou<br>washest away the things which grow | 34.<br>Hos. 13. 12.<br>6 Heb.<br>fadeth.<br>7 Hob. over-                                |
| observest. unto all my paths; thou settest a his countenance, and sendest him  | P Is. 42. 3.<br>7 ch. 20. 11.<br>Ps. 25. 7.<br>7 ch. 33. 11. | sess the iniquities of my youth.   | out of the dust of the earth; and<br>thou destroyest the hope of man.<br>20 Thou prevailest for ever against                                  | nowest.   |
| 456  | 4 Hob.<br>observest.<br>5 Hob. roots.                        | print upon the 5 heels of my feet.   | his countenance, and sendest him away.  |   |

| Eliphaz 1 | enroveth | Job. |
|-----------|----------|------|
|-----------|----------|------|

# JOB, XV, XVI.

Job reproveth his friends.

| Lliphaz                                   | reproveth Job. JOB, X   | V, XVI. Job reproveth his   | friends.                              |
|---|---|---|---------------------------------------|
| Defora                                    | 21 His sons come to honour, and   | 23 He wandereth abroad for bread,   | Before                                |
| CHRIST<br>cir. 1520.                      | 21 His sons come to honour, and he knoweth it not; and they are   | saying. Where is it? he knoweth that  | CHRIST<br>ctr. 1520.                  |
|   | brought low, but he perceiveth it not   | the day of darkness is ready at his   |                                       |
| f Eccles, 9.5.<br>Is, 68, 16,             | of them. 22 But his flesh upon him shall  | hand,   | Pa. 59, 15,                           |
|   | have pain, and his soul within him  | 24 Trouble and anguish shall make   | P ch. 16, 12,                         |
|   | have pain, and his soul within him shall mourn.   | him afraid; they shall prevail a-<br>gainst him, as a king ready to the                     |                                       |
|   | CHAPTER XV.   | battle.   |                                       |
|   | 1 Eliphaz reproveth Job of impicty in justify-<br>ing himself. 17 He proveth by tradition the<br>unquietness of wicked men. | 25 For he stretcheth out his hand   |                                       |
|   | ung himself. If He proveth by tradition the   | against God, and strengtheneth him-   |                                       |
|   | THEN answered Eliphaz the Te-   | self against the Almighty.  26 He runneth upon him, even on                                 |                                       |
|   | L manite, and said,   | his neck, upon the thick bosses of  |                                       |
| 2 Heb.<br>knowledge                       | 2 Should a wise man utter 2 vain  | his bucklers:   |                                       |
| of wind.                                  | knowledge, and fill his belly with the east wind?   | 27 Because he covereth his face   | 7 Ps. 17. 10.                         |
|   | 3 Should be resson with unprofit.   | with his fatness, and maketh collops<br>of fat on his flanks.                               |                                       |
|   | 3 Should he reason with unprofit-<br>able talk? or with speeches where-   | 28 And he dwelleth in desolate  |                                       |
|   | with he can do no good?   | 28 And he dwelleth in desolate cities, and in houses which no man                           |                                       |
| 3 Heb. thou                               | 4 Yea, 3 thou castest off fear, and   | inhabiteth, which are ready to be-  | l                                     |
| make <b>st</b><br>void.                   | restrainest 4 prayer before God.  | come heaps.   | l                                     |
| 4 Or, speech.<br>5 Hob.                   | 5 For thy mouth suttereth thine iniquity, and thou choosest the   | 29 He shall not be rich, neither shall<br>his substance continue, neither shall             | l                                     |
| teachoth.                                 | tongue of the crafty.   | he prolong the perfection thereof   | 1                                     |
| * Luke 19.                                | 6 Thine own mouth condemneth  | upon the earth.   | l                                     |
|   | thee, and not I: yea, thine own lips testify against thee.  | 30 He shall not depart out of dark-<br>ness; the flame shall dry up his                     | 1                                     |
|   | 7 Art thou the first man that was   | branches, and by the breath of his  | r ch. 4. 9.                           |
| 6 Pa. 90. 2.                              | born? for wast thou made before   | mouth shall he go away.   |                                       |
| Prov. 8. 25.                              | the hills?  | 31 Let not him that is deceived   |                                       |
| <sup>e</sup> Rom. 11.34,<br>1 Cor. 2, 11. | 8 'Hast thou heard the secret of<br>God? and dost thou restrain wis-  | *trust in vanity: for vanity shall be his recompence.                                       | ' Is, 59. 4.                          |
|   | dom to thyself?   | 32 It shall be 2 accomplished before  | 2 Or, cut off.                        |
| d ch. 13, 2.                              | 9 d What knowest thou, that we know   | his time, and his branch shall not be   | rch. 22, 16,<br>Pa. 55, 23,           |
|   | not? what understandest thou, which   | green.  | 1000                                  |
| ch. 32. 6, 7.                             | is not in us?<br>10° With us are both the grayhead-   | 33 He shall shake off his unripe<br>grape as the vine, and shall east off                   |                                       |
| · ca. 32. 0, 7.                           | ed and very aged men, much elder  | his flower as the olive.  | 1                                     |
|   | than thy father.  | 34 For the congregation of hypo-<br>crites shall be desolate, and fire                      |                                       |
|   | 11 Are the consolations of God small  | crites shall be desolate, and fire  | ĺ                                     |
|   | with thee? is there any secret thing with thee?   | shall consume the tabernacles of bribery.   | Ps. 7. 14.                            |
|   | 12 Why doth thine heart carry thee  | 35 "They conceive mischief, and   | Is. 59. 4.<br>Hos. 10. 13.            |
|   | away? and what do thy eyes wink at,   | 35 "They conceive mischief, and bring forth 3 vanity, and their belly                       | 3 Or,                                 |
|   | 13 That thou turnest thy spirit a-  | prepareth deceit.   | iniquity.                             |
|   | gainst God, and lettest such words go out of thy mouth?   | CHAPTER XVI.  | 1                                     |
| /1 Kin. 8.46.                             | 14 / What is man, that he should  | 1 Job reproveth his friends of unmercifulness. 7 He sheweth the pitifulness of his case. 17 | l                                     |
| 2 Chr. 6, 36.                             | be clean? and he which is born of   | He maintaineth his innocency.   | 1                                     |
| ch. 14. 4.<br>Ps. 14. 3.                  | a woman, that he should be right-   | THEN Job answered and said,   | 1                                     |
| Prov. 20. 9.<br>Eccles. 7.                | eous?<br>15 Behold, he putteth no trust in  | 1 2 I have heard many such things: 4° miscrable comforters are                              | 407.                                  |
| 20.<br>1 John 1, 8.                       | his saints; yea, the heavens are not  | ye all.   | 4 Oz,<br>trouble-                     |
| 10.                                       | clean in his sight.   | 3 Shall 5 vain words have an end?   | a ch. 13. 1.                          |
| v ch. 4, 18,<br>& 25, 5,                  | 16 * How much more abominable   | or what emboldeneth thee that thou  | 5 Heb.                                |
| A ch. 4, 19,<br>Ps. 14, 3,                | and filthy is man, which drinketh iniquity like water?  | answerest: 4 I also could speak as ye do: if  | wind.                                 |
| & 53. 3.                                  | 17 I will shew thee, hear me; and that  | your soul were in my soul's stead, I  | 1                                     |
| ch. 34. 7.<br>Pro. 19. 28.                | which I have seen I will declare;   | could heap up words against you,  | l                                     |
| th. 8. 8.                                 | 18 Which wise men have told from  | and bahake mine head at you.  | <sup>6</sup> Ps. 22, 7.<br>& 109, 25, |
|   | their fathers, and have not hid it:  19 Unto whom alone the earth was   | 5 But I would strengthen you with   | Lam. 2, 15.                           |
| I Joel 3, 17,                             | given, and 'no stranger passed among  | my mouth, and the moving of my lips should asswage your grief.                              | 1                                     |
|   | them.   | 6 Though I speak, my grief is not   | l                                     |
| m to                                      | 20 The wicked man travaileth with   |   | 6 Heb.                                |
| ™ Ps. 90, 12.                             | pain all his days, "and the number of years is hidden to the oppressor.   | am I cased? 7 But now he hath made me weary:  | from me?                              |
| 6 Heb. A                                  | 21 6 A dreadful sound is in his ears:   | thou hast made desolate all my com-   | 1                                     |
| round of                                  | "in prosperity the destroyer shall  | pany,   | 1                                     |
| * 1 Thes. 5.3.                            | come upon him.  | 8 And thou hast filled me with wrin-  | 1                                     |
|   | 22 He believeth not that he shall   | kles, which is a witness against me:  |                                       |
|   | return out of darkness, and he is waited for of the sword.  | and my leanness rising up in me beareth witness to my face.                                 |                                       |
|   | ·   |   | ·                                     |
|   | •   | 157 P 8   |                                       |
|   |   |   |                                       |

| Joh mad                      | ntaineth his innocency. JOB, XV  | II, XVIII. Calamities of the  | e micked.                                 |
|------------------------------|--|---|---|
| Before                       | 9 "He teareth me in his wrath, who   | 9 The righteous also shall hold on his  | Defore                                    |
| CHRIST<br>cir. 1590.         | hateth me: he gnasheth upon me<br>with his teeth; "mine enemy sharp-   | way, and he that bath fclean hands  | CHRIST<br>cir. 1590.                      |
|                              | with his teeth; amine enemy sharp-   | shall be stronger and stronger.   | / Ps. 24. 4.                              |
| ch. 10, 16,<br>17.           | eneth his eyes upon me.  10 They have "gaped upon me with their mouth; they have smitten me  | 10 But as for you all, do ye return, and come now: for I cannot find one              | 2 Heb.                                    |
| eh, 13, 94.<br>Ps. 22, 13.   | their mouth; they have smitten me  | wise man among you.   | shall add                                 |
| f Lam. 3. 30.                | upon the cheek reproachfully; they   | 11 My days are past, my purposes<br>are broken off, even the thoughts of              | # ch. 6, 29,                              |
| Mic. 5, 1.<br>Pr. 35, 15,    | have gathered themselves together against me.  | my hourt.   | A ch. 7. 6.<br>& 9. 25.                   |
| Ach. 1.15,17.                | 11 God ** hath delivered me to the   | 12 They change the night into day:  | 3 Heb. the                                |
| 2 Heb, kath<br>shul me up.   | ungodly, and turned me over into   | the light is is hort because of dark-   | posses-<br>sions.<br>4 Heb. near.         |
| •                            | the hands of the wicked.  12 I was at ease, but he hath broken   | ness. 13 If I wait, the grave is mine house:  | * 2100, meer                              |
|                              | me asunder: he hath also taken me  | I have made my bed in the darkness.   |   |
|                              | by my neck, and shaken me to pieces,   | 14 I have said to corruption, Thou  | 5 Heh.<br>cried, or,                      |
| eb. 7. 20.                   | and set me up for his mark.  13 His archers compass me round   | art my father: to the worm, Thou art my mother, and my sister.                        | called.                                   |
|                              | about, he cleaveth my reins asunder,   | 15 And where is now my hope? as   |   |
|                              | and doth not spare; he poureth out   | for my hope, who shall see it?  | i ch. 18. 13.                             |
|                              | my gall upon the ground.<br>14 He breaketh me with breach  | 16 They shall go down to the bars of the pit, when our rest together is               | b ch. 3. 17,                              |
|                              | upon breach, he runneth upon me  | in the dust.  | 18, 19,                                   |
|                              | like a giant.  | CHAPTER XVIII.  |   |
| å ch. 30, 19,                | 15 I have sewed sackcloth upon my<br>skin, and * defiled my horn in the  |   |   |
| Pa, 7, 5,                    | dust.  | 1 Bildad reproveth Job of presumption and imputioner. 5 The calamities of the vicked. |   |
|                              | 16 My face is foul with weeping,   | THEN answered Bildad the Shu-   |   |
|                              | and on my eyelids is the shadow of death;  | L hite, and said,<br>2 How long will it be ere ye make                                |   |
| l ch. 27. 9.<br>Pa. 66. 18,  | 17 Not for any injustice in mine   | an end of words? mark, and after-   |   |
| 19.<br>™ Rom. 1. 9.          | hands: also my prayer is pure.   | wards we will speak.  |   |
| 8 Heb. in<br>the high        | 18 O earth, cover not thou my blood,   | 3 Wherefore are we counted as beasts, and reputed vile in your                        | <sup>a</sup> Ps. 73, 22,                  |
| places,                      | and let my cry have no place. 19 Also now, behold, "my witness   | sight?  |   |
| 4 Heb.<br>are my             | is in heaven, and my record is son   | 4 He teareth thin.self in his anger:  | 6 ch. 13. 14.<br>6 Heb. hts               |
| soorners.<br>eh. 31. 35.     | high. 20 My friends 4 scorn me: but mine   | shall the earth be forsaken for thee?<br>and shall the rock be removed out            | soul.                                     |
| Eccles. 6.                   | eye poureth out tears unto God,  | of his place?   |   |
| 10.<br>Is. 45, 9.            | eve poureth out tears unto God. 21 "O that one might plead for a   | 5 Yea, 'the light of the wicked shall   | *Prov. 13. 9.                             |
| Rom. 9. 20.<br>5 Or, friend. | man with God, as a man pleadeth for his 5 neighbour!   | be put out, and the spark of his fire shall not shine.                                | & 24. 10.                                 |
| Hob. years<br>of number.     | 22 When 6 a few years are come.  | 6 The light shall be dark in his  |   |
| Eccles.                      | then I shall go the way whence I   | tabernacle, dand his 7 candle shall   | d ch. 21, 17,<br>Ps. 18, 28,              |
| 12. 5.                       | shall not return.  | be put out with him. 7 The steps of his strength shall                                | 7 Or, lamp.                               |
|                              | CHAPTER XVII.  | be straitened, and this own counsel   | <sup>c</sup> ch. 5, 13,                   |
|                              | 1 Job appealeth from men to God. 6 The un-<br>merciful dealing of men with the afflicted<br>may astonish, but not discourage the righte- | shall cast him down.  |   |
|                              | may astonish, but not discourage the righte-<br>ous. 11 His hope is not in life, but in death.   | 8 For the is cast into a net by his own feet, and he walketh upon a snare.            | f ch. 22, 10,<br>Po. 9, 15,               |
| Or, spirit                   |  | 9 The gin shall take him by the   | & 35. 8.                                  |
| is spent.<br>Ps. 88. 3, 4.   | MY 7 breath is corrupt, my days are extinct, "the graves are   | heel, and the robber shall prevail  | g ch. 5. 5.                               |
|                              | ready for me.  2 Are there not mockers with me?  | against him. 10 The snare is <sup>8</sup> laid for him in the                         | 8 Heb.                                    |
| Heb.                         | and doth not mine eye scontinue in   | ground, and a trap for him in the way.  | hidden.                                   |
| lodge.<br>1 Sam. 1.          | their b provocation?   | 11 Terrors shall make him afraid  | 4 ch, 15, 21,                             |
| 6, 7.<br>Prov. 6. 1.         | 3 Lay down now, put me in a sure-<br>ty with thee; who is he that 'will  | on every side, and shall 9 drive him to his feet.                                     | # 20, 25,<br>Jer. 6, 25,                  |
| A 17.18.                     | strike hands with me?  | 12 His strength shall be hungerbit-   | & 20. 3.<br>& 46. 5.                      |
| å 22. 26.                    | 4 For thou hast hid their heart  | ten, and destruction shall be ready   | # 49, 29,<br>9 Heb.                       |
|                              | from understanding: therefore shalt thou not exalt them.   | at his side.  13 It shall devour the 2 strength of                                    | ecutter                                   |
|                              | 5 He that speaketh flattery to his   | his skin: even the firstborn of death   | i ch. 15, 23,                             |
| - 1                          | friends, even the eyes of his children   | shall devour his strength.  | 2 Heb. Lars.                              |
| ch. 30. 9.                   | shall fail. 6 He hath made me also da by-  | 14 *His confidence shall be rooted  | * ch. 8, 14,<br>& 11, 20,                 |
| Ot, before                   | word of the people; and afforetime   | out of his tabernacle, and it shall<br>bring him to the king of terrors.              | A 11, 20,<br>Pa. 112, 10,<br>Pro, 10, 28, |
| them.                        | I was as a tabret.   | 15 It shall dwell in his tabernacle,  | - 10, 20, 20,                             |
| Pa. 6. 7.                    | 7 Mine eye also is dim by reason   | because it is none of his: brimstone  |   |
| Or, my                       | of sorrow, and all 2 my members are as a shadow.   | shall be scattered upon his habita-<br>tion.  |   |
| thoughts.                    | 8 Upright men shall be astonied at   | 16 His roots shall be dried up be-  | <sup>2</sup> ch. 29, 10.                  |
|                              | this, and the innocent shall stir up   | neath, and above shall his branch   | In. b. 21.<br>Amos 2. 9.                  |
|                              | himself against the hypocrite.   | be cut off.   | Mal. 4. 1.                                |

Refere CHRIST cir. 1520. <sup>50</sup> Pa. 34. 16. & 109. 18. Prov. 2. 22. & 10. 7. 2 Hob. They shall drive him. 1s. 14. 22. Jer. 22. 30. Pa. 37. 13. 3 Or, Meed soith him. 4 Hob. Init hold on horror. P. Jer. 9. 3. 1 Thes. 1. 5. 2 Thes. 1. 8. 2. Thes. 1. 8. - Ps. 34, 16. <sup>a</sup> Gen. 31. 7. Lov. 26. 26. 5 Or, harden yourselves against me, 5 Ps. 38, 16, 6 ()r, violence. ch. 3. 23. Ps. t8. 8. d Pa. 89, 44, ch. 13, 24, Lam. 2, 5, f ch. 30, 12. Pn. 31. 11. & 38. 11. & 69. 8. & 88. 8, 18. 7 Heb. 8 Or, the 4 2 Kin. 2.

Pn. 41. 9. & 55. 13, 14, 20.

B Hob. the

men of my

17 "His remembrance shall perish from the earth, and he shall have no name in the street. 18 2 He shall be driven from light into darkness, and chased out of the Marid 19 "He shall neither have son nor 19 "He shall neither have son hor nephew among his people, nor any remaining in his dwellings. 20 They that come after him shall be astonied at 'his day, as they that went before 'were affrighted. 21 Surely such are the dwellings of the wicked, and this is the place of him that p knoweth not God. CHAPTER XIX.

1 Job, complaining of his friends' cruelly, shereth there is unterly enough in him to feed their cruelly, 21, 28 He eraceth pity, 23 He believeds the resurrection.

THEN Job answered and said,
2 How long will ye vex my
soul, and break me in pieces with words?

3 These aten times have ve reproached me: ve are not ashamed that ve 5 make yourselves strange to me.

4 And be it indeed that I have erred, mine error remaineth with myself.

5 If indeed ye will b magnify yourselves against me, and plead against me my reproach :

6 Know now that God hath overthrown me, and hath compassed me

with his net.

7 Behold, I cry out of 6 wrong, but

1 cry aloud, but am not heard: I cry aloud, but

there is no judgment.
8 'He hath fenced up my way that I cannot pass, and he hath set dark-

ness in my paths.

9 dHe hath stripped me of my glory, and taken the crown from

my head, 10 He hath destroyed me on every side, and I am gone; and mine hope

bath he removed like a tree. 11 He hath also kindled his wrath against me, and 'he counteth me

unto him as one of his enemies, 12 His troops come together, and raise up their way against me, and encamp round about my tabernacle. 13 He hath put my brethren far from me, and mine acquaintance are

verily estranged from me.

14 My kinefolk have failed, and my familiar friends have forgotten me.

15 They that dwell in mine house, and my maids, count me for a stranger: I am an alien in their sight.

16 I called my servant, and he gave me no answer; I intreated him with

my mouth.
17 My breath is strange to my wife, though I intreated for the children's sake of 7 mine own body

18 Yea, 8 A young children despised me; I arose, and they spake against me.

19 'All 9 my inward friends abhorred

me: and they whom I loved are turned against me.

20 k My bone cleaveth to my skin <sup>2</sup> and to my flesh, and I am escaped with the skin of my teeth.

21 Have pity upon me, have pity upon me, O ye my friends; 'for the hand of God hath touched me.

22 Why do ye \*\* persecute me as God, and are not satisfied with my flesh?

23 <sup>3</sup>Oh that my words were now written! oh that they were printed in a book!

24 That they were graven with an iron pen and lead in the rock for ever ! 25 For I know that my redeemer

liveth, and that he shall stand at the latter day upon the earth: 26 And though after my skin worms destroy this body, yet "in my flesh

shall I see God: 27 Whom I shall see for myself, and mine eyes shall behold, and not banother; 6 though my reins be con-

sumed 7 within me. 28 But ye should say, "Why persecute we him, "seeing the root of the matter is found in me?

29 Be ye afraid of the sword: for wrath bringeth the punishments of the sword, that ye may know there is a judgment.

# CHAPTER XX.

Zophar sheweth the state and portion of

THEN answered Zophar the Naa-mathite, and said, 2 Therefore do my thoughts cause

me to answer, and for this 9 I make haste. 3 I have heard the check of my re-

proach, and the spirit of my understanding causeth me to answer 4 Knowest thou not this of old, since

nan was placed upon earth,

5 That the triumphing of the
wicked is 2 short, and the joy of the

hypocrite but for a moment?

6 Though his excellency mount up to the heavens, and his head reach

unto the sclouds;

The the scious;
The shall perish for ever slike his own dung; they which have seen him shall say, Where is he?
He shall fly away "as a dream, and shall not be found; yea, he shall be chased away as a vision of the night.

9 'The eve also which saw him shall see him no more; neither shall his place any more behold him.

10 His children shall seek to please the poor, and his hands /shall restore their goods.

11 His bones are full of the sin of his youth, hwhich shall lie down with him in the dust.

12 Though wickedness be sweet in his mouth, though he hide it under his tongue:

CHRIST cir. 1520. Ps. 102. 5. Lam. 4. 8. 2 Or, as. ch. 1. 11. Ps. 38. 2. = Ps. 69. 26.

m Pa. 99.26.

3 Heb.
Who will
give, &c.

4 Or, After
I shall
awake, though this
body be
destroyed,
yet out of
my flesh
shall I see
God.

Ps. 17.15

\* Ps. 17. 15. 1 Cor.13.12. 1 John 3. 2. 6 Heb. a stranger. stranger.

8 Or, my
reins within me are
consumed
with earn-

est desire
[for that
day.]
7 Hels. in
my bosom. ver. 22. 8 Or, and what root of matter is found in me ? Pr. 58. 10,

9 Heb. my

e Ps. 37. 35, 2 Heb. from wear \$ 1n. 14. 15. 14. Obad. 3, 4. 3 Hob.

cloud.
• Pa. 83. 10. # Ps. 73. 20. # 90. 5.

ch. 7. 8, 10. & 8. 18. Ps. 37. 36. & 103. 16.

4 Or, The poor shall oppress his children. f ver. 18. F ch. 13. 26. Ps. 25. 7. 4 ch. 2L 26.

Refore CHRIST cir. 1520.

2 Heb. in the midst of his palate.

· Ps. 36. 9. Jer. 17. 6. 3 ()r, streaming brooks.

4 ver. 10, 15. 4 Heb. according to the sub-stance of his ex-change. 5 Hob.

l Eccles. 5. 13, 14. 6 Heb. Hob.
know.
Tor. Then
shall be
none left
for his

8 Or, trouble-

™ Num. 11. 33. Ps. 78. 30, \* 18. 24. 18. Jer. 48, 43, Amos 5, 19, ch. 16. 13. P ch. 18, 11.

¢ Pa. 21. 9.

r ch. 27. 13. # 31, 2 3. 9 Heb. of

e.h. 16, 10. & 17. 2.

2 Heb.

13 Though he spare it, and forsake it not; but keep it still 2 within his mouth .

14 Yet his meat in his bowels is turned, it is the gall of asps within him.

15 He hath swallowed down riches, and he shall vomit them up a-gain: God shall cast them out of his belly.

16 He shall suck the poison of asps: the viper's tongue shall slay him.

17 He shall not see the rivers 3 the floods, the brooks of honey and butter. 18 That which he laboured for \*shall

he restore, and shall not swallow it down: 4 according to his substance shall the restitution be, and he shall not rejoice therein.

19 Because he hath 5 oppressed and hath forsaken the poor; because he hath violently taken away an house which he builded not;

20 'Surely he shall not effect quictness in his belly, he shall not save of that which he desired.

21 7 There shall none of his meat be left; therefore shall no man look

for his goods.
22 In the fulness of his sufficiency he shall be in straits: every hand of the 8 wicked shall come upon him.

23 When he is about to fill his belly, God shall cast the fury of his wrath upon him, and shall rain it upon him "while he is eating.

24 "He shall flee from the iron weapon, and the bow of steel shall strike him through.

25 It is drawn, and cometh out of the body; yea, "the glittering sword cometh out of his gall; pterrors are upon him.

26 All darkness shall be hid in his secret places: \*a fire not blown shall consume him; it shall go ill with him that is left in his tabernacle.

27 The heaven shall reveal his ini-quity; and the earth shall rise up against him.

28 The increase of his house shall depart, and his goods shall flow a-way in the day of his wrath. 29 This is the portion of a wicked

man from God, and the heritage 9 appointed unto him by God.

### CHAPTER XXI.

1 Job shereth that even in the judgment of wan he hath venson to be grieved. 7 Some-times the weicked do so prosper, as they despise God. 16 Sometimes their destruction is manifest. 22 The happy and whappy are alike in death. 21 The judgment of the wicked is in another world.

BUT Job answered and said, 2 Hear diligently my speech, and let this be your consolations. 3 Suffer me that I may speak; and after that I have spoken. "mock on.

4 As for me, is my complaint to man? and if it were so, why should not my spirit be 2 troubled?

52 Mark me, and be astonished, band lay your hand upon your mouth.
6 Even when I remember I am a-

fraid, and trembling taketh hold on my flesh.
7 Wherefore do the wicked live be-

come old, yea, are mighty in power?
8 Their seed is established in their sight with them, and their offspring before their eyes.

9 Their houses 3 are safe from fear, 4 neither is the rod of God upon them. 10 Their bull gendereth, and faileth not; their cow calveth, and 'casteth not her calf.

11 They send forth their little ones like a flock, and their children dance. 12 They take the timbrel and harp. and rejoice at the sound of the organ. 13 They /spend their days 4 in wealth, and in a moment go down

to the grave.

14 g Therefore they say unto God,

Depart from us; for we desire not the knowledge of thy ways.

15 What is the Almighty, that we should serve him? and 'what profit should we have, if we pray unto him? 16 Lo, their good is not in their hand: \*the counsel of the wicked is far from me.

17 'How oft is the 5 candle of the wicked put out! and how oft cometh their destruction upon them! God

distributeth sorrows in his anger. 18 "They are as stubble before the wind, and as chaff that the storm carrieth away.

19 God layeth up 7 his iniquity ofor his children: he rewardeth him, and he shall know it,

20 His eyes shall see his destruction. and Phe shall drink of the wrath of the Almighty.

21 For what pleasure hath he in his house after him, when the number of his months is cut off in the midst? 22 9 Shall any teach God know-ledge? seeing he judgeth those that

are high. 23 One dieth 8 in his full strength,

being wholly at ease and quiet.

24 His \*breasts are full of milk. and his bones are moistened with marrow.

25 And another dieth in the bitterness of his soul, and never eateth with pleasure.

26 They shall lie down alike in

the dust, and the worms shall cover them.

27 Behold, I know your thoughts, and the devices which ye wrongfully imagine against me.

28 For ye say, "Where is the house of the prince? and where are 2 the dwelling places of the wicked? 29 Have ye not asked them that go

by the way? and do ye not know their tokens,
30 'That the wicked is reserved to
the day of destruction? they shall be

brought forth to the day of wrath.

Before CHRIST cir. 1320.

2 Heb. Look wn-to me. b Judg. 18. 19. ch. 29. 9. & 40. 4. Ps. 30. 9.

ch. 12. 6. Ps. 17. 10, 14. & 73. 3, 12. Jor. 12. 1. Hab. 1. 16. 8 Heb. are

peace from fear. d Ps. 73. 5. · Ex. 23. 26.

f cb. 06. 11. 4 Or, in mirth. g ch. 22, 17,

5 Ex. 5. 2. ch. 34. 9.

ch. 35. 3. Mal. 3. 14. ł ch. 22, 18.

Ps. 1. 1. Prov. 1. 10. l ch. 18. 6. 6 Or, lamp.

m Inke 19. 46, Ps. 1. 4. \* Ps. 1. 4. & 35, 5. Is. 17, 13, & 29, 5. Hos. 13, 3,

6 Heb. 7 That is. the punish-ment of his iniquity. Ex. 20. 5. P Ps. 75, 8, Is. 51, 17, Jor. 25, 15, Rev. 14, 10, A 19, 15, 9 In. 40. 13. & 45. 9. Rom.11.34. 1 Cor. 2.16. 8 Hch. in his very perfection, or, in the strength of his perfection.

0 Or, wilk pails. ch. 20, 11, Eccles, 9, 2,

'ch. 20. 7. 2 Heb, the test of the nacles of the wicked. / Prov. 16, 1, 2 Pet. 2, 9, 3 Heb. the

day of

460

Before 81 Who shall declare his way "to his face? and who shall repay him what he hath done? CHRIST cir. 1520.

" Gal. 2. 11. 2 Heb. graves.

3 Hob.
scatch in
the heap.

= Heb. 9, 27.

ech. 35. 7. Ps. 16. 2. Luke 17.10.

into 17.10
i ()r, (f he
may be
projitable,
doth his

good suc-cess depend thereon 7

thereon 7 b Ex. 22. 26, 27. Deut. 24. 10, &c. ch. 24. 3, 9. Erek.18,12.

See ch. 31. 17. Deut. 15. 7, &c. 1s. 58. 7. Ezek. 18. 7,

16. Matt.25,42.

7 Heb. the MIIR OF

8 Heb. emi-

neul, or, accepted for coan-tenance.

d ch. 31, 21, In. 10, 2, Exek. 22, 7,

ch. 18. 8, 9, 10. & 19. 6.

/ Ps. 69. 1, 2. & 121. 4. Lam. 3, 54.

9 Heb. the

2 Or, What.

& 102. 21.

3 Heb. a Rood tras

Feeles.7.17.

hoon was poured upon their feunda-

tion, Gen. 7, 11.

2 Pet. 2. 5.

4 ch. 21, 14,

/ Pa. 4. 6.

Mars

6 Hob. stripped the elothes of the naked.

82 Yet shall he be brought to the 2 grave, and shall 3 remain in the tomb 83 The clods of the valley shall be

sweet unto him, and zevery man shall draw after him, as there are

innumerable before him. 84 How then comfort ye me in vain,

4 Heb. truns

seeing in your answers there remain-eth \*falsehood?

#### CHAPTER XXII.

1 Eliphaz sheweth that man's goodness profiteth not God. 6 He accuseth Job of dirers sins. 21 He exhorteth him to repentance, with pro-noises of mercy.

THEN Eliphaz the Temanite answered and said,

2 \*Can a man be profitable unto

God, sas he that is wise may be profitable unto himself? 3 Is it any pleasure to the Almighty, that thou art righteous? or is it

gain to him, that thou makest thy ways perfect?

4 Will he reprove thee for fear of

thee? will he enter with thee into judgment?
5 Is not thy wickedness great? and

thine iniquities infinite? 6 For thou hast btaken a pledge

from thy brother for nought, and stripped the naked of their clothing. 7 Thou hast not given water to the weary to drink, and thou 'hast with-

holden bread from the hungry. 8 But as for 7 the mighty man, he had the earth; and the 8 honourable

man dwelt in it. 9 Thou hast sent widows away empty, and the arms of dthe father-

less have been broken. 10 Therefore snares are round about thee, and sudden fear troubleth

thee: 11 Or darkness, that thou canst not see; and abundance of /waters cover

thee 12 Is not God in the height of heaven? and behold "the height of the stars, how high they are!

13 And thou sayest, 28 How doth God know? can he judge through the dark cloud?

9 Ps. 10. 11. & 59. 7. & 73. 11. & 91. 7. 14 A Thick clouds are a covering to A Pa. 139. 11, him, that he seeth not; and he walk-12. ch. 15, 32, Ps. 55, 23, eth in the circuit of heaven.

15 Hast thou marked the old way which wicked men have trodden?

16 Which were cut down out of time, swhose foundation was overflown with a flood:

17 Which said unto God, Depart from us: and what can the Almighty do #for them?

18 Yet he filled their houses with good things; but " the counsel of the wicked is far from me.

4 Or. to them 9 19 "The righteous see it, and are ~ ch. 21. 16. glad: and the innocent laugh them to scorn. \* Ps. 58, 10.

20 Whereas our 2 substance is not cut down, but 3 the remnant of them the fire consumeth.

21 Acquaint now thyself 4 with him. and "be at peace: thereby good shall come unto thee.

22 Receive, I pray thee, the law from his mouth, and play up his words in thine heart.

23 If thou return to the Almighty, thou shalt be built up, thou shalt put away iniquity far from thy tabernaclea

24 Then shalt thou "lay up gold 5 as dust, and the gold of Ophir as the stones of the brooks.

25 Yea, the Almighty shall be thy defence, and thou shalt have plenty of silver,

26 For then shalt thou have thy delight in the Almighty, and shalt lift up thy face unto God.
27 Thou shalt make thy prayer

unto him, and he shall hear thee, and thou shalt pay thy vows.

28 Thou shalt also decree a thing,

and it shall be established unto thee: and the light shall shine upon thy ways

29 When men are cast down, then thou shalt say, There is lifting up; and he shall save the humble person.

30 9 He shall deliver the island of

the innocent; and it is delivered by the pureness of thine hands.

## CHAPTER XXIII.

1 Job longeth to appear before God, 6 in con-fidence of his morey. 8 God, who is invisible, observeth our ways, 11 Job's innocency. 13 God's decree is immutable.

THEN Job answered and said, 2 Even to day is my complaint

bitter: 2 my stroke is heavier than my groaning.
3 a Oh that I knew where I might find him! that I might come even

to his seat! 4 I would order my cause before him, and fill my mouth with argu-

5 I would know the words which he would answer me, and understand what he would say unto me.

6 b Will he plead against me with his great power? No; but he would put strength in me.

7 There the righteous might dispute with him; so should I be delivered

for ever from my judge.
8 Behold, I go forward, but he is not there; and backward, but I can-

not perceive him:

9 On the left hand, where he doth work, but I cannot behold him: he hideth himself on the right hand, that I cannot see him :

10 But he dknoweth 3 the way that Pa. 17. 3. I take: when he hath tried me, I Jam. 1. 12.

way have I kept, and not declined. 12 Neither have I gone back from the commandment of his lips; 49 I 31.

shall come forth as gold, 11 / My foot hath held his steps, his

Before CHRIST cir. 1520. 2 Or, estate.

3 Or, their excellency. 4 That is, • Is. 27. 5. PPs. 119, 11.

# ch. 8, 5, 6, 411, 13, 14,

"2 Chr. 1.15. 5 Or, on the dust.

6 Or, gold.
7 Heb.
silver of strength.
6 ch. 27, 10.
Is. 58, 14. t ch. 11. 15.

Ps. 50, 14, 15, 1s, 58, 9, \* Pro. 29, 23, Jam. 4, 6, 1 Pct. 5, 5,

1 Pet. 5. 5. 8 Heb. him that hath low eyes. 9 Or. The innocent shall de-liver the island, island, Gen. 18. 26.

2 Heb. mu hund.

ch. 13. 3.

ch. 9, 11,

4 Pr. 139, 1, 2, 3, 3 Heb, the eray that is with me 4 Heb. I have hid, or, laid up.

| There is  | a secret JOB, XXIV,   | XXV, XXVI. judgment for th  | e wicked.  |
|---|---|---|--|
| Before<br>CHRIST<br>cir. 1520.<br>2 Or, my<br>appointed<br>portion.<br>heh.9.12,13.<br>& 12.14.<br>Rom. 9.19. | 18 But he is in one mind, and have can turn him? and what his soul desircth, even that he dooth.  14 For he performeth the thing that is happointed for me: and many  | as the shadow of death: if one know them, they are in the terrors of the shadow of death.  18 He is swift as the waters; their portion is cursed in the earth: he             | Before<br>CHRIST<br>cir. 1520,                               |
| Pa. 115, 3.<br>\$1Them.3.3.   | 15 Therefore am I troubled at his presence: when I consider, I am a-fraid of him. 16 For God 'maketh my heart soft,   |   | <sup>2</sup> Heh, vio-<br>lently take,                       |
|   | and the Almighty troubleth me:  17 Because I was not cut off before the darkness, neither hath he covered the darkness from my face.                                  | worm shall feed sweetly on him; the shall be no more remembered; and wickedness shall be broken as a tree.  | l Prov. 10. 7.   |
| ·   | CHAPTER XXIV.  1 Wickedness goeth often unpunished. 17 There  | 21 He evil entreateth the barren that beareth not: and doeth not good to the widow.   |  |
| * Acts 1. 7.  | WHY, seeing a times are not hidden from the Almighty, do they that know him not see his days?  2 Some remove the blandmarks;  | 22 He draweth also the mighty with his power: he riseth up, <sup>3</sup> and no man is sure of life.  23 Though it be given him to be in safety, whereon he resteth; yet "his | 2 Or, he<br>trusteth<br>sot his<br>own life.<br>m Pa. 11. 4. |
| 27. 17.<br>Pro. 22. 28.<br>& 23. 10.<br>Hos. 5. 10.<br>Or, feed<br>them.                                      | they violently take away flocks, and foot thereof.  They drive away the ass of the fatherless, they take the widow's ox for a pledge.                                 | cycs are upon their ways.  24 They are exalted for a little while, but are gone and brought low; they are staken out of the way   | Prov. 15, 3,  4 Heb, are not. 5 Heb.                         |
| Deut. 2i. 6,<br>10, 12, 17.<br>ch. 22. 6.<br>Pro. 28. 28.   | 4 They turn the needy out of the way: 4 the poor of the earth hide themselves together. 5 Behold, as wild asses in the  | as all other, and cut off as the tops of the cars of corn.  25 And if it be not so now, who will make me a llar, and make my speech nothing worth?                            | clused up.   |
|   | desert, go they forth to their work;<br>rising betimes for a prey; the wilder-<br>ness yieldeth food for them and for<br>their children.                              | CHAPTER XXV.  Bildad shexeth that man cannot be justified before God.  THEN answered Bildad the Shu-  |  |
| 4 Heb. min-<br>gled corn.<br>or, dredge.<br>5 Heb. the<br>wicked<br>guther the<br>vintage.                    | 6 They reap every one his 4 corn in the field: and 5 they guther the vintuge of the wicked. 7 They *cause the maked to lodge without clothing, that they have no      | hite, and said, 2 Dominion and fear are with him, he maketh peace in his high places, 3 Is there any number of his ar- nies? and upon whom doth not a his                     | <sup>e</sup> Jam. 1. 17.                                     |
| Ex. 22, 26,<br>27,<br>Deut.24,12,<br>13,<br>ch, 22, 6,<br>/ Lam. 4, 5,  | rock for want of a shelter.  They pluck the fatherless from the   | light arise?  4 b How then can man be justified with God? or how can he be clean that is born of a woman?   | 6 ch. 1, 17,<br>&c.<br>& 15, 14, &c.<br>Ps. 130, 3,          |
|   | breast, and take a pledge of the paor.  10 They cause him to go maked without clothing, and they take away the sheaf from the hungry;  11 Which make oil within their | 5 Behold even to the moon, and it shineth not; yea, the stars are not pure in his sight. 6 How much less man, that is 'a worm? and the son of man, which                      | 4 113. 2.<br>* Ps. 22. 6.                                    |
|   | walls, and tread their winepresses, and suffer thirst.  12 Men groan from out of the city, and the soul of the wounded crieth out: yet God layeth not folly to        | is a worm?  CHAPTER XXVI.  1 Jab. reproving the uncharitable spirit of Biblad. 5 acknowledgeth the power of God to be infinite and unsearchable.                              |  |
|   | them.  13 They are of those that rebel against the light; they know not the ways thereof, nor abide in the paths thereof.   | DUT Job answered and said,<br>2 How hast thou helped him<br>that is without power? how savest<br>thou the arm that hath no strength?<br>3 How hast thou counselled him        |  |
| / Ps. 10. 8.  | 14 The murderer rising with the light killeth the poor and needy, and in the night is as a thief.   | that hath no wisdom? and how hast thou plentifully declared the thing as it is?   |  |
| h Prov. 7. 9. i Pa. 10. 11. 6 Heb. set- teth his face in  | 15 The eye also of the adulterer waiteth for the twilight, saying, No eye shall see me: and disguiseth his face.  | 4 To whom last thou uttered words?<br>and whose spirit came from thee?<br>5 Dead things are formed from<br>under the waters, and the inhabit-                                 | 6 Or, with<br>the inha-<br>bitants.<br>• Ps. 109. 8,<br>11,  |
| <i>weret.</i> ≥ John 3. 20.   | 16 In the dark they dig through houses, which they had marked for themselves in the daytime: * they know not the light.   | ants thereof.  6 "Hell is naked before him, and destruction hath no covering.  7 b He stretcheth out the north over   | Pro. 15. 11.<br>Heb. 4. 13.<br>ch. 9. 8.<br>Pa ** 1. 2       |

| CHBIST cir. 1990.  **Rev. 1990.  **Rev. 1990.  **Prov. 3.9.  **Line cir. 1990.  **Rev. 1990.  **Prov. 3.9.  **Line cir. 1990.  **Rev. 1990.  **Rev. 1990.  **Prov. 3.9.  **Line cir. 1990.  **Rev. 1990.  **Rev. 1990.  **Line cir. 1990.  **Rev. 1990.  **Rev. 1990.  **Line cir. 1990.  **Rev. 1990.  **Rev. 1990.  **Line cir. 1990.  **Rev. 1990.  **Rev. 1990.  **Line cir. 1990.  **Rev. 1990.  **Re  | ift.                                 |
|---|--------------------------------------|
| Prov. 30. 4.  Prov. 30. 4.  Prov. 30. 4.  Prov. 30. 4.  Prov. 30. 5.  Prov. 30. 5.  Prov. 30. 5.  Prov. 30. 6.  Pr  | 18T                                  |
| 9 He holdeth back the face of his throne, and spreadeth his cloud upon it.  2 ch. 38. 8. Ps. 38. 7. 10. 4 He hath compassed the waters with bounds, 2 until the day and light come to an end.  11 The pillars of heaven tremble and are astonished at his reproof.  12 "He divideth the sea with his good uponer, and by his understanding he smitch through 3 the prood.  12 "He divideth the sea with his power, and by his understanding he smitch through 3 the prood.  13 'By his spirit he hath garnished he heavens; his hand hath formed the crooked serpent.  14 'Lo, these are parts of his ways: but how little a portion is heard of him? but the thunder of his power who can understand?  CHAPTER XXVII.  1 Job protestch his abscrity. 8 The hypocrite is without hope. 11 The listings which the wicked have are turned into curves.  Mat. 15. Heb. waste may ny judgment: and the Almight.  A Heb. and will my breath is me, and the spirit of God is in the wind the wind the wind the wind the wind the wind my tongrue utter deceit.  2 Act 21 The cast wind carrieth him away, and he departed: he open this in sea to mote of this place.  22 Men shall clap their hands at him, and shall his him out of his place.  22 Men shall clap their hands at him, and shall his him out of the some two files are storaged into curves.  3 Men shall cast upon him, and not spare: 2 he would fain flee with the keeparch?  24 Men shall clap the fain the sea with his some t  | 28. 8.                               |
| 2 h. 38. 8. 10 d He hath compassed the waters with bounds, 2 until the day and night come to an end.  11 The pillars of heaven tremble and are astonished at his reproof.  12 d He divideth the sea with his power, and by his understanding. 13 fby his spirit he hath garnished the heavens; his hand hath formed pride.  13 fby his spirit he hath garnished the heavens; his hand hath formed the cooked serpent.  14 Lo, these are parts of his ways: but how little a portion is heard of him; but the thunder of his power who can understand?  CHAPTER XXVII.  1 fb predetch his successly, 8 The hypecrite wicked have are tarred into curves.  1 he hadded to have are farred into curves.  A Heb. added to have are farred into curves.  A Heb. added to have are farred into curves.  A Heb. added to have are farred into curves.  A Heb. added to have are farred into curves.  A Heb. added to have are farred into curves.  A Heb. added to have are farred into curves.  A Heb. added to have are farred into curves.  A Heb. added to have are farred into curves.  A Heb. added to have are farred into curves.  A Heb. added to have are farred into curves.  A Heb. added to have are farred into curves.  A Heb. added to have are farred into curves.  A Heb. added to have are farred into curves.  A Heb. added to have are farred into curves.  A Heb. added to have are farred into curves.  A Heb. added to have are farred into curves.  A Heb. added to have are farred into curves.  A Heb. added to have are farred into curves.  A Heb. added to have are farred have are farred into curves.  A Heb. added to have are farred into curves.  A Heb. added to have are farred into curves.  A Heb. added to have are farred into curves.  A Heb. added to have are farred into curves.  A Heb. added to have are farred into curves.  A Heb. added to have are farred into curves.  A Heb. added to have are farred into curves.  A Heb. added to have are farred into curves.  A Heb. added to have are farred into curves.  A Heb. added to have are farred into curves.  A Heb. added to ha  | . a.<br>2. 6.                        |
| Jer. 5. 22. Jish. sanit de consisted at his reproof.  12 "He divideth the sea with his power, and by his understanding he smitch through the proud.  13 / By his spirit he hath garmised the cavens; his hand hath formed the crooked serpent.  14 Lo, these are parts of his ways: but how little a portion is heard of him? But the thunder of his power who can understand?  14 Heb. 15 / 15 / 15 / 15 / 15 / 15 / 15 / 15   |                                      |
| 12 * He divided the sea with his power, and by his understanding he smitcht through 2 the proud. 13 * By his spirit he hath garnished the heavens; his hand hath formed 2 the crocked serpent. 14 * Lo, these are parts of his ways: but how little a portion is heard of him? but the thunder of his power who can understand?  CHAPTER XXVII.  1 * Job protesteth his sincerity, 8 The hypocrite is without hope. 11 The biessings which the wicked have are turned into curses.  MOREOVER Job 4 continued his place.  2 * As God liveth, * who hath taken away my judgment; and the Almight you: till 1 die 2 if will not remove him integrity from me.  * All the while my breath 4s in my nostrils;  * All the while my breath 4s i  | 3. 11.                               |
| 13 / By his spirit he hath garnished 1.5.1.15. Jer. 3.1.35. 3 Heb. Jer. 3.1.35. 3 Heb. prids. 14 Lo, these are parts of his ways: but how little a portion is heard of him? but the thunder of his power who can understand?  CHAPTER XXVII.  1 Job protesteth his fineerity. 8 The hypocrite in without hope. 11 The literating which like a carbon those. 11 The literating which like a carbon the parable, and said.  4 Heb. Moreover Job 4 continued his parable, and said.  4 Heb. Moreover Job 4 continued his parable, and said.  5 Heb. Moreover Job 4 continued his parable, and said.  5 Heb. Moreover Job 4 continued his made the grammath have care in the silver, and a place for gold where they fine it.  5 Heb. Moreover Job 4 continued his made the wide may my judgment; and the Almight ty who hath *vexed my soul;  8 All the while my breath *to* in my nostrils;  4 My lips shall cat pheir hands at him, and shall hiss him out of his place.  CHAPTER XXVIII.  1 Job protesteth his fineerity. 8 The hypocrite in a children to be suited and shall hiss him out of his place.  CHAPTER XXVIII.  1 Job protesteth his fineerity. 8 The hypocrite is a knowledge of mutural things. 12 But wided to law in an excellent yil of God.  URELY there is 3 a vein for the sliver, and a place for gold where they fine it.  2 If his hand.  URELY there is 3 a vein for the sliver, and a place for gold where they fine it.  2 If his hand.  URELY there is 3 a vein out of the search they sould have they fine it.  2 If his hand.  2 Men shall clap their hands at him, and ostal hims and shall hiss him out of his place.  CHAPTER XXVIII.  1 There is a knowledge of mutural things. 12 But wided to silver, and a place for gold where they fine it a knowledge of mutural things. 12 But wided to silver, and a place for gold where they fine it a knowledge of mutural things. 12 But wided to silver, and a place for gold where they fine it a knowledge of advanced thin, and shall his shim out of his place.  URELY there is 3 a vein out of the sliver, and searcheth out all perfection  |                                      |
| Jesus 2. 1.  14 LO, these are parts of his ways: but how little a portion is heard of him? but the thunder of his power who can understand?  CHAPTER XXVII.  1 Job protesteth his sincerity. 8 The hypocrite is without hope. 11 The litesings which the wicked have are turned into causes.  MOREOVER Job 4 continued his lake up.  *ch. 3. 5.  5 Heb.  **mode my  **and of little a portion is heard of him? but the thunder of his power who can understand?  CHAPTER XXVIII.  1 Job protesteth his sincerity. 8 The hypocrite is without hope. 11 The litesings which the wicked have are turned into causes.  MOREOVER Job 4 continued his parable, and said, 2 As God liveth, **who hath taken away my judgment; and the Almighty, who hath \$vexed my soul; 3 All the while my breath is in me, and of the spirit of God is in my nostrils; 4 My lips shall not spiral wicked, and searcheth out all perfection: the stones of darkness, and the shall once they in the stones of darkness, and the shall once from the integrity from me.  5 Mot 18. 13. 15.  **ch. 2. 9.  \$ he. 2. 9.  \$ h | , <u> </u>                           |
| who can understand?  CHAPTER XXVII.  1 Job protesteh his sincerity. 8 The hypocrite is without hope. 11 The birssings which the wieded have are turned into curses.  MOREOVER Job 4 continued his sincerity. 8 The hypocrite is without hope. 11 The birssings which the wieded have are turned into curses.  MOREOVER Job 4 continued his sincerity. 8 The hypocrite is without hope. 11 The birssings which the wided have are turned into curses.  MOREOVER Job 4 continued his sincerity. 8 The hypocrite is without his discussion. 12 The parallel of the wided have are turned into curses.  MOREOVER Job 4 continued his discussion in an excellent yill of God.  2 As God liveth, *who hath taken away my judgment; and the Almight, y with hath \$\frac{1}{2}\$ voxed my soul;  3 All the while my breath \$\frac{1}{2}\$ in me, and \$\frac{1}{2}\$ the biral in my nostrils;  4 My lips shall not speak wickedness, nor my tongue utter deceit.  5 God forbid that I should justify you: till I die \$\frac{1}{2}\$ I will not remove mine integrity from me.  5 God forbid that I should justify you: till I die \$\frac{1}{2}\$ I will not remove mine integrity from me.  6 My righteousness I *hold fast, and will not let it go: \$\frac{1}{2}\$ my heart \$\frac{1}{2}\$ Act 22.0.  7 Let mine enemy be as the wicked, and he that riscth up against me as the unrighteous.  8 *For what is the hope of the hypocrite, though he hath gained, \$\frac{2}{2}\$ when God taketh away his soul?  9 / Will God hear his cry when trouble cometh upon him?  10 *\frac{2}{2}\$ Will God hear his cry when trouble cometh upon him?  10 *\frac{2}{2}\$ Will be delight himself in the Almighty? will he always call upon God?  11 I will teach you \$\frac{8}{2}\$ by the hand of God: that which is with the flowing; and the thing that is hid sweep should be applied to the forth to light.  | g ha<br>see.                         |
| 1 Job protestch his sincerity. 8 The hypocrite is showledge of adural things. 12 But wisdom is an executed yilly of God.  When God liveth, "who hath taken away my judgment; and the Almight, who hath svexed my soul;  3 All the while my breath is in me, and "the spirit of God is in my nostrils;  1 Hab.  1 All the while my breath is in my nostrils;  2 As God liveth, "who hath taken away my judgment; and the Almight, who hath svexed my soul;  3 All the while my breath is in my nostrils;  3 All the while my breath is in my nostrils;  4 My lips shall not speak wickedness, nor my tongue utter deceit.  4 My lips shall not remove in mine integrity from me.  5 God forbid that I should justify you: till I die b will not remove mine integrity from me.  6 My righteousness I hold fast, and will not let it go: "any heart hold; for hold; they are dred up, they are gone away from men.  5 As for the earth, and ow of death.  4 My lips shall not remove mine integrity from me.  6 My righteousness I hold fast, and will not let it go: "any heart hold; for hold; they are dred; and under it is turned up as it were fire.  7 Met. 16.  8 For what is the hope of the hypocrite, though he hath gained, hen God taketh away his soul?  9 / Will God hear his cry when trouble cometh upon him?  10 PWill he delight himself in the Almighty? will he always call upon God?  11 I will teach you by the hand of God: that which is with the flowing; and the thing that is hild seep the forth the shall of the course.  11 He bindeth the floods 7 from over-flowing; and the thing that is hild seep the forth the side.   |                                      |
| 4 Heb. take ng. 4.7.  5 Heb. me, and 6 the spirit of God is in my nostrils;  6 My pitheousness I old fast my out till 1 die 21 will not remove mine integrity from me.  5 Act 2.1.  6 My righteousness I old fast, and will not let it go: 4 my heart 7 Heb. from shall not reproach me 7 so long as I live.  7 Let mine enemy be as the wicked, and will not reproach me as the unrighteous.  8 Matt. 16.  8 For what is the heart is the hope of the hypocrite, though he hath gained, when God taketh away his soul?  9 / Will God hear his cry when trouble cometh upon him?  10 / Will be delight himself in the Almighty? will he always call upon of God: that which is with the foods 7 from over-flowing time for the lamighty? will he always call upon of God: that which is with the flowing; and the thing that is hid of God: that which is with the flowing; and the thing that is hid of God: that which is with the flowing; and the thing that is hid of God: that which is with the flowing; and the thing that is hid of God: that which is with the flowing; and the thing that is hid of God: that which is with the flowing; and the thing that is hid of God: that which is with the flowing; and the thing that is hid of God: that which is with the flowing; and the thing that is hid or or.  2 Hes setteth an end to darkness, and searcheth out all perfection: and searcheth out all perfection: and searcheth out all perfection: the stones of darkness, and the shards and searcheth out all perfection: and searcheth out all perfection: and searcheth out all perfection: and searcheth out all perfection: and searcheth out of darkness, and the stones of darkness, and the stones of darkness, and the stones of darkness, and searcheth out all perfection: the stones of darkness, and the stones of darkness, and the stones of darkness, and searcheth out all perfection: the stones of darkness, and searcheth out of arkness, and searcheth out for the stones of darkness, and searcheth out all perfection: the stones of darkness, and searcheth out all perfection: the st  |                                      |
| away my judgment; and the Almighty, who hath *exeet my soul;  3 All the while my breath *is* in me, and *the spirit of God is in my nostrils;  4 My lips shall not speak wicked shelds that is my nostrils;  4 My lips shall not speak wicked shelds that is my of the stone.  5 God forbid that I should justify four sil. I die *I will not remove mine integrity from me.  6 My righteousness I *hold fast, and will not let it go: *dny heart shall not repreach *me is be long as I wy down.  7 Matt. 16.  7 Matt. 16.  8 *For what *is* the hope of the hypocrite, though he hath gained, when God taketh away his soul?  7 h. 33. 12.  7 h. 33. 12.  8 *For what *is* the hope of the hypocrite, though he hath gained, when God taketh away his soul?  9 **Y Will God hear his cry when trouble cometh upon him?  10 **Y Will be delight himself in the Almighty? will he always call upon God?  11 Will teach you *by the hand of God: that which is with the flowing; and the thing that is hid seep the stone of the stone of darkness, and the shal dow of death.  4 The flood breaketh out all perfection: the stones of darkness, and the shal dow of death.  4 The flood breaketh out from the inhalitant; even the varters forgotten of the foot: they are dried up, they for the carth, out of it cometh bread: and under it is turned up as it were fire.  6 The stones of darkness, and the shal dow of death.  4 The flood breaketh out all perfection: the stones of darkness, and the shal dow of death.  4 The flood breaketh out from the indew of death.  4 The flood breaketh out of the toot: the stones of darkness, and the shal dow of death.  4 The flood breaketh out of the toot: the stones of darkness, and the searcheth out all perfection: the stones of darkness, and searcheth out all perfection: the stones of darkness, and the searcheth out all perfection: the stones of darkness, and the searcheth out all perfection: the stones of darkness, and the searcheth out all perfection: the stones of darkness, and the searcheth out all perfection: the stones of darkness, and  | - 1                                  |
| me, and °the spirit of God is in my nostrils;  That is, 4.7.  A My lips shall not speak wickedness, nor my tongue utter deceit.  A My lips shall not speak wickedness, nor my tongue utter deceit.  S God forbid that I should justify you: till I die b I will not remove mine integrity from me.  A till, 1.5.  A till, 1.5.  A till, 1.5.  A till, 1.5.  Matt. 16.  My righteousness I 'hold fast, and will not reproach me 7 so long as I live.  T Let mine enemy be as the wicked, and he that riscth up against me as the unrighteous.  Matt. 16.  My righteousness I 'hold fast, and will not reproach me 7 so long as I live.  T Let mine enemy be as the wicked, and he that riscth up against me as the unrighteous.  M till, 1.6.  My righteousness I 'hold fast, and will not let it go: 'my heart 'f The from the inhabitant; even the waters forgotten of the foot five foot. They are gione away from men.  5 As for the carth, out of it cometh of The stones of it are the place of sapphires: and it hath é dust of gold.  7 There is a path which no foul aknowth, and which the vulture's cye hath not seen:  S T Elio lin's whelps have not trodden the not foul mine; the which is hind the foods 7 from overtical stones.  10 *Will be delight himself in the Almighty ? will he always call upon God?  11 I will teach you by the hand of God: that which is with the flowing; and the thing that is hild will and the suit will in the flowing; and the thing that is hild will my form me.  12 As 13 As for the carth, out of it cometh inhabitant; even the waters forgotten does the waters forgotten does.  13 As for the carth, out of it cometh inhabitant; even the waters forgotten does.  14 The flood breakth out from the inhabitant; even the waters forgotten does.  15 God for the fort. They are gione away from men.  15 As for the carth, out of it cometh inhabitant; even the support the other of the fort for the out.  15 As for the carth, out of it cometh inhabitant; even the inhabitant; even the inhabitant; even the inhabitant; even the inhabitant; even the inhabitan  | ius,                                 |
| ness, nor my tongue utter deceit.  5 God forbid that I should justify jou: till I die b I will not remove mine integrity from me.  6 My righteousness I hold fast, and will not let it go: any heart 7 Hob. from shall not reproach me so long as I live.  7 Let mine enemy be as the wicked, and he that risoth up against me as the unrighteous.  8 For what is the hope of the hypocrite, though he hath gained, when God taketh away his soul?  7 Let mine enemy be as the wicked, and he that risoth up against me as the unrighteous.  8 For what is the hope of the hypocrite, though he hath gained, when God taketh away his soul?  9 / Will God hear his cry when trouble cometh upon him?  10 / Will he delight himself in the Almighty? will he always call upon God?  11 I will teach you by the hand of God: that which is with the floods from overflowing; and the thing that is hid of God: that which is with the flowing; and the thing that is hid seep the first that is hid seep the first that is hid seep the first that is hid seep the first that is hid seep the first that is hid seep the first that is hid seep the first that is hid seep the first that is hid seep the first that is hid seep the first that is hid seep the first that is hid seep that he for the Light.   |                                      |
| Jour. till I die <sup>5</sup> I will not remove are gone away from men.  **Actival.5.**  **Actival.6.**  **Actival.6.**  **Makt. 16.*  **Makt. 16.*  *  |                                      |
| *Ast: 2.10.  *Ast: 1.6.  *Theb. from shall not reproach me 7 so long as I live.  *Theb. from shall not reproach me 7 so long as I live.  *The stones of it are the place of sapphires: and it hath salus of gold.  *The stones of the that stones of the sapphires: and it hath salus of gold.  *The stones of the samphires: and it hath salus of gold.  *The stones of the are the place of sapphires: and it hath salus of gold.  *The stones of the are the place of sapphires: and it hath salus of gold.  *The stones of the are the place of sapphires: and it hath salus of gold.  *The stones of the are the place of sapphires: and it hath salus of gold.  *The stones of the are the place of sapphires: and it hath salus of gold.  *The stones of the are the place of sapphires: and it hath salus whowth it hath salus of sapphires: and it hath salus of sapphires: and it hath salus of sapphires: and it hath salus of sapphires: and it hath salus of sapphires: and it hath salus of sapphires: and it hath salus of sapphires: and it hath salus of sapphires: and it hath salus of sapphires: and it hath salus of sapphires: and it ha  |                                      |
| *Matt. 16.  26.  1. Luke 12.05.  *Matt. 16.  26.  1. Luke 12.05.  *Matt. 16.  26.  1. Luke 12.05.  *Matt. 16.  26.  1. Luke 12.05.  *Matt. 16.  27.  1. Luke 12.05.  *Matt. 16.  28. *For what is the hope of the hypocrite, though he hath gained, it. The lion's whelps have not trodden it. nor the fierce lion passed by it.  9 / Will God hear his cry when trouble cometh upon him?  9 / Will he delight himself in the Almighty? will he always call upon the fooks; and his eye seeth every precious thing.  10 / Will teach you *By the hand of God: that which is with the flowing; and the thing that is hid of God: Almighty will I not conceal.  **The bindeth the floods 7 from over-flowing; and the thing that is hid seeps the control of the light of th  |                                      |
| *Matt. 16.  26.  1. Luke 12.05.  *Matt. 16.  26.  1. Luke 12.05.  *Matt. 16.  26.  1. Luke 12.05.  *Matt. 16.  26.  1. Luke 12.05.  *Matt. 16.  27.  1. Luke 12.05.  *Matt. 16.  28. *For what is the hope of the hypocrite, though he hath gained, it. The lion's whelps have not trodden it. nor the fierce lion passed by it.  9 / Will God hear his cry when trouble cometh upon him?  9 / Will he delight himself in the Almighty? will he always call upon the fooks; and his eye seeth every precious thing.  10 / Will teach you *By the hand of God: that which is with the flowing; and the thing that is hid of God: Almighty will I not conceal.  **The bindeth the floods 7 from over-flowing; and the thing that is hid seeps the control of the light of th  | re.                                  |
| 7-h. 33. 12. 19 Will God near ins cry when the roots, the overturneth the mountains by the roots. 10 #Will he delight himself in the Prock; and his eye secth every precious thing. 11 I will teach you *by the hand *loot*.  12 **The k. 3. 18.  13 **In the Prock; he overturneth the mountains by the roots. 10 **He cutteth out rivers among the rocks; and his eye secth every precious thing. 11 I will teach you *by the hand *loot*.  12 **The Prock; he overturneth the mountains by the roots. 13 **In the Prock; he overturneth the mountains by the roots. 14 **In the Prock; he overturneth the mountains by the roots. 15 **In the Prock; he overturneth the mountains by the roots. 16 **In the Prock; he overturneth the mountains by the roots. 17 **In the Prock; he overturneth the mountains by the roots. 18 **In the Prock; he overturneth the mountains by the roots. 19 **In the Prock; he overturneth the mountains by the roots. 10 **In the Prock; he overturneth the mountains by the roots. 10 **In the Prock; he overturneth the mountains by the roots. 10 **In the Prock; he overturneth the mountains by the roots. 10 **In the Prock; he overturneth the mountains by the roots. 10 **In the Prock; he overturneth the mountains by the roots. 11 **In the Prock; he overturneth the mountains by the roots. 12 **In the Prock; he overturneth the mountains by the roots. 13 **In the Prock; he overturneth the mountains by the roots. 14 **In the Prock; he overturneth the mountains by the roots. 15 **In the Prock; he overturneth the mountains by the roots. 16 **In the Prock; he overturneth the mountains by the roots. 16 **In the Prock; he overturneth the mountains by the roots. 17 **In the Prock; he overturneth the mountains by the roots. 18 **In the Prock; he overturneth the mountains by the roots. 18 **In the Prock; he overturneth the mountains by the roots. 19 **In the Prock; he overturneth the mountains by the roots. 19 **In the Prock; he overturneth the mountains by the roots. 10 **In the Prock; he overturneth the mountains by the roots. 10 **In  |                                      |
| Prov. 1. 28. Almighty? will he always call upon rocks; and his eye seeth every presone of God?  11 I will teach you *by the hand like 3.4. John 9.31. John 9.31. Almighty will I not conceal.  The cutcut out rivers among the rocks; and his eye seeth every prescious thing.  11 He bindeth the floods 7 from over-flowing; and the thing that is hid seep the conceal.  The cutcut out rivers among the rocks; and his eye seeth every prescious thing.  1 He bindeth the floods 7 from over-flowing; and the thing that is hid seep the conceal.  | tint.                                |
| Jer. 11. 12. 12. 13. 14. 14. 14. 14. 15. 14. 15. 14. 15. 15. 15. 15. 15. 15. 15. 15. 15. 15   |                                      |
| Jam. 4. 3. Allinghey will I not concean.  | from<br>ug.                          |
| seen it; why then are ye thus all found? and where is the place of Eccle 27.  | 20.<br>s. 7.                         |
| together vain? understanding?   | . 3. 15.                             |
| of the Almighty.  14 'The depth saith, It is not in ever.  14 'The depth saith, It is not in ever.  15 and 15 big bilders he problem to the first of the post of t  | . 11.                                |
| Fath. 9. 10. it is for the sword: and his off-<br>Hes. 9. 13. spring shall not be satisfied with 15 8 It deannot be gotten for gold, shall not be gotten for gold, shall  | gold<br>not                          |
| 15 Those that remain of him shall the price thereof.  | . 2.<br>l, 15.<br>l0, 11,<br>16. 10, |

| Job's hor  | nour is turned   |
|--|--|
| Before<br>CHRIST<br>cir. 1520.<br>2 Or,<br>yescele of<br>fine gold,<br>3 Or, | 17 The gold<br>equal it: and<br>not be for 2 jet<br>18 No ment<br>coral, or of<br>of wisdom is a |
| Bumoth.  | 19 The topas<br>equal it, neith<br>with pure gold<br>20 'Whence<br>and where is<br>standing?     |
| 4 Or,<br>heasen,<br>f var. 14,   | 21 Seeing it of all living, the fowls of th 22 / Destructi have heard tour cars. 23 God under    |
| # Prov. 15. 3.   | of, and he kno 24 For he loo earth, and *s heaven; 25 *To mak winds; and he                      |
| i ch. 38. 95.  | by measure.  |

# JOB. XXIX. XXX.

into extreme contempt.

and the crystal cannot 18 The blessing of him that was CHRIST the exchange of it shall ready to perish came upon me: and I caused the widow's heart to sing cir. 1520. wels of fine gold. tion shall be made of 14 'I put on righteousness, and it clothed me: my judgment was as a role and a diadom.

15 I was keyes to the blind, and Per. 24, 13, Ps. 132, 9, In. 59, 17, & 61, 10, Eph. 6, 14, pearls: for the price bove rubies. e of Ethiopia shall not her shall it be valued feet was I to the lame. 1 Thes. 5. 8. 16 I was a father to the poor; and the cause which I knew not I then cometh wisdom? 2 Num. 10. the place of under-Prov. 29. 7. scarched out. is hid from the eyes 17 And I brake "2 the jaws of the \*\* Ps. 58. 6. Pro. 30. 14. and kept close from wicked, and splucked the spoil out Pro. 30. 1 2 Hob. the jauteeth, or, the grinders. ie 4 air. of his teeth. ion and death say, We 18 Then I said, "I shall die in my nest, and I shall multiply my days 3 Heb. cust. as the sand. " Pa. 30, 6. 19 ° My root was 4 spread out "by standeth the way there ° ch. 18, 16, weth the place thereof. the waters, and the dew lay all night 4 Heb. opened. P Ps. 1. 3. Jer. 17. 8. upon my branch, 20 My glory was 5 fresh in me, and eeth under the whole my bow was 6 renewed in my hand. 5 Heb. neer. e the weight for the 21 Unto me men gave ear, and waited, f Gen. 49. 24. e weigheth the waters and kept silence at my counsel. 6 Heb. 22 After my words they spake not he imade a decree for the again; and my speech dropped upon rain, and a way for the lightning of them. the thunder: 23 And they waited for me as for the B Or, num-ber M. 27 Then did he see it, and 5 declare rain; and they opened their mouth wide as for the latter rain. it; he prepared it, yea, and searched Zoch. 10.1. 24 If I laughed on them, they be-lieved it not; and the light of my countenance they cast not down. Pa. 111. 10. Prov. 1. 7. & 9. 10. 28 And unto man he said, Behold, the fear of the Lord, that is wis-25 I chose out their way, and sat chief, and dwelt as a king in the dom: and to depart from evil is Eccles, 12, understanding. army, as one that comforteth the CHAPTER XXIX. mourners. Job bemoaneth kimself of his former prosperity and honour. CHAPTER XXX. MOREOVER Job 6 continued his parable, and said,
2 Oh that I were as in months 6 Heb. added to take up. 1 Job's honour is turned into extreme contempt.
15 His prosperity into calamity. BUT now they that are 7 younger than I have me in derision, whose 7 Heb. of few r days than 1. Reo ch. 7. S. past, as in the days when God preserved me : fathers I would have disdained to have è ch. 18. 6. 3 When his 7 candle shined upon set with the dogs of my flock. 7 Or, lamp, Pa. 18, 28, my head, and when by his light I 2 Yea, whereto might the strength walked through darkness: of their hands profit me, in whom 4 As I was in the days of my youth, when 'the secret of God was upon old age was perished?

3 For want and famine they were c Pa. 25, 14. my tabernacle : 8 solitary; fleeing into the wilder-ness 9 in former time desolate and 8 Or, dark as the night. 5 When the Almighty was yet with 5 When the Amignty acts yet with me taken my children were about me; 6 When I washed my steps with butter, and 'the rock poured ane out rivers of oil; 7 When I went out to the gate waste. 9 Heb. yes-ternight. d Gen. 49. 11. Den. 32. 13. & 33. 24. ch. 20. 17. 4 Who cut up mallows by the bushes. and juniper roots for their meat.

5 They were driven forth from a-2 Heb. Ps. 81. 16. mong inen, (they cried after them 8 Heb. as after a thief;)
6 To dwell in the cliffs of the valthrough the city, when I prepared 3 Heb. my seat in the street ! wane 8 The young men saw me, and hid leys, in 2 caves of the earth, and in \*ch. 17. 6. Ps. 35. 15. & 69. 12. Lam. 3. 14. themselves: and the aged arose, and the rocks. 7 Among the bushes they brayed; stood up. 9 The princes refrained talking, and under the nettles they were gathered I laid their hand on their mouth. 4 Heb. and withhold not mittle from my f ch. 21. 5. together. 9 Heb. The 10 The nobles held their peace, 8 They were children of fools, yea, roire of the notice was hid. and their stongue cleaved to the children of sbase men: they were roof of their mouth. viler than the earth. fuer. 11 When the car heard me, then it 9 And now am I their song, yea, 6 Num. 12. # Pa. 137. 6. 14. Deut. 25. 9. blessed me; and when the eye saw I am their byword, me, it gave witness to me:

12 Because AI delivered the poor 10 They abhor me, they flee far from Is. 50, 6, Matt. 26, 67, & 27, 30, Pro. 21, 13, 4 24, 11, me, 4 and spare not b to spit in my that cried, and the fatherless, and

him that had none to help him.

face.

11 Because he chath loosed my cord,

ch. 12, 18,

| Job make                                 | th a solemn   | JOB, XXXI.   | protestation of his i   | ntegrity.   |
|--|---|--|---|---|
| Before<br>OHRIST<br>cir. 1520.           | and afflicted me, they loose the bridle before i                              | ne. ritance of                                       | above? and what inhe-<br>the Almighty from on                                 | Before<br>CHRIST<br>cir. 1520,                          |
| ch, 19, 12.                              | 12 Upon my right he youth; they push away they raise up against               | my feet, and 3 Is not de me the ways and a stra      | estruction to the wicked?<br>nge punishment to the                            | CIT. JAGO.  |
|  | of their destruction.  18 They mar my paforward my calamity, 1                | th, they set depends on the count all m              | ot he see my ways, and  | "2 Chr. 16.9.<br>ch. 54, 21.                            |
|  | helper.<br>14 They came upon n  | ne as a wide if my foot h                            | walked with vanity, or ath hasted to deceit;                                  | Prov. 5, 21,<br>& 15, 3,<br>Jer. 32, 19,                |
| j  | breaking in of waters:<br>lation they rolled ther<br>me.                      | nselves upon   balance, that integrity.              | be weighed in an even<br>at God may know mine                                 | <sup>2</sup> Hob, Let<br>him weigh<br>me in<br>bulances |
| Hob, my<br>principal<br>one.             | 15 Terrors are turned they pursue <sup>2</sup> my soul and my welfare passet  | as the wind: the way, as<br>h away as a after mine o | tep hath turned out of<br>and mine heart walked<br>eyes, and if any blot hath | of justice.  d See Rum. 15. 29.                         |
| Ps. 42. 4.                               | 16 'And now my soul:  | is poured out   8 Then *1                            | nine nands;<br>et me sow, and let an-   | Eccles, 11,<br>9,<br>Exck. 6, 9,<br>Matt. 5, 29         |
|  | upon me; the days of a<br>taken hold upon me.<br>17 My bones are piero        | rooted out.  | yea, let my offspring be<br>heart have been deceived                          | Lev. 26, 16,<br>Deut. 28,<br>30, 36, &c.                |
|  | the night season; and<br>take no rest.  | at my neigh  | n, or if I have laid wait bour's door; let my wife grind unto                 |   |
|  | 18 By the great force ease is my garment bindeth me about as                  | the count of upon her.                               | let my wife grind unto  | f 2 Sam. 12.<br>11.<br>Jer. 8. 10.                      |
|  | my coat.  19 He hath cast me is and I am become lil                           | nto the mire,   yea, * it is :                       | s is an heinous crime;<br>in iniquity to be punish-<br>idges.                 | # Gen. 38, 24<br>Lev. 20, 10<br>Dent. 22,               |
|  | ashes. 20 I cry unto thee, as   | nd thou dost to destruct                             | is a fire that consumeth on, and would root out                               | 22.<br>See ver. 28                                      |
| Reb.                                     | not hear me: I stand<br>regardest me not.<br>21 Thou art <sup>3</sup> become  | 13 If I d  | id despise the cause of<br>vant or of my maidser-                             |   |
| turned to<br>be cruci.<br>Heb, the       | with 4thy strong hand t<br>thyself against me.                                | hou opposest vant, when                              | they contended with<br>nen shall I do when *God                               | à Pa. 44, 21  |
| strougth of<br>thy hand.<br>Or, wis-     | 22 Thou liftest me up<br>thou causest me to ride<br>dissolvest my 5 substance | e <i>upon it</i> , and   riseth up? s                | and when he visiteth, what  | - 10, 11, 21  |
| dom.<br>Heb. 9. 27.                      | 23 For I know that the me to death, and to the pointed for all living.        | ou wilt bring 15 Did not not be house fap-           | ot he that made me in<br>make him? and adid not<br>us in the womb?            | ch. 34, 19,<br>Pro. 14, 31<br>& 22, 2,<br>Mai. 2, 10,   |
| Heb, keap.                               | 24 Howbeit he will no his hand to the grave cry in his destruction.           | t stretch out 16 If I hav                            | e withheld the poor from<br>, or have caused the eyes                         | 3 Or, did<br>he not<br>fashion                          |
| Pa. 35, 13,<br>14,<br>Rom. 12.15.        | 25 Did not I weep 7 was in trouble? was                                       | for him that 17 Or have<br>not my soul alone, and    | eaten my morsel myself<br>the fatherless hath not                             | us in one<br>would?                                     |
| Heb. for<br>that                         | grieved for the poor?  26 * When I looked for evil came unto me:              | or good, then 18 (For f                              | rom my youth he was   |   |
| of day?<br>Jer. 8, 15,                   | waited for light, there ness.   | my mother  | with me, as with a fa-<br>have guided ther from<br>s womb;)                   | 4 That is,<br>the sector                                |
|  | 27 My bowels boiled<br>not: the days of afflict<br>me.                        | ion prevented want of cloout covering                | ave seen any perish for<br>othing, or any poor with-<br>g:                    | į   |
| Ps. 38. 6,<br>& 42. 9,<br>& 43. 2.       | 28 I went mourning sun: I stood up, and I congregation.                       | without the 20 If his cried in the me, and if        | loins have not *blessed   | 4 See Dent.<br>24, 13,                                  |
| Pa. 102. 6.<br>Mic. 1. 8.<br>Or,         | 29 k I am a brother to<br>a companion to 8 owls.                              | agunst th  | f my sheep;<br>ave lifted up my hand<br>the fatheriess, when I saw            | :<br>: ch. 22. 9.                                       |
| ostriches.<br>Ps. 119, 83,<br>Lam. 4, 8, | 30 / My skin is black to<br>many bones are burned<br>31 My harp also is turn  | upon me, and my help in<br>with heat. 22 Then le     | the gate :<br>et mine arm fall from my<br>lade, and mine arm be               |   |
| & 5, 10,<br>Ps. 102, 3,                  | ing, and my organ into<br>them that weep.                                     | the voice of broken from 23 For "d                   | n 5 the bone.<br>estruction from God was                                      |   |
|  | CHAPTER X   | XXI. highness I o                                    | me, and by reason of his<br>could not endure,<br>ave made gold my hope,       | " Is. 13, 6,<br>Joel 1, 1,<br>" Mark 10,                |
|  | Job maketh a solemu protest<br>tegrity in several of<br>T MADE a covenan      | t with mine art my con                               | d to the fine gold, Thou  | 1 Tim. 6.1<br>Pr. 62, 10                                |
| Mat. 5, 28.                              | L acyes; why then slupon a maid?  | hould I think 25° If I re                            | joiced because my wealth<br>and because mine hand                             | Pro, 11. 2<br>6 Heb.                                    |

CHRIST cir. 1580. cir. Iriii.

P Dout, 4. 19.

\$ 11. 16.

\$ 17. 3.

Eack, 6. 16.

Eack, 6. 16.

Eack, 8. 16.

When the kight,

I Hab.

Bright,

I Hab.

Word,

I Hab.

Word,

I Hab.

Word,

I Hab.

Word,

I Hab.

Word,

I Hab.

Word,

I Hab.

Word,

I Hab.

Word,

I Hab.

Watt.

S Hab.

Hab.

Born,

I 2. 14.

Gen,

I 2. 15.

Gen. 1s. 2, 3, Judg. 19, 20, 21, Rom. 12.13, Hob. 13, 2, 1 Pet. 4, 9, 6 Or, to the corp.

way. 7 Or, after the wanser of mes. 12. Pro. 28, 13. Hoa, 6, 7, Ez. 23, 2. 12. 8 Or, behold, my sign in that the Almighty will an-swer me. 5 ch. 13, 22. 9 Heb. seeep. 2 Jam. 5. 1. 2 Heb. the

thereof. 19. <sup>3</sup> Hoh, caused the soul of the owners thereof to

expire, or, ont, Gen. 3, 18, 4 Or,

3 Heb. from 4 ch. 33. 9.

Gen. 22, 21.

6 Heb. Ais

7 Heb. ex-period Job in words. lich, elder

26 FIf I beheld the sun when it shined, or the moon walking in brightness;

27 And my heart hath been secretly enticed, or amy mouth hath kissed

my hand:
28 This also were an iniquity to be punished by the judge: for I should have denied the God that is

29 'If I rejoiced at the destruction of him that hated me, or lifted up myself when evil found him:

30 'Neither have I suffered 5 my mouth to sin by wishing a curse to his soul.

31 If the men of my tabernacle said not. Oh that we had of his ficsh! we cannot be satisfied.

32 'The stranger did not lodge in the street: but I opened my doors to the traveller.

33 If I covered my transgressions 7 "as Adam, by hiding mine iniquity in my bosom:

84 Did I fear a great "multitude, or did the contempt of families terrify me, that I kept silence, and went not out of the door?

85 Oh that one would hear me! 8 behold, my desire is, \* that the Almighty would answer me, and that mine adversary had written a book. 86 Surely I would take it upon my

shoulder, and bind it as a crown to me. 37 I would declare unto him the number of my steps; as a prince would I go near unto him, 38 If my land cry against me, or that the furrows likewise thereof

omplain;
39 If "I have eaten the fruits thereof without money, or have a caused the owners thereof to lose

their life:
40 Let 'thistles grow instead of wheat, and 'cockle instead of barley. The words of Job are ended.

## CHAPTER XXXII.

1 Elihu is any y with Joh and his three friends, 6 Because wishous consthuct from ane, he excused the boldness of his youth. 11 He reproved them for not satisfying of Job. 16 His zeal to speak.

S o these three men ceased to answer Job, because he was righteous in his own eyes.

2 Then was kindled the wrath of Elihu the son of Barachel bthe Buzite, of the kindred of Ram: against Job was his wrath kindled, because he justified 6 himself rather than God.

3 Also against his three friends was his wrath kindled, because they had found no answer, and yet had condemned Job.

4 Now Elihu had 7 waited till Job had spoken, because they were selder than be.

5 When Elihu saw that there was no answer in the mouth of these three men, then his wrath was kindled.

6 And Elihu the son of Barachel the Buzite answered and said, I am young, and ye are very old; where-fore I was afraid, and adurat not shew you mine opinion.

7 I said, Days should speak, and multitude of yours should teach wisdom.

8 But there is a spirit in man: and the inspiration of the Almighty giveth them understanding.

9 Great men are not always wise: neither do the aged understand judgment. 10 Therefore I said, Hearken to me;

I also will show mine opinion.

11 Behold, I waited for your words; I gave ear to your 4 reasons, whilst yo searched out 5 what to say.

12 Yea, I attended unto you, and, behold, there was none of you that convinced Job, or that answered his words .

18 / Lest ye should say, We have found out wisdom: God thrusteth him down, not man.

14 Now he hath not 6 directed his words against me; neither will I answer him with your speeches.

15 They were amazed, they answered

no more: 7 they left off speaking. 16 When I had waited, (for they spake not, but stood still, and an-

swered no more;) 17 I said, I will answer also my part. I also will shew mine opinion.

18 For I am full of 8 matter, 9 the spirit within me constraineth me. 19 Behold, my belly is as wine which 2 hath no vent; it is ready to

burst like new bottles. 20 I will speak, 8 that I may be refreshed: I will open my lips and answer.

21 Let me not, I pray you, secept any man's person, neither let me give flattering titles unto man.

22 For I know not to give flattering titles: in so doing my maker would soon take me away.

### CHAPTER XXXIII.

1 Elihu offerth himself instead of God, with succeily and merkness, to reason with Job. 8 He exceeds (tod from giving man an ac-count of his ways, by his greatness, 14 God calleth man to repetature by visions, 19 by affections, 23 and by his simistry, 31 He succeich Job to attention.

WHEREFORE, Job, I pray thee, hear my speeches, and hearken to all my words.

2 Behold, now I have opened my mouth, my tongue hath spoken 4 in niv mouth.

3 My words shall be of the uprightness of my heart: and my lips shall utter knowledge clearly.

4 "The Spirit of God hath made me, and the breath of the Almighty

hath given me life.
5 If thou canst answer me, set thu words in order before me, stand up.

CHRIST cir. 1520. 2 Heb. free of days. ch. 15, 10, a Heb.

<sup>2</sup> 1 Kin. 3. 12. & 4. 29. ch. 35. 11. & 38. 36. Prov. 2. 6. Eccles. 2. 26, Dan, 1, 17, & 2, 21, Mat, 11, 25, Jam. 1, 5, 1 Cor, 1, 26, 4 Hob, un-derstand-ings. 5 Heb

/ Jer. 9. 23. 1 Cor. 1. 29.

6 Or, ordered his words,

7 Heb, they removed speeches from them-uless,

8 Heb. 9 Heb, the spirit of my belly. 2 Heb.

is hed opened. 3 Heb that I may breathe. Flev. 19, 15, Deut. 1, 17, & 16, 19, Pro. 24, 23, Mat. 22, 16,

4 Heb. in my palate.

Per. 28, Per. 56, 13,

Before 6 Behold, I am 2 according to thy pit, to be enlightened with the light CHRIST wish in God's stead: I also am formed out of the clay. of the living. cir. 1520. 31 Mark well, O Job, hearken unto me: hold thy peace, and I will speak. 32 If thou hast any thing to say, cir. 1520. 7 Behold, my terror shall not make eh. 9. 34, 35, & 13. 90, 21, & 31. 35, thee afraid, neither shall my hand be heavy upon thec. answer me: speak, for I desire to 2 Heb. ac-cording to thy month. 3 Heb. cut justify thee.
88 If not, hearken unto me: hold 8 Surely thou hast spoken 4 in mine hearing, and I have heard the voice \* Pa. S4. 11. of thy words, saying, thy peace, and I shall teach thee wisdom. out of the elay. ch. 9. 34. & 13. 21. 9 dI am clean without transgression, I am innocent: neither is there ini-CHAPTER XXXIV. quity in me. 1 Elihu accuseth Job for charging God with injustice. 10 God omnipotent cannot be unjust. 3 Man must hundle himself unto God. 34 Elihu reproveth Job. 4 Hob. in 10 Behold, he findeth occasions a-gainst me, he counteth me for his Mina eura. Mine curs.

ch. 9. 17.

£ 10. 7.

£ 11. 4.

£ 16. 17.

£ 23. 10, 11.

£ 27. 5.

£ 29. 14.

£ 31. 1. enemy,
11 /He putteth my feet in the stocks, he marketh all my paths. FURTHERMORE Elihu answered and said, 12 Behold, in this thou art not just: I will answer thee, that God 2 Hear my words, O ye wise men; and give car unto me, ve that have 13 Why dost thou strive against him? for she giveth not account of knowledge. ch. 13, 24, 4 16, 9, 4 19, 11, 3 "For the ear tricth words, as the ch. 6. 30. & 12. 11. 2 Heb. palate. 2 mouth tasteth meat. ch, 13, 27, & 14, 16, & 31, 4, any of his matters.

14 For God speaketh once, yea twice, yet man perceiveth it not.

15 In a dream, in a vision of the 4 Let us choose to us judgment: let us know among ourselves what is 0 Ta 45 Q good. 5 Holy he 5 For Job hath said, I am righteous: and God hath taken away b ch. 33. 9. wereth onsi night, when deep sleep falleth upon eh. 27. 2. my judgment.
6 d Should I lie against my right? men, in slumberings upon the bed; 16 \*Then \* he openeth the ears of men, and scaleth their instruction, h ch. 40. 5. Ps. 62. 11. d ch. 9. 17. Num. 12. 6. 3 my wound is incurable without 3 Heb. mine ch. 4. 19. arrow ch. 6. 4. 17 That he may withdraw man from Ich.3A.10,15. transgression. 6 Heb. he revealeth, his 7 purpose, and hide pride from 7 What man is like Job, 'who drinketh up scorning like water? ch. 15, 16, man. or, an-18 He keepeth back his soul from the pit, and his life <sup>8</sup> from perishing by the sword. 8 Which goeth in company with the workers of iniquity, and walketh with 7 Heb. work. 8 Heb. from passing by the mord. wicked men. f ch. 9, 22, 23, 30, 2 35, 3, Mai, 3, 14, 19 He is chastened also with pain 9 For the hath said, It profiteth a upon his bed, and the multitude of his bones with strong pain: man nothing that he should delight himself with God. 10 Therefore hearken unto me, ye imen of understanding: I far he it from God, that he should do wickedness; and from the Almighty, that l Ps. 107, 18. 20 'So that his life abhorreth bread. 9 Hely west and his soul 9 dainty meat. 4 Heb. men 21 His fiesh is consumed away, that of heart. of heart.

Gen. 18. 25.
Deut. 52. 4.
2 Chr. 19. 7.
ch. 8. 3.
2 36. 23.
Ps. 92. 15.
Rom. 9. 14. it cannot be seen; and his bones that he should commit iniquity. were not seen stick out. 22 Yea, his soul draweth near unto 11 For the work of a man shall the grave, and his life to the dehe render unto him, and cause every stroyers. man to find according to his ways. 4 Ps. 62, 12, 12 Yea, surely God will not do 23 If there be a messenger with Pro. 24, 12, Jer. 32, 19, Fz-k.33,20, him, an interpreter, one among a wickedly, neither will the Almighty pervert judgment. thousand, to shew unto man his Matt.16.27. 13 Who hath given him a charge over the earth? or who hath disposed uprightness: Rom. 2, 6, 2 Cor. 5, 10, 1 Pct. 1, 17, 24 Then he is gracious unto him. and saith, Deliver him from going down to the pit: I have found 2a 5 the whole world? 2 Or, an Rev. 22, 12, 14 If he set his heart 6 upon man, i ch. F. 3. 3 Heb. than if he \*gather unto himself his spirit 5 Heb. all of 447 6 Heb. upon him. ransom. and his breath;
15 'All flesh shall perish together, 25 His flesh shall be fresher 3than 4 Or, He shall look a child's: he shall return to the days nad took upon men, and say, I have sin-ned, &c. and man shall turn again unto dust. of his youth: l Ps. 104, 29. 26 He shall pray unto God, and he will be favourable unto him: and 16 If now thou hast understanding, I Gen. 3, 19, Ecclos.15.7. hear this: hearken to the voice of m 2 Sam. 12. he shall see his face with joy: for my words.

17 "Shall even he that hateth right he will render unto man his rightm Cen.18.95 Pro. 28, 13, Luke 15,21, 7 govern? and wilt thou condemn him conspess 7 Heb. bindf 1 John 1. 9. 27 4 He looketh upon men, and if that is most just? " Rom. 6, 21. 18 " Is it fit to say to a king, Thou art wicked? and to princes, I'e are any "say, I have sinned, and per-\* Ex. 22, 28, 5 Or, He hath deliverted that which was right, and it rered my soul, &c. and my ungodly? "profited me not \* Dont 10 17 Deut.10.17.
2 Chr. 19.7.
Acts 10. 34.
Bom. 2. 11.
Gal. 2. 6.
Fph. 6. 9.
Col. 3. 25.
1 Pet. 1. 17. 28 5 He will "deliver his soul from 19 How much less to him that 'acgoing into the pit, and his life shall life. cepteth not the persons of princes, see the light. nor regardeth the rich more than the poor? for "they all are the work 6 Heb, twice and thrice. 29 Lo, all these things worketh God oftentimes with man, of his hands.

20 In a moment shall they die, and

F ch. 31, 15.

20 PTo bring back his soul from the

Before

CHRIST

cir. 1:20.

7 Ex. 13. 29.

30.
2 Hob. they shall take every the mighty.
72 Chr. 16. 9.
ch. 31. 4.
Pa. 34. 15.
Prov. 5. 21.
à 15. 3.
Jer. 16. 17.
à 32. 19.
Pa. 139 19 Ps. 139. 12. Amos 9. 2.3. Hob. 4. 13. 2 Heb. go. 4 Hob. without searching out.
5 Heb.
crushed. 6 Heb. in the place of beholders. \* 1 Sam. 15. 7 Heb. from after him. \* Pa. 28, 5, la. 5, 12, Fch. 35. 9. Jam. 5. 4. Ex. 22. 23. 4 1 Kin. 12. 28, 30. 2 Kin. 21. 9. Dan. 9.7,-8 Heb. Should it be from with thee? 9 Heb. of heurt. ¢ ch. 25. 16 2 (tr. My father, let Job ba tried, eh. 21. 15, & 31. 9. 3 Or, by it more than by my sin? 4 Heb. I will return to ther words.

the people shall be troubled at midnight, and pass away: and the mighty shall be taken away without and.

21 For his eyes are upon the ways of man, and he seeth all his goinga 22 There is no darkness, nor shadow of death, where the workers of iniquity may hide themselves.

28 For he will not lay upon man more than right; that he should <sup>3</sup>enter into judgment with God. 24 He shall break in pieces mighty men 4 without number, and set others in their stead. 25 Therefore he knoweth their works, and he overturneth them in the night. so that they are 5 destroyed.
26 He striketh them as wicked men in the open sight of others; 27 Because they "turned back 7 from him, and "would not consider any of his ways: 28 So that they cause the cry of the poor to come unto him, and he heareth the cry of the afflicted. 29 When he giveth quietness, who then can make trouble? and when he hideth his face, who then can behold him? whether it be done against a nation, or against a man only: 80 That the hypocrite reign not, lest 4 the people be ensuared. 31 Surely it is meet to be said unto God, bI have borne chastisement, I will not offend any more:

32 That which I see not teach thou me: if I have done iniquity. I will do no more.

33 8 Should it be according to thy mind? he will recompense it, whether thou refuse, or whether thou choose; and not I: therefore speak what thou knowest.

34 Let men 9 of understanding tell me, and let a wise man hearken unto me.

85 Job hath spoken without knowledge, and his words were without wisdom. 36 2 My desire is that Job may be

tried unto the end because of his answers for wicked men. 37 For he addeth rebellion unto his

sin, he clappeth his hands among us, and multiplieth his words against Clock.

#### CHAPTER XXXV.

1 Comparison is not to be made with God, because our good or evil cannot extend unto him. 9 Many cry in their affictions, but are not heard for want of faith.

ELIHU spake moreover, and said, 2 Thinkest thou this to be right, that thou saidst, My righteousness is more than God's?

3 For "thou saidst, What advantage will it be unto thee? and, What profit shall I have, "if I be cleansed

from my sin?
4 4 I will answer thee, and 5 thy companions with thee.

5 "Look unto the heavens, and see; and behold the clouds which are higher than thou.

6 If thou sinnest, what doest thou against him? or if thy transgressions be multiplied, what doest thou unto him i

7 'If thou be righteous, what givest thou him? or what receiveth he of thine hand?

as thou art; and thy righteousness may profit the son of man.

9 By reason of the multitude of

oppressions they make the oppressed

arm of the mighty.

10 But none saith, "Whore is God
my maker, "who giveth songs in the night:

11 Who teacheth us more than the beasts of the earth, and maketh us wiser than the fowls of heaven?

12 there they cry, but none giveth answer, because of the pride of evil men

13 <sup>1</sup> Surely God will not hear vanity, neither will the Almighty regard it. 14 "Although thou sayest thou shalt not see him, yet judgment is before him; therefore "trust thou

in him. 15 But now, because it is not so, 2 he hath "visited in his anger; yet 3 he

knoweth it not in great extremity: 16 PTherefore doth Job open his mouth in vain; he multiplieth words without knowledge.

# CHAPTER XXXVI.

1 Flihu sherreth how God in just in his ways. 16 How Job's sins hinder God's blessings. 24 God's works are to be magnified.

ELIHU also proceeded, and said, 2 Suffer me a little, and 1 will shew thee 4 that I have yet to speak

on God's behalf.

3 I will fetch my knowledge from afar, and will ascribe righteousness to my Maker.

4 For truly my words shall not be false: he that is perfect in knowledge is with thee.

5 Behold, God is mighty, and despiseth not any: "he is mighty in strength and 5 wisdom.

6 He preserveth not the life of the wicked: but giveth right to the

<sup>6</sup> poor.

<sup>7</sup> He withdraweth not his eyes from the righteous; but with kings are they on the throne; yea, he doth establish them for ever, and they are exalted.

8 And dif they be bound in fetters, and be holden in cords of affliction: 9 Then he sheweth them their work.

and their transgressions that they have exceeded.

10 'He openeth also their car to discipline, and commandeth that they

return from iniquity. 11 If they obey and serve him, they

Before CHRIST

cir. 1/20. ¢ ch. 22, 12, d Prov. 8. 36. Jur. 7. 19.

ch. 22. 2, 3, Ps. 16. 2. Prov. 9. 12. Rom. 11.35.

f Ex. 2, 23, ch. 34, 23,

# 1s. 51, 13, A Pa. 42. 8. & 77. 6. & 149. 5. Acts 16. 25. Ps. 94, 12,

4 Prov. 1. 28.

l ch. 27. 9. Pro. 15. 29. Is. 1, 15. Jer. 11. 11. " ch. 9, 11, " Ps. 37, 5, 6.

2 That is, • Ps. 89. 32. 3 That is, Job. Pch. 34. 35, 37. & 38. 2.

> 4 Heb. that there are

& 12. 13, 16, & 37, 23, Ps. 10, 4. 5 Heb.heart. 6 ()-

ufflieted. b Ps. 33, 18. · Ps. 113, 8.

d Pa. 107, 10.

ch. 33, 16,

Hefore

shall spend their days in prosperity, and their years in pleasures.

12 But if they obey not, 2 they shall perish by the sword, and they shall CHRIST cir. 1720. / ch. 21, 13, Is, 1, 19, 20, die without knowledge. 2 Heb. they shall pass array by the sword, 13 But the hypocrites in heart heap up wrath; they cry not when he bindoth them. P Rom. 2. 5. 14 \*3 They die in youth, and their life is among the unclean. A ch. 15, 32, & 22, 16, 1's. 55, 23, 3 Heb. 15 He delivereth the 5 poor in his affliction, and openeth their cars in Their soul oppression.

16 Even so would be have removed 4 Or, sodomites, Den. 23, 17. thee out of the strait into a broad place, where there is no straitness; and 6 that which should be set on his strongth 5 ()r. afficted, i Ps. 18. 19. & 31. 8. & 118. 5. thy table should be full of fatness. 17 But thou hast fulfilled the judgment of the wicked: 7 judgment and justice take hold on thee. work 6 Heb. the rest of thy table. 1 Ps. 23. 5. 18 Because there is wrath, beware lest he take thee away with his stroke: then "a great ransom canl Ps. 36. 8. 6 north. 7 ()r, judg-ment and justice should up-hold thee, not 8 deliver thee. 19 "Will he esteem thy riches? is struitened. \* Pa. 49. 7. strength. 8 Heb. turn thre aside. 20 Desire not the night, when people are cut off in their place. cloud · \* Prov. 11, 4. 21 Take heed, "regard not iniquity: for "this hast thou chosen rather ° Ps. 66. 18. P See Heb. 11. 25. than affliction. 22 Behold, God exalteth by his power: who teacheth like him? 23 Who hath enjoined him his way? or who can say, Thou hast 9 Is. 40. 13. earth. 14. Rom. 11.34. 1 Cor. 2.16. for mercy. ch. 34, 13, wrought iniquity? eh. 34. 10. 24 Remember that thou 'magnify Ps. 92. 5. Rev. 15. 3. his work, which men behold. works of God. 25 Every man may see it; man may behold it afar off. 26 Behold, God is great, and we know him not, neither can the number of his years be searched \* 1 Cor. 13. his cloud to shine? 12. Ps. 90. 2. & 102. 24, out 27. Heb. 1. 12. 27 For he maketh small the drops of water: they pour down rain acledge? 7 Pa. 147. R. cording to the vapour thereof:
28 Which the clouds do drop and Prov 3 20 distil upon man abundantly. south wind ! 29 Also can any understand the spreadings of the clouds, or the noise of his tabernacle? e ch. 37. 3. 30 Behold, he "spreadeth his light upon it, and covereth the bottom P Heb. of the sea. 6 ch. 37, 13, 31 For by them judgeth he the peo-A 38, 23, ple; he giveth meat in abundance.
32 d With clouds he covereth the ° Ps. 1:16, 25. shall be swallowed up. Acts 14, 17, light; and commandeth it not to shine by the cloud that cometh bed Pa. 147. H. twixt. ' 1 Kin. 18, 41, 45, 33 'The noise thereof sheweth concerning it, the cattle also concerning 2 Heb. 23 Touching the Almighty, by we cannot find him out: the in excellent in power, and in judgment, and in plenty of justice: he will 2 the vapour. that which youth up. CHAPTER XXXVII. 1 God is to be feared because of his great works.

15 His wisdom is unsearchable in them. not afflict. 24 Men do therefore 'fear him: he

voice, and the sound that goeth out CHRIST of his mouth. cir. 1520. 8 He directeth it under the whole heaven, and his 2 lightning unto the 2 Hob. light. sends of the earth.

4 After it "a voice rearch: he thundereth with the voice of his excellency; and he will not stay them when his voice is heard. Fieb. wings of the earth. 5 God thundereth marvellously with his voice; b great things doeth he, which we cannot comprehend. 6 ch, 5, 9, 2 9, 10, 2 36, 26, Rev. 15, 3, 6 For 'he saith to the snow, Be thou on the earth; 4 likewise to the small rain, and to the great rain of Ps. 147. 16, 17. 4 Heb. 4 Heb. and to the shower of rain, and to the showers of rain of his strength. 4 Ps. 109, 27, 7 He sealeth up the hand of every man; 4 that all men may know his 8 Then the beasts go into dens. and remain in their places. 9 5 Out of the south cometh the whirlwind: and cold out of the Pa. 104, 22, 5 Heb. Out of the 10 / By the breath of God frost is 6 Heb. given; and the breadth of the waters eruttering winds, 11 Also by watering he wearieth the thick cloud: he scattereth 7 his bright / ch, 38, 29, 30. Pa, 147. 17, 7 Heb. the 12 And it is turned round about by his counsels: that they may do whatsoever he commandeth them cloud of his light. FPs, 148. 8. upon the face of the world in the 13 h He causeth it to come, whether 4 Ez. 9. 18. for 8 correction, or i for his land, or 23. 1 Sam. 12. 18, 19. Ezra 10. 9. ch. 36, 31. 14 Hearken unto this, O Job: stand still, and consider the wondrons Heb. a roel. ch. 58, 16, 15 Dost thou know when God disposed them, and caused the light of 1 2 Sam. 21. 10. 1 Kin. 18. 45. 16 "Dost thou know the balancings of the clouds, the wondrous works of "him which is perfect in knowl Ps. 111, 2, \* ch. 36, 29, " ch. 16, 1. 17 How thy garments are warm, when he quicteth the earth by the 18 Hast thou with him 'spread out ° Gen. 1. 6. ls. 44. 24. the sky, which is strong, and as a molten looking glass? 19 Teach us what we shall say unto him: for we cannot order our speech by reason of darkness.

20 Shall it be told him that I speak? if a man speak, surely he 21 And now men see not the bright light which is in the clouds: but the wind passeth, and cleanseth them.
22 9 Fair weather cometh out of the 9 Reb. Gold. north: with God is terrible majesty. P 1 Tim, 6.

respecteth not any that are 'wise of

9 ch. 36. 5.

\* Mat. 10.28.

\*Mat. 11, 25, 1 Cor. 1, 26,

heart.

T this also my heart trembleth,

and is moved out of his place. 2 8 Hear attentively the noise of his

3 Heb. Hear in hearing.

| God our   | winceth Jub   | JOB, X   |
|---|---|--|
| Belore<br>CHR18T<br>cir. 1590.  | CHAPTER XX  | XXVIII.  |
|   | 1 God challengeth Job to a<br>his mighty works, convin-<br>vance, 31 and of embecilit<br>THEN the LORD anso<br>I. of the whirlwind,   | reth Job of igno-<br>ly.<br>worod Joh sout     |
| 6 Ex. 19.<br>16, 18,<br>1 Kin. 19.<br>11.                               | 2 Who is this th  | at darkeneth                                   |
| Exck. 1. 4.<br>Nah. 1. 3.<br>5 ch. 34. 35.<br>4 42. 3.                  | lodge?  | without know-<br>y loins like a                |
| *1 Tim. 1. 7.<br>dch. 40, 7.<br>2 Heb, wake                             | 8 dGird up now th<br>man; for I will der<br>and 2 answer thou me<br>4 Where wast thou   |  |
| ms know, Ps. 104, 5, Prov. 8, 29, & 30, 4.                              | clare. Sif thou hast m  | ne cartn : uc-<br>nderstanding.                |
| 2 Heb. if<br>then know-<br>est under-                                   | 5 Who hath laid the n<br>of, if thou knowest?<br>stretched the line upon  | neasures there-<br>or who hath<br>n it?        |
| standing. 4 Heb. sockets. A Heb. wode                                   | 6 Whereupon are the<br>thereof 5 fastened? or   | 4 foundations                                  |
| b Heb. made<br>to sink?<br>feh. 1. 6.                                   | corner stone thereof; 7 When the mornin together, and all /the shouted for joy?   | ng stars sang<br>sons of God                   |
| f Gen. 1, 9,<br>Ps. 33, 7,  | shouted for joy? 8 *Or who shut up doors when it brake  | the sea with<br>forth, as if it                |
| f (ien. 1, 9,<br>Ps. 33, 7,<br>& 101, 9,<br>Prov. 8, 29,<br>Jur. 5, 22, | 8 Or who shut up<br>doors, when it brake<br>had issued out of the<br>9 When I made the<br>ment thereof, and thi   | womb?<br>cloud the gar-                        |
| 8 Or.<br>established  | swaddlingband for it,<br>10 And 6 brake up  | for it my de-                                  |
| established<br>my decree<br>upon it,<br>h ch. 26, 10,                   | creed place, and set ba<br>11 And said, Hither<br>come, but no furthe   | rs and doors,<br>to shalt thou<br>er: and here |
| 7 Hob. the<br>pride of<br>thy waves.                                    | 11 And said, Hither come, but no furthe shall 7 thy proud waves 12 Hast thou * comporting since thy day   | the stayed?                                    |
| Pa. 89. 9.<br>& 93. 4.<br>& Pa. 74. 16.<br>& 148. 5.                    | 12 Hast thou *cor morning since thy day ed the dayspring to kn 18 That it might tak sends of the earth, the might be shaken out of 14 It is turned as claim they stand as a gas 15 And from the wick is withholden, and "shall be broken. | ow his place;<br>te hold of the                |
| 8 Heb.<br>wings.  | might be shaken out o   | f it?  |
| * Ps. 104, 35.  | 14 It is turned as cla<br>and they stand as a ga  | y to the seal;<br>rment.                       |
| * Ps. 10, 15,   | is withholden, and "1   | the high arm                                   |
| • Ps. 77. 19.   | shall be broken.<br>16 Hast thou enter<br>springs of the sea?   | ered into the                                  |
| P Ps. 9. 13.  | shall be broken.  16 Hast thou enterprings of the sea?  walked in the search of the search opened unto thee?  | of the depth? of death been or hast thou       |
|   | seen the doors of the<br>death?<br>18 Hast thou perceive  | ic silutor of                                  |
|   | of the earth? declare<br>est it all,<br>19 Where is the wa  | if thou know-                                  |
| 20  | dwelleth? and as for dist the place thereof.  | arkness, where                                 |
| 9 Or, at.   | 20 That thou should<br>the bound thereof, a<br>shouldest know the   | nd that thou paths to the                      |
|   | house thereof? 21 Knowest thou it, wast then born? or number of thy days is   | because thou                                   |
| r Pe. 135, 7.   | number of thy days is<br>22 Hast thou entered   | great?   |
|   | STIPPE OF THE STARY OF  | haat thou seen                                 |
| Ex. 9, 18,<br>10s, 10, 11,<br>1s, 30, 30,<br>Excy, 12,                  | the treasures of the hair 23 Which I have re  | u,<br>served against<br>coinct the day         |

Excl. 12 the time of trouble, against the day Rev. 18, 21 of battle and war?

Ezck, 12, 11, 13,

XXVIII. of ignorance and imbecility. 24 By what way is the light parted. CHRIST which scattereth the east wind upon cir. 1/20. the carth? 25 Who 'hath divided a watercourse ch. 26, 26, for the overflowing of waters, or a way for the lightning of thunder; 26 To cause it to rain on the earth. where no man is; on the wilderness, wherein there is no man 27 'To satisfy the desolate and waste Ps. 107, 35, ground: and to cause the bud of the tender herb to spring forth? 28 "Hath the rain a father? or who " Ps. 147. S. hath begotten the drops of dew? Jer. 14, 22, 29 Out of whose womb came the ice? and the \*hoary frost of heaven, who hath gendered it? F Ps. 147, 16, 30 The waters are hid as with a stone, and the face of the deep 2 is 2 Heb. frozen. v ch. 37. 10. 31 Canst thou bind the sweet influences of 234 Pleiades, or loose the \* ch. 9. 9. Amos 5, 8, 5 Or, The bands of 5 Orion ? 32 Canst thou bring forth 6 Mazzaseren stars. roth in his season? or canst thou guide Arcturus with his sons? 4 Heb. 5 Hely. 33 Knowest thou "the ordinances of heaven? canst thou set the do-6 Or, The twelve signe, 7 Hoh, guide them, minion thereof in the earth? 34 Canst thou lift up thy voice to the clouds, that abundance of waters may cover thee? 4 Jer. 31 85 35 Canst thou send lightnings, that they may go, and say unto thee, 8 Here we are? 8 Heb.

Behold us?
b ch. 32. 8.
Ps. 51. 6.
Eccles. 2. 36 b Who hath put wisdom in the inward parts? or who hath given understanding to the heart? 37 Who can number the clouds in wisdom? or 9 who can stay the bote Heb. who can tles of heaven. enuse to lie down. 38 2 When the dust 3 groweth into hardness, and the clods cleave fast 2 Or, When the dust together? is turned into mire. 39 Wilt thou hunt the prey for the lion? or fill the appetite of 3 Heb. the young lions,

40 When they couch in their dens,
and abide in the covert to lie in Ps. 104, 21, & 145, 15, 4 Heb. the wait ? 41 d Who provideth for the raven d Ps. 147, 9. Matt. 6, 26. his food? when his young ones cry unto God, they wander for lack of ment. CHAPTER XXXIX. 1 Of the wild goats and hinds. 5 Of the wild ass. 9 The unicorn. 13 The peacock, stork, and ostrich. 19 The horse. 26 The hack. and offich. 27 The cagle. K NOWEST thou the time when the wild goats of the rock bring forth? or canst thou mark when a the hinds do calve? e Ps. 29, 9. 2 Canst thou number the months that they fulfil? or knowest thou the time when they bring forth?

3 They bow themselves, they bring forth their young ones, they cast

Their young ones are in good liking, they grow up with corn; they go forth, and return not unto

out their sorrows.

thein.

| Of the w                                | ild ass, unicorn, &c. JOB,   | XL. Job humbleth   | himself.                                 |
|---|--|--|--|
| Esfore<br>UHRIST                        | 5 Who hath sent out the wild ass   | prey, and her eyes behold afar   | Before<br>CHRIST                         |
| cir. 1/20.                              | free? or who hath loosed the bands of the wild ass?                          | off.<br>30 Her young ones also suck up   | cir. 1/60.                               |
| <sup>b</sup> ch. 24. 5.<br>Jor. 2. 24.  | 6 Whose house I have made the<br>wilderness, and the 2 barren land his       | blood: and *where the slain are, there is she.                                   | Matt.24.28.<br>Luke 17.37.               |
| Hos. 8, 9,<br>2 Heb. salt               | dwellings.   |  |  |
| places.                                 | 7 He scorneth the multitude of the city, neither regardeth he the crying     | CHAPTER XL.  1 Job humbleth himself to God. 6 God stirreth                       | 1  |
| 8 Heb. of<br>the exactor,<br>ch. 3. 18. | 3 of the driver.   | him up to shew his rightenusness, power, and wisdom. 15 Of the behenoth.         | }  |
| ch. 3. 18.                              | 8 The range of the mountains is his pasture, and he searcheth after every    |  | 1  |
| • Num.23.22.                            | green thing. 9 Will the funicorn be willing to                               | MOREOVER the Lord answered<br>Job, and said,<br>2 Shall he that "contendeth with | * ch. 33, 13.                            |
| Deut.33.17.                             | sorve thee, or abide by thy crib?  | the Almighty instruct him? he that!  | - 63. 00. 13.                            |
|   | 10 Canst thou bind the unicorn with his band in the furrow? or will          | reproveth God, let him answer it.  3 ¶ Then Job answered the LORD,               |  |
|   | he harrow the valleys after thee?  | and said,  | 1  |
|   | 11 Wilt thou trust him, because his strength is great? or wilt thou leave    | 4 Behold, I am vile; what shall I answer thee? I will lay mine hand              | i Esra 9. 6,<br>ch. 42. 6.<br>Pu. 51. 1. |
|   | strength is great? or wilt thou leave<br>thy labour to him?                  | upon my mouth,   | ch. 29. 9.                               |
|   | 12 Wilt thou believe him, that he will bring home thy seed, and gather       | 5 Once have I spoken; but I will not answer: yea, twice; but I will              | Pa. 39. 9.                               |
|   | it into thy barn?  | proceed no further. 6 % d Then answered the Lord                                 |  |
| 4 Or, the                               | 18 Gavest thou the goodly wings unto the peacocks? or wings and              | unto Job out of the whirlwind, and   | d ch. 38. 1.                             |
| feathers of<br>the stork                | feathers unto the ostrich?   | said,<br>7 Gird up thy loins now like a  | ° ch. 38. 3.                             |
| and os-<br>trick.                       | earth, and warmeth them in dust,   | man: /I will demand of thee, and   |  |
|   | 15 And forgetteth that the foot<br>may crush them, or that the wild          | declare thou unto me.  8 Wilt thou also disannul my judg-                        | Ps. 51, 4.                               |
| / Lam. 4. 3.                            | beast may break them.  | ment? wilt thou condemn me, that   | Rom. 3. 4.                               |
| * Lam. 1. 3.                            | 16 She is dhardened against her young ones, as though they were not          | thou mayest be righteous?  9 Hast thou an arm like God? or                       | 1  |
|   | her's: her labour is in vain without fear:                                   | canst thou thunder with *a voice like him?                                       | A ch. 37, 4.<br>Ps. 29, 3, 1.            |
|   | 17 Because God hath deprived her   | 10 Deck thyself now with majesty   | Ps. 93, 1,<br>& 104, 1.                  |
| ch. 35. 11.                             | of wisdom, neither hath he 'imparted to her understanding.                   | and excellency; and array thyself with glory and beauty.                         | <b>a</b> 101. 1.                         |
|   | 18 What time she lifteth up herself  | 11 Cast abroad the rage of thy   | !  |
|   | on high, she scorneth the horse and his rider.                               | wrath: and behold every one that is proud, and abase him.                        | į  |
|   | 19 Hast thou given the horse strength? hast thou clothed his neck            | 12 Look on every one that is *proud, and bring him low; and tread down           | Is. 2. 12.<br>Dan. 4. 37.                |
|   | with thunder?  | the wicked in their place.   |  |
|   | 20 Canst thou make him afraid as a<br>grasshopper? the glory of his nostrils | 13 Hide them in the dust to-<br>gether; and bind their faces in                  |  |
| 5 Heb.                                  | is 5 terrible.   | secret.  |  |
| 6 Or, His<br>feet dig.                  | 21 6 He paweth in the valley, and rejoiceth in his strength: I he goeth      | 14 Then will I also confess unto<br>thee that thine own right hand can           |  |
| f Jer. 8. 6.<br>7 Heb. the              | on to meet 7 the armed men.  | save thee.  15 ¶ Behold now 2 behemoth, which                                    | 20-41                                    |
| armour.                                 | 22 He mocketh at fear, and is not affrighted; neither turneth he back        | I made with thee; he eateth grass  | 2 Or, the<br>elephant,<br>as some        |
|   | from the sword.  23 The quiver rattleth against him,                         | as an ox.  16 Lo now, his strength is in his                                     | think.                                   |
|   | the glittering spear and the shield.   | loins, and his force is in the navel   |  |
|   | 24 He swalloweth the ground with flerceness and rage: neither believ-        | of his belly.  17 3 He moveth his tail like a cedar:                             | 3 Or, He                                 |
|   | eth he that it is the sound of the   | the sinews of his stones are wrapped   | seiteth up.                              |
|   | trumpet. 25 He saith among the trumpets,                                     | together.  18 His bones are as strong pieces                                     |  |
|   | Ha, ha; and he smelleth the battle   | of brass; his bones are like bars of   |  |
|   | afar off, the thunder of the captains, and the shouting.                     | iron. 19 He is the chief of the ways of  |  |
|   | 26 Doth the hawk fly by thy wisdom, and stretch her wings toward             | God: he that made him can make his sword to approach unto him.                   |  |
|   | the south?   | 20 Surely the mountains bring him  | ! Ps. 104. 11.                           |
| 8 Heb. by<br>thy mouth.                 | 27 Doth the eagle mount up 8 at thy command, and smake her nest              | forth food, where all the beasts of<br>the field play.                           |  |
| Jer. 49. 16.<br>Obad. 4.                | on high?   | 21 He lieth under the shady trees,   | 1  |
|   | 28 She dwelleth and abideth on the rock, upon the crag of the rock,          | in the covert of the reed, and fens. 22 The shady trees cover him with           |  |
|   | and the strong place.  | their shadow; the willows of the   | i  |
|   | 29 From thence she seeketh the   | DIOOK COMPRES MIN SOOM   | 1  |

Before CHRIST cir. 1520. 2 Heb. he oppresselfs.

28 Behold, <sup>2</sup>he drinketh up a river, and hasteth not: he trusteth that he can draw up Jordan into his mouth. <sup>24</sup> <sup>3</sup>He taketh it with his eyes: his nose pierceth through snares.

oppresent. nose pierceth through snares.
3 Or, Will any take him in his sight, or, bore his nose with a gin? ch. 11.1, 2.

# CHAPTER XLI.

4 That is, a whale, or, a whirlpool.

Pp. 104. 26.
In. 27. 1.

5 Heb.
which thou diournest?
b Is. 37. 30.

\*Rom.11.35.
d Ex. 19. 5.
Deut.10.14.
Ps. 24. 1.
d 50. 12.
1 Cor. 10.
26, 28.

6 Or. sritkin.

7 Heb

Of God's great power in the leviathan.

CANST thou draw out 4 leviathan with an hook? or his tongue with a cord 5 which thou lettest down?

2 Canst thou but an hook into his nose? or bore his jaw through with a thorn?

3 Will he make many supplications unto thee? will he speak soft words unto thee?

4 Will he make a covenant with

4 Will he make a covenant with thee? wilt thou take him for a servant for ever?

5 Wilt thou play with him as with a bird? or wilt thou bind him for thy maidens?

6 Shall the companions make a banquet of him? shall they part him among the merchants?

7 Canst thou fill his skin with barbed irons? or his head with fish spears?

8 Lay thine hand upon him, remember the battle, do no more.

9 Behold, the hope of him is in vain: shall not one be east down even at the sight of him?

10 None is so fierce that dare stir him up: who then is able to stand

nim up; who then is able to stand before me? 11 °Who hath prevented me, that I should repay him? "whatsoever is

under the whole heaven is mine.

12 I will not conceal his parts, nor his power, nor his comely propor-

tion.

13 Who can discover the face of his garment? or who can come to him with his double bridle?

with his double bridle?

14 Who can open the doors of his face? his teeth are terrible round

about.

15 His 7 scales are his pride, shut up together as with a close seal.

16 One is so near to another, that no air can come between them.

17 They are joined one to another, they stick together, that they cannot be sundered.

18 By his neesings a light doth shine, and his eyes are like the eyelids of the morning.

19 Out of his mouth go burning lamps, and sparks of fire leap out.
20 Out of his nostrils gooth smoke,

as out of a seething pot or caldron.
21 His breath kindleth coals, and a flame goeth out of his mouth.
22 In his neck remaineth strength,

22 in his neck remaineth strength, and 8 sorrow is turned into joy before him. 23 The flakes of his flesh are joined

23 The flakes of his flesh are joined together: they are firm in themselves; they cannot be moved.

21 His heart is as firm as a stone;

yea, as hard as a piece of the nother millstone.

25 When he raiseth up himself, the nighty are afraid: by reason of breakings they purify themselves. 26 The sword of him that layeth

26 The sword of him that layeth at him cannot hold: the spear, the dart, nor the <sup>2</sup> habergeon.

27 He esteemeth iron as straw, and brass as rotten wood. 28 The arrow cannot make him flee:

28 The arrow cannot make him nee: slingstones are turned with him into stubble.

29 Darts are counted as stubble: he

laugheth at the shaking of a spear.

30 3 Sharp stones are under him: he spreadeth sharp pointed things upon

spreacher small planted things upon the mire. 31 He maketh the deep to boil like a pot: he maketh the sea like a pot

of continent.

32 He maketh a path to shine after him: one would think the deep to be

hoary.

33 Upon earth there is not his like,

4 who is made without fear.

34 He beholdeth all high things: he is a king over all the children of pride.

## CHAPTER XLIL

1 Job submitteth kinnself unto God. 7 God. preferring Job's cause, maketh his friends submit themselves, and accepteth him. 10 He magnifieth and blesseth Job. 16 Job's aye and death.

THEN Job answered the LORD, and said,

2 I know that thou canst do every thing, and that on thought can be withholden from thee.

3 b Who is he that hideth counsel without knowledge? therefore have I uttered that I understood not; 'things too wonderful for me, which I knew not.

4 Hear, I beseech thee, and I will speak: <sup>d</sup>I will demand of thee, and declare thou unto me.

5 I have heard of thee by the hearing of the car: but now mine eye seeth thee.

6 Wherefore I 'abhor myself, and repent in dust and ashes.

7 And it was so, that after the LORD had spoken these words unto Joh, the LORD said to Eliphaz the Temanite, My wrath is kindled against thee, and against thy two friends: for ye have not spoken of me the thing that is right, as my servant Joh hath.

8 Therefore take unto you now seven bullocks and seven rams, and \*go to my servant Job, and offer up for yourselves a burnt offering; and my servant Job shall \*pray for you; for \*6 him will I accept: lest I deal with you after your folly, in that ye have not spoken of me the thing which is right, like my servant Job.

9 So Eliphaz the Temanite and Bildad the Shuhite and Zophar the Naa-

Before CHRIST cir. 1520.

<sup>2</sup> Or, breastplate.

8 Hob.
Fhurp
prices of
potsherd.

4 Or, who behave themselves without

\*Gen. 18. 14.
Mat. 19. 26.
Mark 10. 27.
& 14. 36.
Luke 18. 27.
5 Or, no thought of thine can be hindered,
b ch. 38. 2.
\*Pr. 40. 5.
& 131. 1.
& 139. 6.

& 40. 7.

Ezra 9. 6.
ch. 40. 4.

d ch. 38. 3.

/Num. 23. 1.

A Gen. 20, 17, Jam. 5, 15, 16, 1 John 5,16, 6 Heb. his face, or, person, 1 Sam. 25, 35, Mal. 1, 8,

8 Heb.
sorrow
rejoiceth.
9 Heb. The
fallings.

CHRIST cir. 1/120. 2 Heb.
the face
of Job.
i Pa. 14. 7.
& 126. 1.
3 Heb.
added all
that had
been to
Job unto
the double.
h la. 40. "

4 In. 40. 2.

l See ch. 19, 13,

mathite went, and did according as the LORD commanded them: the

LORD also accepted <sup>2</sup> Job.

10 'And the LORD turned the caplivity of Job, when he prayed for his friends: also the Lord 2 gave Job \* twice as much as he had

11 Then came there unto him 'all his brethren, and all his sisters, and all they that had been of his acall they that had been of his acquaintance before, and did est bread with him in his house: and they bemoaned him, and comforted him over all the evil that the Long had brought upon him: every man also gave him a piece of money, and

every one an curring of gold.

12 So the Lord blessed "the latter " ch. 8. 7. Jam. 5. 11. end of Job more than his beginning: of days.

for he had "fourteen thousand sheep, and six thousand camels, and a thousand yoke of oxen, and a thousand

she asses.
13 °He had also seven sons and three daughters

14 And in all the land were no wo-

men found so fair as the daughters of Job: and their father gave them

inheritance among their brethren.

16 After this Pilved Job an hundred and forty years, and saw his sons, and his sons, even four generations.

17 So Job died, being old and full

CHRIST cir. 1000.

" See ch. 1. 3. ch. 1. 2.

eh. 5. 28. Prov. 3. 16.

f Gen. 25. 8.

4 Luke 20. 42. Acts 1, 20.

# 4THE

# BOOK OF PSALMS.

PSALM I.

1 The happiness of the godly. 4 The unhap-

BLESSED ais the man that walk-5 ungodly, nor standeth in the way of sinners, onor sitteth in the scat of the scornful.

2 But his delight is in the law of the Lord; dand in his law doth he

meditate day and night. 8 And he shall be like a tree 'planted by the rivers of water, that bringeth forth his fruit in his season; his leaf also shall not 6 wither; and whatso-ever he doeth shall / prosper.

4 The ungodly are not so: but are cth away.

5 Therefore the ungodly shall not stand in the judgment, nor sinners in the congregation of the righteous. 6 For the Lord knoweth the way of the rightcous: but the way of the ungodly shall perish.

PSALM II.

1 The kingdom of Christ. 10 Kings are exhauted to accept it.

HY a do the heathen 7 rage, and the people 8 imagine a vain thing?

2 The kings of the earth set themselves, and the rulers take counsel together, against the Lord, and against his anointed, saying,

3 Let us break their bands asunder, and cast away their cords from us. 4 dHe that sitteth in the heavens shall laugh: the Lord shall have them in derision.

5 Then shall he speak unto them in his wrath, and over them in his sore displeasure.

6 Yet have I 2 set my king 3/upon my holy hill of Zion.

7 I will declare 4 the decree: the LORD hath said unto me, Thou art thee.

8 Ask of me, and I shall give thee the heathen for thine inheritance, and the uttermost parts of the earth for thy possession.

9 'Thou shalt break them with a rod of iron; thou shalt dash them in pieces like a potter's vessel.

10 Be wise now therefore, O ye kings: be instructed, ye judges of the earth.

11 \*Serve the Lord with fear, and rejoice with trembling.
12 Kiss the Son, lest he be angry,

and ye perish from the way, when "his wrath is kindled but a little. Blessed are all they that put their trust in him.

\* Rev. 6. 16, 17. \* Ps. 34. 8. 4 84. 12. Prov. 16, 20. Is. 30. 18. Jer. 17. 7. Rom. 9. 33. 4 10. 11. 1 Pet. 2. 6.

PSALM III.

The security of God's protection.

A Psalm of David. \* when he fled from Absalom his son.

ORD, "how are they increased that trouble me! many are they that rise up against me.

2 Many there be which say of my soul, There is no help for him in God. Sclah. 3 But thou, O LORD, art a shield

for me; my glory, and the lifter up of mine head. 4 I cried unto the Lord with my voice, and 'he heard me out of his

/holy hill. Selah.
5 I laid me down and slept; I awaked; for the Lord sustained me. | Prov. 3, 24.

2 Hote anossted. 8 Heb.

upon Zion,
the hill of

my holiness.

12 Sam. 3.7. 1 Or, for a Acta 13, 23, 11eb. 1, 5, \$ 5. 5.

k Ps. 22. 27. k 72. 8. k 89. 27. lvan. 7. 13, 14.

See John 17. 4, 5. & 19. 15. Pa. 89. 23. Rev. 2. 27. & 12. 5. 4 Heb.12, 28, I Phil. 2, 12, = Gen. 41. 40. 1 Sam.10.1.

John 5. 23.

\* 2 Sam. 15, & 16, & 17, & 18. 1023. a 2 Sam. 15.

12.4 16.15. <sup>1</sup>28am.16.8. Ps. 71. 11. Gen. 15. 1. Pa. 28. 7. & 119. 114. 5 Or, about. d Ps. 27. 6. Pa. 31. 4. / Ps. 2. 6. & 43. 3. & 99. 9.

473

e Prov. 4. 5 Or,

b Ps. 26. 4. Jer. 15. 17. Ps. 119. 35, 47, 92. Josh. 1. 8. Pe. 119. 1, 97. Jer. 17. 8. Exek. 47. 12.

6 Heb. fade. / Gan. 39. 3, 23. Pa. 128. 2. la. S. 10.

Job 21, 18, Ps. 35, 5, ls. 17, 13, & 29. 5. Hos. 13. 3. <sup>k</sup> Ps. 37. 18. Nah. 1. 7. John 10.14. 2 Tim. 2.19.

1047. Ps. 46, 6, Acts 4, 25, 26.

8 Heb. meditate. Pa. 45. 7. John 1. 41. Jer. 5. 5. Luke 19.14.

d Pa. 11. 4. \* Ps. 37, 18, & 59, 8, Prov. 1, 26, 9 Or, trouble.

7 Or, tu-multuously assemble.

4 Pa. 27. 3. / Joh 16, 10. 4 29, 17, Pa. 58, 8, Lam. 3, 30, 4 Prov. 21. Prov. 21. 31. 1s. 43. 11. Jor. 3. 23. Hos. 13. 4. Jonah 2. 9. Rev. 7. 10. & 19. 1.

2 Or,

3 Or, be

4 2 Tim. 2. 19. 19. 2 Pet. 2. 9.

<sup>6</sup> Eph. 4, 26, <sup>6</sup> Ps. 77, 6, <sup>9</sup> Cor. 13, 5,

d Deut. 33.

19, Ps. 50, 14, & 51, 19, 2 Sam, 15,

· Ps. 37. 3.

4 62. 8.

/ Num. 6.

/ Is. 9. 3.

17. Pa. 3. 5.

19. & 119. 135.

4 Job 11, 18,

L v. 25, 18, 19, & 26, 5, Den. 12, 10.

orerser. Hab. 3. 19.

6 A I will not be afraid of ten thousands of people, that have set themselves against me round about,

7 Arise, O LORD; save me, O my God: 'for thou hast smitten all mine enemics upon the cheek bone; thou hast broken the teeth of the ungodly. 8 A Salvation belongeth unto the LORD: thy blessing is upon thy people. Selah.

# PSALM IV.

1 David prayeth for audience. 2 He reprove th and exhorieth his enemies. 6 Man's happiness is in God's favour.

To the 2chief Musician on Neginoth, A Psalm of David.

HEAR me when I call, O God of my rightcousness: thou hast enlarged me when I was in distress; 3 have mercy upon me, and hear my

prayer.

2 O ye sons of men, how long will ye turn my glory into shame? how

ye turn my giory into sname: now long will ye love vanity, and seek after leasing? Selah.

3 But know that "the Lord hath set apart him that is godly for him-self: the Lord will hear when I call unto him.

4 b Stand in awe, and sin not: commune with your own heart upon your bed, and be still. Selah.

5 Offer of the sacrifices of righteousness, and 'put your trust in the LORD.

6 There be many that say, Who will shew us any good? LORD, lift 26. Ps. 80. 3, 7, thou up the light of thy countenance

upon us.
7 Thou hast put gladness in my heart, more than in the time that their corn and their wine increased. 8 \* I will both lay me down in peace, and sleep: 'for thou, Lord, only makest me dwell in safety.

## PSALM V.

1 David prayeth, and professeth his study in prayer. 4 God favoureth not the wicked. 7 David, professing his faith, prayeth unto God to guide him. 10 to destroy his enemics, 11 and to preserve the godly.

To the chief Musician upon Nehiloth, A Psalm of David.

TIVE ear to my words, O LORD, Gronsider my meditation.

2 Hearken unto the "voice of my ery, my King, and my God: for bunto thee will I pray.

3 My voice shalt thou hear in the

morning, O LORD; in the morning will I direct my prayer unto thee, and will look up.

4 For thou art not a God that hath pleasure in wickedness: neither shall evil dwell with thee,

5 d'The foolish shall not stand din thy sight: thou hatest all workers of iniquity.

6 Thou shalt destroy them that speak leasing: Ithe Loap will abhor the bloody and deceifful man.

7 But as for me, I will come into

mercy: and in thy fear will I worship toward thy holy temple.
8 Lead me, O Lord, in thy right-

cousness because of s mine enemies: make thy way straight before my fice

9 For there is no 4 faithfulness 5 in their mouth; their inward part is every wickedness; their throat is an open sepulchre; they flatter with

their tongue.
10 7 Destroy thou them, O God; "let them fall by their own counsels; cast them out in the multitude of their transgressions; for they

have rebelled against thee.

11 But let all those that put their trust in thee "rejoice: let them ever shout for joy, because thou defendest them: let them also that love

thy name be joyful in thee.

12 For thou, Lorn, 'wilt bless the rightcous; with favour wilt thou a compass him as with a shield.

from their connocts, "Is. 65, 13, 9 Heb, them concress over, or, protectest them. "Ps. 115, 13, 2 Heb, crown him,

PSALM VI.

1 David's complaint in his sickness. 8 By faith he triumplicth over his enemies.

To the chief Musician on Neginoth 3 \* upon Sheminith, A Psalm of David.

O a LORD, rebuke me not in thine anger, neither chasten me in thy hot disoleasure.

2 b Have mercy upon me, O Lord; for I am weak: O Lord, heal me; for my bones are vexed.

3 My soul is also sore vexed: but thou, O Lord, dhow long? 4 Return, O Lord, deliver my soul:

oh save me for thy mercies' sake.
5 'For in death there is no remem-

brance of thee; in the grave who shall give thee thanks? 6 I am weary with my groaning; 4all

the night make I my bed to swim; I water my couch with my tears, 7 / Mine eye is consumed because of grief; it waxeth old because of

all mine enemies. 8 9 Depart from me, all ye workers of iniquity; for the LORD hath heard the voice of my weeping.

9 The Lord hath heard my supplication; the LORD will receive my prayer.

10 Let all mine enemies be ashamed and sore vexed: let them return and be ashamed suddenly.

### PSALM VII.

1 David prayeth against the malies of his enemies, professing his innocency. 10 By faith he seeth his defence, and the destruc-tion of his enemies.

\* Shiggaion of David, which he sang unto the LORD, † concerning the 5 words of Cush the Benjamite.

O LORD my God, in thee do I put my trust: "save me from all them thy house in the multitude of thy that persecute me, and deliver me:

#1Kin. 8.29, 80, 35, 38. Pr. 26. 2. & 132. 7. & 138. 2. 2 Heb. the temple of thy holi-ness.

A Ps. 25. 5. 2 Heb. those which ob-serve me, Ps. 27. 11. Ps. 25. 4. 4 Or, sted-fustness. 5 Heb. in his mouth, that is, is the wouth of any of them.

6 Heb. 1 Luke 11.

44. Rom. S. 13. l Pa. 62. 4.

3 Or, upon the eighth: See 1 Chr. 15. 21. Pa. 12, \* Ps. 38, 1. Jer. 10, 21, & 46, 28, 6 Pa. 41. 4. Hos. 6, L

d Ps. 90, 13.

Ps. 30, 9, & 88, 11, & 115, 17, & 118, 17, Is. 38, 18, 4 ()r, every

/ Job 17, 7, Ps. 31. 9. & 38. 10. & 88. 9. Lam. 5. 17. Ps.119.115. Matt. 7. 23. & 25. 41. Luke 13. 4 Ps. 3. 4.

\* Hab. 3, 1, † 2 Sam. 16. cir. 1062. 5 Or, bustness. \* Pa. 31, 15.

• Ps. 3. 4.

l Ps. 65. 2. \* P = 30, 5, & \*8, 13, & 130, 6,

d Hab. 1. 13. 4 Heh. before thine eyes. • Rev. 21. 8.

/ Pe. 55. 23. 5 Heb. the man of bloods and decoil.

|   | God's gl                    | ory is magnified.                                       |
|---|-----------------------------|---|
| I | Is. 38, 18,                 | 2 b Lest he tear my so                                  |
| Į | <sup>o</sup> Ps. 50, 22,    | lion, rending it in ple                                 |
| l | 2 Hob. not<br>a deliverer.  | there is a none to deliver.                             |
| l | d 2 Bam. 16.                | 8 O Lord my God, dif I this: if there be iniqu          |
| Ì | 7, 8.<br>• 1 Sam. 24.       | hands:  |
| ۱ | 11.                         | 4 If I have rewarded evil                               |
| ١ | / 1 Bam. 24.                | that was at peace with m                                |
| ١ | 7. & 20. 9.                 | have delivered him that wit                             |
| ١ |                             | is mine enemy:)   |
| ı |                             | 5 Let the enemy persecut<br>and take it; yea, let him t |
| į |                             | my life upon the earth, an                              |
| ł |                             | honour in the dust. Selah<br>6 Arise, O Lord, in th     |
| Ì | o Pa. 94. 2.                | 6 Arise, O Lord, in th                                  |
| ١ | * Pa. 44, 23,               | of mine enemies: and                                    |
| ١ | * 16. 16. 20.               | me to the judgment that                                 |
| ١ |                             | commanded.  |
| ١ |                             | 7 So shall the congregat                                |
| Į |                             | people compass thee abou                                |
| Į |                             | sakes therefore return those 8 The Lord shall judge t   |
|   | · Pa. 18, 20,               | judge me, O Lorb, 'accord                               |
| 1 | a 35. 24.                   | righteousness, and accordi                              |
|   |                             | integrity that is in me.                                |
|   | 11 Sam.16./.                | 9 Oh let the wickedne                                   |
|   | 1 ('hr. 28. 9.              | wicked come to an end;<br>blish the just: * for the     |
| Ì | Ps. 139, 1,<br>Jer. 11, 20, | God trieth the hearts and                               |
| - | & 17. 10.<br>& 20. 12.      | 10 3 My defence is of (                                 |
| Ì | Rev. 2, 23,                 | saveth the upright in he                                |
| i | B Hub. My<br>buckler is     | 11 God judgeth the right<br>God is angry with the wa    |
|   | 11 Pa. 125. 4.              | day.  |
|   |                             |   |

Ps. 125. 4.

" Dent. 32.

23, 42. Ps. 64, 7.

91 Kin. 2. 32. Esth. 9. 25.

• Pa. 81.

& M. title.

a Pa. 148, 13.

ь Гв. 113. 4.

See Matt.11,25.

A 21, 16, 1 Cor. 1, 27,

6 Heb. founded. d Ps. 41. 16.

Ps. 111. 2.

PSALMS. oul like a eces, while have done ity in my

l unto him ne ; (yea, / I thout cause

te my soul, tread down nd lay mine

nine anger, of the rage awake for thou hast tion of the

t: for their u on high. the people: ding to my

ing to mine ess of the ; but esta-

e righteous rts and reins, 10 3 My defence is of God, which saveth the upright in heart.

11 God judgeth the righteous, and God is angry with the wicked every

day.

12 If he turn not, he will "whet his sword; he hath bent his bow, and 4 Or, God in a righteous judge. " Den.32.41. made it ready.

13 He hath also prepared for him the instruments of death; "he ordaineth his arrows against the per-° Job 15, 35, Is. 33, 11. secutors.

14 Behold, he travaileth with iniquity, and hath conceived mischief, and brought forth falsehood,

15 5 He made a pit, and digged it, P and is fallen into the ditch which he made.

5. 33. 11. & 50. 4. Jam. 1. 15. 5 Hob. He hath digged a pit. P Fish. 7. 10. Job 5. 8. Pa. 9. 15. & 10. 2. & 35. 8. & 94. 27. & 141. 10. Prov. 5. 22. & 25. 27. Prov. 5. 22. & 25. 27. Prov. 10. 21 Kin. 9 ex 16 9 His mischief shall return upon his own head, and his violent dealing shall come down upon his own pate. 17 I will praise the LORD according to his righteousness; and will sing

praise to the name of the LORD most high.

PSALM VIII. God's glory is magnified by his works, and by his love to man.

To the chief Musician \* upon Gittith, A Psalm of David.

O LORD our Lord, how "excellent is thy name in all the earth! who bhast set thy glory above the

heavens 2 'Out of the mouth of babes and sucklings hast thou fordained strength: because of thine enemies, that thou mightest still "the enemy and the avenger.

8 When I consider thy heavens, the work of thy fingers, the moon and the stars, which thou hast ordained;

4 /What is man, that thou art mindful of him? and the son of man, that thou visitest him?

5 For thou hast made him a little

lower than the angels, and hast crowned him with glory and honour.

6 Thou madest him to have dominion over the works of thy hands; Athou hast put all things under his

foot . 7 2 All sheep and oxen, yea, and the heasts of the field;
8 The fowl of the air, and the fish of the sea, and whatsoever passeth

through the paths of the seas. 9 (C) LORD our Lord, how excellent is thy name in all the earth!

PSALM IX.

1 David praiselt God for executing of judg-ment. 11 He inciteth others to praise him. 13 He prayeth that he may have cause to praise him.

To the chief Musician upon Muth-labben, A Psalm of David.

I WILL praise thee, O LORD, with my whole heart; I will show forth all thy marvellous works.

2 I will be glad and rejoice in

thee: I will sing praise to thy name, O b thou most High.

3 When mine enemies are turned back, they shall fall and perish at thy presence.

4 For thou hast maintained my

right and my cause; thou satest in the throne judging iright.

5 Thou hast rebuked the heathen, thou hast destroyed the wicked, thou hast 'put out their name for ever and ever.

6 50 thou enemy, destructions are come to a perpetual end: and thou hast destroyed cities; their memorial is perished with them.

7 d But the LORD shall endure for ever: he hath prepared his throne

for judgment.

8 And 'he shall judge the world in rightcourness, he shall minister judgment to the people in upright-

9 /The LORD also will be 6a refuge for the oppressed, a refuge in times of trouble.

10 And they that \$know thy name will put their trust in thee: for thou, Lord, hast not forsaken them that seek thee.

11 Sing praises to the Lord, which dwelleth in Zion: Adeclare among

the people his doings.

12 When he maketh inquisition for blood, he remembereth them: he forgetteth not the cry of the 7 humble.

13 Have mercy upon me, O LORD; consider my trouble which I suffer of them that hate me, thou that liftest

me up from the gates of death:

14 That I may shew forth all thy
praise in the gates of the daughter
of Zion: I will \*rejoice in thy salvation.

15 The heathen are sunk down in the

/ Job 7, 17, Pa. 144, 3, Heb. 2, 6,

David praiseth God.

/ Gen. 1. 26

å 1 Cor. 15. 27. Heb. 2. 8. 2 Heb. Flocks and ozen all of them.

1018.

Pa. 3, 11.

<sup>5</sup> Pa. 56. 2. 4 83. 1s.

3 Heb. thou hast mude my judgment. 4 Heb. in right-evasuess.

Deut. 9. 14. Prov. 10. 7. 5 Or, The

destruc-tions of the enemy are come to a perpetual end: and their cities hast thou destroyed, &c. de. d Ps. 102. 12, 26. Heb. 1, 11.

Pa. 96, 13, & 58, 9, / Ps. 32. 7. & 57. 39. & 46. 1. & 91. 2. 6 Heb. an high place.

2 Ps. 91. 11. A Pa. 107, 22,

i Gen. 9. 5.

afflicted. # Ps. 13. 5. & 20. 5. 4 35. 9.

# 33. 9. I Ps.7. 15, 16. # 35. 8. # 37. 6. # 94. 23. Prov. 5. 22. # 21. 8.

\* Ex. 7. 5. & 14. 4, 10, Sh.

<sup>2</sup> That is, Medita-tres. " Ps. 19, 14, Job 8, 13, Pa. 50, 22, Ps. 12. 5. Pro. 23, 18.

2 Heb. In the pride of the wiched he didh persocute.

4 Ps. 7. 16.

4 9. 15, 16.

Prov. 5. 22.

4 Pa. 94. 4.

4Heb. soul's.

Prov. 28. 4. Rom. 1. 32.

coverous blesseth himself, he abhorreth the LORD. 4 Ps. 14. 2.

6 Or, all his thoughts are, There is no God.

Ps. 14. 1.

Prov. 21. 7 1s. 26. 11.

Ps. 12. 5. A Ps. 30. 6. Eccl. 8. 11. Is. 56. 12.

i Rov. 18. 7.

7 Hob. unto

generation and gene-ration.

5 Rom. 3. 14.

I Job 29, 12,

- Ps. 12. 2.

snigutty.

\* Hab. 3, 14.

º Ps. 17. 11.

2 Heb. hide

themselves.

P Ps. 17. 12. Mic. 7. 2.

Or, into his strong parts.

8 Hob. in the secret places. 4 Hob. He breaketh himself.

6 Heb.

9 Or,

doce it a

5 Or, the

pt that they made: in the net which they hid is their own foot taken.

16 The Lord is "known by the judgment which he executeth: the

wicked is snared in the work of his own hands. \*\* Higgaion. Selah.

17 The wicked shall be turned into hell, and all the nations \*that forget

God.

18 For the needy shall not alway be forgotten: the expectation of the

poor shall not perish for ever.

19 Arise, O LORD; let not man prevail: let the heathen be judged in thy sight. 20 Put them in fear, O Lord: that

the nations may know themselves to be but men. Selah.

## PSALM X.

1 David complaineth to God of the outrage of the wicked. 12 He prayeth for remedy. 16 He professeth his confidence.

WHY standest thou afar off, O W Lord? why hidest thou thyself in times of trouble?

2 The wicked in his pride doth persecute the poor: "let them be taken in the devices that they have imagined.

3 For the wicked boasteth of his heart's desire, and blesseth the covetous, whom the Lord abhorreth.

4 The wicked, through the pride of his countenance, will not seek after God: God is not in all his thoughts.

5 His ways are always grievous; thy judgments are far above out of his sight: as for all his enemies, he puffeth at them.

6 He hath said in his heart, I shall not be moved: 'for I shall

never be in adversity. 7 His mouth is full of cursing and deceit and fraud: 'under his tongue is mischief " and 9 vanity,

8 He sitteth in the lurking places of the villages: "in the secret places doth he murder the innocent: "his

eyes 2 are privily set against the poor. 9 'He licth in wait's secretly as a lion in his den: he lieth in wait to catch the poor: he doth catch the poor, when he draweth him into his net.

10 4 He croucheth, and humbleth himself, that the poor may fall by

his strong ones. 11 He hath said in his heart, God hath forgotten: 9 he hideth his face;

he will never see it. 12 Arise, O LORD; O God, "lift up thine hand: forget not the "humble." 13 Wherefore doth the wicked contemn God? he hath said in his heart.

Thou wilt not require it. 14 Thou hast seen it; for thou be-

holdest mischief and spite, to requite it with thy hand: the poor 7 committeth himself unto thee; thou art the helper of the fatherless.

Fact. 8. 12. & 9. 9. \* Mic. 5. 9. 6 Or, afficient. 7 Heb. kaveth. \*2 Tim. 1. 12. 1 Pet. 4. 19. 4 Pet. 68. 5 Hos. 14. 3.

15 "Break thou the arm of the wicked and the ovil man: seek out

his wickedness till thou find none.
16 "The Lord is King for ever and ever: the heathen are perished out of his land.

17 LORD, thou hast heard the desire of the humble: thou wilt 2" prepare their heart, thou wilt cause thine ear to hear

18 To judge the fatherless and the oppressed, that the man of the earth may no more 8 oppress.

## PSALM XI.

1 David encourageth himself in God against his enemies. 4 The providence and justice of God.

To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David.

In the Lord put I my trust: how say ye to my soul, Flee as a bird to your mountain?
2 For, lo, the wicked bend their bow,

they make ready their arrow upon the string, that they may 4 privily shoot at the upright in heart.

3 'If the foundations be destroyed. what can the righteous do?

4 The Lord is in his holy temple, the Lord's throne is in heaven: his eyes behold, his eyelids try, the children of men.

5 The LORD trieth the righteous: but the wicked and him that loveth violence his soul hateth.

6 \* Upon the wicked he shall rain <sup>5</sup> snares, fire and brimstone, and <sup>6</sup> an horrible tempest: 'this shall be the portion of their cup.

7 For the righteous LORD "loveth righteousness; "his countenance doth behold the upright.

# PSALM XII.

1 David, destinte of human comfort, craveth help of God. 3 He comforteth himself with God's judgments on the wicked, and confi-dence in God's tried promises.

To the chief Musician 7 \* upon Sheminith, A Psalm of David.

HELP, LORD; for "the godly man ceaseth; for the faithful fail from among the children of men.

2 b They speak vanity every one with his neighbour: 'with flattering lips and with 9a double heart do they speak.

3 The LORD shall cut off all flattering lips, and the tongue that speak-eth d2 proud things:

4 Who have said. With our tongue will we prevail; our lips 3 are our own: who is lord over us?

own: who is form over us?

5 For the oppression of the poor, for the sighing of the needy, now will I arise, saith the Lone; I will set him in safety from him that 4 puffeth at him.

6 The words of the Lord are pure words: as silver tried in a furnace of earth, purified seven times

7 Thou shalt keep them, O LORP, thou

Ps. 29, 10, & 145, 13, & 146, 10, Jer. 10, 10, Lam. 5, 19, Dan. 4, 84, & 6. 26. 1 Tim. 1.17. 2 Or, esta-blish. 71Chr.29.18.

Pa. 82. 3. 8 Or, terrify.

cir. 1060.

<sup>a</sup> Ps. 56, 11.

<sup>b</sup> See 1 Sam.
26, 19, 20.

<sup>c</sup> Ps. 61, 3, 4.

<sup>d</sup> Ps. 21, 12.

<sup>d</sup> Heb. 6n

darkness.

<sup>e</sup> Ps. 82, 5,

f Hab. 2, 20.

g Ps. 2, 4. Ps. 2. 4. Is. 66. 1. Matt. 5. 34. Matt. 5, 34, & 23, 22, Acts 7, 49, Rev. 4, 2, & Ps. 33, 13, & 34, 15, 16, & 66, 7, Gen. 19, 21, Jam. 1, 12, Gen. 19, 21, Feeb. 20, 99 Frel: 38.22 5 Or, quiek burning coals. 6 Or, a 6 Or, a burning tempert. I See G.m. 43. 34. 4. 89. 23. Ps. 75. 8. Ps. 45. 7. 4 116. 8. Job 36. 7. Ps. 33. 18. 45. 15. & 34. 15. 1 Pet. 3, 12.

7 Or, upon the eighth. Pa. 6, title. 8 Or, Sase.

8 Or, Sase.

1 s. 57. 1.

Mic. 7. 2.

5 Pa. 10. 7.

Pa. 28. 3. Pa. 28. 3. A 62. 4. Jer. 9. 8. Rom. 16.18. I Heb. an heart and an heart, I Chr.12.33. d 1 Sam. 2. 3. Pe. 17. 10. Dan. 7. P. 25. 2 Heb. gr. at things. with us.
Fx. 3. 7, 8.
In. 33, 10. 4 Or, would 4 Or, would ensuars him. / Pn. 10. 5. # 2 Sam. 22. 31. Pn. 18. 30. & 19. 8. & 119. 140. Prov. 30. 5.

6 Heb. Ps. 9. 9. 7 Heb.

2 Heb. him: that is, every one of them. B Hob. the vilest of the sons of mon are exulted. 4 Or, overe Deut. 31. 17. Job 13. 24. Ps. 44. 24. & 88. 14. & 89. 46. Is. 59. 2. 5 Eura 9. 8. · Jer. 51, 39. d Ps. 25, 2, # 35, 19. · Ps. 33. 21. / Ps. 116. 7. \* Ps. 10. 4. 4 53, 1, 4c. i Gen. 6. 11, 12. Rom. 3, 10, Ps. 33, 13, & 102, 19, 4 Rom. 3. 10, 11, 12, Jer. 10, 25, Amos 8, 4, Mic. 3, 3, J Pa. 79. 6. In. 64. 7. 6 Heb. they feared a fear. Ps. 53. 5. give, &c. Rec Rom. 11. 26. A Ps. 53. 6. Job 42, 10, Pa. 126, 1. \*Pn.24.3.&c. 8 Heb. sojourn. 8 Pn. 2. 6. 4 3. 4. 4 In. 33. 15. d Zech. 8. 16. Fph. 4. 25. \*Lav. 19. 16. Pc. 34. 13.

shalt preserve 2 them from this generation for ever 8 The wicked walk on every side. when 8 the vilest men are exalted. PSALM XIII. 1 David complaineth of delay in help. 8 He prayeth for preventing yrace. 5 He boasteth of divine mercy. To the \*chief Musician, A Psalm of David. HOW long wilt thou forget me, O LORD? for ever? "how long wilt thou hide thy face from me?

2 How long shall I take counsel in my soul, having sorrow in my heart daily? how long shall mine enemy be exalted over me? 3 Consider and hear me, O LORD 3 Consider and hear me, O LORD my God: slighten mine eyes, elest I sleep the sleep of death; 4 deet mine enemy say, I have prevailed against him; and those that trouble me rejoice when I am 5 But I have 'trusted in thy mercy: my heart shall rejoice in thy salvation. 6 I will sing unto the LORD, because he hath /dealt bountifully with me. PSALM XIV. 1 David describeth the corruption of a natural man. 4 He convinceth the wicked by the light of their conscience. 7 He glorieth in the sul-vation of God. To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David. none that doeth good, no, not one.

4 Have all the workers of iniquity upon the Lord.
5 There 6 were they in great fear:

THE fool bath said in his heart, There is no God. They are corrupt, they have done abominable works, there is none that doeth good. 2 °The Lord booked down from heaven upon the children of men, to see if there were any that did understand, and seek God. 3 They are all gone aside, they are all together become 5 filthy: there is

no knowledge? who 'eat up my peo-ple as they eat bread, and scall not

for God is in the generation of the righteous.

6 Ye have shamed the counsel of the poor, because the LORD is his refuge.

7 7 Oh that the salvation of Israel were come out of Zion! when the Lord bringeth back the captivity of his people, Jacob shall rejoice, and Israel shall be glad.

PSALM XV. David describeth a citizen of Zion. A Psalm of David.

I ORD, "who shall sabide in thy tabernacle? who shall dwell in thy holy bill?
2 He that walketh uprightly, and worketh righteousness, and d speak-

cth the truth in his heart.

8 'He that backbiteth not with his

tongue, nor doeth evil to his neigh-bour, /nor ataketh up a reproach against his neighbour.

4 In whose eyes a vile person is contemned; but he honoureth them that fear the Lonn. He that a sweareth to his own hurt, and

changeth not.

5 'He that putteth not out his money to usury, nor taketh reward against the innocent. He that doeth these things shall never be moved.

PSALM XVL

1 David, in distrust of merits, and hatred of idolatry, feesh to God for preservation. 5 He sheweth the hope of his calling, of the resur-rection, and life everlasting. 3 \* Michtam of David.

PRESERVE me, O God: " for in

I thee do I put my trust.

2 O my soul, thou hast said unto
the Lord, Thou art my Lord: bmy
goodness extendeth not to thee; 8 But to the saints that are in the

earth, and to the excellent, in whom is all my delight. 4 Their sorrows shall be multiplied that thasten after another god: their

drink offerings of blood will I not offer, nor take up their names into

my lips.

5 The Lord is the portion 5 of mine inheritance and for my cup: thou maintainest my lot.
6 The lines are fallen unto me in

pleasant places; yea, I have a goodly heritage 7 I will bless the LORD, who hath

given me counsel: /my reins also instruct me in the night seasons. 8 I have set the Lord always be-fore me: because \*he is at my right

hand, 'I shall not be moved.

9 Therefore my heart is glad, and my glory rejoieth: my flesh also shall crest in hope. 10 'For thou wilt not leave "my soul in hell; neither wilt thou suffer thine Holy One to see corruption.

11 Thou wilt shew me the "path of life: "in thy presence is fulness of joy;" at thy right hand there are pleasures for evermore.

PSALM XVII.

1 David, in confidence of his integrity, eraveth defence of this integrity. To the defence of those against his enemies. 10 He eheveth their pride, craft, and eagerness. 13 He prayeth against them in confidence of hie hope.

A Prayer of David.

HEAR 7 the right, O LORD, attend unto my ery, give car unto my prayer, that goeth 8 not out of feigned

lips.
2 Let my sentence come forth from thy presence; let thine eyes behold the things that are equal.

3 Thou hast proved mine heart; thou hast visited me in the night; b thou hast tried me, and shalt find nothing; I am purposed that my mouth shall not transgress. 4 Concerning the works of men, by the

/ Ex. 23. 1. 2 Or, re-coineth, or, endureth. Eath. 3. 2. # Eeth. S. 2.

A Judg. 11.

S5.

Ex. 22. 25.
Lev. 25. 36.
Deut.23.19.
Exek. 18. 8.

A 22. 12. Ez. 23. 8. Dout,16.19. 7 Pe. 16. 8. 2 Pet. 1. 10.

2 Or, A golden Paulm of David.

8 O Ps. 58, & 57, & 58, & 57, & 58, & 50, 2 & 50.

Ps. 25, 20, & 55, 7, 8, Ps. 50, 9, Bom.li. 35, 0r, give gifts to another.

Ex. 23, 18, J. Hos. 23, F. Hos. 2 16, Hos. 2 16, Hos. 2. 16, 17. \*Dent. 32. 9. Ps. 73. 26. & 119. 57. & 142. 5. Jer. 10. 16. Lam. 3. 24. 5 Heb. of my part. Pc. 11. 6. f Ps. 17. 3. Acts 2. 25, &c. M Lev.19.28, Num. 6. 6, Matt. 7. 14, Pr. 17, 15, & 21. 6, Matt. 5. 8, 1 Cor.13.12, 1 John 3. 2,

justice, 8 Heb. without lips of deceit.

• Ps. 16, 7. Ps. 16, 7, Job 23, 10, Ps. 26, 2, & 66, 10, A 159, 2, Zech. 13, 9, Mal, 3, 2, 3, 1 Pet. 1, 7,

| David                                      | praiseth God PSA  | LMS. for his  | manifold                                      |
|--|---|---|---|
| · Ps.119,133.                              | word of thy lips I have kept me from  | and my cry came before him, even  |   |
| 2 Hob, be<br>not moved.                    | the paths of the destroyer.  5 'Hold up my goings in thy paths,   | into his ears. 7 Then the earth shook and trem-                           | * Acta 4. 31.                                 |
| 4 Ps. 116, 2.<br>• Ps. 31, 21,             | that my footsteps 2 slip not.<br>6 4 I have called upon thee, for thou  | bled; the foundations also of the<br>hills moved and were shaken, because |   |
| 3 Or, that<br>sevest them                  | wilt hear me, O God: incline thine  | he was wroth.   |   |
| sokich frust<br>in thee                    | ear unto me, and hear my speech. 7 'Shew thy marvellous lovingkind-   | 8 There went up a smoke sout of his nostrils, and fire out of his mouth   | 2 Hob. by                                     |
| from those<br>that rise                    | ness, O thou that savest by thy right   | devoured: coals were kindled by it.                                       |   |
| up against<br>thy right<br>hand.           | hand them which put their trust in thee from those that rise up against   | 9 / He bowed the heavens also, and came down: and darkness was under      | / Ps. 144. 5.                                 |
| / Don. 32, 10.<br>Zoch, 2, 8.              | them.   | his feet.   |   |
| FRuth 2, 12.<br>Ps. 36, 7, &               | 8 / Keep me as the apple of the eye, hide me under the shadow of  | and did fly: yea, he did fly upon   | * Pa. 99, 1.<br>k Pa. 104, 3,                 |
| 57. 1. # 61.                               | thy wings,  | the wings of the wind.  |   |
| 4. & 63. 7.<br>& 91. 1, 4.<br>Mat, 23. 37. | 9 From the wicked that oppress<br>me, from 5 my deadly enemies, who   | 11 He made darkness his secret place; this pavilion round about him       | Ps. 97. 2.                                    |
| 4 Heb, that                                | compass me about.  10 They are inclosed in their own  | of the skies.   |   |
| 5 Hob, my                                  | fat: with their mouth they speak  | 12 *At the brightness that was be-  | 2 Ps. 97. 3.                                  |
| against<br>the soul.                       | proudly.  11 They have now *compassed us  | fore him his thick clouds passed, hail stones and coals of fire.          |   |
| 4 Dou. 32.15.                              | in our steps: they have set their   | 13 The LORD also thundered in the   |   |
| Job 15, 27,<br>Ps. 73, 7,<br>2 119, 70,    | eyes bowing down to the earth;<br>12 6 Like as a lion that is greedy of   | heavens, and the Highest gave his voice; hail stones and coals of fire.   | <sup>7</sup> Ps. 29, 3,                       |
| 1 Sam. 2.3.<br>Ps. 31. 18.                 | his prey, and as it were a young  | voice; hail stones and coals of fire.  14 "Yea, he sent out his arrows,   | m Josh, 10.                                   |
| 1 Sam. 23.                                 | lion lurking in secret places.  13 Arise, O Lord, 8 disappoint him,   | and scattered them; and he shot out<br>lightnings, and discomfited them.  | Ps. 144. 6.<br>Is. 30. 30.                    |
| Pa. 10. 8,<br>9, 10.                       | cast him down: deliver my soul from<br>the wicked, m 9 which is thy sword:                                      | 15 "Then the channels of waters   | * Ex. 15, 8,<br>Ps. 106, 9,                   |
| Hob. The                                   | 14 2 From men which are thy hand,   | were seen, and the foundations of<br>the world were discovered at thy     |   |
| him (that<br>is, of every                  | O LORD, from men of the world,  | rebuke, O Lorn, at the blast of the breath of thy nostrils.               |   |
| one of<br>them) is as                      | *which have their portion in this life, and whose belly thou fillest with thy hid treasure: ** they are full of | 16 ° He sent from above, he took me,                                      | • Pa. 144. 7.                                 |
| a lion that<br>desireth to                 | thy hid <i>treasure</i> : *they are full of children, and leave the rest of their                               | he drew me out of smany waters.  17 He delivered me from my strong        | 3 ()r, great<br>waters.                       |
| ravin.<br>7 Heh.                           | substance to their babes.   | enemy, and from them which hated  |   |
| sitting.<br>8 Heb.                         | 15 As for me, I will behold thy face in righteousness: I shall be   | me: for they were too strong for me.  18 They prevented me in the day     |   |
| prevent<br>his face.                       | satisfied, when I awake, with thy likeness.   | of my calamity: but the Lord was  |   |
|  |   | 19 Fe brought me forth also into  | ≯ Ps. 31. 8.                                  |
| 12. Luke 1 • 1 John 3. 2.                  | 6. 25. Jam. 5. 5. 3 Or, their children are full.  PR. 4. 6, 7. & 16. 11. & 65. 4.                               | a large place; he delivered me, be-<br>cause he delighted in me.          | & 118, 5,                                     |
|  | PSALM XVIII.  | 20 <sup>q</sup> The Lord rewarded me accord-                              | # 1 Sam. 24.                                  |
|  | David praiseth God for his manifold and marvellons blessings.   | ing to my righteousness; according<br>to the cleanness of my hands hath   | 10.   |
| * Ps. 36,                                  | To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David, *the servant of the Lorn,  | he recompensed me.  |   |
| titie.                                     | who spake unto the Lord the words   | 21 For I have kept the ways of<br>the Lord, and have not wickedly         |   |
| † 2 Sam. 22.                               | of this song in the day that the<br>Lorp delivered him from the hand  | departed from my God.   |   |
|  | of all his enemies, and from the  | 22 For all his judgments were be-<br>fore me, and I did not put away his  |   |
| e Pa. 144, 1.                              | hand of Saul: And he said,  T "WILL love thee, O Lorn, my   | statutes from me.<br>23 I was also upright 4 before him, and              | 4 Hob. with.                                  |
|  | L strength.   | I kept myself from mine iniquity.   |   |
|  | 2 The LORD is my rock, and my fortress, and my deliverer; my God,   | 24 Therefore hath the LORD recom-<br>pensed me according to my right-     | 1 Nam. 26.                                    |
| 4 Heh.                                     | 4 my strength, bin whom I will trust;   | cousness, according to the cleanness                                      | . 77.3  |
| <sup>1</sup> Heb. 2. 13.                   | my buckler, and the horn of my salvation, and my high tower.  | of my hands in his eyesight.<br>25 With the merciful thou wilt show       | 5 Heb.<br>byfore his<br>cyrs.                 |
| Ps. 76. 4.                                 | 3 I will call upon the Lord, cuho is worthy to be praised: so shall I   | thyself merciful; with an upright man<br>thou wilt shew thyself upright;  | 1 Kin, 8, 32.                                 |
|  | be saved from mine enemies.   | 26 With the pure thou wilt shew   | 1 Lav. 26, 23                                 |
| 4 Ps. 116. 3.<br>5 Heb.                    | 4 dThe sorrows of death compassed<br>me, and the floods of 5 ungodly men  | thyself pure; and with the froward thou wilt shew thyself froward.        | 1 Lev. 26, 23,<br>24, 27, 28,<br>Prov. 3, 34, |
| Belial.                                    | made me afraid.   | 27 For thou wilt save the afflicted                                       | O L)r,<br>serestle.                           |
| 6 Or, cords.                               | 5 The *sorrows of hell compassed me about: the snares of death pre-   | people; but wilt bring down "high looks.                                  | * Ps. 101, 5,<br>Prov. 6, 17.                 |
|  | vented me.  | 28 For thou wilt light my 7 candle:                                       | " Jub 18. G.                                  |
|  | 6 In my distress I called upon the Lorn, and cried unto my God: he  | the Lord my God will enlighten my darkness.                               | 7 Or, lamp,<br>Job 29, 3,<br>8 Or,            |
| <u> </u>                                   | heard my voice out of his temple,   | 29 For by thee I have <sup>8</sup> run through                            | broken.                                       |

Pout. 32. 4. Dan. 4. 37. Rev. 15. 3. Pa. 12. 6. & 119. 140. Prov. 30. 5.

Pa. 12. 6. & 119. 140. Prov. 30. 5. 2 Or, refined. e Pa. 17. 7. b Deut. 32. 31. 33. 1 Bam. 2. 2. Ps. 45. 5. e Pa. 91. 2. d 2 Sam. 2. 18.

f Pu. 144. 1.

8 Og, with
this meekmens thou
hast multiplied me.
9 Prov. 4. 12.
4 Hoh, mine
ancles.

Deut. 32.

5 Heb. enused to bow.

A Job 27. 9.
A 35. 12.
Prov. 1. 28.
Ls. 1. 15.
Jor. 11. 11.
A 14. 12.
Exek. 8. 18.
Mic. 3. 4.
Zech. 7. 13.
i Zech. 7. 13.
j. 28 an. 2.
g. 10.
A 3. 1.
J. 2 San. 8.

28, 3. 1. 12 Sam. 8. m Ia, 52, 15. & 55. 5. & 55. 5. 4 the hearing of the ear. 7 Heb. the sams of the stranger. Don. 33,29. Don. 33,29.

nons of the stranger.

Don. 33,29,
Ps. 66, 3,
& 81, 15,
& 80r, yield feigned abedience.
9 Heb, Ite.

Mic. 7, 17,
2 Heb,
giveth

green avengements for me. P Ps. 47. 3. 3 Or. destroyeth. ? Ps. 59. 1. 4 Heb. man of violence. ? Rom. 15. 9.

Rom. 15. 9.
5 Or,
confess.
Ps. 144. 10.
2 Sam. 7.
13,

a troop; and by my God have I leaped over a wall.

30 As for God, his way is perfect:
"the word of the Loap is 2tried: he
is a buckler "to all those that trust

in him.
31 For who is God save the Lord?
or who is a rock save our God?
32 It is God that "girdeth me
with strength, and maketh my way

with strength, and maketh my way perfect.

33 "He maketh my feet like hinds" feet, and "setteth me upon my high

places.

34 'He teacheth my hands to war, so that a bow of steel is broken by

mine arms.

85 Thou hast also given me the shield of thy salvation: and thy right hand hath holden me up, and 3 thy gentleness beth made me great

ness hath made me great.

86 Thou hast enlarged my steps under me, \*that \*my feet did not

slip.

37 I have pursued mine enemies, and overtaken them: neither did I turn again till they were consumed

again till they were consumed.
38 I have wounded them that they were not able to rise: they are fallen

under my feet.

39 For thou hast girded me with strength unto the battle: thou hast 5 subdued under me those that rose

up against me.
40 Thou hast also given me the necks of mine enemies; that I might

destroy them that hate me.
41 They cried, but there was none to save them: \*\*even unto the Lord, but he answered them not.

42 Then did I beat them small as the dust before the wind: I did teast them out as the dirt in the streets.

43 \*Thou hast delivered me from the strivings of the people; and thou hast made me the head of the heathen: Ma people whom I have not known shall serve me.

44 6 As soon as they hear of me, they shall obey me: 7 the strangers "shall

89 submit themselves unto me.
45 °The strangers shall fade away,
and be afraid out of their close

places.

46 The Lorn liveth; and blessed be my rock; and let the God of my salvation be exalted.

47 It is God that 2 avengeth me, pand

subducth the people under mc.

48 He delivereth me from mine enemies: yea, \*thou liftest me up above those that rise up against me: thou hast delivered me from the 4 violent man.

49 Therefore will I sgive thanks unto thee, O LORD, among the heathen, and sing praises unto thy name.

50 'Great deliverance giveth he to his king; and sheweth mercy to his anointed, to David, and to his seed 'for evermore. PSALM XIX.

1 The creatures shew God's glory. 7 The word his grace. 12 David prayeth for grace. To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David.

THE \*heavens declare the glory of God; and the firmament sheweth his handywork.

2 Day unto day uttereth speech, and night unto night sheweth knowledge.

3 There is no speech nor language, 23 where their voice is not heard.

4 b 4 Their line is gone out through all the earth, and their words to the end of the world. In them hath he set a tabernacle for the sun,

5 Which is as a bridegroom coming out of his chamber, and rejoiceth as a strong man to run a race.

6 His going forth is from the end of

the heaven, and his circuit unto the ends of it: and there is nothing hid from the heat thereof.

7 d The 5 law of the Lord is perfect, 6 converting the soul: the testimony of the Lord is sure, making wise the simple.

8 The statutes of the Lord are right, rejoicing the heart: 'the commandment of the Lord is pure, senlightening the eyes.

9 The fear of the Lord is clean, enduring for ever: the judgments of the Lord are 7 true and righteous altogether.

altogether.

10 More to be desired are they than gold, "yea, than much fine gold: \*\*sweeter also than honey and \*\*the honeycomb.

11 Moreover by them is thy servant warned: and in keeping of them

there is great reward.

12 \* Who can understand his errors? / cleanse thou me from "secret faults.

13 \* Keep back thy servant also from

13 "Keep back thy servant also from presumptuous sins; "let them not have dominion over me: then shall be unnecent from the great transgression."

from "the great transgression.

14 PLet the words of my mouth,
and the meditation of my heart, be
acceptable in thy sight, O Lord, 2my
strength, and my gredeemer.

PSALM XX.

1 The church blesseth the king in his exploits.
7 Her confidence in God's succour.
To the chief Musician, A Psalm of

David.

THE LORD hear thee in the day of trouble; "the name of the God of Jacob 3 defend thee;

2 Send 4 thee help from 5 the sanctuary, and 5 strengthen thee out of Zion:

3 Remember all thy offerings, and cacept thy burnt sacrifice; Selah.
4 Grant thee according to thine own heart, and fulfil all thy counsel.

5 We will 'rejoice in thy salvation, and 'in the name of our God we will

Gen. 1. 6. Is. 40. 22. Rom. 1. 19, 20.

2 Or, without these their voice is heard. 3 Heb. without their voice heard. 5 Rom. 10. 18. 4 Or, Their rule, or, direction.

Eccles, 1.5.

≥ Ps. 111. 7. 5 Or. doetrine. 6 Or. restoring. · Pr. 12. 6. / Pa. 13. 3. 7 Heb. truth. Ps. 119, 72, 127. Prov. 8, 10, 11, 19. A Ps. 119. 103. 6 Heb. the dropping of honey-combs. Pro. 29, 18, 4 Pa. 40. 12. l Lev. 4. 2. " Ps. 90, 8, Gen. 20. 6. 1 Sam. 25. 32, 33, 34,

\$2, 33, 34, 39. Ps. 119. 183, Rom. 6, 12, 14. 19. 119. 15. 16. 19. Or, wuch. P. Ps. 51. 15. 2 Heb. my rock, Ps. 18. 1. 4 44. 6. 6 47. 4. 1 Thess. 1. 10.

3 Heb, set thee on an high place. 4 Heb, thy heip. 51 Kin. 6.16. 2 Chr. 20. 8. Pa. 73. 17. 5 Heb, support thee. 6 Heb. turn to ashes: or, make fat. 9 Ps. 21. 2. 4 Ps. 9, 14. e Ex. 17. 15. Ps. 60, 4. f Pu. 2. 2.
2 Heb.
from the
heaven of
his holfness.
3 Heb.
by the
strength of
the salvation of his
right hand. /Pa. 2. 2. Ps. 33, 16,

17. Pro. 21. 31. Is. 31. 1.

4 2 Chr. 32.8.

e Pa. 20. 5. 6.

6 Pr. 20, 4, 5,

\* 2 Sam. 12.

30, 1 Chr. 20, 2,

d Ps. 61. 5, 6,

28am.7.19. Ps. 91. 16.

4 Hob. set him to be blessings, Gen. 12. 2. Ps. 72. 17. / Ps. 16. 11. & 45. 7. Acts 2. 28.

5 Heb. gladded kim with

jny.

4 1 Sam. 31.

( Mal. 4, 1,

Ps. 56, 1, 2,

! Pa. 18 H.

≈ 1 Kin. 13.

34. Job 18, 16, 17, 19. Ps. 37, 28. & 109, 13, Is. 14, 20.

\* Pa. 2. 1.

6 Or, thon shalt set them as a but!: See Job 7. 20. & 16. 12. Lam. 3. 12. 7 Hab.

7 Heb.

Or, the hind of the

all thy petitions.

6 Now know I that the Lord saveth 6 Now know I that the LORD saveth his anointed; he will hear him afrom his holy heaven a with the saving strength of his right hand. 7 "Some trust in chariots, and some in horses: "but we will remember the name of the LORD our God.

8 They are brought down and fall-en: but we are risen, and stand

upright. 9 Save, Lord: let the king hear us when we call.

PSALM XXI.

1 A thankegiving for victory. 7 Confidence of To the chief Musician, A Psalm of

David.

THE king shall joy in thy strength, O Lord; and din thy salvation how greatly shall he rejoice?
2 'Thou hast given him his heart's desire, and hast not withholden the

request of his lips. Sclah. 3 For thou preventest him with the blessings of goodness: thou esettest a crown of pure gold on his head.

4 dHe asked life of thee, and thou

gavest it him, 'even length of days for ever and ever.

5 His glory is great in thy salva-tion: honour and majesty hast thou laid upon him.

6 For thou hast 4made him most blessed for ever: fthou hast 5 made him exceeding glad with thy countenance

7 For the king trusteth in the Lorn, and through the mercy of the most

High he shall not be moved. 8 Thine hand shall hind out all thine enemies: thy right hand shall find out those that hate thee.

9 'Thou shalt make them as a flery oven in the time of thine anger: the LORD shall \*swallow them up in his wrath, and the fire shall devour them.

10 "Their fruit shalt thou destroy from the earth, and their seed from among the children of men.

11 For they intended evil against thee: they "imagined a mischievous device, which they are not able to perform.

12 Therefore 6 shalt thou make them turn their 7 back, when thou shalt make ready thine arrows upon thy strings against the face of them.

13 Be thou exalted, LORD, in thine own strength: so will we sing and praise thy power.

PSALM XXII.

1 David complaineth in great discouragement.
9 He prayeth in great distress. 23 He praiseth God.

To the chief Musician upon Aijeleth Shahar, A Psalm of David.

set up our banners: the LORD fulfil far a from beloing me, and from the words of my roaring?

2 O my God, I cry in the daytime, but thou hearest not; and in the night season, and sam not silent.

3 But thou art holy, O thou that inhabitest the praises of Israel.

4 Our fathers trusted in thee: they trusted, and thou didst deliver them.

5 They cried unto thee, and were delivered: 4 they trusted in thee, and were not confounded.

6 But I am 'a worm, and no man;

'a repreach of men, and despised of the people.
7 s All they that see me laugh me to

scorn: they shoot out the lip, they shake the head, saying,
8 15 He trusted on the LORD that

he would deliver him: \* let him deliver him, eseeing he delighted in him.

9 But thou art he that took me out of the womb: thou 7 didst make me hope when I was upon my mother's breasts.

10 I was cast upon thee from the womb: "thou art my God from my mother's belly.

11 Be not far from me; for trouble is near; for there is a none to help. 12 " Many bulls have compassed me:

strong bulls of Bashan have beset me mund

13 They gaped upon me with their mouths, as a ravening and a roaring lion.

14 I am poured out like water, and all my bones are 2 out of joint: 9 my heart is like wax; it is melted in the midst of my bowels.

15 'My strength is dried up like a potsherd: and 'my tongue cleaveth to my jaws; and thou hast brought

me into the dust of death. 16 For 'dogs have compassed me: the assembly of the wicked have in-closed me: "they pierced my hands and my feet.

17 I may tell all my bones: \*they look and stare upon me.

18 They part my garments a-mong them, and cast lots upon my vesture.

19 But "he not thou far from me, O LORD: O my strength, haste thee to help mc.

20 Deliver my soul from the sword; the dog.

21 Save me from the lion's mouth: dfor thou hast heard me from the horns of the unicorns. 22 'I will declare thy name unto

22 'I will declare thy name unto fmy brethren: in the midst of the congregation will I praise thee. 23 'Ye that fear the Lord, praise him; all ye the seed of Jacob, glorify him; and fear him, all ye the seed

MY \*God, my God, why hast thou 24 For he hath not despised nor ab-formaken me? why art thou so horred the affliction of the afflicted;

2 Heb. from my salvation. 6 Heb. 5. 7.

3 Het. there is no silence to me. Deu. 10. 21. \*Ps. 25, 2, 3, 4 31. 1. 4 71. 1.

# 71. 1. Is. 49. 23. Rom. 9. 33. Job 25. 6. Is. 41. 14. / In. 53. S. Mat. 27. 39. Mark 15.29. Luke 23.35.

4 Heb. open. A Job 16. 4. Po. 109. 25. i Matt 97 49

5 Heb. 4
He rolled himself on the LORD.
5 Ps. 91. 14. 6 Or, if he delight in him.

7 Or, keptsafety. \*\* In. 46. 3. & 49. 1.

8 Heb. not a helper.

Dou.32.14.
Ps. 68, 30.
Erek.39.18.
Amos 4, 1. Joh 16, 10.

Ps. 35, 21. Lam. 2. 16. & 3. 46. 9 Heb. opened their mouths a-gainst me

P Dan. 5. 6. 2 Or, 1 Josh. 7. 5. Job 23, 16. Pro. 17. 22.

Job 29, 10. Lam. 4, 4, John 19, 28, Rev. 22. 15. " Matt. 27.

35. Mark15.24. Luke 23.33. John 19.23, 37. & 20.25.

" Luke 23. 27, 35. " Luke 23. 34. John 19. 23, 24. ver. 11. Ps. 10. 1.

. Ps. 35. 17. 3 Heb. my only one. 4 Heb. from the hand. l ver. 16.

\* 2 Tim. 4. 17. d Is. 34. 7. Acts 4. 27. Ps. 40. 9. Heb. 2. 12. /John 20. 17. Rom. 8, 29. e Pa. 185, 19.

A Heb. 5. 7. Pa. 35. 18. & 40. 9, 10. & 111. 1. A 111. 1.

Pa. 66. 13.

A 116. 14.
Ecclos. 5. 4.

Lev. 7. 11.
12. 15, 16.
Ps. 69. 32.
Is. 65. 13. " John 6, 51. Pa. 2. 8. & 72. 11. & 86. 9. & 98. 3. 1s. 19. 6.

· Pa. 98, 7 PR. 98, 7 PR. 47, R. Obad. 21, Zoch, 14, 9, Matt. 6, 13,

Pa. 45. 12.

la. 26, 19, Phil. 2, 10,

Pa. 87. 6.

\* Ps. 78. 6. & 86. 9. & 102. 18. Is. 60. 3. See Rom. 3. 21, 22.

a la. 40. 11. Jer. 23. 4. Ezek. 34. 11, 12, 23. John 10. 11.

1 Pet. 2. 25. Rev. 7, 17.

5 Phil. 4. 19. Czek. 34,

pastures of tender grass. d Rev. 7, 17.

vaters of quictness. Ps. 5, 8, & 31, 3, Prov. 8, 20.

/ Job 3, 5, A 10, 21, 22, & 24, 17, Ps. 14, 19,

1017. Ex. 9. 29. & 19. 5. Deut.10.14. Job 41. 11.

2 Heb.

3 Heb.

him; but \* when he cried unto him. he heard. 25 'My praise shall be of thee in the great congregation: \*I will pay my vows before them that fear him. 26 The meek shall eat and be satisfied: they shall praise the LORD that seek him: your heart "shall live for ever.

27 "All the ends of the world shall remember and turn unto the LORD: and all the kindreds of the nations shall worship before thee.

neither bath he hid his face from

28 For the kingdom is the Lord's: and he is the governor among the nations

29 All they that be fat upon earth shall eat and worship: all they that go down to the dust shall bow before him: and none can keep alive his own soul.

30 A seed shall serve him; 'it shall be accounted to the Lord for a generation.

31 'They shall come, and shall de-clare his righteousness unto a people that shall be born, that he hath done this.

PSALM XXIII David's confidence in God's grace. A Psalm of David.

THE LORD is amy shepherd; bI shall not want. 2 He maketh me to lie down in

2 green pastures: dhe leadeth me beside the \$ still waters. 3 He restoreth my soul: 'he leadeth

me in the paths of righteousness for his name's sake. Yea, though I walk through the

valley of the shadow of death, #I will fear no evil: \* for thou art with me; thy rod and thy staff they comfort me. 5 Thou preparest a table before

me in the presence of mine enemies: thou 4 anointest my head with oil; my cup runneth over.

6 Surely goodness and mercy shall follow me all the days of my life: and I will dwell in the house of the LORD 5 for ever.

Ps. 3. 6. & 27. 1. & 118. 6. h 1s. 43. 2. Ps. 104. 15. 4 Hob. makest fat. h Ps. 92. 10. 5 Heb. to length of days.

PSALM XXIV.

1 God's lordship in the world. 3 The citizens of his spiritual kingdom. 7 An exhortation to receive him.

A Psalm of David.

THE earth is the LORD's, and the fulness thereof; the world, and they that dwell therein.

2 For he hath founded it upon

the seas, and established it upon the floods.

8 Who shall ascend into the hill

of the LORD? or who shall stand in his holy place?

4 \*6 He that hath \*clean hands, and
/a pure heart; who hath not lifted
up his soul unto vanity, nor \*sworn deceitfully.

5 He shall receive the blessing from the LORD, and righteousness from the God of his salvation.

6 This is the generation of them that seek him, that \*seek thy face, 2O Jacob. Selah.

7 Lift up your heads, O ye gates; and be ye lift up, ye everlasting doors; \*and the King of glory shall come in.

come in.

8 Who is this King of glory? The Lord strong and mighty, the Lord mighty in battle.

9 Lift up your heads, O ye gates; even lift them up, ye everlasting doors; and the King of glory shall come in.

10 Who is this King of glory? The LORD of hosts, he is the King of glory. Sclah.

PSALM XXV.

1 David's confidence in prayer. The prayeth for remission of sins, 16 and for help in affliction. A Psalm of David.

UNTO "thee, O Lord, do I lift up my soul.

2 O my God, I btrust in thee: let me not be ashamed, elet not mine enemies triumph over me. 3 Yea, let none that wait on thee be ashamed: let them be ashamed

which transgress without cause. 4 dShew me thy ways, O LORD;

teach me thy paths.
5 Lead me in thy truth, and teach me: for thou art the God of my salvation; on thee do I wait all the day.

6 Remember, O Lord, \*3thy tender mercies and thy lovingkindnesses; for

they have been ever of old.
7 Remember not the sins of my youth, nor my transgressions: according to thy mercy remember thou me for thy goodness' sake, O LORD.

8 Good and upright is the LORD: therefore will he teach sinners in the

9 The meek will he guide in judgment: and the meck will he teach his way.

10 All the paths of the LORD are mercy and truth unto such as keep

his covenant and his testimonies.
11 For thy name's sake, O Lord, pardon mine iniquity; for it is great.
12 What man is he that feareth the LORD? \*him shall he teach in the way that he shall choose.

13 'His soul 4 shall dwell at ease; and "his seed shall inherit the earth. 14 "The secret of the Lord is with them that fear him; sand he will

shew them his covenant. 15 °Mine eyes are ever toward the Lord; for he shall 'pluck my feet out of the net.

16 Turn thee unto me, and have mercy upon me; for I am desolate and afflicted.

17 The troubles of my heart are en-

A Pa. 27. 8. & 105. 4. 2 Or, O God of Jacob. ( Is. 26, 2. 18. 20. 2. k Ps. 97. 6. Hag. 2. 7. Mal. 3. 1. 1 Cor. 2. 8.

\* Ps. 86, 4, & 143, 8, Lam. 3, 41, Pa. 22. 5. & 31. 1. & 34. 8. Ia. 28. 16. # 49. 23. Rom. 10. 11. e Pa. 13. 4. d Ex. 33, 13, Ps. 5. 8. \$ 27. 11. \$ 86. 11. \$ 119. \$ 143. 8, 10.

> \* Ps. 108. 17. & 106. 1. & 107. 1. Is. 62. 15. Jer. 33. 11. 3 Heb. (hy bossels. / Job 13, 26, 4 20, 11, Jer. 3, 25, Pa. 51, 1.

à Ps. 31. 3. à 79. 9. à 100. 21. à 143. 11. • Ps. 37, 23.

Fee Bom. 5, 20. i Pro. 19. 23. lodge in gnodness. Ps. 37, 11, 22, 29. \* Pro. 3, 39. See John 7, 17, & 15, 15, 5 Or, and his com-nant to make them know it. · Pa. 141. & 6 Heb. bringforth

Job 41. 11. Pn. 50. 12. 1 Cor. 10. 26, 28. 5 Gen. 1. 9. Joh 18. 6. Pn. 104. 5. & 136. 6. 2 Pet. 3. 5. 4 In. 33. 15, 16. 16, 6 Heb.

The clean of hands.

Job 17. 9.
1 Tim. 2. 8.

Matt. 5. 8.

Pe. 15. 4.

481

all his troubles.

7 2 Sam. 16. I Hob. haired of violence. ver. 2 Pa. 130. S. \* Ps. 7. 8, ver. 11. 2 Kin. 20. 3. Prov. 20. 7. Prov. 20. 7.
Pr. 28. 7.
à 31. 11.
Pro. 29. 25.
Pr. 7. 9.
à 17. 3.
à 66. 10.
à 139. 23.
Zech. 13. 9. 2 Kin. 20.3. / Ps. 1. 1. Jer. 15, 17. Pa. 31. 6, & 139. 21, 22, 4 Pa. 1. L See Ex. So. 19, 20. Ps. 73, 13, 1 Tim. 2, 8, b Ps. 27. 4. Heb. of the of thy honour. 4 Or, Take wat away. 1 See 1 Sam. 25, 29. Ps. 28, 3, B Heb. men of blood. 6 Heb. filled with. Ex. 23. 8. Deut.16.19. 1 Sam. R. 3. Ia. 33, 15. \* ver. 1. Ps. 40. 2 P Pa. 27. 11. # Ps. 22. 22. # 107. 32. # 111. 1. e Pa. 84. 11. Ia. 60. 19, 20. Mic. 7. 8.

6 Ex. 15. 2. Pa. 62 2, 6. \$ 118, 11, 21. Is. 12, 2. 7 Heb. up-proached against me, d Ps. 14. t. Pa. 3. 6.

/ Pa. 26. 8.

barged: O bring thou me out of my 18 Look upon mine affliction and

my pain; and forgive all my sins.

19 Consider mine enemies; for they are many; and they hate me with acruel hatred.

20 O keep my soul, and deliver me: my trust in thee.

21 Let integrity and uprightness preserve me; for I wait on thee. 22 'Redeem Israel, O God, out of

# PSALM XXVI.

David resorteth unto God in confidence of his integrity.

A Psalm of David. JUDGE one, O Lord; for I have walked in mine integrity: "I have trusted also in the LORD; there-

fore I shall not slide. 2 d Examine me, O Lord, and prove

ne; try my reins and my heart.

3 For thy lovingkindness is before mine eyes: and 1 have walked in

thy truth. 4 /I have not sat with vain persons, neither will I go in with dissemblers.

5 I have shated the congregation of evil doers; and will not sit with

the wicked. 6 I will wash mine hands in innocency; so will I compass thine altar,

O LORD: 7 That I may publish with the voice of thanksgiving, and tell of all thy

wondrous works. 8 LORD, \*I have loved the habitation of thy house, and the place 3 where thine honour dwelleth.

9 41 Gather not my soul with sinners, nor my life with bloody men:

10 In whose hands is mischief, and their right hand is 6 full of " bribes, 11 But as for me, I will "walk in mine integrity: redeem me, and be merciful unto me.

12 ° My foot standeth in an peven place: 9 in the congregations will I bless the Lord.

# PSALM XXVII.

1 David sustaineth his faith by the power of God, 4 by his love to the service of God, 9 by prayer. A Psalm of David.

THE LORD is "my light and bmy salvation; whom shall I fear?" the LORD is the strength of my

life; of whom shall I be afraid?

2 When the wicked, even mine enemies and my foes, 7 came upon me to cat up my flesh, they stumbled and fell.

3 Though an host should encamp against me, my heart shall not fear: though war should rise against me, in this will I be confident.

4 /One thing have I desired of the \*P. 83. 4. Lord, that will I seek after; that I 7 The Lord is imy strength and my P. 18. 2. Luke 2.87. may dwell in the house of the Lord shield; my heart trusted in him, and 1 & 22.4.

all the days of my life, to behold 2 the beauty of the Lord, and to enquire in his temple. 2 Or, the delight.

5 For in the time of trouble he shall hide me in his pavilion; in the secret of his tabernacle shall he hide me; he shall set me up upon a rock.

6 And now shall imine head be

lifted up above mine enemies round about me: therefore will I offer in his tabernacle sacrifices \* of joy; I will sing, yea, I will sing praises unto

the Lond. 7 Hear, O Lord, when I cry with my voice: have mercy also upon me. and answer me.

and answer me.

8 4 When thou saidst, "Seek ye my face; my heart said unto thee, Thy face, Lorn, will I seek.

9 "Hide not thy face far from me;

put not thy servant away in anger: thou hast been my help; leave me not, neither forsake me, O God of

my salvation.

10° When my father and my mother forsake me, then the LORD bwill take me up.
11 Teach me thy way, O LORD, and

lead me in a plain path, because of 7 mine enemies. 12 9 Deliver me not over unto the will of mine enemies: for false wit-

nesses are risen up against me. and such as breathe out cruelty.

13 I had fainted, unless I had be-

lieved to see the goodness of the LORD in the land of the living. 14 "Wait on the LORD: be of good courage, and he shall strengthen thine

heart; wait, I say, on the Lord. PSALM XXVIII. 1 David prayeth earnestly against his enemies. 6 He blesseth God. 9 He prayeth for the

people. A Psalm of David.

UNTO thee will I cry, O LORD my rock; "be not silent sto me: blest, if thou be silent to me, I become like them that go down into the pit.

2 Hear the voice of my supplications, when I cry unto thee, 'when I lift up my hands gd toward thy holy

3 Draw me not away with the wicked, and with the workers of iniquity, I which speak peace to their neighbours, but mischief is in their hearts.

4 Give them according to their deeds, and according to the wickedness of their endeavours: give them after the work of their hands; render to them their desert.

5 Because Athey regard not the works of the Lord, nor the operation of his hands, he shall destroy them, and not build them up.
6 Blessed be the Lorn, because he

hath heard the voice of my supplications.

A Ps. 90. 17. Pa. S1. 20, 4 85. 8. 4 91. 1. 1s. 4. 6, <sup>3</sup> Pa. 40. 2. <sup>4</sup> Pa. 3. 3. 3 Heb. of shouling. ahouling.
4 Or, My
heart suid
unto thee,
Let my faces
seek thy
fuce, &c.

\*\* Ps. 24. 6.
& 105. 4. \* Ps. 69, 17, · Is. 49. 15. 5 Hob. will gather me, Is. 40, 11, P Ps. 25. 4. 4 86. 11. 4 119. 23. 6 Heb. a way of planness, Ps. 26. 12. 7 Heb. those prive me, Ps. 5. 8, & 51. 5. \* Ps. 35. 25. 18am, 22.9, 28am, 16, 7, 8, Ps. 35, 11, \* Acts 9. 1. 4 Ps. 56, 13, 4 116, 9, 4 112, 5, Jer. 11, 19, Exck.26, 20, Ps. 31. 24. \$62. 1, 5. \$100. 5. Is. 25. 9, Hab. 2, 3.

e Pa. 83. 1. 8 Heb. from me. Ps. 88, 4,

1 Kin. 6, 22, 23. 4 8, 28, 29. Ps. 5, 7, 9 Or, toward the oracle
of thy
sauctuary. d Ps. 138. 2. Ps. 26. 9. / Ps. 12. 2. & 55, 21. & 62. 4. Jer. 9. 8. # 2 Tim. 4. 14. Rev. 18. 6. la. 5, 12.

2 Or, his strongth. 3 Heb. strongth of salvations. i Ps. 20. 6. "Dout. 9. 29. 1 Kin. 8. 51,

Or, rule. Pa. 78. 71. \* Esra 1. 4.

\*1 Chr. 16. 28, 29. Ps. 96. 7, 8, 9. 5 Heb. ye sons of the mighty. 6 Heb. the honour of his name. 7 Or, in his glorious 4 2 Chr. 20. Job 37. 4, 5. 8 Or, great waters.

9 Heb. in power. 2 Heb. in majesty. d Is. 2. 13. Ps. 114. 4. / Dout. 3. 9. 3 Heb. # Num. 13.

A Job 39. 1, 2. 3. 4 Or, to be in pain. on, every whit of it uttereth, Gen. 6. 17. Job 38. 8, 25.

4 Pa. 10, 16, l Pa. 28. 8.

1042. \* Deut. 20. 5. \*Deut. 20. 5. 2 Sam. 5. 11. & 6. 20. \*Ps. 28. 9. \*Ps. 25. 2. & 15. 19. 24. \*Ps. 6. 2. & 103. 3. d Ps. 86. 13. \*Ps. 28. 1. f 1 Chr. 16. 4. Ps. 97. 12. Ps. 97. 12. Pa. 103. 9. In. 26. 20. & 54. 7, 8. 2 Cor. 4. 17. 7 Heb. there is but a moment in his anger. 4 Pa. 63. 3. 8 Hob. in the evenina. · Pa. 126, 5.

4 Job 29, 18.

I am helped: therefore my heart greatly rejoiceth; and with my song will I praise him.

8 The LORD is 2 their strength, and he is the a saving strength of his anninted

9 Save thy people, and bless "thine inheritance: 4 feed them also, "and lift them up for ever.

PSALM XXIX.

1 David exhorteth princes to give glory to God, 3 by reason of his power, 11 and protection of his people.

A Psalm of David.

GIVE unto the LORD, O sye mighty, give unto the LORD glory and strength.

2 Give unto the LORD sthe glory

due unto his name; worship the Lord 7 in 5 the heauty of holiness. 8 The voice of the Lord is upon the

waters: "the God of glory thunder-eth: the Lord is upon 8 many waters. 4 The voice of the LORD is 9 powerful; the voice of the LORD is 2 full of majesty.

of Inglescy.

5 The voice of the Lord breaketh
the cedars; yea, the Lord breaketh
the cedars of Lebanon.

6 'He maketh them also to skip like a calf; Lebanon and / Sirion like a young unicorn. 7 The voice of the Lord 8 divideth

the flames of fire. 8 The voice of the Lord shaketh the

wilderness; the LORD shaketh the wilderness of 9 Kadesh.

9 The voice of the LORD maketh Athe hinds 4 to calve, and discovereth the forests: and in his temple 5 doth

every one speak of his glory.

10 The Lord sitteth upon the flood; yea, the Lord sitteth King for ever.

11 The Lord will give strength unto his people; the LORD will bless his people with peace.

PSALM XXX.

1 David praiseth God for his deliverance. 4
He exhorteth others to praise him by example
of God's dealing with him.

A Psalm and Song \* at the dedication of the house of David.

WILL extol thee, O Lord; for thou hast alifted me up, and hast not made my foes to rejoice

2 O LORD my God, I cried unto thee, and thou hast chealed me.

3 O LORD, 4thou hast brought up my soul from the grave: thou hast kept me alive, that I should not go down to the pit.

4/Sing unto the Lord, O ye saints of his, and give thanks eat the remembrance of his holiness.

5 For "7 his anger endureth but a moment; hin his favour is life: weeping may endure 8 for a night, but o joy cometh in the morning.

6 And kin my prosperity I said, I shall never be moved.

7 LORD, by thy favour thou hast I said, Thou art my God.

2 made my mountain to stand strong: thou didst hide thy face, and I was troubled.

8 I cried to thee, O LORD; and unto the Lord I made supplication.

9 What profit is there in my blood, when I go down to the pit? "Shall the dust praise thee? shall it declare thy truth?

10 Hear, O Lord, and have mercy upon me : LORD, be thou my helper.

11 "Thou hast turned for me my mourning into dancing: thou hast put off my sackcloth, and girded me with gladness:

12 To the end that \*my glory may sing praise to thee, and not be silent. O Lord my God, I will give thanks unto thee for ever.

PSALM XXXI.

1 David shewing his confidence in God craveth his help. 7 He rejoiceth in his mercy. 9 He prayeth in his calamity. 19 He praiseth God for his goodness.

To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David.

IN "thee, O LORD, do I put my trust: let me never be ashamed: deliver me in thy righteousness.

2 Bow down thine ear to me; deliver me speedily: be thou 4my strong rock, for an house of defence to save me.

3 d For thou art my rock and my fortress; therefore for thy name's sake lead mc, and guide me.

4 Pull me out of the net that they

have laid privily for me: for thou art my strength.

5 /Into thine hand I commit my spirit: thou hast redeemed me, O LORD God of truth.

6 I have hated them that regard lying vanities: but I trust in the LORD.

7 I will be glad and rejoice in thy mercy: for thou hast considered my trouble; thou hast known my soul in adversities;

8 And hast not ishut me up into the hand of the enemy: \*thou hast set my feet in a large room.

9 Have mercy upon me, O Lord, for I am in trouble: <sup>1</sup> mine eye is consumed with grief, yea, my soul and my belly.

10 For my life is spent with grief, and my years with sighing: my strength faileth because of mine iniquity, and

"my bones are consumed.

11 "I was a reproach among all mine enemies, but "especially among my neighbours, and a fear to mine acquaintance: Pthey that did see me without fled from me.

12 I am forgotten as a dead man out of mind: I am like 5 a broken vessel. 13 For I have heard the slander of many: 'fear was on every side: while they took counsel together against me,

they devised to take away my life. 14 But I trusted in thee, O LORD:

2 Hoh. oritied strength for my mountain. i Ps. 104, 29.

\*\* Ps. 6. 8, & 88. 11, & 115. 17, & 118. 17, Is. 38. 18.

2 Sam. 6. 14. In. 61. 3. Jor. 31. 4. Jer. 31. 4.

That is, my longue, or, my soul:
See
Gen. 49. 6.
Ps. 16. 9.
& 57. 8.

\* Ps. 22. 5. \$ 25. 2. \$ 71. 1. Is. 49. 23. 6 Ps. 143. 1. · Ps. 71. 2. 4 Heb. to me for a rock of strength. 4 Ps. 18. 2. Ps. 23. 3.

/ Luke 23. Acts 7, 59.

Jonah 2. S.

i John 10.

i Dent. 39. 46. & 24. 18. Ps. 4. 1. 4 18. 19. I Pa. 6. 7.

m Ps. 32. 3. A 109. 3. \* Pa. 41, 8, le. 53. 4 Job 19. 13. Ps. 38. 11. & 88. 8, 18. P Ps. 64. 8. 9 Pa. 88. 4, 5. 5 Heb. a vessel that Jer. 20, 10, \* Jer. 6. 25. & 20. 3. Lam. 2. 22. 1 Matt. 27. 1. \* Num. 8. 25, 26. Ps. 4. 6. & 67. 1. \* Ps. 26. 2.

1 Sam. 2. 9. Ps. 115. 17.

2 Or, let

of for the grave.
Ps. 12. 3.

\*1 Sam. 2. 3. Ps. 91. 4. Jude 15.

3 Heb. a hard thing.

l Is. 64. 4. 1 Cor. 2. 9.

Ps. 27. 5.

d Job 5, 21.

• Pa. 17. 7.

/1 Sam. 23.

4 Or, fenced

city.

26. Pa. 116. 11.

k 1s. 38. 11, 12. Lam. 3. 54. Jonah 2. 4.

· Pa. 34. 9.

4 Ps. 27, 14,

15 My times are in thy hand: deliver me from the hand of mine enemies, and from them that persecute me. 16 "Make thy face to shine upon thy servant: save me for thy mercies' sake.

17 <sup>2</sup>Let me not be ashamed, O Loro; for I have called upon thee: let the wicked be ashamed, and <sup>y2</sup>let them be silent in the grave.

18 Let the lying lips be put to silence; which speak grievous things proudly and contemptuously against the righteous.

19 both how great is thy goodness, which thou hast laid up for them that fear thee; which thou hast wrought for them that trust in thee before the sons of men!

20 'Thou shalt hide them in the secret of thy presence from the pride of man: 'thou shalt keep them secretly in a pavilion from the strife of tongues.

21 Blessed be the LORD: for he hath shewed me his marvellous kind-

ness fin a 4 strong city.

22 For #I said in my haste, \*I am cut off from before thine eyes: nevertheless thou heardest the voice of my supplications when I cried unto thee,

28 40 Lora the Lora will be his

23 O love the LORD, all ye his saints: for the LORD preserveth the faithful, and plentifully rewardeth the proud doer.

the proud doer.

24 \* Be of good courage, and he shall strengthen your heart, all ye that hope in the Lord.

PSALM XXXII.

1 Blessedness consisteth in remission of sins.
3 Confession of sins giveth case to the conscience. 8 God's promises bring joy.

BLESSED is he whose a transgression is forgiven, whose sin is covered.

2 Blessed is the man unto whom the Lorp b imputeth not iniquity, and c in whose spirit there is no guile.

3 When I kept silence, my bones waxed old through my roaring all the day long.

4 For day and night thy dhand was heavy upon me: my moisture is turned into the drought of summer. Selah.

5 I acknowledged my sin unto thee, and mine iniquity have I not hid. I said, I will confess my transgressions unto the LORD; and thou forgavest

the iniquity of my sin. Sclah.
6 / For this shall every one that is
godly \* pray unto thee \* in a time
when thou mayest be found: surely
in the floods of great waters they
shall not come nigh unto him.
7 \* Thou art my hiding place; thou

7 Thou art my hiding place; thou shalt preserve me from trouble; thou shalt compass me about with songs of deliverance. Selah.

8 I will instruct thee and teach thee in the way which thou shalt go: 7 I will guide thee with mine eye. 9 \*Be ye not as the horse, or as the mule, which have 'no understanding: whose mouth must be held in with bit and bridle, lest they come near unto thee.

10 "Many sorrows shall be to the wicked: but "he that trusteth in the Lord, mercy shall compass him about

11 Be glad in the Lord, and rejoice, ye righteous: and shout for joy, all ye that are upright in heart.

PSALM XXXIII.

1 God is to be praised for his goodness, 6 for his power, 12 and for his providence, 20 Confidence is to be placed in God.

REJOICE "in the LORD, O ye righteous: for praise is comely for the upright.

2 Praise the LORD with hard: sing

2 Praise the Lord with harp: sing unto him with the psaltery and an instrument of ten strings.

3 d'Sing unto him a new song; play skilfully with a loud noise. 4 For the word of the Lord is

4 For the word of the Lord is right; and all his works are done in truth.

5 'He loveth righteousness and judgment: /the earth is full of the 2 goodness of the Lord.

6 By the word of the LORD were the heavens made; and all the host of them by the breath of his month

7 \* He gathereth the waters of the sea together as an heap: he layeth up the depth in storchouses.

8 Let all the earth fear the Lord: let all the inhabitants of the world stand in awe of him.

9 For the spake, and it was done; he commanded, and it stood fast.

10 The Lorb bringeth the counsel of the heathen to nought: he maketh the devices of the people of none effect.

11 "The counsel of the Lord standeth for ever, the thoughts of his heart to all generations.

12 Blessed is the nation whose God is the LORD; and the people whom he hath behosen for his own inheritance.

13 The Lord looketh from heaven; he beholdeth all the sons of men.

14 From the place of his habitation he looketh upon all the inhabitants of the earth.

15 He fashioneth their hearts alike; he considereth all their works, 16 'There is no king saved by the multitude of an host: a mighty man

is not delivered by much strength.

17 An horse is a vain thing for safety: neither shall be deliver any

by his great strength.

18 "Behold, the eye of the LORD is "upon them that fear him, upon them that hope in his mercy;

19 To deliver their soul from death, and "to keep them alive in famine. 20 "Our soul waiteth for the LORD: "he is our help and our shield.

Jen. 3. 3. Jem. 3. 3. Job 35. 11.

"Pro. 13.21. Rom. 2. 9. "Ps. 34. 8. & 84. 12. Pro. 16. 20. Jer. 17. 7. "Ps. 64. 10. & 68. 3.

4 Ps. 32. 11. & 97. 12. b Ps. 147. 1.

\* Ps. 92. 3.

d Pa. 96. 1. & 98. 1. & 144. 9. & 149. 1. 1s. 42. 10. Rev. 5. 9.

Ps. 11. 7. & 45. 7. f Pa. 119. 64. 2 Or, mercy. g Gen. 1. 6.7. Heb. 11. 3. 2 Pet. 3. 5. 4 Gen. 2. 1. Job 26. 13. 4 Gen. 1. 9. Job 26. 10.

l Gen. 1. 3. Ps. 148. 5. \*\* 1s. 8. 10. & 19. 3. \*\* Heb. \*\* maketh frustrate.

maketh frustrate. " Job 23, 13. Pro. 19, 21. Is. 46, 10. 4 Heb. to generation. " Pa. 65, 4. & 14i, 15. P Ex. 19, 5. Dout. 7, 6. 9 2 Chr. 16.9. Job 28, 24.

# 14. 2. Prov. 15. 3. Job 34. 21. Jer. 32. 19. Ps. 44. 6.

\* Ps. 20. 7. & 147. 10. Pro. 21, 31. 31. 30. 56. 7. Ps. 34. 15. 1 Pot. 3. 12. \* Ps. 47. 11. \* Job 5. 20. Ps. 57. 19. \* Ps. 62. 1, 5. & 130. 6. \* Ps. 115. 9, 10, 11.

5 ()r, A
Paalm of
David
giving instruction.
Pa. 85. 2.
Rom. 4. 6,
7, 8.
b 2 Cor. 5. 19.
c John 1, 47.

4 1 Sam. 5. 6, 11. Job 33. 7. Ps. 38. 2. 4 Pro. 28. 13. 1s. 65. 24.

Pro. 28. 13. 1s. 65. 24. Luke 15. 18. 21. &c. 1 John 1. 9. f1 Tim.l. 16. Is. 55. 6. John 7. 34. 6 Heb.

6 Heb. in a time of finding. k Ps. 9. 9. & 27. 5. & 31. 20. & 119. 114. i En. 15. 1. Judg. 5. 1. Judg. 5. 1. 7 Heb. I will connect theo, mine ope shall be

484

Pa. 13, 5, Zech. 10, 7, John 16, 22,

21 For our bheart shall rejoice in him, because we have trusted in his holy name.

22 Let thy mercy, O Lord, be upon us, according as we hope in thee.

1 David praiself God, and exhortesh others thereto by his experience. 8 They are blessed that trust in God. 11 He exhortesh to the fear of God. 15 The privileges of the rightcous.

A Psalm of David, when he changed his behaviour before 2 Abimelech; who drove him away, and he departed.

WILL abless the LORD at all times: his praise shall continually

be in my mouth.

2 My soul shall make her boast in the Lord: the humble shall hear thereof, and be glad.

3 O 4 magnify the Lord with me, and

let us exalt his name together.

4 I sought the Lorn, and he heard me, and delivered me from all my

5 8 They looked unto him, and were lightened: and their faces were not ashamed.

6 fThis poor man cried, and the torn heard him, and saved him out of all his troubles.

7. The angel of the Lorn encamp-

eth round about them that fear him, and delivereth them.

8 O \*taste and see that the LORD is good: blessed is the man that trusteth in him.

9 "O fear the LORD, ye his saints: for there is no want to them that

fear him. 10 "The young lions do lack, and suffer hunger: but they that seek the Lord shall not want any good

11 Come, ye children, hearken unto me: PI will teach you the fear of

the Lord. 12 What man is he that desireth life, and loveth many days, that he

may see good? 13 Keep thy tongue from evil, and thy lips from speaking guile.

14 Depart from evil, and do good;

seek peace, and pursue it.

15 "The eves of the Lorp are upon

the righteous, and his ears are open unto their \* cry. 16 The face of the Lord is a-gainst them that do evil, to cut off

the remembrance of them from the carth.

17 The righteous cry, and "the Lord heareth, and delivereth them out of all their troubles.

18 The LORD is nigh '4 unto them that are of a broken heart; and saveth such as be b of a contrite spirit.

19 d Many are the afflictions of the righteous: 'but the Lord delivereth him out of them all.

20 He keepeth all his bones: /not one of them is broken.

21 Fevil shall slay the wicked: and they that hate the righteous shall be desolate.

22 The Lord Aredeemeth the soul of his servants: and none of them that trust in him shall be desolate.

PSALM XXXV.

1 David prayeth for his own sufety, and his enemics confusion. 11 He complaineth of their rerougful dealing. 22 Thereby he in-citeth God against them.

A Psalm of David.

PLEAD any cause, O Lord, with them that strive with me: b fight against them that fight against me.

2 Take hold of shield and buckler,

and stand up for mine help. 3 Draw out also the spear, and stop the way against them that persecute me: say unto my soul, I am thy

salvation. 4 d Let them be confounded and put to shame that seek after my soul: let them be 'turned back and brought to confusion that devise my

hurt 5 / Let them be as chaff before the wind: and let the angel of the LORD chase them.

6 Let their way be 30 dark and slippery: and let the angel of the LORD persecute them.

7 For without cause have they hid for me their net in a pit, which without cause they have digged for my soul

8 Let destruction come upon him at unawares; and let his net that he bath hid catch himself: into that very destruction let him fall.

9 And my soul shall be joyful in the LORD: it shall rejoice in his salvation.

10 "All my bones shall say, Lord, "who is like unto thee, which dellverest the poor from him that is too strong for him, yea, the poor and the needy from him that spoileth him?

11 5° False witnesses did rise un: they laid to my charge things that I knew not.

12 P They rewarded me evil for good to the 7 spoiling of my soul.

13 But as for me, when they were sick, my clothing was sackcloth: I shumbled my soul with fasting: and my prayer returned into mine own bosom.

14 I 9 behaved myself 2 as though he had been my friend or brother: I bowed down heavily, as one that mourneth for his mother.

15 But in mine 3 adversity they rejoiced, and gathered themselves together: yea, 'the abjects gathered themselves together against me, and I knew it not; they did 'tear me, and ceased not:

16 With hypocritical mockers in feasts, "they gnashed upon me with

their teeth. 17 Lord, how long wilt thou "look "Hab. 1.18.

# Pa. 94, 23 2 Or, shall be guilty.

1 Kin.1.29. Ps. 71.23.

<sup>a</sup> Ps. 43. 1. & 119. 154. Lam. 3. 58. <sup>b</sup> Ex. 14. 25.

d ver. 28. Ps. 40. 14, 15. & 70. 2, 3. Ps. 129. 5. J Job 21, 18, Job 21. 18. Ps. 1. 4. & 83. 13. Is. 29. 5. Hos. 18. 3. 3 lieb. darkness and slipperiness.

Pe. 73. 18.
Jer. 23. 12.

1 These. 5. 3. 5. 3. 4 Heb. which he knowsth not of. 4 Ps. 7. 15, 16. & 57. 6. & 141. 9, 10. Prov. 5. 22, 4 Ps. 13. 5.

A Pa 0. 15.

" See Ps. 51. 8. " Ex. 15, 11. Ps. 71, 19. 5 Heb. Witnesses of wrong. ° Ps. 27. 12. 6 Heb. they arked me. P Ps. 38. 20. & 109. 3,4,5. Jer. 18. 20. John 10. 32.

7 Heb. deprining. 7 Job 30, 25, Ps. 69, 10, 11, 8 Or,

officted.
Mat. 10.13.
Luke 10. 6. 9 Heb. 2 Heb. as a friend, as a bro-ther to me.

8 Heb. halting, Ps. 38, 17, Job 50, 1, 8, 12, 4 Job 16. 9.

" Job 16. 9. Ps. 37. 19. Lam. 2. 16

<sup>2</sup>Or, Achish, 1 Sam. 21. 13.

Eph. 5. 20.
1 Thess. 5.
18.
2 Thess. 1.
3. & 2. 19. d Jor. 9. 24. 1 Cor. 1. 31. 2 Cor. 10. Ps. 119. 74.

d Ps. 69. 30. Luke 1. 46. Matt. 7. 7. Luke 11. 9. 3 Or, They flowed unto him. f Ps. 3. 4. ver. 17, 19. 2 Sam.22.1.

Dan. 6. 22. Bec Gen. 32. 1, 2. 2 Kin. 6, 17. Zech. 9. 8. 4 1 Pet. 2. 3. l Ps. 2. 12. m Pa. 31, 23,

\* Job 4. 10, 11. • Ps. 81. 11. P Pa. 32. 8. 71 Pet. 3. 10, 11. 1 Pet. 2, 22. Ps. 37, 27.

' Rom. 12.18. Heb. 12. 14. <sup>e</sup> Job 36, 7. Ps. 33, 18, 1 Pet. 3, 12, ver. 6, 17. Lev. 17, 10. Jer. 14. 11. Amos 9. 4.

Prov. 10. 7. e ver. 6, 15, 19. Ps. 145. 19. b Ps. 145, 18. ° Pa. 51, 17. 1s. 57, 15. & 61, 1. & 66, 2.

4 Heb. to the broken of heart. 5 Heb contrite of spirit.

d Pro. 21, 16, 2 Tim. 3, 11, 12, • ver. 6, 17. / John 19.

2 Hob. my only one, Fr. 22, 20, Ps. 22, 25, 31, 4 40, 9, 10, 4 111, 1, 3 Heb. Ps. 13. 4. 4 25. 2. 4 38. 16.

4 Hob. falsely, Ps. 38, 19. Job 15, 12, Prov. 6, 13, & 10, 10, Ps. 69. 4. & 109. 3. & 119. 161. Lam. 3. 52. John 15. 25. d Ps. 22. 13.

\*Pa. 40. 15. & 51. 7. & 70. 3. F.E. 3. 7. Acts 7. 34. F.E. 29. 1. & 85. 1. & Fa. 10. 1. & 22. 11, 19. & 38. 21. & 71. 12. & Fa. 26. 1. 2 Thom. 1. 2 Thom. 1. 2 Thom. 1. 6. 70. 19. & 70. 19. & 70. 19. & 70. 19. & 70. 19. & 70. 19. & 70. 19. & 70. 19. & 70. 19. & 70. 19. & 70. 19. & 70. 19.

8 Heb. Ah, ah, our soul.

• Lam. 2.16.

• Ver. 4.

• Ps. 40.14.

• Ps. 109.29.

£ 132.18.

• Ps. 38.16.

• Rom. 12.15.

1 Cor.12.26.

6 Heb. my rightcousness. rightcons-ness, Prov. 8 18, t Ps. 70. 4. \* Ps. 149. 4. \* Ps. 50. 15. & 51. 14. & 71. 24.

\* Rom. 3, 18, Deu. 29.19. Ps. 10. 3. 4 49. 18. 7 Heb. to find his iniquity to hate. · Ps. 12. 2. d Jor. 4. 22. Prov. 4. 16. Mic. 2. 1. 8 Or, vanity. f Ta 65. 9

Ps. 57. 10. 9 Hob. the mountains of God. h Job 11. 8. Ps. 77. 19. Bom.11.33. Job 7. 20. Ps. 145. 9. 1 Tim. 4.10. on? rescue my soul from their destructions. 27 my darling from the

18 "I will give thee thanks in the great congregation: I will praise thee among <sup>3</sup> much people. 19 \*Let not them that are mine

enemies 4 wrongfully rejoice over me: neither b let them wink with the eye that hate me without a CALISA

20 For they speak not peace: but they devise deceitful matters against them that are quiet in the land.
21 Yea, they opened their mouth

wide against me, and said, Aha, aha,

our eye hath seen it.
22 This thou hast /seen, O Lord:
\$\$ keep not silence: O Lord, be not I far from me.

23 'Stir up thyself, and awake to my judgment, even unto my cause, my God and my Lord. 24 \*Judge me, O Lord my God, <sup>1</sup>ac-

cording to thy righteousness; and

"let them not rejoice over me.
25 "Let them not say in their hearts, <sup>5</sup>Ah, so would we have it: let them not say, "We have swallowed him up.
26 PLet them be ashamed and

brought to confusion together that rejoice at mine hurt: let them be clothed with shame and dishonour that magnify themselves against me.

27 Let them shout for joy, and be glad, that favour emy righteous cause: yea, let them 'say continually, Let the Lord be magnified, "which hath pleasure in the prosperity of his servant.

28 \*And my tongue shall speak of thy righteousness and of thy praise all the day long.

# PSALM XXXVI.

1 The grievous estate of the micked. 5 The excellency of God's mercy. 10 David prayeth for favour to God's children.

To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David the servant of the LORD.

THE transgression of the wick-ed saith within my heart, that there is no fear of God before his

eyes.

2 For be flattereth himself in his own eyes, 7 until his iniquity be found to be hateful.

3 The words of his mouth are intquity and "deceit: "he hath left off to be wise, and to do good.

4 'He deviseth smischief upon his bed; he setteth himself in a way that is not good; he abhorreth not evil.

5 PThy mercy, O Lord, is in the heavens; and thy faithfulness reacheth unto the clouds.

6 Thy righteousness is like 9 the great mountains; hthy judgments are a great deep: O Lord, thou preservest man and beast.

7 \* How 2 excellent is thy lovingkindness, O God! therefore the chil-

dren of men 'put their trust under the shadow of thy wings. 8 "They shall be 3 abundantly sa-tisfied with the fatness of thy house; and thou shalt make them drink of "the river of thy pleasures.

9 For with thee is the fountain of life: q in thy light shall we see light.

10 O continue thy lovingkindness unto them that know thee; and thy righteousness to the upright in heart

11 Let not the foot of pride come against me, and let not the hand of the wicked remove me.

12 There are the workers of iniquity fallen: they are cast down, tand shall not be able to rise.

# PSALM XXXVII.

David persuadeth to patience and confidence in God, by the different estate of the godly and the wicked.

#### A Psalm of David.

RET anot thyself because of evil-I doers, neither be thou envious against the workers of iniquity.

2 For they shall soon be cut down blike the grass, and wither as the green herb.

8 Trust in the Lord, and do good; 5 verily thou shalt be fed.

4 Delight thyself also in the Lorn; and he shall give thee the desires of thine heart.

5 6 d Commit thy way unto the LORD; trust also in him; and he shall bring

to pass.

6 And he shall bring forth thy righteousness as the light, and thy

judgment as the noonday.

7 77 Rest in the Lord, and wait patiently for him: Afret not thyself patiently for finit; after not taysen because of him who prospereth in his way, because of the man who bringeth wicked devices to pass.

8 Cease from anger, and forsake wrath: 'fret not thyself in any wise to do evil.

9 For evildoers shall be cut off: but those that wait upon the LORD. they shall inherit the earth.

10 For "yet a little while, and the wicked shall not be: yea," thou shalt diligently consider his place, and it shall not be.

11 But the meek shall inherit the earth; and shall delight themselves in the abundance of peace.

12 The wicked 8 plotteth against the

just, pand gnasheth upon him with 13 The Lord shall laugh at him: for he seeth that 'his day is coming.

14 The wicked have drawn out the sword, and have bent their bow, to cast down the poor and needy, and to slay such as be of upright conversation.

15 Their sword shall enter into their

2 Heb. Ruth 2, 12, Ps. 17, 8, " Ps. 65. 4. 8 Hob. soatered. " Job 20, 17, Rev. 22, 1. Ps. 16, 11.

è Ps. 31, 19.

Jer. 2. 13. John 4. 10, 14. 71 Pet. 2. 9. 4 Heb. draw out at length. Jer. 22. 16, Ps. 7. 10. & 94. 15. & 97. 11.

Pa. 1. 5.

e ver. 7. Ps. 73. 3. Pro. 23. 17. & 24. 1, 19.

b Pa. 90. 5. 6.

5 Heb. in truth, or, stableness. \* 1s. 58, 14,

6 Heb. Roll thy the LORD. d Ps. 55, 22, Prov. 16, 3, Matt. 6, 25, Luke 12. 22. 1 Pet. 5. 7. Job 11, 17, Mic. 7, 9,

f Ps. 62, 1. 7 Heb. Be silent to the LORD. 9 1s. 30, 15, Lam, 3, 26,

A ver. 1, 8, Jer. 12, 1. Ps. 73, 3, Eph. 4, 26, k Job 27, 13, l vor. 11, 22,

29, 1s, 57, 13, " Heb. 10. 36, 37. Job 7, 10. 20, 9. º Matt. 5. 5.

8 Or, practiseth. P Ps. 35. 16. \* Ps. 2. 4. <sup>7</sup> 1 Sam. 26.

9 Heb, the upright of Pro. 15. 16. & 16. 8. 1 Tim. 6. 6 Job 38, 15,
Ps. 10, 15,
Ezok, 30,
21, &c. " Pa. 1. 6. 7 In. 60, 21, Job 5. 20. Pa. 33. 19. 2 Heb. the precious-ness of lambs. Fa. 102. 3. <sup>5</sup> Ps. 112. 5. 9. e Prov. 3, 33. d ver. 9. 1 Sam. 2.9. Prov. 16. 9. 3 Or, established. established. f Ps. 34. 19, 20. & 40. 2. & 91. 12. Pro. 24. 16. Mic. 7. 8. 2 Cor. 4. 9. <sup>9</sup> Job 15, 23, Ps. 59, 15, & 109, 10, 4 Deut. 15. 8, 10. Ps. 112.5, 9. 4 Heb. Ps. 34. 14. Is. I. 16, 17. Pe. 11. 7. I Pa. 21, 10. Prov. 2. 22 1s. 14. 20. \* Prov. 2. 21. " Matt. 12. ° Deut. 6. 6. Ps. 40. 8. & 119. 98. In. 51. 7.

\* ver. 9. Ps. 27, 14, Pro. 20. 22. t Ps. 52. 5, 6. " Job 5. 3.

5 Or, goings. P Ps. 10. 8. 7 2 Pet. 2. 9. F Pa. 109, 31, 6 Or, a green tree that grow-eth in his " Job 20. 5. y Is. 32. 17. & 57. 2. Ps. 1. 4. A 52. 5. e Pa. 8. 8.

own heart, and their bows shall be broken, 16 'A little that a righteous man hath is better than the riches of many wicked.

17 For "the arms of the wicked

shall be broken: but the LORD upholdeth the righteous. 18 The Lord \*knoweth the days of

the upright: and their inheritance shall be for ever.

19 They shall not be ashamed in the evil time: and in the days of famine they shall be satisfied.

20 But the wicked shall perish, and 20 but the wicked shall be as the fat of lambs: they shall consume; "into smoke shall they con-

sume away.
21 The wicked borroweth, and pay-

sheweth mercy, and giveth.
22 For such as be blessed of him shall inherit the earth; and they that be cursed of him shall be cut off.

23 The steps of a good man are sordered by the Lorn: and he de-lighteth in his way.

24 Though he fall, he shall not be utterly cast down: for the Lord upholdeth him with his hand.

25 I have been young, and now am old; yet have I not seen the right-eous forsaken, nor his seed begging bread

26 \* He is 4 ever merciful, and lendeth; and his seed is blessed.
27 Depart from evil, and do good;

and dwell for evermore.

28 For the Lorp kloveth judgment, and forsaketh not his saints; they are preserved for ever: but the seed of the wicked shall be cut off.

29 "The righteous shall inherit the land, and dwell therein for ever.
30 "The mouth of the righteous

speaketh wisdom, and his tongue talketh of judgment.

31 °The law of his God is in his heart; none of his 5 steps shall slide. 32 The wicked p watcheth the rightcous, and seeketh to slay him. 33 The LORD will not leave him in

his hand, nor condemn him when

he is judged.

34 Wait on the Lord, and keep his way, and he shall exalt thee to inherit the land: when the wicked are cut off, thou shalt see it.

35 "I have seen the wicked in great power, and spreading himself like 6a green bay tree.
36 Yet he \*passed away, and, lo, he

was not: yea, I sought him, but he could not be found. 37 Mark the perfect man, and be-

hold the upright: for "the end of

that man is peace.
38 But the transgressors shall be destroyed together: the end of the wicked shall be cut off.

89 But "the salvation of the right-

cous is of the LORD: he is their strength bin the time of trouble. 40 And the Lord shall help them, and deliver them: he shall deliver

them from the wicked, and save them, because they trust in him.

# PSALM -XXXVIII.

David moveth God to take compassion of his willful case.

A Psalm of David, \*to bring to remembrance.

"LORD, rebuke me not in thy wrath: neither chasten me in thy hot displeasure.

2 For bthine arrows stick fast in me. and "thy hand presseth me sore. 3 There is no soundness in my flesh

because of thine anger; deither is there any rest in my bones because of my sin. 4 For 'mine iniquities are gone over mine head: as an heavy burden they

are too heavy for me.

5 My wounds stink and are corrupt

because of my foolishness.
6 I am \*troubled; \*I am bowed down greatly; \*I go mourning all

the day long.
7 For my loins are filled with a loathsome disease: and there is no

soundness in my flesh. 8 I am feeble and sore broken: 'I have roared by reason of the dis-

quietness of my heart. 9 Lord, all my desire is before thee; and my groaning is not hid

from thee. 10 My heart panteth, my strength faileth me: as for "the light of mine

eyes, it also is gone from me.
11" My lovers and my friends stand aloof from my 5 sore; and 6 my kins-

men pstand afar off. 12 They also that seek after my life also seek my hurt speak mischievous things, and imagine deceits all

the day long.

13 But I, as a deaf man, heard not; "and I was as a dumb man that openeth not his mouth.

14 Thus I was as a man that heareth not, and in whose mouth are no reproofs.

15 For 7 in thee, O Lord, \*do I hope: thou wilt 8 hear, O Lord my God.

16 For I said, Hear me, vlest otherwise they should rejoice over me: when my foot slippeth, they magnify themselves against me.

17 For I am ready 9 to halt, and my sorrow is continually before me.

18 For I will b declare mine iniquity; I will be sorry for my sin. 19 But mine enemies <sup>2</sup> are lively, and they are strong; and they that <sup>4</sup> hate me wrongfully are multi-

plicd. 20 They also 'that render evil for good are mine adversaries; / because I follow the thing that good is.

4 Pa. 9. 0. \* Is. 31. 5. 41 Chr. 5. 20. Dan. 3. 17, 28. & 6. 23.

Ps. 70, 4 Pa. 6. 1.

4 Job 6, 4. \* Pa. 32. 4.

d Ps. 6. 2. 2 Heb. peuce, or, health. Exra 9. 6. Ps. 40. 12. / Matt. 11.

2 Heb. Pa. 35, 14. A Job 30, 28, Ps. 42, 9, & 43, 2, · Job 7. 5. <sup>3</sup> ver. 3. <sup>3</sup> Job 3. 24. Ps. 22. 1. Is. 59. 11.

m Pa. 6. 7. A 88. 9. 4 Heb. is not with me. \* Ps. 31, 11. o Luke 10. 31, 32.

5 Heb. 6 Or, my weighbours. P Luko 23. 49. 7 2 Sam. 17. 1, 2, 3. <sup>7</sup> 2 Sam. 16. 7, 8.

Ps. 35, 20. ' See 2 Sam. 16. 10. " Ps. 39. 2. 9. 7 Or, thre do I wait for. \* 2 Sam. 16.

12. Ps. 39. 7. 8 Or,anstorr PR. 13. 4. \* Dent. 22.35. a Pa. 35, 96. 9 Heb. for

halting, Ps. 35. 15. Ps. 32. 5. Pro. 28, 13. c 2 Cor. 7. 9,

2 Heb. being living, are strong. \* Ps. 35. 12. / See 1 Pet. 3. 13. & 1 John 3.12. PSALMS.

Pa. 35, 22. 2 Heb. for my kelp. A Ps. 27. 1. & 62. 2, 6. Is. 12. 2.

21. Pa. 38. 15.

°2 Sam. 16.
10.
Job 2. 10.
P Job 9. 34.
& 13. 21.
8 Heb.
conflict.
9 Heb. that
which us to
be desired
in him to
mell away.

1 Pet. 1. 17. & 2. 11. f Gen. 47. 9.

" Job 10, 20, 

21 Forsake me not, O LORD: O my God, "be not far from me. 22 Make haste 2 to help me, O Lord my salvation.

PSALM XXXIX.

1 David's care of his thoughts. 4 The consideration of the brevity and vanity of life. 7 the reverence of God's judgments, 10 and prayer, are his bridles of impatiency. • 1 Chr. 16. •1. & 25. 1. Pa. 62, & 77, title. • 1 Kin. 2. 4. 2 Kin. 10. To the chief Musician, even to \*Jeduthun, A Psalm of David. 2 Kin. 10. 31. 4 Heb. a bridle, or, murde for my mouth. 5 Pa. 14: 3. Jam. 3. 2. Col. 4. 5. 4 Pb. 38: 13. 4 Heb. frouldet. 5 Jer. 20. 9. f Pb. 90. 12. 119: 86. 5 Or, what time f. have here. Fr. 90. 4. ver. 11.

I SAID, I will atake heed to my ways, that I sin not with my tongue: I will keep 3 b my mouth with a bridle, while the wicked is before me.

2 d I was dumb with silence, I held my peace, even from good; and my sorrow was 4 stirred.

3 My heart was hot within me, while I was musing 'the fire burned: then spake I with my tongue.

4 Lord, I make me to know mine end, and the measure of my days, what it is; that I may know 5 how frail I am.

5 Behold, thou hast made my days as an handbreadth: and mine age is as nothing before thee: A verily every man 6 at his best state is alto-

F Pa. 90. 4. A ver. 11. Pe. 62. 9. & 141. 4. 6 Heb. an image. (1 Cor. 7. 31. Jam. 4. 11. Job 27. 17. Eccles. 2. & 5. 14. Luke 12. 20, 21. gether vanity. Selah. 6 Surely every man walketh in 7 ia vain shew: surely they are disquicted in vain: \*he heapeth up riches, and knoweth not who shall gather \* Ps. 44. 15. & 79. 4. \* Lev. 10. 3. Job 40. 4, 5. Ps. 38. 13. \* 2 Sam. 16. them.

7 And now, Lord, what wait I for? my hope is in thee. 8 Deliver me from all my transgres-

sions: make me not "the reproach of the foolish.

9 "I was dumb, I opened not my mouth; because "thou didst it. 10 PRemove thy stroke away from

me: I am consumed by the 8 blow of thine hand. 11 When thou with rebukes dost

in him to mell away. 9 Job 4. 19. & 13. 28. Is. 50. 9. Hos. 5. 12. ver. 5. Lev. 25. 23. 1Chr. 29.15. Ps. 119. 19. 2 Cor. 5. 6. Heb. 11. 13. correct man for iniquity, thou makest his beauty to consume away like a moth: "surely every man is vanity. Selah

12 Hear my prayer, O Lord, and give ear unto my cry; hold not thy peace at my tears: for I am a stranger with thee, and a sojourner, as all my fathers were.

13 "O spare me, that I may recover strength, before I go hence, and "be no more

PSALM XL,

1 The benefit of confidence in God. 6 Obe-dience is the best sucrifice. 11 The sense of David's evils inflameth his prayer.

To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David.

I 2ª WAITED patiently for the LORD; and he inclined unto me, and heard my cry.

2 He brought me up also out of an horrible pit, out of the miry clay, and set my feet upon a rock, and established my goings.

8 And he hath put a new song in my mouth, even praise unto our God: Imany shall see it, and fear, and shall trust in the LORD.

4 Blessed is that man that maketh the Lord his trust, and respecteth not the proud, nor such as turn aside to lies.

5 \*Many, O Lord my God, are thy wonderful works which thou hast done, and thy thoughts which are to us-ward: 2 they cannot be are to us-ward: Athey cannot be reckoned up in order unto thee: if I would declare and speak of them, they are more than can be numbered.

of "Sacrifice and offering thou didst not desire; mine ears hast thou opened: burnt offering and sin offering hast thou not required.

7 Then said I, Lo, I come: in the volume of the book it is "written

8 ° I delight to do thy will, O my God: yea, thy law is 4 p within my heart.

9 q I have preached righteousness in the great congregation: lo, 'I have not refrained my lips. O Lorp, 'thou knowest.

10 I have not hid thy righteousness within my heart; I have declared thy faithfulness and thy salvation: I have not concealed thy lovingkindness and thy truth from

the great congregation.

11 Withhold not thou thy tender mercies from me, O Lord: "let thy lovingkindness and thy truth con-

tinually preserve me.

12 For innumerable evils have compassed me about: \*mine iniquities have taken hold upon me, so that I am not able to look up; they are more than the hairs of mine head: therefore my heart 5 faileth

13 Be pleased, O LORD, to deliver me: O LORD, make haste to help

14 " Let them be ashamed and confounded together that seek after my soul to destroy it; let them be driven backward and put to shame that wish me evil.

15 bLet them be edesolate for a reward of their shame that say unto me, Aha, aha.

16 dLet all those that seek thee rejoice and be glad in thee: let such as love thy salvation 'say continually, The Lord be magnifled.

17 But I am poor and needy; yet the Lord thinketh upon me: thou art my help and my deliverer; make no tarrying, O my God.

PSALM XLI. 1 God's care of the poor. 4 David complain-eth of his enemies treuchery. 10 He fleeth to God for succour.

To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David.

/ Pa. 52. 6.

Ps. 34. 8. Jer. 17. 7. A Ps. 101. S, 7.

Ps. 125. 5 \* Ex. 15. 11. Job 5. 9. & 9. 10. Ps. 71. 15. & 92. 5. & 139. 6, 17. I 1a. 55. 8. 2 Or.

none can order them unto thee. \* 1 Sam. 15. 22. Ps. 50. 8. Ps. 50. 8. & 51. 16. In. 1. 11. & 66. 3. Hon. 6. 6. Matt. 9. 13.

& 12. 7. Heb. 10. 5. 3 Heb. digged, Ex. 21. 6. \* Luke 24.

Ps. 119. 16, 24, 47, 92. John 4. 34. Rom. 7. 22. 4 Hob. in the midst of my bowels. P Ps. 37. 31. Jer. 31. 33. 2 Cor. 3. 3. 7 Ps. 22, 22, 25. & 35. 18. r Ps. 119. 13.

· Ps. 139. 2. # Acts 20. 20. 27. Pa. 43. 3. & 57. 3. & 61. 7.

# Ps. 38. 1. Fr. 73, 26. 5 Heb. forsaketh. 2 Ps. 70. 1,

" Ps. 35. 4, 26. & 70. 2, 3. & 71. 13.

<sup>6</sup> Ps. 70, 3, e Pa. 73, 19.

d Pa. 70. 4.

· Pa. 35. 27.

/ Pa 70 5. # 1 Pet. 5. 7.

2 Heb.
In realting
I waited.
2 Ps. 27. 11.
2 Heb. a pit
of noise.
4 Ps. 69. 2,
14.
2 Ps. 27. 5,
4 Ps. 37. 28,

Pro. 14. 21. 2 Or, the socik, ot, sick. 3 Heb. in the day of Pa. 27. 12.

5 Heb. turn.

º 2 Chr. 30.

20. Ps. 6. 2. & 147. S.

6 Heb. evil

7 Hob. A thing of Belial.

\* 2 Sam. 15.

12. Job 19. 19. Ps. 55. 12, 13, 20. Jor. 20. 10. 8 Heb. the

John 13, 18.

9 Heb.

Job 36. 7. Ps. 34. 15.

<sup>4</sup> Pa. 106, 48

1023. 1023, 2 Or, A Pasim giving in-struction of the sons, &c. Soo 1 Chr. 6.33, 37. & 25. 5.

8 Heb. brayeth

\* Ps. 63. 1. & 8i. 2. John 7. 37. 61 Thess.1.9.

Ps. 80. 5.

ver. 10. l's. 79, 10.

& 115. 2. Job 30. 16.

Ps. 62. 8.

/ In. 30, 29,

ver. 11. Ps. 43, 5.

4 Heb. bow-

A Lam. 3. 24. 8 Or, give thanks.

6 Or, his presence is salvation.

BLESSED \* is he that considereth 2 the poor: the Lord will deliver him s in time of trouble.

2 The Lord will preserve him, and keep him alive; and he shall be blessed upon the earth: band thou wilt not deliver him unto the will of his enemies.

8 The LORD will strengthen him upon the bed of languishing: thou wilt 5 make all his bed in his sick-

ness,
4 I said, Lord, be merciful untome: 'heal my soul; for I have sinned against thee.
5 Mine enemies speak evil of me,
When shall he die, and his name
perish?

6 And if he come to see me, he speaketh vanity: his heart gathereth iniquity to itself; when he goeth Fro. 26, 24, 23, 26, abroad, he telleth it.

7 All that hate me whisper together

against me: against me do they devise my hurt.

8 7 An evil disease, say they, cleaveth fast unto him: and now that he lieth

he shall rise up no more.

9 'Yea, 'mine own familiar friend,
in whom I trusted, 'which did cat of
my bread, hath 'lifted up has heel against me.

10 But thou, O Lord, be merciful unto me, and rulse me up, that I may requite them. 11 By this I know that thou favour-est me, because mine enemy doth not man of my

triumph over me.

12 And as for me, thou upholdest me in mine integrity, and settest me before thy face for ever. 13 Blessed be the LORD God of

Israel from everlasting, and to everlasting. Amen, and Amen.

### PSALM XLII.

1 David's real to serve God in the temple. B He encourageth his sail to trust in God. To the chief Musician, 2 Maschil, for

the sons of Korah. AS the hart spanieth after the water brooks, so panteth my soul after thee, O God, so panteth my soul after thee, O God, for the living God: when shall I come and appear before God?

3 "My tears have been my meat day and night, while "they continually say unto me, Where is thy

God?

God?

4 When I remember these things,
I pour out my soul in me: for I
had gone with the multitude, I
had gone with the to the house of
God, with the voice of joy and
praise, with a multitude that kept
holyday,
5 Why art thou 4 cast down, O
my soul? and why art thou disquieted in me? \*hope thou in God:
for I shall yet 5 praise him \*for the

for I shall yet b praise him bfor the

within me: therefore will I remember thee from the land of Jordan, and of the Hermonites, from 2 the hill Mizar.

7 Deep calleth unto deep at the noise of thy waterspouts: \* all thy waves and thy billows are gone over

8 I'et the LORD will command his lovingkindness in the daytime, and "in the night his song shall be with me, and my prayer unto the God of my life.

9 I will say unto God my rock, Why hast thou forgotten me? "why go I mourning because of the op-

go I mourning because of the op-pression of the enemy? 10 As with a \*sword in my bones, mine encules reproach me; \*owhile they say daily unto me, Where is 11 \*pWhy art thou cast down, O my soul? and why art thou dis-quieted within me? hope thou in God: for I shall yet praise him, who is the health of my countenance, and my God.

#### PSALM XLIII.

1 David, praying to be restored to the temple, promisely to serve God joyfully. 5 He en-courageth his soul to trust in God.

"JUDGE me, O God, and b plead my cause against an ungodly nation: O deliver me b from the deceiful and unjust man.

2 For thou art the God of 'my strength: why dost thou cast me off? why go I mourning because of the

oppression of the enemy?

3 \*O send out thy light and thy
truth: let them lead me; let them
bring me unto thy holy hill, and to

bring me unto 7thy holy hill, and to thy tabernacles.

4 Then will I go unto the altar of God, unto God ony exceeding joy: yea, upon the harp will I praise thee, O God my God.

5 Why art thou cast down, O my soul? and why art thou disquieted within me? hope in God:
for I shall yet uraise him. who is for I shall yet praise him, who is the health of my countenance, and my God.

# PSALM XLIV.

1 The church, in memory of former favours, 7 complaineth of their present evils. If Professing her integrity, 25 she fercently prayeth for succour.

To the chief Musician for the sons of Korah, Maschil.

WE have heard with our cars, O God, our fathers have told us, what work thou didst in their days, in the times of old.

2 How b thou didst drive out the heathen with thy hand, and plantedst them; how thou didst afflict the peo-

ple, and cast them out.

3 For 'they got not the land in possession by their own sword, neither did their own arm save them: help of his countenance.

6 O my God, my soul is cast down but thy right hand, and thine arm,

2 Or, the little kfl, Ps. 123, 2. Jer. 4. 20. Ezok. 7. 46. Ps. 88, 7. Jonah 2, 3.

l Lev. 25. 21. Deut. 28. 8. Ps. 183. 3. Ps. 183. 8. " Job 35. 10. Ps. 82. 7. & 63. 6. & 149.

\* Ps. 38. 6.

8 Or, killing. ver. 3. Joel 2. 17. Mic. 7. 10.

1023 Ps. 26. 1. l Ps. 35. 1. 4 Or, un-merciful.

5 Heb. from a man of deceit and iniquity. Pa. 28. 7. 4 Ps. 42. 9. Ps. 40. 11. / Ps. 3. 4.

6 Heb. the gladness of my joy.

# Ps. 42. 5,

 Ex. 12. 26, 27. Ps. 78. 3.

b Ex. 15, 17. Deat. 7, 1. Ps. 78, 55. & 80, 8.

| The che   | ırch's complaint. PSA  | LMS. Majesty of Christ's   | kingdom.                           |
|---|--|--|------------------------------------|
| # Deut. 4. 87.  | and the light of thy countenance, decause thou hadst a favour unto   |  |                                    |
|   | them.  | 10 The duty of the church, and the benefits  |                                    |
| °Pa 74. 12.   | 4 Thou art my King, O God: com-<br>mand deliverances for Jacob.  | To the chief Musician *upon Sho-   | * Ps. 69.                          |
| /Dan. 8. 4.   | 5 Through thee swill we push down  | shannim, for the sons of Korah,  | & 80, title.                       |
|   | our enemies: through thy name will<br>we tread them under that rise up   | The artists and the state of th | 2 Or, of in-                       |
|   | against us. 6 For I will not trust in my bow,  | IVA ter: I speak of the things which   | 8 Heb.<br>boileth, or,<br>bubbleth |
| * Ps. 33, 16.<br>Hos. 1. 7.                             | neither shall my sword save me.  | tongue is the pen of a ready writer.   | up.                                |
| 4 Ps. 40, 14.   | 7 But thou hast saved us from our<br>enemies, and hast aput them to  | 2 Thou art fairer than the children  |                                    |
| * PS. 40. 11.   | shame that hated us.   | lips: therefore God hath blessed thee  | a Luke 4. 22.                      |
| Ps. 34, 2.<br>Jec. 9, 21,<br>Rom. 2, 17,                | 8 In God we boast all the day long, and praise thy name for ever.  | for ever.  8 Gird thy sword upon thy thigh,  | 6 Is. 49. 2.                       |
|   |  | O most mighty, with thy glory and  | Heb. 4. 12.<br>Rev. 1. 16.         |
| Pr. 60.1, 10.<br>& 74. 1.<br>& RR. 14.                  | 9 But *thou hast cast off, and put<br>us to shame; and goest not forth   | thy majesty.   | & 19. 15.                          |
| & RR. 14.<br>& RD. 3R.<br>& 108. 11.                    | with our armies.   | ously because of truth and meekness  | d Rev. 6. 2.                       |
| # 108, 11.<br>Lev. 26, 17.                              | from the enemy: and they which   | and righteousness; and thy right hand shall teach thee terrible things.  | 4 Heb. pros-                       |
| Dent.28.23.<br>Josh.7.8.12.                             | hate us spoil for themselves.  | 5 Thine arrows are sharp in the  | ride thou.                         |
| ** Rom. 8.36.<br>2 Heb. as                              | 11 "Thou hast given us 2 like sheep appointed for meat; and hast "scat-  | heart of the king's enemies; whereby   |                                    |
| sheep of<br>meat.                                       | tered us among the heathen.  | the people fall under thee. 6 Thy throne, O God, is for ever   | * Ps. 93. 2.<br>Heb. 1. 8.         |
| * Dout. 4. 27.<br>& 28. 64.<br>Ps. 60. 1.               | 12 Thou sellest thy people for nought, and dost not increase thy   | and ever: the sceptre of thy kingdom is a right sceptre.   | 1100. 2. 0.                        |
| Ps. 60. 1.<br>Is. 52. 3. 4.<br>Jer. 15. 13.             | weath by their brice.  | 7 /Thou lovest righteousness, and hatest wickedness: therefore 5 God,  | f Ps. 33. 5.                       |
| 8 Heb.  | 13 <sup>p</sup> Thou makest us a reproach<br>to our neighbours, a scorn and a<br>derision to them that are round | thy God, hath anointed thee with the   | 2 1s. 61. 1.                       |
| without<br>riches.                                      | derision to them that are round about us.  |  | 4 1 Kin. 1.<br>39, 40.             |
| PDent.28.27.<br>Ps. 79. 4.<br>& 80. 6.                  | 14 Thou makest us a byword a-<br>mong the heathen, a shaking of the  | 8 *All thy garments smell of myrrh, and aloes, and cassia, out of the ivory  | Ps. 21. 6. b Cant. 1. 3.           |
| & 80. 6.<br>f Jer. 24. 9.                               | mong the heathen, a shaking of the head among the people.  | palaces, whereby they have made thee   |                                    |
| 2 Kin. 19.<br>21.                                       | 15 My confusion is continually be-   | glad. 9 'Kings' daughters were among   | ! ('ant. 6. 8.                     |
| Job 16. 4.<br>Ps. 22. 7.                                | fore me, and the shame of my face hath covered me,   | thy honourable women: "upon thy right hand did stand the queen in  | * Son<br>1 Kin. 2. 19.             |
|   | 16 For the voice of him that re-   | gold of Ophir.   |                                    |
| Ps. 8. 2.   | proacheth and blasphemeth; by reason of the enemy and avenger.   | 10 Hearken, O daughter, and consider, and incline thine ear; "forget   | " Sec Deut.                        |
| * Dan. 9. 13.   | 17 All this is come upon us; yet   | also thine own people, and thy fa-   | 21. 13.                            |
|   | have we not forgotten thee, neither have we dealt falsely in thy cove-   | ther's house;<br>11 So shall the king greatly desire   |                                    |
|   | nant.  | thy beauty; "for he is thy Lord;   | " Ps. 95, 6,<br>Is. 51, 5,         |
| " Job 23. 11.   | 18 Our heart is not turned back,<br>"neither have our 4 steps declined   | and worship thou him.  12 And the daughter of Tyre shall   | 23. 01. 01                         |
| Pa. 119. 51,<br>157.                                    | from thy way:<br>19 Though thou hast sore broken   | be there with a gift; even p the rich  | P Ps. 22, 29. & 72, 10.            |
| 4 Or, goings.  8 Is. 34. 13.  & 35. 7.                  | us in the place of dragons, and covered us with the shadow of  | among the people shall intreat 6thy favour.  | 1s. 49. 23.<br>& 60. 3.            |
| # 35. 7.<br># Ps. 23. 4.                                | covered us with the shadow of death.   | 13 The king's daughter is all glorious within: her clothing is of wrought gold.  | 6 Hob.<br>thy fuce.                |
|   | 20 If we have forgotten the name   | 14 'She shall be brought unto the  | 7 Rov. 19.7,8.<br>Cant. 1. 4.      |
| Job 11. 13,<br>Ps. 68, 31.                              | of our God, or *stretched out our hands to a strange god;  | king in raiment of needlework: the<br>virgins her companions that follow   |                                    |
| <sup>e</sup> Job 31, 14,<br>Ps. 139, 1,<br>Jer. 17, 10, | 21 "Shall not God search this out?   | her shall be brought unto thee.  |                                    |
| Jer. 17. 10.  | for he knoweth the secrets of the heart.   | 15 With gladness and rejoicing shall<br>they be brought: they shall enter  |                                    |
| Bom. 8. 36.   | 22 b Yea, for thy sake arc we killed   | into the king's palace.  |                                    |
|   | all the day long; we are counted as sheep for the slaughter.   | 16 Instead of thy fathers shall be<br>thy children, whom thou mayest   | 1 Pet. 2. 9.                       |
| Ps. 7. 6.<br>& 35. 23.<br>& 59. 4, 5.                   | sheep for the slaughter. 23 Awake, why sleepest thou, O Lord? arise, cast us not off for                         | make princes in all the earth.   | Rev. 1. 6.<br>& 5. 10.<br>& 20. 6. |
| & 78.63.  | ever.  | 17 f will make thy name to be remembered in all generations: there-  | & 20. 6.<br># Mal. 1. 11.          |
| Job 13, 24,   | 24 Wherefore hidest thou thy face, and forgettest our affliction and our   | fore shall the people praise thee for  |                                    |
| Pa. 13. 1.  | oppression?  | ever and ever.   |                                    |
| Ps. 119. 25.  | 25 For four soul is bowed down to the dust; our belly cleaveth unto the  | PSALM XLVI.  1 The confidence which the church hath in God.  |                                    |
|   | earth.   | 8 An exhortation to behold it.   | 7 Or, of.<br>• Ps.48, & CG.        |
| Heb. a<br>help for us.                                  | 26 Arise 5 for our help, and redeem us for thy mercies' sake.  | To the chief Musician 7 for the sons of<br>Korah, *A Song upon † Alamoth,  | †1 Chr. 15.                        |
|   |  | around ar none about transport (   | av.                                |

e Pa. 62. 7. 8. Pn. 02. 7, 8. A 91. 2. A 142. 5. Deut. 4. 7. Ps. 145. 18. Ph. 13t. 16.

Ph. 13t. 16.

Ph. 193. 3.

Ph. 93. 3.

Ph. 93. 3.

Ph. 93. 3.

Ph. 10. 16.

Ph. 10. 16.

Ph. 10. 16.

Ph. 10. 16.

Ph. 11. 9.

Hos. 11. 9.

Joel 2. 27.

Zeph. 3. 15.

Zeph. 3. 15.

Zeph. 3. 15.

Zeph. 3. 15.

Zeph. 3. 15.

Zeph. 3. 15.

Zeph. 3. 15.

Zeph. 3. 15.

Zeph. 3. 15.

Zeph. 3. 15.

Zeph. 3. 15.

Zeph. 3. 15.

Zeph. 3. 15.

Zeph. 3. 15.

Zeph. 3. 15.

Zeph. 3. 15.

Zeph. 3. 15.

Zeph. 3. 15.

Zeph. 3. 15. the morn-ing ap-peareth: peareth: Bee Ex. 14. 21, 27. 2 Chr. 20. 2 Chr. 20. 20. Ps. 30. 5. & 143. 8. g Ps. 2. 1. k Josh. 2. g. 24. ver. 11. Num 14.

Num. 14. 9. 2 Chr. 13. 12. 4 Heb. an 4 Heb. an high place for us, Ps. 9. 9. 2 Ps. 66. 5. 1 1s. 2. 4. m Ps. 76. 3. "Ezek. 39.9. 0 Is. 2. 11,17. 5 Or. of.

a Is. 55, 12,

4 Deut. 7. 21.

Neh. 1. 5. Ps. 76, 12.

" Mal. 1. 14.

d Pa. 18, 47. \* 1 Pet. 1. 4. f Ps. 68, 24, 25, 2 Zech. 14. 9. 1 Cor. 14. 15, 16. 6 Or, every one that hath un-derstanding. 11 Chr. 18. Pa. 93. 1. & 96. 10. & 97. 1. & 99. 1. Rev. 19. 6. Rev. 19. 6.
7 Or, The voluntary of the people are gathered unto the people of the God of Abraham. Abraha F Rom. 4. l Ps. 80, 18.

8 Or, of.

GOD is our refuge and strength, 2 Therefore will not we fear, though the earth be removed, and though the mountains be carried into 2 the midst

of the sea;
8 ° Though the waters thereof roar and be troubled, though the mountains shake with the swelling thereof. Selah.

4 There is a river, the streams whereof shall make glad the city of God, the holy place of the tabernacles of the most High.

5 God is fin the midst of her; she shall not be moved: God shall help her, and that right early.

6 The heathen raged, the kingdoms were moved: he uttered his voice, the earth melted.

7 The Lord of hosts is with us: the God of Jacob is our refuge. Sclah, 8 \* Come, behold the works of the Lord, what desolations he hath made

in the earth.

9 'He maketh wars to cease unto the end of the earth; "he break-eth the bow, and cutteth the spear in sunder; "he burneth the chariot in the fire. 10 Be still, and know that I am God:

°I will be exalted among the heathen, I will be exalted in the earth, 11 PThe Lord of hosts is with us; the God of Jacob is our refuge.

Selah. PSALM XLVII.

The nations are exharted cheerfully to enter-tain the kingdom of Christ.

To the chief Musician, A Psalm 5 for the sons of Korah.

"CLAP your hands, all ye peo-O "CLAP your hands, all ye people; shout unto God with the voice of triumph. 2 For the LORD most high is bter-

rible; "he is a great King over all the earth.

3 dHe shall subdue the people under us, and the nations under our feet. 4 He shall choose our 'inheritance

for us, the excellency of Jacob whom he loved. Sclah. 5 God is gone up with a shout, the LORD with the sound of a trumpet.

6 Sing praises to God, sing praises: sing praises unto our King, sing

praises. 7 For God is the King of all the earth: A sing ye praises 6 with under-

standing.

8 God reigneth over the heathen: God sitteth upon the throne of his holiness.

97 The princes of the people are gathered together, keven the people of the God of Abraham: for the shields of the earth belong unto God: he is greatly exalted.

# PSALM XLVIII.

The ornaments and privileges of the church. A Song and Psalm 8 for the sons of Korah.

GREAT is the LORD, and greatly to be praised in the city of our God, in the bmountain of his holiness.

2 Beautiful for situation, dthe joy of the whole earth, is mount Zion, on the sides of the north, the city of the great King.

8 God is known in her palaces for

a refuge. 4 For, lo, the kings were assembled,

they passed by together.

5 They saw it, and so they marvelled; they were troubled, and hasted away

6 Fear took hold upon them there, and pain, as of a woman in travail.
Thou breakest the ships of Tar-

shish with an east wind. 8 As we have heard, so have we seen in "the city of the Lord of hosts, in the city of our God: God will "establish it for ever. Selah.

9 We have thought of 'thy loving-kindness, O God, in the midst of thy temple.

10 According to pthy name, O God, so is thy praise unto the ends of the earth: thy right hand is full of rightcousness.

11 Let mount Zion rejoice, let the daughters of Judah be glad, because

of thy judgments.
12 Walk about Zion, and go round about her: tell the towers thereof. 132 Mark ye well her bulwarks, scon-

sider her palaces; that ye may tell it to the generation following.

14 For this God is our God for ever and ever: he will g be our guide even unto death.

# PSALM XLIX.

1 An earnest persuasion to build the faith of resurrection, not on worldly power, but on God. 16 Worldly prosperty is not to be admired.

To the chief Musician, A Psalm 4 for the sons of Korah.

HEAR this, all ye people: give ear, all ye inhabitants of the world: 2 Both alow and high, rich and

poor, together. 3 My mouth shall speak of wisdom; and the meditation of my heart shall

be of understanding. 4 b I will incline mine ear to a parable: I will open my dark saying upon the harp.

5 Wherefore should I fear in the days of evil, when the iniquity of my heels shall compass me about? They that d trust in their wealth,

and boast themselves in the multitude of their riches; 7 None of them can by any means redeem his brother, nor egive to God

a ransom for him: 8 (For the redemption of their soul is precious, and it ceaseth for ever:)
9 That he should still live for ever,

and ont see corruption. 10 For he seeth that hwise men die.

<sup>4</sup> Ps. 46. 4. & 87. 3. <sup>5</sup> Is. 2. 2, 3. Mic. 4. 1. Zoch. 8. 3. Zech. S. 3.

Pa. 50. 2.
Jer. 3. 19.
Lam. 2. 15.
Dau. 8. 9.
& 11. 16. d Exelt. 20. 6. Is. 14. 13. /Matt. 5. 85. # 2 Sam. 10. 6, 14, 16, 18, 19.

> A Ex. 15, 15, · Hos. 18. 13. \* Exek. 27. l Jer. 18. 17.

# ver. 1, 2. " In. 2. 2. Mic. 4. 1. ° Ps. 26. 3.

> P Deut. 28. 58. Josh. 7. 9. Pa. 113. 3. Mal. 1. 11,

2 Heb. Fet your heart to her bulwarks. 8 Or, raise ur 9 In. 58. 11.

4 Or. of.

a Ps. 62, 9.

b Ps. 78. 2. Matt. 13. S5.

c Pa. 38. 4.

₫ Job 31. 24, 25. Ps. 52. 7. \$ 62. 10. Mark 10. 24. 1 Tim. 6.17.

• Matt. 16. 26. f Job 36, 18,

s Ps. 89, 48, l Eccles, 2, 16,

Prov. 11. 4. Ecclos. 2.
18, 21.
2 Heb. to
generation
und gonoralion. Pa. 39. 5. & 82. 7. Luke 12.

" Luke 12.
20.
8 Heb.
delight in
their
mouth.
" Ps. 47. 3.
Dan. 7. 22.
Mal. 4. 3.
Luke 22.30.

Luke 22.30.

1 Cor. 6. 2.

Rev. 2. 26.

2 20. 4.

2 30. 4.

3 30. 11.

4 Or, the grave being an kabitation to essery one of them.

Pr. 50. 13. 14.

Hos. 13. 14.

Hos. 15. 14.

Hos. 15. 14. 6 Heb. from the hand of the grave. 7 Or, hell. 9 Job 27, 19. Job 27. 19.
 Heb. in his life.
 Den. 29.19.
 Luke 12.19. I.uke 12.19.

9 Heb.
The soul
shall go.

Gen. 15. 15.

1 Job 33. 30.
Ps. 56. 12.

\* ver. 12.

\* Eccles. 3.

2 Or, for Asaph. Sec 1 Chr. 15, 17. & 25. 2. 2 Chr. 29. Neh. 9. 32. Is. 9. 6. Jor. 32. 18. 6 Pa. 48. 2. Deut. 33. 2. Ps. 80. 1. 4 Lev. 10. 2. Num. 16. 35.

Ps. 97. 3. Dan. 7. 10. Dan. 7. 10.
Deut. 4. 26.

\$ 31. 28.

\$ 32. 1.
Is. 1. 2.
Mic. 6. 1, 2. / Deut. 33. 3. Is. 13. 3. # Ez. 24. 7, 4 Ps. 97. 6. Ps. 75. 7. ≀ Ez. 20. 2,

™ Is. 1. 11. Jer. 7. 22. " Hos. 6. 6. \* Mic. ft. ft. Acts 17, 25. likewise the fool and the brutish person perish, and leave their wealth to others.

11 Their inward thought is, that their houses shall continue for ever, and their dwelling places 2 to all generations; they call their lands after their own names.

12 Nevertheless man being in ho-nour abideth not; he is like the beasts that perish.

13 This their way is their "folly: yet their posterity 3 approve their sayings. Selah.

14 Like sheep they are laid in the grave; death shall foed on them; and "the upright shall have dominion over them in the morning; and their beauty shall consume in the grave from their dwelling.

15 But God pwill redeem my soul from the power of 7the grave: for he shall receive me. Selah.

16 Be not thou afraid when one is made rich, when the glory of his house is increased:

17 For when he dieth he shall carry nothing away: his glory shall not descend after him.

18 Though 8 while he lived "he blessed his soul; and men will praise thee, when thou doest well to thyself. 19 He shall go to the generation of his fathers; they shall never see

light.

20 "Man that is in honour, and understandeth not, "is like the beasts that perish.

PSALM L.

1 The majesty of God in the church. 5 His order to gather saints. 7 The pleasure of God is not in ceremonies, 14 but in sincerity of obedience.

A Psalm 2 of Asaph.

THE "mighty God, even the LORD, hath spoken, and called the earth from the rising of the sun unto the going down thereof.

2 Out of Zion, bethe perfection of beauty, 'God hath shined.

3 Our God shall come, and shall not keep silence: da fire shall devour before him, and it shall be very tempestuous round about him.

4 'He shall call to the heavens from above, and to the earth, that he may judge his people.

5 Gather my saints together unto me: "those that have made a cove-

nant with me by sucrifice.

6 And \*the heavens shall declare his righteousness: for 'God is judge himself. Selah.

7 Hear, O my people, and I will speak; O Israel, and I will testify against thee: 'I am God, even thy God.

8 "I will not reprove thee "for thy sacrifices or thy burnt offerings, to have been continually before me. 9 ° I will take no bullock out of thy

house, nor he goats out of thy folds. 10 For every beast of the forest is mine, and the cattle upon a thousand hills.

11 I know all the fowls of the mountains: and the wild beasts of the field are 2 mine.

12 If I were hungry, I would not tell thee: p for the world is mine, and the fulness thereof.

18 Will I eat the flesh of bulls, or drink the blood of goats?
14 offer unto God thanksgiving; and

pay thy vows unto the most High: 15 And 'call upon me in the day of trouble: I will deliver thee, and

thou shalt glorify me. 16 But unto the wicked God saith. What hast thou to do to declare my

statutes, or that thou shouldest take my covenant in thy mouth?
17 "Seeing thou hatest instruction,

and "castest my words behind thee. 18 When thou sawest a thief, then thou y consentedst with him, and shast

been partaker with adulterers.

19 Thou givest thy mouth to evil, and "thy tongue frameth deceit.

20 Thou sittest and speakest against thy brother; thou slanderest thine own mother's son.

21 These things hast thou done, band I kept silence; thou thoughtest that I was altogether such an one as thyself: but dI will reprove thee, and set them in order before thine eyes.

22 Now consider this, ye that forget God, lest I tear you in pieces, and there be none to deliver. 23 f Whoso offereth praise glorifieth

me: and to him that ordereth his conversation aright will I show the salvation of God.

PSALM LI. 1 David prayeth for remission of sins, whereaf he maketh a deep confession. 6 He prayeth for sanctification. 16 God delighteth not in sacrifice, but in sincerity. 18 He prayeth for the church.

To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David, \* when Nathan the prophet came unto him, after he had gone in to Bath-sheba.

HAVE mercy upon me, O God, according to thy lovingkindness: according unto the multitude of thy tender mercies "blot out my transgressions.

2 b Wash me throughly from mine iniquity, and cleanse me from my sin.

8 For °I acknowledge my transgressions: and my sin is ever before me. 4 d Against thee, thee only, have I sinned, and done this evil in thy sight: /that thou mightest be justified when thou speakest, and be clear

when thou judgest.

5 \*Behold, I was shapen in iniquity; \*and in sin did my mother \*conceive me.

6 Behold, thou desirest truth in the inward parts: and in the hidden part thou shalt make me to know wisdom.

2 Heb. with me. P Ex. 19. 5. Den. 10. 14. Job 41. 11. Ps. 24. 1. 1 Cor. 10. 26, 28. e Heb. 13. 15. Then. 23. 21. Deu. 23.21. Job 22. 27. Ps. 76. 11. Eccles. 5. 4, 5. 4, o.
Job 22, 27.
Ps. 91, 15.
& 107. 6.
13, 19, 28.
Zech. 13. 9. ver. 23. Ps. 22. 23. \* Rom. 2. 21, 22. 3 Hob. thy

" Neh. 9. 26. y Rom. 1. 32. portion was with adulterers. #1 Tim. 5.92. 4 Heb. Thou e Ps. 52. 2. b Eccles. 8. 11, 12. 1s. 26. 10. 257, 11. See Rom. d Ps. 90. 8. Ps. 9. 17. f Ps. 27. 6. Rom. 12. 1.

cir. 1034. \* 2 Sam. 12. 1. & 11. 2, 4.

# Gal. 6. 16.

5 Hob. that disposeth his way.

\* ver. 9. Is. 43. 25. & 44. 22. Col. 2, 14. b Heb. 9. 14. 1 John 1. 7, 9. Rev. 1. 5. e Pa. 32. 5. & 38. 18. d Gen. 20. 6. & 39. 9. Lev. 5. 19. & 6. 2. 2 Sam. 12. \*Luke15.21. f Rom. 3, 4, # Job 14. 4. Ps. 58. 3. John S. 6. Rom. 5. 12. Eph. 2. 3. A Job 14. 4. 6 Hob. marin me. · Job 38. 36.

| David p   | rayeth for the church. PSA  | LMS. Corruption of a natu   | ral man.  |
|---|---|---|---|
| 5 Lev. 14. 4,<br>6, 49.<br>Num. 19.   | 7 *Purge me with hyssop, and I shall be clean: wash me, and I shall   | strengthened himself in his 2 wick-<br>edness.  | 1 Or,<br>substance.   |
| 18.<br>Heb. 9, 19,<br>I Is. 1, 18,  | be whiter than snow.  8 Make me to hear joy and gladness; that the bones which thou hast  | 8 But I am 'like a green olive tree<br>in the house of God: I trust in the<br>mercy of God for ever and ever.   | i Jer. 11. 16.<br>Hos. 14. 6.                                     |
| " Matt. 5. 4. " Jer. 16. 17. " ver. 1.  | broken "may rejoice. 9 "Hide thy face from my sins, and   | 1 9 I will praise thee for ever, because thou hast done it: and I will wait on  |   |
| P Acts 15, 9,<br>Eub. 2, 10,  | blot out all mine iniquities.  10 PCreate in me a clean heart, O God; and renew 2a right spirit with-   | thy name; *for it is good before thy saints.  PSALM LIIL  | 3 Pg. 54. 6.  |
| 2 Or,<br>a constant<br>spirit.<br>! Gen. 4. 14.<br>2 Kin. 12.                 | in me.  11 Cast me not away <sup>q</sup> from thy presence; and take not thy 'holy spirit from me.  | 1 David describeth the corruption of a natural man. 4 He convinceth the vicked by the light of their own conscience. 6 He glorieth in the salvation of God. |   |
| Rom. 8. 9.<br>Eph. 4. 30.   | 12 Restore unto me the joy of thy salvation; and uphold me with thy   | To the chief Musician upon Mahalath, Maschil, A Pealm of David.   | * Pg. 10. 4.  |
|   | free spirit. 13 Then will I teach transgressors thy ways; and sinners shall be convorted unto thee.   | THE "fool hath said in his heart,<br>There is no God. Corrupt are they, and have done abominable iniquity: "there is none that doeth                        | å 14. 1, åc.  |
| 8 Heb.<br>bloods.<br>\$ 2 Sam. 11.<br>17. & 12. 9.                            | 14 Deliver me from 3 bloodguilti-<br>ness, O God, thou God of my sal-<br>vation: and "my tongue shall sing  | good. 2 God 'looked down from heaven upon the children of men, to see if  | * Ps. 33, 13,   |
| " Ps. 35. 28.   | aloud of thy righteousness.  15 O Lord, open thou my lips; and my mouth shall shew forth thy praise.  | there were any that did understand,<br>that did seek God.<br>3 Every one of them is gone back:  | 4 2 Chr. 15.<br>2. 4 19. 3.                                       |
| " Num. 15,<br>27, 30,<br>Ps. 40, 6,<br>& 50, 8,                               | 16 For *thou desirest not sacrifice; 4else would I give it: thou delightest not in burnt offering.  | they are altogether become filthy; there is none that docth good, no, not one.  |   |
| & 50, 8,<br>1s, 1, 11,<br>Jer. 7, 22,<br>Hos. 6, 6,<br>4 Or, that<br>I should | 17 The sacrifices of God are a broken spirit: a broken and a contrite heart, O God, thou wilt not despise.  | 4 Have the workers of iniquity 'no knowledge? who eat up my people as they eat bread: they have not called upon God.  | * Jer. 4. 22.   |
| give it.  Pa. 34. 18. 1s. 57. 15. \$ 66. 2.                                   | 18 Do good in thy good pleasure<br>unto Zion: build thou the walls of<br>Jerusalem.<br>19 Then shalt thou be pleased with   | 5/There 3 were they in great fear,<br>where no fear was: for God hath<br>/ scattered the bones of him that<br>encampeth against thee: thou hast             | f Lev. 26.<br>17, 36.<br>Prov. 28. 1.<br>3 Heb. they<br>feared a  |
| <sup>5</sup> Ps. 4. 5.<br>Mal. 3. 3.  | "the sacrifices of righteousness, with<br>burnt offering and whole burnt offer-<br>ing: then shall they offer bullocks<br>upon thine altar.   | put them to shame, because God<br>hath despised them.<br>6 *4 Oh that the salvation of Israel   | fear,<br>Ps. 14. 5,<br>Fezek. 6, 5,<br>A Ps. 14. 7,<br>4 Heb. Who |
|   | PSALM LII.  1 David, condemning the spitefulness of Doeg, prophesieth his destruction. 6 The righteone shall rejoice at it. 8 David, upon his confidence in God's mercy, giveth thanks. | bringeth back the captivity of his people, Jacob shall rejoice, and Israel shall be glad.   | will give<br>salvations,<br>ge.                                   |
| *18am.22.9.<br>†Esek.22.9.  | To the chief Musician, Maschil, A  Psalm of David, * when Doeg the  Edomite came and † told Saul, and   | PSALM LIV.  1 David, complaining of the Ziphims, prayeth for sulvation. 4 Upon his confidence in God's help he promisell sucrifice.                         |   |
| ,   | said unto him, David is come to the house of Ahimelech.   | To the chief Musician on Neginoth,<br>Maschil, A Psalm of David, * when<br>the Ziphims came and said to   | *1 Sam. 23.<br>19. & 26. 1.                                       |
| *18am.21.7.   | WHY boastest thou thyself in mischief, O "mighty man? the goodness of God endureth continually.   | Saul, Doth not David hide him-<br>self with us?<br>CAVE me, O God, by thy name, and   |   |
| b Ps. 50. 19. 1 Ps. 57. 4. 2 59. 7. 3 64. 3.                                  | 2 b Thy tongue deviseth mischiefs; "like a sharp razor, working deceitfully.  | D judge me by thy strength.  2 Hear my prayer, O God; give ear to the words of my mouth.  | * Ps. 86, 14.   |
| d Jer. 9. 4, 5.   | 3 Thou lovest evil more than good; and 4 lying rather than to speak righteousness. Selah. 4 Thou lovest all devouring words,  | 3 For *strangers are risen up a-<br>gainst me, and oppressors seek after<br>my soul: they have not set God be-<br>fore them. Selah.                         | - rs. 80, 14.   |
| 5 Or, and<br>the deceit-<br>ful tongue.<br>6 Hab, beat                        | 5 God shall likewise destroy thee for ever, he shall take thee away,  | 4 Behold, God is mine helper: the Lord is with them that uphold my soul.  | è Pa. 118. 7.   |
| thes down. • Prov. 2. 22.  / Job 22, 19.                                      | and pluck thee out of thy dwelling place, and froot thee out of the land of the living. Selah.  | 5 He shall reward evil unto 5 mine<br>enemies: cut them off in thy truth.<br>6 I will freely sacrifice unto thee: I   | 5 Heb. those<br>that ob-<br>serve me,<br>Ps. 5. 8.                |
| Ps. 37. 81.<br>& 40. 3.<br>& 64. 9.<br>Mal. 1. 5.                             | 6 The righteous also shall see, and fear, and shall laugh at him: 7 Lo, this is the man that made   | will praise thy name, O LORD; d for it is good.  7 For he hath delivered me out of  | Ps. 89. 49,<br>d Ps. 52, 9.                                       |
| Pa. 58. 10.   | not God his strength; but *trusted in the abundance of his riches, and  | all trouble: and mine eye hath seen   | * Ps. 50, 10.<br>& 92, 11.  |

1028.

o Ye. 38, 14,

<sup>3</sup> 2 Sam, 16, 7, 8, \$ 19, 19,

Ps. 116. 3.

2 Heb. sovered me.

d Jer. 6. 7.

\* Ps. 41. 9.

/ Ps. 35. 26.

2 Sam. 15. 12. & 16. 23.

Ps. 41. 9. Jer. 9. 4.

4 Heb. Who

swertened counsel.

· Num.16.30. 5 Or, the grave.

A Ps. 42. 4

3 Heb. a man ac-cording to my rank.

### PSALM LV.

1 David in his prayer ownplaineth of his fear-hil case. I see prayer hagainst his commis-go whose wickedness and trenchery he com-plaineth. 16 He comforteth himself in Got's preservation of him, and confusion of his encuites.

To the chief Musician on Neginoth, Maschil, A Psalm of David.

GIVE ear to my prayer, O God; and hide not thyself from my supplication.

2 Attend unto me, and hear me: I mourn in my complaint, and make a noise;

3 Because of the voice of the encmy, because of the oppression of the wicked: bfor they cast iniquity upon me, and in wrath they hate me

4 ° My heart is sore pained within me: and the terrors of death are fallen upon me.

5 Fearfulness and trembling are come upon me, and horror hath 2 overwhelmed me.

6 And I said, Oh that I had wings like a dove! for then would I fly away, and be at rest. 7 Lo, then would I wander far off,

and remain in the wilderness. Selah. 8 I would hasten my escape from the windy storm and tempest.

9 Destroy, O Lord, and divide their

tongues: for I have seen dviolence and strife in the city.

10 Day and night they go about it upon the walls thereof: mischief

also and sorrow are in the midst of it.

11 Wickedness is in the midst thereof: deceit and guile depart not from

her streets.

12 For it was not an enemy that reproached me; then I could have borne it: neither was it he that hated me that did Imagnify himself against me; then I would have hid

myself from him : 13 But it was thou, a man mine equal, my guide, and mine acquaintañce.

14 4 We took sweet counsel together. and walked unto the house of God in company

15 Let death seize upon them. and let them 'go down quick into bell: for wickedness is in their dwellings. and among them.

16 As for me, I will call upon God; and the Lorp shall save me.

b Dan. 6. 10. Luke 18. 1. Acts 3. 1. & 10. 3, 9, 30. 1 Thess. 5. 17 Evening, and morning, and at noon, will I pray, and cry aloud: and he shall hear my voice. 18 He hath delivered my soul in peace from the battle that was against me: for there were many

with me. 19 God shall hear, and afflict them, meven he that abideth of old. Selah. 6 Because they have no changes, there-

fore they fear not God. 20 He hath "put forth his hands

against such as "be at peace with him: "he hath broken his covenant.

21 P The words of his mouth were smoother than butter, but war was in his heart: his words were softer than

oil, yet were they drawn swords.

22 ° Cast thy ° burden upon the
LORD, and he shall sustain thee:

The shall never suffer the rightcous to be moved.

23 But thou, O God, shalt bring them down into the pit of destruc-tion: \*4 bloody and deceitful men st shall not live out half their days; but I will trust in thee.

#### PSALM LVI.

1 David, praying to God in confidence of his nord, complaineth of his enemies. 9 He pro-fesseth his confidence in God's word, and promiseth to praise him.

To the chief Musician upon Jonathelem-rechokim, 6 Michtam of David, when the \* Philistines took

him in Gath. BE "merciful unto me, O God: for man would swallow me up; he

fighting daily oppresseth me.

2 7 Mine enemies would daily b swallow me up: for they be many that

fight against me, O thou most High. 3 What time I am afraid. I will trust in thee.

4 ° In God I will praise his word, in God I have put my trust : d I will not fear what flesh can do unto me.

5 Every day they wrest my words: all their thoughts are against me

for evil.
6 They gather themselves together,
themselves they mark my steps, / when they wait for my soul,

7 Shall they escape by iniquity? in thine anger cast down the people, O God,

8 Thou tellest my wanderings: put thou my tears into thy bottle: gare

they not in thy book?

9 When I cry unto thee, then shall mine enemies turn back: this I know; for \* God is for me.

10 In God will I praise his word: in the Lord will I praise his word. 11 In God have I put my trust: I

will not be afraid what man can do unto me.

12 Thy yows are upon me. O God: I

will render praises unto thee.

13 For thou hast delivered my soul from death: wilt not thou deliver my feet from falling, that I may walk before God in the light 1 Job 33. 30. of the living?

#### PSALM LVII.

1 David in prayer fleeing unto God complain-eth of his dangerous case. 7 He encourageth himself to praise God.

To the chief Musician, 8 Al-taschith, Michtam of David, \* when he fled from Saul in the cave.

BE "merciful unto me, O God, be merciful unto me: for my soul trusteth in thee: byea, in the shadow hes. 7. 8.

6 Or, A golden Panim of David. So Ps. 16. • 1 Sam. 21. 11.

a Pa. 87. 1. 7 Heb. Mine observers, Ps. 54: 5. b Pa. 57. 8.

\* ver. 10, 11, d Ps. 118. 6. 1s. 31. 3. 11cb. 13. 6.

Ps. 59. 3. & 140. 2. f Pa. 71, 10.

9 Mal. 3, 16.

4 Rom 8 31

3 Pa. 116. S.

8 Or, Destroy not, A golden Paalm.

• 1 Sam. 22. 1. & 24. S. Ps. 142, title. e Ps. 56, 1.

whom also there be no changes, yet they Jear not

<sup>2</sup> 2 Chr. 32. 7. 8.

≈ Daut. 33.

6 Or. With

27.

" Acts 12, 1,

. Is. 26, 20,

d Pa. 138. 8.

Ps. 144. 5, 7. 2 Or, he re-proacheth him that would sneallow me up. f Ps. 56. 1. # Ps. 40, 11. # 43. S.

A Prov. 30. 14. Ps. 55, 21, & 61, 3, k ver. 11, Ps. 108, 5, l Ps. 7, 15, 16, & 9, 15,

m Ps. 108. 1, &c. 7, 20. 8 Or, prepared. \* Ps. 16. 9. \$ 50. 12. \$ 108. 1, 2. º Ps. 108. 3.

P Ps. 36. 5. & 71. 19. & 103. 11. & 108. 4. 9 ver. 5.

4 Or, De-stray not, A golden Psaim of David • Ps. 57.

\* Ps. 94, 20, In. 10. 1. <sup>b</sup> Ps. 51, 5, Is. 48, 8, 5 Heb. from the belly. r Ps. 140, 3, Eccles. 10, 11. 6 Hob. according

to the d Jor. S. 17. 7 Or, aep. 8 Or, be the charmer never so Job 1. 10. Ps. 3. 7. f Josh. 7. 5. Ps. 112. 10. Joh 3. 16. Eccles. 6. 3. of thy wings will I make my refuge, until these calamities be overpast.

2 I will cry unto God most high; unto God dthat performeth all things for me.

8 'He shall send from heaven, and save me 2 from the reproach of him that would swallow me up. Selah. God shall send forth his mercy and his truth.

4 My soul is among lions: and I lie even among them that are set on fire. even the sons of men. A whose teeth are spears and arrows, and their

5 Be thou exalted, O God, above the heavens; let thy glory be above all the earth.

6 They have prepared a net for my steps; my soul is bowed down: they have digged a pit before me, into the midst whereof they are fallen themselves. Selah.

7 "My heart is 3 fixed, O God, my heart is fixed: I will sing and give praise.

8 Awake up, "my glory; awake, psaltery and harp: 1 myself will awake carly. 9 ° I will praise thee, O Lord, among

the people; I will sing unto thec 10 For thy mercy is great unto the heavens, and thy truth unto the

clouds. 11 9 Be thou exalted, O God, above the heavens: let thy glory be above all the earth.

# PSALM LVIII.

1 David reproveth wicked judges, 3 describeth the nature of the wicked, 6 deroteth them to God's judgments, 10 whereat the righteons shall rejoice.

To the chief Musician, 4 \* Al-taschith. Michtam of David.

Do ye indeed speak rightcousness, o congregation? do ye judge uprightly, O ye sons of men?

2 Yea, in heart ye work wickedness; a ve weigh the violence of your hands in the carth. 3 b The wicked are estranged from

the womb: they go astray 5 as soon as they be born, speaking lies. 4 Their poison is blike the poison

of a scrpent: they are like dthe deaf 7 adder that stoppeth her ear;
5 Which will not hearken to the

voice of charmers, 8 charming never so wisely

6 Break their teeth, O God, in their mouth: break out the great teeth of the young lions, O LORD.

7 Let them melt away as waters which run continually: when he bendeth his bow to shoot his arrows, let them be as cut in pieces.

8 As a snall which melteth, let every one of them pass away: g like the untimely birth of a woman, that they may not see the sun.

9 Before your pots can feel the thorns, he shall take them away as with a whirlwind, 2 both living, and

in his wrath. 10 'The righteous shall rejoice when he seeth the vengeance: he shall wash his feet in the blood of the

wicked.

11 'So that a man shall say, Verily there is 3a reward for the righteous: verily he is a God that "judgeth in the earth.

## PSALM LIX.

1 David prayeth to be delivered from his ene-mies. 6 He complaineth of their cruelty. 8 He trusteth in God. 11 He prayeth against them. 16 He praiseth God.

To the chief Musician, 4\*Al-taschith, Michtam of David; †when Saul sent, and they watched the house to kill him.

DELIVER ame from mine enemies, O my God: 5 defend me from

them that rise up against me. 2 Deliver me from the workers of iniquity, and save me from bloody meñ.

3 For, lo, they lie in wait for my soul: "the mighty are gathered against me; "not for my transgression, nor for my sin, O Lord.

4 They run and prepare themselves without my fault: dawake to help me, and behold.

5 Thou therefore, O LORD God of hosts, the God of Israel, awake to visit all the heathen: be not merciful to any wicked transgressors.

Sclah. 6 'They return at evening: they make a noise like a dog, and go round about the city.

7 Behold, they belch out with their mouth: fswords are in their lips:

8 But "thou, O Lorn, shalt laugh at them; thou shalt have all the

heathen in derision. 9 Because of his strength will I wait upon thee: 'for God is 7 my defence.

10 The God of my mercy shall \* prevent me: God shall let \* me see my desire upon 8 mine enemies.

11 "Slay them not, lest my people forget: scatter them by thy power; and bring them down, O Lord our shield.

12 "For the sin of their mouth and the words of their lips let them even be taken in their pride: and for cursing and lying which they speak.

13 °Consume them in wrath, con-

sume them, that they may not be: and Plet them know that God ruleth in Jacob unto the ends of the earth. Selah.

14 And at evening let them return: and let them make a noise like a dog, and go round about the city.

15 Let them "wander up and down

o for meat, 2 and grudge if they be not satisfied.

L Pro, 10, 25, 2 Heb. as living as wrath. Ps. 52, 6, & 64, 10, & 107, 42, \* Pa. 68. 28. Fa. 92. 11 3 Heb. fruit of the, &c. In. 3. 10. \*\* Pt. 67. 4. & 96. 13, & 98. 9.

> 4 Or, De-stroy not, A golden Paulm of David, • Pa. 57, title.

† 1 Sam. 19. e Ps. 18. 48. 5 Heb. set me on high.

b Ps. 56. 6. • 1 Sam. 24.

d Pa. 35. 23. & 44. 23. 6 Heb. to

\* ver. 14.

/ Ps. 57. 4. Pro. 12. 18. # Ps. 10. 11, 13. & 61. 5. & 73. 11. & 94. 7. 4 1 Sam, 19. 16. Pa. 2. 4. vor. 17. Ps. 62. 2. 7 Heb. my high place k Ps. 21. 3. l Ps. 54. 7. & 92. 11. & 112. 8. 8 Heb. <sup>30</sup> So Gen. 4. 12, 15. Prov. 12. · Pa. 7. 9.

P Ps. 83, 18. f ver. 6. Ps. 109, 10. 9 Flah. to eat. 2 O:, of they be not satisfied, then they will stay all right.

\* Pa. 18. 1.

\* Ps. 80.

2 Or, A golden Panim.

8. 14.

oir. 1040. Ps. 44. 9. Benden.

12 Chr. 7.14.

Ps. 71. 20.

Ps. 20. 5. / Pa. 108. 6,

Pa. 89, 95.

1 Josh. 1. 6.

Gon. 12. 6.

4 Josh, 13.

l Hee Deut. 33, 17.

m Gen. 49.

\* 2 Sam. 8. 2.

14. Ps. 108. 9.

728am. 8. 1.

4 Or, tri-umph thou over me:

iony;) See Pa. 108. 9. 5 Heb. city of strength? 2 Sam. 11.1. & 12. 26.

f vor. 1. Ps. 44. 9. & 108. 11.

7 Josh, 7, 12,

Pa. 118. 8. & 146. 3.

6 Hob. salvation.

! Num. 24.

18. 1 Chr. 19. 13.

" Is. 63. 3.

(by an

99. Jar. 95, 15.

+28am. 8.3, 13. 1 Chr. 18.

f war. 9, 10.

16 But I will sing of thy power; yea, I will sing aloud of thy mercy in the morning: for thou hast been my defence and refuge in the day of my trouble.

of my trouble.

17 Unto thee, O my strength, will I sing: for God is my defence, and the God of my mercy.

#### PSALM LX

1 David, complaining to God of former judg-ment, 4 now, upon better hope, prayeth for deliverance. 6 Conforting himself in God promises, he cravels that help whereon he trustells.

To the chief Musician \*upon Shushan-eduth, 2 Michtam of David, to teach; †when he strove with Aram-naharaim and with Aramzobah, when Joab returned, and smote of Edom in the valley of salt twelve thousand.

O GOD, "thou hast cast us off, thou hast seattered us, thou hast been displeased; O turn thyself

to us again. 2 Thou hast made the earth to tremble; thou hast broken it: b heal the breaches thereof; for it shaketh.

8 Thou hast shewed thy people hard things: 4 thou hast made us to drink the wine of astonishment.

4 Thou hast given a banner to them that fear thee, that it may be display-ed because of the truth. Selah. 5 /That thy beloved may be de-

livered; save with thy right hand, and hear me. 6 God hath spoken in his holiness;

I will rejoice, I will Advide Shechem, and mete out the valley of Succoth. 7 Gilead is mine, and Manasseh is

mine; Ephraim also is the strength of mine head; "Judah is my lawgiver; 8 "Moab is my washpot; "over Edom will I cast out my shoe; "Philistia, 4 triumph thou because of me. 9 Who will bring me into the 5 strong

city? who will lead me into Edom? 10 Wilt not thou, O God, which? hadst cast us off? and thou, O God, which didst 'not go out with our armies?

11 Give us help from trouble: for vain is the help of man. 12 Through God twe shall do vali-antly: for he it is that shall "tread

PSALM LXI.

down our enemies.

1 David Reeth to God upon his former ex-perience. 4 Hs voweth perpetual service unto him, because of his promises.

To the chief Musician upon Neginah, A Psalm of David.

HEAR my cry, O God; attend unto my prayer. 2 From the end of the earth will I cry unto thee, when my heart is overwhelmed: lead me to the rock that

is higher than I. 8 For thou hast been a shelter for me. and a strong tower from the enemy. 4 °I will abide in thy tabernacle for ever: "I will 7 trust in the covert of

thy wings. Sclah.

5 For thou, O God, hast heard my vows: thou hast given me the heri-tage of those that fear thy name.

6 42 Thou wilt prolong the king's life: and his years sas many generations.

7 He shall abide before God for ever: O prepare mercy and truth,

obich may preserve him.

8 So will I sing praise unto thy name for ever, that I may daily perform my vows.

## PSALM LXII.

1 David professing his confidence in God dis-courageth his enemies. 6 In the same con-fidence he encourageth the godly, 9 No trust is to be put in worldly things. 11 Power and mercy belong to God.

To the chief Musician, to \*Jeduthun, A Psalm of David. \*TRULY "my soul swaiteth upon God: from him cometh my salvation.

2 bHe only is my rock and my salvation; he is my defence; 'I shall not be greatly moved.

3 How long will ye imagine mischief against a man? ye shall be slain all of you: das a bowing wall shall ye

or you: "as a bowing wan *that ye be, and as* a tottering fence.

4 They only consult to cast *him* down from his excellency: they defight in lies: 'they bless with their mouth, but they curse 'inwardly. Selah.

5 f My soul, wait thou only upon God: for my expectation is from him.

6 He only is my rock and my salvation: he is my defence; I shall not be moved.

7 In God is my salvation and my glory: the rock of my strength, and my refuge, is in God.

8 Trust in him at all times; ye people, pour out your heart before him; God is a refuge for us. Selah.

9 \* Surely men of low degree are vanity, and men of high degree are a lic: to be laid in the balance, they are 8 altogether lighter than vanity.

10 Trust not in oppression, and be-come not vain in robbery: if riches increase, set not your heart upon them.

11 God hath spoken "once; twice have I heard this; that "power belongeth unto God.

12 Also unto thee, O Lord, belongeth omercy: for p thou renderest to every man according to his work.

PSALM LXIII.

1 David's thirst for God. 4 His manner of blessing God. 9 His confidence of his enemies' destruction, and his own safety. A Psalm of David, \* when he was in

the wilderness of Judah. O GOD, thou art my God; early will I seek thee: "my soul thirsteth for thee, my flesh longeth for

thee in a dry and 2 thirsty land, where no water is; 2 To see bthy power and thy glory,

4 Ps. 21, 4, 2 Heb. Thou shall add days to the days of the king. of the sing.

3 Heb. as generation and generation. Ps. 40. 11. Pro. 20. 28.

• 1 Chr. 25. 4 Or, Only.

· Ps. 33. 20. 5 Heb. is silent, Ps. 65, L i ver. 6. 6 Heb. high

place, Ps. 59, 9,17, Ps. 37. 24. J Is. 30. 13. Ps. 28. 3.

7 Heb. in their inward parts. # Jer. 3, 23, 1 1 Bam. 1.

15. Ps. 42. 4. Lam. 2. 19. Pa. 18. 2. Pa. 39. 5.

11. Is. 40. 15, 17. Bom. 3. 4. 8 Or, alike. 1 Job 31. 25. Ps. 52. 7. Luke 12.15. 1 Tim. 6. 17.

# Joh 99 14 \* Rev. 19. 1. 9 Or, strength. • Ps. 86. 15. & 103. 8. Dan. 9. 9.

Job 34. 11. Pro. 24. 12. Jer. 32. 19. Exek. 7. 27. # 33. 20. Mat. 16. 27. Mat. 16. 27. Rom. 2. 6. 1 Cor. 3. 8. 2 Cor. 5. 10. Eph. 6. 8. Col. 3. 25.

Rav. 92, 12, 1 Sam. 22. 5. & 23. 14, 15, 16. 6 Ps. 42. 2. & 84. 2. & 143. 6. 2 Hob.

B Heb. with-out water. Bee I Sam. 4. 21. 1Chr.16.11. Pr. 27. 4.

e Pro. 18, 10, 5 Ps. 27. 4. \* Ps. 17. 8. & 57. 1. & 91. 4. 7 Or, make my refuge.

498

\* Ps. 30. 5.

• Pa. 36. 8.

# Pa. 61. 4.

8 Heb. They shall make him run out like water by the hands of the sword. A Euck. 35, 5.

- mess. 35. 5. Deut. 6. 13. 1s. 45. 23. & 65. 16. Zeph. 1. 5.

e Ps. 11. 2.

Ps. 58. 7. Jer. 9. 3.

See Prov. 1. 11.

4 Or, speech.

4 Pa. 10. 11. & 59. 7.

are con-sumed by that which they have throughly searched.

5 Heb. to hide snares.

6 Oz, 100

7 Fleb.

a search searched.

Ps. 7. 12, 13.

8 Hob. their

Prov. 12.

F Ps. 31, 11,

k Ps. 32. 11. & 58. 10. & 68. 3.

A 52. C. A Ps. 40.,3, Jer. 50. 28.

wound shall be.

so as I have seen thee in the sanctuary.
8 Because thy lovingkindness is better than life, my lips shall praise thee.

4 Thus will I bless thee dwhile I live: I will lift up my hands in thy 4 Pa. 104. 33. 4 146, 2. name 5 My soul shall be satisfied as with a marrow and fatness; and my mouth shall praise thee with joyful lips: 6 When I remember thee upon my

1 Heb. / Pt. 42. 8. & 119. 55. & 149. 5.

bed, and meditate on thee in the night watches. 7 Because thou hast been my help, therefore in the shadow of thy wings

will I rejoice.

8 My soul followeth hard after thee: thy right hand upholdeth me.

tay right hand upholdeth me.

9 But those that seek my soul, to
destroy it, shall go into the lower
parts of the earth.

10 3 They shall fall by the sword:
they shall be a portion for foxes.

11 But the king shall rejoice in God; every one that sweareth by him shall glory: but the mouth of them that speak lies shall be stopped.

PSALM LXIV.

1 David prayeth for deliveraure, complaining of his enemies. I He promiseth himself to see such an evident destruction of his enemies, as the righteous shall rejoice at it.

To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David.

HEAR my voice, O God, in my prayer: preserve my life from fear of the enemy.

2 Hide me from the secret counsel of the wicked; from the insurrection

of the workers of iniquity:

3 Who whet their tongue like a sword, band bend their bows to shoot

their arrows, even bitter words: 4 That they may shoot in secret at

the perfect: suddenly do they shoot at him, and fear not. 5 They encourage themselves in

an evil 4 matter: they commune 5 of laying snares privily; 4 they say, Who shall see them? 6 They search out iniquities: 6 they

accomplish 7a diligent search: both the inward thought of every one of them, and the heart, is deep.
7 But God shall shoot at them with

an arrow; suddenly 8 shall they be wounded. 8 So they shall make their own tongue to fall upon themselves: all

that see them shall flee away.

9 And all men shall fear, and shall 'declare the work of God; for they shall wisely consider of his doing.
10 \*The righteous shall be glad in

the LORD, and shall trust in him; and all the upright in heart shall glory.

PSALM LXV.

1 David praiseth God for his grace. 4 The blessedness of God's chosen by reason of henefits.

To the chief Musician, A Psalm and

Song of David.

DRAISE \* waiteth for thee, O God, in Stone and in Sion: and unto thee shall the vow be performed.
2 O thou that hearest prayer, "unto

thee shall all flesh come.

8 b 8 Iniquities prevail against me: as for our transgressions, thou shalt

for your them away.

4 Blessed is the man whom thou choosest, and causest to approach unto thee, that he may dwell in thy courts: /we shall be satisfied with

courts: I've shall be satisfied with the goodness of thy house, even of thy holy temple.

5 By terrible things in righteous-ness wilt thou answer us. O God of our salvation; who art the confi-dence of Pall the ends of the carth, and of them that are afar off upon the sea:

6 Which by his strength setteth fast the mountains: \*being girded with power:

7 Which stilleth the noise of the seas, the noise of their waves, \*and the tumult of the people.

8 They also that dwell in the utter-

most parts are afraid at thy tokens: thou makest the outgoings of the morning and evening to rejoice.

9 Thou 'visitest the earth, and 5 m waterest it: thou greatly enrichest it "with the river of God, which is full of water: thou preparest them corn, when thou hast so provided for it.

10 Thou waterest the ridges thereof

abundantly: 6thou settlest the fur-rows thereof: 7thou makest it soft with showers: thou blessest the springing thereof.

11 Thou crownest 8 the year with thy goodness; and thy paths drop fatness.

12 They drop upon the pastures of the wilderness: and the little hills 9 rejoice on every side.

13 The pastures are clothed with flocks; "the valleys also are covered over with corn; they shout for joy, they also sing.

PSALM LXVI.

1 David exhorteth to praise God, 5 to observe his great works, 8 to bless him for his gra-cious benefits. 12 He roneth for himself re-ligious service to God. 16 He declareth God's special goodness to himself.

To the chief Musician, A Song or Psalm.

MAKE a joyful noise unto God, 2 all ye lands: 2 Sing forth the honour of his name:

make his praise glorious. 3 Say unto God, How sterrible art thou in thy works! through the greatness of thy power shall thine enemies 3 4 submit themselves unto thee.

4 d All the earth shall worship thee. and shall sing unto thee; they shall sing to thy name. Selah.

5/Come and see the works of God: /P. 46.8.

2 Heb. to sitems, Pa. 62, 1,

80 A3 aT a

\* Ps. 38. 4. & 40. 12. 3 Heb. Words, or, Matters of iniquities. \* Ps. 51. 2. & 79. 9. Is. 6. 7. Heb. 9. 14. 1 John 1. 7. 9. 7, 9.

Ps. 33, 12.

2 84, 4.

Ps. 4, 3.

/ Ps. 56, 8.

A Pe. 98. 1.

# Pa. 22, 27.

Pa. 89. 9. & 107. 29. Matt. 8. 26. Ps. 76, 10, is. 17, 12, 18, 4 Or, to sing. I Den. 11. 12.

5 Or, after thou hadst made it to desire rain. Ps. 68. 9, 10.4 104.13. Jer. 5. 24. \* Ps. 46. 4. 6 Or, thou eausest rain to descend into the

furroses thereof. 7 Heb. thou dis-solvest it. R Hab. the year of thy goodness. 9 Heb. are girded with joy • Is. 55, 12.

e Ps. 100. 1. 2 Reb. all the earth. 4 Pa. 65. 5. · Ps. 18. 44. 3 Or, yield feigned obedience, Ps. 18. 44. 4 Flah. Ide. 4 Ps. 22.27. & 67.3. & 117.1.

Ps. 96.1, 2

he is terrible in his doing toward

¿ Pa. 11. 4.

i Ps. 17. 3. Is. 48. 10.

= Zech.13.9. 1 Pet. 1.6.7.

\* Lam. 1, 13.

o la, 51. 23.

P To. 43. 2.

Ps. 100. 4. & 116. 14, 17, 18, 19. \* Eccles. 5. 4.

8 Heb.

4 Heb.

5 Heb.

marrow.

# Pa. 84, 11.

Job 27. 9. Pro. 15. 29.

# 28. 9. Is. 1, 15. John 9. 31. Jam. 4. 3.

"Ps. 116.1.2.

from me.

the children of men. s Ez. 14. 91. 6 He turned the sea into dry land: A Josh. 3. 14, they went through the flood on foot: there did we rejoice in him.

7 He ruleth by his power for ever; his eyes behold the nations: let not the rebellious exalt themselves. Selah.

8 O bless our God, ye people, and make the voice of his praise to be heard .

<sup>2</sup> Heb. putteth. b Ps. 121. 3. 9 Which 2 holdeth our soul in life, and \* suffereth not our feet to be moved.

10 For thou, O God, hast proved us: "thou hast tried us, as silver is tried.

11 "Thou broughtest us into the net; thou laidst affliction upon our loins. 12° Thou hast caused men to ride over

our heads: " we went through fire and through water: but thou broughtest us out into a "wealthy place. 18 9 I will go into thy house with

burnt offerings: "I will pay thee my 14 Which my lips have 4 uttered, and my mouth hath spoken, when I was in trouble.

15 I will offer unto thee burnt sacrifices of 5 fatlings, with the incense

of rams; I will offer bullocks with goats. Selah. 16 'Come and hear, all ye that fear

God, and I will declare what he hath done for my soul. 17 I cried unto him with my mouth,

and he was extelled with my tongue. 18 'If I regard iniquity in my heart, the Lord will not hear ine: 19 But verily God "hath heard me:

he hath attended to the voice of my prayer. 20 Blessed be God, which hath not turned away my prayer, nor his mercy

PSALM LXVII.

1 A prayer for the enlargement of God's king-dom, 3 to the joy of the people, 6 and the increase of God's blessings.

To the chief Musician on Neginoth, A Psalm or Song.

GOD be merciful unto us, and bless us; and cause his face

to shine upon us; Selah.
That bthy way may be known upon carth, thy saving health among all nations.

3 dLet the people praise thee, O God; let all the people praise thee. 4 O let the nations be glad and sing for joy: for 'thou shalt judge the

people righteously, and 7 govern the nations upon earth. Selah. 5 Let the people praise thee, O God;

let all the people praise thee.
6 f Then shall the earth yield her increase; and God, even our own God, shall bless us.

7 God shall bless us: and all the ends of the earth shall fear him.

PSALM LXVIII.

1 A prayer at the removing of the ark. 4 An exhortation to pruise God for his mercies, 1 for his care of the church, 19 for his great

To the chief Musician, A Psalm or Song of David.

LET "God arise, let his enemies be scattered; let them also that hate him flee 2 before him.

2 hAs smoke is driven away, so drive them away: 'as wax melteth before

the fire, so let the wicked perish at the presence of God.

3 But det the righteous be glad; let them rejoice before God: yea, let

them sexceedingly rejoice.

4 Sing unto God, sing praises to his name: fextol him that rideth upon the heavens by his name JAH, and rejoice before him.

5 A father of the fatherless, and a judge of the widows, is God in his holy habitation.

6 God setteth the solitary in fa-

milies: \* he bringeth out those which are bound with chains: but the rebellious dwell in a dry land.

7 O God, "when thou wentest forth before thy people, when thou didst march through the wilderness; Selah:

8 "The earth shook, the heavens also dropped at the presence of God: even Sinai itself was moved at the

presence of God, the God of Israel. 9 'Thou, O God, didst send a plentiful rain, whereby thou didst confirm thine inheritance, when it was weary.

10 Thy congregation hath dwelt therein: <sup>p</sup> thou, O God, hast pre-pared of thy goodness for the poor. 11 The Lord gave the word: great

was the 7 company of those that published it.

12 4 Kings of armies 8 did flee apace: and she that tarried at home divided

the spoil.

13 Thought ye have lien among the pots, "yet shall ye be as the wings of a dove covered with silver, and

her feathers with yellow gold.

14 'When the Almighty scattered kings 9 in it, it was white as snow in Salmon.

15 The hill of God is as the hill of Bashan; an high hill as the hill of Bashan.

16 "Why leap ye, ye high hills?" this is the hill which God desircth to dwell in; yea, the Lord will dwell in it for ever.

17 The chariots of God are twenty thousand, 2 even thousands-of angels: the Lord is among them, as in Sinai,

in the holy place.

18 Thou hast ascended on high, thou hast led captivity captive:

thou hast received gifts for men;
yea, for the rebellious also, that
the Lord God might dwell among them.

" Num. 10. 85. Ia. 33. 8.

2 Heb. from b 1s. 9. 18. Hou. 13. 3. Ps. 97. 5. Mic. 1. 4.

# Ps. 32. 11. # 58. 10. # 64. 10. 8 Heb. rejoice with Ps. 66. 4.

f ver. 33. Den. 33. 26. # Ex. 6. 3. A Ps. 10, 14, 18, & 146, 9, 1 Sam. 2. 5. Ps. 113. 9.

4 Heb. in a house. ₽ Ps. 107. 10, 14. A 146. 7. Acts 12. 6,

i Ps. 107, 34, " Ex. 13, 21,

Judg. 4. 14. Hab. 3. 13. " Ex. 19. 16,

Judg. 5. 4. Is. 64. 1, 3, o Den. 11. 11, 12. Ezek.34.26.

5 l'eb. 6 Heb. confirm it.

P Deut. 26. 5, 9. Ps. 74. 19. 7 Heb.army. 9 Num. 31. 8, 9, 54. Josh, 10, 16. & 12. 8.

8 Hob. did fler, did fler. Ps. 81. 6. Pa. 105. 37.

Num. 21.3. Josh. 10.10. 9 Or, for her, she was.

" Ps.114. 4,6. \* Dout. 12. 5, 11. 1 Kin. 9. 3. Ps. 87, 1, 2, & 132,13,14. y Deut. 33. 2. 2 Kin. 6. 16, 17. Dan. 7. 10.

R v. 9, 16. 2 ()r, even

many thousands. Arts 1. 9: Fph. 4. 8.

4 Judg. 5.12. \$Acts'4.4 33. 8 Help in c 1 Tim. 1.13. d Ps, 78, 60,

Num. 6. 25. Ps. 4. 6. & 31. 16. & 80. 3, 7, 19. & 119. 135. 6 Heb. l Acts 18.25. Luke 2, 30.

31, Tit. 2. 11, d Ps. 66. 4. Ps. 96. 10, 13. & 98. 9. 7 Heb. lead.

/ Lev. 26. 4. Ps. 85. 12. Ezek, 34. 97. # Pa 99 97

Deut. 32. 39. Prov. 4. 23. Rev. 1. 18. & 20, 1. /Ps. 110, 6. Hab. 3, 13. Ps. 55, 23,

l Num. 21. 33. Ex. 14. 92.

4 Ps. 58, 10, 2 Or. red. 1 1 Kin. 21.

\*\* 1 Chr. 13. 8, & 15, 16, Ps. 47. 5. 3 Or, ye that are of the fountain of Israel. \* Deu. 33.28. o 1 Sam. 9.

Or, with puny. P So Ps. 42.8. 7 1 Kin. 10. 10, 24, 25. 2 Chr. 32, 23. Ps. 72. 10. 2 76. 11. Is. 60. 16,

Or, the beusts of the reeds, Jer. 51, 32. r Ps. 22, 12,

2 Sam. 8. 6 Or he scuttereth. ! Is. 19. 19,

" Ps. 72. 9. Is, 45, 14, Zeph, 3, 10, Acts 8, 27. " Ps. 44, 20. Ver. 4. Ps. 18, 10. & 104, 3. <sup>6</sup> Ps. 29. 3, 7 Heb. give.

e Ps. 29. 1. B Or, heavens. heavens. b Ps. 45. 4. & 65. 5. & 66. 5. & 76. 12.

• Ps. 45, title. " ver. 2, 14, Jonah 2, 5. <sup>t</sup> Pa. 40. 2. Heb. the mire of depth,

19 Blessed be the Lord, who daily loadeth us with benefits, even the God of our salvation. Selah.
20 He that is our God is the God of salvation; and out of 0.0 the Lord belong the issues from death.

21 But /God shall wound the head of his enemies, and the hairy scalp of such an one as goeth on still in his trespasses.

22 The Lord said, I will bring again from Bashan, I will bring my people again from the depths of the sea:

23 \*That thy foot may be 2 dipped in the blood of thine enemics, and the tongue of thy dogs in the same.

24 They have seen thy goings, O God; even the goings of my God, my King, in the sanctuary.
25 The singers went before, the

players on instruments followed after: among them were the damsels playing with timbrels, 26 Bless ye God in the congrega-

tions, even the Lord, 8 from fountain of Israel.

27 There is 'little Benjamin with their ruler, the princes of Judah and their council, the princes of Zebulun, and the princes of Naph-

tali. 28 Thy God hath commanded thy strength: strengthen, O God, that which thou hast wrought for us.

29 Because of thy temple at Jerusalem shall kings bring presents unto thee.

30 Rebuke 5 the company of spear-SO REDUKE the company of spear-men, 'the multitude of the bulls, with the calves of the people, till every one 'submit himself with pieces of silver: Secatter thou the people that delight in war.

31 Princes shall come out of Egypt; Ethiopia shall soon \*stretch out her hands unto God.

32 Sing unto God, ye kingdoms of the earth; O sing praises unto the

Lord; Selah:

33 To him that rideth upon the heavens of heavens, which were of old; lo, he doth rend out his

voice, and that a mighty voice.
34 "Ascribe ye strength unto God: his excellency is over Israel, and his strength is in the sclouds,

35 O God, below are terrible out of thy holy places: the God of Israel is he that giveth strength and power unto his people. Blessed be God.

# PSALM LXIX.

1 David complaineth of his affliction. 13 He prayeth for deliverance. 22 He devoteth his enemies to destruction. 30 He praiseth God with hanksgiving.

To the chief Musician \*upon Shoshannim, A Psalm of David.

SAVE me, O God; for "the waters are come in unto my soul. 2 b I sink in 9 deep mire, where there

is no standing: I am come into 2 deep waters, where the floods overflow me.

8°I am weary of my crying: my throat is dried: a mine eyes fail while I wait for my God.

4 They that 'hate me without a cause are more than the hairs of mine head: they that would destroy me, being mine enemies wrongfully, are mighty: then I restored that which I took not away.

5 O God, thou knowest my foolishness; and my ssins are not hid from

thee.

6 Let not them that wait on thee, O Lord God of hosts, be ashamed for my sake: let not those that seek thee be confounded for my sake, O God of Israel.

7 Because for thy sake I have borne reproach; shame hath covered my face

8/I am become a stranger unto my brethren, and an alien unto my mother's children.

9 For the zeal of thine house hath eaten me up; A and the reproaches of them that reproached thee are fallen

upon me.
10 When I wept, and chastened
my soul with fasting, that was to

nly reproach.

11 I made sackcloth also my garment; \*and I became a proverb to them.

12 They that sit in the gate speak against me; and 'I was the song of the 4 drunkards.

13 But as for me, my prayer is unto thee, O LORD, <sup>m</sup>in an acceptable time: O God, in the multitude of thy mercy hear me, in the truth

of thy salvation.

14 Deliver me out of the mire, and let me not sink: "let me be delivered from them that hate me, and out of othe deep waters,

15 Let not the waterflood overflow nie, neither let the deep swallow me up, and let not the pit pshut her mouth upon me.

16 Hear me, O Lord; gfor thy lovingkindness is good: turn unto me according to the multitude of thy tender mercies.

17 And hide not thy face from thy servant; for I am in trouble: hear

me speedily.

18 Draw nigh unto my soul, and redeem it: deliver me because of mine enemies.

19 Thou hast known 'my reproach, and my shame, and my dishonour: mine adversaries are all before thee. 20 Reproach hath broken my heart; and I am full of beaviness; and "I and 1 am full of heaviness; and "1 looked for some "to take pity, but there was none; and for "comforters, but I found none.
21 They gave me also gall for my meat; "and in my thirst they gave

me vinegar to drink.

2 Heb. depth of waters.

Ps. 6. 6. Ps. 119. 82, 123, Is. 38, 14, Ps. 35. 19. John 15, 25.

8 Heb.

/Ps. 31, 11, Is. 53, 3, John 1, 11, & 7, 5. Ps. 119. 159. John 2. 17.

50, 51. Rom. 15. 3. Ps. 35, 13,

1 Kin. 9. 7. Jer. 21. 9.

Ps. 35. 15, 16. 4 Heb. drinkers of strong drink.

™ Ia, 49. 8. & 55. 6. 2 Cor. G. 2. \* Ps. 144, 7,

o ver. 1, 2, 15.

P Num. 16.

9 Ps. 63, 3, r Pa. 25. 16.

Ps. 27, 9, & 102, 2, 5 Heb. make haste to heur me.

Pa. 22. 6, 7. Is. 53. 3. Heb. 12. 2. " Ps. 142. 4. Is. 63, 5, 6 Heb. to lument with me. " Job 16. 2. 5 Matt. 27. 34, 18. Mark 15. 22. John 19, 29,

Rom. 11. 9, Es. 6, 9, 10. John 12, 39. 40. Rom, 11,10. 2 Cor, 3, 14, 1 Thess. 2. \*Mat, 23, 38, Acts 1, 20, 3 Hob, their palace,
3 Hob, let there not be a dweller. # See 2 Chr. 28, 9, Zech. 1, 15, Ta. 53. 4. 4 Heb, thy / Rom. 1. 28. / Rom. 1. 28, 5 Or, pun-ishment of iniquity.

I Ia. 26, 10.
Rom. 9, 31.

Ex. 32, 32.
Phil. 4. 3.
Rev. 3. 5.

& 13. 8. £ 13. 8. £ Esek, 13. 9. Luke 10.20, Heb, 12. 23. b Ps. 28. 7. I Ps. 50. 13, 14, 23. •• Ps. 34. 2.

• Eph. 3, 1. PR. 96. 11. & 148. 1. In. 44. 23. & 19. 13. 9 Is. 55, 12. 7 Heb. ereepeth. r Pa. 51, 18, Is. 44, 26. Pa. 102, 28,

6 Or, meck. Ps. 22, 26.

Pa. 38, 4 Ps. 40, 13, åc. å 71, 12, 8 Heb. to my help. 5 Ps. 35, 4, 26, & 71, 13, e Ps. 40, 15.

d Ps. 40, 17, 4 Pa. 141. 1.

22 \*Let their table become a snare before them: and that which should have been for their welfare, let it become a trap.

28 Let their eyes be darkened, that they see not; and make their loins continually to shake.

24 Pour out thine indignation upon them, and let thy wrathful anger take hold of them.

25 Let 2 their habitation be desolate; and 8 let none dwell in their tents

26 For they persecute thim whom thou hast smitten; and they talk to the grief of those whom thou hast wounded.

27 /Add 5 iniquity unto their iniquity: and let them not come into

28 Let them Abe blotted out of the book of the living, and not be written with the righteous.

29 But I am poor and sorrowful: let thy salvation, O God, set me up

on high.

80 \*I will praise the name of God
with a song, and will magnify him
with thanksgiving.

81 'This also shall please the LORD better than an ox or bullock that hath horns and hoofs,

32 "The 6 humble shall see this, and be glad: and "your heart shall live that seek God.

83 For the Lord heareth the poor, and despiseth not his prisoners.

84 PLet the heaven and earth praise him, the seas, and every thing that 7 moveth therein.

35 For God will save Zion, and will build the cities of Judah: that they may dwell there, and have it in possession.

86 The seed also of his servants shall inherit it: and they that love his name shall dwell therein.

## PSALM LXX.

David soliciteth God to the speedy destruction of the wicked, and preservation of the godly. To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David. \* to bring to remembrance.

MAKE haste, "O God, to de-liver me; make haste " to help

me, O LORD.

2 Let them be ashamed and confounded that seek after my soul: let them be turned backward, and put to confusion, that desire my

hurt. 8 Let them be turned back for a reward of their shame that say, Aha,

4 Let all those that seek thee rejoice and be glad in thee: and let such as love thy salvation say continually, Let God be magnified.

5 d But I am poor and needy: "make haste unto me, O God: thou art my help and my deliverer; O LORD, make no tarrying.

#### PSALM LXXI.

1 David, in confidence of faith, and experience of God's favour, prayeth both for hisself, and against the enemies of his soul. 11 He promiseth constancy. If He prayeth for perseverance. 19 He praiseth God, and promiseth to do it observatly.

IN "thee, O LORD, do I put my trust: let me never be put to confusion

2 b Deliver me in thy righteousness. and cause me to escape: 'incline thine ear unto me, and save me.

3 d2 Be thou my strong habitation. whereunto I may continually resort: thou hast given 'commandment to save me; for thou art my rock and my fortress.

4/Deliver me, O my God, out of the hand of the wicked, out of the hand of the unrighteous and cruel man.

5 For thou art "my hope, O Lord Gop: thou art my trust from my vouth.

6 By thee have I been holden up from the womb: thou art he that took me out of my mother's bowels: my praise shall be continually of thee. 7 'I am as a wonder unto many;

but thou art my strong refuge. 8 Let imy mouth be filled with thy praise and with thy honour all the

day.

9 Cast me not off in the time of old age; forsake me not when my strength faileth.

10 For mine enemies speak against me; and they that a lay wait for my soul \*\* take counsel together, 11 Saying, God hath forsaken him:

persecute and take him; for there is none to deliver him.

12 "O God, be not far from me: O my God, omake haste for my help. 13 f Let them be confounded and consumed that are adversaries to my soul; let them be covered with reproach and dishonour that seek

mý hurt. 14 But I will hope continually, and will yet praise thee more and more.

15 My mouth shall shew forth thy righteousness and thy salvation all the day; for I know not the num-

bers thereof. 16 I will go in the strength of the Lord God: I will make mention of thy righteousness, even of thine only.
17 O God, thou hast taught me from my youth: and hitherto have I declared thy wondrous works, 18 'Now also 'when I am old and

greyheaded, O God, forsake me not; until I have shewed 5 thy strength unto this generation, and thy power to every one that is to come.

19 'Thy righteousness also, O God, is very high, who hast done great things:
"O God, who is like unto thee!
20 "Thou, which hast shewed me great and sore troubles, "shalt quick-

en me again, and shalt bring me up again from the depths of the earth.

1023. \* Ps. 25, 2, 3,

5 Pa. 31, 1, \* Pa. 17. 6.

4 Ps. 31, 2, 3, 2 Heb, Be thou to me for a rock of habita-tion.

\* Ps. 41. 4. / Ps. 140.

9 Jer. 17, 7,

A Ps. 22. 9. 10. Is. 46. 3.

In. 8, 18, Zech. 3, 8, 1 Cor. 4, 9, 4 Ps. 35, 28,

I ver. 18.

3 Heb. watch, or, observe. \*\* 2 Sam. 17. 1. Matt. 27. 1.

\* Ps. 22, 11, 19, 4 35, 22, 4 38, 21, 22, • Ps. 70. 1. P ver. 24. Ps. 35, 4, 26, & 40, 14, & 70, 2,

7 ver. 8, 24. Ps. 35, 28. Ps. 40. 5. & 139. 17, 18.

\* ver. 9. 4 Heb. unto old age and grey hairs. Heb. thing arm. t Ps. 57. 10. " Ps. 35, 10,

& 86. F. & 89. 6. 8. " Pa. 60. 3. " Hos, 6. 1, 2. <sup>2</sup> Hob. with the instru-ment of peattery. <sup>3</sup> Ps. 92.1,2,3. & 150. 3. # 2 Kin. 19. 22. 1s. 60. 9. b Pa. 103, 4, \* vor. 8, 15. d ver. 13.

<sup>8</sup> Or, of. • Ps. 127, title.

1015

\*Is. 11.2,3,4. & 32. 1.

b Ps. 85. 10. 1s. 32. 17. 4 52. 7.

\* Is. 11. 4.

ver. 7, 17. Ps. 89. 36, 37.

/ ls. 2, 4. Dan. 2, 44. Luke 1, 33.

4 Heb, till

there be no moon.

la. 49. 23. Mic. 7. 17.

l Is, 49, 22,

m Job 29, 12,

" Ps. 116, 15.

5 Heb. one shall give.

21 Thou shalt increase my great-21 Inou shall increase my great-ness, and comfort me on every side. 22 I will also praise thee 2 with the psaltery, even thy truth, O my God: unto thee will I sing with the harp, O thou "Holy One of Israel. 23 My lips shall greatly rejoice when

I sing unto thee; and bmy soul, which thou hast redeemed.

24 My tongue also shall talk of thy

righteousness all the day long: for they are confounded, for they are brought unto shame, that seek my hurt.

#### PSALM LXXII.

1 David, praying for Solomon, sheweth the goodness and glory of his, in type, and in truth, of Christ's kingdom. 18 He blesseth

A Psalm 3 \* for Solomon.

GIVE the king thy judgments, O God, and thy righteousness unto the king's son.
2 "He shall judge thy people with righteousness, and thy poor with

judgment.

3 The mountains shall bring peace to the people, and the little hills, by righteousness,

"He shall judge the poor of the people, he shall save the children of the needy, and shall break in pieces

the oppressor. 5 They shall fear thee das long as the sun and moon endure, throughout all generations.

6 He shall come down like rain 2 Sam.23.4. Hos. 6, 3, upon the mown grass: as showers that water the earth.

7 In his days shall the righteous flourish; fand abundance of peace

so long as the moon endureth. 8 He shall have dominion also

from sea to sea, and from the river unto the ends of the earth. 9 AThey that dwell in the wilderness shall bow before him; and his ene-

wo moon.

See
Ex. 23. 31.

1 Kin. 4.
21, 24.
Ps. 2. 8.

& 90. 11.

& 89. 25.

Zech. 9. 10.

A Ps. 74. 14. mies shall lick the dust. 10 The kings of Tarshish and of the isles shall bring presents: the kings of Sheba and Seba shall offer

gifts 11 'Yea, all kings shall fall down \*2 Chr. 9. 21. Ps. 45. 12. & 68. 29. Is. 49. 7. & 60. 6, 9. before him: all nations shall serve

12 For he "shall deliver the needy when he crieth: the poor also, and him that hath no helper.

13 He shall spare the poor and needy, and shall save the souls of the needy.

14 He shall redeem their soul from deceit and violence: and "precious shall their blood be in his sight.

15 And he shall live, and to him shall be given of the gold of Sheba: prayer also shall be made for him continually; and daily shall he be praised.

16 There shall be an handful of corn in the earth upon the top of the mountains; the fruit thereof shall shake like Lebanon: and they

of the city shall flourish like grass of the earth.

17 P His name 2 shall endure for ever: this name shall be continued as long as the sun: and men shall be blessed in him: 'all nations shall call him blessed.

18 'Blessed be the LORD God, the God of Israel, twho only doeth won-

drous things.

19 And "blessed be his glorious name for ever: "and let the whole earth be filled with his glory; Amen,

and Amen. 20 The prayers of David the son of Jesse are ended.

## PSALM LXXIIL

1 The prophet, prevailing in a temptation, 2 showeth the occasion thereof, the prosperity of the wicked. 13 The wound given thereby, diffidence. 15 The victory over it, knowledge of God's purpose, in destroying of the wicked, and sustaining the rightcons.

# 4A Psalm of \*Asaph.

FRULY God is good to Israel, even to such as are 6 of a clean heart. 2 But as for me, my feet were almost gone; my steps had well nigh slipped.
3 "For I was envious at the foolish, when I saw the prosperity of the wicked.

4 For there are no bands in their death: but their strength is 7 firm. 5 b They are not sin trouble as other men; neither are they plagued 9 like other men.

6 Therefore pride compasseth them about as a chain; violence covereth them as a garment.

7 dTheir eyes stand out with fatness: 2 they have more than heart could wish.

8 'They are corrupt, and /speak wickedly concerning oppression: they speak loftly.

They set their mouth against the

heavens, and their tongue walketh through the earth.

10 Therefore his people return hi-ther: and waters of a full cup are wrung out to them.

11 And they say, How doth God know? and is there knowledge in the most High?

12 Behold, these are the ungodly, who prosper in the world; they increase in riches.

13 "Verily I have cleansed my heart in vain, and "washed my hands

in innocency.

14 For all the day long have I been plagued, and schastened every morning.

15 If I say, I will speak thus; behold, I should offend against the generation of thy children,

16 When I thought to know this, it was too painful for me;
17 Until PI went into the sanctuar

of God; then understood I their end. 18 Surely 'thou didst set them in slippery places: thou castedst them down into destruction.

P Ps. 89. 36. 2 Heb. shall be, 3 Heb. shall be as a son to continue his father's \* Luke 1. 48. \*1 Chr. 20. 10. Ps. 41. 13. \$ 106. 48. \* Fx. 15. 11. Ps. 77. 14. \$ 136. 4. \* Neh. 9. 5. \*Num.14.21. Zech. 14. 9.

Or, A
Psalm for
Asaph.
Ps. 50,
title. 6 Or, Yet. 6 Heb. clean of heart. Job 21. 7. Pa. 37. 1. Jer. 12. 1.

7 Heb. fai. i Job 21. 9. 8 Heb. in the trouble of other men. 9 Heb. with.

80 Ps. 109, 18. Ps. 109, 18.
4 Job 15, 27.
Ps. 17, 10.
& 119, 70.
Jer. 5, 28.
2 Heb. they
pass the
thoughts of
the heart. 4 Ps. 53. 1. / Hos. 7, 16, Jude 16, 4 Rev. 13, 6. i Pa. 75. 8.

l Job 22. 13, Ps. 10, 11.

l ver. 3.

" Job 21, 15. & 34. 9. & 35. 3. Mal. 3, 11. " Ps. 26. 6. <sup>3</sup> Heb. my chastisement was

Eccles.8.17. 4 Heb, if was labour eyes. P Ps. 77, 13. 7 Pa. 37. 38. r Pa. 35. 6.

| Desolati  | on of the sanctuary. PSA  | LMS. The prophet prais   | seth God.  |
|---|---|--|--|
| * Job 30. 8.  | 19 How are they brought into desolation, as in a moment! they are utterly consumed with terrors.  20 As a dream when one awaketh;   | sary reproach? shall the enemy blas-<br>pleme thy name for ever?<br>11 "Why withdrawest thou thy<br>hand, even thy right hand? pluck   | * Lam. 2. 3.   |
| Job 20, 8.<br>Ps. 90, 5,<br>Is. 29, 7, 8,<br>Ps. 78, 65,<br>ver. 3,                         | so, O Lord, 'when thou awakest, thou shalt despise their image.  21 Thus my heart was "grieved, and   | it out of thy boson.  12 For "God is my King of old, working salvation in the midst of the earth.  | ° Ps. 41. 4.   |
| " Ps. 92. 6.<br>Prov. 30. 2.<br>2 Heb. I<br>knew not.                                       | I was pricked in my reins.  22 So foolish was I, and 2 ignorant: I was as a beast 3 before thee.  23 Nevertheless I am continually  | 13 <sup>p</sup> Thou didst <sup>2</sup> divide the sea by<br>thy strength: <sup>q</sup> thou brakest the<br>heads of the <sup>3</sup> dragons in the waters.                                   | P Ex. 14. 21.<br>2 Heb.<br>break.<br>7 Is. 51. 9, 10.                                |
| B Heb.<br>with thee.  | with thee: thou hast holden me by my right hand.  | 14 Thou brakest the heads of levia-<br>than in pieces, and gavest him to be<br>meat to the people inhabiting the   | Ezek. 29. 3.<br>& 32. 2.<br>3 Or, whales.  |
| Ps. 32. 8.<br>1s. 58. 8.  | 24 Thou shalt guide me with thy counsel, and afterward receive me to glory.   | wilderness.  15 Thou didst cleave the fountain and the flood: "thou driedst up   | Pa. 72. 9. Ex. 17. 5, 6. Num. 20.11.   |
| Phil. 3. 8.   | glory. 25 *Whom have I in heaven but thee I and there is none upon earth that I desire beside thee.   | 4 mighty rivers.  16 The day is thine, the night also is thine: "thou hast prepared the  | Ps. 105. 41.<br>Is. 48. 21.<br>Josh. 3. 13,<br>&c.                                   |
| <sup>a</sup> Ps. 81. 2.<br>& 119. 81.<br><sup>4</sup> Heb. rock.<br><sup>b</sup> Ps. 16. 5. | 26 My flesh and my heart faileth:<br>but God is the strength of my heart,<br>and bmy portion for ever.  | light and the sun. 17 Thou hast *set all the borders of the earth: *thou hast *made sum-   | 4 Heb. rivers of strength. * Gen. 1. 14,   |
| & 119. 57.  Pa. 119.155.  Ex. 34. 15.  Num.15.89.   | 27 For, lo, they that are far from thee shall perish: thou hast destroyed all them that dgo a whoring from thee.  | nier and winter.  18 "Remember this, that the enemy hath reprouched, O Lord, and that b the foolish people have blasphemed   | &c.  FActs 17.26.  Gen. 8.22.  Hob. made   |
| Jam. 4. 4. *Heb. 10. 22.  / Ps. 107. 22. & 118. 17.   | 28 But it is good for me to 'draw near to God: I have put my trust in the Lord Gop, that I may feeclare all thy works,  | thy name.  19 O deliver not the soul of the uricked: forget not the congregation   | them. ver. 22. Rev. 16. 19. Ps. 39. 8. Cant. 2. 14.                                  |
|   | PSALM LXXIV.  1 The prophet complainth of the desolation of the scuctuary. 10 He smooth God to help in consideration of his power, 18 of his reproachful enemies, of his children, and of his corenant. | of thy poor for ever. 20 'Have respect unto the covenant: for the dark places of the earth are full of the habitations of cruelty.   | d Ps. 68, 10,<br>Gen. 17.7,8,<br>Lev. 26, 44,<br>45,<br>Ps. 106, 45,<br>Jer. 33, 21, |
| 5 Or, A Psaim for Anaph to give in-   | <sup>5</sup> Maschil of Asaph.  GOD, why hast thou "cast us off for ever? why doth thine  | 21 O let not the oppressed return<br>ashamed: let the poor and needy<br>praise thy name.<br>22 Arisc, O God, plead thine own<br>cause: /remember how the foolish                               |  |
| atruction.<br>Ps. 41. 9,<br>23. & 60. 1,<br>10. & 77. 7.<br>Jer. 31. 37.                    | anger b smoke against the sheep of<br>thy pasture?<br>2 Remember thy congregation, butch<br>thou hast purchased of old; the brod  | cause: fremember how the foolish<br>man reproacheth thee daily.<br>23 Forget not the voice of thine<br>enemies: the tunuit of those that   | f ver. 18.<br>Ps. 89. 51.  |
| & 33, 24.<br>b Deu, 29, 20.<br>c Ps. 95, 7.<br>& 100, 3,                                    | of thine inheritance, which thou hast<br>redeemed; this mount Zion, wherein<br>thou hast dwelt.   | rise up against thee 6 increaseth continually.  PSALM LXXV.  | 6 Heb.<br>ascendeth,<br>Jonah 1. 2.  |
| d Ex. 15. 16.<br>Deut. 9, 29.<br>6 Or, tribe.<br>Deut. 32. 9.<br>Jor. 10. 16.               | 3 Lift up thy feet unto the perpetual desolations; even all that the enemy hath done wickedly in the sanctuary.   | 1 The prophet praiseth God. 2 He promiseth<br>to judge uprightly. 4 He relatheth the proud<br>by consideration of God's providence, 9 to<br>praiseth God, and promiseth to execute<br>justice. |  |
| / Lam. 2. 7.<br>/ Dan. 6. 27.   | 4 Thine enemies roar in the midst of thy congregations; I they set up their ensigns for signs. 5 A man was famous according as  | To the chief Musician, 7*Al-taschith,<br>A Psalm or Song 8 of Asaph,<br>I NTO thee, O God, do we give  | 7 Or, De-<br>stroy not.<br>• Ps. 57,<br>title.                                       |
| 4 1 Kin. 6.   | he had lifted up axes upon the thick trees.  6 But now they break down hthe   | thanks, unto thee do we give<br>thanks: for that thy name is near<br>thy wondrous works declare.   | 8 Or, for<br>Asaph.  |
| 18, 29, 32,<br>35.<br>(2 Kin. 25, 9.  | carved work thereof at once with axes and hammers.  7 * 7 They have cast fire into thy sanctuary they have defiled * bu   | 2.9 When I shall receive the congregation I will judge uprightly. 3 The earth and all the inhabitants thereof are dissolved: I bear up the   | 9 Or, When<br>I shall take<br>a set time,  |

carved work thereof at once with axes and hammers.

7 \* 7 They have cast fire into thy sanctuary, they have defiled \* by casting down the dwelling place of thy name to the ground.

8 \* They said in their hearts, Let us \* destroy them together: they have burned up all the synagogues of God in the lend.

(2 Kin. 25.9. 7 Heb. They have sent thy sauc-tury into the fire.

Ps. 80. 39. l Ps. 83. 4. 8 Heb. break.

\*1 Sam. 3.1. Amos 8. 11.

in the land.

9 We see not our signs: "there is there among us any that knowth how long. 10 O God, how long shall the adver-

of the scan.

4 I said unto the fools, Deal not foolishly: and to the wicked, "Lift not up the horn:

5 Lift not up your horn on high: speak not with a stiff neck. a Zech. 1. 21.

6 For promotion cometh neither from the east, nor from the west, nor from the 2 south.

thereof are dissolved: I bear up the

pillars of it. Selah.

7 But 6 God is the judge: 6 he putteth down one, and setteth up another.

2 Heb. desert, b Ps. 50, 6, & 58, 11, 1 Sam. 2.7, Dan. 2, 21,

3 There brake he the arrows of the bow, the shield, and the sword, and the battle. Selah. 4 Thou art more glorious and excellent "than the mountains of prey. 5 d The stouthearted are spoiled, they have slept their sleep: and none of the men of might have

found their hands. 6 /At thy rebuke, O God of Jacob, both the chariot and horse are cast into a dead sleep.

7 Thou, even thou, art to be feared: and 9 who may stand in thy sight when once thou art angry? 8 Thou didst cause judgment to be heard from heaven: the earth fear-

ed, and was still,

9 When God karose to judgment,
to save all the meek of the earth.

Selah. See Ex. 9.
 16. & 18. 11.
 Ps. 65. 7. 10 'Surely the wrath of man shall praise thee; the remainder of wrath

shalt thou restrain. 11 "Yow, and pay unto the LORD your God: "let all that be round about him bring presents sunto him that ought to be feared.

12 He shall cut off the spirit of princes: "he is terrible to the kings Ps. 68, 35. of the earth.

# PSALM LXXVII.

s of God's great c

To the chief Musician, \* to Jeduthun,

A Psalm 4 of Asaph. T CRIED unto God with my voice, even unto God with my voice; and he gave car unto me.

2 b In the day of my trouble I sought the Lord: b my sore ran in the night, and ceased not: my soul refused to be comforted.

3 I remembered God, and was troubled: I complained, and amy spirit

was overwhelmed. Selah. 4 Thou holdest mine eyes waking: I am so troubled that I cannot speak.

God's great and gracious works. 5 'I have considered the days of old.

the years of ancient times. 6 I call to remembrance my song in the night: I commune with mine own heart: and my spirit made diligent search.

7 hWill the Lord cast off for ever? and will he be favourable no more?

8 Is his mercy clean gone for ever? doth \*his promise fail 2 for evermore?

9 Hath God <sup>1</sup> forgotten to be gra-cious? hath he in anger shut up his tender mercies? Selah.

10 And I said, This is "my infirmity: but I will remember the years of the right hand of the most High.
11 "I will remember the works of

the Lord: surely I will remember thy wonders of old. 12 I will meditate also of all thy

work, and talk of thy doings.

13 'Thy way, O God, is in the sanctuary: " who is so great a God as our

14 Thou art the God that doest wonders: thou hast declared thy strength among the people.

15 Thou hast with thine arm redeemed thy people, the sons of Jacob and Joseph. Sclah.

16' The waters saw thee, O God, the waters saw thee; they were afraid: the depths also were troubled.

17 8 The clouds poured out water: the skies sent out a sound: "thine arrows also went abroad.

18 The voice of thy thunder was in the heaven: 'the lightnings lightened the world: "the earth trembled and shook.

19 \*Thy way is in the sea, and thy path in the great waters, and thy footsteps are not known.

20 Thou leddest thy people like a flock by the hand of Moses and Aaron.

# PSALM LXXVIII.

1 An exhortation both to learn and to preach the law of God. 9 The story of God's wrath against the increditions and disobedient. 67 The Israelites being rejected, God chose Ju-dah. Zion. and David.

# \*4 Maschil of Asaph.

TIVE ear, O my people, to my Tlaw: incline your ears to the words of my mouth.

2 b I will open my mouth in a parable: I will utter dark sayings of old:

3° Which we have heard and known, and our fathers have told us.

and our fathers have told us.

4 d We will not hide them from their d 6.7.

1. d 6.7.

Joel 1. 3. children, shewing to the generation to come the praises of the Lord, and his strength, and his wonderful works that he hath done.

5 For the established a testimony in Jacob, and appointed a law in Israel, which he commanded our fathers, that they should make them known to their children:

Deut. 32. 7. Ps. 148. 5. 1s. 51. 9. / Pa. 49 @ # Ps. 4. 4.

3 Pa. 74, 1. ' Pa. 85. 1.

> 4 Rom. 9. 6. 2 Heb. to generation and gene-ration? \* Pa. 31, 22.

" Pa. 143. 5.

o Pa. 73, 17. P Ex. 15, 11,

Fx. 6, 6,
 Deut. 9, 29,
 Fx. 14, 21,
 Josh. 3, 15,

16. Ps. 114. 3. Hab. 3. 8,

3 Heb. The clouds were pour-ed forth with water. 2 Sam. 22.

15. Hab. 3. 11. t Ps. 97. 4. \*2 Sam.22.8. " Hab. 3, 15, FEx. 14. 28.

\* Ex. 13. 21. & 14. 19. Ps. 78. 52. & 80. 1. Is. 63. 11, Hos. 19, 19

for Asaph.

\* Esek. 38. 12, 13. & 39. 4.

d Is. 46. 12.

Ps. 13. 3. Jer. 51. 39.

f Ex. 15. 1. 21. Ezek. 39.

20. Nah. 2. 13. Zech. 12. 4.

# Nah. 1. 6.

5 Ezek, 38,

42 (hr. 20. 29, 30.

Ps. 9.7, 8,9.

m Eccles. 5.

4. 5. 6. \* 2 Chr. 32, 22, 23. Ps. 68, 29, & 89, 7.

8 Hab. to feur.

5 Pa. 50, 15, \*1s. 26. 9,16. 5 Heb. my hand.

' 2 Kin. 17. 1 i. Ezek. 20. 18.

18, 22. 9. 2 33. 3. 2 34. 9. Dout. 9. 6, 18, 231. 27. Ps. 68. 6. 2 Heb. that

prepared not their heart.

ver. 37. 2 Chr. 20.

throwing forth.

\* 2 Kin. 17.

" Pa. 106. 13.

Ex. 7, & 8, & 9, & 10, & 11, & 12.

F ver. 43. Gen. 32. 3. Num. 13.

22. Is. 19. 11.

13. Fixek. 30.

\* Ex. 14. 21.

Ps. 33. 7.

Ex. 13. 21. & 14. 24. Ps. 105. 39.

Ex. 17. 6. Num. 20. 11. Ps. 105. 41. 1 Cor. 10. 4.

Deut. 9.21. Ps. 105. 41.

Ps. 103. 24.
Ps. 95. 8.
Reb. 3. 16.
Fax. 16. 2.

\* Num. 11. 4.

order. Ex. 17. 6.

5 Num. 11. 1, 10.

d Gen. 7. 11. Mal. 3. 10.

Ex. 16, 4,

Ps. 105, 40. John 6, 31. 1 Cor. 10, 3.

b Or, Every one did out the broud of the mighty, Pn. 103, 20.

f Num. 11.

6 Heb. to go.

7 Heb. fowl

4 Heb.

99.

3 Heb.

A Pa. 109, 18. 6 That the generation to come might know them, even the children which should be born; who should arise and declare them to their children:

7 That they might set their hope in God, and not forget the works of God,

but keep his commandments:

8 And imight not be as their fa-thers, a stubborn and rebellious ge-neration; a generation 21 that set not their heart aright, and whose spirit was not stedfast with God.

9 The children of Ephraim, being armed, and \*carrying bows, turned back in the day of battle.

10 "They kept not the covenant of God. and refused to walk in his law;

11 And "forgat his works, and his wonders that he had shewed them. 12 ° Marvellous things did he in the

sight of their fathers, in the land of Egypt, p in the field of Zoan.

13 He divided the sea, and caused them to pass through; and 'he made

the waters to stand as an heap. 14 In the daytime also he led them with a cloud, and all the night with a

light of fire. 15 He clave the rocks in the wilder-

ness, and gave them drink as out of the great depths. 16 He brought "streams also out of

the rock, and caused waters to run down like rivers.

17 And they sinned yet more against him by provoking the most High in the wilderness.

18 And they tempted God in their heart by asking meat for their lust.

19 Yea, they spake against God; they said. Can God furnish a table in the wilderness? 20 Behold, he smote the rock,

that the waters gushed out, and the streams overflowed; can he give bread also? can he provide flesh for his people? 21 Therefore the Lord heard this,

and bwas wroth: so a fire was kindled against Jacob, and anger also came up against Israel :

22 Because they believed not in God, and trusted not in his salva-\* Heb. 3. 18. Jude 5. tion:

23 Though he had commanded the clouds from above, d and opened the

doors of heaven, 24 'And had rained down manna upon them to eat, and had given them of the corn of heaven.

25 5 Man did eat angels' food: he sent them meat to the full

26 /He caused an east wind 6 to blow in the heaven: and by his power he brought in the south wind.

27 He rained flesh also upon them as dust, and 7 feathered fowls like as the sand of the sea:

28 And he let it fall in the midst of their camp, round about their habitations.

29 So they did cat, and were well filled: for he gave them their own desire:

80 They were not estranged from their lust. But \*while their meat was yet in their mouths,

31 The wrath of God came upon them, and slew the fattest of them, and 2 smote down the 3 chosen men of Israel.

82 For all this they sinned still, and believed not for his wondrous

works. 83 'Therefore their days did he consume in vanity, and their years

in trouble. 84 "When he slew them, then they sought him: and they returned and enquired early after God.

85 And they remembered that "God was their rock, and the high God their redeemer.

36 Nevertheless they did \* flatter him with their mouth, and they lied unto him with their tongues.

37 For 9 their heart was not right with him, neither were they stedfast in his covenant.

38 'But he, being full of compassion, forgave their iniquity, and destroyed them not: yea, many a time 'turned he his anger away, and did not stir up all his wrath.

39 For "he remembered "that they were but flesh; "a wind that passeth away, and cometh not again.

40 How oft did they 42 provoke him in the wilderness, and grieve him in the desert!

41 Yea, "they turned back and tempted God, and blimited the Holy One of Israel

42 They remembered not his hand, nor the day when he delivered them 5 from the enemy.

43 How the had twrought his signs in Egypt, and his wonders in the field of Zoan:

44 d And had turned their rivers into blood; and their floods, that they could not drink.

45 'He sent divers sorts of flies among them, which devoured them; and frogs, which destroyed them.

46 He gave also their increase unto the caterpiller, and their labour unto the locust.

47 He 7 destroyed their vines with hail, and their sycomore trees with 8 front.

48 49 He gave up their cattle also to the hail, and their flocks to 2 hot thunderbolts.

49 He cast upon them the flerceness of his anger, wrath, and indignation, and trouble, by sending evil angels among them.

50 8 He made a way to his anger; he spared not their soul from death,

/ Num. 11.

4 Num. 11.

2 Heb. made to bow.

8 Or, young men. 'Num. 14, & 16, & 17. 2 ver. 22. Num. 14. 29, 35. & 26, 64, 65.

\*\* See Hos. 5, 15,

\* Deut. 32. 4, 15, 31. \*, 15, 51.

\* Ex. 15, 13.

Deut. 7, 8.

Is. 41, 14.

& 41, 6.

& 63, 9. F Ezek. 33.

f ver. 8. Num. 14. 18, 20. \* Is. 48. 9. 1 Kin. 21. 20.

\* Ps. 103. 14, 16. " Gen. 6. 3. John 3. 6. Job 7. 7.16. Jam. 4. 14. 4 Or, rebel against him.

\* ver. 17. Yer. 17. Ps. 95. 9, 10. Is. 7. 13. & 63. 10. Ephr. 4. 30. Hob. 3. 16,

\* Num. 14. Deut. 6, 16, b ver. 20. 5 Or, from affliction.

ver. 12. Pa. 105, 27. åc. 6 Heb. set. d Ex. 7, 20, Ps. 105, 29,

Ex. 8. 24. Ps. 105. 31. f Ex. 8. 6. Pa. 105, 30. F Ex. 10. 13. 15. Ps. 105. 84, 85.

A Ex. 9. 23, 25. Ps. 105. 33. 7 Heb.

8 Or, great Ex. 9, 23, 24, 25, Ps. 105, 32, 9 Heb. Ha shut up.

2 Or, lightnings. 8 Heb. a path.

2 Or, their beasts to the murrain. Ex. 9. 3. 6. Ex. 12. 29. Ps. 103. 36. & 136, 10. l Ps. 106, 22, \* Pa. 77, 20 9 Ex. 14, 19, ° Ex. 14, 27, 28, & 15, 10, 8 Heb. P Ex. 15, 17. 9 Ps. 44. 8. r Pa. 44, 2. Josh. 13. 7. & 19. 51. Ps. 136. 21, 22. f Judg. 2.11, vor. 41. Ezek. 20. 27, 28. \* Hos. 7, 16. F Dont 32 16, 21. Judg. 2.12, 20. Ezek, 20. Deut. 12. 2, 4. 1 Kin.11, 7. **♣** 12. 31 4 I Sam. 4. Jer. 7. 12, 14. 4 26, 6, 9. b Judg. 18. 30, 1 Sam, 4,

# Jer. 7. 34, # J6. 9. # 25. 10.

1 Sam. 4

11. 6 22, 18.

f Job 27, 15, Ezek. 24,

Ps. 44, 23.

A Is. 42, 13,

1 Sam. 5. 6, 12. 4 6. 4.

l Ps. 87. 2.

11 Kin. 6.

founded. \* 1 Sam. 16.

11, 12. 2 Sam. 7. 8.

\* Gen. 33,13. Is. 40, 11.

º 2 8am. 5. 2.

1 Chr. 11. 2.

P1 Kin. 9. 4.

5 Heb.

6 Heb. From after.

4 Hab

and the disobedient. but gave 2 their life over to the Destilence : 51 \*And smote all the firstborn in Egypt; the chief of their strength in the tabernacles of Ham; 52 But "made his own people to go forth like sheep, and guided them in the wilderness like a flock. 53 And he "led them on safely, so that they feared not: but the sea ° 5 overwhelmed their enemies. 54 And he brought them to the border of his p sanctuary, even to this mountain, which his right hand had purchased.

55 He cast out the heathen also before them, and 'divided them an inheritance by line, and made the tribes of Israel to dwell in their 56 'Yet they tempted and provoked the most high God, and kept not his testimonies: 67 But "turned back, and dealt unfaithfully like their fathers: they were turned aside "like a deceitful bow. 58 For they provoked him to anger with their 'high places, and moved him to jealousy with their graven images,

59 When God heard this, he was wroth, and greatly abhorred Israel:
60 \*So that he forsook the tabernacle of Shiloh, the tent which he placed among men;
61 And delivered his strength into

captivity, and his glory into the enenıŷ's hand. 62 'He gave his people over also unto the sword; and was wroth with

his inheritance. 63 The fire consumed their young men: and dtheir maidens were not

diven to marriage. 64 Their priests fell by the sword; and their widows made no lamentation.

65 Then the Lord awaked as one out of sleep, and \* like a mighty man that shouteth by reason of wine.

66 And the smote his enemies in the hinder parts: he put them to a perpetual reproach.

67 Moreover he refused the tabernacle of Joseph, and chose not the tribe of Ephraim:

68 But chose the tribe of Judah. the mount Zion \* which he loved. 69 And he built his sanctuary like high palaces, like the earth which

he hath bestablished for ever. 70 <sup>m</sup> He chose David also his servant, and took him from the sheepfolds:

71 6 From following "the ewes great with young he brought him oto feed Jacob his people, and Israel his inheritance.

72 So he fed them according to the p integrity of his heart; and guided them by the skilfulness of his hands. PSALM LXXIX.

1 The psalmist complaineth of the desolution of Jorusulem. 8 He prayeth for deliver-ance, 13 and promiseth thankfulness.

A Psalm 2 of Asaph.

GOD, the heathen are come into temple have they defiled; "they have hid Jerusalem on heaps.

2 d The dead bodies of thy servants have they given to be meat unto the fowls of the heaven, the flesh of thy saints unto the beasts of the carth.

3 Their blood have they shed like water round about Jerusalem: and there was none to bury them. 4 / We are become a reproach to our

neighbours, a scorn and derision to them that are round about us. 5 "How long, Lord? wilt thou be angry for ever? shall thy "jealousy burn like fire?

6 Pour out thy wrath upon the heathen that have \*not known thee, and upon the kingdoms that have

Inot called upon thy name.

7 For they have devoured Jacob, and laid waste his dwelling place.

8 MO remember not against us 3 for-

mer iniquities: let thy tender mercies speedily prevent us: for we are "brought very low.

9 "Help us. O God of our salvation.

for the glory of thy name: and deliver us, and purge away our sins,

for thy name's sake.

10 Wherefore should the heathen

say, Where is their God? let him be known among the heathen in our sight by the \*revenging of the blood of thy servants which is shed.

11 Let the sighing of the prisoner come before thee; according to the greatness of 5 thy power 6 preserve thou those that are appointed to die:

12 And render unto our neighbours sevenfold into their bosom their reproach, wherewith they have reproached thee, O Lord.

13 So "we thy people and sheep of thy pasture will give thee thanks for ever: "we will shew forth thy praise to all generations.

PSALM LXXX.

1 The psalmist in his prayer complaineth of the miseries of the church. 8 God's former favours are turned into judgments. 14 He prayeth for deliverance.

To the chief Musician \* upon Shoshannim-Eduth, A Psalm 8 of Asaph.

IVE ear, O Shepherd of Israel, I thou that leadest Joseph "like a flock; b thou that dwellest between the cherubims, shine forth. 2 Before Ephraim and Benjamin

and Manassch stir up thy strength, and ocome and save us. 3 'Turn us again, O God, fand cause

thy face to shine; and we shall be saved. e ver. 7, 19. Lam. 5, 21. / Num. 6, 25. Pe. 4. 6. & 67. 1.

2 Or. for Asaph. Ex. 15. 17. Ps. 74. 2. b Ps. 74. 7. 4 2 Kin. 25. 9, 10. 2 Chr. 36. 19. Mic. 3. 12. d Jor. 7. 33. & 16. 4. & 34. 20. \* Ps. 141. 7. Jer. 14. 16. & 16. 4. Rev. 11. 9. ∫ Ps. 44. 13. & €0. 6. Pa. 74. 1. 9, 10, & 85. 5, & 59, 46. A Zeph. 1. Jer. 10. 25. Rev. 16. L. 4 Is. 45, 4, 5, 2 Thes, 1, 8, l Ps. 58. 4. = Is. 64. 9. 3 Or, the iniquities of them that were before us. \* Deut. 28. 43. Ps. 142. 6. °2 Chr. 14, P Jer. 14. 7. 21. 9 Ps. 42, 10. 4 Heb. rengeance. Ps. 102, 20. 5 Heb. thing arm

6 Heb. reserve the children of death,
Gen. 4, 15,
Is. 65, 6, 7,
Jer. 32, 18, Luke 6, 38, t Pa. 74, 18, 22. \* Ps. 74. 1. & 95. 7. & 100. 3. \* Is. 43. 21. 7 Heb. to

generation and gene-ration.

• Ps. 45, & 60, title. 8 Or, for Asaph. a Ps. 77, 20. 5 Ex. 25, 20, 1 Sam. 4. 4. 2 Sam. 6. 2. Ps. 99. 1. 22. Deut. 33. 2. Pa. 50, 2. & 94, 1. d Num. 2. 18,-23.

9 Heb. come
for salva-

3 Heb, will them smake, Ps. 74, 1, Fr. 42. 8. & 102. 9. Is. 30. 20. A Ps. 44. 13. ( ver. 2, 19, <sup>2</sup> Is. 5. 1, 7. Jer. 2, 21. Ezek. 15. 6. & 17. 6. & 19. 10. Ps. 44. 2. \*\* Ex. 23. 28. Josh. 21. 12. 3 Neh. the cedars of God. \* Ps. 72. 8. \* Pa. 89. 40, 41. Is. 5. 5, Nah. 2. 2, P In. 63, 15, t la. 49. 5. Ps. 89, 21, t ver. 2, 7. Ps. 8, title. 4 Or, for

4 Lev. 23.

21. Num. 10. 10.

5 Or, against. b Ps, 114, 1.

· la. 9. 4.

4 O Lord God of hosts, how long wilt thou be angry against the prayer of thy people?

5 Thou feedest them with the bread of tears; and givest them tears to drink in great measure. 6 \*Thou makest us a strife unto our neighbours: and our enemies laugh among thomselves.
7 'Turn us again, O God of hosts, and cause thy face to shine; and we

shall be saved.

8 Thou hast brought \*a vine out of Egypt: 'thou hast cast out the

heathen, and planted it.

9 Thou "preparedst room before it,
and didst cause it to take deep root,
and it filled the land.

10 The hills were covered with the shadow of it, and the boughs thereof were like 8 the goodly codars.

11 She sent out her boughs unto the sea, and her branches "unto the river.

12 Why hast thou then broken down her hedges, so that all they which pass by the way do pluck her

13 The boar out of the wood doth waste it, and the wild beast of the field doth devour it.

14 Return, we beseech thee, O God of hosts: Plook down from heaven, and behold, and visit this vine; 15 And the vineyard which thy right

hand hath planted, and the branch that thou madest strong q for thyself. 16 It is burned with fire, it is cut
down: 'they perish at the robuke
of thy countenance,
17 'Let thy hand be upon the man
of thy right hand, upon the son of

man whom thou madest strong for thyself.

18 So will not we go back from thee: quicken us, and we will call upon thy name.

19 'Turn us again, O Lord God of hosts, cause thy face to shine; and we shall be saved.

# PSALM LXXXI.

1 An exhortation to a solemn praising of God. 4 God challength that duty by reason of his benefits. 8 God, exhorting to obedience, com-plaineth of their disobedience, which proveth their one hurt. To the chief Musician \* upon Gittith.

A Psalm 4 of Asaph. Sing aloud unto God our strength: make a joyful noise unto the God

of Jacob.

2 Take a psalm, and bring hither the timbrel, the pleasant harp with

the psaltery.

3 Blow up the trumpet in the new moon, in the time appointed, on our solemn feast day.

4 For this was a statute for Israel, and a law of the God of Jacob.

5 This he ordained in Joseph for a testimony, when he went out 5 through the land of Egypt: bwhere I heard a language that I understood not. 6 ° I removed his shoulder from the burden: his hands "were delivered from dthe pots.

7 Thou calledst in trouble, and I delivered thee; II answered thee in the secret place of thunder: I proved thee at the waters of 8 Meribah. Sclah.

8 Mear, O my people, and I will testify unto thee: O Israel, if thou

wilt hearken unto me;
9 There shall no \*strange god be in thee; neither shalt thou worship

any strange god.

10 'I am the Lord thy God, which brought thee out of the land of E-gypt: "open thy mouth wide, and I will fill it.

11 But my people would not hearken to my voice; and Israel would "none of me.

12 °So I gave them up 4 unto their own hearts' lust: and they walked in their own counsels.

13 POh that my people had heark-ened unto me, and Israel had walked in my ways!

14 I should soon have subdued their enemies, and turned my hand against their adversaries.

15 The haters of the Lord should have 5 submitted themselves unto him: but their time should have endured for ever.

16 He should have fed them also Twith the finest of the wheat: and with honey out of the rock should I have satisfied thee.

# PSALM LXXXII.

1 The palmist, having exhorted the Judges, 5 and reproved their negligence, 8 prayeth God to judge.

A Psalm 8 of Asaph.

YOD astandeth in the congregation of the mighty; he judgeth among bthe gods.

2 How long will ye judge unjustly, and accept the persons of the wicked? Selah.

3 9 Defend the poor and fatherless: do justice to the afflicted and needy.

4 Deliver the poor and needy: rid them out of the hand of the wicked. 5 They know not, neither will they understand; they walk on in dark-ness: "all the foundations of the

earth are 2 out of course.
6 \*I have said, Ye are gods; and all of you are children of the most High.

7 But 've shall die like men, and fall like one of the princes.

8 \*Arise, O God, judge the earth: for thou shalt inherit all nations.

# PSALM LXXXIII.

1 A complaint to God of the enemies' conspi-racies. 9 A prayer against them that oppress the church.

A Song or Psalm 3 of Asaph. KEEP anot thou silence, O God: hold not thy peace, and be not still, O God.

2 Heb. pass-2 Heb. passed accay.
4 Ex. 1. 14.
6 Ex. 2. 23.
2 14. 10.
Ps. 50. 15.
f Ex. 19. 19.
f Ex. 17. 6,7.
Num. 20.
13.
8 Or, Strife.
k Ps. 50. 7.
2 Ex. 20. 3, 5.
k Deut. 32.
12. 2 Deut. 32.
12.
18. 43. 12.
1 Ex. 20. 2.
2 Ex. 20. 2.
3 Ps. 37. 3, 4.
John 15. 7.
Eph. 3. 20.
2 Ex. 32. 1.
Deut. 32.
15, 18.
2 Acts 7. 42.
26.
Rom. 1, 24, 26. 26. 4 Or, to the hardness of their hearts, or, imaginations.
Plent. 5.29.
A 10, 12, 13.
A 32. 29.
In. 48. 18.
Plent 18.
Plent 18.
On, yieldcif feigular
obedience,
Plent. 4.
A 66. 3.
Hob. lied.
Plent. 32.
In. 147.
Heb. with
the fut of wheat.
Job 29. 6.

8 Or, for Asaph, \*2 Chr.19.6. Eccles, 5.8. Eccles, 5, 8, 4 Ex. 21, 6, & 22, 28, Deut. 1, 17, 2 Chr. 19, 7, Prov. 18, 5, 9 Heb. d Jer. 22. 3. Job 29, 12, Pro. 24, 11, / Mie. 3, 1. Ps. 11. 3, & 75. 3, 2 Heb. 4 ver. 1.

' Job 21, 32. Pa. 49, 12, 4 Mic. 7. 2, 7. l Ps. 2. 8. Rev. 11. 15.

Ex. 22. 9. 28. John 10.34.

3 Or, for Asaph. 4 Ps. 28, 1. & 35, 22. & 109, 1.

| The proj  | phet sheweth the PSA   | LMS.  | blessedness of God's  | service.   |
|---|--|---|---|--|
| Ps. 2. 1.<br>Acts 4. 28.<br>Ps. 81. 15.                               | 2 For, lo, thine enemies make s<br>turnult: and they that hate thee<br>have lifted up the head.  | 5 Blesse<br>is in the<br>ways of t                | d is the man whose strength to; in whose heart are the  | 2 Or, of<br>mulberry<br>trees make<br>him a well,                    |
| 4 Ps. 27. 5.  | 8 They have taken crafty counsel against thy people, and consulted against thy hidden ones.  | 6 Who   | passing through the valley<br>a make it a well; the rain<br>oth the pools.  | #c.<br># 2 Sam. 5.<br>22, 23.<br># Hab.                              |
| & 31. 20.  See Esth. S. 6, 9. Jer. 11. 19. & 31. 36.                  | us cut them off from being a nation; that the name of Israel may   | strength,   | th before God.  | covereth. 4 Or, from company to com-                                 |
| 3 Heb.  | be no more in remembrance.  5 For they have consulted together with one 2 consent: they are con- federate against thee:  | Selah.  | RD God of hosts, hear my<br>give ear, O God of Jacob.<br>1, O God our shield, and look  | pany. Prov. 4. 18. Cor. 3. 18. Dout. 16.                             |
| f See<br>2 Chr. 20,<br>1, 10, 11.                                     | 6 / The tabernacies of Edom, and<br>the Ishmaelites; of Moab, and the<br>Hagarenes;  | upon the<br>10 For a<br>than a th                 | face of thine anointed.  I day in thy courts is better  Housand. I had rather be a  | Zech.14.16.<br># ver. 11.<br>Gen. 15. 1.<br>5 Heb. I                 |
|   | 7 Gebal, and Ammon, and Amalek<br>the Philistines with the inhabitants<br>of Tyre;<br>8 Assur also is joined with them   | than to o   | er in the house of my God, iwell in the tents of wicked-<br>the LORD God is ha sun  | would<br>choose ra-<br>ther to set<br>at the<br>threshold.           |
| 8 Hob. they<br>have been<br>an arm to<br>the chil-<br>dren of         | <sup>3</sup> they have holpen the children of<br>Lot. Selah.<br><sup>9</sup> Do unto them as <i>unto</i> the <sup>#</sup> Mi<br>dianites; as to <sup>8</sup> Sisora, as to Jabin | grace ar<br>will he                               | ield: the Lord will give and glory: *no good thing withhold from them that rightly.   | A Ia. 60, 19.<br>f ver. 9.<br>Gen. 15, 1.<br>Pn. 115, 9,<br>10, 11.  |
| Lot.  Num. 31.7. Judg. 7. 22.  Judg. 4. 15, 24. & 5. 21.              | at the brook of Kison: 10 Which perished at En-dor: they became as dung for the earth.   | 12 O Lo<br>man that                               | or of hosts, the trusteth in thee.  | & 119. 114.<br>Prov. 2. 7.<br>Ps. 34.9,10.<br>Ps. 2. 12.             |
| <sup>2</sup> Kin. 9. 37.<br>Zeph. 1. 17.<br><sup>1</sup> Judg. 7. 25. | 11 Make their nobles like *Oreb<br>and like Zeeb: yea, all their princes<br>as 'Zebah, and as Zalmunna:<br>12 Who said, Let us take to our                                       | 1 The peak<br>mercies,<br>8 He pro-<br>fidence of | PSALM LXXXV.  nist, out of the experience of former prayeth for the continuance thereof.  miseth to wait thereon, out of con- f God's goodness. |  |
| * ls. 17. 13,   | solves the houses of God in posses sion.  18 "O my God, make them like a wheel; "as the stubble before the   | To the cl   | hief Musician, A Psalm *6 for<br>the sons of Korah.   | • Ps. 42,<br>title.<br>6 Or, of.                                     |
| * Ps. 35. 5.  * Dout. 32.   | wind.  14 As the fire burneth a wood, and as the flame 'sctteth the mountains  | l back the  | thy land: thou hast brought<br>captivity of Jacob,<br>u hast forgiven the iniquity  | 7 Or, well<br>pleased,<br>Ps. 77. 7.<br>Exca 1. 11.                  |
| 22.<br>P Job 9. 17.   | on fire; 15 So persecute them p with thy tempest, and make them afraid with  | of thy p<br>their sin.<br>8 Thou                  | eople, thou hast covered all<br>Selah.<br>hast taken away all thy<br>thou hast turned thyself   | & 2, 1.<br>Pg. 14, 7.<br>Jer. 30, 18,<br>& 31, 23,<br>Exck. 39,      |
| * Pa. 35. 4,<br>26.   | thy storm.  16 ° Fill their faces with shame that they may seek thy name, C Lord.  17 Let them be confounded and   | from the<br>4 c Turn<br>and caus<br>cease.        | flerceness of thine anger.<br>us, O God of our salvation,<br>the thine anger toward us to   | Joel 3. 1. b Ps. 32. 1. 8 Or, thon hast turned thing anger from      |
| r Ps. 59. 13.   | troubled for ever; yea, let them be put to shame, and perish: 18 That men may know that thou whose name alone is JEHOVAH   | ever? wi<br>to all ger<br>6 Wilt                  | thou be angry with us for<br>it thou draw out thine anger<br>ierations?<br>thou not 'revive us again:   | hot,<br>Deut. 13.<br>17.<br>Ps. 80. 7.                               |
| * Ps. 92. 8.  | earth.  PSALM LXXXIV.  | grant us  | people may rejoice in thee? us thy mercy, O Lord, and thy salvation. Il hear what God the Lord  | d Ps. 74. 1,<br>& 79. 5.<br>& 80. 4.<br>• Hab. 3. 2.<br>f Hab. 2. 1. |
| 9 D- 9 4//-   | 1 The prophet, longing for the communion of<br>the sanctuary, 4 shereth how blessed they are<br>that dwell therein. 8 He prayeth to be re-<br>stored unto it.                    | will spea<br>unto his<br>but let                  | k: for he will speak peace<br>people, and to his saints:<br>them not turn again to  | # Zech. 9. 10.   |
| Ps. 8, title. 4 Or, of. 1023. a Ps. 27, 4.                            | To the chief Musician *upon Gittith A Psalm 'for the sons of Korah, I OW "amiable are thy taberna I cles, O Lord of hosts!   | 9 Surely  | his salvation is nigh them him; *that glory may dwell   | 20, 21.  Is. 48, 13,  Zech. 2, 5,  John 1, 14,                       |
| b Ps. 42, 1, 2,<br>& 63, 1,<br>& 73, 26,<br>& 119, 20,                | 2 b My soul longeth, yea, even faint<br>eth for the courts of the LORD: my<br>heart and my flesh crieth out for  | ther; ri  | ey and truth are met toge-<br>ghteousness and peace have<br>ach other.  | l Ps. 72. 3.<br>Is. 32. 17.<br>Luke 2. 14.                           |
|   | the living God.  3 Yea, the sparrow hath found an house, and the swallow a nest for herself, where she may lay her young   | down fro  | uth shall spring out of the and righteousness shall look om heaven.  a, the Lorp shall give that  | ** Is. 45. 8.  |
| * Pa. 65. 4.  | even thine altars, O Lord of hosts<br>my King, and my God.<br>4 Blessed are they that dwell in<br>thy house: they will be still praising   | , which is<br>yield her<br>1 13 PRis              | good; and our land shall increase, ghteousness shall go before id shall set us in the way   | Jam. 1. 17. • Ps. 67. 6. • Ps. 80. 14.                               |
|   | thee. Selah.   | of his st   |   | 1  |

<sup>2</sup> Or. A Prayer, being a Pasim of David.

3 Or, one whom thou favourest.

· 1s. 26. 3.

6 Ps. 56. L.

4 Or, all the day.

ver. 15. Ps. 130. 7. & 145. 9. Joel 2. 18.

4 Pa. 50, 15.

f Ex. 15, 11.

9 Deut. 3. 24.

A Pn. 22. 31. A 102. 18. In. 43. 7. Bov. 15. 4.

Ex. 15. 11. Ps. 72. 18. & 77. 14.

\* Deut. 6. 4. \* 32. 39. Is. 37. 16. \* 44. 6. Mark 12.

" Ps. 56. 13.

5 Or, grave. \* Ps. 54. 3.

6 Heb. terrible.

Ps. 25. 1.

PSALM LXXXVI.

1 Basid strengtheacth his prayer by the conscience of his citigion. If y the goodness and power of poor. It desired his continuates of former pace. 14 Completing of the proud, he erostells some token of God's goodness.

<sup>2</sup>A Prayer of David.

DOW down thine ear, O LORD, hear me: for I am poor and needy.

2 Preserve my soul; for I am sholy: O thou my God, save thy servant "that trusteth in thee

8 bBe merciful unto me, O Lord: for I cry unto thee 4 daily.

4 Rejoice the soul of thy servant:
for unto thee, O Lord, do I lift up my soul.

5 \*For thou, Lord, art good, and ready to forgive; and plenteous in mercy unto all them that call upon thee

6 Give ear, O Lord, unto my prayer; and attend to the voice of my suppli-

cations

7°In the day of my trouble I will call upon thee: for thou wilt answer me.
8/Among the gods there is none like unto thee, O Lord; Incither are there

any works like unto thy works.
9 All nations whom thou hast made shall come and worship before thee, O Lord: and shall glorify thy name.

10 For thou art great, and 'doest wondrous things: \*thou art God

11 Teach me thy way, O LORD; I will walk in thy truth: unite my heart to fear thy name.

12 I will praise thee, O Lord my God, with all my heart: and I will glorify thy name for evermore.

13 For great is thy mercy toward me: and thou hast m delivered my soul from the lowest 5 hell.

Mara — 29. 1 Cor. 8. 4. Eph. 4. 6. I Ps. 25. 4. 2 27. 11. 2 119. 33. 2 143. 8. 56. 13 14 O God, "the proud are risen against me, and the assemblies of sylolent men have sought after my soul; and have not set thee before them.

15 But thou, O Lord, art a God full of compassion, and gracious, longsuffering, and plenteous in mer-

cy and truth.

16 O p turn unto me, and have mercy upon me; give thy strength unto thy servant, and save q the son of thine handnaid.

17 Shew me a token for good; that they which hate me may see it, and be ashamed: because thou, Lord. hast holpen me, and comforted me,

PSALM LXXXVII.

1 The nature and glory of the church. 4 The increase, honour, and comfort of the members thereof. A Psalm or Song 7 for the sons of

Korah.

HIS foundation is ain the holy mountains.

2 b The LORD loveth the gates of Zion more than all the dwellings of Jacob.

3 °Glorious things are spoken of thee, O city of God. Selah. 4 I will make mention of Rahab and

Babylon to them that know me: behold Philistia, and Tyre, with Ethi-

opia; this man was born there.
5 And of Zion it shall be said, This and that man was born in her: and the highest himself shall establish her.

6 The Lord shall count, when he swriteth up the people, that this man was born there. Selah.

7 As well the singers as the players on instruments shall be there: all my springs are in thee,

PSALM LXXXVIII.

A prayer containing a grievous complaint.

A Song or Psalm 2 for the sons of Korah, to the chief Musician upon Mahalath Leannoth, 8 Maschil of \* Heman the Ezrahite.

O LORD a God of my salvation, I have b cried day and night before thee:

2 Let my prayer come before thee: incline thine car unto my cry;

8 For my soul is full of troubles: and my life draweth nigh unto the grave.

4 dI am counted with them that go down into the pit: I am as a man that hath no strength:

5 Free among the dead, like the slain that lie in the grave, whom thou rememberest no more: and

they are feut off 4 from thy hand.
6 Thou hast laid me in the lowest pit, in darkness, in the deeps.
7 Thy wrath lieth hard upon me,

and thou hast afflicted me with all

thy waves. Selah.

8 \*Thou hast put away mine acquaintance far from me; thou hast made me an abomination unto them: I am shut up, and I cannot come

forth 9 & Mine eye mourneth by reason of affliction: Lord, I have called daily upon thee. "I have stretched out

my hands unto thee.

10 "Wilt thou shew wonders to the dead? shall the dead arise and praise thee? Sclah.

11 Shall thy lovingkindness be declared in the grave? or thy faithfulness in destruction?

12 Shall thy wonders be known in the dark? Pand thy righteousness in the land of forgetfulness?

13 But unto thee have I cried, O LORD; and qin the morning shall

my prayer prevent thee.

14 Lord, "why castest thou off my soul? why hidest thou thy face from me 9

15 I am afflicted and ready to die from my youth up: while 'I suffer thy terrors I am distracted,

16 Thy fierce wrath goeth over me;

thy terrors have cut me off.

17 They came round about me

5 daily like water; they "compassed me about together.

18 "Lover and friend hast thou put | 438.11.

4 Pr. 92 90

/ Ezak. 13.9.

2 Or. of.

8 Or, A Paulm of Heman the Exrabile, giving in-struction. \*1 Kin.4. 31. 1 Chr. 2. 6.

e Ps. 27. 9. b Luke 18. 7. Pa. 107, 18.

d Pa. 28, 1, • Ps. 31, 12,

f Is. 53. 8. 4 Or, by thy hand,

g Pa. 42, 7.

A Job 19, 13, 19. Ps. 31. 11. & 142. 4. i Lam. 3. 7.

\* Ps. 38, 10, l Ps. 86. 3. \*\* Job 11. 13. Pa. 143. 6.

" Ps. 6. 5. A 30, 9, A 115, 17, A 118, 17,

o Job 10. 21. Ps. 143. 3. P ver. 5. Ps. 31. 12. Eccles. 8. 10. & 9. 5. 9 Ps. 5. 3. & 119, 147. r Pa. 43. 2. Job 13. 24. Pa. 13. 1.

! Job 6. 4.

5 Or, all the day. " Ps. 22. 16. \* Job 19, 13, Ps. 31, 11,

terrible.

ver. 5.
Ex. 34. 6.
Num. 14.
18.
Neh. 9. 17.
Pa. 103. 8.
4 111. 4.
4 130. 4, 7.
4 145. 8.
Joel 2. 13.
P Pa. 23. P Ps. 25, 16, & 69, 16, 7 Ps. 116. 16.

7 Or. of.

a Ps. 48. 1.

ь Гя. 78. 67, 6к.

4 See Is. 60. d Ps. 89. 10. 2 Or, A
Praim for
Ethan the
Exrahite,
to give instruction.
• 1 Kin. 4.

31. 1 Chr. 2. 6.

Pa. 101. 1. 8 Heb. to

8 Heb. to generation and generation:
So ver. 4.
Pa. 119. 90.
8 Pa. 119. 91.
1 Kin. 8,16.
1a. 42. 1.
42 Sam. 7.
11, &c.
10. &c. Seo
Jer. 30. 9.
Ezek.34.23.
Hos. 3. 5.
ver. 29, 36.
See ver. 1.

/ See ver. 1. Luke 1. 32.

33. 9 Ps. 19. 1. & 97. 6. Rev. 7. 10,

Rev. 7. 10, 11, 12. h ver. 7. f Pa. 40. 5. h 71. 19. h 85. 8. h 113. 5. h Pa. 76. 7, 19. k Pa. 76. 7, 19. h Pa. 76. 7, 19. h Pa. 76. 7, 19. h Pa. 76. 7, 19. h Pa. 76. 7, 19. h Pa. 76. 7, 19. h Pa. 76. 7, 19. h Pa. 76. 7, 19. h Pa. 40. h P

11. Ex. 15. 11.

Ex. 15, 11, 1 Sam. 2, 2, Ps. 35, 10, & 71, 19, Ps. 65, 7, & 93, 3, 4, & 107, 29,

Ex. 14. 26,

27, 28. Ps. 87. 4. Is. 30. 7.

with the arm of thy strength. Gen. 1. 1. 1 Chr. 29.

11. Ps. 24. 1, 2. & 50. 12. P Job 26. 7. 7 Josh. 19.

Josh. 12. 1. 6 Heb. an arm with might. Ps. 97. 2.

7 Or, esta-

\* Ps. 85. 13.

ver. 24. Ps. 75. 10. & 92. 10. & 132. 17.

Or, our shield is of the LORD,

and our king is of the Holy One of Israel, Ps. 47. 9.

far from me, and mine acquaintance into darkness.

# PSALM LXXXIX.

1 The pealmist praiseth God for his covenant, 5 for his woulderful power. In for the care of his church. 19 for his favour to the kingdom of David. 38 Then complaining of contrary events. 46 he expostulateth, prayeth, and blesseth God.

2 Maschil of \* Ethan the Ezrahite.

<sup>a</sup> I WILL sing of the mercies of the LORD for ever: with my mouth will I make known thy faithfulness 8 to all generations.

2 For I have said, Mercy shall be built up for ever: thy faithful-ness shalt thou establish in the very heavens.

3°I have made a covenant with my chosen, I have dsworn unto David

my servant,
4 'Thy seed will I establish for ever, and build up thy throne Ito all generations. Selah.

5 And 9 the heavens shall praise thy wonders, O Lord: thy faithfulness also in the congregation & of the gaints

6 For 'who in the heaven can be compared unto the Lord? who among the sons of the mighty can be likened unto the LORD?

7 \*God is greatly to be feared in the assembly of the saints, and to be had in reverence of all them that

are about him.

8 O Lord God of hosts, who is a strong Lord 'like unto thee? or to thy faithfulness round about thee? 9 "Thou rulest the raging of the sea: when the waves thereof arise, thou stillest them.

10 "Thou hast broken 4 Rahab in pieces, as one that is slain; thou hast scattered thine enemies 5 with

& 51. 9. 4 Or, Egypt. 5 Heb. thy strong arm.
11° The heavens are thine, the earth also is thine: as for the world and the fulness thereof, thou hast founded them.

12 P The north and the south thou hast created them : Tabor and Hermon shall rejoice in thy name.

13 Thou hast 6a mighty arm: strong is thy hand, and high is thy right hand

14 Justice and judgment are the habitation of thy throne: mercy and truth shall go before thy face.

15 Blessed is the people that know the "joyful sound: they shall walk, O Lord, in the "light of thy counte-10. & 23. 21. Ps. 98. 6. " Ps. 4. 6. & 11. 3. nance

16 In thy name shall they rejoice all the day: and in thy righteousness

shall they be exalted. 17 For thou art the glory of their strength: yand in thy favour our horn shall be exalted.

18 For 8the Lord is our defence; and the Holy One of Israel is our

king.
19 Then thou spakest in vision to

thy holy one, and saidst, I have laid help upon one that is mighty; I have exalted one chosen out of

the people.

20 "I have found David my servant; with my holy oil have I anointed him:

21 b With whom my hand shall be

established: mine arm also shall strengthen him.
22 The enemy shall not exact upon

him; nor the son of wickedness afflict him.

23 dAnd I will beat down his foes before his face, and plague them that hate him.

24 But 'my faithfulness and my mercy shall be with him: and in my name shall his horn be exalted.

25 "I will set his hand also in the sea, and his right hand in the rivers. 26 He shall cry unto me, Thou art hmy father, my God, and the rock

of my salvation.

27 Also I will make him \* my firstborn, thigher than the kings of the earth.

28 "My mercy will I keep for him for evermore, and "my covenant shall stand fast with him.

29 'His seed also will I make to endure for ever, pand his throne

as the days of heaven.
30 If his children forsake my law. and walk not in my judgments;

31 If they 2 break my statutes, and keep not my commandments; 32 Then will I visit their transgres-

sion with the rod, and their iniquity with stripes.

33 "Nevertheless my lovingkindness will I not utterly take from him, nor suffer my faithfulness 4 to fail. 34 My covenant will I not break

nor alter the thing that is gone out of my lips.

35 Once have I sworn \* by my holiness 5 that I will not lie unto David

36 His seed shall endure for ever, and his throne 'as the sun before me. 37 It shall be established for ever as the moon, and as a faithful witness in heaven. Selah.

38 But thou hast a cast off and bahhorred, thou hast been wroth with thine anointed.

39 Thou hast made void the covenant of thy servant: 'thou hast profaned his crown by casting it to

the ground.

40 d Thou hast broken down all his hedges; thou hast brought his strong holds to ruin.

41 All that pass by the way spoil him: he is a reproach to his neighbours.

42 Thou hast set up the right hand of his adversaries; thou hast made all his enemies to rejoice.

43 Thou hast also turned the edge of his sword, and hast not made him to stand in the battle.

ver. 3. 1 Kin. 11. 34. 1 Sam. 16.

è Pa. 80, 17.

\* 2 Sam. 7.

42 Sam. 7.9.

· Ps. 61. 7. f ver. 17.

<sup>9</sup> Ps. 72. 8. & 80. 11.

4 2 Sam. 7. 14. 1 Chr. 22. 10. 12 Sam. 22.

<sup>k</sup> Ps. 2. 7. Col. 1. 15, 18. ! Num. 24. 7. " Is. 55. 3.

" ver. 34. o ver. 4, 36. P ver. 4. Is. 9. 7. Jor. 33. 17. 7 Den. 11.21.

<sup>7</sup> 2 Sam. 7. Pa. 119. 53. Jer. 9. 13. 2 Heb. pro-faue my statutes.

t 2 Sam. 7. 14. 1 Kin. 11. 31. " 2 Sam. 7.

13. 13.

3 Heb. I
will not
make roid
from him. 4 Heb.

to lie. \* Amos 4. 2. 5 Heb. if I lic. ver. 4, 29. 2 Sam. 7.

16. Luke 1. 33. John 12. 34. Ps. 72. 5. 17. Jer. 33. 20.

a 1 Chr. 28. 9. Ps. 44. 9. & 60. 1, 10.

Den. 32. 19. Ps. 78. 59. Ps. 74. 7. Lam. 5. 16. d Ps. 80. 12. Ps. 44. 13. 4 79. t.

| The fra  | ilty of human life. PSA  | ı,  |
|--|--|-----|
| 2 Hob.<br>brightness.<br>/ vor. 39.                | 44 Thou hast made his *glory to cease, and /cast his throne down to the ground.  |     |
|  | 45 The days of his youth hast thou   | - 1 |
| * Ps. 79. 5.<br>A Ps. 78. 63.                      | with shame. Selah.  46 *How long, Lord? wilt thou hide thyself for ever? *shall thy wrath burn like fire?  47 'Remember how short my time  |     |
| 4 Job 7, 7,<br>4 10, 9,<br>4 14, 1,<br>Ps. 39, 5.  | 47 'Remember how short my time is: wherefore hast thou made all men in vain?   |     |
| a 119. 84.<br>a Pe. 49. 9.                         | 48 What man is he that liveth,   |     |
| i Heb. 11.5.                                       | and shall not 'see death? shall ne deliver his soul from the hand of the grave? Selah.  49 Lord, where are thy former loving-kindnesses, tohich thou "swarest unto David "in thy truth?  50 Remember, Lord, the reproach of thy servants; 'how I do bear in my bosom the reproach of all the mighty. |     |
| ** 2 Sam. 7.<br>15.<br>1s. 55. 3.                  | kindnesses, which thou "swarest unto<br>David "in thy truth?   |     |
| Ps. 54. 5.<br>Ps. 69. 9,<br>19.                    |  |     |
| P Pa. 74. 22.                                      | people;<br>61 Wherewith thine enemies have<br>reproached, O Lord; wherewith they   |     |
| † Ps. 41. 13.                                      | have reproached the footsteps of<br>thine anointed.<br>52 <sup>2</sup> Blessed be the Lord for ever-   |     |
|  | more. Amen, and Amen. PSALM XC.  |     |
|  | 1 Moses, setting forth God's providence, 3 com-<br>plaineth of human fragility, 7 divine chas-<br>tisements, 10 and brevity of life. 12 He<br>prayeth for the knowledge and sensible ex-<br>perience of God's good providence.   |     |
| 8 Or,<br>A Prayer,<br>being a                      | A Prayer of Moses the man of God.  | -   |
| being a Praim of Moses,                            | L ORD, "thou hast been our dwelling place in all generations.  |     |
| Deu. 33. 1.  | 2 Before the mountains were brought forth, or ever thou hadst  | 1   |
| * Deut. 33.<br>27.<br>Ezek.11.16.                  | formed the earth and the world,  | ĺ   |
| 4 Heb. in  | even from everlasting to everlasting, thou art God.  | l   |
| generation<br>and gene-<br>ration.                 | 3 Thou turnest man to destruction;   | 1   |
| AD. G OR   | and sayest, Return, ye children of men.  | l   |
| 26.<br>Gen. 3. 19.<br>Ecclos.12.7.<br>2 Pet. 3. 8. | 4 For a thousand years in thy sight are but as yesterday 5 when it is past.  |     |
| 5 Or, when<br>he hath                              | and as a watch in the night. 5 Thou carriest them away as with   |     |
| parsea   | 5 Thou carriest them away as with a flood; 'they are as a sleep: in the  |     |
| Ps. 73. 20.<br>Ps. 103. 15.<br>ls. 40. 6.          | morning fthey are like grass which groweth up.   | ١   |
| 10. 40. 6.   | 6 In the morning it flourisheth, and groweth up; in the evening it is cut  | l   |
| 6 Or, is<br>changed.                               | down, and withereth.   |     |
| Job 14. 2.<br>Ps. 92. 7.                           | 7 For we are consumed by thine anger.  |     |
| A Ps. 50. 21.<br>Jer. 16. 17.                      | and by thy wrath are we troubled.<br>8 *Thou hast set our iniquities be-<br>fore thee, our secret sins in the light  |     |
| 7 Ps. 19. 12.                                      | of thy countenance.  9 For all our days are 7 passed away  | ĺ   |
| turned<br>away.                                    | in thy wrath: we spend our years   |     |
| B Or, as a<br>medita-                              | 8 as a tale that is told.  |     |
| tion.<br>9 Heb. As                                 | 10 The days of our years are threescore years and ten; and if by   |     |
| for the  | reason of strength they be fourscore<br>years, yet is their strength labour  |     |
| our years,<br>in them                              | and sorrow for it is soon cut off  | -   |
| aro seconty<br>years.                              | and we fly away.  11 Who knoweth the power of thine  |     |
| g. 472.  | anger? even according to the fear  |     |

anger? even according to thy fear,

so is thy wrath.

PRALMS. The security of the godly. J Pt. 39. 4. 12 \$50 teach we to number our days. that we may 2 apply our hearts unto 2 Heb. come to 13 Return, O LORD, how long? and let it repent thee concerning thy <sup>1</sup> Deu. 32, 36, Pa. 135, 14, servanta 14 O satisfy us early with thy mercy "that we may rejoice and be glad \*\* Ps. 85. 6. all our days. 15 Make us glad according to the days wherein thou hast afflicted us, and the years wherein we have seen evil. 16 Let "thy work appear unto thy servants, and thy glory unto their " Hab. 3. 2. children. 17 And let the beauty of the Lord our God be upon us: and pestablish o Pa. 97 4. P Is. 26, 12, thou the work of our hands upon us; yea, the work of our hands establish thou it. PSALM XCI. 1 The state of the goally. 8 Their safety. 9 Their habitation. 11 Their servants. 14 Their friend; with the effects of them all. E that dwelleth in the secret place \* Ps. 27. 5. & 31. 20. & 32. 7. of the most High shall sabide bunder the shadow of the Almighty. 2 Heb. 2 °I will say of the Lord, He is my lodge. Pa. 17. 8. refuge and my fortress: my God; in · Pa. 142. 5. him will I trust. 3 Surely dhe shall deliver thee from d Pa. 124, 7. the snare of the fowler, and from the noisome pestilence. \* Ps. 17. 8. & 57. 1. & 61. 4. 4 'He shall cover thee with his feathers, and under his wings shalt thou trust: his truth shall be thy shield and buckler. 5 /Thou shalt not be afraid for the / Job 5, 19, terror by night; nor for the arrow that flieth by day;
6 Nor for the pestilence that walketh åc. Ps. 112, 7. & 121, 6. Prov. 3. 23, in darkness; nor for the destruction that wasteth at noonday. 24. Is. 43. 2. 7 A thousand shall fall at thy side. and ten thousand at thy right hand; but it shall not come night thee. 8 Only 9 with thine eyes shalt thou <sup>9</sup> Ps. 37. 34. Mal. 1. 5. behold and see the reward of the wicked 9 Because thou hast made the Lord. which is a nly refuge, even the most High, thy habitation; 10 There shall no evil befall thee, h wer. 9 Ps. 71. 3. # Pro. 12, 21, neither shall any plague come nigh thy dwelling. 11 For he shall give his angels charge l Ps. St. 7. & 71. S. Matt. 4. 6. Luke 4. 10, 11. Heb. 1. 14. over thee, to keep thee in all thy ways. 12 They shall bear thee up in their hands, "lest thou dash thy foot against a stone. " Job 5. 23. Ps. 37. 21. 13 Thou shalt tread upon the lion and adder: the young lion and the. 4 Or, asp. dragon shalt thou trample under feet. 14 Because he hath set his love upon me, therefore will I deliver him: I will set him on high, because he hath " Pp. 9. 10. "known my name. • Ps. 50, 15. 15 'He shall call upon me, and I P Is. 43, 2. will answer him: PI will be with him 9 1 Sam. 2. in trouble; I will deliver him, and q honour him. 5 Heb.

16 With 5 long life will I satisfy him,

and shew him my salvation.

length of days, Prov. 3. 2.

#### PSALM XCII.

1 The prophet exhorteth to praise God, 4 for his great works, 6 for his judgments on the wicked, 10 and for his goodness to the godly. A Psalm or Song for the sabbath

day.

It is a good thing to give thanks unto the Lord, and to sing praises

unto the Lord, and to sing praises unto thy name, O most High: 2 To shew forth thy lovingkindness in the morning, and thy faithfulness

2 every night, 8° Upon an instrument of ten strings.

and upon the psaltery; supon the harp with 4a solemn sound. 4 For thou, LORD, hast made me glad through thy work: I will triumph in the works of thy hands.

5 40 LORD, how great are thy works! and thy thoughts are very

deep.

6/A brutish man knoweth not : neither doth a fool understand this.
7 When the wicked spring as the

grass, and when all the workers of iniquity do flourish; it is that they shall be destroyed for ever:

8 But thou, Lord, art most high for evermore.

9 For, lo, thine enemies, O Lord, for, lo, thine enemies shall perish; all the workers of iniquity shall be scattered.

10 But \*my horn shalt thou exalt like the horn of an unicorn: I shall be anointed with fresh oil.

11 " Mine eye also shall see my desire on mine enemies, and mine ears shall hear my desire of the wicked

that rise up against me.
12 \*The righteous shall flourish like the palm tree: he shall grow like a cedar in Lebanon.

13 Those that be planted in the house of the Lord shall flourish "in

the courts of our God. 14 They shall still bring forth fruit in old age; they shall be fat and

5 flourishing :

15 To shew that the Lord is upright: Phe is my rock, and there is no unrighteousness in him.

> PSALM XCIII. The majesty, power, and holiness of Christ's kingdom.

> THE LORD reigneth, he is clothed with majesty; the Lord is clothed with strength, "wherewith he hath girded himself: "the world also is stablished, that it cannot be moved.

> 2 Thy throne is established of old: thou art from everlasting.

3 The floods have lifted up, O LORD, the floods have lifted up their voice; the floods lift up their waves.

4 /The Lord on high is mightier than the noise of many waters, yea, than the mighty waves of the sea.

5 Thy testimonies are very sure: holiness becometh thine house, O LORD, 7 for ever.

PRALM XCIV.

1 The prophet, calling for fustice, complaineth of tyranny and impicty. B He leachelt God's providence, 12 He sheweth the blessedness of ufficient. 16 God is the defender of the af-ficted.

O LORD 2God, a to whom vengeance belongeth; O God, to whom vengeance belongeth, 2 shew thyself.

2 Lift up thyself, thou judge of the earth: render a reward to the

proud 3 LORD, 4 how long shall the wicked,

how long shall the wicked triumph? 4 How long shall they 'utter and speak hard things? and all the work-

ers of iniquity boast themselves?

5 They break in pieces thy people,
O Lord, and afflict thine heritage. 6 They slay the widow and the stran-

ger, and murder the fatherless. 7/Yet they say, The Lord shall not see, neither shall the God of Jacob regard it.

8 Understand, ye brutish among the people: and ye fools, when will ye be wise?

9 \*He that planted the ear, shall he not hear? he that formed the eye, shall he not see?

10 He that chastiseth the heathen. shall not he correct? he that 'teacheth man knowledge, shall not he

know? 11 & The Lord knoweth the thoughts of man, that they are vanity.

12 Blessed is the man whom thou chastenest, O Lord, and teachest him out of thy law;

13 That thou mayest give him rest from the days of adversity, until the pit be digged for the wicked.

14 m For the LORD will not cast off his people, neither will he forsake his inheritance.

15, But judgment shall return unto righteousness: and all the upright in heart 4 shall follow it.

16 Who will rise up for me against the evildoers? or who will stand up for me against the workers of ini-

quity?
17 "Unless the Lord had been my help, my soul had salmost dwelt in silence.

18 When I said, "My foot slippeth; thy mercy, O LORD, held me up. 19 In the multitude of my thoughts within me thy comforts delight my

soul. 20 Shall the throne of iniquity have fellowship with thee, which frameth mischief by a law?

21 They gather themselves together against the soul of the righteous, and condemn the innocent blood.

22 But the LORD is 'my defence; and

23 And "he shall bring upon them their own iniquity, and shall cut them off in their own wickedness; yea, the LORD our God shall cut them off.

2 Heb. God of revenges.

Dout. 32. 35. Nah. 1. 2.

3 Heb. shine forth Ps. 80. 1. Pa. 7. 6. Gen. 18, 25. 4 Job 20, 5.

• Ps. 31, 18. Judo 15.

/ Ps. 10, 11, 13, 4 59, 7,

# Ps. 73, 22, 4 92. 6.

k Ex. 4, 11, Prov. 20,12,

Job 35, 11. In. 28, 26,

i 1 Cor. 3.

l Job 5, 17, Prov. 3, 11, 1 Cor. 11, 32. Heb. 12, 5,

= 1 Sam. 12. 22. Rom. 11. 1, 2.

4 Heb. shall be after it.

<sup>n</sup> Pa. 124. 5 Or, quickly. • Ps. 38. 16.

P Amos 6. 3.

\* Ps. 58, 2, Is. 10, 1. " Matt. 27. 1. Fx. 23, 7. Prov. 17. 15.

15. \* Ps. 50. 9. \$ 62. 2, 6. \* Ps. 7. 16. Prov. 2. 22. \$ 5. 28.

511

6 Pa. 147. 1.

è Ps. 89. 1.

2 Hob. in the nights. 1 Chr. 23.5. Ps. 33. 2. 3 Or, upon the solomn sound with the harp.

4 Hob. Higgaion, Ps. 9. 16. 4 Ps. 40. 5. Is. 28. 29. Rom. II. 33, 34. / Ps. 73. 22. 4 94. 8.

# 92. 8. # Job 12. 6. # 21. 7. Ps. 37. 1, 2, 35, 38. Jer. 12.1, 2. Mal. 3. 15. A Pa. 58. A Ps. 56. 2. A 83. 18. Ps. 68. 1. 4 Ps. 89, 17,

₹ Ps. 23. 5. Ps. 54. 7. & 59. 10. & 112. 8.

\* Ps. 52. 8. 1s. 65. 22. Hos. 14. 5, 6. • Ps. 100. 4.

5 Heb. green.

P Dout. 32. 4. \* Rom. 9, 14.

\* Ps. 96. 10. & 97. 1. & 19. 1. Is. 52. 7. Rev. 19. 6. 4 Ps. 104. 1. Ps. 65. 6. Pa. 45, 6,

Prov. 8. 22, 6 Heb. from them. / Pa. 65. 7. & 89. 9.

7 Heb. to length of days.

#### PSALM XCV.

1 An exhortation to praise God, 3 for his great-ness, 6 and for his goodness, 8 and not to tempt him. <sup>e</sup> Ps. 100, 1, <sup>l</sup> Dou. 39,15, <sup>2</sup> Sam, 22, 2 Ban, 22.
47.
2 Beb.
prevent
Ms face.
4 Ps. 96. 4.
4 97. 9.
4 135. 5.
8 Heb.
In whose,
heights of
the hills
are hits.
b Heb.
Whose the
rea is.

O COME, let us sing unto the Lord:

"let us make a joyful noise to the rock of our salvation. 2 Let us 2 come before his presence

with thanksgiving, and make a joyful noise unto him with psalms.

3 For the LORD is a great God, and a great King above all gods.

4 8 In his hand are the deep places

of the earth: 4the strength of the hills is his also.

55 The sea is his, and he made it: and his hands formed the dry land. 6 O come, let us worship and bow down: let 'us kneel before the LORD our maker.

7 For he is our God; and fwe are the people of his pasture, and the sheep of his hand. To day if ye will hear his voice,

will near his voice, 8 Harden not your heart, has in the provocation, and as in the day of temptation in the wilderness:

9 When 'your fathers tempted me, proved me, and have work.

10 'Forty years long was I grieved with this generation, and said, It is a

people that do err in their heart, and they have not known my ways:

11 Unto whom "I sware in my wrath that they should not enter into my rest.

# PSALM XCVI.

1 An exhortation to praise God. 4 for his great-ness, 8 for his kingdom, 11 for his general judgment.

• 1 Chr. 16. 23, -33. Pa. 33. 3.

sea is.

4 Gen. 1. 9, 10. 11 Cor. 8. 20, 1 Cor. 8. 20, 1 Fz. 79. 13, & 80. 1, & 100. 3. 9, 15. & 4. 7. Num. 14. 22, &c. & 20. 13. Dout. 6. 16. 6 Hob. contention. 6 Pz. 78. 18, 40. 55. 1 Cor. 10. 9. 8 Mum. 14. 22.

22. 7 Heb. 3, 10.

7 Heb. 3. 10, 17. \*\* Num. 14. 23, 28, 30. Heb. 3. 11, 18. 44. 3, 5. 7 Heb. if

they enter

aSING unto the LORD a new song: sing unto the Lord, all the earth.

2 Sing unto the LORD, bless his name; shew forth his salvation from day to day.

3 Declare his glory among the hea-then, his wonders among all people.

4 For the LORD is great, and greatly to be praised: 4 he is to be feared above all gods. è Ps. 145. 3. e Pa. 18. 3. d Pa. 95. 3. ' See Jer. 10. 11, 12.

5 For 'all the gods of the nations are idols: but the Lord made the heavens.

/ Ps. 115, 15, 1s. 42, 5, 6 Honour and majesty are before him: strength and beauty are in ø Ps. 29. 2. his sanctuary.

7 AGive unto the LORD, O ye kindreds of the people, give unto the Lord glory and strength.

8 Give unto the LORD the glory due unto his name: bring an offering, and come into his courts

9 O worship the LORD '9 in the beauty of holiness: fear before him, all the earth.

10 Say among the heathen that \* the LORD reigneth: the world also shall be established that it shall not be moved: 'he shall judge the people

11 " Let the heavens rejoice, and let

the earth be glad; "let the sea roar,

and the fulness thereof.

12 Let the field be joyful, and all that is therein: then shall all the trees of the wood rejoice

13 Before the LORD: for he cometh, for he cometh to judge the earth: he shall judge the world with righteousness, and the people with his truth,

PSALM XCVII.

1 The majesty of God's kingdom. 7 The church rejoiceth at God's judgments upon idolaters. 10 An exhortation to godliness and gladness. THE LORD reigneth; let the earth

rejoice; let the 2 multitude of bisles be glad thereof.

2 Clouds and darkness are round about him: drighteousness and judg-ment are the shabitation of his throne.

3 A fire goeth before him, and burneth up his enemies round about.

4 /His lightnings enlightened the world: the earth saw, and trembled.
5 The hills melted like wax at the presence of the LORD, at the presence

of the Lord of the whole earth. 6 The heavens declare his right-cousness, and all the people see his

glory. 7 Confounded be all they that serve graven images, that boast themselves

of idols: \*worship him, all ye gods.
8 Zion heard, and was glad; and the daughters of Judah rejoiced because of thy judgments, O LORD.

9 For thou, LORD, art 1 high above all the earth: "thou art exalted far

above all gods.

10 Ye that love the LORD, "hate evil: "he preserveth the souls of his saints; Phe delivereth them out of the hand of the wicked.

11 q Light is sown for the rightin heart.

12 Rejoice in the LORD, ye rightcous; and give thanks at the remembrance of his holiness,

# PSALM XCVIII.

1 The psalmist exhorteth the Jews, 4 the Gentiles, 7 and all the creatures to praise God, A Psalm.

"SING unto the LORD a new O song; for b he hath done marvellous things: chis right hand, and his holy arm, hath gotten him the victorv

2 dThe Lord hath made known his salvation: his righteousness hath he openly shewed in the sight of the heathen.

3 He hath fremembered his mercy and his truth toward the house of Israel: all the ends of the earth have seen the salvation of our God.

4 Make a joyful noise unto the Lord, all the earth: make a loud noise, and rejoice, and sing praise.

5 Sing unto the LORD with the harp; with the harp, and the voice of a psalm.

<sup>a</sup> Ps. 96. 10. <sup>2</sup> Heb.

° Ps. 67. 4. Rev. 19. 11.

2 Heb. many, or, many, or, great ieles. b In. 60. 9. 'I Kin. 8. 12. Ps. 18. 11. d Ps. 39. 14. 3 Or, esta-Wishment. 'Ps. 18. 8. 50. 3. Dan. 7. 10, Hab. 3. 6, f Ex. 19. 18. k 104. 32. Judg. 5. 5. Mic. 1. 4. Nah. 1. 5.

8 Heb. of his name. ( Ps. 29. 2. & 110. 3. 9 Or, in the glorious sanctuary.

b Ps. 93. 1. & 97. 1. Bev. 11. 15. & 19. 6. 7 ver. 13. Ps. 67. 4. & 98. 9.

\* Ps. 69. 34.

Mum. 10. 10. 1 Chr. 15. 98. 2 Chr. 29.

Pa. 96. 11, l In. 55, 19.

™ Ps. 96. 10,

e Pa. 93, 1. Ex. 25, 22. Ps. 18, 10, & 80, 1,

2 Heb.

stugger.

# Pa. 07. Q.

4 Dout. 28.

Joh 86. 5, 6, 7.

/ ver. 9. #1 Chr. 28, 2. Ps. 132, 7.

8 Or.

A Lev. 19. 2.

i Jer. 15. 1.

Ex. 14. 15. & 15. 25. 1 Sam. 7. 9. & 12. 18.

l Ex. 33. 9.

" Fee Ex. 32. 2, &c. Num. 20.

12, 24. Dout. 9. 20.

ver. 5. Ex. 15. 2. Ps. 3i, 3. & 118. 28.

" Num. 14. 20. Jor. 46. 28. Zeph. 3. 7.

58. Ray. 15. 4.

6 With trumpets and sound of cornet make a joyful noise before the Lord, the King.

7 \*Let the sea roar, and the fulness

thereof; the world, and they that dwell therein.

8 Let the floods clap their hands: let the hills be joyful together 9 Before the Lord; for he cometh to judge the earth: with rightcousness shall he judge the world, and the people with equity.

# PSALM XCIX.

1 The prophet, selling furth the kingdom of God in Zion, 5 exhorteth all, by the example of forefulners, to worship God at his holy hill.

THE \*LORD reigneth; let the people tremble: bhe sitteth between the cherubims; let the earth 2 be moved. 2 The Lord is great in Zion; and

and he is high above all the people.

3 Let them praise thy great and terrible name; for it is holy.

4 'The king's strength also loveth judgment; thou dost establish equity, thou executest judgment and righte-ousness in Jacob.

5/Exalt ye the Lord our God, and worship at his footstool: for 3h he is holy.

6 Moses and Aaron among his priests, and Samuel among them that call upon his name; they called upon the Lord, and he answered them.

7 He spake unto them in the cloudy pillar: they kept his testimonies, and the ordinance that he gave them.

8 Thou answeredst them, O LORD our God: "thou wast a God that for-gavest them, though "thou tookest vengcance of their inventions.

9 Exalt the LORD our God, and worship at his holy hill; for the LORD our God is holy.

# PSALM C.

1 An exhortation to praise God cheerfully, 3 for his greatness, 4 and for his power. \*A Psalm of 4 praise.

MAKE a joyful noise unto the Lord, sail ye lands.

2 Serve the LORD with gladness: come before his presence with singing. 8 Know ye that the LORD he is God: bit is he that hath made us. and not we ourselves; we are his people, and the sheep of his pasture. 4 Enter into his gates with thanks-giving, and into his courts with praise: be thankful unto him, and bless his name.

5 For the LORD is good; his mercy is everlasting; and his truth endur-eth 7 to all generations.

# PSALM CI.

David maketh a vow and profession of godliness.

A Psalm of David. I WILL sing of mercy and judgment; unto thee, O LORD, will I sing.

2 I will blehave myself wisely in a perfect way. O when wilt thou come unto me? I will walk within my house with a perfect heart.

3 I will set no 2 wicked thing before mine eyes: 4 I hate the work of them that turn aside; it shall not cleave to me.

4 A froward heart shall depart from me: I will not /know a wicked person.

5 Whoso privily slandereth his neighbour, him will I cut off: "him that hath an high look and a proud heart will not I suffer.

6 Mine eyes shall be upon the faithful of the land, that they may dwell with me: he that walketh in a perfect way, he shall serve me,

7 He that worketh deceit shall not dwell within my house: he that telleth lies 4 shall not tarry in my sight.

8 I will a carly destroy all the wicked of the land; that I may cut off all wicked doers from the city of the Lord.

#### PSALM CIL

1 The prophet in his prayer maketh a grievous complaint, 12 He taketh comfort in the eternity and merry of God. 18 The mercies of God are to be recorded, 23 He sustaineth his weakness by the unchangeableness of God.

A Prayer 5 of the afflicted, \* when he is overwhelmed, and poureth out his complaint before the Lord.

HEAR my prayer, O LORD, and let my cry "come unto thee.

2 b Hide not thy face from me in the day when I am in trouble; 'incline thine car unto me: in the day when

I call answer me speedily. 8 d For my days are consumed 6 like smoke, and 'my bones are burned

as an hearth. 4 My heart is smitten, and /withered like grass; so that I forget to

ent my bread. 5 By reason of the voice of my groaning my bones cleave to my 7 skin. 6 M am like in pelican of the wilderness: I am like an owl of the

desert. 7 I kwatch, and am as a sparrow

alone upon the house top. 8 Mine enemies reproach me all the day; and they that are "mad a-gainst me are "sworn against me.

9 For I have eaten ashes like bread, and 'mingled my drink with weeping, 10 Because of thine indignation and thy wrath: for "thou hast lifted me

up, and cast me down.
11 9 My days are like a shadow that declineth; and I am withered like

grass, 12 But 'thou, O Lord, shalt endure for ever; and 'thy remembrance unto all generations.

13 Thou shalt arise, and "have mercy upon Zion: for the time to favour her, yea, the "set time, is come.

1 Kin. 9, 4, & 11, 4, 2 Heb. thing of Belial. d Pa. 97, 10, Josh, 23. 6, 1 Bam, 12, 20, 21, Ps. 40. 4, & 125. 5. /Matt. 7.23. 2Tim. 2.10.

6 1 Sam. 18.

3 Or, perfect in the way, Ps. 119. 1.

Pa. 18. 27. Prov. 6, 17.

4 Heb, shall not be es-tablished. Jer. 21, 12. i Pa. 48. 2, 8.

Pa. 61. 2. 142. 2. 3. Ex. 2. 23. 1si. Ps. 18, 6, δ Pa. 27. 9. & 60. 17. ° Ps. 71. 2.

5 Or, for.

d Pa. 119. 83. Jam. 4. 14. 6 ()r, (as some read) into smoke. Job 30, 30. Ps. 31. 10. Lam. 1. 13. / ver. 11. Ps. 27. 2. # Job 19. 20.

Lam. 4. 8. 7 Or, flesh. h Job 30. 29. Is. 34, 11. Zeph. 2. 14. k Ps. 77. 4. l Ps. 38, 11. \* Acts 26.

" Acts 23.12. Ps. 42. 3. P Ps. 30, 7. Ps. 109. 23. A 141. 4. Ecclos. 6.

12. ver. 4. Is. 40. 6, 7, 8. Jam. 1, 10.

ver. 26. Ps. 9. 7. Lam. 5. 19. t Ps. 135, 13.

" Is. 60. 1d. Zech. 1. 12. \* Is. 10. 2.

Ps. 145, title. 4 ()r. thanks-giving. Ps. 95. 1. & 98. 4. 5 Heb. all

5 Heb. all the carth. Pr. 119.73. & 139.13. & 139.13. & 149.2. Fph. 2.10. 6 Or, and his see are. Pr. 95. 7. Exek. 34. 30, 31. 4 Pr. 66. 13. & 116. 17. 18, 19. ° Pr. 136. 1, &e. de. 7 Hob. to

generation and gene-ration, Ps. 89. 1.

e Ps. 80. 1.

# Pa. 79. 1. \* 1 Kin. 8. 63. Ps. 138. 4. In. 60. 3. \* Ta. 60. 1. 2. Nob. 1. 6, 11. 4 2 8. \* Rom. 15. 4. 1 Cor. 10. 11. Ps. 22, 31. Is. 43, 21, 4 Deut. 26. 15. Ps. 14. 2. # 33. 13, 14. / Pa. 79, 11. 2 Heb. the children of death. Pt. 22. 22. Heb. afficted. A Job 21, 21. f Is. 38, 10, J Ps. 90, 2, Hab, 1, 12, <sup>1</sup> Gen. 1. 1. ≜ 2. 1. Heb. 1. 10. \*\* Is. 34. 4. \$ 51. 6. \$ 65. 17. \$ 66. 22. Rom. 8. 20. 2 Pet. 3. 7, 10, 11, 12. \* vor. 12, \* Heb. stand.

\* Mal. 3. 6.
Heb. 13. 8.
Jam. 1. 17. Pr. 69. 36. e ver. 22. Ps. 104. 1, <sup>5</sup> Ps. 130. 8. 1s. 33. 24. Matt.9. 26. Mark 2. 5, 10, 11. Luke 7. 47. Ex. 15. 26. Ps. 147. 3. Jer. 17. 14.

d Ps. 34, 22, Ps. 5. 12, 9 Ps. 146, 7, A Pa. 147. 19. A Ps. 147. 19. 4 Fx. 34. 6, 7. Num. 14. 18. Dout. 5. 10. Meh. 9. 17. Ps. 86. 15. Jor. 32. 18. 5 Heb. great of mercy.

14 For thy servants take pleasure in "her stones, and favour the dust thereof.

15 So the heathen shall fear the name of the LORD, and all the kings

name of the LORD, and all the kings of the earth thy glory. 16 When the LORD shall build up Zlon, "he shall appear in his glory. 17 "He will regard the prayer of the destitute, and not despise their

prayer. 18 This shall be written for the generation to come; and dthe peo-ple which shall be created shall praise

the LORD. 19 For he hath 'looked down from the height of his sanctuary; from heaven did the LORD behold the earth;

20 /To hear the groaning of the prisoner; to loose 2 those that are appointed to death;
21 To /declare the name of the

LORD in Zion, and his praise in Jerusalem :

22 When the people are gathered together, and the kingdoms, to serve the LORD.

23 He sweakened my strength in the way; he shortened my days.
24 I said, O my God, take me
not away in the midst of my days:

thy years are throughout all generations.

25 Of old hast thou laid the foundation of the earth: and the heavens are the work of thy hands.

26 "They shall perish, but "thou shalt 4 endure: yea, all of them shall wax old like a garment; as a ves-ture shalt thou change them, and they shall be changed:
27 But 'thou art the same, and

thy years shall have no end. 28 The children of thy servants shall continue, and their seed shall be established before thee.

#### PSALM CIII.

1 An exhortation to Uless God for his mercy, 15 and for the constancy thereof.

A Psalm of David. BLESS "the LORD, O my soul: and all that is within me, bless

his holy name.

2 Bless the Lord, O my soul, and forget not all his benefits:
3 Who forgiveth all thine iniquities; who healeth all thy diseases;

4 Who dredeemeth thy life from destruction: who crowneth thee with lovingkindness and tender mercies;

5 Who satisfieth thy mouth with good things; so that /thy youth is renewed like the eagle's. 6 The Lord executeth righteous-

ness and judgment for all that are oppressed. 7 h He made known his ways unto Moses, his acts unto the children of

Igrael 8 'The Lord is merciful and gracious, slow to anger, and 5 plenteous in mercy.

9 4 He will not always chide: neither

will be keep his anger for ever.

10 the hath not dealt with us after our sins; nor rewarded us according to our iniquities.

11 "For 2 as the heaven is high above the earth, so great is his mercy toward them that fear him,

12 As far as the east is from the west, so far hath he "removed our transgressions from us.

13 °Like as a father pitieth his children, so the Lord pitieth them that fear him.

14 For he knoweth our frame: Phe

remembereth that we are dust.

15 As for man, his days are as grass: 'as a flower of the field, so he flourisheth.

16 For the wind passeth over it, and it is gone; and the place thereof shall know it no more.

17 But the mercy of the LORD is from everlasting to everlasting upon them that fear him, and his righteousness "unto children's children;

18 To such as keep his covenant, and to those that remember his commandments to do them.

19 The LORD hath prepared his throne in the heavens; and his kingdom ruleth over all.

20 a Bless the LORD, ye his angels, that excel in strength, that b do his commandments, hearkening unto the voice of his word.

21 Bless ye the LORD, all ye "his hosts; dye ministers of his, that do his pleasure.
22 Bless the LORD, all his works in

all places of his dominion: /bless the LORD. O my soul.

PSALM CIV. 1 A meditation upon the mighty power, 7 and wonderful providence of God. 31 God's glory is eternal. 33 The prophet voweth perpetually to praise God.

BLESS 4 the LORD, O my soul. O LORD my God, thou art very great; b thou art clothed with honour and majesty.

2 Who coverest thyself with light as with a garment: who stretchest out the heavens like a curtain:

3 Who layeth the beams of his chambers in the waters: I who maketh the clouds his chariot: "who walketh upon the wings of the wind: 4 \* Who maketh his angels spirits;

this ministers a flaming fire: 5 5k Who laid the foundations of the earth, that it should not be removed for ever.

6 Thou coveredst it with the deep as with a garment: the waters stood above the mountains.

7 "At thy rebuke they fled; at the voice of thy thunder they hasted

away.
86 They go up by the mountains; they go down by the valleys unto for them.

<sup>3</sup> Ps. 30. 5. Is. 57. 16. Jer. 8. 5. Mic. 7. 18. ¿ Eura 9, 13,

\*\* Ps. 57. 10. Eph. 3. 18. 2 Hob. according to the heightof the heaven. \* Is. 43, 25. Mic. 7, 18. • Mal. 3, 17,

P Pa. 78, 30. 7 Gen. 3. 19. Eccles. 12. 7. \*Ps. 90. 5, 6. 1 Pet. 1, 24. Job 14. 1, 2. Jam. 1. 10, 11. 8 Hob. it is not.
i Job 7. 10.
i 20. 9.

" Ex. 20. 6. " Deut. 7. 9. \* Ps. 11. 4. Ps. 47. 2. Dan. 4. 25, 34, 35. e Ps. 148. 2. 4 Heb. mighty in strongth: See Ps. 78, 25, Matt. 6. 10. Heb. 1. 14. Gen. 32. 2. Josh. 5. 14. Ps. 68. 17.

d Dan. 7. 9, 10. Heb. 1. 14.

Pa. 145, 10.

/ ver. 1.

e ver. 35. Ps. 103. 1. b Ps. 93. 1. Dan. 7. 9. d 1s. 40. 22. & 45. 12. \* Amos 9. 6. / ls. 19. 1. 9 Ps. 18. 10. A Heb. 1. 7. 2 Kin. 2. 11. & 6. 17. 5 Heb. He hath founded the earth

upon her Job 26. 7. & 38. 4, 6. Ps. 24. 2. # 136. 6. Eccles. 1. 4. l Gen. 7. 19. # Gen. 8. 1. 6 Or, The mountains ancend, the valleys descend. " Gen. 8. 5.

• Job 38. 10,

| The pro   | vidence of God.  | PSA                                     |
|---|--|---|
| P Job 28. 10. 18. 83, 7. Jer. 5. 22. 9 Gen. 9. 11, 15. 2 Heb. Who sendeth. 3 Heb. walk. 4 Heb. break. | 9°Thou hast set a bound that may not pass over; °that they not again to cover the earth.  10° He sendeth the springs the valleys, which °run amon hills.  11 They give drink to every of the field: the wild asses <sup>4</sup> q' their thirst. | turn<br>into<br>g the<br>beast<br>uench |

# PRALMS.

# Exhortation to praise God.

deth the springs into drink to every beast he wild asses 4 quench 12 By them shall the fowls of the 5 Heb. give a voice. r Ps. 147. 8. sing among the branches 13 He watereth the hills from his chambers: "the earth is satisfied with Ps. 65. 9, the fruit of thy works.

14 "He causeth the grass to grow for Jer. 10, 13, & 14, 22. the cattle, and herb for the service of Gen. 1, 29, 30, 4 3, 18, man: that he may bring forth \*food # 9. 3. Ps. 147. 8. out of the earth;
15 And wine that maketh glad " Job 28, 5, Ps. 136, 25, & 147, 9, the heart of man, and coil to make his face to shine, and bread which strengtheneth man's heart. y Judg. 9. 13. Ps. 23. 5. Prov. 31. 6, 7. 16 The trees of the LORD are full he hath planted;

17 Where the birds make their nests: as for the stork, the fir 6 Heb. to make his face shine with oil, or, more than oil. trees are her house. 18 The high hills are a refuge for Num. 21. 6. the wild goats; and the rocks for 4 the conies. # Pro. 30, 26 19 bHe appointed the moon for b Gan. 1. 14. seasons: the sun knoweth his going 4 Job 38, 12, down. 20 d Thou makest darkness, and it d To. 45 7 is night: wherein 7 all the beasts of 7 Heb. all the beasts thereof do trample on the forest. the forest do creep forth.

21 'The young lions roar after their prey, and seek their meat from God. Job 38, 39, Joel 1, 20, 22 The sun ariseth, they gather themselves together, and lay them down in their dens. f Gen. 3. 19. 23 Man goeth forth unto / his work and to his labour until the evening. 24 °O LORD, how manifold are thy works! in wisdom hast thou made them all: the earth is full of 9 Prov. 3, 19. thy riches.
25 So is this great and wide sea, wherein are things creeping innumerable, both small and great beasts. 26 There go the ships: there is that leviathan, whom thou hast 8 made 4 Job 41. 1. 8 Heb. formed. • Ps. 136. 25. & 145. 15. & 147. 9. to play therein. 27 'These wait all upon thee: that thou mayest give them their meat in due season. 28 That thou givest them they gather: thou openest thine hand, they are filled with good. 29 Thou hidest thy face, they are troubled: \*thou takest away their breath, they die, and return to their Job 34, 14, 15. Ps. 146. 4. Eccles. 12. 7.

dust.

I Is. 32, 15, Ezek. 37, 9,

9 Heb.

shall be.

" Gen. 1. 31.

30 Thou sendest forth thy spirit,

they are created: and thou renewest

81 The glory of the LORD 9 shall

endure for ever: the LORD "shall

the face of the earth.

rejoice in his works.

32 He looketh on the earth, and it "trembleth: "he toucheth the hills. and they smoke.

33 FI will sing unto the LORD as long as I live: I will sing praise to my God while I have my being. 34 My meditation of him shall be sweet: I will be glad in the LORD. 35 Let 'the sinners be consumed out of the earth, and let the wicked be no more, 'Bless thou the Lord, O my soul. Praise ye the Lord.

Hab. 8. 10. • Pa. 144. A. P Ps. 63, 4,

Fr. 37. 38. Prov. 2. 22. r ver. 1.

# PSALM CV.

1 An exhortation to praise God, and to seek out his works. The story of God's provi-dence oner Abraham. 16 over Joseph, 23 over Jacob in Eyypi, 25 over Moses deliver-ing the Israelics. 37 over the Israelics brought out of Eyypi, 3ed in the wildorness, and planted in Canaon.

O aGIVE thanks unto the LORD; call upon his name: b make known his deeds among the people. 2 Sing unto him, sing psalms unto him: "talk ye of all his wondrous him: works.

3 Glory ye in his holy name: let the heart of them rejoice that seek the Lord.

4 Seek the LORD, and his strength: seck his face evermore.

5 'Remember his marvellous works that he hath done; his wonders, and the judgments of his mouth;

6 O ye seed of Abraham his servant, ye children of Jacob his chosen. 7 He is the LORD our God: This

judgments are in all the earth. 8 He hath gremembered his covenant for ever, the word which he commanded to a thousand generations.

9 Which covenant he made with Abraham, and his oath unto Isaac; 10 And confirmed the same unto Jacob for a law, and to Israel for

an everlasting covenant:

11 Saying, Unto thee will I give
the land of Canaan, 2the lot of your inheritance:

12 & When they were but a few men in number; yea, very few, and strangers in it. 13 When they went from one nation

to another, from one kingdom to another people; 14 \*\* He suffered no man to do them

rice suitered no man to do them wrong: yea, "he reproved kings for their sakes;

15 Saying, Touch not mine anointed,

and do my prophets no harm. 16 Moreover "he called for a famine upon the land: he brake the whole staff of bread.

17 He sent a man before them, even Joseph, who was sold for a servant:

18 'Whose feet they hurt with fet-

ters: <sup>3</sup> he was laid in iron:
19 Until the time that his word
came: <sup>4</sup>the word of the LORD tried him. 20 "The king sent and loosed him; Gen.41.14.

4 1 Chr. 16. f,-22. ls. 12. 4. Ps. 145. 4, 5, 11.

Ps. 77. 12.

d Ps. 27. 8. · Pa. 77, 11,

/ Ia. 26, 9, 9 Luke 1, 72.

\$ Gen. 17. 2. \$ 22. 16, \$c. \$ 26. 3. \$ 28. 13. \$ 35. 11. Luke 1. 73. Heb. 6. 17. Gen. 13, 15, & 15, 18, 2 Heb.

Fen. 34. 30. Dent. 7, 7. & 26. 5. l Heb. 11. 9.

- Gen. 35, 5, "Gen. 12.17.

o Gan. 41. 54. P Lev. 26.26. Is. 3. 1. Ezek. 4. 16. Gen. 45. 5. 4 50. 20. Gen. 37. 28, 36. Gen. 39. 20. 3 Heb. his soul came into iron. (Gen. 41. 25

eateth grass.

21 They b forgat God their saviour,

which had done great things in E-

gypt;
22 Wondrous works in the land of

the heathen: and they inherited the

45 b That they might observe his

statutes, and keep his laws. 6 Praise ye the Lord.

labour of the people;

&c. Ps. 78, 55.

Deut. 4, 1, 40, & 6, 21,

6 Heb. Hal-l-lujah.

\* Ex. 32. 4. a Jer. 2. 11. Rom. 1. 23.

5 Pa. 78, 11,

12. \* Ps. 78, 51. & 105, 23, 27.

# Ex. 32. 10, 11, 32. Deut. 9. 19, 25. & 10, 10. Esek. 20. Ham, and terrible things by the Red 23 d Therefore he said that he would destroy them, had not Moses his chosen stood before him in the 12 \* Esck. 13. 5. breach, to turn away his wrath. lest Esck. 13. 5. & 22. 30. / Deut. 8. 7. Jer. 3. 19. Esck. 20. 6. he should destroy them. 24 Yea, they despised 12 the pleasant land, they believed not his 2 Hob. a land of desire. t Hob. 3. 18. word: 25 \* But murmured in their tents. and hearkened not unto the voice A Num. 14. 2, 27. of the Lord. Num. 14. 28, &c. Ps. 95. 11. 26 'Therefore he ! lifted up his hand against them, to overthrow them in the wilderness: Ezek. 20. 27 31 To overthrow their seed also 15. Hob. 3. 11, among the nations, and to scatter them in the lands. Fr. 6. 8. Dou. 32, 40. 28 They joined themselves also unto Baal-peor, and ate the sacri-8 Heb. I Heb.
To make them fall.
Lev. 26. 33.
Ps. 41. 11.
Ezok. 20. fices of the dead. 29 Thus they provoked him to anger with their inventions: and the plague brake in upon them. 23. •• Num. 25. 30 "Then stood up Phinehas, and 2, 3. & 31, 16. executed judgment; and so the plague & 31. 16. Dent. 4. 3. & 32. 17. Hos. 9. 10. Rev. 2. 14. was stayed. 81 And that was counted unto him ° for righteousness unto all generations for evermore. Num. 25. 32 P They angered him also at the \* Num. 25. waters of strife, 9 so that it went ill with Moses for their sakes: P Num. 20. 33 Because they provoked his spirit, so that he spake unadvisedly with 3, 13, Ps. 81, 7, 9 Num. 20. his lips.

34 They did not destroy the na-12. Dent. 1. 37. & 3. 26. tions, concerning whom the LORD r Num. 20. commanded them: 10. Judg. 1.21 27, 28, 29, &c. 35 "But were mingled among the heathen, and learned their works, 36 And "they served their idols: f Dout. 7. 2, which were a snare unto them. 16. Judg. 2. 2. 37 Yea, "they sacrificed their sons and their daughters unto "devils, 38 And shed innocent blood, even the blood of their sons and of their Judg. 2. 2. & 3. 5, 6. Is. 2. 6. 1 Cor. 5. 6. Judg. 2. 12, 13, 17, 19. & 3. 6, 7. daughters, whom they sacrificed unto the idols of Canaan: and b the land was polluted with blood. Fix. 23, 33, Deut. 7, 16, Judg. 2, 3, 14, 15, 39 Thus were they defiled with their own works, and dwent a whoring with 2 Kin. 16.3. Is. 57. 5. Ezek. 16. their own inventions. 40 Therefore 'was the wrath of the LORD kindled against his people, insomuch that he abhorred this own 20. & 20. 26. Lev. 17. 7. Dou. 32. 17. inheritance. 2 Chr. 11. 41 And he gave them into the hand of the heathen; and they that 15. 1 Cor. 10. hated them ruled over them. 5 Num. 35. 42 Their enemies also oppressed them, and they were brought into subjection under their hand. 33. Ezek. 20. 18, 30, 31, Num.15.39. Ezek. 20. 43 Many times did he deliver them; but they provoked him with their counsel, and were brought low for Judg. 2.14, their iniquity. Ac. Ps. 78. 59, C2. 44 Nevertheless he regarded their affliction, when i he heard their cry: f Dent. 9.29. Neh. 9. 27, &c. \* Judg. 2. 16. Neh. 9. 27, &c. \* Judg. 3. 9. & 4. 3. & 6. 7. 9 Judg. 2..14. 4 Or, impoverished, or, weakened. & 10. 10. Neh. 9. 27, &c.

45 \*And he remembered for them his covenant, and 'repented "according to the multitude of his mercies.
46 "He made them also to be pitted of all those that carried them cap-

47 °Save us, O Lord our God, and gather us from among the heathen, to give thanks unto thy holy name, and to triumph in thy praise.

48 PBlessed be the Lord God of Israel from everlasting to everlasting: and let all the people say, Amen. Praise ve the Lord.

# PSALM CVII.

1 The psalmist exhorteth the redeemed, in praising God, to observe his manifold providence, 4 over travellers, 10 over captives, 17 over sick men, 23 over seamen, 33 and in divers varieties of life.

O GIVE thanks unto the LORD, for bhe is good: for his mercy endureth for ever.

2 Let the redeemed of the Lord say so, 'whom he hath redeemed from the hand of the enemy;

3 And agathered them out of the lands, from the east, and from the west, from the north, and a from the south.

4 They wandered in the wilderness in a solitary way; they found no city to dwell in.

5 Hungry and thirsty, their soul fainted in them.

6 Then they cried unto the Lord in their trouble, and he delivered them out of their distresses.

7 And he led them forth by the \*right way, that they might go to a city of habitation.

8 'Oh that men would praise the LORD for his goodness, and for his wonderful works to the children of men!

9 For \*he satisfieth the longing soul, and filleth the hungry soul with goodness.

10 Such as ist in darkness and in the shadow of death, being m bound in affliction and iron;

11 Because they "rebelled against the words of God, and contemned

"the counsel of the most High:
12 Therefore he brought down their heart with labour; they fell down, and there was "none to help.

13 Then they cried unto the Lord in their trouble, and he saved them out of their distresses.

14 'He brought them out of darkness and the shadow of death, and brake their bands in sunder.

15 °Oh that men would praise the Lorn for his goodness, and for his wonderful works to the children of men!

16 For he hath <sup>t</sup> broken the gates of brass, and cut the bars of iron in sunder.

k Lev. 26, 41, 42, 41, 42, 1 Judg. 2. 18, m Pa. 51, 1. & 69. 16, 1a. 63, 7. Lam. 3. 32, a Esra 9. 9. Jer. 42, 12, a 1 Chr. 16, 33, 36.

P Ps. 41. 13.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. Hallalnjah.

\* Ps. 108. 1. & 118. 1. & 136. 1. b Ps. 119. 68. Mat. 19. 17.

Mat. 19. 17. c Ps. 106, 10.

d Ps. 106. 47. Is. 43. 5, 6. Jer. 29. 14. & 31. 8, 10. Ezek. 39. 27, 28. 3 Heb. from the sea. \* vor. 40. f Deut. 32. 10.

yer. 13, 19, 28. Ps. 50, 15. Hos. 5, 15.

A Ezra 8.21.

ver. 15, 21, 31.

<sup>k</sup> Ps. 34, 10, Luke 1, 53.

l Luke 1.79. Job 36. 8.

\* Lam. 3.42.

° Ps. 73. 24. & 119. 24. Luke 7. 30. Acts 20. 27. P 1's. 22. 11. 1s. 63. 5. V ver. 6, 19,

\* Ps. 68. ft. & 146. 7. Acts 12. 7, &c. & 16. 26, &c. \* ver. 8. 21,

\* ver. 8, 21, 31.

# Is. 45. 2.

their desired haven. l ver. 8, 15, 31 'Oh that men would praise the LORD for his goodness, and for his wonderful works to the children of

God's providence in

out of their distresses.

his works with 2 rejoicing.

and his wonders in the deep.

so that the waves thereof arc still.

destructions.

waters:

trouble.

their wit's end.

" Job 33, 20.

Job 33, 22, Pa. 9, 13, & 88, 3,

ver. 6, 13,

e 2 Kin. 20. 4, 5. Ps. 147. 15, 18. Matt. 8. 8.

Ps. 30, 2.

d ver. 8, 15,

31. Lev. 7. 12. Ps. 50. 14. & 116. 17. Heb. 13. 15.

Pa. 9. 11. 4 73. 28. 4 118. 17.

2 Heb. singing. 3 Heb. maketh to stand.

# Jonah 1. 4.

A Ps. 22, 14. & 119, 28. Nah. 2, 10.

wisdom is svallowed

4 Hob.

Job 33, 28, Job 33, 2 30, Ps. 30, 3, & 49, 15, & 56, 13, & 103, 4,

" Ps. 22. 22, 25. 4 111. 1.

\* 1 Kin. 17.

\*Gen. 13. 10. & 14. 3. & 19. 25. 5 Heb.

P Ps. 114. 8. Is. 41. 18.

35 PHe turneth the wilderness into a standing water, and dry ground into watersprings,

that dwell therein.

elders.

36 And there he maketh the hungry to dwell, that they may prepare a city for habitation; 37 And sow the fields, and plant

vineyards, which may yield fruits of increase.

38 9 He blesseth them also, so that f Gen. 12. 2. ▲ 17. 16, 20. they are multiplied greatly; and suf-fereth not their cattle to decrease. F Ex. 1. 7. <sup>2</sup> 2 Kin. 10. 32.

89 Again, they are 'minished and brought low through oppression, affliction, and sorrow.

40 \* He poureth contempt upon princes, and causeth them to wander f Job 12, 21,

David.

ITOLD anot thy peace, O God of my praise;
2 For the mouth of the wicked and

a Pa. 83. 1.

5 Heb. mouth of deceit.

have open

6 Heb.

selves. b Ps. 35. 7. & 69. 4. John 15. 25.

the 5 mouth of the deceitful 6 are opened against me: they have spoken against me with a lying tongue.

8 They compassed me about also with words of hatred; and fought against me bwithout a cause.

4 For my love they are my adversaries: but I give myself unto prayer.

| David d   | levoteth his enemies. PSA  | L  |
|---|--|----|
| Ps. 35. 7,<br>12. 4 38. 30.                         | 5 And. they have rewarded me evil<br>for good, and hatred for my love.<br>6 Set thou a wicked man over him:  | 1  |
| 4 Zech. S. 1.<br>2 Or, an<br>adsersary.             | and let 42 Satan stand at his right hand.  7 When he shall be judged, let him  | 1  |
| Heb. go<br>out guilty,<br>or, wicked.               | 7 When he shall be judged, let him <sup>3</sup> be condemned: and <sup>4</sup> let his prayer become sin.  8 Let his days be few; and flet   | 1  |
| f Acts 1. 20.<br>4 Or, charge.                      | another take his 4 office.   | 1  |
| # Ex. 22. 24.                                       | and his wife a widow.  10 Let his children be continually vagabonds, and beg: let them seek their bread also out of their desolate   | ,  |
| A Job 5. 5.<br>& 18. 9.                             | places.  11 *Let the extortioner catch all that he hath; and let the strangers   | 1  |
|   | spoil his labour.  12 Let there be none to extend mercy unto him: neither let there be   | 1  |
| ' Job 18. 19.<br>Ps. 37. 28.                        | any to favour his fatherless children.   |    |
| <sup>1</sup> Pro. 10. 7.<br><sup>1</sup> Ex. 20. 5. | in the generation following let their *name be blotted out.  14 'Let the iniquity of his fathers be remembered with the Load; and let not the sin of his mother *be  | 1  |
| " Noh. 4. 5.<br>Jer. 18. 23.                        | piotted out.   | 1  |
| " Job 18, 17.<br>Ps. 34, 16.                        | 15 Let them be before the Lord continually, that he may "cut off the memory of them from the earth. 16 Because that he remembered not to shew mercy, but persecuted the poor and needy man, that he might even slay the "broken in heart. 17 PAs he loved cursing, so let it come unto him: as he delighted not in blessing, so let it be far from him. 18 As he clothed hinself with cursing the control of | 1  |
| • Ps. 84. 18.                                       | poor and needy man, that he might<br>even slay the broken in heart.  | 1  |
| P Pro. 14. 14.<br>Ezek. 35. 6.                      |  | 1  |
| 9 Num. 5. 22.<br>5 Heb. with-                       | ing like as with his garment, so let it <sup>q</sup> come <sup>5</sup> into his bowels like water, and like oil into his bones.  |    |
| in him.   | and like oil into his bones.  19 Let it be unto him as the garment which covereth him, and for a girdle wherewith he is girded con-  | 1  |
|   | tinually.  | 1  |
|   | adversaries from the LORD, and of<br>them that speak evil against my soul.<br>21 But do thou for me, O God the   | 1  |
|   | Lord, for thy name's sake: because<br>thy mercy is good, deliver thou me.<br>22 For I am poor and needy, and my  | 1  |
| * Ps. 102.11.<br>& 144.4.                           | neart is wounded within me.  | 1  |
| # 144. 4.   | it declineth: I am tossed up and down as the locust.  24 My knees are weak through   |    |
|   | fasting; and my flesh faileth of<br>fatness.<br>25 I became also a reproach unto   | ١, |
| * Ps. 22. 6, 7.                                     | thom tacken they looked upon me  | 1  |

them: when they looked upon me "they shaked their heads.

26 Help me, O Lord my God: O

28 Let them curse, but bless thou: when they arise, let them be ashamed; but let 'thy servant rejoice.

29 a Let mine adversaries be clothed

save me according to thy mercy: 27 "That they may know that this is thy hand; that thou, Lord, hast

"Matt.27.39.

" Job 37.7.

<sup>9</sup> 2 Sam. 16. 11, 12.

Is. 65. 14.

a Ps. 35, 26, & 132, 18,

done it.

MS. Christ's kingdom predicted. with shame, and let them cover themselves with their own confusion, as with a mantle. Fe. 35, 18, \$ 111, 1, Fe. 16, 8, \$ 73, 23, \$ 110, 5, \$ 121, 5, 80 I will greatly praise the LORD with my mouth; yea, I will praise him among the multitude. 81 For 'he shall stand at the right hand of the poor, to save him I from 2 Heb. from the judges of his sou those that condemn his soul. PSALM CX. 1 The kingdom, 4 the priesthood, 5 the conquest, 7 and the passion of Christ. A Psalm of David. THE LORD said unto my Lord, Sit thou at my right hand, un-Matt.22.44. Mark12.36. Luke 20.42. Acta 2.34. 1 Cor.15.25. Heb. 1. 13. til I make thine enemies thy foot-2 The Lord shall send the rod of thy strength out of Zion: rule thou See Ps. 45, 6, 7, in the midst of thine enemies Judg. 5. 2. 3 Thy people shall be willing in the day of thy power, in the beauties of holiness from the womb of the 3 Or, more than the womb of the morn-ing: thou shalt have, morning: thou hast the dew of thy youth. 4 The Lord hath sworn, and dwill not repent, 'Thou art a priest for ever after the order of Melchizedek. 4 Num.23.19. · Heb. 5. 6. 5 The Lord at thy right hand shall strike through kings in the day of & 6. 20. & 7. 17, 21. See Zech. 6. 13. his wrath. / Pa. 16. 8. 6 He shall judge among the heathen, Ps. 2. 5, 12. Rom. 2. 5. Rov. 11. 18. he shall fill the places with the dead bodies: he shall wound the heads over 4 many countries. <sup>4</sup> Ps. 68. 21. Hab. 3. 13. 7 He shall drink of the brook in 4 Or, great. Judg.7.5,6. the way: \*therefore shall he lift up the head. 4 Is. 53, 12. PSALM CXI. 1 The psalmist by his example inciteth others to praise God for his glorious, 5 and gracious works. 10 The fear of God breedeth true 5 Heb. Hal-lelujah. BRAISE ye the LORD. "I will project the LORD with any whole praise the LORD with my whole heart, in the assembly of the upright, telujah.

4 Ps. 35. 18.

2 89. 5.

2 107. 32.

2 109. 30.

2 149. 1. and in the congregation, 2 b The works of the LORD are great, sought out of all them that have \* 149. 1. \* Job 38, & 39, & 40, & 41. Ps. 92. 5. & 139. 14. Rov. 15. 2. pleasure therein. 8 His work is 4 honourable and glorious: and his righteousness endureth for ever. · Ps. 143. 5. 4 He hath made his wonderful works d Ps. 145. 4, 5, 10. to be remembered: 'the LORD is Ps. 86. 5. & 103. 8. gracious and full of compassion. 5 He hath given 6/meat unto them 6 Heb. prey. / Matt. 6.26, that fear him: he will ever be mindful of his covenant. 6 He hath shewed his people the power of his works, that he may give # Rev. 15. 3. A Ps. 19. 7. them the heritage of the heathen. i Is. 40. 8. Matt. 5. 18. 7 The works of his hands are 9 verity 7 Heb. are established. and judgment; \*all his commandments are sure. Ps. 19. 9. Rev. 15. 3. ments are sure.

8 'They 'I stand fast for ever and ever, and are \*done in truth and uprightness.

9 'He sent redemption unto his people: he hath commanded his l Matt. 1. 21. Luke 1. 68. - Luke 1. 49. Deut. 4. 6. Job 28. 28. Prov. 1. 7. & 9. 10. Ecclos. 12. covenant for ever: "holy and reverend is his name.

10 "The fear of the Lord is the be-

2 Or, good success, Pro. 3. 4. 3 Heb. that do them.

4 Heb. Hal-lolujah. • Ps. 128. 1.

4 Ps. 119. 16, 35, 47, 70, 143.

113. Pa. 25, 13. à 37, 26. à 102, 28.

d Matt. 6.33.

Job 11. 17. Pa. 97. 11.

/ Ps. 37. 26. Luke 6. 35.

# Eph. 5, 15, Col. 4, 5,

5 Heb.

Pa. 15. 5.

Pro. 10. 7. \* Pro. 1. 33.

1 Pa. 57. 7.

- Ps. 64. 10.

\* Pro. 1. 33. Ps. 59. 10.

r Ps. 75. 10.

See Luke 13. 28.

t Ps. 37. 12.

" Ps. 58, 7, 8,

Pro. 10. 28.

6 Heb. Hal-leinjah. 8 Ps. 135. 1.

i Dan. 2, 20.

<sup>e</sup> Is. 59. 19. Mal. 1, 11.

4 Pa. 97. 9.

A 99. 2.

Ps. 8, 1,

f Ps. 89. 6. 7 Heb. exulteth himself to dwell.

9 Pa. 11. 4. & 138. 6. In. 57. 15.

1 Sam. 2. 8. Ps. 107. 41.

4 Job 36. 7.

3 1 8am. 2.5. Ps. 68. 6. Is. 54. 1. Gal. 4. 27.

8 Heb. to dwell in an house.

ginning of wisdom: \$a good under-standing have all they \$that do his commandments: his praise endureth for ever.

PSALM CXII.

1 Godliness hath the promises of this life, 4 and of the life to came. 10 The prosperity of the godly shall be an eyesore to the wicked.

PRAISE ye the Lord. Blessed is the man that feareth the LORD, that b delighteth greatly in his commandments.

2 °His seed shall be mighty upon earth: the generation of the upright shall be blessed. 8 d Wealth and riches shall be in

his house; and his righteousness endureth for ever.

4 Unto the upright there ariseth light in the darkness: he is gracious, and full of compassion, and righteous. 5/A good man sheweth favour, and lendeth: he will guide his affairs with 5 discretion.

6 Surely he shall not be moved for ever: 'the righteous shall be in ever-

lasting remembrance. 7 \*He shall not be afraid of evil tidings: his heart is fixed, "trusting in the Lord.

8 His heart is established, "he shall not be afraid, until he see his desire upon his enemies.

9 P He hath dispersed, he hath given # 2 Cor. 9. 0. ver. 3. Deut.21.13. to the poor; <sup>q</sup> his righteousness endureth for ever; <sup>r</sup> his horn shall be exalted with honour.

10 'The wicked shall see it, and be grieved; the shall gnash with his teeth, and "melt away: "the desire of the wicked shall perish.

PSALM CXIII.

1 An exhortation to praise God for his excel-lency, 6 for his mercy.

PRAISE ye the LORD. "Praise, O ye servants of the LORD O ye servants of the LORD, praise the name of the LORD. 2 b Blessed be the name of the LORD

from this time forth and for evermore. 3 From the rising of the sun unto

the going down of the same the Lord's name is to be praised. 4 The LORD is a high above all nations, and his glory above the

heavens 5 / Who is like unto the Lord our God, who 'dwelleth on high, 6 % Who humbleth himself to behold

the things that are in heaven, and in the earth!

7 h He raiseth up the poor out of the dust, and lifteth the needy out of the dunghill; 8 That he may set him with princes,

even with the princes of his people. 9 He maketh the barren woman 8 to keep house, and to be a joyful mother of children. Praise ye the LORD.

### PSALM CXIV.

An exhortation, by the example of the dumb creatures, to fear God in his church.

WHEN Israel went out of Egypt, the house of Jacob from a

people of strange language;
2 Judah was his sanctuary, and
Israel his dominion.

3 The sea saw it, and fled: 'Jordan was driven back, 4 /The mountains skipped like rams,

and the little hills like lambs. 5 What ailed thee, O thou sea, that thou fleddest? thou Jordan, that thou wast driven back?

6 Ye mountains, that ye skipped like rams: and ye little hills. like lambs?

7 Tremble, thou earth, at the presence of the Lord, at the presence of the God of Jacob

8 Which turned the rock into a standing water, the flint into a fountain of waters.

PSALM CXV.

1 Because God is truly plorious, 4 and idols are vanity, 9 he exhorteth to confidence in God. 12 God is to be blessed for his blessings.

NOT "unto us, O Lord, not unto us, but unto thy name give glory, for thy mercy, and for thy truth's sake.

2 Wherefore should the heathen say, b Where is now their God?
3 But our God is in the heavens:

he hath done whatsoever he hath pleased.

4 d Their idols are silver and gold. the work of men's hands.

5 They have mouths, but they speak not: eyes have they, but they see not: 6 They have cars, but they hear not:

noses have they, but they smell not:
7 They have hands, but they handle not: feet have they, but they walk not: neither speak they through their throat.

8 'They that make them are like unto them; so is every one that trusteth in them.

9 fO Israel, trust thou in the Lord:
he is their help and their shield.
10 O house of Aaron, trust in the LORD: he is their help and their

shield. 11 Ye that fear the LORD, trust in the Lorp: he is their help and their

shield. 12 The LORD hath been mindful of us: he will bless us; he will bless the house of Israel; he will bless the house of Aaron.

13 h He will bless them that fear the LORD, both small 2 and great,

14 The Lord shall increase you more and more, you and your children. 15 Ye are blessed of the LORD which made heaven and earth.

16 The heaven, even the heavens, are the Lord's; but the earth hath he given to the children of men.

17 The dead praise not the Lord, neither any that go down into silence. 18 "But we will bless the LORD from this time forth and for evermore. Praise the LORD.

6 Ex. 19. 2. Pa. 81. 5.

Ex. 6. 7. \$ 19. 6. \$ 25. 8. \$ 29. 45, 46. Deut. 27. 9. 4 Ex. 14. 21. Pa. 77, 16. Josh, S. 13.

/Ps. 29. 6. & 68. 16. Hab. 3. 6. # Hab. R. S.

A Ex. 17. 6. Num.20.11. Ps. 107. 85.

500 1s. 48, 11, Exck.36.32.

b Ps. 42. 3, 10. & 79. 10. Joel 2. 17. Chr.16.26, Ps. 135. 6. Dan. 4. 35. Dent. 4. 28. Ps. 135. 15, 16, 17. Jor. 10. 8,

 Ps. 135, 18. Is. 44. 9, 10, 11. Jonah 2. 8. Jonah 2. 8. Hab. 2. 18. f See Ps. 118. 2, 3, 4. & 135.19,20.

# Pa. 33, 20. Pro. 30. 5.

A Pa. 128.1.4. 2 Heb. with.

i Gen. 14. 19. 4 Gen. 1. 1. Ps. 96. 5.

l Ps. 6. 5. & 88. 10, 11, 12. 1s. 38. 18. m Ps. 113. 2. Dan. 2. 20. e Ps. 18, 1,

2 Heb. (a my days.

5, 6. Heb.

found me.

e Ps. 103. 8.

d Ezra 9. 15.

Neh. 9. 8. Pa. 119. 137.

& 145. 17. Jer. 6. 16. Mat. 11. 29.

f Ps. 13. 6.

Ps. 56. 13.

A Pa. 27, 13,

62 Cor. 4.

m ver. 18. Ps. 22. 25. Jeneh 2. 9.

° Ps. 119.

7 Lev. 7. 12. Ps. 50. 14. & 107. 22.

r ver. 14.

Pa. 96. 8. & 100. 4. & 135. 2.

a Rom. 15.

5 Ps. 100, 5.

4 1 Chr. 16.

8, 34. Ps. 106, 1. & 107, 1. & 136, 1.

Sec Ps. 115. 9, &c.

# PSALM CXVI.

1 The palmist professeth his love and duty to God for his deliverance. 12 He studieth to be thankful.

I "LOVE the LORD, because he hath heard my voice and my

supplications.

2 Because he hath inclined his ear unto me, therefore will I call upon him 2 as long as I live.

8 The sorrows of death compassed me, and the pains of hell gat hold upon me: I found trouble and sorrow.

4 Then called I upon the name of the LORD; O LORD, I beseech thee,

deliver my soul. 5 Gracious is the LORD, and drightcous; yea, our God is merciful.

otas, yes, our don't simeler it was brought low, and he helped me.
7 Return unto thy 'rest, O'my soul; for the Lord hath dealt bountfully

with thee. 8 For thou hast delivered my soul from death, mine eyes from tears, and my feet from falling.

9 I will walk before the Lord in the land of the living.

10 'I believed, therefore have I spo-ken: I was greatly afflicted: 11 \*I said in my haste, 'All men ₽ Ps. 31. 22. 4 Rom. 3. 4. are liars.

12 What shall I render unto the LORD for all his benefits toward me? 13 I will take the cup of salvation.

and call upon the name of the Lord.

14 "I will pay my vows unto the
Lord now in the presence of all his people.
15 "Precious in the sight of the

" Ps. 72, 14, LORD is the death of his saints.

16 O LORD, truly "I am thy servant; I am thy servant; I am thy servant, and "the son of thine handmaid; thou hast 125. & 143. 12. P Ps. 86. 16. loosed my bonds,

17 I will offer to thee q the sacrifice

of thanksgiving, and will call upon the name of the LORD.

18'I will pay my vows unto the Lord now in the presence of all his people, 19 In the courts of the Loru's house, in the midst of thee, O Jerusalem. Praise ye the LORD.

#### PSALM CXVII.

An exhortation to praise God for his mercy and truth. "PRAISE the LORD, all ye na-

O \*PRAISE the LORD, all ye nations: praise him, all ye people, 2 For his merciful kindness is great toward us: and the truth of the LORD endureth for ever. Praise ye the Lord.

#### PSALM CXVIII.

1 An exhortation to praise God for his mercy, 5 The padmist by his experience sheuch how good it is to trust in God. 19 Under the type of the padmist the coming of Christ in his kingdom is expressed.

O GIVE thanks unto the LORD; for he is good: because his mercy endureth for ever.

2 Let Israel now say, that his mercy endureth for ever.

8 Let the house of Aaron now say, that his mercy endureth for ever. 4 Let them now that fear the LORD

say, that his mercy endureth for ever.
5 I called upon the Lord 2 in distress: the Lord answered me, and

set me in a large place.
6 The Lord is son my side; I will not fear: what can man do unto me? 7 The Lord taketh my part with them that help me: therefore shall I see my desire upon them that

hate me. 8 \* It is better to trust in the LORD than to put confidence in man.

9 'It is better to trust in the LORD than to put confidence in princes.

10 All nations compassed me about:
but in the name of the Lord will I

4 destroy them.

11 They \*compassed me about; yea, they compassed me about: but in the name of the Lord I will destroy them. 12 They compassed me about like bees; they are quenched "as the fire of thorns: for in the name of the LORD I will 5 destroy them.

13 Thou hast thrust sore at me that I might fall; but the LORD helped me.

14 "The LORD is my strength and song, and is become my salvation.

15 The voice of rejoicing and salva-

tion is in the tabernacles of the righteous: the right hand of the LORD doeth valiantly.

16 °The right hand of the LORD is

exalted: the right hand of the LORD doeth valiantly.

17 PI shall not die, but live, and declare the works of the Lord.

18 The Lord hath chastened me

sore: but he hath not given me over unto death.

19 Open to me the gates of right-eousness: I will go into them, and I

will praise the Lord:
20 <sup>1</sup>This gate of the Lord, "into which the righteous shall enter.

21 I will praise thee: for thou hast " heard me, and " art become my salvation.

22 The stone which the builders refused is become the head stone of the corner.
23 6 This is the Lord's doing; it is

narvellous in our cyes.

24 This is the day which the Lord hath made; we will rejoice and be

glad in it. 25 Save now, I beseech thee, O Lord: O Lord, I beseech thee, send now

prosperity. 26 Blessed be he that cometh in the name of the LORD: we have blessed you out of the house of the LORD.

27 God is the LORD, which hath shewed us blight: bind the sacrifice with cords, even unto the horns of the altar.

28 Thou art my God, and I will praise thee: "thou art my God, I will exalt thee.

<sup>c</sup> Ps. 120. 1. <sup>2</sup> Heb. out of distress. <sup>d</sup> Ps. 18. 19. \* Pa. 27. 1. \$ 56. 4, 11. \$ 146. 5. In. 51. 12. Hob. 13. 6. 3 Heb. for me. / Ps. 54. 4. # Ps. 59. 10.
# Ps. 40. 4.
# 62. 8, 9.
Jer. 17. 5, 7.

· Pa. 146. 3. 4 Hob. cut them off. 4 Pa. 88, 17.

I Deut. 1. 44. " Eccles. Z 6. Nah. 1. 10. 5 Heb.

" Ex. 15. 2. Is. 12. 2.

o Rr. 15. A.

P Pa. 6, 5, Hab. 1, 12. 2 Ps. 73. 28. r 2 Cor. 6. 9.

\* In. 26, 2,

r Ps. 24, 7. " Is. 35. 8. Rev. 21. 27. & 22. 14, 15. " Ps. 116, 1. y ver. 14. \* Matt. 21.

Mark 21. 42. Mark 12.10. Luke 20.17. Acts 4. 11. Eph. 2. 20. 1 Pet. 2. 4.7. 6 Heb. This is from

\* Matt. 21. 9. & 23. 39. Mark 11. 9. Luke 19.38. See Zech. 4. 7.

l Eath. 8. 16.

Ex. 15. 2.

| Dunaiy                     | prayers, praises, PSA  | LMS. and professions of o   | bedience.                      |
|----------------------------|--|---|--------------------------------|
| d ver. 1.                  | 29 40 give thanks unto the LORD;   | DALETH,   |                                |
|                            | for he is good: for his mercy en-  | 25 t My soul cleaveth unto the dust:                                    | * Ps. 41, 25.                  |
|                            | dureth for ever.   | "quicken thou me according to thy                                       | " ver. 40.                     |
|                            | PSALM CXIX.  | word.   | Ps. 148. 11                    |
| .*                         |  | 26 I have declared my ways, and thou heardest me: "teach me thy         | !                              |
|                            | This pealm containeth sundry prayers, praises, and professions of obodience.                         | thou heardest me: "teach me thy   | " ver. 12.                     |
|                            | ALEPH.   | statutes.   | Ps. 25, 4, & 27, 11,           |
| 2 Or. per-                 | BLESSED are the 2 undefiled in the way, "who walk in the law   | 27 Make me to understand the way  | & 86. 11.                      |
| 2 Or, per-<br>fect, or,    | D the way, who walk in the law   | of thy precepts: so "shall I talk of                                    | Pa. 145, 5,6                   |
| sincere.                   | of the Lord.   | thy wondrous works.   |                                |
| e Ps. 128. 1.              | 2 Blessed are they that keep his   | 28 My soul 2 melteth for heaviness:                                     | Ps. 107. 26                    |
|                            | testimonies, and that seek him with  | strengthen thou me according unto                                       | <sup>2</sup> Heb.<br>droppeth. |
|                            | the whole heart.   | thy word.   | th opposite                    |
| i 1 John S.                | 8 They also do no iniquity: they   | 29 Remove from me the way of lying:                                     |                                |
| 9. & 5. 18.                | walk in his ways.  | and grant me thy law graciously.  | 1                              |
|                            | 4 Thou hast commanded us to keep   | 30 I have chosen the way of truth:                                      | 1                              |
|                            | thy precepts diligently.   | thy judgments have I laid before me.                                    | 1                              |
|                            | 5 O that my ways were directed to  | 31 I have stuck unto thy testimonies:                                   |                                |
|                            | keep thy statutes!   | O Lord, put me not to shame.  | * 1 Kin. 4.                    |
| Joh 22. 26.                | 6 Then shall I not be ashamed,   | 32 I will run the way of thy com-                                       | 29.<br>1s. 60. 5.              |
| 1 John 2.                  | when I have respect unto all thy   | mandments, when thou shalt "enlarge                                     | 2 Cor. 6.                      |
| <b>20</b> 1                | commandments.  | my beart.   | 11.                            |
| d ver. 171.                | 7 dI will praise thee with upright-  | HE.   |                                |
| 8 Heb.                     | 7 d I will praise thee with uprightness of heart, when I shall have learned thy righteous judgments. | 33 Teach me, O Lord, the way of   | 6 ver. 12.                     |
| judgmente                  | learned 8 thy righteous judgments.   | thy statutes; and I shall keep it                                       | ° ver. 112.<br>Mat.10. 22      |
| judgments<br>of thy        | 8 I will keep thy statutes: O forsake  | cunto the end.  | Rev. 2. 26.                    |
| righteous-                 | me not utterly.  | 34 Give me understanding, and I   | d ver. 73.<br>Prov. 2. 6.      |
| ·                          | ветн.  | shall keep thy law; yea, I shall ob-                                    | Jam. 1. 5.                     |
|                            | 9 Wherewithal shall a young man  | serve it with my whole heart.   | * ver. 16.                     |
|                            | cleanse his way? by taking heed  | 35 Make me to go in the path of   | f Ezek. 33.                    |
|                            | thereto according to thy word.   | thy commandments; for therein do I delight.                             | 31.<br>Mark 7. 21              |
|                            | 10 With my whole hourt have I  | 1 delight.  | 22.                            |
| 2 Chr. 15.                 | 10 With my whole heart have I sought thee: O let me not wander                                       | 36 Incline my heart unto thy testi-                                     | Luke 12.15                     |
| 15.                        | from thy commandments.   | monies, and not to covetousness.  | 1 Tim. 6.10<br>fleb. 13. 5.    |
| f vor. 21,<br>118.         | 11 Thy word have I hid in mine   | 37 "3 Turn away mine eyes from  | # ls. 33, 15.                  |
| 118.                       | heart, that I might not sin against  | beholding vanity; and quicken   | 3 Heb.                         |
| Ps. 37. 31.<br>Luke 2. 19, | thee.  | thou me in thy way.   | Make to                        |
| 51.                        | 12 Blessed art thou, O Lord: *teach  | 38 *Stablish thy word unto thy ser-                                     | h Prov. 23. 5                  |
| h ver. 26,                 | me thy statutes.   | vant, who is devoted to thy fear.                                       | ver. 40.                       |
| 33, 61, 68,<br>108, 124,   | 13 With my lips have I declared all  | 89 Turn away my reproach which I  | 1 2 Sam. 7.                    |
| 135.                       |  | fear: for thy judgments are good.                                       | 25.                            |
| Ps. 25. 4.                 | the judgments of thy mouth.  | 40 Behold, I have 'longed after thy precepts: "quicken me in thy right- | l ver. 20.                     |
| Ps. 31. 11.                | 14 I have rejoiced in the way of   | precepts: "quicken me in thy right-                                     | ** ver. 25,<br>37, 88, 107     |
|                            | thy testimonics, as much as in all   | cousness,   | 149, 156,                      |
| # ver. 23,                 | riches.  | VAU.  | 159.                           |
| 18, 78.<br>Ps. 1. 2.       | 15 I will *meditate in thy precepts,   | 41 " Let thy mercies come also unto                                     | * ver. 77.                     |
| ver. 35, 47,               | and have respect unto thy ways.  | me, O Lord, even thy salvation, ac-                                     | Ps. 106. 4.                    |
| 70, 77,                    | 16 I will delight myself in thy sta-   | cording to thy word.  | 1                              |
| 70, 77.<br>Ps. 1. 2.       | tutes: I will not forget thy word.   | cording to thy word.  42 4So shall I have wherewith to                  | 4 Or. Fo                       |
|                            | Gimel.   | answer him that reproacheth mo:   | shall I an-                    |
| = Ps. 116. 7.              | 17 "Deal bountifully with thy ser-   | for I trust in thy word.  | that re-                       |
| 1                          | vant, that I may live, and keep thy  | 43 And take not the word of truth                                       | proucheth                      |
|                            | word,  | utterly out of my mouth: for I have                                     | nre in a                       |
| Heb.                       | 18 4Open thou mine eyes, that I  | hoped in thy judgments,<br>44 So shall I keep thy law continu-          |                                |
| Reveal.                    | may behold wondrous things out of  | 44 So shall I keep thy law continu-                                     |                                |
| 1                          | thy law.   | ally for ever and ever.   |                                |
| Gen. 47. 9.                | thy law.  19 "I am a stranger in the earth: hide not thy commandments from                           | 45 And I will walk 5at liberty: for                                     | 5 Heb.                         |
| 1 (hr. 29.                 | hide not thy commandments from   | I seek thy precepts.  | at large.                      |
| Ps. 39. 12.                | me.  | I seek thy precepts.  46 °I will speak of thy testimonies               | • Pa. 138. 1.                  |
| 2 Cor. 5. 6.               | 20 ° My soul breaketh for the long-  | also before kings, and will not be                                      | Matt. 10.<br>18, 19.           |
| Heb. 11. 13.               | ing that it hath unto thy judgments  |   | Acts 26.1,2                    |
| ver. 40,<br>131.           | at all times,  | 47 And I will p delight myself in thy                                   | P ver. 16.                     |
| Pa 49 1 9 1                | 21 Thou hast rebuked the proud that  | commandments, which I have loved.                                       |                                |
| & 63. 1.<br>& 84. 2.       | are cursed, which do Perr from thy   | 48 My hands also will I lift up unto                                    | l                              |
| & St. 2.                   | commandments.  | thy commandments, which I have  | l                              |
| 7 ver. 10,<br>110, 118.    | 22 Remove from me reproach and   | loved; and I will meditate in thy                                       | 7 ver. 15.                     |
| Ps. 39. 8.                 | contempt; for I have kept thy testi-   | statutes,   | 1                              |
| 1                          | monies.  | ZAIN.   | 1                              |
| 1                          | 23 Princes also did sit and speak  | 49 Remember the word unto thy   |                                |
| ver. 15.                   | against me: but thy servant did  | servant, upon which thou hast caused                                    |                                |
| ver. 77, 92.               | meditate in thy statutes.  | me to hope.   | r ver. 74,                     |
| Heb. men                   | 24 Thy testimonies also are my   | 50 This is my comfort in my afflic-                                     | 81, 147.                       |
| of my                      |  |   | # Rom. 15. 4                   |
| counsel.                   | delight and 6 my counsellors.  | tion: for thy word hath quickened me.                                   |                                |

| Sundry                                  | prayers, praises, PSA  | LMS. and professions of ol   | edience.                              |
|---|--|--|---------------------------------------|
|   | 51 The proud have had me greatly   | kindness be 2 for my comfort, accord-  | 2 Heb.                                |
| * Jer. 20. 7.<br>* yer. 157.            | in derision: yet have I not "de-<br>clined from thy law.                             | 77 t Lot thy tender merder come  | fort me.                              |
| wer. 157.<br>Job 23, 11.<br>Ps. 44, 18. | 52 I remembered thy judgments of   | ing to thy word unto thy servant.  77 t Let thy tender mercies come unto me, that I may live: for "thy | ver. 41.                              |
| 2 80 2 200                              | old, O LORD; and have comforted  | law is my delight.   | 47, 174,                              |
| # Ezra 9. 3.                            | myself. 53 "Horror hath taken hold upon  | 78 Let the proud "be ashamed; "for   | * Ps. 25. 3.<br>F ver. 86.            |
| - Ella V. O.                            | me because of the wicked that for-   | they dealt perversely with me with-<br>out a cause: but I will meditate in                             | ver. 28.                              |
|   | sake thy law.  | thy precepts.  |                                       |
|   | 54 Thy statutes have been my songs   | 79 Let those that fear thee turn   | 1                                     |
| r Pa. 65. ft.                           | in the house of my pilgrimage.  55 I have remembered thy name,                       | unto me, and those that have known<br>thy testimonies.   |                                       |
|   | O Lorp, in the night, and have kept  | 80 Let my heart be sound in thy  |                                       |
|   | thy law. 56 This I had, because I kept thy   | statutes; that I be not ashamed.   |                                       |
|   | precepts.  | САРН.  |                                       |
|   | CHETH.   | 81 My soul fainteth for thy salva-<br>tion: but b I hope in thy word.                                  | * Ps. 73, 26, & 84, 2.                |
| * Ps. 16. 5.                            | 57 Thou art my portion, O LORD:<br>I have said that I would keep thy                 | 82 Mine eyes fail for thy word, say-   | 5 ver. 74.                            |
| Jer. 10. 16.<br>Lam. 3. 24.             | I have said that I would keep thy words.   | ing, When wilt thou comfort me?  | 114.<br>• ver. 123.                   |
| 2 Heb. face,<br>Job 11. 19.             | 58 I intreated thy 2 favour with my  | 83 For dI am become like a bottle in the smoke; yet do I not forget                                    | Ps. 69. 3.                            |
| l .                                     | whole heart: be merciful unto me   | thy statutes.  | - 500 001 001                         |
| * ver. 41.                              | "according to thy word,<br>59 I bthought on my ways, and turn-                       | 84 'How many are the days of thy   | * Ps. 39. 4.                          |
| 17, 18.                                 | ed my feet unto thy testimonies.   | servant? Twhen wilt thou execute judgment on them that persecute                                       | / Rev. 6. 10.                         |
| l                                       | 60 I made haste, and delayed not   | me?  |                                       |
| 3 Or, com-                              | to keep thy commandments.  61 The sbands of the wicked have                          | 85 The proud have digged pits for  | Ps. 35. 7.                            |
| punies.                                 | robbed me; but I have not forgotten  | me, which are not after thy law.   | Pro. 16. 27.                          |
| į.                                      | thy law.   | 86 All thy commandments are sfaithful: *they persecute me wrongfully;                                  | faithful-                             |
| * Acts 16.                              | thy law. 62 At midnight I will rise to give thanks unto thee because of thy          | help thou me.  | ness.                                 |
|   | thanks unto thee because of thy righteous judgments.                                 | 87 They had almost consumed me   | Ps. 35, 19,                           |
| 1                                       | 63 I am a companion of all them  | upon earth; but I forsook not thy precepts.  | a 30. 19.                             |
|   | that fear thee, and of them that   | 88 kQuicken me after thy loving-   | 4 ver. 40.                            |
| d Ps. 33. 5.                            | keep thy precepts. 64 d The earth, O Lord, is full of thy                            | kindness; so shall I keep the testi-   | 1                                     |
| ver. 12, 26.                            | mercy: *teach me thy statutes.   | mony of thy mouth.   | 1                                     |
| l                                       | TETH.  | IAMED.<br>89 For ever, O Lord, thy word is   | l Ps. 89. 2.                          |
| l                                       | 65 Thou hast dealt well with thy   | settled in heaven.   | Matt. 24.                             |
|   | servant, O Lord, according unto thy word.  | 90 Thy faithfulness is 4 unto all ge-  | 34, 35,<br>1 Pet. 1, 25,<br>4 Heb.    |
| 1                                       | 66 Teach me good judgment and  | nerations: thou hast established the carth, and it sabideth.   | to genera-                            |
|   | knowledge: for I have believed thy   | 91 They continue this day according  | fion and<br>generation,<br>Ps. 89. 1. |
| f ver. 71.                              | 67 Before I was afflicted I went   | to "thine ordinances: for all are thy  | Ps. 89. 1.<br>5 Heb.                  |
| Jor. 31. 18,                            | astray: but now have I kept thy  | servants. 92 Unless "thy law had been my   | standeth.                             |
| Heb. 12.11.<br>Pa. 106. 1.              | word.  | delights, I should then have perished  | ™ Jer. 33.<br>25.                     |
| A 107. 1.                               | 68 Thou art good, and doest good; teach me thy statutes.                             | in mine affliction.  | * ver. 24.                            |
| Mat. 19.17.                             | 69 The proud have forged a lie   | 93 I will never forget thy precepts:<br>for with them thou hast quickened                              |                                       |
| Iob 13. 4.<br>Ps. 109. 2.               | against me: but I will keep thy  | me.  |                                       |
| Pr. 17. 10.                             | precepts with my whole heart.  70 * Their heart is as fat as grease;                 | 94 I am thine, save me; for I have   |                                       |
| 1s. 6. 10.<br>Acts 28, 27.              | but I delight in thy law.  | sought thy precepts. 95 The wicked have waited for me  |                                       |
| l ver. 35.                              | 71 "It is good for me that I have been afflicted; that I might learn                 | to destroy me: but I will consider   |                                       |
| m ver. 67.<br>Heb. 12.                  | thy statutes.  | thy testimonics.   |                                       |
| 10, 11.<br>ver. 127.                    | 72 "The law of thy mouth is better   | 96 °I have seen an end of all perfection: but thy commandment is                                       | * Mat. 5. 18.                         |
| Ps. 19. 10.<br>Prov. 8. 10,             | unto me than thousands of gold and   | exceeding broad.   |                                       |
| 11, 19.                                 | silver.  | MEM.   |                                       |
| • Job 10. 8.                            | 73 'Thy hands have made me and   | 97 O how love I thy law! Pit is my   | P Pa. 1. 2.                           |
| Ps. 100. 3.                             | fashioned me: p give me understand-  | meditation all the day.  |                                       |
| & 139. 14.<br>P ver. 34,                | ing, that I may learn thy command-<br>ments.   | hast made me wiser than mine enc-  | 1 Deu. 4. 6, 8.                       |
| 141.                                    | 74 They that fear thee will be glad  | mies: for 6 they are ever with me.   | 6 Heb.                                |
| 7 Ps. 34. 2.                            | when they see me: because I have   | 99 I have more understanding than  | it is ever<br>with me.                |
| 147.<br>4 Heb.                          | noped in thy word.   | all my teachers: for thy testimonies are my meditation.  | * 2 Tim. 3.                           |
| righteous-                              | hoped in thy word. 75 I know, O Lord, that thy judgments are right, and that thou in | 100 I understand more than the   | Job 32. 7,                            |
| Heb. 12.                                | faithfulness hast afflicted me.  | ancients, because I keep thy pre-  | 8, 9.                                 |
| 10.                                     | 76 Let, I pray thee, thy merciful  | cepts.   | 1                                     |

| Sundry                          | prayers, praises, PSA   | LMS. and professions of o   | bedience.   |
|---------------------------------|---|---|---|
| Prov. 1. 15.                    | 101 I have 'refrained my feet from  | work: for they have made void thy   |   |
|                                 | every evil way, that I might keep thy word.                                   | law.<br>127 "Therefore I love thy command-  | # ver. 72.  |
|                                 | 102 I have not departed from thy judgments: for thou hast taught me.          | ments above gold; yea, above fine gold.   | Ps. 19. 10.<br>Prov. 8. 11.                       |
| * Ps. 19. 10.                   | 103 "How sweet are thy words unto   | 128 Therefore I esteem all thy pre-   |   |
| Prov. 8. 11.<br>2 Heb.          | my *taste! yea, sweeter than honey to my mouth!                               | cepts concerning all things to be right; and I hate every false way.              | F ver. 104.                                       |
| palate.                         | 104 Through thy precepts I get un-  | PE.   |   |
| e ver. 128.                     | derstanding: therefore "I hate every false way.                               | 129 Thy testimonies are wonderful:  |   |
|                                 | NUN.  | therefore doth my soul keep them.  130 The entrance of thy words giv-             |   |
| Prov. 6. 23.<br>Or, candle.     | feet, and a light unto my path.   | eth light; "it giveth understanding   | * Ps. 19. 7.<br>Prov. 1. 4.                       |
| ' Meb. 10.<br>29.               | 106 I have sworn, and I will per-   | unto the simple.  131 I opened my mouth, and panted:                              |   |
|                                 | form it, that I will keep thy righteous judgments.                            | for I alonged for thy commandments.   | <sup>4</sup> ver. 20.<br><sup>5</sup> Ps. 106. 4. |
| 4 ver. 28.                      | 107 I am afflicted very much:  quicken me, O Lord, according                  | 132 Look thou upon me, and be merciful unto me, 22 as thou usest to               | 6, 7.   |
|                                 | unto thy word,  | do unto those that love thy name.  133 d Order my steps in thy word:              | 2 Heb. ac-<br>cording to<br>the custom            |
| Hos. 14. 2.<br>Hob. 13. 15.     | 108 Accept, I beseech thee, bthe free-<br>will offerings of my mouth, O Lord, | and 'let not any iniquity have do-  | towards   |
| • ver. 12, 26.<br>• Job 13, 14. | and teach me thy judgments.  109 d My soul is continually in my               | minion over me.  134/Deliver me from the oppression                               | those, &r. d Ps. 17. 5.                           |
|                                 | hand: yet do I not forget thy law.  | of man: so will I keep thy precepts.  135 Make thy face to shine upon             | Ps. 19. 13.<br>Rom. 6. 12.                        |
| Ps. 140. 5.                     | 110 The wicked have laid a snare for me: yet I ferred not from thy            | thy servant; and *teach me thy  | f Luke 1.74.<br>g Ps. 4. 6.                       |
| f ver. 10, 21.  Deut. 33, 4.    | precepts.   | statutes. 136 Rivers of waters run down   | l ver. 12, 26.                                    |
| A ver. 77, 92,                  | as an heritage for ever: for they   | mine eyes, because they keep not  | & 14. 17.<br>See Ezek.                            |
| 174.<br>4 Heb. te do.           | are the rejoicing of my heart.  112 I have inclined mine heart 4 to           | thy law.  | 9. 4.   |
| f yer. 33.                      | perform thy statutes alway, 'even   | 137 Righteous art thou, O LORD, and upright are thy judgments.                    | * Ezra 9, 15,<br>Noh. 9, 33,                      |
|                                 | unto the end. SAMECH.   | 138 Thy testimonies that thou hast  | Neh. 9. 33.<br>Jer. 12. 1.<br>Dan. 9. 7.          |
|                                 | 113 I hate vain thoughts: but thy   | commanded are <sup>3</sup> rightcous and very <sup>4</sup> faithful.              | 4 Ps. 19. 7,<br>8, 9,                             |
| 3 Ps. 32. 7.                    | law do I love. 114 *Thou art my hiding place and                              | 139 m My zeal hath 5 consumed me,   | 3 Heb.<br>righteous-                              |
| & 91. 1.<br>ver. 81.            | my shield: 'I hope in thy word.   | because mine enemies have forgotten<br>thy words.                                 | ness. 4 Heb. faithful-                            |
| ** Pa. 6. 8.<br>& 139. 19.      | 115 "Depart from me, ye evildoers:<br>for I will keep the commandments        | 140 Thy word is very pure: therefore thy servant leveth it.                       | ness.<br>Th. 69. 9.                               |
| Matt. 7. 23.                    | of my God.<br>116 Uphold me according unto thy                                | 141 I am small and despised: yet  | John 2. 17.                                       |
| " Ps. 25. 2.                    | word, that I may live: and let me<br>not "be ashamed of my hope.              | do not I forget thy precepts.  142 Thy righteousness is an ever-                  | eut me off.<br>* Ps. 12. 6.                       |
| Rom. 5. 5.<br>& 9. 33.          | 117 Hold thou me up, and I shall<br>be safe: and I will have respect          | lasting righteousness, and thy law is the truth.                                  | A 18. (b).  |
| & 10. 11.                       | be safe: and I will have respect unto thy statutes continually.               | 143 Trouble and anguish have 7 taken  | & 19. 8.<br>Prov. 30. 5.<br>6 Heb.                |
|                                 | 118 Thou hast trodden down all  | hold on me: yet thy commandments are p my delights.                               | tried, or,<br>refined.                            |
| o ver. 21.                      | them that °err from thy statutes: for their deceit is falsehood.              | 144 The righteousness of thy testi-   | ver. 151.<br>Pa. 19. 9.                           |
| 5 Heb.<br>causest to            | 119 Thou 5 puttest away all the   | monies is everlasting: give me understanding, and I shall live.                   | John 17. 17.<br>7 Heb.                            |
| cease.<br>P Ezek. 22.           | wicked of the earth plike dross: therefore I love thy testimonies.            | корн.   | found me.<br>P ver. 77.                           |
| 18.<br>• Hab. 3. 16.            | 120 My flesh trembleth for fear of<br>thee; and I am afraid of thy judg-      | 145 I cried with my whole heart; hear me, O LORD: I will keep thy                 | 7 ver. 34, 73,<br>169.                            |
|                                 | ments.  | statutes.   | 00- 0-4 °   |
|                                 | AIN.<br>121 I have done judgment and  | 146 I cried unto thee; save me, <sup>8</sup> and<br>I shall keep thy testimonies. | 8 Or, that I<br>may keep.                         |
|                                 | justice: leave me not to mine op-   | 147 I prevented the dawning of<br>the morning, and cried: I hoped                 | r Ps. 5. 3.                                       |
| r Heb. 7, 22.                   | pressors. 122 Be surety for thy servant for                                   | in thy word.  148 * Mine eyes prevent the night                                   | # 88. 18.<br># 130. 6.<br>* ver. 74.              |
| ver. 81, 82.                    | good: let not the proud oppress me. 123 Mine eyes fail for thy salva-         | 148 f Mine eyes prevent the night watches, that I might meditate in               | Ps. 63. 1, 6.                                     |
| ,,                              | tion, and for the word of thy right-  | thy word.   |   |
|                                 | eousness. 124 Deal with thy servant according                                 | 149 Hear my voice according unto<br>thy lovingkindness: O Lord, "quick-           | * ver. 40,  |
| * ver. 12.                      | unto thy mercy, and teach me thy statutes.                                    | en me according to thy judgment.<br>150 They draw nigh that follow after          | 151.  |
| " Ps. 116. 16.                  | 125 "I am thy servant; give me-   | mischief: they are far from thy law. 151 Thou art "near, O Lord; "and             |   |
|                                 | understanding, that I may know thy testimonies.                               | 151 Thou art *near, O Lord; and all thy commandments are truth.                   | # Ps. 145. 18.<br># ver. 142.                     |
|                                 | 126 It is time for thee, LORD, to   |   | <u> </u>  |

| Professi  | ons of obedience. PSAI   | MS. The safety of ti   | re god <b>iy</b> .   |
|---|--|--|--|
| * Luke 21.<br>33.   | have known of old that thou hast<br>founded them "for ever.<br>RESH.   | A Song of degrees.  In amy distress I cried unto the Lond, and he heard me.  | cir. 1058,<br>Pa. 118. 5,<br>Jonah 2. 2.                               |
| * Lam. 5. 1.  | 158 Consider mine affliction, and deliver me: for I do not forget  | 2 Deliver my soul, O LORD, from lying lips, and from a deceitful tongue.   | 2 Or, What<br>shall the<br>deceitful<br>tongue                         |
| <sup>5</sup> 1 Sam. 24.<br>15.<br>Ps. 35. 1.              | thy law.<br>154 Plead my cause, and deliver me:<br>quicken me according to thy word.   | 8 What shall be given unto thee?<br>or what shall be 8 done unto thee,   | give unto<br>thee f<br>or, What<br>shall it                            |
| Mic. 7. 9.<br>• ver. 40.<br>• Job 5. 4.                   | 155 Salvation is far from the wicked:<br>for they seek not thy statutes.<br>156 Great are thy tender mercies,                            | thou false tongue?  4 *Sharp arrows of the mighty, with coals of juniper.  | profit thee?  3 Heb. added.  |
| 2 Or, Many.<br>• yor. 149.                                | O Lord: "quicken me according to<br>thy judgments."<br>157 Many are my persecutors and   | 5 Woe is me, that I sojourn in b Me-<br>sech, "that I dwell in the tents of<br>Kedar!  | 4 Or,<br>It is as<br>the sharp<br>arrows of                            |
| / ver. 51.<br>Ps. 44. 18.                                 | mine enemies; yet do I not /decline<br>from thy testimonies.<br>158 I beheld the transgressors, and                                      | 6 My soul hath long dwelt with him that hatch peace. 7 I am 5 for peace: but when I speak, they are for war.                     | the mighty<br>man, with<br>eoals of<br>juniper.<br>b Gen. 10. 2.       |
| yer. 136,<br>Ezek. 9. 4.                                  | <ul> <li>was grieved; because they kept not thy word.</li> <li>159 Consider how I love thy pre-</li> </ul>                               | speak, they are for war. Gen. 25. 13. 1 Sam. 25. 1. Jer. 49. 28, 29. 5 Or, a PSALM CXXI.   | Ezek.27.13.  |
| A ver. 88.  | cepts: Aguicken me, O Lord, according to thy lovingkindness, 160 Thy word is true from the be-   | The great safety of the godly, who put their trust in God's protection.  |  |
| 3 Heb. The<br>beginning<br>of thy word<br>is true.        | ginning: and every one of thy right-<br>eous judgments endureth for ever.  | A Song of degrees.  MILL lift up mine eyes unto the hills, from whence cometh my help.   | 6 Or, Shall I lift up mins eyes to the hills?                          |
| ver. 23.<br>1 Sam. 24.<br>11, 14.                         | 161 'Princes have persecuted me without a cause: but my heart standeth in awe of thy word.   | 2 My help cometh from the LORD, which made heaven and earth. 8 He will not suffer thy foot to be                                 | should my<br>help come?<br>See<br>Jer. 3. 23.                          |
| & 26. 18.   | 162 I rejoice at thy word, as one that findeth great spoil.  | moved: 'he that keepeth thee will<br>not slumber.<br>4 Behold, he that keepeth Israel  | Ps. 124. 8.<br>1 Sam. 2. 9.<br>Prov. 3. 23,                            |
|   | 163 I hate and abhor lying: but thy<br>law do I love.<br>164 Seven times a day do I praise   | shall neither slumber nor sleep.  5 The Lord is thy keeper: the Lord is thy shade upon thy right hand.                           | 26. Ps. 127. 1. Is. 27. 3. d Is. 25. 4.                                |
| i Prov. 9. 2.   | thee because of thy righteous judgments.  165 * Great peace have they which  | day, nor the moon by night.  | * Ps. 16. 8.<br>& 109. 31.<br>/ Ps. 91. 5.                             |
| h Prov. 3, 2.<br>1s. 32, 17.<br>4 Heb. they<br>shall have | love thy law: and inothing shall   | 7 The Lord shall preserve thee from<br>all evil: he shall preserve thy soul.<br>8 The Lord shall preserve thy going              | Is. 49. 10.<br>Rov. 7. 16.<br>Ps. 41. 2.<br>& 97. 10.<br>& 145. 20.    |
| no stum-<br>blingblock.<br>l ver. 174,<br>Gen. 49, 18.    | 166 LORD, I have hoped for thy salvation, and done thy commandments, 167 My soul hath kept thy testimonies; and I love them exceedingly. | out and thy coming in from this time<br>forth, and even for evermore.<br>PSALM CXXII.  | # 145, 20,<br># Deut. 28,6,<br>Prov. 2, 8,<br># 3, 6,                  |
| » Pro. 5. 21.   | 168 I have kept thy precepts and thy testimonies: <sup>m</sup> for all my ways are before thee.  | 1 David professeth his joy for the church, 6 and prayeth for the peace thereof.  A Song of degrees of David.                     |  |
| " ver. 144.   | TAU. 169 Let my cry come near before thee, O Loan: "give me understand-  | I WAS glad when they said unto<br>me, "Let us go into the house<br>of the LORD.  | <sup>a</sup> Is. 2. 3.<br>Zech. 8. 21.                                 |
|   | ing according to thy word. 170 Let my supplication come before thee: deliver me according to   | 2 Our feet shall stand within thy<br>gates, O Jerusalem.<br>3 Jerusalem is builded as a city that                                |  |
| ° ver. 7.   | thy word.  171 ° My lips shall utter praise, when thou hast taught me thy statutes.  172 My tongue shall speak of thy                    | is b compact together:  4 Whither the tribes go up, the tribes of the Lord, unto "the testi- mony of Israel, to give thanks unto | b See<br>2 Sam, 5.9.<br>c Ex. 23. 17.<br>Deu. 16. 16.<br>d Ex. 16. 34. |
| PJosh.24.22.  | word: for all thy commandments are righteousness.  173 Let thine hand help me; for PI  | the name of the LORD.  5 'For there 'are set thrones of judgment, the thrones of the house of David.                             | Deut. 17. 8.<br>2Chr. 19. 8.<br>7 Heb.do sil.                          |
| Prov. 1. 29.<br>Luke 10.42.<br>7 ver. 166.<br>7 ver. 16,  | have chosen thy precepts.  174 °I have longed for thy salvation, O Lord; and 'thy law is my delight.                                     | of David. 6/Pray for the peace of Jerusalem: they shall prosper that love thee. 7 Peace be within thy walls, and                 |  |
| ver. 16,<br>24, 47, 77,<br>111.                           | 175 Let my soul live, and it shall praise thee; and let thy judgments help me.   | 8 For my brethren and companions'  |  |
| * Is. 53. 6.<br>Luke 15. 4,<br>&c.<br>1 Pet. 2. 25.       | 176 I have gone astray like a lost<br>sheep; seek thy servant; for I do not<br>forget thy commandments.                                  | sakes, I will now say, Peace be within<br>thee.  9 Because of the house of the Lord  |  |
| - 1 Op. p. 20.  | PSALM CXX.  1 David prayeth against Doeg, 3 reproveth his tongue, 5 complaineth of his necessary con-                                    | our God I will seek thy good.  PSALM CXXIII.   | # Neb. 2. 10.  |
| -   | tongue, b complaineth of his necessary con-<br>versation with the wicked.  | 1 The godly profess their confidence in God, 3<br>and pray to be delivered from contempt.  | 1  |

\* Ps. 121. 1. & 141. 8. • Ps. 2. 4. & 11. 4. & 115. 3.

e Ps. 129. 1.

Ps. 56, 1, 2. & 57, 8, Prov. 1, 12,

Ps. 91. 3. Prov. 6. 5.

d Pa. 121. 2.

Gen. 1. 1. Pa. 134. S.

2 Heb.

è Prov. 2, 15.

Pa. 128. 6. Gal. ti. 16.

A Song of degrees.

UNTO thee dift I up mine eyes, O thou that dwellest in the heavens.

2 Behold, as the eyes of servants look unto the hand of their masters, and as the eyes of a maiden unto the hand of her mistress; so our eyes wait upon the LORD our God, until that he have mercy upon us.

a Have mercy upon us.

3 Have mercy upon us. O LORD, have mercy upon us: for we are exceedingly filled with contempt.

4 Our soul is exceedingly filled with the scorning of those that are at

ease, and with the contempt of the proud.

PSALM CXXIV.

The church blesseth God for a miraculous deliverani

A Song of degrees of David.

If it had not been the Lord who was on our side, "now may Is-

rael say;
2 If it had not been the LORD who was on our side, when men rose up against us:

8 Then they had bswallowed us up quick, when their wrath was kindled

against us:
4 Then the waters had overwhelmed us, the stream had gone over our soul:
5 Then the proud waters had gone

over our soul 6 Blessed be the LORD, who hath not given us as a prey to their teeth.

7 Our soul is escaped as a bird out of the snare of the fowlers: the snare is broken, and we are escaped. 8 d Our help is in the name of the

LORD, who made heaven and earth. PSALM CXXV.

1 The safety of such as trust in God. 4 A prayer for the godly, and against the wicked.

A Song of degrees.

THEY that trust in the Lord shall be as mount Zion, which cannot be removed, but abideth for ever.

2 As the mountains are round about Jerusalem, so the LORD is round about his people from henceforth

even for ever. e Prov. 22. 8. Is. 14. 5.

3 For "the rod of 2the wicked shall not rest upon the lot of the rightcous; lest the righteous put forth their hands unto iniquity.

4 Do good, O LORD, unto those that be good, and to them that are upright in their hearts.

5 As for such as turn aside unto their scrooked ways, the Lond shall lead them forth with the workers of iniquity: but peace shall be upon Israel.

PSALM CXXVI.

3 Heb. Heb. returned the returned; g of Zion, Ps. 53. 6. & 85. 1. Hos. 6. 11. Jool 3. 1.

1 The church, celebrating her incredible return out of eapliestly, 4 proyeth for, and prophesieth the good success thereof. A Song of degrees.

WHEN the LORD sturned again the captivity of Zion and the captivity of Zion, "we were . Acts 12. 9. like them that dream.

2 Then was our mouth filled with laughter, and our tongue with singing: then said they among the hea-then. The LORD hath done great things for them.

8 The LORD hath done great things

for us; whereof we are glad.
4 Turn again our captivity, O Lord, as the streams in the south.
5 'They that sow in tears shall reap

in sjoy.

6 He that goeth forth and weepeth, bearing \* precious seed, shall doubtless come again with rejoicing, bringing his sheaves with him.

PSALM CXXVII.

1 The virtue of God's blessing. 3 Good children are his gift. A Song of degrees 5 for Solomon,

EXCEPT the Lord build the house, they labour in vain that build it: except the Lord keep the city, the watchman waketh but in vain.

2 It is vain for you to rise up early, to sit up late, to beat the bread of sorrows: for so he giveth his beloved sleep

8 Lo. children are an heritage of the LORD: and dthe fruit of the womb is his reward.

4 As arrows are in the hand of a mighty man; so are children of the youth.

5 Happy is the man that 7 hath his quiver full of them: 'they shall not be ashamed, but they shall speak with the enemies in the gate.

PSALM CXXVIII.

The sundry blessings which follow them that fear God.

A Song of degrees.

BLESSED \*is every one that feareth the Lord; that walketh in his ways.

2 b For thou shalt cat the labour of thine hands: happy shalt thou be, and it shall be well with thee.

3 Thy wife shall be "as a fruitful vine by the sides of thine house: thy children dlike olive plants round about thy table.

4 Behold, that thus shall the man be

blessed that feareth the Lord. 5 'The LORD shall bless thee out of

Zion: and thou shalt see the good of Jerusalem all the days of thy life. 6 Yea, thou shalt see thy children's children, and peace upon Israel.

PSALM CXXIX.

1 An exhaptation to praise God for saving Israel in their great afflictions. 5 The luters of the church are cursed.

A Song of degrees, MANY a time have they afflicted me from "my youth, b may Is-

rael now say: 2 Many a time have they afflicted me from my youth: yet they have not prevailed against me.

3 The plowers plowed upon my back: they made long their furrows.

4 Job 8, 21.

2 Heb. hath mag-nified to do with

6 See Jer. 81. 9, 4c. 3 Or, 4 Or, seed basket.

5 Or, of Bolomon, Ps. 72, title. 6 Heb. that are builders of it in it. Ps. 121. 3, 4, 5. 6 Gen. 3, 17,

9 Gen. 33. 5. & 48. 4. Josh. 24. S, 4. d Dou. 28. 4.

d Dou. 28. 4.
7 Heb.
hath filled
his quiver
with them.
6 Beo
Job 5. 4.
Pro. 27. 11. 8 Or, shall subdue, as Ps. 18. 47. or, destroy.

« Ps. 112. 1. & 115. 13. & 119. 1.

8 In. S. 10.

\* Ezek. 19. 10. d Ps. 52. 8. & 141. 12.

· Ps. 134, 3,

/ Gen. 50. 23. Job 42. 16.

# Pa. 125. 5.

9 Or, Much. \* See Frek. 23. 3. Hos. 2. 15. & 11. 1. b Pa. 124. 1.

| The peal  | mist's hope in prayer. PSA  | LMS. Of the communion of  | f saints.   |
|---|---|---|---|
|   | 4 The Lord is righteous: he hath out asunder the cords of the wicked. 5 Let them all be confounded and                      | Lord, an habitation for the mighty God of Jacob. 6 Lo. we heard of it at Ephratah:/we                                 | 2 Heb. ka-<br>bitations.<br>* 1 Sam. 17                   |
| Pa. 37, 2.  | turned back that hate Zion. 6 Let them be as "the grass upon  | found it in the fields of the wood.  7 We will go into his tabernacles:   | 12,<br>/1 Sam. 7.<br>#1 Chr. 13.                          |
| ,   | the housetops, which withereth afore<br>it groweth up:<br>7 Wherewith the mower filleth not                                 | *we will worship at his footstool.  8 'Arise, O Lord, into thy rest; thou, and the ark of thy strength.               | A Pa. 5. 7.<br>& 99. 5.                                   |
|   | his hand; nor he that bindeth sheaves his bosom.  | 9 Let thy priests be clothed with<br>rightcourness; and let thy saints  | 35. 2 Cha<br>6. 41, 42.<br>4 Pa. 78. 6                    |
| Ruth 2, 4,<br>Pa, 118, 26.                                  | 8 Neither do they which go by say, The blessing of the Lord be upon you: we bless you in the name of                        | shout for joy.  10 For thy servant David's sake turn not away the face of thine anointed.                             | ver. 16,<br>Job 29, 1-<br>ls, 61, 10                      |
|   | the Lord. PSALM CXXX.   | 11 "The Lord hath sworn in truth unto David; he will not turn from it; "Of the fruit of "thy body will I set          | ** Ps. 89. 3<br>4, 33, &c.<br>& 110. 4.<br>** 2 Bam. 7.   |
|   | 1 The psalmist professeth his hope in prayer. 5 and his palience in hope. I He exhorteth Israel to hope in God.             | upon thy throne. 12 If thy children will keep my cove-  | 12. 1 Kin<br>8. 25.<br>2 Chr. 6. 1                        |
| Lam. 3. 55.<br>Jonah 2. 2.                                  | A Song of degrees.  Out of the depths have I cried unto thee, O Lord.   | nant and my testimony that I shall<br>teach them, their children shall also<br>sit upon thy throne for evermore.      | Luke 1. 0<br>Acts 2. 30<br>3 Heb. thy<br>belly.           |
| Ps. 143, 2,<br>Rom. 3, 20,                                  | 2 Lord, hear my voice: let thine ears be attentive to the voice of my   | 13° For the Lord hath chosen Zion;<br>he hath desired it for his habitation.<br>14° This is my rest for ever: here    | Ps. 48. 1,  |
| 23, 24.<br>Ex. 31. 7.<br>I Kin. 8.40.<br>Ps. 2. 11.         | supplications.  8 of thou, Lord, shouldest mark iniquities, O Lord, who shall stand?  | will I dwell; for I have desired it.  15 °I will *abundantly bless her  | * Ps. 147. 1<br>4 Or, sure                                |
| Jer. 33, 8,9.<br>Ps. 27, 14.<br>k 33, 20.                   | 4 But there is forgiveness with thee, that thou mayest be feared.  5 I wait for the Lond, my soul                           | provision: I will satisfy her poor with<br>bread,<br>16 I will also clothe her priests                                | * ver. 9.   |
| k 40, 1.<br>Is. 8. 17.<br>k 26, 8,<br>k 30, 18,             | doth wait, and in his word do I hope.   | with salvation: 'and her saints shall shout aloud for joy.  17 'There will I make the horn of                         | 2 Chr. 6. 4<br>Ps. 149. 4<br>* Hos. 11. 1<br>* Ezek. 29.5 |
| Ps. 119. 81.<br>Ps. 63. 6.<br>k 119. 147.                   | more than they that watch for the morning: <sup>2</sup> I say, more than they   | David to bud: "I have ordained a blanch for mine anointed.  | Luke 1. 6<br>* See<br>1 Kin. 11                           |
| Or, which<br>watch unto<br>the morn-                        | that watch for the morning. 7 "Let Israel hope in the Lord: for with the Lord there is mercy,                               | 18 His cnemies will I *clothe with shame: but upon himself shall his crown flourish.                                  | 36. & 15.<br>2 Chr. 21<br>5 Or. cand                      |
| ng.<br>Ps. 131. 3.<br>Ps. 86. 5,15.<br>is. 55. 7.           | and with him is plenteous redemption.   | PSALM CXXXIII.  The benefit of the communion of saints.   | * Ps. 35. 2<br>& 109. 29                                  |
| Ps. 103. 3, 4,<br>Matt. 1, 21.                              | 8 And he shall redeem Israel from all his iniquities.   | A Song of degrees of David.   |   |
|   | PSALM CXXXI.  1 David, professing his humility, 3 exhorteth Israel to hope in God.  | D pleasant it is for brethren to dwell together in unity!  2 It is like the precious ointment                         | Gen. 13.<br>Heb. 13.<br>Blieb. eve<br>together.           |
| tom.12.16.  | A Song of degrees of David.  T ORD, my heart is not haughty,  | upon the head, that ran down upon<br>the beard, even Aaron's beard: that  | b Ex. 30. 2<br>30. •                                      |
| Heb. walk.<br>Heb.<br>Jonderful,<br>ob 42. 3.               | I nor mine eyes lofty: "neither do<br>I sexercise myself in great matters,<br>or in things too high for me.                 | went down to the skirts of his gar-<br>ments;<br>3 As the dew of 'Hermon, and as                                      | ° Deut. 4.  |
| n. 139. 6.<br>Teb. my<br>out.<br>Latt. 18. 3.<br>Cor.14.20. | 2 Surely I have behaved and quieted by myself, bas a child that is weaned of his mother: my soul is even as a weaned child. | the dew that descended upon the mountains of Zion: for there the Lord commanded the blessing, even life for evermore. | d Lev. 25.<br>Deut. 26<br>Ps. 42. 8                       |
| Ps. 130. 7.<br>Heb,<br>rom now.                             | 8 Let Israel hope in the Lord<br>from henceforth and for ever.  | PSALM CXXXIV.  An exhortation to tless God.   |   |
|   | PSALM CXXXII.  1 David in his prayer commendeth unto God the religious care he had for the ark. 8 His                       | A Song of degrees.  BEHOLD, bless ye the Lord, "all ye servants of the Lord, bwhich                                   | *Ps. 135.1  |

prayer at the removing of the ark, 11 with by night stand in the house of the a repetition of God's promises.

A Song of degrees.

ORD, remember David, and all his afflictions:

2 How he sware unto the Lord, and vowed unto the mighty God a Ps. 65, 1.

Gen. 19. 21.

cir. 1004.

of Jacob;
3 Surely I will not come into the tabernacle of my house, nor go up

into my bed;
4 I will 'not give sleep to mine eyes, • Prov. 6. 4.

d Acts 7. 46.

Lord.

2 Lift up your hands in the sanctuary, and bless the Lord.
3 The Lord that made heaven and earth bless thee out of Zion.

• 1 Tim. 2. 8.

7 Or. in holiness. d Ps. 124. 8.

Pr. 128. 5.

PSALM CXXXV.

1 An exhartation to praise God for his mercy, 5 for his power, 8 for his judgments. 15 The vanity of idels. 19 An exhartation to bless God.

4 I will 'not give sleep to mine eyes, or slumber to mine cyclids,
5 Until I d find out a place for the him, O ye servants of the Lord, & 134.1.

527

| An exho   | rtation to give thanks PSA   | LMS. for particular   | mercies.   |
|---|--|---|--|
| Fa. 92. 13.<br>4 96. 8.<br>4 116. 19.                                 | 2 Ye that stand in the house of<br>the Lord, in the courts of the house<br>of our God,   | 6 /To him that stretched out the earth above the waters: for his mercy endureth for ever.   | / Gen. 1. 9.<br>Pn. 24. 2.<br>Jer. 10. 12.             |
| & 116. 19.<br>4 Pa. 119. 68.  | 8 Praise the LORD; for the LORD is good: sing praises unto his name;   | 7 To him that made great lights:<br>for his mercy endureth for ever:  | # Gen. 1. 14.  |
| Pa. 147, 1.   | for it is pleasant.  | 8 The sun 2 to rule by day; for his mercy endureth for ever:  | A Gen. 1, 16.<br>2 Heb. for<br>the rulings             |
| Fx. 19. 5.<br>Deu. 7. 6, 7.<br>≜ 10. 15.                              | 4 For the Lord hath chosen Jacob unto himself, and Israel for his peculiar treasure.   | 9 The moon and stars to rule by night: for his mercy endureth for ever.   | the rulinge<br>by day.                                 |
| Pr. 95. 2.<br>4 97. 9.<br>4 Pr. 115. 3.                               | 5 For I know that the Lord is great,<br>and that our Lord is above all gods.<br>6 Whatsoever the Lord pleased,   | 10 'To him that smote Egypt in<br>their firstborn: for his mercy en-  | Fs. 12. 29.  |
| / Jer. 10, 13.  | that did he in heaven, and in earth, in the seas, and all deep places. 7 He causeth the vapours to ascend  | dureth for ever: 11 *And brought out Israel from among them; for his mercy endureth   | * Ex. 12. 51.<br>* 13. 3, 17.                          |
| # 51. 16,<br>5 Job 28,<br>25, 26,<br># 38, 24, #c.                    | from the ends of the earth; * he mak-<br>eth lightnings for the rain; he bring-<br>eth the wind out of his ' treasuries,   | for ever: 12 With a strong hand, and with a stretched out arm: for his mercy  | i Ez. 6. 6.  |
| # 38. 24, #c.<br>Zech. 10. 1.<br>I Joh 38. 22.<br>Ex. 12. 12,         | eth the wind out of his 'treasuries,<br>8 "Who smote the firstborn of<br>Egypt, both of man and beast.<br>9 "Who sent tokens and wonders<br>into the midst of thee, O Egypt, "upon | endureth for ever.  13 To him which divided the Red sea into parts; for his mercy endur-  | Ex. 14. 21,  |
| 29.<br>Ps. 78. 51.<br>& 136. 10.<br>2 Heb.<br>from man<br>unto beast. | Pharaoh, and upon all his servants.  | eth for ever:  14 And made Israel to pass through the midst of it: for his mercy endur- eth for ever:   | Ps. 78. 13.  |
| Ex. 7, & 8,<br>& 9, & 10,<br>& 14.<br>Pa. 136, 15.                    | slew mighty kings;<br>11 Sihon king of the Amorites, and<br>Og king of Bashan, and fall the<br>kingdoms of Canaan:<br>12 And gave their land for an                                | 15 *But 3 overthrew Pharaoh and his host in the Red sea: for his mercy endureth for ever.  16 *To him which led his people                            | * Ex. 14, 27.<br>Ps. 135, 9.<br>2 Heb.<br>shaked off.  |
| 9 Num. 21.<br>24, 25, 26,<br>34, 35.<br>Ps. 136. 17,<br>&c.           | heritage, an heritage unto Israel his people.  | through the wilderness: for his mercy endureth for ever.  17 To him which smote great   | *Ex. 13, 18, & 15, 22, Deut. 8, 15, 27, P Ps. 135, 10, |
| 9 Josh. 12.7.<br>Ps. 78. 55,<br>& 136.21.22.                          | 13 Thy name, O Lord, endureth for ever; and thy memorial, O Lord, throughout all generations.  | kings: for his mercy endureth for ever:   | 11,  |
| Ex. 3. 15.<br>Ps. 102. 12.<br>3 Heb. to                               | 14 'For the LORD will judge his people, and he will repent himself   | 18 <sup>q</sup> And slew famous kings: for his mercy endureth for ever:   | 7 Dout. 29.7.  |
| generation<br>and gene-<br>ration.                                    | concerning his servants.  15 "The idols of the heathen are silver and gold, the work of men's  | 19 Sihon king of the Amorites: for his mercy endureth for ever: 20 And Og the king of Bashan: for   | 'Num.21.21.  |
| * Deut. 32.36.<br>* Pr. 115. 4,<br>5, 6, 7, 8.                        | hands.  16 They have mouths, but they speak not; eyes have they, but they see not;   | his mercy endureth for ever:<br>21 'And gave their land for an herit-<br>age: for his mercy endureth for ever:<br>22 Even an heritage unto Israel his | Josh. 12. 1,<br>&c.<br>Ps. 135. 12.                    |
|   | 17 They have ears, but they hear not; neither is there any breath in   | servant: for his mercy endureth for ever.   |  |
| •   | their mouths,  18 They that make them are like unto them: so is every one that trusteth in them.   | 23 Who "remembered us in our low estate: for his mercy endureth for ever: 24 And hath redeemed us from our  | <sup>b</sup> Gen. 8. 1.<br>Deut.32.36.<br>Ps. 113. 7.  |
| # Ps. 115. 9,<br>&c.  | 19*Bless the Lord, O house of Israel:<br>bless the Lord, O house of Aaron:<br>20 Bless the Lord, O house of Levi:  | enemies: for his mercy endureth for ever.  25 *Who giveth food to all flesh:  | " Ps. 101. 27.   |
| r Ps. 134. 3.   | ye that fear the LORD, bless the LORD.<br>21 Blessed be the LORD Fout of<br>Zion, which dwelleth at Jerusalem.<br>Praise ye the LORD.  | for his mercy endureth for ever.<br>26 O give thanks unto the God of<br>heaven: for his mercy endureth for<br>ever.                                   | & 145, 15.<br>& 147, 9.                                |
|   | PSALM CXXXVI,  An exhortation to give thanks to God for particular mercies.  | PSALM CXXXVII.  1 The constancy of the Jeves in captivity. 7 The prophet curseth Edom and Babel.  Dy the rivers of Babylon, there                     | cir. 570.  |
| * Ps. 106, 1.<br>& 107, 1.<br>& 118, 1.<br>1 Chr. 16.                 | O GIVE thanks unto the Lord; for he is good: b for his mercy endureth for ever.  | BY the rivers of Babylon, there we sat down, yea, we wept, when we remembered Zion.  2 We hanged our harps upon the                                   |  |
| 34, 41.<br>2 Chr. 20.<br>21.<br>• Deut.10.17.                         | 2 O give thanks unto 'the God of gods: for his mercy endureth for ever. 3 O give thanks to the Lord of lords:  | willows in the midst thereof.  3 For there they that carried us away captive required of us a song; and they that 5 a wasted us required              | 4 Heb. the<br>words of                                 |
| 4 Ps. 72. 18.   | for his mercy endureth for ever. 4 To him "who alone doeth great wonders: for his mercy endureth for ever.   | and they that 5" wasted us required<br>of us mirth, saying, Sing us one of<br>the songs of Zion.<br>4 How shall we sing the Lord's song               | a song.  5 Heb. laid us on heaps.  • Ps. 97, 1.        |
| Gen. 1. 1.<br>Pro. 3. 19.<br>Jor. 51. 15.                             | 5 To him that by wisdom made<br>the heavens: for his mercy endureth<br>for ever.   | in a estrange land?  5 If I forget thee, O Jerusalem, let my right hand forget her cunning.   | 6 Heb.<br>land of a<br>stranger ?                      |

# PSALMS.

for his allseeing providence.

b Ezek. 3. 26. 2 Heb. the head of my joy. • Jer. 49. 7, åc. Lam. 4, 22, Esck.25.12, Obad. 10, 3 Heb. Make bare. # Is. 13. 1, 6, # C. & 47. 1. Jer. 25. 12. # 50. 2. 4 Hob. wasted. 5 Heb. e Pa. 119. 46. i Pa. 98. 9 1 Kin. 8, 29, 30. Pa. 5, 7, d Is. 49, 21. Ps. 102. 15,

Jam. 4. 6. 1 Pet. 5. 5.

A Pa. 23. 3. 4.

<sup>4</sup> Ps. 57. 2. Phil. 1. 6.

l See Job 10. 3, 8. 4 14, 15,

Matt. 9. 4. John 2. 24, 25.

Job 31. 4.

7 Or, winnowest.

\* Heb. 4. 13.

6 If I do not remember thee. let my tongue cleave to the roof of my my congue cleave to the roof of my mouth; if I prefer not Jerusalem above amy chief joy.

7 Remember, O Lorn, the children of Edom in the day of Jerusalem; who said, Rass tt, ruse tt, even to the foundation thereof.

8 O daughter of Babylon, who art to be destroyed; happy shall he be, that rewardeth thee as thou hast

served us. 9 Happy shall he be, that taketh and I dasheth thy little ones against

6 the stones. penseth unto thee thy deed which thou didst to us. 15, 29. Rev. 18, 6. / 1s, 13, 16, 6 Heb, the rock, 4 Jer. 50.

# PSALM CXXXVIII.

1 David praiseth God for the truth of his word. 4 He prophesieth that the kinys of the earth shall praise God. 7 He professeth his confi-dence in God.

A Psalm of David. I WILL praise thee with my whole heart; a before the gods will I sing

praise unto thee. 2 b I will worship ctoward thy holy temple, and praise thy name for thy lovingkindness and for thy truth: for thou hast amagnified thy word above all thy name.

3 In the day when I cried thou answeredst me, and strengthenedst me with strength in my soul.

4 cAll the kings of the earth shall praise thee, O LORD, when they hear the words of thy mouth.

5 Yea, they shall sing in the ways of the LORD: for great is the glory

of the Lord. 6 Though the LORD be high, yet hath he respect unto the lowly: but /Ps.113.5,6. Is. 57, 15, 9 Prov. 3. 31.

the proud he knoweth afar off, 7 AThough I walk in the midst of trouble, thou wilt revive me: thou shalt stretch forth thine hand against the wrath of mine enemies, and thy right hand shall save me.

8 The Lord will perfect that which concerneth me: thy mercy, O Lord, endureth for ever: \*forsake not the works of thine own hands,

#### PSALM CXXXIX.

1 David praiseth God for his allseeing providence, 17 and for his infinite mercies. 19 He defieth the wicked. 23 He prayeth for sinceritu.

To the chief Musician, A Psalm of David.

O LORD, a thou hast searched me, and known me. <sup>a</sup> Ps. 17. 3. Jer. 12. 3. 8 2 Kin. 19.

2 Thou knowst my downsitting and mine uprising, thou "understand-est my thought afar off. 3 d Thou 7 compassest my path and

my lying down, and art acquainted my lying down, with all my ways.

4 For there is not a word in my tongue, but, lo, O Lord, thou know-

est it altogether. 5 Thou hast beset me behind and before, and laid thine hand upon me.

6 / Such knowledge is too wonderful for me; it is high, I cannot attain unto it

7 Whither shall I go from thy spirit? or whither shall I flee from thy presence? 8 h If I ascend up into heaven, thou

art there: 'if I make my bed in hell, behold, thou art there.
9 If I take the wings of the morn-

ing, and dwell in the uttermost parts of the sea:

10 Even there shall thy hand lead me, and thy right hand shall hold me.

11 If I say, Surely the darkness shall cover me; even the night shall be light about me. 12 Yea, the darkness hideth not

from thee; but the night shineth as the day: 3 the darkness and the light are both alike to thee.

13 For thou hast possessed my reins: womb.

14 I will praise thee; for I am fearfully and wonderfully made: marvellous are thy works; and that my soul knoweth iright well.

15 'My 5 substance was not hid from thee, when I was made in secret, and curiously wrought in the lowest parts of the earth.

16 Thine eyes did see my substance. yet being unperfect; and in thy book 6 all my members were written, which in continuance were fashioned, when as yet there was none of

them.

17 M How precious also are thy thoughts unto me O God! how great is the sum of them!

18 If I should count them, they are more in number than the sand:

when I awake, I am still with thee.

19 Surely thou wilt "slay the wicked,
O God: "depart from me therefore,

ye bloody men.

20 For they p speak against thee wickedly, and thine enemies take thy mane in vain.

21 <sup>q</sup> Do not I hate them, O Lord, that hate thee? and am not I grieved with those that rise up against thee?

22 I hate them with perfect hatred: I count them mine enemies.

23 'Search me, O God, and know my heart: try me, and know my thoughts:

24 And see if there be any 8 wicked way in me, and 'lead me in the way everlasting.

# PSALM CXL

1 David prayeth to be delivered from Saul and Doeg. 8 He prayeth against them. 12 He comforteth himself by confidence in God. To the chief Musician, A Psalm of

David.

DELIVER me, O Lord, from the evil man: "preserve me from the 9 violent man : 2 Which imagine mischiefs in their sidences.

/ Job 42, 8, Pa. 40. S.

Jer. 23. 24.

Amos 9. 2, 3, 4. Job 26. 6 Pro. 15. 11.

<sup>1</sup> Job 26. 6. & 34. 22. Dan. 2. 22. Heb. 4. 13. 2 Heb. not. 8 Heb. as is ness, so is the light.

4 Heb. greatly. ! Job 10. 8, 9. Eccles. 11. 5.

5 Or. strength, or, body.

6 Heb. all 7 Or, what days they should be fashioned. \* Ps. 40. 5.

" Is. 11. 4.

° Ps. 119. P Jude 15.

92 Chr. 19. 2. Ps. 119.158.

7 Joh 31. 6. Pa. 26. 2. 8 Heb. way of pain, or, grief. Ps. 5. 8.

9 Heb.

PSALMS.

His comfort in prayer.

Gop the Lord: in thee is my trust: I leave not my soul destitute. 9 Keep me from the snares which they have laid for me, and the gins

of the workers of iniquity.

10 Let the wicked fall into their own

nets, whilst that I withal 8 escape.

PSALM CXLIL

David sheweth that in his trouble all his comfort was in prayer unto God.

\*4 Maschil of David; A Prayer † when he was in the cave.

I CRIED unto the Lord with my voice; with my voice unto the Lord did I make my supplication. 2 I poured out my complaint before him: I shewed before him my trouble.

8 b When my spirit was overwhelmed within me, then thou knewest my path. In the way wherein I walked have they privily laid a snare for me.

4 d 5 I looked on my right hand, and beheld, but "there was no man that would know me: refuse "failed me: 7 no man cared for my soul.

5 I cried unto thee, O Lord: I said, /Thou art my refuge and my portion in the land of the living.

6 Attend unto my cry; for I am brought very low: deliver me from nly persecutors; for they are stronger than I.

7 Bring my soul out of prison, that I may praise thy name: \*the righteous shall compass me about; 'for thou shalt deal bountifully with me.

PSALM CXLIII.

1 David prayeth for favour in judgment. 3 He complaineth of his griefs. 5 He strengthen-eth his faith by meditation and prayer. 7 He prayeth for grace. 9 for deliverance. 10 for sanctification, 12 for destruction of his enemics.

A Psalm of David.

HEAR my prayer, O LORD, give car to my supplications: a in thy faithfulness answer me, and in thy righteousness.

2 And benter not into judgment with thy servant: for in thy sight shall no man living be justified.

3 For the enemy hath persecuted my soul; he hath smitten my life down to the ground; he hath made me to dwell in darkness, as those

that have been long dead.

4 d Therefore is my spirit overwhelmed within me; my heart within me is desolate.

5 'I remember the days of old; I meditate on all thy works; I muse on the work of thy hands.

6 /I stretch forth my hands unto thee: 9 my soul thirsteth after thee. as a thirsty land. Sclah.

7 Hear me speedily, O Lord: my spirit faileth: hide not thy face from me, As lest I be like unto them that go down into the pit.

2 Hob. make not my soul bars. 2 Ps. 119. 110. & 140. 5. & 142. 3. l Pa. 35. 8. pass over-

• Pa. 87, title.
• Va. 40r. 4.
• Va. 4.
• Va. 4.
• Va. 4.
• Va. 4.
• Va. 4.
• Va. 4.
• Va. 102.
• Va. 102.
• Va. 102.
• Va. 102.
• Va. 103.
• Va. 104.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• Va. 143.
• V

no man sought ofter my soul.

Fa. 46. 1. & 91. 2. Pa. 16. 5. & 73. 26. & 119. 57. Lam. 3. 24. Lam. 3. 24. h Ps. 27. 13. i Ps. 116. 6. h Ps. 31. 2. l Ps. 13. 6. h 119. 17.

\* Ps. 31. 1.

3 Job 14. 3. \* Ex. 34. 7. Job 4. 17. Job 4. 17. & 9. 2. & 15. 14. & 25. 4. Ps. 130. 3. Ecclus. 7. 20. Rom. 3. 20. Gal. 2. 16.

d Ps. 77. 3. Ps. 77. 5, 10, 11.

/ Pa. SR. Q. # Ps. 63. 1.

A Pa. 28. 1. 8 Or, for I am become like, &c. Ps. 88. 4.

burposed to overthrow my goings.

5 The proud have hid a snare for me, and cords; they have spread a net by the wayside; they have set gins for me. Selah.

6 I said unto the LORD, Thou art my God: hear the voice of my supplications, O LORD.

device; 29 lest they exalt themselves.

9 As for the head of those that compass me about, \*let the mischief of their own lips cover them,

10 Let burning coals fall upon them: let them be cast into the fire: into deep pits, that they rise not up again.

Il Let not 84 an evil speaker be established in the earth; evil shall hunt the violent man to overthrow

12 I know that the Lord will \* maintain the cause of the afflicted, and the right of the poor.

13 Surely the righteous shall give thanks unto thy name: the upright shall dwell in thy presence.

#### PSALM CXLL

1 David prayeth that his suit may be acceptable. S his conscience sincere, 7 and his life safe from snares.

# A Psalm of David,

LORD, I cry unto thee: \* make haste unto me; give ear unto my voice, when I cry unto thee.

2 Let bmy prayer be bset forth before thee as incense; and the lifting up of my hands as the evening sacrifice.

3 Set a watch, O LORD, before my mouth; keep the door of my

lips, 4 Incline not my heart to any evil thing, to practise wicked works with men that work iniquity: fand let me not eat of their dainties.

5 % Let the righteous smite me; it shall be a kindness: and let him reprove me; it shall be an excellent oil, which shall not break my head: for yet my prayer also shall be in their calamities.

6 When their judges are overthrown in stony places, they shall hear my words; for they are sweet.

7 Our bones are scattered hat the

grave's mouth, as when one cutteth and cleaveth wood upon the earth. 8 But imine eves are unto thee. O

530

# Deut. 32. 27. A Ps. 7. 16. A 94. 23. Pro. 12. 13. A 18. 7. Ps. 11. 6. 3 Heb. a man of tengue. tongue.
4 Or, an evil speaker, a wicked mun of violence, be established in the earth; let him be hunted to his overthrow.

Livin 9 45

l Kin. 8. 45. Ps. 9. 4.

4 Ps. 70. 5.

\* Rev. 5. 8. 5 lieh. directed. • Rev. 8. 3. d Pa. 134. 2. 1 Tim. 2. 8. Fr. 29, 39,

/ Prov. 23. 6.

9 Prov. 9. 8. & 19. 25. & 25. 12. Gal. 6. 1. 6 Or, Let the right-cont smile the right-cous smile me kindly, me Kindy, and re-prove me; let not

tet not their pre-cious oil break my head, &c. 4 2 Cor. 1. 9. 4 2 Chr. 20. 12. Ps. 25. 15. # 123, 1, 2, 3 Hab.

my rock, Ps. 18. 2.31.

2 Nam. 22. 35. Ps. 18. 34.

4 Heb. to the war, ğe.

<sup>8</sup> 2 Sam. 22. 2. 3. 40. 48.

5 Or, My mercy. Job 7, 17, Ps. 8, 4, Heb. 2, 6.

Job 4, 19, & 14, 2, Ps. 39, 5, & 62, 9,

Ps. 102. 11.

# Ps. 104. 32,

A Ps. 18, 13,

í Ps. 18, 16, 6 Hab.

l Ps. 54. 3. Mal. 2. 11.

m Ps. 12, 2.

\* Ps. 33. 2, 3.

P ver. 7. 8.

6 Pa 108 9

8 Heb. cut.

9 Hob.
from kind
to kind.
2 Heb. able
to bear
burdens,

or, louden

hands.

/ Ps. 18. 9. Is. 64. 1.

PSALMS.

ishour; that there be no breaking in, nor going out; that there be no complaining in our streets.

15 'Happy is that people, that is n such a case: yea, happy is that people, whose God is the Lorn.

PSALM CXLV.

1 David praiseth God for his fame, 8 for his goodness, 11 for his kingdom, 14 for his pro-vidence, 17 for his saving mercy. David's "Psalm of praise.

I WILL extol thee, my God, O king; and I will bless thy name for ever and ever. 2 Every day will I bless thee; and I will praise thy name for ever and

3 Great is the Lord, and greatly to be praised; 2 and 6 his greatness

is unscarchable. 4 d One generation shall praise thy works to another, and shall declare thy mighty acts.

5 I will speak of the glorious ho-nour of thy majesty, and of thy wondrous 8 works.

6 And men shall speak of the might of thy terrible acts: and I will 4declare thy greatness.

7 They shall abundantly utter the memory of thy great goodness, and shall sing of thy rightcousness.

8 The LORD is gracious, and full of compassion; slow to anger, and

of great mercy.

9 The Lord is good to all: and his tender mercies are over all his works.

10 All thy works shall praise thee, O LORD; and thy saints shall bless

11 They shall speak of the glory of thy kingdom, and talk of thy power;

12 To make known to the sons of men his mighty acts, and the glo-rious majesty of his kingdom.

13 A Thy kingdom is 6 an everlasting kingdom, and thy dominion endur-eth throughout all generations.

14 The LORD upholdeth all that fall, and raiseth up all those that be bowed down.

15 \*The eyes of all 7 wait upon thee; and thou givest them their meat in due season.

16 Thou openest thine hand. " and satisfiest the desire of every living thing.

17 The Lord is righteous in all his ways, and sholy in all his works. 18 "The LORD is nigh unto all them

that call upon him, to all that call upon him 'in truth. 19 He will fulfil the desire of them that fear him: he also will hear their

cry, and will save them. 20 PThe LORD preserveth all them that love him: but all the wicked will he destroy.

21 My mouth shall speak the praise of the Lord: and let all flesh bless his holy name for ever and ever.

1 David blesseth God for his merey both to him and to man. 5 He prayeth that God would powerfully deliver him from his enemics. 9 He promutesth to praise God. 11 He prayeth for the happy state of the kingdom.

A Psalm of David.

BLESSED be the LORD smy strength, which teacheth my hands to war, and my fingers to

2 b5 My goodness, and my fortress; my high tower, and my deliverer; my shield, and he in whom I trust;

who subdueth my people under me.
3 LORD, what is man, that thou
takest knowledge of him! or the son of man, that thou makest account of him!

4 "Man is like to vanity: 'his days are as a shadow that passeth away. 5 Bow thy heavens, O Lord, and come down: fouch the mountains,

and they shall smoke.
6 \* Cast forth lightning, and scatter them: shoot out thine arrows, and destroy them.

7 'Send thine 6 hand from above: rid me, and deliver me out of great waters, from the hand of 'strange Pa. 69. 1, 2, children:

8 Whose mouth "speaketh vanity, and their right hand is a right hand

of falschood. 9 I will "sing a new song unto thee, O God: upon a psaltery and an in-strument of ten strings will I sing

praises unto thee.

10 ° It is he that giveth 7 salvation unto kings: who delivereth David 6 Pa. 18, 50. 7 Or. victory. his servant from the hurtful sword.

11 PRid me, and deliver me from the hand of strange children, whose mouth

speaketh vanity, and their right hand is a right hand of falsehood: 12 That our sons may be q as plants

grown up in their youth; that our daughters may be as corner stones, spoished after the similitude of a palace :

13 That our garners may be full, affording 9 all manner of store: that our sheep may bring forth thousands and ten thousands in our streets:

14 That our oxen may be 2 strong to

labour: that there be no breaking in.

<sup>7</sup> Deut. 33. 29. Ps. 33. 12. & 65. 4. & 146. 5.

e Ps. 100,

b Pa. 96. 4. & 147. 5. 2 Heb. and of his greatness there is no search. Job 5. 9. & 9. 10. Rom. 11.

d Is. 38, 19. 3 Heb. things, or, 4 Heb.

Ex. 34. 6, 7. Num. 14. 18. Ps. 96. 5, 15. & 103. 8. b Heb. great in mercy. Pu. 100. 5. Nah. 1. 7. # Pa. 19. 1.

A Ps. 146. 10. 1 Tim. 1. 17.

6 Heb. a kingdom of all ages. • Ps. 146. 8. <sup>1</sup> Ps. 104, 27,

7 Or, look unto thee. l Ps. 106, 25, \*\* Ps. 101. 21.

8 Or, mer-ciful, or. lountiful. Dout. 4.7.

. John 4, 21,

P Ps. 31. 23. & 97. 10.

# PSALM CXLVI.

1 The praimist voweth perpetual praises to God. 3 He exhorteth not to trust in man. 5 God, for his power, indice, mercy, and kingdom, is only worthy to be trusted.

\*PRAISE ye the LORD. \*Praise
The LORD, O my soul.
While I live will I praise the
LORD: I will sing praises unto my

God while I have any being.

3 Put not your trust in princes, nor in the son of man, in whom there is no shelp.

4 dHis breath goeth forth, he returneth to his earth; in that very

day his thoughts perish.

5 Happy is he that hath the God of Jacob for his help, whose hope is in the LORD his God:

is in the LORD his God:
6 Which made heaven, and earth,
the sea, and all that therein is:
which keepeth truth for ever:
7 \*Which executeth judgment for
the oppressed: which giveth food
to the hungry. \*The Lord looseth

the hangy, The Load location the prisoners:

8 'The Lord openeth the eyes of the blind: "the Lord raiseth them that are bowed down; the Lord loveth the righteous:

9 "The LORD preserveth the strangers; he relieveth the fatherless and widow: "but the way of the wicked he turneth upside down.

10 P The LORD shall reign for ever, even thy God, O Zion, unto all generations. Praise ve the LORD.

PSALM CXLVII.

1 The prophet exhortest to praise God for his care of the cluvels, 4 his power, 6 and his mercy: 7 to praise him for his providence: 12 to praise him for his blessings upon the kingdom, 13 for his power over the meteors, 19 and for his ordinances in the church.

PRAISE ye the LORD: for ait is good to sing praises unto our God; b for it is pleasant; and praise is comely.

2 The LORD doth build up Jerusalem: he gathereth together the outcasts of Israel.

3 / He healeth the broken in heart. and bindeth up their 4wounds. 4 He telleth the number of the stars: he calleth them all by their

5 A Great is our Lord, and of great power: 5 his understanding is infinite.

6 'The Lord lifteth up the meek: he casteth the wicked down to the

ground. 7 Sing unto the Lord with thanksgiving; sing praise upon the harp unto our God:

8 "Who covereth the heaven with clouds, who prepareth rain for the earth, who maketh grass to grow upon the mountains.

9" He giveth to the beast his food, and to the young ravens which cry.
10° He delighteth not in the strength of the horse: he taketh not pleasure in the legs of a man.

11 The Lord taketh pleasure in them that fear him, in those that hope in his mercy.
12 Praise the LORD, O Jerusalem;

praise thy God, O Zion.

13 For he hath strengthened the bars of thy gates; he hath blessed thy children within thee.

14 2 He maketh peace in thy borders, and filleth thee with the

3 finest of the wheat.

s nnest of the wnest.

16 'He sendeth forth his commandment upon earth: his word runneth
very swiftly.

16 'He giveth snow like wool:
he scattereth the hoarfrost like

ashes. 17 He casteth forth his ice like

morsels: who can stand before his cold? 18 "He sendeth out his word, and melteth them: he causeth his wind

to blow, and the waters flow. 19 "He sheweth this word unto Jacob, "his statutes and his judg-

ments unto Israel. 20 He hath not dealt so with any nation: and as for his judgments, they have not known them. Praise ye the Lord.

# PSALM CXLVIII.

1 The psulmist exhorteth the celestial, 7 the terrestrial, 11 and the rational creatures to praise God.

PRAISE ye the LORD. Praise ye the LORD from the heavens: praise him in the heights.

2 "Praise ye him, all his angels: praise ye him, all his hosts. 3 Praise ye him, sun and moon:

praise him, all ye stars of light.

4 Praise him, bye heavens of heavens, and bye waters that be above

the heavens. 5 Let them praise the name of the

LORD: for dhe commanded, and they were created. 6 'He hath also stablished them for ever and ever: he hath made a

decree which shall not pass 7 Praise the Lord from the earth, ye dragons, and all deeps:

8 Fire, and hail; snow, and va-pours; stormy wind fulfilling his word .

9 \* Mountains, and all hills: fruitful trees, and all cedars:

10 Beasts, and all cattle; creeping things, and offying fowl:
11 Kings of the earth, and all peo-

ple; princes, and all judges of the earth:

12 Both young men, and maidens; old men, and children: 13 Let them praise the name of the LORD: for this name alone is 7 excellent; \*his glory is above the carth

and heaven. 14 He also exalteth the horn of his people, " the praise of all his saints; even of the children of Israel, "a people near unto him. Praise ye the LORD.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. Who mukelh thy border

peace. 7 Is. 60. 17, 18. Pa. 132, 15. 3 Heb. fat of wheat, Dont. 32. 14. Ps. 81. 16. Job 37, 12, Pa. 107, 20,

# Job 37. 6. \* ver. 15. Ver. 15. Seo Job 37. 10. " Deut. 83. 2, 3, 4. Pa. 76. 1. \$ 78. 5. \$ 103. 7.

4 Hob. his words. 7 Mal. 4. 4.

See Dent. 4.32,33,31. Rom. 3.1,2.

<sup>5</sup> Heb. *Halleluja*k.

e Pa. 103, 20, 21,

6 1 Kin. 8. 27. 2 Cor. 12. 2. • Gen. 1. 7.

d Gen. 1. 1, 6, 7. Pa. 33. 6, 9. Ps. 89. 37. 91. Jor. 31. 35, 36. & 33. 25. / Is. 43, 20,

9 Ps. 147. 15, -18.

à Is. 44, 23, & 49. 13. & 55. 12.

> 6 Heb. birds of wing.

Ps. 8, 1, Is. 12, 4, 7 Heb. 2 Ps. 113. 4.

l Ps. 75, 10, m Ps. 149. 9. " Eph. 2.17.

l Pa. 101, 33. \* Pe. 118, 8, 9. 1s, 9, 29. 8 Or.

2 Heb. Hailelujak. e Pa. 103. 1.

d Ps. 101, 29. Eccles, 12. 1. 2 22. 6ee 1 Cor. 2. 6. /Pa. 144. 15. Jor. 17. 7.

# Gon. 1. 1. Rev. 14 7 A Ps. 103. 6. i Pa. 107. 9. l Matt. 9. 30. John 9. 7,

-32. Ps. 145. 14. & 147. 6. Luke 13. 13. " Deut. 10. 18. Pa. 68. 5. º Pa. 147. 6. PE. 147. 6. PEx. 15. 18. Ps. 10. 16. & 145. 13. Rev. 11. 15.

ª Ps. 92. 1. è Pa. 135. 3. d Ps. 102. 16. Deut. 30. 3. / Ps. 51. 17, 1s. 57, 13. & 61. 1. Luke 4, 18, 4 Heb. griefa. 9 See Gen. 15, 5,

Is. 40. 26. 4 1 Chr. 16. 25. Ps. 48, 1, & 96. 4. & 145. 3. Nah. 1. 3. 5 Heb. of standing there is no number. I Is. 40, 28, I Ps. 146, 8, 9, ≈ Job 38. 26, 27. Ps. 104, 13.

" Job 38. 41. Pa. 101. 27, 28. & 136, 25. & 145, 15. o Job 38. 41. Matt. 6. 26. P Ps. 33, 16, 17, 18. Hos. 1, 7.

2 Heb. Hal-lelujah. • Ps. 33. 3. Is. 42. 10.

Job 35. 10. Ps. 100. 3. Is. 54. 5.

d Ps. 81. 2,

3 Or, with the pipe. Ps. 35. 27.

/ Ps. 132. 16.

g Job 35, 10,

A Hob. 4. 12. Bay, 1, 16.

4 Hob. in their throat.

# PSALM CXLIX.

1 The prophet exhorteth to praise God for his love to the church, 5 and for that power which he hath given to the church.

<sup>2</sup> PRAISE ye the LORD. Sing unto the LORD a new song, and his praise in the congregation of saints.

2 Let Israel rejoice in blim that made him: let the children of Zion

made him: let the changes of Zion be joyful in their "King. 3 "Lot them praise his name in the dance: let them sing praises un-<sup>e</sup> Zech. 9. 9. Matt. 21. 5.

to him with the timbrel and harp. 4 For the LORD taketh pleasure in his people: he will beautify the meek with salvation.

b Let the saints be joyful in glory: let them sing aloud upon their beds.

6 Let the high praises of God be in their mouth, and ha twoedged

sword in their hand;

7 To execute vengeance upon the heathen, and punishments upon the

people;
8 To bind their kings with chains, and their nobles with fetters of iron : LORD.

9 'To execute upon them the judgment written: \* this honour have all his saints. Praise ye the LORD.

PSALM CL.

1 An exhortation to praise God, 8 with all kind of instruments.

<sup>2</sup> PRAISE ye the LORD. Praise God in his sanctuary: praise him in the firmament of his power.

2 "Praise him for his mighty acts: praise him according to his excellent b greatness.
3 Praise him with the sound of the

strumpet: praise him with the psaltery and harp.

4 Praise him with the timbrel and dance: praise him with stringed

instruments and organs. 5 Praise him upon the loud /cymbals: praise him upon the high sounding cymbals.

6 Let every thing that hath breath praise the LORD. Praise we the

è Pa. 148, 14.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. Hal-lelujah.

<sup>e</sup> Ps. 145. 5, 6.

5 Dout. 3.24. 3 Or, cornet, Ps. 98, 6, Ps. 81. 2. d Ex. 15. 20.

4 Or, pipe, Ps. 149. 3. Ps. 33-2. \$ 92. 3. \$ 144. 9. Is. 38. 20. 16, 19, 28, 4 16, 5, 4 25, 1, 6,

# THE PROVERBS.

Before CHRIST written cir. 1000.

6 ch. 2, 1, 9,

2 Heb.

3 Or, ad-visement. d ch. 9. 9.

4 Or, an eloquent speech. r Ps. 78, 2.

/ Job 28, 28, Pa. 111, 10, ch. 9, 10, Ecclos. 12,

5 Or, the

principal part. sch. 4.1. & 6. 20.

4 ch. 3. 22.

6 Heb. an

adding. i Gen. 39. 7,

åc. Ps. 1. 1. Eph. 5. 11.

Jor. 5. 26.

CHAPTER I. 1 The use of the proverse. 7 An exhartation to fear God, and believe his word. 10 To avoid the enticings of sinners. 20 Wiedom complaineth of her contempt. 24 She threateneth her contemmers.

a 1 Kin. 4. THE aproverbs of Solomon the son of David, king of Israel; 32. ch. 10. 1. 2 To know wisdom and instruction; & 25. J. Eccles, 12. to perceive the words of under-

standing;
3 To receive the instruction of wisdom, justice, and judgment, and

2 equity ; equities. 4 To give subtilty to the simple, to the young man knowledge and discretion.

5 dA wise man will hear, and will increase learning; and a man of understanding shall attain unto wise

counsels: 6 To understand a proverb, and 4the

interpretation; the words of the wise, and their dark sayings.

7 ¶ fThe fear of the Lord is 5 the beginning of knowledge: but fools

despise wisdom and instruction.

8 <sup>9</sup> My son, hear the instruction of thy father, and forsake not the law

of thy mother: 9 For hthey shall be san ornament of grace unto thy head, and chains

about thy neck.

10 ¶ My son, if sinners entice thee,
consent thou not.

11 If they say, Come with us, let us \*lay wat for blood, let us lurk privily for the innocent without cause :

12 Let us swallow them up alive as the grave; and whole, as those that

13 We shall find all precious substance, we shall fill our houses with

spoil: 14 Cast in thy lot among us; let us all have one purse:

15 My son, "walk not thou in the way with them; "refrain thy foot from their path:
16 'For their feet run to evil, and make haste to shed blood.

17 Surely in vain the net is spread <sup>2</sup>in the sight of any bird. 18 And they lay wait for their own

blood; they lurk privily for their own lives.

19 PSo are the ways of every one that is greedy of gain; which taketh away the life of the owners thereof.

20 ¶ 3 q Wisdom crieth without; she

uttereth her voice in the streets: 21 She crieth in the chief place of

concourse, in the openings of the gates; in the city she uttereth her words, saying, 22 How long, ye simple ones, will ye love simplicity? and the scorners delight in their scorning, and fools hate

knowledge? 23 Turn you at my reproof: behold, I will pour out my spirit unto you, I will make known my words unto

you. 24 ¶ \*Because I have called, and ye refused; I have stretched out my hand, and no man regarded;

25 But ye thave set at nought all my counsel, and would none of my reproof:
26 "I also will laugh at your cala-

mity; I will mock when your fear cometh;

Refore CHRIST cir. 1000.

m Ps. 1. 1. ch. 4. 14. \* Ps. 119. ° Is. 59. 7. Rom. 3, 15.

2 Heb. fm the eyes of every thing that hath a

wing. P ch. 15, 27, 1 Tim. 6. 10.

3 Heh. Wisdoms, that is, Excellent wisdom. 9 ch. 8. 1, &c. & 9. 3. John 7. 37.

\* Joel 2, 28,

# To. 65, 19, & 66. 4. Jer. 7. 13. Zech. 7. 11. ver. 30. Ps. 107. 11. Luke 7. 30.

" Ps. 2. 4.

go down into the pit:

583

# <sup>1</sup> Ps. 28. 1. & 143. 7.

Beline CHRIST cir. 1000. " ch. 10, 24, ch. 10. 24. y Job 27. 9. & 35. 12. ls. 1. 15. Jer. 11. 11. & 14. 12. Ezek. 8. 18. Mic. 3. 4. Zech. 7. 18. Jam. 4. 3. ver. 22. Job 21, 14. Ps. 119. 173. rer. 25. Pa. 81. 11. Job 4. 8. cb. 14. 14. & 22. 8. Is. 3. 11, Jor. 6. 19. 2 ()r, case of the simple. d Pa. 25, 12, • Pt. 112.7. eh. 4. 21. 8 Heb. givest thy 6 ch. 3. 14. Mat. 13. 44. c J Kin. 3. 9,

12. Jam. 1. 5.

d Ps. 84. 11.

1 Sam. 2.9. Pa. 66. 9.

f ch. 6, 22.

# John 3. 19,

k ch. 10. 23. Jer. 11. 15. ( Rom. 1, 32. b Pa. 126. 5.

ł ch. 5, 20, ch. 5. 3, & 6. 24.

27 When "your fear cometh as de-solation, and your destruction com-cth as a whirlwind; when distress

and anguish cometh upon you.

28 Then shall they call upon me,
but I will not answer; they shall
seek me early, but they shall not find me:

29 For that they hated knowledge, and did not choose the fear of the Lord : 80 They would none of my counsel:

they despised all my reproof. 31 Therefore 'shall they eat of the

fruit of their own way, and be filled with their own devices.

82 For the 2 turning away of the simple shall slay them, and the prosperity of fools shall destroy them.

83 But whose hearkeneth unto me shall dwell safely, and 'shall be quiet from fear of evil.

CHAPTER II.

1 Wisdom promiseth godliness to her children. 10 and safely from cril company, 20 and direction in youl ways.

MY son, if thou wilt receive my words, and "hide my commandments with thee : 2 So that thou incline thine car

unto wisdom, and apply thine heart to understanding; 3 Yea, if thou criest after know-ledge, and 3 liftest up thy voice for

understanding;

4 b If thou seekest her as silver. and searchest for her as for hid treasures 5 Then shalt thou understand the

fcar of the Lorp, and find the knowledge of God.

6 'For the Lord giveth wisdom: out of his mouth cometh knowledge and understanding.

7 He layeth up sound wisdom for the righteous: dhe is a buckler to

them that walk uprightly.

8 He keepeth the paths of judgment, and preserveth the way of his saints.

9 Then shalt thou understand rightcousness, and judgment, and equity;

yea, every good path.

10 ¶ When wisdom entereth into thine heart, and knowledge is plea-

sant unto thy soul;
11 Discretion shall preserve thee, funderstanding shall keep thee:

12 To deliver thee from the way of the evil man, from the man that speaketh froward things; 13 Who leave the paths of uprightness, to walk in the ways of dark-

14 Who rejoice to do evil, and delight in the frowardness of the

wicked 15 k Whose ways are crooked, and they froward in their paths:

16 To deliver thee from the strange woman, "even from the stranger which flattereth with her words:

17 "Which forsaketh the guide of her youth, and forgetteth the covenant of her God. 18 For her house inclineth unto

death, and her paths unto the dead. 19 None that go unto her return again, neither take they hold of the paths of life.

20 That thou mayest walk in the way of good men, and keep the paths of the righteous.

21 P For the upright shall dwell in the land, and the perfect shall remain in it.

22 9 But the wicked shall be cut off from the earth, and the transgressors shall be 2 rooted out of it.

CHAPTER III.

1 An exhartation to obedience, 5 to faith, 7 to snortification, 9 to devotion, 11 to patience, 13 The happy gain of svisdom. 19 The power, 21 and the benefits of visdom. 27 An exhar-tation to charitableness, 30 pear-adheress, 31 and contentedness. 53 The cursed state of the window.

MY son, forget not my law; but let thine heart keep my commandments:

2 For length of days, and 3 long life, and beace, shall they add to thee

8 Let not mercy and truth forsake thee: bind them about thy neck; d write them upon the table of thine heart.

4 'So shalt thou find favour and 4 good understanding in the sight of God and man.

5 ¶ /Trust in the Lord with all thine heart; and lean not unto thine own understanding.

6 \* In all thy ways acknowledge him, and he shall idirect thy paths.

7 ¶ k Be not wise in thine own eves: 'fear the Lorp, and depart from evil.

8 It shall be 5 health to thy navel, and 6 m marrow to thy bones. 9 " Honour the Lord with thy substance, and with the firstfruits of all thine increase:

10 "So shall thy barns be filled with plenty, and thy presses shall burst out with new wine.

11 ¶ P My son, despise not the chastening of the LORD; neither be weary of his correction:

12 For whom the Lorn leveth he correcteth; geven as a father the son in whom he delighteth.

13 ¶ 'Happy is the man that findeth wisdom, and 'the man that getteth understånding.

14 'For the merchandise of it is better than the merchandise of silver, and the gain thereof than fine gold.

15 She is more precious than rubies: and fall the things thou canst desire are not to be compared unto

16 "Length of days is in her right hand; and in her left hand riches and honour.

CHRIST cir. 1000.

" See Mal. 2. 14, 15. · ch. 7. 27.

P Ps. 37, 20,

9 Job 18, 17, Ps. 37, 28, & 104, 35, 2 Or, plucked up.

\* Deut. 8. 1. & 30. 16, 20. 8 Heb. years of life. b Pn. 119, 165. Fx. 13. 9.

Dent. 6. 8. ch. 6. 21. & 7. 3. ₫ Jer. 17. 1. 2 Cor. 3. 3. Ps. 111. 10. See 1 Sam. 2. 26. Luke 2. 52. Acts 2. 47. Rom. 14.18. 4 Or, good

/ Pa. 37. 3. 5. 2 Jor. 9. 23. 41 Chr. 28.9. Jer. 10, 23. 4 Rom. 12.16. 4 Job 1. 1. ch. 16. 6.

5 Heli. 6 Heb. soutering, or, moist-ening. m Job 21. 24.

" Ex. 22. 29. & 23. 19. & 34. 26. Dent. 26. 2, &c. Mal. 3, 10.

åe. Luke 14, 13, . Dout. 28. 8. P Joh 5, 17, Ps. 94, 12, Heb. 12,

5, 6. Rev. 3, 19. 7 Dout. 8. 5. rch. 8.34.35. 7 Hob. the man that draweth out under-

standing. Job 28. 13, Ac. Ps. 19. 10. ch. 2. 4. & 8. 11, 19. & 16. 16.

Mat. 13. 44. " ch. 8. 18. 1 Tim. 4. 8.

CHRIST cir. 1000. " Matt. 11. 29, 30, # Gen. 2. 9. \* Ps. 104. 24. & 136. 5. ch. 8. 27. Jer. 10. 12. & 51. 15. 2 Or, pre-(jen. 1. 9. b Deu. 33. 28. Job 36. 28. f ch. 1. 0. d Ps. 37, 24, & 91, 11, 12, ch. 10, 9, ' Lev. 26. 6. Ps. 3. 5. & 4. 8. / Pa. 01. 5. 9 Rom. 13. 7. 3 Hab. the thereof. A Lev. 19. 13. Dont.21.15. 4 Or, Praciles no svil. ( Bom. 12, 18, \* Ps. 37. 1. & 73. 3. ch. 24. 1. b Heb. a man of violence. l Ps. 25. 14. " Lev. 26. 14, &c. Ps. 37, 22. Zoch. 5, 4. Mal. 2, 2. a Pa. 1. 3. Jam. 4. 6. 1 Pet. 5. 5. 6 Heb. ex-alleth the fools.

e Ps. 34. 11. ch. 1. 8. 51 Chr. 29.1. °1 Chr. 28. 9. Eph. 6. 4. é ch. 7. 2.

The benefits of wisdom. 17 "Her ways are ways of pleasantness, and all her paths are peace. 18 She is ya tree of life to them that lay hold upon her: and happy is every one that retaineth her.

19 "The LORD by wisdom hath
founded the earth; by understanding hath he established the heavens. 20 "By his knowledge the depths are broken up, and the clouds drop down the dew. 21 7 My son, let not them depart from thine eyes: keep sound wisdom and discretion: 22 So shall they be life unto thy soul, and "grace to thy neck.
23 dThen shalt thou walk in thy way safely, and thy foot shall not stumble. 24 When thou liest down, thou shalt not be afraid: yea, thou shalt lie down, and thy sleep shall be sweet. 25 / Be not afraid of sudden fear. neither of the desolation of the wicked, when it cometh. 26 For the Lorp shall be thy confidence, and shall keep thy foot from being taken.

27 ¶ Withhold not good from them to whom it is due, when it is due, when it is in the power of thine hand to do it. 28 A Say not unto thy neighbour, Go, and come again, and to morrow I will give; when thou hast it by 29 4 Devise not evil against thy neighbour, seeing he dwelleth securely by thee.

80 ¶ Strive not with a man without cause, if he have done thee no harm.

31 ¶ k Envy thou not 5 the oppressor. and choose none of his ways. 32 For the froward is abomination to the Lorp: but his secret is with the righteous.

83 ¶ The curse of the Lord is in the house of the wicked; but "he blesseth the habitation of the just. 34 "Surely he scorneth the scorners: but he giveth grace unto the lowly. 35 The wise shall inherit glory: but shame 6 shall be the promotion of fools. and sanctification.

CHAPTER IV. 1 Solomon, to persuade obedience, 3 sheweth what instruction he had of his parents, 5 to study wisdom, 14 and to shun the path of the wicked. 20 He exhorteth to fuith, 23

HEAR, eye children, the instruc-tion of a father, and attend to know understanding. 2 For I give you good doctrine, for-

sake ye not my law.

3 For I was my father's son, b tender and only beloved in the sight of my mother.

4 "He taught me also, and said unto me, Let thine heart retain my words: "keep my commandments, and live. ch. 2. 2. 3.

5 Get wisdom, get understanding: forget it not; neither decline from the words of my mouth.

6 Forsake her not, and she shall preserve thee: flove her, and she

shall keep thee.
7 "Wisdom is the principal thing: therefore get wisdom: and with all thy getting get understanding.

8 Exalt her, and she shall promote thee: she shall bring thee to honour,

when thou dost embrace her.

9 She shall give to thine head 'an ornament of grace: 2a crown of glory shall she deliver to thee.

10 Hear, O my son, and receive my sayings; and the years of thy life shall be many.

11 I have taught thee in the way of wisdom: I have led thee in right paths.

12 When thou goest, thy steps shall not be strattened; mand when thou runnest, thou shalt not stumble. 13 Take fast hold of instruction;

let her not go: keep her; for she is thy life.
14 ¶ "Enter not into the path of

the wicked, and go not in the way of evil men

15 Avoid it, pass not by it, turn from it, and pass away.

16 °For they sleep not, except they have done mischief; and their sleep is taken away, unless they cause some to fall.

17 For they eat the bread of wickedness, and drink the wine of violence.

18 P But the path of the just q is as the shining light, that shincth more and more unto the perfect day.

19 The way of the wicked is as

darkness: they know not at what

they stumble.

20 T My son, attend to my words; incline thine ear unto my sayings. 21 'Let them not depart from thine eves: tkeep them in the midst of thine heart.

22 For they are life unto those that find them, and "3 health to all their flesh.

23 T Keep thy heart 4 with all diligence; for out of it are the issues of life.

24 Put away from thee 5 a froward mouth, and perverse lips put far from thec.

25 Let thine eves look right on, and let thine evelids look straight before

26 Ponder the path of thy feet, and 6 let all thy ways be established. 27 Turn not to the right hand nor to the left: "remove thy foot from evil.

CHAPTER V. 1 Solomon exhortes to the study of wisdom.
3 Ho shereth the muchief of whoredom and viot, 15 He exhortes to contentedness, liberatily, and classify, 22 The wicked are overtaken with their own sins.

MY son, attend unto my wisdom, and how thine ear to my understanding: 2 That thou mayest regard discre-

CHRIST cir. 1900.

/ 2 Thess. 2. Matt.13.44. Luko 10.42. A1 Sam.2.30.

> ch. 1. 9. 2 Or, she pass thes with a glory. d. 3. 2.

<sup>1</sup> Ps. 18. 36. \*\* Ps. 91. 11,

" Pa. 1. 1. ch. 1. 10, 15.

° Pa. 36, 4, Ia. 57, 20,

P Matt. 5. 14, 45. Phil. 2, 15. 928am.23.1. 71 Sam. 2.9. Job 18. 5, 6. 1s. 59. 9, 10. Jer. 23. 12. John 12. 35.

eh. 3. 3, 21. t ch. 2. 1. \* ch. 3, 8, 3 Heb. 4 Reb. above all kerping. 5 Heb. fro-wardness of mouth, and perversence of lips. 6 Or, all NERB

thy ways shall be ordered uright. \* Dent. 5. 32. & 28. 11. Josh. 1. 7. y Is. 1. 16. Rom. 12. 9. PROVERBS, VI.

The blessings of obedience.

hand of thy friend; go, humble thy-self, <sup>2</sup> and make sure thy friend. <sup>4</sup> Give not sleep to thine eyes, nor slumber to thine eyelids. 5 Deliver thyself as a roe from the

hand of the hunter, and as a bird from the hand of the fowler. 6 ¶ Go to the ant, thou sluggard;

consider her ways, and be wise: 7 Which having no guide, overseer. or ruler,

8 Provideth her meat in the summer, and gathereth her food in the harvost

9 d How long wilt thou sleep, O sluggard? when wilt thou arise out of thy sleep?

10 Yet a little sleep, a little slumber, a little folding of the hands to

sleep:
11 So shall thy poverty come as one that travelleth, and thy want as

12 ¶ A naughty person, a wicked man, walketh with a froward mouth. 13 / He winketh with his eyes, he speaketh with his feet, he teacheth

with his fingers;
14 Frowardness is in his heart, the deviseth mischief continually; the 8 soweth discord.

15 Therefore shall his calamity come suddenly; suddenly shall he 'be broken \* without remedy.

16 7 These six things doth the Lord hate: yea, seven are an abomination funto him:

17 15 A proud look, ma lying tongue, and hands that shed inno-

cent blood, 18 "An heart that deviseth wicked imaginations," feet that be swift in running to mischief,

19 4 A false witness that speaketh lies, and he that soweth discord among brethren.

I 'My son, keep thy father's commandment, and forsake not the law of thy mother:

21 Bind them continually upon thine heart, and tie them about thy neck.
22 "When thou goest, it shall lead

thee; when thou sleepest, "it shall keep thee; and when thou awakest, it shall talk with thee.

23 For the commandment is a 6 lamp; and the law is light; and reproofs of instruction are the way of life:

24 To keep thee from the evil woman, from the flattery 7 of the tongue of a strange woman.

25 "Lust not after her beauty in thine heart; neither let her take thee with her cyclids.

26 For by means of a whorish

woman a man is brought to a piece of bread: "and 8 the adulteress will dhunt for the precious life.

27 Can a man take fire in his

CHRIST cir. 1000.

2 Or, so shall thou prevail with thy friend. Ps. 132, 4. . Job 12. 7.

d ch. 21, 88,

ch. 10, 4, & 13, 4, & 20, 4.

∫ Job 15. 12. Ps. 35, 19, ch. 10, 10, # Mic. 2. 1.

A ver. 19. 8 Heh. cast-eth forth. / Jer. 19, 11, \* 2 Chr. 36.

4 Heb. of l Ps. 18. 27. & 101. 5. 5 Heb. Haughty

eyer. ~ Ps. 120.2.3. \* 1s. 1. 15, o Gen. 6. 5. P Is. 59. 7. Rom. 3, 13.

7 Ps. 27, 12. ch. 19. 5, 9. ver. 14. ch. 1. 8. Eph. 6. 1. ch. 3. 3.

> #eh R 93.94. " ch. 2, 11.

PR. 19. 8. 6 Or, candle.

ch. 2. 16. & 5. 3. & 7.5. 7 Or, of the 4 Matt. 5.28.

b ch. 29. 8. Gen. 39.14. 8 Heb. the

woman of a man, or, a man's wife, €Ezek.13.18.

4 But her end is bitter as wormwood, sharp as a twoedged sword. 5/Her feet go down to death; her steps take hold on hell.

6 Lest thou shouldest ponder the path of life, her ways are moveable, that thou canst not know them.

7 Hear me now therefore, O ye children, and depart not from the words of my mouth.

8 Remove thy way far from her, and come not nigh the door of her

others, and thy years unto the cruel: 10 Lest strangers be filled with 3 thy wealth; and thy labours be in the

thy fiesh and thy body are consumed, 12 And say, How have I "hated instruction, and my heart "despised

reproof;
13 And have not obeyed the voice of my teachers, nor inclined mine ear to them that instructed me!

14 I was almost in all evil in the midst of the congregation and assembly.

15 T Drink waters out of thine own cistern, and running waters out of thine own well.

16 Let thy fountains be dispersed abroad, and rivers of waters in the streets

17 Let them be only thine own, and not strangers' with thee.

18 Let thy fountain be blessed: and rejoice with the wife of thy youth.

19 \* Let her be as the loving hind and pleasant roo; let her breasts \* satisfy thee at all times; and be thou ravished always with her love. 20 And why wilt thou, my son, be ravished with a strange woman, and embrace the bosom of a stranger?

21 "For the ways of man are before the eyes of the Lord, and he ponder-eth all his goings.

22 ¶ "His own iniquities shall take the wicked himself, and he shall be holden with the cords of his 6 sins. 23 °He shall die without instruc-tion; and in the greatness of his folly he shall go astray.

# CHAPTER VI.

1 Against suretiship, 6 idleness, 12 and mis-chirrousness. 16 Senen things hateful to God. 20 The blessings of obedience. 25 The mischiefs of whoredom.

M Y son, "if thou be surety for thy friend, if thou hast stricken thy hand with a stranger,

2 Thou art snared with the words of thy mouth, thou art taken with the words of thy mouth.

3 Do this now, my son, and deliver bosom, and his clothes not be thyself, when thou art come into the burned?

536

# ch. 1. 29. 4 ch. 1. 25. 4 12. 1.

i Mal. 2, 14, \* See Cant. 2. 9. & 4. 5. & 7. 3. 4 Heb.

5 Heb. err thou always in her love. l ch. 2. 16, & 7. 5. ™ 2 Chr. 16. 9. Job 31. 4. & 34. 21. 4. & 34. 21. ch. 15. 3. Jer. 16. 17. & 32. 19. Hos. 7. 2. Heb. 4. 13.

" Ps. 9. 15.

6 Heb. sin. o Job 4, 21,

\* ch. 11. 15. & 17. 18. & 20. 16. & 22. 26. & 27. 13.

| The cun  | ing of a whore. PROVERBS  | , VII, VIII. The call of  | wisdom.                             |
|--|---|---|-------------------------------------|
| Before<br>OHRIST                                 | 28 Can one go upon hot coals, and   | coverings of tapestry, with carved  | Before<br>CHBIST                    |
| cir. 1000.                                       | his feet not be burned?<br>29 So he that goeth in to his neigh-   | works, with sine linen of Egypt.  17 I have perfumed my bed with  | cir. 1000.                          |
|  | bour's wife; whosoever toucheth her   | myrrh, aloes, and cinnamon.   | è Is. 19. 9.                        |
|  | shall not be innocent.  80 Men do not despise a thief, if   | 18 Come, let us take our fill of love<br>until the morning: let us solace our-  |                                     |
|  | he steal to satisfy his soul when he  | selves with loves.  |                                     |
| · Ez. 22. 1, 4.                                  | is hungry; 31 But if he be found, he shall restore sevenfold; he shall give all the substance of his house.                             | 19 For the goodman is not at home, he is gone a long journey:   |                                     |
|  | restore sevenfold; he shall give all  | 20 He hath taken a bag of money   | 2 Heb. és                           |
|  |   | with him, and will come home at the day appointed.  | his hand.                           |
| / ch. 7. 7.<br>2 Heb.                            | 32 But whose committeeth adultery with a woman lacketh understandings he that doubt it destroyeth his                                   | 3 the day appointed. 21 With ther much fair speech she caused him to yield, "with the flat-   | 8 Or, the<br>new moon.              |
| heart.   | ing: he <i>that</i> doeth it destroyeth his own soul.   | tering of her lips she forced him.  | i ch. 5. 3.<br>~ Ps. 12. 2.         |
|  | 88 A wound and dishonour shall he   | 22 He goeth after her 4 straightway,  | 4 Heb.                              |
|  | get; and his reproach shall not be wiped away.  | as an ox goeth to the slaughter, or<br>as a fool to the correction of the   |                                     |
|  | 34 For jealousy is the rage of a  | stocks;   |                                     |
|  | man: therefore he will not spare in<br>the day of vengeance.  | 23 Till a dart strike through his liver; "as a bird hasteth to the  | " Eccles. 9.                        |
| 8 Heb.<br>He will not                            | 35 3 He will not regard any ransom;   | snare, and knoweth not that it is for his life.   | 12.                                 |
| accept the<br>face of any                        | neither will he rest content, though<br>thou givest many gifts,   | 24 T Hearken unto me now there-   |                                     |
| ransom.  | CHAPTER VII.  | fore, O ye children, and attend to<br>the words of my mouth.  |                                     |
|  |   | 25 Let not thine heart decline to   |                                     |
|  | 1 Solomon persuadeth to a sincere and kind<br>familiarily with wisdom. 6 In an example<br>of his own experience, he sheweth 10 the cun- | her ways, go not astray in her paths. 26 For she hath cast down many  |                                     |
|  | uting of an whore, 22 and the desperate sim-<br>plicity of a young wanton. 24 He dehorteth  | wounded: yea, omany strong men  | * Neh. 13.                          |
| e ch. 2. 1.                                      | from such wickedness.   | have been slain by her.  27 PHer house is the way to hell,  | P ch. 2. 18.                        |
|  | MY son, keep my words, and alay up my commandments with   | going down to the chambers of   | & 5. 5.<br>& 9. 18.                 |
| b Lev. 18. 5.                                    | thee.   | death. CHAPTER VIII.  |                                     |
| ch. 4. 4.<br>1s. 55. 3.                          | 2 Keep my commandments, and live; and my law as the apple of  | 1 The fame, 6 and evidency of wisdom, 10 The  | 1                                   |
| Deut. 32.  | thine eye.  3 d Bind them upon thy fingers, write   | excellency, 12 the nature, 15 the power, 18 the riches, 22 and the eternity of wisdom. 32 Wisdom is to be desired for the blessedness |                                     |
| d Deut. 6. 8.                                    | them upon the table of thine heart.   | t oringeth.   |                                     |
| ch. S. S.<br>& 6. 21.                            | 4 Say unto wisdom, Thou art my sister; and call understanding thy   | D'TH not "wisdom cry? and understanding put forth her   | * ch. 1. 20.                        |
|  | kinswoman:  | voice?  |                                     |
| ch. 2. 16.                                       | 5 That they may keep thee from<br>the strange woman, from the stran-  | 2 She standeth in the top of high places, by the way in the places of   | 1                                   |
| å 6. 2t.   | ger which flattereth with her words.  | the paths.  |                                     |
|  | 6 ¶ For at the window of my house I looked through my casement,   | 3 She crieth at the gates, at the entry of the city, at the coming in   |                                     |
|  | 7 And beheld among the simple ones, I discerned among the youths,   | at the doors.   |                                     |
| 4 Heb.   | ones, I discerned among the youths, a young man Ivoid of understand-  | 4 Unto you, O men, I call; and my voice is to the sons of man.  | İ                                   |
| f ch. 6. 32.<br>& 9. 4, 16.                      | ing,  | 5 O ye simple, understand wisdom:   |                                     |
|  | 8 Passing through the street near<br>her corner; and he went the way  | 5 O ye simple, understand wisdom:<br>and, ye fools, be ye of an under-<br>standing heart.   |                                     |
| a 7-1 as   | to her house,   | 6 Hear; for I will speak of excel-  | ė ch. 22. 20.                       |
| <ul> <li>Job 24. 15.</li> <li>Hob. in</li> </ul> | 9 In the twilight, 5 in the evening, in the black and dark night:   | lent things; and the opening of my lips shall be right things.  | 1                                   |
| the evening of the day.                          | 10 And, behold, there met him a   | 7 For my mouth shall speak truth;   |                                     |
|  | woman with the attire of an harlot, and subtil of heart.  | and wickedness is an abomination to my lips.  | ahomina-                            |
| 4 ch. 9. 13.<br>( 1 Tim. 5.                      | 11 ( She is loud and stubborn; ther   | 8 All the words of my mouth are   | tion of my<br>lips.                 |
| 13,<br>Titus 2, 5.                               | feet abide not in her house:  12 Now is she without, now in the   | in righteousness; there is nothing froward or perverse in them.   | 6 Heb.                              |
| - et us 2, 0,                                    | streets, and lieth in wait at every   | 9 They are all plain to him that  | wreuthed.                           |
|  | corner.) 13 So she caught him, and kissed   | understandeth, and right to them that find knowledge.   |                                     |
| 6 Hob. she<br>strengthen-                        | him, and with an impudent face  | 10 Receive my instruction, and not  |                                     |
| ed her face,<br>and said.                        | said unto him,<br>147I have peace offerings with me;  | silver; and knowledge rather than choice gold.  | * Job 28, 15,<br>&c.<br>Ps. 19, 10. |
| 7 Heb.<br>Peace of-                              | this day have I payed my vows.  | 11 For wisdom is better than  | 4 119. 127.                         |
| ferings are<br>upon me.                          | 15 Therefore came I forth to meet<br>thee, diligently to seek thy face, and   |   |                                     |
| Post 1104  | I have found thee.  | to it.  | 7 Or,                               |
|  | 16 I have decked my bed with  | 12 I wisdom dwell with 7 prudence,  | , succury.                          |

| The eternity of wisdom. PROVERBS, IX, X. The doctrine of wisdom.           |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
|--|--|--|--|--|--|--|--|
| Before and find out knowledge of witty in- wrongeth his own soul: all they |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| CHRIST<br>cir. 1000,   | ventions. 18 d'The fear of the Lord & to   | that hate me love death.   | CHRIST<br>cir. 1000.                             |  |  |  |  |
| 4 ch. 16. 6.   | hate evil: 'pride, and arrogancy, and  | CHAPTER IX.  | eh. 20. 2.                                       |  |  |  |  |
| ° ch. 6, 17.<br>∫ ch. 4, 24.   | the evil way, and the froward mouth, do I hate,  | 1 The discipline, 4 and doctrine of wisdom. 18 The custom, 16 and error of folly.                          |  |  |  |  |  |
|  | 14 Counsel is mine, and sound wis-   | TXTISDOM hath builded her  | * Matt. 16.<br>18.                               |  |  |  |  |
| # Eccles. 7.<br>19.  | dom: I am understanding; I have strength.  | VV house, she hath hewn out her seven pillars:   | Eph. 2. 20,<br>21, 22.<br>1 Pet. 2. 5.           |  |  |  |  |
| A Dan. 2. 21.  | 15 By me kings reign, and princes  | 2 She hath killed her beasts; she  | 1 Pet. 2. 5.                                     |  |  |  |  |
| Rom. 13. 1.  | decree justice.  | hath mingled her wine; she hath also furnished her table.  | 5 Matt. 22.<br>3, &c.                            |  |  |  |  |
|  | 16 By me princes rule, and nobles, even all the judges of the earth.                               | 8 She hath deent forth her maidens:  | 2 Hob. her<br>killing.                           |  |  |  |  |
| '1 Sam. 2,<br>30.  | 17 I love them that love me; and   | 'she crieth 'upon the highest places of the city,  | ° ver. 5.<br>ch. 23. 30.                         |  |  |  |  |
| Ps. 91, 14,<br>John 14, 21,  | those that seek me early shall find me.  | 4 Whoso is simple, let him turn  | d Rom. 10.                                       |  |  |  |  |
| k Jam. 1. 5.<br>l ch. 3. 16.   | 18 Riches and honour are with  | in hither: as for him that wanteth understanding, she saith to him,  | ch. 8. 1, 2.                                     |  |  |  |  |
| Matt. 6. 33.   | me; yea, durable riches and righte-<br>ousness.  | 5 *Come, eat of my bread, and drink  | 9 ver. 16.                                       |  |  |  |  |
| ** ver. 10.<br>ch. 3. 14.  | 19 "My fruit is better than gold,  | of the wine which I have mingled. 6 Forsake the foolish, and live; and                                     | ch. 6. 32.<br>Matt. 11.<br>25.                   |  |  |  |  |
|  | yea, than fine gold; and my revenue than choice silver.  | go in the way of understanding.  | A ver. 2.<br>Cant. 5. 1.                         |  |  |  |  |
| 2 Or, walk.  | 20 I <sup>2</sup> lead in the way of righteous-<br>ness, in the midst of the paths of              | 7 He that reproveth a scorner get-<br>teth to himself shame; and he that                                   | Is. 55. 1.<br>John 6, 27.                        |  |  |  |  |
|  | judgment:  | rebuketh a wicked man getteth him-   | •  |  |  |  |  |
|  | 21 That I may cause those that love<br>me to inherit substance; and I will                         | self a blot.<br>8 Reprove not a scorner, lest he   | ' Matt. 7. 6.                                    |  |  |  |  |
|  | fill their treasures.  | hate thee: *rebuke a wise man, and   | è Ps. 141. 5.                                    |  |  |  |  |
| " ch. 3. 19.<br>John 1. 1.   | 22 "The Lord possessed me in the<br>beginning of his way, before his                               | he will love thee. 9 Give instruction to a wise man,   |  |  |  |  |  |
|  | works of old.  | and he will be yet wiser: teach a just man, and he will increase in  |  |  |  |  |  |
| ° Ps. 2. 6.  | 23 °I was set up from everlasting,<br>from the beginning, or ever the earth                        | learning.  | l Matt. 13.                                      |  |  |  |  |
|  | W8.8.  | 10 "The fear of the Lorn is the  | " Job 28, 28,<br>Ps. 111, 10,<br>ch. 1, 7,       |  |  |  |  |
|  | 24 When there were no depths, I was brought forth; when there were no                              | beginning of wisdom: and the know-<br>ledge of the holy is understanding.                                  | ch. 1. 7.  |  |  |  |  |
|  | fountains abounding with water.  | ledge of the holy is understanding.  11 "For by me thy days shall be multiplied, and the years of thy life | * ch. 3. 2,<br>16. & 10. 27.                     |  |  |  |  |
| P Job 15.7, 8.   | 25 P Before the mountains were set-<br>tled, before the hills was I brought                        | shall be increased.  | 20, 210, 211                                     |  |  |  |  |
| j  | forth:   | 12 ° If thou be wise, thou shalt be wise for thyself: but if thou scorn-                                   | ° Job 35, 6, 7,<br>ch. 16, 26,                   |  |  |  |  |
| 3 Or, open   | 26 While as yet he had not made the earth, nor the <sup>3</sup> fields, nor <sup>4</sup> the high- | est, thou alone shalt bear it.   | CAL 2.11 201                                     |  |  |  |  |
| places.<br>4 Or, the   | est part of the dust of the world.<br>27 When he prepared the heavens, I                           | 13 ¶ PA foolish woman is clamorous:  | P ch. 7. 11.                                     |  |  |  |  |
| chief part.  | was there: when he set 5 a compass   | she is simple, and knoweth nothing.  14 For she sitteth at the door of                                     |  |  |  |  |  |
| a circle.  | upon the face of the depth:  | her house, on a seat in the high   | 9 ver. 3.  |  |  |  |  |
|  | 28 When he established the clouds above: when he strengthened the                                  | places of the city,<br>15 To call passengers who go right  |  |  |  |  |  |
|  | fountains of the deep:   | on their ways:   | ' ver. 4.  |  |  |  |  |
| 9 Gen. 1. 9,<br>10.<br>Job 38, 10,   | 29 When he gave to the sea his decree, that the waters should not                                  | 16 'Whoso is simple, let him turn in hither: and as for him that want-                                     | ver. 1.  |  |  |  |  |
| 11.<br>Ps. 33. 7.  | pass his commandment: when 'he   | cth understanding, she saith to him,<br>17 Stolen waters are sweet, and                                    | eh. 20. 17.                                      |  |  |  |  |
| # 104. 9.<br>Jer. 5. 22.   | appointed the foundations of the earth:  | bread seaten in secret is pleasant.  | 3 Heb. of  |  |  |  |  |
| " Job 38. 4.   | 30 Then I was by him, as one   | 18 But he knoweth not that the dead are there; and that her guests   | t ch. 2. 18.                                     |  |  |  |  |
| John 1. 1,<br>2, 18.   | brought up with him: tand I was daily his delight, rejoicing always                                | are in the depths of hell.   | & 7. 27.   |  |  |  |  |
| * Matt. 3. 17.<br>Col. 1. 13.  | before him;  | CHAPTER X.   |  |  |  |  |  |
| " Ps. 16. 3.   | 31 Rejoicing in the habitable part of his earth; and "my delights were                             | From this chapter to the five and twentieth are<br>sundry observations of moral virtues, and               | eh. 15. 20.                                      |  |  |  |  |
|  | with the sons of men.  | their contrary vices.  THE proverbs of Solomon. "A   | & 17. 21, 25.<br>& 19. 13.<br>& 29. 3, 15.       |  |  |  |  |
| Ps. 119.   | 32 Now therefore hearken unto me,<br>O ye children: for *blessed are they                          | THE proverbs of Solomon. A wise son maketh a glad father:  | b Pa. 49. 6.                                     |  |  |  |  |
| 1, 2.<br>& 128. 1, 2.<br>Luke 11.28,                                       | that keep my ways.   | but a foolish son is the heaviness of his mother.  | &c.<br>ch. 11. 4.                                |  |  |  |  |
| - 1  | 33 Hear instruction, and be wise, and refuse it not.   | 2 bTreasures of wickedness profit  | luke 12.   |  |  |  |  |
| rh. 3. 13,<br>18.  | 34 Blessed is the man that hear-   | nothing: but righteousness deliver-  | Dan. 4. 27. d Ps. 10. 14. d 31. 9, 10. d 37. 25. |  |  |  |  |
|  | eth me, watching daily at my gates,<br>waiting at the posts of my doors.                           | cth from death.  3 dThe Lord will not suffer the   | & 31. 9, 10.<br>& 37. 25.<br>4 Or, the           |  |  |  |  |
| A TIAL Later   | 35 For whose findeth me findeth life, and shall 6° obtain favour of the                            | soul of the righteous to famish: but   | wicked for<br>their wick-                        |  |  |  |  |
| 6 Heb. bring<br>forth.   | Lord.  | he casteth away the substance of the wicked.   | edness.  |  |  |  |  |
| ch. 12. 2.   | 36 But he that sinneth against me  | 4 'He becometh poor that dealeth   | å 19. 15.  |  |  |  |  |

CHRIST cir. 1000. f ch. 13. 4. eh. 12. 4. & 17. 2. & 19. 26. A ver. 11. Eath. 7. 8. Ps. 9. 5, 6. & 112. 6. Eccles. 8. 10. \* ver. 10. 2 Hob. a fool of lips. 3 Or, shall be beaten. I Pa. 23, 4, ch. 23. 4. ch. 28. 18. In. 33. 15, 16. m ch. ft. 18. " vor. 8. 4 Or, shall be beaten. • Ps. 37, 30, ch. 13. 14.

9 ch. 17. 9. 1 Cor. 13. 4. 1 Pet. 4. 8. ch. 26. 3. 5 Heb. heart. ch. 18. 7. es 21, 23, 4 Job 31, 24, Ps. 52, 7, ch. 18, 11, 1 Tim. 6, 17,

P vor. 6. Ps. 107, 42,

" Ps. 15. 3. " Eccles. 5. y Jam. 3. 2.

6 Or, eaus-eth to err.

7 Heb. of heart. Gen. 24. 35. & 26. 12. Ps. 37. 22. ¢ ch. 14. 9. & 15, 21,

5 Job 15, 21, Ps. 145, 19. Matt. 5, 6, 1 John 5, 14, 15, d Ps. 37. 9. 10. ver. 30, 1's. 15, 5, Mat. 7, 21, 25, & 16, 18.

/ ch. 9, 11, 8 Heb. 9 Job 15. 32, 33. & 22. 16. Ps. 55. 23. Eccles. 7. with a slack hand: but I the hand of the diligent maketh rich.

b He that gathereth in summer is a wise son: but he that sleepeth in harvest is a son that causeth shame

6 Blessings are upon the head of the just: but Aviolence covereth the mouth of the wicked.

7 The memory of the just is blessed: but the name of the wicked shall rot.

8 The wise in heart will receive commandments: \* but 2 a prating fool 3 shall fall.

9 He that walketh uprightly walketh surely: but he that perverteth his ways shall be known.

10 "He that winketh with the eye causeth sorrow: "but a prating fool 4 shall fall.

11 °The mouth of a righteous man is a well of life: but p violence cover-

eth the mouth of the wicked. 12 Hatred stirreth up strifes: but

q love covereth all sins. 18 In the lips of him that hath understanding wisdom is found: but 'a rod is for the back of him that is void of 5 understanding.

14 Wise men lay up knowledge: but the mouth of the foolish is near destruction.

15 'The rich man's wealth is his strong city: the destruction of the poor is their poverty.

16 The labour of the righteous tendeth to life: the fruit of the wicked to sin

17 He is in the way of life that keepeth instruction: but he that refuseth reproof 6 crreth.

18 He that hideth hatred with lying lips, and "he that uttereth a

slander, is a fool. 19 "In the multitude of words there wanteth not sin: but "he that re-

fraineth his lips is wise. 20 The tongue of the just is as choice silver: the heart of the wicked

is little worth. 21 The lips of the righteous feed many: but fools die for want 7 of

wisdom. 22 The blessing of the Lord, it maketh rich, and he addeth no sor-

row with it,
23 "It is as sport to a fool to do mischief: but a man of understanding hath wisdom.

24 b The fear of the wicked, it shall come upon him: but "the desire of the righteous shall be granted.

25 As the whirlwind passeth, dso is the wicked no more: but the rightcous is an everlasting foundation.

26 As vinegar to the teeth, and as smoke to the eyes, so is the sluggard to them that send him. 27 The fear of the Lord 8 prolong-

cth days: but "the years of the wicked shall be shortened.

28 The hope of the righteous shall be

gladness: but the \*expectation of

the wicked shall perish.

29 The way of the Lord is strength to the upright: but destruction shall be to the workers of iniquity.

80 The righteous shall never be removed; but the wicked shall not inhabit the earth.

81 'The mouth of the just bringeth forth wisdom: but the froward tongue shall be cut out.

32 The lips of the righteous know what is acceptable: but the mouth of the wicked speaketh 2 frowardness.

#### CHAPTER XL

48 FALSE balance is abomination A to the Lord: but 4a just weight is his delight.

2 b When pride cometh, then cometh shame: but with the lowly is wisdom.

3°The integrity of the upright shall guide them: but the perverseness of transgressors shall destroy them.

4 dRiches profit not in the day of wrath: but rightcousness delivereth from death. 5 The righteousness of the perfect

shall 5 direct his way : but the wicked shall fall by his own wickedness. 6 The righteousness of the upright

shall deliver them: but stransgressors shall be taken in their own naughtiness.

7 When a wicked man dieth, his expectation shall perish: and the hope of unjust men perisheth.

8 \*The righteous is delivered out of trouble, and the wicked cometh in his stead.

9 An 'hypocrite with his mouth de-stroycth his neighbour: but through knowledge shall the just be de-

livered. 10 & When it goeth well with the righteous, the city rejoiceth: and when the wicked perish, there is shouting.

11 By the blessing of the upright the city is exalted: but it is overthrown by the mouth of the wicked.

12 He that is 6 void of wisdom dere that is word of wisdom despiseth his neighbour: but a man of understanding holdeth his peace.

13 \*\*\*7 A talebearer revealeth secrets:

but he that is of a faithful spirit concealeth the matter.

14" Where no counsel is, the people fall: but in the multitude of counsellors there is safety.

15 ° He that is surety for a stranger <sup>8</sup> shall smart for it: and he that hateth <sup>9</sup> suretiship is sure.

16 PA gracious woman retaineth honour: and strong men retain riches. 17 The merciful man doeth good to his own soul: but he that is cruel troubleth his own flesh.

18 The wicked worketh a deceitful work: but 'to him that soweth righteousness shall be a sure reward.

19 As righteousness tendeth to life:

CHRIST cir. 1000. Job 8. 13. & 11. 20. Ps. 112. 10. ch. 11. 7. Ps. 1. 6. Ps. 37. 22, 29. & 125. 1. 1 Pa. 27. 30.

fromard-

Lev. 19. 35, 36. Dout. 25. 13,—16. ch. 16, 11. & 20. 10, 23. B Heb.
Balances
of deceit.
4 Heb. a
perfect
stone. # ch. 15. 33. # 16. 18. # 16. 12. Dan. 4. 30, ch. 13. 6. d ch. 10. 2. Exek. 7. 19. Zeph. 1. 18. · Gen. 7. 1. 5 Heb. f ch. 5. 22. Eccles. 10. ø ch. 10. 28. 4 ch. 21, 18,

k Eath. 8.15. ch. 28. 12, 28. l ch. 29. 8. 6 Hob. \*\* Lev. 19. 16. ch. 20. 19.

i Job 8, 13,

7 Heb. He that walk-eth, being a tale-bearer. \* 1 Kin. 12. 1, &c. ch. 15, 22, A 21, 6. ° ch. 6. 1. 8 Heb.

sore bro-ken. 9 Heb. those that strike hands. P ch. 31. 30. 1 Matt. 5. 7. & 25. 34.

r Hos. 10. 12. Gal. 6. 8, 9. Jam. 3. 18.

| Moral virtues, and PROVERBS                                |  | S, XII, XIII. their control  | ry vices.   |
|--|--|--|---|
| Before<br>OHRIST<br>cir. 1000.                             | so he that pursueth evil pursueth it<br>to his own death.<br>20 They that are of a froward heart                                   | 9 'He that is despised, and hath<br>a servant, is better than he that<br>honoursth himself, and lacketh  | Before<br>CHRIST<br>cir. 1000.                      |
|  | are abomination to the Lord: but<br>such as are upright in their way   | bread. 10 *A righteous man regardeth the   | i ch. 13. 7.<br>l Dou. 25. 4.                       |
| * ch. 16. 5.   | are his delight.  21 'Though hand join in hand the wicked shall not be unpunished: but   | life of his beast: but the 2 tender mercies of the wicked are cruel.  11 'He that tilleth his land shall | <sup>2</sup> Or,<br>bossels.<br>l Gen. 3, 19.       |
| f Ps. 112. 2.  | the seed of the righteous shall be delivered.  | be satisfied with bread: but he that followeth vain persons "is void of                                  | l Gen. 3, 19.<br>ch. 28, 19.<br>m ch. 6, 32,        |
| <sup>2</sup> Heb.<br>departeth<br>from.                    | 22 As a jewel of gold in a swine's snout, so is a fair woman which 2 is without discretion.  | understanding.  12 The wicked desireth the net of evil men: but the root of the right-                   | 3 Or, the<br>fortress.                              |
| * Rom. 2.<br>8, 9.<br>* Ps. 112. 9.                        | 23 The desire of the righteous is only good: but the expectation of the wicked "is wrath.  | eous yieldeth fruit.  13 4"The wicked is snared by the transgression of his lips: "but the               | 4 Heh. The<br>enare of<br>the wicked                |
| 72 Cor. 9. 6,<br>7, 8, 9, 10.<br>3 Heb. The                | 24 There is that "scattereth, and yet<br>increaseth; and <i>there is</i> that with-  | just shall come out of trouble.  14 PA man shall be satisfied with                                       | the wicked<br>is in the<br>transgres-<br>sion of    |
| soul of<br>Hearing.<br>Matt. 5.7.                          | holdeth more than is meet, but it tendeth to poverty.  25 y 3 The liberal soul shall be made                                       | good by the fruit of his mouth: and the recompence of a man's hands shall be rendered unto him.          | lips.  ch. 18. 7. 2 Pet. 2. 9.                      |
| * Amos 8.<br>5, 6.<br>• Joh 29. 13.                        | fat: "and he that watereth shall be<br>watered also himself,   | 15 The way of a fool is right in his own eyes: but he that hearken-                                      | P ch. 13. 2.<br>& 18. 20.<br>F Is. 3. 10,           |
| * Esth. 7. 10.<br>Ps. 7. 15,<br>16.<br>& 9. 15, 16.        | 26 <sup>a</sup> He that withholdeth corn, the people shall curse him: but <sup>b</sup> blessing shall be upon the head of him that | eth unto counsel is wise.  16 'A fool's wrath is 5 presently known: but a prudent man cover-             | 11.<br>reh. 3. 7.<br>Luke 18.11.<br>rch. 29. 11.    |
| & 10. 2.<br>& 57. 6.<br>d Job 31. 24.<br>Ps. 52. 7.        | selleth it.  27 He that diligently seeketh good procureth favour: but he that  | eth shame.  17 tHe that speaketh truth sheweth forth righteousness: but a false wit-                     | 5 Heb. in that day.                                 |
| Marki0.21.<br>Luke 12.21.<br>1 Tim. 6.<br>17.              | seeketh mischief, it shall come unto<br>him.<br>28 4 He that trusteth in his riches  | ness deceit.  18 "There is that speaketh like the piercings of a sword; but the tongue                   | * Ps. 57. 4.<br>& 59. 7.<br>& 64. 3.                |
| Pa. 1. 3.<br>& 52. 8. &<br>92. 12. &c.<br>Jer. 17. 8.      | shall fall: but 'the righteous shall<br>flourish as a branch.<br>29 He that troubleth his own house                                | of the wise is health.  19 The lip of truth shall be esta-   | * Ps. 52. 5.  |
| f Eccles. 5.<br>16.<br>Dan. 12. 3.                         | shall inherit the wind: and the fool shall be servant to the wise  | is but for a moment. 20 Deceit is in the heart of them   | ch. 19. 9.  |
| 1 Cor. 9.<br>19, &c.<br>Jam. 5, 20.                        | of heart,<br>30 The fruit of the righteous is a<br>tree of life; and she that swinneth   | 21 There shall no evil happen to the   |   |
| 4 Heb.<br>laketh.<br>h Jer. 25.<br>29.<br>1 Pet. 4.        | souls is wise.  31 Behold, the righteous shall be recompensed in the earth: much   | just: but the wicked shall be filled with mischief.  22 *Lying lips are abomination to                   | 5 ch. 6, 17,  |
| 1 Pet. 4.<br>17, 18.                                       | more the wicked and the sinner.  CHAPTER XII.  | 22 'Lying lips are abomination to the Lord: but they that deal truly are his delight.                    | & 11. 20.<br>Rev. 22. 15.<br>ch. 13. 16.            |
|  | WHOSO leveth instruction leveth knowledge: but he that hateth  |  | & 15. 2.  |
| eh. 8. 35.   | reproof is brutish.  2 A good man obtaineth favour of the Lord: but a man of wicked  | under tribute.   | a ch. 10. 4.<br>6 Or,<br>decei/ful.                 |
| ė ch. 10, 25.  | devices will he condemn.  3 A man shall not be established by wickedness: but the broot of the                                     |  | <sup>5</sup> ch. 15. 13.<br><sup>c</sup> Is. 50. 4. |
| ch. 31. 23.<br>1 Cor. 11. 7.                               | righteous shall not be moved.  4 °A virtuous woman is a crown to her husband; but she that mak-                                    | 26 The righteous is more rexcellent than his neighbour: but the way of                                   | 7 Or,<br>abundant.                                  |
| d ch. 14, 30.  | eth ashamed is das rottenness in his<br>bones.   | 27 The slothful man roasteth not that which he took in hunting: but                                      |   |
|  | 5 The thoughts of the righteous are right: but the counsels of the wicked are deceit.  | precious.  28 In the way of righteousness is   |   |
| f ch. 1. 11,<br>1×.<br>f ch. 14. 3.                        | 6 The words of the wicked are to lie in wait for blood: fbut the mouth of the upright shall deliver                                | life; and in the pathway thereof there is no death.  |   |
| Ps. 37. 36,<br>37.<br>ch. 11. 21.                          | them. 7 The wicked are overthrown, and   | CHAPTER XIII.  |   |
| ch. 11, 21.<br>Mat. 7, 21,<br>25, 26, 27.<br>\$ 1 Sam. 25. | are not: but the house of the right-<br>eous shall stand.  8 A man shall be commended ac-  | eth not rebuke.  2 bA man shall eat good by the fruit  | <sup>a</sup> 1 Sam. 2.<br>25.<br>b ch. 12. 14.      |
| 17. 5 Heb. perverse of heart.                              | cording to his wisdom: *but he that is * of a perverse heart shall be despised.  | of his mouth: but the soul of the transgressors shall eat violence, 3°He that keepeth his mouth keepeth  | * Ps. 39. 1.<br>cb. 21. 23.                         |
|  | 1  |  |   |

| Moral v                                   | irtues, and PROVER   | BS, XIV.   | their contra                     | ry vices.                              |
|---|--|--|----------------------------------|--|
| Before<br>CHRIST<br>cir. 1000,            | his life: but he that openeth wide his lips shall have destruction.  | 2 He that walketh in ness feareth the LORD:                                  | but he that                      | Before<br>CHRIST                       |
| d ch. 10. 4.                              | 4 The soul of the sluggard desireth, and hath nothing: but the soul of the                                       | is perverse in his wa<br>him.  |                                  | cir. 1000.<br>Job 12. 4.               |
|   | of diligent shall be made fat.  5 A righteous man hateth lying:  | 8 In the mouth of the rod of pride: but the                                  | e lips of the                    | d ch. 12. 6.                           |
|   | but a wicked <i>man</i> is loathsome, and cometh to shame.   | 4 Where no oxen are  | , the crib is                    |  |
| eh. 11. 3,<br>5, 6.                       | 6 Righteousness keepeth him that is upright in the way: but wicked-  | clean: but much increasurement of the ox.                                    |                                  |  |
| 2 Heb. sin.<br>f ch. 12. 9.               | ness overthroweth 2 the sinner. 7/There is that maketh himself rich,   | 5 'A faithful witness<br>but a false witness will u                          | tter lies.                       | ver. 25.<br>Ex. 20. 16.<br>& 23. 1.    |
|   | yet hath nothing: there is that maketh<br>himself poor, yet hath great riches.                                   | 6 A scorner seeketh findeth it not: but /knov                                | vledge <i>is</i> casy            | ch. 6, 19,<br>& 12, 17,<br>f ch. 8, 9, |
|   | 8 The ransom of a man's life are his riches: but the poor heareth  | 7 Go from the presence   | e of a foolish                   | # 17. 24.                              |
|   | not rebuke.  9 The light of the rightcous re-  | man, when thou perce   | ge.                              |  |
| Job 18. 5, 6.<br>& 21, 17.<br>ch. 24, 20. | joiceth: but the slamp of the wick-<br>ed shall be put out.  | 8 The wisdom of the understand his way: bu                                   | prudent is to<br>it the folly of |  |
| 3 Or, candle.                             | 10 Only by pride cometh contention:<br>but with the well advised is wisdom.                                      | fools is deceit.  9 Fools make a mocl  |                                  | ø ch. 10, 23,                          |
| A ch. 10. 2.<br>& 20. 21.                 | 11 *Wealth gotten by vanity shall be diminished: but he that gathereth 4 by labour shall increase.               | among the righteous<br>vour.<br>10 The heart knoweth                         |                                  | 2 Heb. (4e                             |
| 4 Hob. with<br>the hand.                  | 12 Hope deforred maketh the heart sick: but when the desire cometh,  | terness; and a stranger<br>termeddle with his joy.                           |                                  | bitlerness<br>of his soul.             |
| 2 Chr. 36.                                | it is a tree of life.  13 Whoso *despiseth the word shall  | 11 The house of the be overthrown: but the                                   | wicked shall                     | A Job 8, 15,                           |
| 16.<br>5 Or, shall                        | be destroyed: but he that feareth the commandment 5 shall be rewarded.   | of the upright shall flour   | rish.                            | ch. 16, 25,                            |
| le in peace.                              | 14 The law of the wise is a foun-<br>tain of life, to depart from "the   | 12 'There is a way w<br>right unto a man, but *t<br>of are the ways of death | he end there-                    | 4 Rom. 6. 21.                          |
| & 14. 27.<br>& 16. 22.<br>** 2 Sam.       | snares of death.  15 Good understanding giveth fa-   | 18 Even in laughter the<br>rowful; and the end                               | e heart is sor-                  | l ch. 5. 4.                            |
| 22. 6.                                    | your: but the way of transgressors is hard,  | is heaviness.<br>14 The backslider in l                                      | eart shall be                    | Eccles. 2. 2.                          |
| * ch. 12, 23,<br>& 15, 2,<br>6 Heb.       | 16 "Every prudent man dealeth with<br>knowledge: but a fool clayeth open   | m filled with his own good man shall be s                                    | ways: and a                      | * ch. 1. 31.                           |
| spreadeth.                                | his folly.  17 A wicked messenger falleth into   | himself. 15 The simple believetl   |                                  |  |
| ch. 25, 13,<br>7 Heb. an                  | mischief: but °7a faithful ambas-<br>sador is health.  | his going.   |                                  |  |
| eador of<br>faithful-                     | 18 Poverty and shame shall be to him that refuseth instruction: but  | 16 A wise man feareth  |                                  | * ch. 22. 3.                           |
| p ch. 15, 5,<br>31.                       | he that regardeth reproof shall be honoured.   | and is confident.  17 He that is soon a                                      |                                  |  |
| * ver. 12.                                | 19 <sup>q</sup> The desire accomplished is sweet to the soul: but it is abomination to                           | foolishly: and a man ovices is hated.  |                                  |  |
|   | fools to depart from evil.  20 He that walketh with wise men   | 18 The simple inherit i<br>prudent are crowned                               |                                  |  |
| Ileh. shall<br>be broken.                 | shall be wise: but a companion of fools 8 shall be destroyed.  | 19 The evil bow before   |                                  |  |
| r Ps. 32. 10.                             | 21 Evil pursueth sinners: but to the righteous good shall be repayed.  | righteous.  20 °The poor is hated  | -                                | • ch. 19, 7.                           |
| " Job 27. 16,                             | 22 A good man leaveth an inherit-<br>ance to his children's children; and<br>the wealth of the sinner is laid up | own neighbour: but <sup>3</sup> t many friends.                              | he rich hath                     | 8 Heb. mann                            |
| 17.<br>ch. 28, 8,<br>Eccles. 2.           | for the just.  23 f Much food is in the tillage of   | 21 He that despiseth l   |                                  | lovers of<br>the rich.<br>P Ps. 41. 1. |
| 26,<br>ch. 12, 11,                        | the poor: but there is that is destroyed for want of judgment.   | the poor, happy is he.<br>22 Do they not err tha                             | •                                | & 112. D.                              |
| * ch. 19. 18.<br>& 22. 15.<br>& 23. 13.   | 24 "He that spareth his rod hateth<br>his son: but he that loveth him chas-                                      | but mercy and truth she<br>that devise good.                                 | all be to them                   |  |
| # 29. 15, 17.<br># Ps. 34. 10.            | teneth him betimes,<br>25 "The righteous eateth to the   | 23 In all labour there the talk of the lips ter                              |                                  |  |
| <b>₩</b> 37. 3.                           | satisfying of his soul: but the belly of the wicked shall want.  | penury.<br>24 The crown of the   | wise is their                    |  |
|   | CHAPTER XIV.   | riches: but the foolishn folly.  |                                  |  |
| * ch. 24. 3.<br>• Ruth 4. 11.             | EVERY wise woman buildeth her house; but the foolish pluck-  | 25 A true witness del<br>but a deceitful witness s                           | peaketh lies.                    | 7 ver. 5.                              |
| L   | eth it down with her hands.  | 26 In the fear of the L  | OKD 18 Strong                    | 1                                      |

OHBIST oir. 1000. Ceb. 13, 14,

eh. 16. 32. Jam. 1. 19.

2 Wab about

of spirit.

\* cb. 12. 4.

ch. 17. 5. Matt. 25. 40, 45.

5 See Job 31. 15, 16. cb. 22. 2.

Job 13, 15, & 19, 26, Pa, 23, 4, & 37, 37, 2 Cor. 1, 9, & 5, 8, 2 Tim. 4,18,

eh. 12, 16.

3 Heb.

Matt. 24.

• Judg. 8. 1,

2, 3. ch. 25, 15,

5 1 Sam. 25.

10, &c. 1 Kin. 12, 13, 14, 16.

ver. 28. cb. 12. 23. & 13. 16.

Heb.

or, bub-bleth.

d Job 31. 21. ch. 5. 21. Jer. 16. 17. & 32. 19. Heb. 4. 13.

5 Heb. The healing of the tongue

ch. 10. 1.

f ver. 31, 32.

ø ch. 21. 27. # ch. 21. 27. # 28. 9. Is. 1. 11. # 61. 8. # 66. 3. Jer. 6. 20. # 7. 22. Amo 5. 22.

4 ch. 21. 21. 1 Tim. 6.11.

6 Or, In-

\* ch. 5, 12.

Job 26. 6. Ps. 139. 8.

= 2 Chr. 6.

\* Amos 5. 10. 2 Tim. 4. 3.

och. 17, 22,

P ch. 12, 25,

1 Kin. 22. 8.

confidence: and his children shall have a place of refuge.

27 The fear of the Lord is a fountain of life, to depart from the snares

28 In the multitude of people is the king's honour: but in the want of people is the destruction of the prince,

29 He that is slow to wrath is of great understanding: but he that is hasty of spirit exalteth folly.

3 A sound heart is the life of the flesh: but fenvy "the rottenness of

· Ps. 112, 10,

the bones. 31 "He that oppresseth the poor reproacheth his Maker: but he that honoureth him hath mercy on the poor.

82 The wicked is driven away in his wickedness: but the righteous hath

hope in his death.

83 Wisdom resteth in the heart of him that hath understanding: but that which is in the midst of fools is made known.

84 Righteousness exalteth a nation : but sin is a reproach s to any people.

85 The king's favour is toward a wise servant: but his wrath is against him that causeth shame.

## CHAPTER XV.

SOFT answer turneth away A wrath: but b grievous words stir

up anger.

2 The tongue of the wise useth knowledge aright: but the mouth

of fools poureth out foolishness.

3 The eyes of the Lord are in every place, beholding the evil and

the good. 4 5 A wholesome tongue is a tree of life: but perverseness therein is a breach in the spirit.

5 'A fool despiseth his father's instruction: /but he that regardeth reproof is prudent.

6 In the house of the righteous is much treasure: but in the revenues

of the wicked is trouble. 7 The lips of the wise disperse knowledge: but the heart of the foolish

doeth not so. 8 The sacrifice of the wicked is an abomination to the LORD: but the prayer of the upright is his delight. 9 The way of the wicked is an abo-

mination unto the Lord: but he loveth him that \*followeth after righteousness.

10 6 Correction is grievous unto him that forsaketh the way: and he that hateth reproof shall die. 11 Hell and destruction are before

the LORD: how much more then "the 30. Ps. 7. 9. & 44. 21. John 2. 24. 25. & 21. 17. Acts 1. 24. hearts of the children of men? 12 "A scorner loveth not one that reproveth him: neither will he go

unto the wise.

13 °A merry heart maketh a cheerful countenance: but p by sorrow of

the heart the spirit is broken. 14 The heart of him that hath understanding seeketh knowledge; but the mouth of fools feedeth on foolishness.

15 All the days of the afflicted are evil: but he that is of a merry heart hath a continual feast.

16 Better is little with the fear of the Lord than great treasure and trouble therewith.

17 Better is a dinner of herbs where love is, than a stalled ox and hatred therewith.

18 A wrathful man stirreth up strife: but he that is slow to anger

appeaseth strife.
19 "The way of the slothful man is as an hedge of thorns: but the way of the righteous 2 is made plain.

20 \*A wise son maketh a glad fa-ther: but a foolish man despiseth his mother.

21 Folly is joy to him that is destitute of wisdom: but a man of understanding walketh uprightly.

22 Without counsel purposes are disappointed: but in the multitude of counsellors they are established.

23 A man hath joy by the answer of his mouth: and ba word spoken 4 in due season, how good is it!
24 The way of life is above to the

wise, that he may depart from hell beneath. 25 d The Lord will destroy the house

of the proud: but 'he will establish the border of the widow.

26 /The thoughts of the wicked are an abomination to the Lord: but the words of the pure are 5 pleasant words.

27 He that is greedy of gain troubleth his own house; but he that hateth gifts shall live.

28 The heart of the righteous 'studieth to answer: but the mouth of the wicked poureth out evil things.

29 k The LORD is far from the wicked; but the heareth the prayer of the righteous.

30 The light of the eyes rejoiceth the heart: and a good report maketh the bones fat.

31 "The car that heareth the reproof of life abideth among the wise.

32 He that refuseth 6 instruction despiseth his own soul: but he that heareth reproof getteth understanding

33 "The fear of the LORD is the instruction of wisdom; and 'before honour is humility.

#### CHAPTER XVI.

THE \* preparations of the heart in man, and the answer of the tongue, is from the LORD.

2 All the ways of a man are clean in his own eyes; but the LORD weigheth the spirits.

3°2 Commit thy works unto the Lorn, and thy thoughts shall be established. 4/The Lord hath made all things for Matt. 6, 25. Luke 12, 22. Phil. 4, 6, 1 Pet. 5, 7, 2 Heb. Roll. f 1s, 43, 7, Rom. 11, 36,

CHRIST cir. 1000. t ch. 17, 22,

Ps. 37. 16. ch. 16. 8. 1 Tim. 6. 6.

ch. 17. 1.

t ch. 26, 21, & 29, 22,

4 ch. 22. 5.

2 Heb. is raised up \* ch. 10. 1. r ch. 10. 23. 8 Heb. void Eph. 5, 15. ch. 11. 14. £ 20, 18,

b ch. 25, 11, 4 Heb. in his season Phil. 3, 20, Col. 3, 1, 2,

d ch. 12. 7.

& 14. 11 Ps. 68. 5, 6. & 146. 9. /ch. 6. 16,18. # Pa 97 90 5 Heb. scords of pleasantness. A ch. 11, 19. Is. 5, 8, Jer. 17, 11,

(1 Pet. 3, 15. 4 Ps. 10. 1. & 34. 16. Ps. 145, 18,

\* ver. 5.

6 Or, correction, 7 Or, obeyeth. 6 Heb. possesseth an heart. \* ch. 1. 7. e ch. 18, 12,

en. 19. 21. A 20. 24. Jer. 10. 23. 9 Or, disposings. <sup>b</sup> Matt. 10. 19, 20. ch. 21, 2, d 1 Sam. 16, 7. Pa. 37. 5.

| Moral vi   | irtues, and PROVER   | BS, XVII. their contra   | ry vices.  |
|--|--|--|--|
| Before<br>CHRIST                                     | himself: yea, even the wicked for<br>the day of evil.                    | and /a whisperer separateth chief  | Before<br>OHRIST                                       |
| cir. 1000.   | 5 * Every one that is proud in heart                                     | 29 A violent man enticeth his  | cir. 1000.   |
| # Job 21, 30,<br>Rom, 9, 22,                         | is an abomination to the LORD:   | neighbour, and leadeth him into the  | f ch. 17. 9.<br>ch. 1. 10,                             |
| 4 ch. 6, 17,   | though hand join in hand, he shall not be unpunished.                    | way that is not good.  30 He shutteth his eyes to devise                     | &c. 1. 10,   |
| & 8, 13,<br>ch, 11, 21,                              | 6 By mercy and truth iniquity is   | froward things: moving his lips he   |  |
| 2 Hob, held  | purged: and by the fear of the Lord                                      | bringeth evil to pass.   |  |
| innocent.  | men depart from evil.  | 31 The hoary head is a crown of  | <sup>1</sup> ch. 20. 20.                               |
| 1 Dan. 4. 27.<br>Luke 11. 41.                        | 7 When a man's ways please the<br>LORD, he maketh even his enemies       | glory, if it be found in the way of righteousness.                           |  |
| i ch. 14. 16.  | to be at peace with him.   | 32 He that is slow to anger is   | í ch. 19. 11.  |
| " Ps. 37. 16.  | 8 "Better is a little with righte-                                       | better than the mighty; and he that  |  |
| ch. 15, 16.  | ousness than great revenues without                                      | ruleth his spirit than he that taketh  |  |
| * ver. 1.  | right.<br>9 <sup>n</sup> A man's heart deviseth his                      | a city. 33 The lot is cast into the lap; but                                 |  |
| ch. 19, 21,  | way: but the Lord directeth his  | the whole disposing thereof is of  |  |
| Pr. 37, 23,<br>Pro. 20, 24,                          | steps,   | the Lord.  |  |
| Jer. 10, 23,   | 10 3 A divine sentence is in the lips                                    | CHAPTER XVII.  |  |
| 3 Hob. Di-<br>vination.                              | of the king: his mouth transgresseth not in judgment.                    |  | ech, 15, 17.   |
| PLev. 19. 36.  | 11 PA just weight and balance are  | BETTER is a dry morsel, and quictness therewith, than an                     |  |
| eh. 11. 1.<br>4 Heb. <i>all</i>                      | the Lord's: 4 all the weights of the                                     | house full of 2 sacrifices with strife.                                      | 2 Or, good   |
| the stones.  | bag are his work.  | 2 A wise servant shall have rule   | cheer.   |
| f ch. 25, 5,   | 12 It is an abomination to kings to commit wickedness: for 4 the throne  | over ba son that causeth shame, and shall have part of the inheritance       | 4 cb. 10, 5,<br>& 19, 26,                              |
| & 29. 14.  | is established by rightcourness.   | among the brethren.  |  |
| ch. 14, 35.  | 13 Righteous lips are the delight  | 3 The fining pot is for silver, and  | Pa. 26. 2.   |
| <b>≵</b> 22. 11.                                     | of kings; and they love him that   | the furnace for gold: but the Lord   | ch. 27, 21,<br>Jer. 17, 10,                            |
| ch. 19. 12.  | speaketh right.  | trieth the hearts.  4 A wicked doer giveth heed to false                     | Mal. 3. 3.   |
| & 20. 2.   | messengers of death: but a wise man                                      | lips; and a liar giveth car to a   |  |
|  | will pacify it.  | lips; and a liar giveth car to a naughty tongue.                             | 1  |
|  | 15 In the light of the king's coun-                                      | 5 dWhoso mocketh the poor reproacheth his Maker: and the that                | d ch. 14. 31.  |
| <sup>‡</sup> ch. 19, 12,<br><sup>a</sup> Job 29, 23, | tenance is life; and this favour is as a cloud of the latter rain.       | is glad at calamities shall not be   | 4 Job 31, 29.<br>Obad. 12.                             |
| Zech, 10, 1,   | 16 *How much better is it to get   | <sup>8</sup> unpunished.   | 3 Hob. held  |
| "ch.8.11,19.   | wisdom than gold! and to get under-                                      | 6/Children's children are the crown  | innocent. f Vs. 127. 3.                                |
|  | standing rather to be chosen than silver!                                | of old men; and the glory of children are their fathers.                     | & 128. S.  |
|  | 17 The highway of the upright is to                                      | 7 Excellent speech becometh not  | 4 Heb. A   |
|  | depart from evil: he that keepeth his                                    | a fool: much less do bying lips a  | 4 Hob. A<br>lip of ex-<br>cellency.                    |
|  | way preserveth his soul.   | prince.  | 5 Hob. a lin   |
| ¢ ch. 11, 2,   | 18 Pride goeth before destruction, and an haughty spirit before a fall.  | 8 A gift is as a precious stone in<br>the eyes of him that hath it: whither- | of lying.  |
| & 18. 12.  | 19 Better it is to be of an humble                                       | soever it turneth, it prospereth.  | & 19. 6.<br>6 Heb. a                                   |
| b Or, He<br>that under-                              | spirit with the lowly, than to divide                                    | 9 "He that covereth a transgression  | stone of   |
| standeth a   | the spoil with the proud.  | 7 seeketh love; but the that repeateth a matter separateth very friends.     | grace.   |
| matter. Ps. 2, 12,                                   | 20 5 He that handleth a matter wisely shall find good: and whose strust- | 10 8A reproof entereth more into   | 7 Or, pro-<br>eurelh.                                  |
| & 34. 8,<br>& 125. 1.                                | eth in the Lord, happy is he.  | a wise man than an hundred stripes   | ch. 16. 28.  |
| 16. 30. 18.  | 21 The wise in heart shall be called                                     | into a fool.   | 8 Or, A  |
| Jor. 17. 7.<br>ch. 13. 14.                           | prudent: and the sweetness of the  | 11 An evil man seeketh only re-<br>bellion: therefore a cruel messenger      | arreth   |
| & 14. 27.  | lips increaseth learning. 22 "Understanding is a wellspring              | shall be sent against him.   | more a<br>wise man,                                    |
| <sup>b</sup> Ps 37, 30.<br>Mat, 12, 34.              | of life unto him that hath it: but                                       | 12 Let *a bear robbed of her whelps  | than to  |
| 6 Heb. mak-<br>eth wise.                             | the instruction of fools is folly.                                       | meet a man, rather than a fool in his  | fool an<br>hundred                                     |
| ¢ ch. 14, 12,  | 23 The heart of the wise teacheth  | folly. 13 Whoso rewardeth evil for good,                                     | times.   |
| ch. 9, 12,   | his mouth, and addeth learning to his lips.                              | evil shall not depart from his house.  | <sup>1</sup> Hos. 13. 8.<br><sup>1</sup> Ps. 109.4, 5. |
| Eccles. 6, 7.  | 24 Pleasant words are as an honey-                                       | 14 The beginning of strife is as   | Jer. 18, 20.   |
| 7 Hob. The soul of him                               | comb, sweet to the soul, and health                                      | when one letteth out water: there-   | See Rom.<br>12, 17.                                    |
| that la-<br>boureth.                                 | to the bones. 25 There is a way that seemeth                             | fore "leave off contention, before it be meddled with.                       | 1 Thees, 5.  |
| 8 Heb.   | right unto a man, but the end thereof                                    |  | 1 Pet, 3, 9.   |

are the ways of death.

26 47 He that laboureth laboureth for himself; for his mouth 8 craveth

27 9 An ungodly man diggeth up evil: and in his lips there is as a

burning fire.
28 "A froward man 2 soweth strife:

8 Heb. boweth unto him.

9 Hob.
A man of
Belial.

eh. 6. 14, 19. & 15, 18. & 26, 21, & 29, 22.

2 Heb, send-eth forth.

it of him.

fore "leave off contention, before it be meddled with.

15 "He that justificth the wicked, and he that condemneth the just, even they both are abomination to the Lord.

16 Wherefore is there a price in the hand of a fool to get wisdom, " seeing he hath no heart to it?

17 PA friend loveth at all times, and

a brother is born for adversity.

eh. 20: 3. 1 Thess. 4. 11.

Ex. 23, 7, ch. 24, 21, Is, 5, 23, ch. 21, 25, 26,

P Ruth 1. 16. ch, 18, 24.

| Moral v   | irtues, and PROVERBS  | , XVIII, KIX. their contro  | ary vices.  |
|---|---|---|---|
| Defore<br>CHRIST<br>cir. 1000,  | 18 A man void of understanding<br>striketh hands, and becometh surety   | 18 He that answereth a matter before he heareth it, it is folly and   | Before<br>OHBIST<br>cir. 1000.                          |
| 1 db. 6. 1.<br>d 11. 15.  | in the presence of his friend.  19 He loveth transgression that loveth strife: and 'he that exalteth his            | shame unto him.  14 The spirit of a man will sustain his infirmity; but a wounded spirit                                  | 2 Heb.<br>returneth<br>a word,                          |
| 2 Rob.heart.<br>7 ch. 16, 18.<br>3 Hob. The<br>froward                | gate seeketh destruction. 20 3 He that hath a froward heart findeth no good: and he that hath                       | who can bear?  15 The heart of the prudent getteth  | John 7, 51,   |
| of heart.   | 'a perverse tongue falleth into mis-<br>chief.  | seeketh knowledge.<br>16 'A man's gift maketh room for  | i Gen. 32. 20.<br>1 Sam. 25.                            |
| t ver. 23,<br>ch. 10. 1.<br>à 19. 13.                                 | 21 'He that begetteth a fool doeth it to his sorrow: and the father of a fool hath no joy.                          | men. 17 He that is first in his own cause   | 27.<br>ch. 17. 8.<br>& 21. 14.                          |
| eh. 12. 25.<br>& 15, 13, 15.<br>4 Or, to a<br>medicine.               | 22 "A merry heart doeth good *like a medicine: "but a broken spirit drieth the bones,                               | seemeth just; but his neighbour com-<br>eth and searcheth him.<br>18 The lot causeth contentions to                       |   |
| * Ps. 22. 15.<br>* Ex. 23. 8.   | 23 A wicked man taketh a gift out<br>of the bosom to pervert the ways   | cease, and parteth between the mighty.  |   |
| ch. 14. 6.<br>Eccles. 2.<br>14. & 8. 1.                               | of judgment. 24 "Wisdom is before him that hath understanding; but the eyes of a fool are in the ends of the earth. | 19 A brother offended is harder to be non than a strong city: and their contentions are like the bars of a castle.        |   |
| e ver. 21.<br>ch. 10. 1.<br>& 15. 20.<br>& 19. 13.                    | 25 A foolish son is a grief to his father, and bitterness to her that bare him.                                     | 20 **A man's belly shall be satisfied with the fruit of his mouth; and with the increase of his lips shall he             | ** ch. 12. 14.<br>& 13. 2.                              |
| è ver. 15.<br>ch. 18. 5.  | 26 Also to punish the just is not good, nor to strike princes for equity.   | of the tongue: and they that love it  | " See Matt.<br>12. 37.                                  |
| <ul> <li>Jam. 1, 19.</li> <li>Or, a cool</li> </ul>                   | 27 °He that hath knowledge spareth<br>his words: and a man of understand-<br>ing is of an excellent spirit.         | shall eat the fruit thereof. 22 °Whoso findeth a wife findeth a good thing, and obtaineth favour of                       | ° ch. 19. 14.<br>& 31. 10.                              |
| spirit.  Job 13, 5.   | 28 d Even a fool, when he holdeth<br>his peace, is counted wise: and he<br>that shutteth his lips is esteemed a     | the LORD.  23 The poor useth intreaties; but the rich answereth proughly.   | 7 Jam. 2. 3.  |
| 6 Or, He  | man of understanding.  CHAPTER XVIII.   | 24 A man that hath friends must<br>shew himself friendly: <sup>q</sup> and there<br>is a friend that sticketh closer than | ₹ eh. 17. 17.   |
| 6 Or, He<br>that sepa-<br>rateth him-<br>self seeboth<br>according    | THROUGH 6 desire a man, having separated himself, seeketh and   | a brother.  CHAPTER XIX.  |   |
| to his de-<br>sire, and<br>intermed-<br>dick in                       | intermeddleth with all wisdom.  2 A fool hath no delight in understanding, but that his heart may                   | BETTER "is the poor that walk-<br>eth in his integrity, than he that  | e ch. 28, 6.  |
| overy<br>business:<br>Sec Jude19.                                     | discover itself.  3 When the wicked cometh, then cometh also contempt, and with ig-                                 | is perverse in his lips, and is a fool.  2 Also, that the soul be without knowledge, it is not good; and he               |   |
| ch. 10. 11.<br>20. 5.<br>Pa. 78. 2.                                   | nominy reproach.  4 *The words of a man's mouth are   | that hasteth with his feet sinneth.  3 The foolishness of man perverteth  | b Ps. 37, 7,  |
| Deut. 1. 17.<br>4 16, 19.<br>ch. 24, 23,                              | as deep waters, band the wellspring of wisdom as a flowing brook.  5 It is not good to accept the                   | his way: band his heart fretteth against the Lord. 4 Wealth maketh many friends;  | eh. 14, 20.   |
| & 28. 21.<br>d ch. 10. 14.<br>& 12. 13.<br>& 13. 3.                   | person of the wicked, to overthrow<br>the righteous in judgment.  6 A fool's lips enter into con-                   | but the poor is separated from his neighbour.  5 dA false witness shall not be  | d ver. 9.<br>Ex. 23, 1.<br>Deut. 19.                    |
| Eccles. 10.<br>12.<br>ch. 12. 18.<br>d 26. 22.                        | tention, and his mouth calleth for<br>strokes.<br>7 dA fool's mouth is his destruc-                                 | 3 unpunished, and he that speaketh<br>lies shall not escape,<br>6 Many will intreat the favour of                         | 16, 19,<br>ch. 6, 19,<br>& 21, 28,                      |
| 7 Or, whis-<br>porer.<br>8 Or, like                                   | tion, and his lips are the snare of his soul.   | the prince: and fevery man is a friend to him that giveth gifts.  | * Heb. held<br>innocent.<br>ch. 29. 26,<br>f ch. 17. 8. |
| as when<br>men are<br>wounded.<br>9 Hob.                              | 8 The words of a 7 talebearer are sas wounds, and they go down into the sinnermost parts of the belly.              | 7 All the brethren of the poor do hate him: how much more do his friends go far from him? he pur-                         | f ch. 17. 8.<br>\$ 18. 16.<br>\$ 21. 14.<br>4 Heb, a    |
| chambers.<br>f ch. 28, 24.<br>f 2 8am, 22.                            | 9 He also that is slothful in his work is 1 brother to him that is a great waster.                                  | sueth them with words, yet they are wanting to him.  8 He that getteth <sup>5</sup> wisdom loveth                         | man of<br>gifts.<br>s ch. 14, 20,<br>h Ps. 38, 11,      |
| 3, 51.<br>Ps: 18. 2.<br>& 27. 1.<br>& 61. 3, 4.                       | 10 The name of the LORD is a strong tower: the righteous runneth into it, and 2 is safe.                            | his own soul: he that keepeth under-<br>standing shall find good.<br>9 *A false witness shall not be                      | 5 Hob. an<br>heart.<br>6 ch. 16. 20.                    |
| & 91. 2.<br>& 141. 2.<br>2 Heb. &                                     | 11 AThe rich man's wealth is his strong city, and as an high wall in  | unpunished, and he that speaketh lies shall perish.   | l ch. 30. 22.<br>Eccles, 10.                            |
| set aloft.<br>h ch. 10. 15.<br>i ch. 11. 2.<br>£ 15. 33.<br>£ 16. 18. | his own conceit.  12 Before destruction the heart of man is haughty, and before honour                              | 10 Delight is not seemly for a fool;<br>much less for a servant to have rule<br>over princes.                             | 6, 7.<br>** ch. 11, 20.<br>Jam. 1, 19.<br>6 Or          |
| & 16. 18.   | is humility.  | over princes. 11 **The 6 discretion of a man defer-   | 6 Or,<br>prudence,                                      |

CHRIST cir. 1000. e ch. 16 99. ° ch. 16. 14, 15. & 20. 2. & 28. 15, P Hos. 14. 5. & 15. 20. & 17. 21, 25. ch. 21, 0, 19, 4 27, 15, \*2 Cor.19.14. t ch. 18, 22, \* ch. 6. 9.

# ch. 10, 4, & 20. 13. & 23. 21. y Luke 10.28. & 11. 28. ch. 28. 27. Eccle. 11. 1. Mat. 10. 42. & 25. 40. 2 Cor. 9. 6,

7, 8. Heb. 6, 10. 2 Or, his ch. 13, 24. & 23. 13. & 29. 17. 3 Or, to his

destruc-tion: or, to cause him to die. estruc-4 Heb. add. Pa. 37. 37. 6 Job 23, 13, Job 23, 13, Ps. 33, 10, 11, ch. 16, 1, 9, Is. 14, 26, 27, & 46, 10, Acts 5, 39, Heb. 6, 17, d 1 Tim. 4. 8.

ch. 15, 19, & 26, 13, 15.

f ch. 21. 11, will be cunning. P Deu. 13. 11. 4 ch. 9. 8. i ch. 17, 2,

6 Heb. A witness of Belial. \* Job 15, 16, & 20. 12, 13. & 34. 7. t ch. 10, 13,

Gen. 9. 21, ch. 23, 29, 30. 1s. 28, 7. Hos. 4, 11, 6 ch. 16, 14, \* ch. 8. 36.

d ch. 17, 14,

reth his anger: "and it is his glory to pass over a transgression. 12 The king's wrath is as the roaring of a lion; but his favour is pas

dew upon the grass.

18 A foolish son is the calamity of his father: and the contentions

of a wife are a continual dropping.

14 'House and riches are the inheritance of fathers: and 'a prudent wife is from the Lord.

15 "Slothfulness casteth into a deep sleep; and an idle soul shall "suffer

hunger.

16 He that keepeth the commandment keepeth his own soul; but he that despiseth his ways shall die.

17 He that hath pity upon the poor lendeth unto the Lord; and that which he hath given will he pay him again.
18 Chasten thy son while there is

hope, and let not thy soul spare 3 for his crying. 19 A man of great wrath shall suffer

punishment: for if thou deliver him. yet thou must 4do it again,

20 Hear counsel, and receive instruction, that thou mayest be wise bin thy latter end.

21 c There are many devices in a man's heart; nevertheless the counsel of the LORD, that shall stand.

22 The desire of a man is his kindness; and a poor man is better than a liar.

23 dThe fear of the LORD tendeth to life: and he that hath it shall abide satisfied; he shall not be visited with evil.

24 A slothful man hideth his hand in his bosom, and will not so much as bring it to his mouth again.

25 /Smite a scorner, and the simple 5 will beware; and reprove one that hath understanding, and he will understand knowledge,

26 He that wasteth his father, and chaseth away his mother, is in son that causeth shame, and bringeth reproach,

27 Cease, my son, to hear the in-struction that causeth to err from the words of knowledge,

28 6 An ungodly witness scorneth judgment: and 4 the mouth of the wicked devoureth iniquity.

29 Judgments are prepared for scorners, and stripes for the back of fools.

#### CHAPTER XX.

WINE "is a mocker, strong drink
is raging: and whosoever is deceived thereby is not wise,

2 bThe fear of a king is as the roaring of a lion: whose provoketh him to anger sinneth against his own

3 d It is an honour for a man to cease from strife; but every fool will be meddling.

4 'The sluggard will not plow by reason of the 2 cold; I therefore shall he beg in harvest, and have

nothing.

5 Counsel in the heart of man is like deep water; but a man of un-derstanding will draw it out. 6 h Most men will proclaim every

one his own \*goodness: but 'a faithful man who can find?

7 \* The just man walketh in his integrity: this children are blessed

after him. 8 m A king that sitteth in the throne

of judgment scattereth away all evil with his eyes.

9 "Who can say, I have made my heart clean, I am pure from my sin ?

10 ° 4 Divers weights, and 5 divers measures, both of them are alike abomination to the Lord.

11 Even a child is pknown by his doings, whether his work be pure, and whether it be right.

12 The hearing ear, and the seeing eye, the LORD hath made even both of them.

13 Love not sleep, lest thou come to poverty; open thine eyes, and thou shall be satisfied with bread.

14 It is naught, it is naught, saith the buyer: but when he is gone his

15 There is gold, and a multitude of rubies: but the lips of know-

ledge are a precious jewel.

16 'Take his garment that is surety for a stranger: and take a pledge of him for a strange woman.

17 "6 Bread of deceit is sweet to a man: but afterwards his mouth shall be filled with gravel.

18 \* Every purpose is established by counsel: 9 and with good advice make war.

19 "He that goeth about as a talebearer revealeth secrets: therefore meddle not with him "that 7 flattereth with his lips.

20 b Whose curseth his father or his mother, chis 8 lamp shall be put out in obscure darkness,

21 d An inheritance may be gotten hastily at the beginning; but the end thereof shall not be blessed.

22 / Say not thou, I will recompense evil; but wait on the Lord, and he shall save thee.

23 h Divers weights are an abomina-tion unto the Lord; and a false balance is not good.

24 'Man's goings are of the Lorn; how can a man then understand his own way? 25 It is a snare to the man who

devoureth that which is holy, and \* after yows to make enquiry. 26 'A wise king scattereth the wicked, and bringeth the wheel over

them. 27 "The spirit of man is the 2 candle l ver. 8. Ps. 101. 5. &c. #1 Cor. 2. 11.

CHRIST cir. 1000. ch. 10. 4. 2 Or, / ch. 19, 15.

# ch. 18, 4.

# ch. 25, 14.

Matt. 6, 2.

Luke 18.11. 3 Or, bounty. Ps. 12. 1. Luke 18. 8. \$ 2 Cor. 1.12. Ps. 37, 26, & 112, 2. w ver. 26.

\*\* ver. 26.

\*\* 1 Kin. 8.46.
2 Chr. 6. 26.
Job 14. 4.
Ps. 51. 5.
Eccle. 7. 20.
1 Cor. 4. 4.
1 John 1. 8. ver. 23. Deu. 25. 13,

&c. ch. 11. 1. # 16. 11. Mic. 6. 10, 11.

4 Heb. A stone and a stone. 5 Heb. an ephah and an ephah. P Matt. 7.16. f Ex. 4. 11. Ps. 94. 9.

rs. 92. 9. ch. 6. 9. & 12. 11. & 19. 15. Bom. 12. 11, Job 28. 12, 16, 17, 18, 19, ch. 3. 15, & 8, 11.

ch. 22. 26, 27, & 27, 13, " ch. 9, 17, 6 Heb.
Bread of lying, or, fulsehood.

ch. 15, 22, Luke 14.31. ch, 11, 13, \*Rom. 16.18.

7 Or, b Ex. 21. 17. Lev. 20. 9. Matt. 15. 4. Job 18, 5, 6, ch, 24, 20, B Or, candle. d ch. 28, 20, Hab. 2, 6, Deu. 32. 35. ch. 17. 13. & 24. 29. Rom. 12. 17. 19. 1 These, 5.

1 Pet. 3, 9, # 2 Sam. 16.

12. 4 ver. 10. 9 Heb. balances of deceit.

Ps. 37, 23, ch. 16, 9, Jer. 10, 23, b Eccles. 5.

2 Or, lamp.

CHRIST cir, 1000. Pa. 101. 1. • ch. 16. 31. 3 Heb. is a purging modicine \* ch. 16. 2. ch. 24, 12, Luke 16,15, \* 1 Sam. 15. 22. Ps. 50. 8. ch. 15. 8. Is. 1. 11, de. Hos. 6. 6. Mic. 6. 7, 8. d ch. 6. 17, 8 Hob. Haughti-were of vers of eyes, 4 ()r, the light of the wicked. ch. 10. 4 & 18. 4. f ch. 10, 2, \$ 13, 11. \$ 20, 21, 2 Pet. 2, 3, 5 Heb. saw them, or, dwell with them. ver. 19. ch. 19. 13. & 25. 24. & 27. 15. 6 Heb. a toman of conten-tions. 7 Heb. an house of 1 Jam. 4. 5. 8 Heb. is not Javoured. (ch. 19, 25, 4 Matt. 7. 2. &18, 30, &c. Jam. 2, 13.

ich. 17. 8, 23. \* ch. 10, 29, 9 Or, sport. ° ch. 11. 8. Is. 43. 3, 4.

• ver. 9.

2 Hob, in the land of the desert.

of the Lord, searching all the inward parts of the belly. 28 "Mercy and truth preserve the king: and his throne is upholden by

mercy.

29 The glory of young men is their strength: and the beauty of old men is the grey head.
30 The blueness of a wound 2 cleans-

eth away evil; so do stripes the in-ward parts of the belly.

## CHAPTER XXI.

THE king's heart is in the hand of the LORD, as the rivers of water: he turneth it whithersoever he will.

2 \*Every way of a man is right in his own eyes: but the LORD pon-

dereth the hearts. 8 To do justice and judgment is more acceptable to the Lord than

sacrifice.

sacrifice, 4 4 3 An high look, and a proud heart, and 4 the plowing of the wicked, is sin. 5 The thoughts of the diligent tend only to plenteousness; but of every one that is hasty only to want. 6 The getting of treasures by a lying tongue is a vanity tossed to and fro of them that seek death. 7 The publicary of the wicked shall

7 The robbery of the wicked shall destroy them; because they refuse to do judgment.

8 The way of man is froward and strange: but as for the pure, his work is right.

9 " It is better to dwell in a corner of the housetop, than with sa brawling woman in a wide house.

10 The soul of the wicked desireth

evil: his neighbour 8 findeth no favour

in his eyes.

11 When the scorner is punished, the simple is made wise: and when the wise is instructed, he receiveth knowledge.

12 The righteous man wisely considereth the house of the wicked: but God overthroweth the wicked for

their wickedness.

18 \* Whoso stoppeth his ears at the cry of the poor, he also shall cry him-

self, but shall not be heard. 14' A gift in secret pacifieth anger: and a reward in the bosom strong

wrath 15 It is joy to the just to do judgment: "but destruction shall be to

the workers of iniquity, 16 The man that wandereth out of the way of understanding shall re-main in the congregation of the dead. 17 He that loveth pleasure shall

be a poor man: he that loveth wine and oil shall not be rich.

18 "The wicked shall be a ransom for the righteous, and the transgressor for the upright.

19 ° It is better to dwell 2 in the

wilderness, than with a contentious and an angry woman.

20 P There is treasure to be desired

and oil in the dwelling of the wise; but a foolish man spendeth it up. 21 THe that followeth after right-cousness and mercy findeth life, righteousness, and honour.

22 'A wise man scaleth the city of

the mighty, and casteth down the strength of the confidence thereof. 23 Whoso keepeth his mouth and his tongue keepeth his soul from troubles,

24 Proud and haughty scorner is his name, who dealeth in proud wrath, 25 'The desire of the slothful killeth him : for his hands refuse to labour.

26 He coveteth greedily all the day long; but the "righteous giveth and

spareth not.
27 \*The sacrifice of the wicked is abomination: how much more, when he bringeth it 8 with a wicked mind? 28 V4 A false witness shall perish: but the man that heareth speaketh

constantly.

29 A wicked man hardeneth his face: but as for the upright, he 5 directeth

his way 30 There is no wisdom nor understanding nor counsel against the

LORD. 31 "The horse is prepared against the day of battle: but be safety is of the Lord.

#### CHAPTER XXII.

A GOOD name 18 rather we achosen than great riches, and 7 loving favour rather than silver and gold.

2 The rich and poor meet together: a GOOD name is rather to be

the LORD is the maker of them all. 3 dA prudent man foreseeth the evil, and hideth himself: but the

simple pass on, and are punished.

4 °8 By humility and the fear of the LORD are riches, and honour, and life. 5 Thorns and snares are in the way of the froward: "he that doth keep

his soul shall be far from them. 6 A9 Train up a child 2 in the way he should go: and when he is old,

he will not depart from it.
7 The rich ruleth over the poor, and
the borrower is servant to the lender. 8 # He that soweth iniquity shall reap vanity: 4 and the rod of his anger shall fail.

9 15 He that hath a bountiful eye shall be blessed; for he giveth of his bread to the poor.

10 " Cast out the scorner, and contention shall go out; yea, strife and reproach shall cease.

11 "He that loveth pureness of heart, for the grace of his lips the king shall be his friend.

12 The eyes of the LORD preserve knowledge, and he overthroweth 7 the words of the transgressor.

13 "The slothful man saith, There is a lion without, I shall be slain in the streets.

CHRIST cir. 1000.

P Ps. 112. 3, Matt. 25, 3, 4, 5, 6, 115. 9, Matt. 5, 6, 7 Eccios. 9, Matt. 5, 6, 7 Eccios. 9, 24, 13, 2, 2, 16, 5, 2, 2, 16, 5, 17, 26, 11, 2, 16, 5, 17, 26, 11, 2, 17, 26, 11, 15, 8, 16, 5, 16, 6, 3, Jer. 6, 20, Amos 5, 22, 1 Helv. 6n worked-

ness 7 4 Heb. A witness of lies.

5 Or, con-sidereth. 1a. 8. 9, 10, Jer. 9. 23, Acta 5. 39, Pa. 20, 7, 4 33, 17, Ia. 31, 1, Pa. 3, 8, 6 Or victory.

Eccles.7.1. 7 Or, furour is better than, 67. b ch. 29, 13. 1 Cor. 12. 1 Cor. 12. 21. 5 Job 31. 15. ch. 14. 31. d ch. 14. 16. & 27. 12. 7 Ps. 112. 3. Matt. 6. 23. 8 Or, The reward of humility. 211m.3,10. 0 ()r. Catechise. 2 Heb. in his way. i Jam. 2. 6. 3 Heb. to the main that lendeth. Job 4. 8. Hos. 10, 13. Hos. 10, 13, 4 Or, and with the rod of his anger ha shall be consumed, 1 2 Cor. 9. 6. 5 Heb. Good of eye. " Geu. 21. 9.

<sup>m</sup> Geu. 21. 3, 10. Ps. 101. 5. Ps. 101. 6. ch. 16. 13. 6 Or, and hath grace in his lips. 7 Or, the multers.

mallers. • ch. 26. 13.

CHRIST cir. 1000. P ch. 2, 16, & 5, 2, & 7, 5, & 23, 27. # Becles. 7, 26. 7 ch. 13. 24. # 19. 18. # 23. 13. 14. # 29. 15, 17. 2 Hob. in thy belly. 3 Or, trust thou also. 4 ch. 8. 6. ! Luke 1. 3, " 1 Pet. 3. 4 Or, to those that send thee? " Er. 23. 6. Job 31. 16, Zoch. 7. 10. Mal. 3. 5. Mal. 3. 5.
1 Sam. 21.
12. & 25. 39.
Pa. 12. 5.
& 35. 1, 10.
& 68. 5.
& 140. 12.
ch. 23. 11.
Jer. 51. 36. e ch. 6, 1.

6 ch. 20. 16. . Deut. 19. 14. & 27. 17. ch. 23. 10. 5 Or, bound.

6 Heb. obscure

men

ch. 28. 20. 1 Tim. 6. 9. ch. 3. 5. Rom. 12.

16. 7 Heb. Witt thine eyes to fly upon. · Pa. 111. 4. d Dout. 15. 9.

• Pa. 12. 2.

thou his dainty meats: 7 For as he thinketh in his heart, so

of the Lord shall fall therein,
15 Foolishness to bound in the heart
of a child; but "the rod of correction shall drive it far from him. 16 He that oppresseth the poor to increase his riches, and he that giv-

14 PThe mouth of strange women

is a deep pit: The that is abhorred

cth to the rich, shall surely come to want.

17 Bow down thine ear, and hear the words of the wise, and apply thine heart unto my knowledge.

18 For it is a pleasant thing if thou keep them 2 within thee; they shall withal be fitted in thy lips.

19 That thy trust may be in the LORD, I have made known to thee this day, seven to thee.

20 Have not I written to thee excellent things in counsels and know-

ledge, 21 That I might make thee know the certainty of the words of truth; "that thou mightest answer the words of truth to them that send unto thee?

22 \*Rob not the poor, because he is poor: neither oppress the afflict-

ed in the gate:
23 For the LORD will plead their

cause, and spoil the soul of those that spoiled them.

24 Make no friendship with an angry man; and with a furious man

thou shalt not go:
25 Lest thou learn his ways, and

get a snare to thy soul.
26 Be not thou one of them that strike hands, or of them that are sureties for debts.

27 If thou hast nothing to pay, why should he btake away thy bed from under thee?

28 Remove not the ancient 5 landmark, which thy fathers have set. 29 Seest thou a man diligent in his business? he shall stand before kings; he shall not stand before 6 mean men.

CHAPTER XXIII.

WHEN thou sittest to eat with a ruler, consider diligently what is before thee:

2 And put a knife to thy throat, if thou be a man given to appetite.

3 Be not desirous of his dainties: for they are deceitful meat.

4 "Labour not to be rich: bcease from thine own wisdom.

5 7 Wilt thou set thine eyes upon that which is not? for riches certainly make themselves wings; they fly away as an eagle toward heaven.

6 Eat thou not the bread of him

that hath dan evil eye, neither desire

is he: Eat and drink, saith he to thee; but his heart is not with thee. 8 The morsel which thou hast eaten shalt thou vomit up, and lose thy sweet words.

9 /Speak not in the ears of a fool: for he will despise the wisdom of

thy words, 10 Remove not the old landmark; and enter not into the fields of the fatherless: 11 For their redeemer is mighty;

he shall plead their cause with thee. 12 Apply thine heart unto instruc-tion, and thine ears to the words of knowledge.

13 Withhold not correction from the child: for if thou beatest him with the rod, he shall not die.

14 Thou shalt beat him with the rod, and \*shalt deliver his soul from hell.

15 My son, 'if thine heart be wise, my heart shall rejoice, seven mine.

16 Yea, my reins shall rejoice, when

to fea, my reins shan rejote, when thy lips speak right things. 17 "Let not thine heart envy sin-ners: but "be thou in the fear of the

Lord all the day long.
18 'For surely there is an 4end; and thine expectation shall not be

cut off.
19 Hear thou, my son, and be wise, and pguide thine heart in the way.

20 <sup>q</sup> Be not among winebibbers; among riotous eaters <sup>5</sup> of flesh:

21 For the drunkard and the glutton shall come to poverty; and drowsi-ness shall clothe a man with rags. 22 'Hearken unto thy father that

begat thee, and despise not thy mo-ther when she is old.

23 Buy the truth, and sell it not; also wisdom, and instruction, and understanding

24 "The father of the righteous shall greatly rejoice: and he that begetteth a wise child shall have joy

25 Thy father and thy mother shall be glad, and she that bare thee shall rejoice.

26 My son, give me thine heart, and let thine eyes observe my ways. 27 For a whore is a deep ditch;

and a strange woman is a narrow 28 She also lieth in wait 6 as for a prey, and increaseth the transgressors

among men.
29 Who hath woe? who hath sorrow? who hath contentions? who hath babbling? who hath wounds without cause? who "hath redness

of eyes? 30 b They that tarry long at the wine; they that go to seek mixed wine.

31 Look not thou upon the wine when it is red, when it giveth his colour in the cup, when it moveth itself aright.

82 At the last it biteth like a serpent, and stingeth like 7 an adder. 33 Thine eyes shall behold strange women, and thine heart shall utter

perverse things. 34 Yea, thou shalt be as he that lieth

CHRIST cir. 1000.

/ ch. 9. 8. Matt. 7. 6. Dout. 19, 14. & 27. 17, ch. 22. 28. 2 Or, bound. 4 Job 31, 21, ch. 22, 23,

f ch. 13, 24, & 19, 18, & 22, 15, & 29, 15, 17,

4 1 Cor. 5. 5. l ver. 21, 25, ch. 29, 3.

3 Or, even I

\*\* Ps. 37. 1. & 73. 3. cb. 3. 31. & 24. 1. \*\* ch. 28. 14. • Ps. 37. 37. ch. 24. 14. Luke 16. 25.

4 Or, reward. P cb. 4. 23. 1 ls. 5. 22. Matt. 24. 49. Luke 21. 34. Rom. 13.

13. Eph. 5, 18. 5 Heb. of their flesh. r ch. 19, 15. ch. 1. 8. & 30. 17. Eph. 6. 1, 2.

¢ ch. 4. 5, 7. Matt. 13. 44. ver. 15. ch. 10. 1. & 15. 20.

# ob. 22, 14.

Feeles. 7. 26. 6 Or. as a robber.

· Is. 5. 11, 22. G(n. 49, 12,

6 ch. 20, 1. Eph. 5, 18,

Ps. 75, 8.

7 Or. a

CHRIST cir. 1000. 2 Hob. in the heart of the sea.

ch. 27. 22. Jer. 5. 3.

è ch. 1. 15.

· Ps. 10. 7.

d ch. 21. 22. Eccles. 9. 16.

4 Hob. is in

strength.

5 Hob.
strengthen
eth might.

\* ch. 11. 14. & 15. 22. & 20. 18. Luke 14. 31.

/ Ps. 10. 5. ch. 14. 6.

# Rom. 1. 30.

ch. 21. 2.

Job 34, 11. Ps. 62, 12, Jer. 32, 19.

Rom. 2. 6. Rev. 2. 23. & 22. 12.

Cant. 5. 1.

b. upon thy palate. m Ps. 19. 10. & 119. 103.

a ch. 23, 18,

° Ps. 10. 9,

P Job 5, 19, Ps. 34, 19, & 37, 24, Mic. 7, 8,

9 Esth. 7. 10. Amos 5. 2. & 8. 14. Rev. 18. 21.

Fab 31, 29, Pa. 35, 15, 19, ch. 17, 5, Obad, 12,

8 Heb. if

be evil in his eyes.

ver. 1. Ps. 37. 1. & 73. 3. ch. 23. 17.

9 Or, Keep not

company with the

wicked.

4 Pa. 11. 6.

" Job 18. 5, 6. & 21. 17. ch. 13. 9. & 20. 20.

2 Or, lamp

\* Rom. 13. 7. 1 Pet. 2. 17.

6 Heb. ls. 58, 6, 7, 1 John 3, 16, down in the midst of the sea, or as he that lieth upon the top of a mast.

85 They have stricken me, shalt thou say, and I was not sick; they have beaten me, and 3°I felt it not:
/when shall I awake? I will seek it \*Hob. / yet again.
kness it
not. \*Eph. 4. 19. / See Deut. 29. 19. Is. 56. 12.

## CHAPTER XXIV.

BE not thou envious against evil men, eneither desire to be with e ver. 19. Ps. 37. 1, &c. & 73. 3. ch. 3. 31. & 23. 17. them. 2 ° For their heart studieth destruc-

tion, and their lips talk of mischief. 3 Through wisdom is an house builded; and by understanding it is established:

4 And by knowledge shall the chambers be filled with all precious and pleasant riches.

5 dA wise man 4 is strong; yea, a man of knowledge 5 increaseth

strength.
6 For by wise counsel thou shalt make thy war: and in multitude of counsellors there is safety.

7/Wisdom is too high for a fool: he openeth not his mouth in the gate.

8 He that deviseth to do evil shall

be called a mischievous person.

9 The thought of foolishness is sin: and the scorner is an abonination to men.

10 If thou faint in the day of adversity, thy strength is 6 small.

that are drawn unto death, and those that are ready to be slain;

12 If thou sayest, Behold, we knew it not; doth not the that pondereth the heart consider it? and he that keepeth thy soul, doth not he know it? and shall not he render to every man \*according to his works?

13 My son, eat thou honey, because it is good; and the honeycomb, which

is sweet 7 to thy taste:

14 "So shall the knowledge of wisdom be unto thy soul: when thou hast found it, "then there shall be a reward, and thy expectation shall not be cut off.

15 'Lay not wait, O wicked man, against the dwelling of the righteous;

spoil not his resting place: 16 For a just man falleth seven times, and riseth up again: 4 but the wicked shall fall into mischief.

17 Rejoice not when thine enemy falleth, and let not thine heart be glad when he stumbleth:

18 Lest the Lorp see it, and sit

displease him, and he turn away his wrath from him.

19 \*9 Fret not thyself because of evil men, neither be thou envious at the wicked;

20 For there shall be no reward to the evil man; "the 2 candle of the wicked shall be put out.

21 My son, "fear thou the LORD

and the king: and meddle not with

2 them that are given to change: 22 For their calamity shall rise suddenly; and who knoweth the ruin of them both?

23 These things also belong to the wise. \*It is not good to have respect of persons in judgment.
24 \*He that saith unto the wicked,

Thou art righteous; him shall the people curse, nations shall abhor

25 But to them that rebuke him shall be delight, and a good bless-

snail be delight, and sa good blessing shall come upon them.
26 Every man shall kiss his lips that giveth a right answer.
27 Prepare thy work without, and make it fit for thyself in the field; and afterwards build thine house.

28 Be not a witness against thy neighbour without cause; and deceive not with thy lips.

29 'Say not, I will do so to him as he hath done to me: I will render to the man according to his

work. 30 I went by the field of the sloth-ful, and by the vineyard of the man

void of understanding;
31 And, lo, dit was all grown over

with thorns, and nettles had covered the face thereof, and the stone wall thereof was broken down.

32 Then I saw, and 5 considered it well: I looked upon it, and received instruction.

33 'Yet a little sleep, a little slumber, a little folding of the hands to sleep:

34 So shall thy poverty come as one that travelleth; and thy want as 6 an armed man.

CHAPTER XXV.

1 Observations about kings, 8 and about avoiding causes of quarrels, and sundry causes thereof.

"THESE are also proverbs of Solomon, which the men of Hezekiah king of Judah copied out.

2 b It is the glory of God to conceal a thing: but the honour of kings is to search out a matter.

3 The heaven for height, and the earth for depth, and the heart of kings is unsearchable.

4 dTake away the dross from the silver, and there shall come forth a vessel for the finer.

5 Take away the wicked from before the king, and I his throne shall be established in righteousnegg

6 8 Put not forth thyself in the presence of the king, and stand not in the place of great men:
7 For better it is that it be said

unto thee, Come up hither; than that thou shouldest be put lower in the presence of the prince whom thine eves have seen.

8 \*Go not forth hastily to strive, lest thou know not what to do in the end

Before CHRIST

cir. 1000. 2 Heb.

Lev. 19.15. Deut. 1. 17. & 16. 19. ch. 18. 5. & 28. 21. John 7. 24. ch. 17, 15, 1s. 5, 23,

2 Heb. a blessing of good.

4 Heb. that answereth right words, \*1 Kin. 5, 17, 18, Luke 14,28,

<sup>5</sup> Eph. 4, 25, ch. 20, 22, Matt. 5. 39,

Rem 19 17, 19.

d Gan. 9, 18

5 Hob. set my heart. ch. 6. 9. &c.

6 Пер.

a man of

cir. 700. 4 1 Kin. 4. 32.

Deut.29, 29, Rom. 11. 'Joh 29, 16,

7 Hoh. there is no searching. d 2 Tim. 2. ٠ũ. ch, 20, 8, f ch. 16, 12,

8 Heb. Ret not out thy glory.

Luke 14. 8, 9, 10.

&ch. 17, 14, Matt. 5. 25.

548

Refore CHRIST cir. 700. Mat. 5. 25. A 18. 15. 2 Or, discover not the secret of another. b ch. 15, 23, Ta. 50, 4, 1s. 50. 4. 3 Heb. spoken upon his wheels. i ch. 13, 17, \* ch. 20. 6. 4 Hob. in a gift of falsehoud. 7 Inda 19. º (len. 32, 4. åc. 1 Sam. 25. 24, &c. ch. 15. 1. & 16. 14. P ver. 27. 5 Or, Let thy foot be seldom in thy neigh-bour's house. nouse.
6 Heb. full
of thee.
7 Pa. 57. 4.
& 120. 3, 4.
ch. 12. 18. Dan. 6. 18. Rom. 12, 15. \* Ex. 23. 4, 5. Mat. 5. 44. Rom, 12. 20. \$ 2 Sam. 16. " Job 37, 22, 7 Or, The north wind bringeth forth ruln: so doth a backbiting tongue an angry countenance. # Ps. 101. 5.

rch. 19. 13. F war 18 a ch. 27. 2. b ch. 16. 32. <sup>6</sup> 1 Sam. 12.

thereof, when thy neighbour hath put thee to shame. 9 Debate thy cause with thy neighbour himself; and 2 discover not a secret to another: 10 Lest he that heareth it put thee to shame, and thine infamy furn not away.

11 A word 3 fitly spoken is like apples of gold in pictures of silver. 12 As an earring of gold, and an ornament of fine gold, so is a wise reprover upon an obedient ear.

13 As the cold of snow in the time of harvest, so is a faithful messenger to them that send him: for he refresheth the soul of his masters. 14 "Whose beasteth himself 4 of a false gift is like "clouds and wind without rain.

15 °By long forbearing is a prince persuaded, and a soft tongue breaketh 16 PHast thou found honey? cat so much as is sufficient for thee,

lest thou be filled therewith, and vomit it. 17 Withdraw thy foot from thy neighbour's house; lest he be 6 weary

of thee, and so hate thee. of thee, and so make thee.

18 'A man that beareth false witness against his neighbour is a maul, and a sword, and a sharp

arrow. 19 Confidence in an unfaithful man in time of trouble is like a broken tooth, and a foot out of joint.

20 As he that taketh away a garment in cold weather, and as vinegar upon nitre, so is he that 'singeth songs to an heavy heart,

21 'If thine enemy be hungry, give him bread to cat; and if he be thirsty, give him water to drink:

22 For thou shalt heap coals of fire upon his head, tand the Lorn shall reward thee.

23 "7 The north wind driveth away rain: so doth an angry countenance \*a backbiting tongue. 24 VIt is better to dwell in the corner

of the housetop, than with a brawling woman and in a wide house.

25 As cold waters to a thirsty soul, so is good news from a far country. 26 A righteous man falling down before the wicked is as a troubled

fountain, and a corrupt spring. 27 'It is not good to cat much honey: so for men "to search their

own glory is not glory. 28 He that hath no rule over his own spirit is like a city that is broken down, and without walls.

## CHAPTER XXVI.

1 Observations about fools, 13 about sluggards, 17 and about contentions busylodies.

As snow in summer, and as rain in harvest, so honour is not seemly for a fool. 2 As the bird by wandering, as the

swallow by flying, so the curse causeless shall not come.

8 A whip for the horse, a bridle for the ass, and a rod for the fool's back.

4 Answer not a fool according to his folly, lest thou also be like unto him.

5 Answer a fool according to his folly, lest he be wise in 2 his own

6 He that sendeth a message by the hand of a fool cutteth off the feet, and drinketh 3 damage.

7 The legs of the lame 4 are not equal: so is a parable in the mouth of fools.

8 5 As he that bindeth a stone in a sling, so is he that giveth honour to a fool.

9 As a thorn goeth up into the hand of a drunkard, so is a parable in the mouth of fools.

10 6 The great God that formed all things both rewardeth the fool, and rewardeth transgressors.

11 'As a dog returneth to his vomit. fso a fool 7 returneth to his folly, 12 Seest thou a man wise in his

own conceit? there is more hope of a fool than of him. 13 h The slothful man saith, There is a lion in the way; a lion is in the

streets. 14 As the door turneth upon his hinges, so doth the slothful upon his bed.

15 'The slothful hideth his hand in his bosom; 8 it grieveth him to bring it again to his mouth.

16 The sluggard is wiser in his own conceit than seven men that can render a reason.

17 He that passeth by, and a meddleth with strife belonging not to him, is like one that taketh a dog by the cars.

18 As a mad man who casteth 2 firebrands, arrows, and death, 19 So is the man that deceiveth his

neighbour, and saith, \*Am not I in sport? 20 3 Where no wood is, there the fire goeth out: so! where there is no

4 talebearer, the strife 5 ceaseth. 21 " As coals are to burning coals.

and wood to fire; so is a contentious man to kindle strife. 22 "The words of a talebearer are as

wounds, and they go down into the innermost parts of the belly. 23 Burning lips and a wicked heart

are like a potsherd covered with silver dross. 24 He that hateth 7 dissembleth with his lips, and layeth up deceit within

25 When he speaketh fair, believe him not: for there are seven abominations in his heart,

26 Whose 9 hatred is covered by deceit, his wickedness shall be shewed before the whole congregation. 27 Whose diggeth a pit shall fall

CHRIST cir. 700. <sup>5</sup> Num. 23. 8. Den. 23. 5. Ps. 32, 9, ch. 10, 13, 4 Matt. 16 1,—4. & 21. 21,—27. 2 Heb. his own eyes.

3 Or, 4 Hob. are lifted up.

5 Or, As he that putteth a procious stone in an heap of stones.

6 Or, A great man grieveth all, and he hireth the fool, he hireth also transgressors.
2 Pet. 2.
22. f Ex. 8, 15, 7 Hob. iterateth his folly. ch. 29. 20. Luke 18.11. Rom.12.16. Rev. 3. 17. A ch. 22, 13, i ch. 19. 24.

9 Or, is onraged.

8 Or, he is wears.

2 Heb.
flames, or,
sparks.
k Eph. 5. 4. 3 Heb. Without I ch. 22, 10. 4 Or, whisperer. 5 Hels.

is silent. \*\* ch. 15, 18, & 29, 22. " ch. 18. 8. 6 Heb.

7 Or, is known Ps. 28, 3. Jer. 9, 8, 8 Hob 8 Hob. maketh his voice gracious. 9 Or, hatred is

covered in secret. P Pa. 7, 15, 16, & 9, 15, & 10, 2, & 57, 6, ch. 28, 10, Eccles. 10. 9 Ointment and perfume rejoice the heart: so doth the sweetness of a man's friend 8 by hearty counsel.

10 Thine own friend, and thy father's friend, forsake not; neither go into thy brother's house in the day of thy calamity: for better is a neighbour that is near than a brother far off.

11 My son, be wise, and make my heart glad, that I may answer him that reproacheth me.

12 \*A prudent man foresecth the evil. and hideth himself; but the simple pass on, and are punished.

13 'Take his garment that is surety

for a stranger, and take a pledge of him for a strange woman.

14 He that blesseth his friend with a loud voice, rising early in the morning, it shall be counted a curse to him.

15 MA continual dropping in a very rainy day and a contentious woman are alike.

16 Whosoever hideth her hideth the wind, and the ointment of his right hand, which bewrayeth itself.

17 Iron sharpeneth iron; so a man sharpeneth the countenance of his friend.

18 "Whoso keepeth the fig tree shall eat the fruit thereof: so he that waiteth on his master shall be honoured.

19 As in water face answereth to face, so the heart of man to man.
20° Hell and destruction are onever full; so pthe eyes of man are never

satisfied. 21 As the fining pot for silver, and

24 For 8 riches are not for ever : and doth the crown endure 4to every

2 For the transgression of a land many are the princes thereof: but by a man of understanding and knowledge the state thereof shall be

3 bA poor man that oppresseth the poor is like a sweeping rain 7 which leaveth no food.

4 'They that forsake the law praise the wicked: dbut such as keep the law contend with them.

5 Evil men understand not judgment: but they that seek the Lord understand all things.

6 Better is the poor that walketh in his uprightness, than he that is perverse in his ways, though he be rich.

7 h Whoso keepeth the law is a wise son: but he that 8 is a companion of riotous men shameth his father.

8 'He that by usury and 'unjust gain increaseth his substance, he shall gather it for him that will pity the poor.
9 \*He that turneth away his ear

from hearing the law, even his prayer shall be abomination.

10 " Whoso causeth the righteous to go astray in an evil way, he shall fall himself into his own pit: "but the upright shall have good things in possession.

11 The rich man is wise 2 in his own conceit; but the poor that hath understanding searcheth him out,

12 ° When righteous men do rejoice, there is great glory: but when the wicked rise, a man is a hidden.

13 P He that covereth his sins shall not prosper: but whose confesseth and forsaketh them shall have mercy

14 Happy is the man that feareth

Before CHRIST cir. 700. r ch. 23, 35, Is. 1, 5, Jer. 5, 3,

2 Heb. set

3 Heb. 8 Heb. strongth. 4 Heb. to generation and gene-ration? Pa. 104, 14

5 Heb. life.

<sup>a</sup> Lev. 26. 17, 36. Ps. 53. 5.

6 Or, by
men of muderstanding and
wisdom
shall they
likewise be
prolonged.
bMat. 18. 28. 7 Heb. with-Ps. 10, 3, & 49, 18, Rom, 1, 32, d 1 Kin. 18. 18, 21. Matt. 8. 7. & 14. 4. Eph. 5. 11. Ps. 92. 6. f John 7. 17. 1 (or. 2.15. 1 John 2. 20, 27. ver. 18. ch. 19. 1.

4 ch. 29. 3. 8 Or, freeleth gluttons. Jub 27. 16, ch. 13. 22. Feeles. 2.

9 Heb. by increase 4 Zech. 7, 11. Pa. 66, 18, & 109, 7, ch. 15, 8, m ch. 96, 97. " Mat. 6, 33. 2 Heb. in

his cyes. ° ver. 28. ch. 11. 10. & 29. 2. Eccles. 10. 6.

8 Or, sought for. PPs. \$2.3,5. 1 John 1. 8, 9, 10. 9 Pa. 16. 8. ch. 23. 17.

550

= cb. 19. 13.

\* 1 Cor. 9. 7. 13.

eh. 30. 16. Hab. 2. 5.

9 Hob. not. 9 ch. 17. 3.

· Pa. 141. 5.

/ Job 6. 7. 8 Heb. from the connect of the soul.

ø ch. 17. 17.

& 18. 21. See ch. 19. 7.

A ch. 10, 1. A 23, 15, 24,

· Pa. 127. 5.

₺ ch. 22. 3.

22. 26. 25. 20. 16.

CHBIST cir. 700. \* Rom. 2. 5. 1 Pet. 5. 8. Ex. 1. 14, 16, 22. Matt. 2. 16.

\* Gen. 9. 6. Ex. 21. 14.

" ch. 10. 9,

sch. 12, 11,

e ver. 22. cb. 13, 11. & 20, 21. & 23, 4. 1 Tim. 6, 9.

2 Or, un-punished.

6 ch. 18. 5.

\* Ezck. 13. 19.

3 Or, He

d ver. 20.

nas nata na evil eyo hasteth to be rich.

ch. 27. 6 6.

f ch. 18. 9.

2 ch. 13, 10.

41 Tim. 6.6.

4 Deut. 15. 7, &c. ch. 19, 17, & 22, p.

t ver. 12.

l Job 24, 4,

5 Heb.

A man of

4 1 Sam. 2.

2 Chr. 36.

ch. 1. 24,— 27. b Esth. 8. 15,

6 Esth. 8, 15, ch. 11, 10, & 28, 12, 28, 6 Or, increased. Esth. 3, 15,

I lieb.

yer. 6.

heart shall fall into mischief. 15 'As a roaring lion, and a ranging bear; 'so is a wicked ruler over the

poor people.

16 The prince that wanteth understanding is also a great oppressor:
but he that hatch covetousness shall

alway: "but he that hardeneth his

but he that natch coreconneces sumprolong his days.

17 "A man that doeth violence to the blood of any person shall fee to the pit; let no man stay him.

18 "Whose walketh uprightly shall

be saved: but "he that is perverse in his ways shall fall at once.

19 He that tilleth his land shall have plenty of bread: but he that followeth after vain persons shall

have poverty enough.

20 A faithful man shall abound with blessings: "but he that maketh haste to be rich shall not be 2 innocent.

21 b To have respect of persons is not good: for for a piece of bread that man will transgress.

22 8d He that hasteth to be rich hath an evil eye, and considereth not that poverty shall come upon

him. 23 'He that rebuketh a man afterwards shall find more favour than he that flattereth with the tongue.

24 Whose robbeth his father or his mother, and saith, It is no transgression; the same f is the companion of 4a destroyer. a man destroying.

25. He that is of a proud heart stirreth up strife: but he that putteth his trust in the Lord shall be made fat.

26 He that trusteth in his own heart is a fool: but whose walketh

wisely, he shall be delivered.
27 'He that giveth unto the poor shall not lack; but he that hideth his eyes shall have many a curse,

28 When the wicked rise, I men hide themselves: but when they perish, the righteous increase.

## CHAPTER XXIX.

1 Observations of publick government. 15 and of private. 22 Of anger, pride, thievery, cowardice, and corruption.

HE, that being often reproved hardeneth his neck, shall suddenly be destroyed, and that without remedy.

2 b When the righteous are 6 in authority, the people rejoice: but when mourn.

3 d Whoso loveth wisdom rejoiceth his father: but he that keepeth company with harlots spendeth his substance,

4 The king by judgment establisheth the land; but 7 he that receiveth gifts overthroweth it.

5 A man that flattereth his neighbour spreadeth a net for his feet. 6 In the transgression of an evil man

there is a snare; but the righteous doth sing and rejoice.

7 /The righteous considereth the cause of the poor: but the wicked regardeth not to know it.

8 Scornful men bring a city into a snare: but wise men turn away wrath

9 If a wise man contendeth with a foolish man, whether he rage or

laugh, there is no rest.

10 3 the bloodthirsty hate the upright : but the just seek his soul. 11 A fool uttereth all his mind: but a wise man keepeth it in till

afterwards. 12 If a ruler hearken to lies, all his servants are wicked.

13 The poor and 4 the deceitful man meet together: "the Lord lighten-

eth both their eyes. 14 The king that faithfully judgeth the poor, his throne shall be established for ever.

15 The rod and reproof give wisdon: but 'a child left to himself

bringeth his mother to shame.

16 When the wicked are multiplied, transgression increaseth: but the righteous shall see their fall.

17 Correct thy son, and he shall give thee rest; yea, he shall give delight unto thy soul.

18 "Where there is no vision, the people perish: but "he that keepeth the law, happy is he.

19 A servant will not be corrected by words: for though he understand he will not answer.

20 Seest thou a man that is hasty of a fool than of him.

21 He that delicately bringeth up his servant from a child shall have him become his son at the length.

22 An angry man stirreth up strife, and a furious man aboundeth in

transgression.

23 \*A man's pride shall bring him low: but honour shall uphold the humble in spirit.

24 Whoso is partner with a thick hateth his own soul: b he heareth

cursing, and bewrayeth it not.
25 The fear of man bringeth a

snare: but whose putteth his trust in the Lord shall be safe.

26 d Many seck 8 the ruler's favour; but every man's judgment cometh from the LORD.

27 An unjust man is an abomination to the just: and he that is upright in the way is abomination to the wicked.

### CHAPTER XXX.

1. Agu's conviction of his faith. The two points of his prayer. 10 The meanest are not to be evenued. It Four wicked gene-nations. 15 Four things insutiable. 17 Pa-rents are not to be despired. 18 Four things hard to be known. 21 Four things intoler-able. 24 Four things exceeding vise. 29 Four things stately. 32 Wrath is to be avenuable. prevented.

CHRIST cir. 700. / Job 29. 16. & 31. 13. Pa. 41. 1. / ch. 11. 11. 2 Or, set a city on fire. A Ezek. 22. /Mat. 11, 17,

<sup>3</sup> Heb. Men of blood. <sup>3</sup> Gen. 4. 5, 8. <sup>1</sup> John 3. <sup>12</sup>, I Judg. 16. ch. 12. 16. & 14. 33. 4 Or, the \*\* ch. 22, 2. " Mat. 5. 45.

° ch. 20, 28, & 25, 5, P Ps. 72. 2, 4, 13, 11. f ver. 17. ch. 10. 1. & 17. 21, 25, Ps. 37. 36. 4 58. 10. 4 91. 8. 4 92. 11.

ver. 15. ch. 13. 21. & 19. 18. & 22. 15. & 23. 13, 14. "1 Sam. 3. 1. Amos 8. 11, 12, 5 Or, is made naked.

" John 13. 17. Jam. 1. 25. 6 Or. in his matters? r ch. 26, 12, ch. 15, 18, å 26. 21. # 26. 21.

\* Job 22. 29.
ch. 15. 33.
# 18. 12.
Is. 66. 2.
Pan. 4. 30,
31. #c.
Mat. 23. 12.
Luke 14.
Acts 12. 23.
Jam. 4. 6,
10.

10. 1 Pet. 5. 5. Lev. 5. 1. Gen. 12.12. & 20. 2, 11. 7 Heh. shall be set on high.

See Ps. 20. 9. ch. 19. 6. 8 Heb. the face of a ruler,

Esth. 3. 15, d ch. 10. 1. & 15. 20, & 27. 11. ch. 5. 9, 10. & 6. 26, & 28. 7. Luke 15. a man of oblations.

| Agur's o   | onfession of faith. PROVER   | BS, XXX. Lemuel's lesson of  | chastity.  |
|--|--|--|--|
| Before<br>CHRIST<br>cir. 700.<br>• ch. 31. 1.<br>5 Ps. 73. 22.                                       | THE words of Agur the son of Jakeh, even the prophecy: the man spake unto Ithiel, even unto Ithiel and Ucal, 2 Surely I am more brutish than   | mouth, and saith, I have done no wickedness. 21 For three things the earth is disquieted, and for four which it cannot bear:   | Before<br>CHRIST<br>cir. 700.  |
|  | any man, and have not the under-<br>standing of a man.  8 I neither learned wisdom, nor  | 22 For a servant when he reigneth; and a fool when he is filled with meat;   | f ch. 19. 10.<br>Eccles. 10.<br>7.   |
| 1 Heb.<br>knew.<br>• John 3. 13.   | 2 have the knowledge of the holy. 4 "Who hath ascended up into heaven, or descended? "who hath ga-   | 23 For an odious woman when she is married; and an handmaid that is heir to her mistress.  |  |
| d Job 38. 4,<br>de.<br>Ps. 104. 3,   | thered the wind in his fists? who  | 24 There be four things which are  | ĺ  |
| Ps. 101. 3,<br>åc.<br>Is. 40. 12,<br>åc.   | hath bound the waters in a gar-<br>ment? who hath established all the<br>ends of the earth? what is his name,<br>and what is his son's name, if thou<br>canst tell?  | little upon the earth, but they are <sup>2</sup> exceeding wise: 25 'The ants are a people not strong, yet they prepare their meat in the summer:  | 2 Hoh. wise,<br>made wise.<br>7 ch. 6. 6, &c.  |
| Ps. 12. 6.<br>& 18. 30.<br>& 19. 8.  | 5 Every word of God is 3 pure: he is a shield unto them that put their trust in him.   | 26 The conies are but a feeble folk, yet make they their houses in the rocks;  | * Ps. 104. 18.   |
| à 119. 140.<br>3 Heb.<br>purified.<br>f Ps. 18. 30.<br>à 84. 11.<br>à 115. 9,                        | 6 Add thou not unto his words, lest he reprove thee, and thou be found a liar. 7 Two things have I required of thee;   | 27 The locusts have no king, yet go they forth all of them by bands; 28 The spider taketh hold with her hands, and is in kings' palaces. 29 There be three things which go   | <sup>8</sup> Heb.<br>gathered<br>logather.   |
| # Deut. 4. 2.<br>& 12. 32.<br>Rev. 22. 18,<br>19.  | *deny me them not before I die:<br>8 Remove far from me vanity and<br>lies: give me neither poverty nor<br>riches; *feed me with food *conve-  | well, yea, four are comely in going:<br>  30 A lion which is strongest among<br>  beasts, and turneth not away for any;  |  |
| 4 Heb. with-<br>hold not<br>from me.<br>4 Mat. 6. 11.<br>5 Heb. of my                                | nient for me:  9 Lest I be full, and deny thee, and say, Who is the Lord? or lest I be poor, and steal, and take the   | 31 A 46 greyhound; an he goat also; and a king, against whom there is no rising up. 32 If thou hast done foolishly in  | 4 Or, horse. 5 Heb. girt in the loins.   |
| ollowanee.  Deut. 8. 12, 14, 17. & 31. 20. & 32. 15. Nch. 9. 25, 26. Job 31. 24, 25, 28. Hos. 13. 6. | name of my God in vain.  10 7 Accuse not a servant unto his master, lest he curse thee, and thou be found guilty.  11 There is a generation that curseth their father, and doth not bless their mother.          | lifting up thyself, or if thou hast thought evil, 'lay thine hand upon thy mouth.  33 Surely the churning of milk bringeth forth butter, and the wringing of the nose bringeth forth blood: so the forcing of wrath bringeth forth strife. | f Job 21. 5.<br>& 40. 4.<br>Eccles. 8. 3.<br>Mic. 7. 16.   |
| 6 Hob. belie thee. 7 Hob. Hurt not south thy tongue.   | 12 There is a generation that are pure in their own eyes, and yet is not washed from their filthiness, 13 There is a generation, O how lofty are their eyes! and their eyes.                                     | CHAPTER XXXI.  1 Lemnel's lesson of chastily and temperance. 6 The afflicted are to be composted and defended. 10 The praise and properties of a good nife.  |  |
| luke 18.<br>11.<br>Ps. 131. 1.<br>ch. 6. 17.   | lids are lifted up.  14 ** There is a generation, whose teeth are as swords, and their jaw   | THE words of king Lemuel, "the prophecy that his mother taught him.  | cir. 1015.<br>ech. 30. 1.  |
| ** Job 29, 17.<br>Ps. 52, 2.<br>& 57, 4.<br>ch. 12, 18.<br>** Ps. 14, 4.                             | teeth as knives, "to devour the poor<br>from off the earth, and the needy<br>from among men.<br>15 The horseleach hath two daugh-  | 2 What, my son? and what, bthe<br>son of my womb? and what, the son<br>of my vows?<br>3 clive not thy strength unto wo-  | b Is. 49. 15. ch. 5. 9. d Deu. 17.17. Neh. 13. 26. ch. 7. 26. Hos. 4. 11.  |
| Amos 8. 4.   | ters, crying, Give, give. There are three things that are never satisfied, year four things say not \$1/is enough:   | men, nor thy ways dto that which destroyeth kings.  4 It is not for kings, O Lemuel, it  | * Eccles. 10.<br>17.<br>/ Hos. 4. 11.  |
| Wealth.  ch. 27. 20.  Hab. 2. 5.   | 16 The grave; and the barren womb; the earth that is not filled with water; and the fire that saith  | is not for kings to drink wine; nor<br>for princes strong drink:<br>5 /Lest they drink, and forget the<br>law, and spervert the judgment 7 of  | 6 Heb. alter. 7 Heb. of all the sons of affliction. 9 I's. 104. 15.  |
| F Gen. 9. 22.<br>Lev. 20. 9.<br>ch. 20. 20.<br>& 23. 22.   | not, It is enough,  17 The eye that mocketh at his father, and despiseth to obey his mother, the ravens of 9 the valley shall nick it out and the young  | any of the afflicted.  6 Give strong drink unto him that is ready to perish, and wine unto   | 8 Heb.<br>bitter of<br>soul,<br>1 Sam. 1.<br>10.   |
| 9 Or,<br>the brook.  | shall pick it out, and the young eagles shall eat it.  18 There be three things which are too wonderful for me, yea, four which know not:  19 The way of an eagle in the air;  the way of a servent thron a way. | those that he sof heavy hearts.  7 Let him drink, and forget his pover- ty, and remember his misery no more. 8 *Open thy mouth for the dumb in the cause of all such as are ap- pointed to destruction. 9 Open thy mouth & judge right-    | * See Job<br>29. 15, 16.<br>41 Sam.19.4.<br>Eath. 4. 16.<br>9 Heb. the<br>sons of de-<br>struction.<br>* Lev. 19.15. |

20 Such is the way of an adulterous woman; she eateth, and wipeth her

19 The way of an eagle in the air; the way of a scrpent upon a rock; the way of a ship in the 2 midst of the sea; and the way of a man with

a maid.

2 Heb.

rubies.

on the cause of an such as are appointed to destruction.

9 Open thy mouth, \* judge right-cously, and \* plead the cause of the

poor and needy.

10 ¶ "Who can find a virtuous woman? for her price is far above

struction.

Lev. 19.15.
Deut. 1.16.

J Job 29. 12.
1s. 1.17.
Jer. 22. 16.

ch. 12. 4.

& 18. 22.

& 19. 14.

| The pra  | ise and properties ECCLESI.  | ASTES, I. of a virtuous   | www.  |
|--|--|---|---|
| Bofore<br>CHRIST<br>ctr. 1015.   | 11 The heart of her husband doth safely trust in her, so that he shall have no need of spoil.  12 She will do him good and not evil all the days of her life.  13 She seeketh wool, and fax, and worketh willingly with her hands.  14 She is like the merchants' ships; she pringeth her food from far. | 22 She maketh herself coverings of tapestry; her clothing is silk and purple. 23 Ther husband is known in the gates, when he sitteth among the ciders of the land. 24 She maketh fine linen, and sell-cth it; and delivereth girdles unto the merchant. | Bettere<br>CHRIST<br>cir. 1015.<br>7 ch. 12. 4. |
| * Rom. 12.<br>11.<br>• Luke 12.<br>42.   | 15 "She riseth also while it is yet night, and "giveth meat to her household, and a portion to her madens.   | 25 Strength and honour are her clothing; and she shall rejoice in time to come.   |   |
| <sup>2</sup> Heb.<br>taketh.   | 16 She considereth a field, and 2 buy-<br>cth it: with the fruit of her hands<br>she planteth a vincyard.<br>17 She girdeth her loins with strength,<br>and strengtheneth her arms.  | 26 She openeth her mouth with wisdom; and in her tongue is the law of kindness.  27 She looketh well to the ways of her household, and eateth not the bread of idleness.  |   |
| 3 Heb. She<br>tasteth.   | 18 She perceiveth that her mer-<br>chandlse is good: her candle gooth<br>not out by night.<br>19 She layeth her hands to the<br>spindle, and her hands hold the<br>distaff.  | 28 Her children arise up, and call her blessed; her husband also, and he praiseth her. 29 Many daughters 2 have done virtuously, but thou excellest them all.   | <sup>2</sup> Or, have<br>gotten<br>rickes.      |
| 4 Hob. She<br>spreadeth.<br>P Eph. 4, 28.<br>Heb. 13, 16.  | 20 <sup>4</sup> <sup>P</sup> She stretcheth out her hand to the poor; yea, she reacheth forth her hands to the needy. 21 She is not afraid of the snow for her household; for all her household  | 30 Favour is deceitful, and beauty is vain: but a woman that feareth the Lord, she shall be praised, 31 Give her of the fruit of her hands; and let her own works praise her in   |   |
| 5 Or, double<br>garments.  | are clothed with scarlet.  | the gates.  |   |
|  | ECCLES   | IASTES;   |   |
|  | OR, THE F  | PREACHER.   |   |
| CHRIST<br>cir. 977.  | CHAPTER I.  1 The preacher shough that all human courses are vain; A because the creatures are vedless in their courses, 9 they bring furth nothing news, and all the things are forgotten, 12 and because he lath found it so in the studies of visions.  | that which shall be; and that which is done is that which shall be done: and there is no new thing under the sun.  10 Is there any thing whereof it may be said, See, this is new! It   | Before<br>CHRIS<br>cir. 977.                    |
| ver. 12.<br>ch. 7. 27.<br>& 12. 8, 9, 10.<br>Ps. 39. 5, 6.<br>& 62. 9.<br>& 114. 4.<br>ch. 12. 8.<br>Hom. 8, 20. | THE words "of the Preacher, the son of David, king in Jerusalem.  2 b Vanity of vanities, saith the Preacher, vanity of vanities; "all is vanity.  3 "What profit hath a man of all his labour which he taketh under the sun?  | hath been already of old time, which was before us.  11 There is no remembrance of former things; neither shall there be any remembrance of things that are to come with those that shall come after.  12 ¶ I the Preacher was king over                | t ver. 1.                                       |
| & 3. 9. Ps. 104. 5. & 119. 90. Ps. 19. 5, 6. Rub   | 4 One generation passeth away, and another generation cometh: but the earth abideth for ever.  5 The sun also ariseth, and the sun goeth down and 2 heateth to   | Israel in Jerusalem.  13 And I gave my heart to seek and search out by wisdom concerning all  |   |

f Pa. 19. 5, 6. 2 Heb. 9 John 3. 8.

λ Job 38, 10, Ps. 104, 8, 9,

3 Heb. re-Pro. 27, 20.

8 All things are full of labour; man cannot utter it: the eye is not satisfled with seeing, nor the ear filled with hearing,

sun goeth down, and 2 hasteth to his place where he arose.

6 The wind goeth toward the south, and turneth about unto the north; it

whirleth about continually, and the wind returneth again according to

7 All the rivers run into the sen;

yet the sea is not full; unto the place from whence the rivers come, thither they 3 return again.

4 ch. 3, 15,

his circuits.

things that are done under heaven: "this sore travail hath God given to the sons of man 2 to be exercised therewith.

14 I have seen all the works that are done under the sun; and, behold, all is vanity and vexation of spirit.
15 "That which is crooked cannot

be made straight: and 8 that which is wanting cannot be numbered.

16 I communed with mine own heart, saying, Lo, I am come to great estate, and have gotten "more wisdom than all they that have been before me in Jerusalem: yea, my heart "had great 9 EThe thing that hath been, it is experience of wisdom and knowledge.

™ Gen. 3. 19. ch. 3. 10. 2 ()r, to af-fict them.

" ch. 7. 13. 8 Heb. defect.

°1 Kin. 3. 12, 13. & 4. 30. & 10. 7, 23. ch. 2. 9.

| The van                                      | The vanity of human courses. ECCLESIASTES, II. The vanity of human labour.   |  |                                     |  |
|--|--|--|-------------------------------------|--|
| Before<br>UHBIST                             | 17 And I gave my heart to know wisdom, and to know madness and   | 14 * The wise man's eyes are in his head; but the fool walketh in  | Before<br>CHRIST                    |  |
| cir. 977.                                    | wisdom, and to know madness and<br>folly: I perceived that this also is  | darkness: and I myself perceived also that one event happeneth to  | cir. 977.                           |  |
| Pch. 2. 3, 12.<br>& 7, 23, 25.<br>1 Thom. 5. | vexation of spirit.  18 For an much wisdom is much   | them all.  | ch. 8, 1.                           |  |
| 21.<br>1 ch. 12. 13.                         | grief: and he that increaseth know-<br>ledge increaseth sorrow.  | 15 Then said I in my heart, As it happeneth to the fool, so it 2 hap-  | ch. 9. 2, 3,                        |  |
| Y Ch. 12. 12.                                | _  | Deneth even to me! and why was I   | 2 Hob. kap-<br>peneth to            |  |
|  | CHAPTER II.  | then more wise? Then I said in my heart, that this also is vanity.   | me, even                            |  |
|  | 1 The vanily of human courses in the storks of pleasure. If Though the uses be better than the fool, yet both have one event. 18 The vanily of human labour, in leaving it they know not to whom. 24 Nothing better than | 16 For there is no remembrance of  | to me.                              |  |
|  | vanily of human labour, in leaving it they   | the wise more than of the fool for ever; seeing that which now is in   |                                     |  |
|  |  | the days to come shall all be for-<br>gotten. And how dieth the wise   |                                     |  |
| * Luke 12.<br>19.                            | I SAID in mine heart, Go to now, I will prove thee with mirth,   | gotten. And how dieth the wise man? as the fool.   |                                     |  |
|  | therefore enjoy pleasure: and, be-   | 17 Therefore I hated life; because   |                                     |  |
| 6 Is. 50. 11.                                | hold, this also is vanity.   | the work that is wrought under the<br>sun is grievous unto me: for all is  |                                     |  |
| 6 Pro. 14. 13.<br>ch. 7. 6.                  | therefore enjoy pleasure: and, behold, this also is vanity.  2 'I said of laughter, It is mad: and of mirth, What doeth it?  3 'I sought in mine heart 2 to give   | vanity and vexation of spirit.  18 ¶ Yea, I hated all my labour  |                                     |  |
| 4 ch. 1. 17.<br>2 Heb. to                    | 3 dI sought in mine heart 2 to give  | 18 ¶ Yca, I hated all my labour<br>which I had <sup>3</sup> taken under the sun:   | <sup>3</sup> Heb.                   |  |
| draw my<br>flesh with                        | myself unto wine, yet acquainting mine heart with wisdom; and to   | because "I should leave it unto the  | luboured.                           |  |
| wine.  | lav hold on folly, till I might see  | man that shall be after me.  | " Ps. 49. 10.                       |  |
|  | what was that good for the sons<br>of men, which they should do un-<br>der the heaven sall the days of their   | 19 And who knoweth whether he shall be a wise man or a fool? yet shall he have rule over all my  |                                     |  |
| 8 Heb, the<br>number of                      | der the heaven sall the days of their  | yet shall he have rule over all my<br>labour wherein I have laboured,  |                                     |  |
| the days of<br>their life.                   | life. 4 I made me great works; I build-  | and wherein I have shewed myself   |                                     |  |
| •  | ed me houses; I planted me vine-<br>yards:   | wise under the sun. This is also vanity.   |                                     |  |
|  | 5 I made me gardens and orchards,  | 20 Therefore I went about to cause   |                                     |  |
|  | and I planted trees in them of all kind of fruits:   | my heart to despair of all the labour<br>which I took under the sun.   |                                     |  |
|  | 6 I made me pools of water, to water therewith the wood that bring-  | 21 For there is a man whose labour   |                                     |  |
|  | water therewith the wood that bring-<br>eth forth trees:   | is in wisdom, and in knowledge, and in equity; yet to a man that hath  |                                     |  |
|  | 7 I got me servants and maidens,   | not laboured therein shall he *leave   | 4 Heb. give.                        |  |
| 4 Heb.                                       | and had 4 servants born in my house;   | it for his portion. This also is vanity and a great evil.  |                                     |  |
| house.                                       | also I had great possessions of great<br>and small cattle above all that were  | 22 " For what hath man of all his  | * ch. 1. 3.                         |  |
| *1 Kin. 9.28.                                | in Jerusalem before me:<br>8 I gathered me also silver and   | labour, and of the vexation of his   | & 3. 9.                             |  |
| & 10. to, 14,<br>21, &c.                     | gold, and the peculiar treasure of kings and of the provinces: 1 gat   | under the sun?   |                                     |  |
| 27,20  | kings and of the provinces: I gat<br>me men singers and women singers,   | 23 For all his days are sorrows, and his travail grief; yea, his heart   | o Job 5. 7.                         |  |
|  | and the delights of the sons of men,   | taketh not rest in the night. This   |                                     |  |
| 5 lich. mu-<br>sical in-                     | as 5 musical instruments, and that of all sorts,   | is also vanity.  24 ¶ There is nothing better for  | Fch 3 19                            |  |
| strument<br>and in-                          | 9 So /I was great, and increased   | a man, than that he should cat and   | P ch. 3, 12,<br>13, 22,<br>& 5, 18, |  |
| struments.<br>fch. 1. 16.                    | more than all that were before me<br>in Jerusalem: also my wisdom re-  | drink, and <i>that</i> he should make his soul enjoy good in his labour. This  | & 8, 15,<br>5 Or, de-               |  |
|  | mained with me.  | also I saw, that it was from the   | light his<br>senses.                |  |
|  | 10 And whatsoever mine eyes de-<br>sired I kept not from them, I with-   | hand of God.<br>25 For who can eat, or who else  |                                     |  |
|  | held not my heart from any joy;<br>for my heart rejoiced in all my la-   | can hasten hereunto, more than I?  |                                     |  |
| ech. 3. 92.                                  | for my heart rejoiced in all my la-<br>bour: and this was my portion of  | 26 For God giveth to a man that  | 6 Heb. be-                          |  |
| # ch. 3, 22,<br># 5, 18,<br># 9, 9,          | all my labour.   | knowledge and joy: but to the sin-   | fore him,<br>Gen. 7. 1.             |  |
| 4 ch. 1. 3. 14.                              | 11 Then I looked on all the works that my hands had wrought, and on  | ner he giveth travail, to gather and<br>to heap up, that he may give<br>to him that is good before God.                                    | Luke 1. 6.<br>7 Job 27. 16,         |  |
| i ch. 1. 17.                                 | the labour that I had laboured to  | to him that is good before God.  | 17.<br>Prov. 28. 8.                 |  |
| & 7. 25.<br>6 Or,<br>in those                | do: and, behold, all was hvanity and vexation of spirit, and there   | This also is vanity and vexation of spirit.  |                                     |  |
| th those<br>things<br>which                  | was no profit under the sun.   | CHAPTER III.   |                                     |  |
| have been<br>already                         | 12 ¶ And I turned myself to behold wisdom, and madness, and folly: for   |  |                                     |  |
| done. 7 Heb. that                            | what can the man do that cometh  | 1 By the necessary change of times, vanity is<br>added to human travail. 11 There is an ex-<br>cellency in God's works. 16 But as for man. |                                     |  |
| there is an                                  | after the king? <sup>6</sup> even that which hath been already done.   | God shall judge his works there, and here he shall be like a beast.  |                                     |  |
| ercellency<br>in veision<br>more than        | 13 Then I saw 7 that wisdom excel-   | To every thing there is a season, and a "time to every purpose   |                                     |  |
| in fally.                                    | leth folly, as far as light excelleth darkness.  | 1 and a "time to every purpose under the heaven:   | e ver. 17.                          |  |
| <del></del>                                  |  | and the meaning  |                                     |  |

| 2 common of cong annua. Electrical and the increase of   | vunuu.                                  |  |  |
|--|---|--|--|
| A season for every thing. ECCLESIASTES, IV. The increase of vanity.  Reference 2 A time 2 to be born, and ba time that 2 goeth upward, and the spirit Before |   |  |  |
| to die; a time to plant, and a time of the beast that goeth downward   | CHRIST<br>cir. 977.                     |  |  |
| <sup>2</sup> Heb. 8 A time to kill, and a time to heal; 22 Wherefore I perceive that there   | Hob. is                                 |  |  |
| 8 time to break down, and a time is nothing better than that a man   | arcending.<br>ver. 12.<br>ch. 2. 24.    |  |  |
| 4 A time to weep, and a time to for "that is his portion; "for who   | & 5. 18.<br>& 11. 9.                    |  |  |
| to dance;   De alter nim?  | ch. 2. 10.                              |  |  |
| 5 A time to cast away stones, and a time to gather stones together; a CHAPTER IV.  | & 8. 7.<br>& 10. 14.                    |  |  |
| s lost 2.16. I time to embrace and sa time \$ to   1 Vanity is increased anto men by concession.   |   |  |  |
| de from 6 A time to 4 get, and a time to 9 by solidariness, 13 by will diress.   |   |  |  |
| 4 Or, seek. lose; a time to keep, and a time   CO I returned, and considered all   | ch. 3. 16.                              |  |  |
| 7 A time to rend, and a time to under the sun: and behold the tears  | & 5. B.                                 |  |  |
| damontial sew; da time to keep silence, and of such as were oppressed, and they had no comforter; and on the side s  | B Heb. kand.                            |  |  |
| 8 A time to love, and a time to of their oppressors there was power;   |   |  |  |
| hate; a time of war, and a time but they had no comforter, of peace.  but they had no comforter, 2 b Wherefore I praised the dead                            | Job 3, 17,                              |  |  |
| in that wherein he laboureth? which are already dead more than the living which are yet alive.   | de.                                     |  |  |
|  | Job 3, 11,<br>16, 21.                   |  |  |
| to be exercised in it.   not seen the evil work that is done   | eh. 6. 3.                               |  |  |
| 11 He hath made every thing beautiful in his time: also he hath set 4 ¶ Again, I considered all travail,   |   |  |  |
| the world in their heart, so that and every right work, that for this  | Heb.                                    |  |  |
| Rom. 11. God maketh from the beginning to This is also vanity and vexation of  | rightness<br>of work.                   |  |  |
| the end.   | is the envy                             |  |  |
| in them, but for a man to rejoice, gether, and eateth his own flesh.   | of a man<br>from his                    |  |  |
| tak a st 12 And also kthat arows man should nose than both the hands full with   | neighbour.<br>Prov. 6. 10.<br>& 24. 33. |  |  |
| eat and drink, and enjoy the good of travail and vexation of spirit.   | Pro. 15, 16,<br>17. & 16, 8.            |  |  |
| 14 I know that, whatsoever God vanity under the sun.   |   |  |  |
| Jam. 1.17. docth, it shall be for ever: Inothing 8 There is one alone, and there can be put to it, nor any thing taken is not a second; yea, he hath nei-    |   |  |  |
| from it: and God doeth it, that men   ther child nor brother: yet is there   |   |  |  |
| meh. 1.9. 15 "That which hath been is now; is his feye satisfied with riches;  | Pm. 27. 20.<br>1 John 2.                |  |  |
| been; and God requireth 5 that which labour, and because my soul of good?  | 16.<br>Pa. 39. 6.                       |  |  |
| that which is past. This is also vanity, yea, it is a sore   | 11.00.0                                 |  |  |
| "ch. s. s.   the sun the place of judgment, that   9 \ Two are better than one; be-  |   |  |  |
| wickedness was there; and the place cause they have a good reward for of righteousness, that iniquity was their labour.                                      |   |  |  |
| there. 10 For if they fall, the one will lift up his fellow: but wee to him that is  |   |  |  |
| 7.8 judge the rightcous and the wicked: alone when he falleth; for he hath   |   |  |  |
| 2 Thess. 1. for there is "a time there for every not another to help him up. 6,7. purpose and for every work. 11 Again, if two lie together, then            |   |  |  |
| 18 I said in mine heart concerning they have heat; but how can one   |   |  |  |
| determined God might manifest them, and that 12 And if one prevail against him,  |   |  |  |
| they might see that they themselves two shall withstand him; and a three-fold cord is not quickly broken.  |   |  |  |
| PR. 40. 12, 19 4 For that which befalleth the 13 4 Better is a poor and a wisc   |   |  |  |
| one thing befalleth them; as the one   6 who will no more be admonished.   6   | Heb. soho                               |  |  |
| dieth, so dieth the other; yea, they 14 For out of prison he cometh to   | knoweth<br>not to be<br>admonish-       |  |  |
| hath no preeminence above a beast: in his kingdom becometh poor.   | ed.                                     |  |  |
| for all is vanity.  Gen. 3.19.  for all is vanity.  O All go unto one place; "all are walk under the sun, with the second                                    |   |  |  |
| 7 Heb. of least, and all turn to dust child that shall stand up in his   |   |  |  |
| the sons grann. 21 Who knoweth the spirit 7 of man 16 There is no end of all the people,   |   |  |  |

## Vanities in divine service.

#### ECCLESIASTES, V. VI. Vanity of riches without use.

CHRIST cir. 977.

Ex. 3, 5. Is. 1, 12, &c.

è 1 Sam. 15.

22. Ps. 50. 8. Prov. 15. 8. & 21. 27. Hos. 6. 6.

<sup>2</sup> Or, word.

d Pro. 10, 19,

/ Ps. 66. 13, 14.

Pro. 20, 25, Acts 5, 4.

A 1 Cor. 11.

i ch. 12, 13,

4 ch. 3. 16.

3 Heb. at the will, or, purpose. t Ps. 12. 5, & 58, 11. \$82. 1.

even of all that have been before them: they also that come after shall not rejoice in him. Surely this also is vanity and vexation of spirit.

CHAPTER V.

1 Vanities in divine service, 8 in murmuring against oppression, 9 and in riches, 18 Joy in riches is the gift of God.

KEP thy foot when thou goest to the house of God, and be more ready to hear, than to give the sacrifice of fools: for they consider not that they do evil.

2 Be not rash with thy mouth, and let not thine heart be hasty to utter any 2 thing before God: for God is in

heaven, and thou upon earth: therefore let thy words be few. Pro. 10. 19. 8 For a dream cometh through the multitude of business; and da fool's voice is known by multitude

of words,

4 "When thou vowest a vow unto
God, defer not to pay it; for he hath
no pleasure in fools: I pay that which <sup>4</sup> Num. 30, 2, Dout. 23, 21, 22, 28, Ps. 50, 14, & 76, 11. thou hast vowed.

5 Better is it that thou shouldest not vow, than that thou shouldest

vow and not pay.

6 Suffer not thy mouth to cause thy flesh to sin; Aneither say thou before the angel, that it was an error: wherefore should God be angry at thy voice, and destroy the work of thine hands?

7 For in the multitude of dreams and many words there are also divers

vanities: but 'fear thou God.

8 ¶ If thou \* seest the oppression of the poor, and violent perverting of judgment and justice in a province, marvel not sat the matter: for the that is higher than the highest regardeth; and there be higher than they.

9 Moreover the profit of the earth

is for all: the king himself is served

by the field. 10 He that loveth silver shall not be satisfied with silver; nor he that loveth abundance with increase: this

is also vanity. 11 When goods increase, they are increased that eat them: and what good is there to the owners thereof, saving the beholding of them with

their eyes? 12 The sleep of a labouring man is sweet, whether he cat little or much: but the abundance of the rich will not suffer him to sleep.

13 "There is a sore evil which I have seen under the sun, namely, riches kept for the owners thereof to their hurt.

14 But those riches perish by evil travail: and he begetteth a son, and there is nothing in his hand.

15 "As he came forth of his mother's womb, naked shall he return to go as he came, and shall take nothing of his labour, which he may carry away in his hand.

16 And this also is a sore evil, that 16 And this also is a sore evil, that in all points as he came, so shall he go: and "what profit hath he "that hath laboured for the wind?

17 All his days also "he eateth in darkness, and he hath much sorrow and wrath with his sickness.

18 ¶ Behold that which I have seen: 18 Benoid Mat which I have seen:

\*2 it is good and comely for one to
eat and to drink, and to enjoy the
good of all his labour that he taketh under the sun sall the days of his life, which God giveth him: 'for it

is his portion.

19 Every man also to whom God hath given riches and wealth, and bath given him power to eat thereof, and to take his portion, and to
rejoice in his labour; this is the gift of God.

20 4 For he shall not much remember the days of his life; because God answereth him in the joy of his heart.

CHAPTER VI.

1 The vanity of riches without use. 3 Of children. 6 and old age without riches. 9 The vanity of sight and wandering desires. 11 The conclusion of vanities.

"THERE is an evil which I have seen under the sun, and it is common among men:

2 A man to whom God hath given riches, wealth, and honour, be that he wanteth nothing for his soul of all that he desireth, yet God giveth him not power to eat thereof, but a stranger eateth it: this is vanity, and it is an evil disease.

3 ¶ If a man beget an hundred children, and live many years, so that the days of his years be many, and his soul be not filled with good, and "also that he have no burial: I say, that "an untimely birth is better than he.

4 For he cometh in with vanity, and departeth in darkness, and his name

shall be covered with darkness. 5 Moreover he hath not seen the sun, nor known any thing: this hath

more rest than the other. 6 ¶ Yea, though he live a thousand years twice told, yet hath he seen no good: do not all go to one place?

7/All the labour of man is for his mouth, and yet the sappetite is not

filled. 8 For what hath the wise more than the fool? what hath the poor, that knoweth to walk before the living?

9 ¶ Better is the sight of the eyes 6than the wandering of the desire: this is also vanity and vexation of spirit, 10 That which hath been is named

already, and it is known that it is man: neither may he contend with him that is mightier than he. 11 ¶ Seeing there be many things that increase vanity, what is man

the better? 12 For who knoweth what is good for man in this life, 7 all the days of his vain life which he spendeth as ha

CHRIST cir. 977. ° ch. 1. 3.

PPro. 11. 29. f Ps. 127, 2. ch. 2. 24. & 3. 12, 13, 22. & 9. 7. & 11. 9. 1 Tim. 6.17. 2 Heb. there is

there is a good which is comely, fre. 3 Heb. the number of the days. 4 ch. 2, 10, & 3, 22. eh. 9. 21. & 3. 13. & 6. 2.

4 Or,
Though he
give not
much, yet
he remembereth, &c.

a ch. 5, 13,

<sup>5</sup> Job 21, 10, åc. Ps. 17. 14. & 73. 7. c Luke 12.

In. 14. 19, 20. Jer. 22, 19. Job 3, 16, Ps. 58, 8, ch. 4, 3,

/ Pro. 16, 26, 5 Heb. soul.

6 Heb. than the walking of the soul. Job 9. 32, Is. 45. 9. Jer. 49. 19, 7 Heb. the 7 Heb. the number of the days of the life of his vanity. A Pa. 102, 11. & 109, 23. & 141, 4. Jam. 4, 14.

m ch. 6. 1.

\* Job 1. 21. l's. 49. 17. l Tim. 6. 7.

| D   |   | OMESO STATE OF THE STATE OF   |  |  |
|---|---|---|--|--|
| -   | Remedies against vanity. ECCLESIASTES, VII. The difficulty of wisdom.   |   |  |  |
| Before<br>CHRIST<br>cir. 977.   | shadow? for 'who can tell a man<br>what shall be after him under the<br>sun?  | this withdraw not thine hand; for<br>he that feareth God shall come forth<br>of them all.   | Before<br>CHRIST<br>cir. 977.  |  |
| Ps. 39. 6.<br>ch. 8. 7.   | CHAPTER VII.  1 Remedies against vaulty are, a good name.  2 mortification, 7 patience 11 wisdom. 23 The difficulty of visition.  | 19 <sup>p</sup> Wisdom strengtheneth the wise more than ten mighty <i>men</i> which are in the city.  | PPro. 21. 22.<br>& 24. 5.<br>eh. 9. 16, 18.  |  |
| °Pro. 15. 30.<br>& 22. 1.   | A GOOD name is better than precious olutionent; and the day of death than the day of one's birth.  7 This better to go to the house   | 20 ° For there is not a just man upon earth, that doeth good, and sinneth not. 21 Also 2 take no heed unto all words that are spoken; lest thou hear thy servant curse thee:  | 11 Kin. 8. 46,<br>2 Chr. 6. 36.<br>Prov. 20, 9,<br>Rom. 3. 23,<br>1 John 1. 8,<br>2 Heb, give<br>not thine<br>heart. |  |
| 2 Or, Anger.<br>5 2 Cor. 7, 10.   | of mourning, than to go to the<br>house of feasting: for that is the<br>end of all men; and the living will<br>lay it to his heart.<br>8 2 Sorrow is better than laughter:<br>for by the sadness of the counte-<br>nance the heart is made better.<br>4 The heart of the wise is in the | 22 For oftentimes also thine own heart knowth that thou thyself likewise hast cursed others. 23 ¶ All this have I proved by wisdom: 'I said, I will be wise; but it vas far from me. 24 'That which is far off, and exceeding deep, who can find it             | * Rom. 1. 22.  * Job 28. 12, 20.   |  |
| ° 800<br>Ps. 141. 5.<br>Pro. 13. 18.<br>& 15. 31, 32.   | house of mourning; but the heart of fools is in the house of mirth. 5 ° It is hetter to hear the rebuke of the wise, than for a man to hear the song of fools.  | 25 3" I applied mine heart to know,   | 1 Tim. 6.16. Rom. 11.33. Heb. I and my heart com- passed. ch. 1. 17.   |  |
| d Ps. 118, 12,<br>cb. 2, 2,<br>3 Heb.<br>sound.   | 6 For as the crackling of thorns under a pot, so is the laughter of the fool: this also is vanity. 7 Surely oppression maketh a   | of foolishness and madness:  26 * And I find more bitter than death the woman whose heart is  | # 2. 12.<br>* Prov. 5. 3,<br>4. # 22. 14.  |  |
| Ex. 23, 8,<br>Deu. 16, 19.  | wise man mad; and a gift de-<br>stroyeth the heart.   | snares and nets, and her hands as<br>bands: 4 whoso pleaseth God shall<br>escape from her; but the sinner<br>shall be taken by her.   | 4 Heb. he<br>that is<br>good be-<br>jure God.  |  |
| /Pro. 14, 29.   | 8 Better is the end of a thing than<br>the beginning thereof: and I the<br>patient in spirit is better than the<br>proud in spirit.   | of the preacher, scounting one-by one, to find out the account:   | 7 ch. 1. 1, 2.<br>5 Or,<br>weighing  |  |
| Pro. 14, 17.<br>& 16, 32,<br>Jam. 1, 19.  | <ul> <li>9 Be not hasty in thy spirit to be angry: for anger restoth in the bosom of fools.</li> <li>10 Say not thou, What is the cause</li> </ul>  | 28 Which yet my soul seeketh, but I find not: "one man among a thou-sund have I found; but a woman among all those have I not found.  | ufter an-<br>other, to<br>find out<br>the reason.  |  |
| 4 Heb. out<br>of wisdom.<br>5 Or, as<br>good as an<br>inherit-                                      | that the former days were better than these? for thou dost not enquire wisely concerning this.  11 ¶ Wisdom is b good with an inheritance: and by it there is profit to them that see the sun.  | 29 Lo, this only have I found, *that God hath made man upright; but they have sought out many inventions.  CHAPTER VIII   | * Job 93, 23,<br>Ps. 12, 1,<br>* Gen. 1, 27,<br>* Gen. 3, 6, 7,  |  |
| ance, yea,<br>better too.<br>h ch. 11.7.<br>6 Heb.<br>shadow.                                       | 12 For wisdom is a 6 defence, and money is a defence: but the excellency of knowledge is, that wisdom giveth life to them that have it.  18 Consider the work of God: for   | 1 Kings are greatly to be respected. 6 The divine promitence to to be observed. 12 It is before right the godd is neiterrigh, than with the friends in prospectify. 10 The work of God is uncarricules.  WHO is as the wise man! and who knowch the interpreta- |  |  |
| Job 12. 14.<br>ch. 1. 15.<br>Is. 14. 27.<br>l Den. 28. 47.<br>ch. 3. 4.                             | 4 who can make that straight, which<br>he hath made crooked?<br>14 * In the day of prosperity be<br>joyful, but in the day of adversity<br>consider: God also hath 7 set the  | tion of a thing? "a man's wisdom<br>maketh his face to shine, and "b the<br>boldness of his face shall be changed.<br>2 I counsel thee to keep the king's<br>commandment, 'and that in regard   | Pro. 4. 8, 9. & 17. 24. See Acts 6. 15. 6 Heb. the strength.   |  |
| 7 Heb.<br>made.   | one over against the other, to the end that man should find nothing after him.  15 All things have I seen in the days of my vanity: 1 there is a just   | of the oath of God. 3 Be not hasty to go out of his sight: stand not in an evil thing; for he doeth whatsoever pleaseth him.  | b Den. 28, 50,<br>1 Chr. 29,<br>24,<br>Ezek.17.18,<br>Rom. 10, 5,<br>4 ch. 10, 4,                                    |  |
|   | man that perisheth in his right-<br>cousness, and there is a wicked man<br>that prolongeth his life in his wick-<br>edness  | 4 Where the word of a king is, there is power: and 'who may say unto him, What doest thou?  5 Whose keepeth the commandment   | • Job 34. 18.  |  |
| ** Pro. 25.16.  ** Rom. 12. 3.  ** Heb. be desolate?  | 16 mBe not righteous over much; neither make thyself over wise; why shouldest thou 8 destroy thyself?   | 7 shall feel no evil thing: and a wise man's heart discerneth both time   | 7 Heb. shall<br>know.  |  |
| <sup>o</sup> Job 15, 32,<br>Ps. 55, 23,<br>Pro. 10, 27,<br><sup>9</sup> Heb. not<br>in thy<br>time? | 17 Be not over much wicked, neither be thou foolish: "why shouldest thou die "hofore thy time?  18 It is good that thou shouldest   | nisery of man is great upon him.  7 For he knoweth not that which shall be: for who can tell him 8 when   | # Pro. 24.22.<br>ch. 6. 12.<br>& 9. 12.<br>& 10. 14.<br># Or. how  |  |
| time ?  | take hold of this; yea, also from   | it shall be?  | is shall be?   |  |

| Tille | things | hannen | to all |
|-------|--------|--------|--------|
|       |        |        |        |

# ECCLESIASTES, IX.

On God's providence.

| Before<br>OHRIST   | 8 * There is no man that hath power over the spirit to retain the spirit;  | clean, and to the unclean; to him that sacrificeth, and to him that             | Before<br>CHRIST                    |
|--|--|---|-------------------------------------|
| cir. 977.  | neither hath he power in the day   | sacrificeth not: as is the good, so   | cir. 977.                           |
| 4 Ps. 49. 6, 7.  | of death: and there is no 2 discharge  | is the sinner; and he that sweareth, as he that feareth an oath.                |                                     |
| 3 Or. cast-  | in that war; neither shall wicked-<br>ness deliver those that are given  | 3 This is an evil among all things  |                                     |
| ing off<br>Weapons.                                      | to it. 9 All this have I seen, and applied   | that are done under the sun, that there is one event unto all: yea, also        |                                     |
| l  | my heart unto every work that is   | the heart of the sons of men is full  |                                     |
| 1  | done under the sun: there is a time wherein one man ruleth over an-  | of evil, and madness is in their heart while they live, and after that they     |                                     |
| 1  | other to his own hurt.   | go to the dead.   |                                     |
| •  | who had come and gone from the   | 4 ¶ For to him that is joined to all the living there is hope: for              |                                     |
| 1  | place of the holy, and they were for-  | a living dog is better than a dead  |                                     |
|  | gotten in the city where they had so done: this is also vanity.  | ion. 5 For the living know that they  |                                     |
| Ps. 10. 6.   | 11 * Because sentence against an   | shall die: but 'the dead know not   | Job 14, 21,<br>Is, 63, 16,          |
| 1s. 26, 10.  | evil work is not executed speedily,<br>therefore the heart of the sons of  | any thing, neither have they any more a reward; for the memory of               | d Job 7. 8.                         |
|  | men is fully set in them to do evil.   | them is forgotten.  | 9, 10,<br>Is. 26, 14.               |
| I Is. 65. 20.<br>Rom. 2. 5.                              | 12 Though a sinner do evil an hundred times, and his days be pro-  | 6 Also their love, and their hatred, and their envy, is now perished;           |                                     |
| ** Ps. 37. 11,<br>18, 19.                                | hundred times, and his days be pro-<br>longed, yet surely I know that "it<br>shall be well with them that fear                                       | neither have they any more a por-<br>tion for ever in any thing that is         |                                     |
| Prov. 1. 32,<br>33,<br>Is. 3. 10,                        | God, which fear before him:  | done under the sun  |                                     |
| 1s. 3. 10,<br>11,<br>Matt. 25,                           | 13 But it shall not be well with the wicked, neither shall he prolong his  | 7 ¶ Go thy way, eat thy bread with joy, and drink thy wine with                 | * ch. 8, 15,                        |
| 34, 41.  | days, which are as a shadow; be-   | a merry heart; for God now accept-  |                                     |
|  | cause he feareth not before God,<br>14 There is a vanity which is done   | 8 Let thy garments be always white;   |                                     |
|  | upon the earth; that there be just men, unto whom it happeneth ac-   | and let thy head lack no ointment.  9 2 Live joyfully with the wife whom        | 2 Heb.                              |
| * Ps. 73. 14.<br>ch. 2. 14.<br>2 7. 15.<br>2 9. 1, 2, 3. | cording to the work of the wicked;   | thou lovest all the days of the life of   | Sec. or.                            |
| 2 9. 1, 2, 3.  | again, there be wicked men, to whom it happeneth according to the work   | thy vanity, which he hath given thee under the sun, all the days of thy         | Enjoy life.                         |
|  | of the righteous: I said that this also  | vanity: I for that is thy portion in  | f ch. 2, 10,<br>24, & 3, 13,        |
| ° ch. 2. 24.   | is vanity. 15 Then I commended mirth, be-  | this life, and in thy labour which thou takest under the sun.                   | 22. & 5. 18.                        |
| ° ch. 2. 24.<br>4 3. 12, 22.<br>4 5. 18.                 | cause a man bath no better thing   | 10 Whatsoever thy hand findeth to   |                                     |
| A 9. 7.  | under the sun, than to eat, and to<br>drink, and to be merry: for that<br>shall abide with him of his labour<br>the days of his life, which God giv- | do, do it with thy might; for there is no work, nor device, nor know-           |                                     |
|  | shall abide with him of his labour   | ledge, nor wisdom, in the grave, whither thou goest.                            |                                     |
|  | eth mm under the sun.  | 11 ¶ I returned, and saw under  | 9 Amos 2.<br>14, 15,                |
|  | 16 ¶ When I applied mine heart to know wisdom, and to see the busi-  | the sun, that the race is not to  | Jor. 9. 23.                         |
|  | ness that is done upon the earth:  | the swift, nor the battle to the<br>strong, neither yet bread to the            |                                     |
|  | (for also there is that neither day nor night seeth sleep with his eyes:)  | wise, nor yet riches to men of un-<br>derstanding, nor yet favour to men        |                                     |
|  | 17 Then I beheld all the work of God, that pa man cannot find out  | of skill; but time and chance hap-  |                                     |
| P Job 5. 9.<br>ch. 3. 11.                                | the work that is done under the  | peneth to them all.  12 For *man also knoweth not his                           | A ch. 8. 7.                         |
| Rom. 11.<br>33.  | sun: because though a man labour   | time: as the fishes that are taken in<br>an evil net, and as the birds that are |                                     |
|  | to seek it out, yet he shall not find it; yea farther; though a wise man think to know it, yet shall he not  | caught in the snare; so are the sons  |                                     |
| 9 Ps. 73. 16.  | think to know it, yet shall he not be able to find it.   | of men 'snared in an evil time, when<br>it falleth suddenly upon them.          | Prov. 29. 6<br>Luke 12.             |
|  | CHAPTER IX.  | 13 ¶ This wisdom have I seen also   | 20, 39, &<br>17, 26, &c.            |
|  | 1 Tibe things business to used and had A Thous   | under the sun, and it seemed great unto me:                                     | 1 Thes. 5. 3.                       |
|  | is a necessity of death unto men. I Confort<br>is all their portion in this life. 11 God's pro-<br>vidence ruleth over all. 13 Wisdom is better      | 14 * There was a little city, and   | ł Ree<br>2 Sam. 20.                 |
|  | tnan strengtn.   | few men within it; and there came<br>a great king against it, and besieged      | 16,—22.                             |
| 3 Tieb. I<br>gave, or,                                   | For all this 3I considered in my heart even to declare all this,   | it, and built great bulwarks against it:  |                                     |
| set to my<br>heart.                                      | that the righteous, and the wise,  | 15 Now there was found in it a  |                                     |
| e ch. 8, 14.   | and their works, are in the hand of God: no man knoweth either love  | poor wise man, and he by his wis-<br>dom delivered the city; yet no             |                                     |
| 5 Job 21. 7,   | or hatred by all that is before them.  | man remembered that same poor   | rer. 18.<br>Pro. 21. 22.            |
| #c.<br>Ps. 73. 3,  | 2 b All things come alike to all: there is one event to the righteous, and to  | man,<br>16 'Then said I, Wisdom is better                                       | # 24. 5.<br>ch. 7. 19.<br>= Mark 6. |
| 12, 13.<br>Mai. 3. 15.                                   | the wicked; to the good and to the   | than strength: nevertheless "the poor   | 2, 3.                               |

9 Ps. 58. 4, 5. Jer. 8, 17. 6 Heb. the master of the tongue. A Pro. 10, 32, & 12, 13, 7 Heb. grace. Pro. 10. 14.

8 Heb. his Prov. 15. 2. 9 Heb. f multiplieth words. ch. 3. 22. & 6. 12. & 8. 7.

" Is. 3, 4, 5, 12, & 5, 11,

\* Prov. 31. 4.

mouth are 7 gracious; but the lips of a fool will swallow up himself.

13 The beginning of the words of his mouth is foolishness; and the end of 8 his talk is mischievous madnegg

14 kA fool also 9 is full of words: a man cannot tell what shall be; and what shall be after him, who can tell him?

15 The labour of the foolish wearieth every one of them, because he knoweth not how to go to the city.

16 ¶ "Woe to thee, O land, when

thy king is a child, and thy princes eat in the morning!

17 Blessed art thou, O land, when thy king is the son of nobles, and "thy princes cat in due season, for

strength, and not for drunkenness!

18 ¶ By much slothfulness the
building decayeth; and through idleness of the hands the house droppeth through.

19 ¶ A feast is made for laughter.

20 ¶ Curse not the king, no not in thy sthought; and curse not the rich in thy bedchamber: for a bird of the air shall carry the voice, and that which hath wings shall tell the

CAST thy bread \*4 upon the waters: b for thou shalt find it after

3 If the clouds be full of rain. they empty themselves upon the earth: and if the tree fall toward the south, or toward the north, in the place where the tree falleth, there

not sow; and he that regardeth the

5 As thou knowest not what is the way of the spirit, nor how the bones do grow in the womb of her that is with child: even so thou knowest not the works of God who

6 In the morning sow thy seed, and in the evening withhold not thine hand: for thou knowest not whether 5 shall prosper, either this or that, or whether they both shall

8 But if a man live many years, and rejoice in them all; yet let him remember the days of darkness; for they shall be many. All that cometh

9 T Rejoice, O young man, in thy youth; and let thy heart cheer thee youth, and let thy near eneer the in the days of thy youth, 'and walk in the ways of thine heart, and in the sight of thine eyes: but know thou, that for all these things God will bring thee into judgment.

10 Therefore remove sorrow from thy heart, and 'put away evil from thy flesh: " for childhood and youth are vanity.

CHAPTER XII.

1 The Creator is to be remembered in due time. 8 The preacher's care to edify. 13 The fear of God is the chief autidote of vanily.

REMEMBER anow thy Creator in the days of thy youth, while the evil days come not, nor the years draw nigh, b when thou shalt say,

I have no pleasure in them;
2 While the sun, or the light, or the moon, or the stars, be not darkened, nor the clouds return after the rain:

CHRIST cir. 977. • Ps. 104, 15.

\* See Is. 32, 20, 4 Heb, upon the face of the waters. Deut. 15. 10. Pro. 19. 17. Matt. 10. 42. 2 Cor. 9. 8. Gai. 6. 9,

10. Heb. 6. 10. Ps. 112. 9. Luke 6. 30. 1 Tim. 6. 18, 19, d Mie. 5. 5. · Eph. 5. 16.

/ John 3. 8. Ps. 139. 14,

5 Heb. shall be right.

à ch. 7, 11,

· Num. 15.

keh. 12. 14. Rom. 2. 6, —11. 6 Or, anger. 1 2 Cor. 7. 1. 2 Tim. 2. 22.

m Ps. 39. 5.

Prov. 22. 6.

2 Sam. 19.

Belore CHRIST cir. 977. 2 Or, the grinders jail, be-eause they grind little

3 In the day when the keepers of the house shall tremble, and the strong men shall bow themselves, and 2 the grinders cease because they are few, and those that look out of the windows be darkened,

\* 2 Sam. 19.

the streets, when the sound of the grinding is low, and he shall rise up at the voice of the bird, and all the daughters of musick shall be brought low

5 Also when they shall be afraid of that which is high, and fears shall be in the way, and the almond tree shall flourish, and the grasshopper shall be a burden, and desire shall fail: because man goeth to his long home, and 'the mourners go about the streets:

4 And the doors shall be shut in

/ Gen. 3, 19. Job 34, 15. Ps. 90. 3. ¢ ch. 3, 21, Num. 16. 22. 237. 16. Job 34. 11. Is. 57. 16.

€ Job 17. 13.

· Jer. 9. 17.

6 Or ever the silver cord be loosed, or the golden bowl be broken, or the pitcher be broken at the fountain, or the wheel broken at the cistern.
7 Then shall the dust return to the

earth as it was: and the spirit shall return unto God h who gave it.

8 T Vanity of vanities, saith the preacher; all is vanity. 9 And amoreover, because the preacher was wise, he still taught the people knowledge; yea, he gave good heed, and sought out, and set

in order many proverbs.

10 The preacher sought to find out
acceptable words: and that which

was written was upright, even words of truth.

11 The words of the wise are as goods, and as nails fastened by the masters of assemblies, which are given

from one shepherd.

12 And further, by these, my son, be admonished: of making many books there is no end; and 'much 4 study is a weariness of the flesh.

13 75 Let us hear the conclusion of the whole matter: "Fear God, and keep his commandments: for this is the whole duty of man.

14 For "God shall bring every work into judgment, with every secret thing, whether it be good, or whether it be evil.

Befrere CHRIST cir. 977. i Ps. 62. 9. ch. 1. 2. 2 Or, the more wire the preacher was, &c. 4 1 Kin. 4. of delight, I ch. 1. 18. 4 Or, reading. 5 Ot, The end of the mutter, oven all that both cen heard. is. = Dout, 6. 2, & 10. 12. ch. 11. 9, Matt. 12. Matt, 12, 36, Acts 17, 20, 31, Rom. 2, 16, & 14, 10, 12, 1 Cor. 4, 5, 2 Cor. 5, 10,

·THE

#### SONG OF SOLOMON.

Before CHRIST written cir. 1014,

41 Kin. 4.

5 ch. 4, 10,

\*Hos. 11, 4. John 6, 44. & 12, 32,

4 Phil. 3, 12.

Pa. 45, 14,

3 Or, they love thee uprightly.

13, 11,

9 Flah thy loves.

CHAPTER I. 1 The church's love unto Christ. 5 She con-fesselh her deforatify. 7 and prayeth to be directed to his flock. 8 Ohrist directed her to the shepherds tents: 9 and shewing his love to her, 11 giveth her gracious promises. 12 The church and Christ congrutuate one another.

THE song of songs, which is Solomon's.

2 Let him kiss me with the kisses of his mouth: b for 2thy love is bet-

ter than wine.

3 Because of the savour of thy good ointments thy name is as ointment poured forth, therefore do the virgins love thee.

4 Draw me, dwe will run after 4 'Draw me, 'we will run after thee: the king 'hath brought me into his chambers: we will be glad and rejoice in thee, we will remem-ber thy love more than wine: "the upright love thee. 5 1 am black, but comely, O ye daughters of Jerusalen, as the tents

15. John 14. 2. Eph. 2. 6. of Kedar, as the curtains of Solomon.

6 Look not upon me, because I am black, because the sun hath looked upon me: my mother's children were angry with me; they made me the keeper of the vineyards; but mine own vineyard have I not kept.

7 Tell me, O thou whom my soul loveth, where thou feedest, where thou makest thy flock to rest at noon: for why should I be tas one that turneth aside by the flocks of thy companions?

companions?

of the wood, so is my beloved among 8 If thou know not. O thou fairest the sons. I sat down under his sha-

among women, go thy way forth by the footsteps of the flock, and feed thy kids beside the shepherds' tents.

9 I have compared thee, O my love, to a company of horses in Pharaoh's chariots. 10 Thy checks are comely with

rows of jewels, thy neck with chains of gold.

11 We will make thee borders of

gold with studs of silver. 12 T While the king sitteth at his table, my spikenard sendeth forth the smell thereof.

13 A bundle of myrrh is my well-beloved unto me; he shall lie all

night betwixt my breasts.

14 My beloved is unto me as a cluster of 2 camphire in the vineyards of En-gedi.

15 \* Behold, thou art fair, 3 my love; behold, thou art fair; thou hast doves' eyes.

16 Behold, thou art fair, my beloved, yea, pleasant: also our hed is green.

17 The beams of our house are cedar, and our rafters of fir.

CHAPTER II.

1 The mutual love of Christ and his church, 8 The hope, 10 and calling of the church, 14 Christ's orre of the church, 16 The profes-sion of the church, her faith and hope.

I AM the rose of Sharon, and the lily of the valleys.

2 As the lily among thorns, so is my love among the daughters. 3 As the apple tree among the trees

5 Heb. 1 Calighted and sat down, de.

us one that is veiled. fch. 5, 9,

Refere CHRIST cir. 1014. 9 ch. 2, 2, 10, 13, & 4, 1, 7,

15. & 4.1, 7. & 5. 2. & 6. 4. John 15, 14, 15. A 2 Chr. 1, 16, 17, Ezek, 16, 11, 12, 13,

2 Or. cypress, ch. 4, 13, k ch. 4. 1. & 5, 12. 3 Or my com-ranton.

4 Or. gulleries.

| The chu                                      | rch's victory. SOLOMON'S &   | SONG, III, IV. Christ's low   | e to her.                              |
|--|--|---|--|
| Before<br>CHRIST<br>cir. 1014.               | dow with great delight, and his fruit was sweet to my taste.  4 He brought me to the banquet-  | would not let him go, until I had<br>brought him into my mother's house,<br>and into the chamber of her that  | Before<br>CHBIST<br>cir. 1014.         |
| Bev. 22.                                     | ing house, and his banner over me  | conceived me.   |  |
| Heb.<br>palate.<br>Heb.<br>konse of<br>wine. | bas love.  5 Stay me with flagons, 4 comfort me with apples: for I am sick of love.  | 5 °I charge you, O ye daughters<br>of Jerusalem, by the roos, and by<br>the hinds of the field, that ye stir<br>not up, nor awake my love, till he  | eh. 2.7.                               |
| Hob.<br>straw me                             | 6 His left hand is under my head, and his right hand doth embrace me.  | please. $6  \mathbb{T}^d  \text{Who } is \text{ this that cometh out of }$ the wilderness like pillars of smoke,  | 4 ch. 8. 5.                            |
| apples.                                      | 7 5° I charge you. O ve daughters  | perfumed with myrrh and frankin-  |  |
| ch. 8, 8,<br>Heb. I<br>adjure                | of Jerusalem, by the roes, and by<br>the hinds of the field, that ye stir  | cense, with all powders of the mer-<br>chant?   |  |
| you.   | not up, nor awake my love, till he   | 7 Behold his bed, which is Solo-  |  |
| ch. 3. 5.<br>& 8. 4.                         | 8 ¶ The voice of my beloved! behold, he cometh leaping upon the  | mon's; threescore valiant men are<br>about it, of the valiant of Israel.<br>8 They all hold swords, being expert  |  |
| d ver. 17.                                   | mountains, skipping upon the hills.  9 "My beloved is like a roe or a young hart: behold, he standeth  | in war: every man hath his sword upon his thigh because of fear in the night.   | 101-4                                  |
| 8 Hob.<br>flourish-                          | behind our wall, he looketh forth<br>at the windows, shewing himself<br>through the lattice.   | 9 King Solomon made himself <sup>2</sup> a chariot of the wood of Lebanon.  10 He made the pillars thereof of   | 2 Or, a bed                            |
| ing.   | 10 My beloved spake, and said unto   | silver, the bottom thereof of gold,   |  |
| vor. 13.                                     | me, 'Rise up, my love, my fair one, and come away.  11 For, lo, the winter is past, the rain is over and gone;  12 The flowers appear on the earth; the time of the singing of birds is come, and the voice of the turtle is | the covering of it of purple, the<br>midst thereof being paved with love,<br>for the daughters of Jerusalem.<br>11 Go forth, O ye daughters of<br>Zion, and behold king Solomon with<br>the crown wherewith his mother<br>crowned him in the day of his |  |
|  | heard in our land; 13 The fig tree putteth forth her green figs, and the vines with the  | espousals, and in the day of the gladness of his heart.  CHAPTER IV.  |  |
| f vor. 10.                                   | tender grape give a good smell.  Arise, my love, my fair one, and come away.  14 ¶ O my dove, that art in the  | 1 (Thrist setteth forth the graces of the church<br>8 He shewelh his love to her. 16 The church<br>prayeth to be made fit for his presence.   |  |
| ¢ ch. 8, 13,                                 | clefts of the rock, in the secret places<br>of the stairs, let me see thy counte-<br>nance, *let me hear thy voice; for<br>sweet is thy voice, and thy counte-   | DEHOLD, "thou art fair, my love; behold, thou art fair; thou hast doves' eyes within thy locks: thy hair is as a b flock of goats, that appear  | eh. 1. 15.<br>& 5. 12.                 |
| Ps. 80. 13.                                  | nance is comely.  15 Take us the foxes, the little   | from mount Gilead.  2 ° Thy teeth are like a flock of   | 8 Or, that<br>eat of, &c.<br>ch. 6. 6. |
| Ezek. 13, 4,<br>Luke 13,32,                  | foxes, that spoil the vines: for our vines have tender grapes.   | sheep that are even shorn, which came up from the washing; whereof  |  |
| ch. 6, 3, & 7, 10.                           | 16 ¶ My beloved is mine, and I am his: he feedeth among the lilies.  | every one bear twins, and none is barren among them.  |  |
| ch. 4. 6.                                    | 17 * Until the day break, and the<br>shadows flee away, turn, my be-<br>loved, and be thou like a roe or   | 3 Thy lips are like a thread of scarlet, and thy speech is comely:  d thy temples are like a piece of a   | d ch. 6. 7.                            |
| ch. 8. 14.<br>Or, of<br>division.            | a young hart upon the mountains of Bether.   | pomegranate within thy locks.  4 Thy neck is like the tower of  |  |
|  | CHAPTER III.   | David builded for an armoury, whereon there hang a thousand   | / Neh. 3, 19                           |
|  | 1 The church's fight and victory in temptation. 6 The church glorieth in Christ.   | bucklers, all shields of mighty men.  5 Thy two breasts are like two  | / See Prov.<br>5, 19.                  |
| ° Is. 28. 9.                                 | BY "night on my bed I sought him whom my soul leveth: I sought him, but I found him not.   | young roes that are twins, which feed among the lilies.  6 ** Until the day ** break, and the   | ch. 7. 3.                              |

b ch. 5. 7.

him, but I found him not.

2 I will rise now, and go about the city in the streets, and in the broad ways I will seek him whom my soul loveth: I sought him, but I found

oven: 1 sought min, but I found him not.

3 The watchmen that go about the city found me: to whom I said, Saw ye him whom my soul leveth?

from them, but I found him whom tains of the leopards, my soul leveth: I held him, and 9 Thou hast 5 ravished my heart, my

my spouse, with me from Lebanon; look from the top of Amana, from the top of Shenir and Hermon, from the lions' dens, from the moun-

6 A Until the day break, and the shadows fiee away, I will get me to

the mountain of myrrh, and to the hill of frankincense.
7 Thou art all fair, my love; there

is no spot in thee.
8 ¶ Come with me from Lebanon,

4 ch. 2. 17. 4 Heb. breathe.

Eph. 5, 27.

4 Deut. 3. 9.

airay my

5 Or, taken

561

sister, my spouse; thou hast ravished salem, if ye find my beloved, 2 that ye Before CHRIST my heart with one of thine eyes, with tell him, that I am sick of love, cir. 1014. 9 TWhat is thy beloved more than another beloved, O thou fairest among women? what is thy beloved more than another beloved, that thou cir. 1014. one chain of thy neck.

10 How fair is thy love, my sister, 2 Heb. schat. my spouse! how much better is thy love than wine! and the smell of thine ointments than all spices! # ch. 1. 8. ich 1.2 dost so charge us? 11 Thy lips, O my spouse, drop as the honeycomb: "honey and milk are under thy tongue; and the smell of thy garments is "like the smell 10 My beloved is white and ruddy, sthe chiefest among ten thousand. \*\* Prov. 24. 13, 14. ch. 5. 1. 3 Heb. a standurd-bearer. 11 His head is as the most fine gold, his locks are bushy, and black en. 3. 1.

Gen. 27.27.

Hosea 14.
6, 7.

Heb.
barred. 4 Or, curled. of Lebanon. as a raven. 12 A garden 2 inclosed is my sister. 12 h His eyes are as the eyes of å ch. 1. 15. å 4. 1. my spouse; a spring shut up, a fountain scaled. doves by the rivers of waters, washed a t. 1.

5 Heb.
sitting in
fulness,
that in,
fitly
placed,
and set as
a precious
stone in
the full of with milk, and 5 fitly set. 13 Thy plants are an orchard of 13 His cheeks are as a bed of pomegranates, with pleasant fruits; camphire, with spikenard, spices, as 6 sweet flowers: his lips like liles, dropping sweet smelling ₽ Or, 14 Spikenard and saffron; calamus myrrh, cypress, and cinnamon, with all trees of frankincense; myrrh and aloes, with 14 His hands are as gold rings set with the beryl: his belly is as bright stone in the full of a ring. 6 Or, towers of ivory overlaid with sapphires.

15 His legs are as pillars of marble, set upon sockets of fine gold: his all the chief spices: 15 A fountain of gardens, a well of o John 4. 10. 'living waters, and streams from perfumes. countenance is as Lebanon, excel-Lebanon, 16 ¶ Awake, O north wind; and come, thou south; blow upon my lent as the cedars. 16 7 His mouth is most sweet: yea, he is altogether levely. This is my 7 Heb. His garden, that the spices thereof may flow out. Let my beloved come <sup>p</sup> ch. 5, 1. beloved, and this is my friend, O daughters of Jerusalem. into his garden, and eat his pleasant fruits. CHAPTER VI.

1 The church professeth her faith in Christ.
4 Christ sheneth the graces of the church,
10 and his love towards her. CHAPTER V. 1 Christ awaketh the church with his calling.
2 The church having a tuste of Christ's love is sick of love. 9 A description of Christ by WHITHER is thy beloved gone, his graces. "O thou fairest among women? a ch. 1. 8. I "AM come into my garden, my sister, my spouse: I have gathera ch. 4. 16. whither is thy beloved turned aside? that we may seek him with thee. ed my myrrh with my spice; bI have eaten my honeycomb with my honey; I have drunk my wine with my milk: eat, O friends; drink, 6 ch. 4. 11. 2 My beloved is gone down into his garden, to the beds of spices, to feed in the gardens, and to gather \* Luke 15. 7, 10. John 3. 29. & 15, 14. lilies. hy mink: eat, of Friends; drink abundantly, O beloved. 2 I I sleep, but my heart waketh: it is the voice of my beloved a that knocketh, saying, Open to me, my sister, my love, my dove, my undefiled; for my head is filled with 3 bI am my beloved's, and my be-<sup>6</sup> ch. 2. 16. & 7. 10. loved is mine: he feedeth among the lilies.

4 Thou art beautiful, O my love. 4 Or, and be drunken with loves. as Tirzah, comely as Jerusalem, etere ver. 10. 4 Rev. 3, 20, rible as an army with banners.

5 Turn away thine eyes from me, dew, and my locks with the drops of the night. 8 Or, they have puffed me up. d ch. 4. 1. for 8 they have overcome me: thy hair is das a flock of goats that 3 I have put off my coat; how shall appear from Gilead. I put it on? I have washed my feet; how shall I defile them? 6 Thy teeth are as a flock of sheep which go up from the washch. 4. 2. 4 My beloved put in his hand by the hole of the door, and my bowels ing, whereof every one beareth twins, and there is not one barren among were moved 5 for him. 5 Or, (as some read) in of I rose up to open to my beloved; and my hands dropped with myrrh, and my fingers with 6 sweet them. 7/As a piece of a pomegranate are thy temples within thy locks. f ch. 4. 3. 6 Heb. passing, or, run-ning about, smelling myrrh, upon the handles of 8 There are threescore queens, and fourscore concubines and virgins withthe lock. 6 I opened to my beloved; but my beloved had withdrawn himself, and out number. out number.

9 My dove, my undefiled is but one; she is the only one of her mother, she is the choice one of her that bare her. The daughters saw her, and blessed her; yea, the was gone: my soul failed when he spake: 'I sought him, but I could not find him; I called him, but he ¢ cb. 3. 1.

8 I charge you, O daughters of Jeru- army with banners?

queens and the concubines, and they

praised her.

10 ¶ Who is she that looketh forth as the morning, fair as the moon, clear as the sun, and terrible as an

# ver. 4.

gave me no answer.

f ch. 3. 3.

7 The watchmen that went about

the city found me, they smote me, they wounded me; the keepers of the walls took away my veil from

| Refore                    |  | ONG, VII, VIII. The vehemence  | Before                      |
|---------------------------|--|--|-----------------------------|
| CHRIST                    | 11 I went down into the garden of<br>nuts to see the fruits of the val-                        | CHAPTER VIII.  | CHRIST                      |
| cir. 1014.                | ley, and *to see whether the vine  | 1 The love of the church to Christ. 6 The  | cir. 1014.                  |
| å ch. 7. 12.              | flourished, and the pomegranates budded.   | 1 The love of the church to Christ. 6 The vehemency of love. 8 The calling of the Gentiles. 14 The church prayeth for Christ's coming. |                             |
| 2 Heb. 1                  | 12 <sup>2</sup> Or ever I was aware, my soul   | THAT thou wert as my bro-  |                             |
| knew not.<br>8 Or, set    | <sup>8</sup> made me <i>like</i> the chariots of Am-   | U ther, that sucked the breasts of   |                             |
| me on the                 | mi-nadib.  | my mother! when I should find thee   | 2 Heb. they                 |
| chariots of<br>my willing | 13 Return, return, O Shulamite; re-<br>turn, return, that we may look upon                     | without, I would kiss thee; yea, I should not be despised.   | should not                  |
| people.                   | thee. What will ye see in the Shu-   | 2 I would lead thee, and bring thee  | despise me.                 |
| 4 Or, of Ma-              | lamite? As it were the company 4 of  | into my mother's house, who would  |                             |
| hanaim,<br>Gen. 32. 2.    | two armies.  | instruct me: I would cause thee to   |                             |
| G00. 00. 20               | CHAPTER VII.   | drink of "spiced wine of the juice   | * Prov. 9. 2.               |
|                           | 1 A further description of the church's graces. 10 The church professeth her faith and desire. | of my pomegranate.   |                             |
|                           | 10 The church professelh her faith and desire.   | 3 His left hand should be under  | è ch. 2. 6.                 |
| e Ps. 45, 13.             | HOW beautiful are thy feet with shoes, "O prince's daughter!                                   | my head, and his right hand should<br>embrace me.  |                             |
|                           | the joints of thy thighs are like  | 4 °I charge you, O daughters of Je-  | · ch. 2. 7.                 |
|                           | jewels, the work of the hands of a   | rusalem, <sup>3</sup> that ye stir not up, nor   | & 3. 5.<br>3 Heb. why       |
|                           | cunning workman.   | awake my love, until he please.  | should us                   |
| 6 TT-1                    | 2 Thy navel is like a round goblet, which wanteth not bliquor: thy belly                       | 5 dWho is this that cometh up from<br>the wilderness, leaning upon her be-   | why, de.                    |
| 5 Heb.<br>mizture.        | is like an heap of wheat set about   | loved? I raised thee up under the  | d ch. 3, 6,                 |
|                           | with lilies.   | apple tree: there thy mother brought   | 1                           |
| b ch. 4. 5.               | 3 Thy two breasts are like two   | thee forth: there she brought thee   | 1                           |
| °cb. 4. 4.                | young roes that are twins.   | forth that bare thee.  | ' In. 49, 16,               |
| · cp. 9. 4.               | 4 Thy neck is as a tower of ivory;   | 6 ¶ Set me as a seal upon thine  | Jer. 22. 21.<br>Hag. 2. 23. |
|                           | thine eyes <i>like</i> the fishpools in Heshbon, by the gate of Bath-rabbim: thy               | heart, as a seal upon thine arm: for love is strong as death; jealousy is  | Hag. 2. 23.                 |
|                           | nose is as the tower of Lebanon which  | 4 cruel as the grave: the coals thereof  | 4 Heb. hard.                |
|                           | looketh toward Damascus.   | are coals of fire, which hath a most   | 1                           |
|                           | 5 Thine head upon thee is like   | vehement flame.  |                             |
| 6 Or,                     | 6Carmel, and the hair of thine head  | 7 Many waters cannot quench love,<br>neither can the floods drown it: fif  | / Prov. 6. 35.              |
| 7 Heb.                    | like purple; the king is 7 held in the galleries.  | a man would give all the substance   |                             |
| bound,                    | 6 How fair and how pleasant art  | of his house for love, it would utterly  |                             |
|                           | thou, O love, for delights!  | be contemned.  |                             |
|                           | 7 This thy stature is like to a palm   | 8 ¶ We have a little sister, and   | Frek. 23.                   |
|                           | tree, and thy breasts to clusters of   | she hath no breasts: what shall we do for our sister in the day when   |                             |
|                           | grapes. 8 I said, I will go up to the palm   | she shall be spoken for?   |                             |
|                           | tree, I will take hold of the boughs   | 9 If she be a wall, we will build  |                             |
|                           | thereof: now also thy breasts shall  | 9 If she be a wall, we will build upon her a palace of silver; and if  | 1                           |
|                           | be as clusters of the vine, and the  | she be a door, we will inclose her   | 1                           |
|                           | smell of thy nose like apples;   | with boards of cedar.  |                             |
|                           | 9 And the roof of thy mouth like the best wine for my beloved, that goeth                      | 10 I am a wall, and my breasts like towers: then was I in his eyes as  |                             |
| 8 Heb.                    | down 8 sweetly, causing the lips 9 of  | one that found 5 favour.   | 5 Heb.                      |
| straightly.               | those that are asleep to speak.  | 11 Solomon had a vineyard at Baal-   | peace.                      |
| Or, of the ancient.       | 10 ¶ dI am my beloved's, and his   | hamon; *he let out the vineyard un-  | A Matt. 21.                 |
| ch. 2. 16.<br>& 6. 3.     | desire is toward me.  11 Come, my beloved, let us go forth                                     | to keepers; every one for the fruit<br>thereof was to bring a thousand   |                             |
| Pa. 45. 11.               | into the field; let us lodge in the  | pieces of silver.  |                             |
|                           | villages.  | 12 My vineyard, which is mine, is  |                             |
|                           | 12 Let us get up early to the vine-  | before me: thou, O Solomon, must   |                             |
| ch. 6. 11.                | yards; let us see if the vine flourish,  | have a thousand, and those that keep   | 1                           |
| Heb. open.                | whether the tender grape 2 appear,   | the fruit thereof two hundred.   |                             |
|                           | and the pomegranates bud forth: there will I give thee my loves.                               | 13 Thou that dwellest in the gar-<br>dens, the companions hearken to thy   | ch. 2, 14,                  |
| Gen. 30. 14.              | 13 The mandrakes give a smell, and   | voice: cause me to hear it.  | & Sec Rev.                  |
| Matt. 13.                 | at our gates hare all manner of plea-  | 14 ¶ *6 Make haste, my beloved, and  | 22, 17, 20,<br>6 Heb. Flee  |
| 52.                       | sant fruits, new and old, which I have   | be thou like to a roe or to a young  | anuy.                       |
|                           | laid up for thee, O my beloved.  | hart upon the mountains of spices.   | l ch. 2. 17.                |
|                           |  |  | į                           |
|                           |  |  | İ                           |
|                           |  |  |                             |
| i                         |  |  | 1                           |

## THE BOOK OF THE

# PROPHET ISAIAH.

Refus CHRIST cir. 760,

CHAPTER I.

UNATION 1.

1 Isaich complainth of Judah for her rebel-lion. 5 He lamestelk her judyments. 10 He upbraideth their whole service. 16 He exhorieth to repentance, with promises and threatenings. 21 Bewailing their wickedness, he denomical God's judyments. 25 He pro-nitesh grace, 28 and threatenach destruction to the wicked.

\* Num. 12. 6.

Jor. 2, 12, 4 6, 19, 2 22, 29, Exok. 36, 4.

22. 29. Ezok. 36. i Mic. 1. 2. & 6. 1, 2.

ch. 5. 1, 2,

d Jer. 8. 7. 4 Jer. 9. 3, 6.

f ch. 5, 12,

2 Heb. of heaviness.

eh. 57. 3, 4 Matt. 3. 7.

<sup>3</sup> Heb. alieuated, or, sepa-rated, Ps. 58. 3.

ch. 9. 13. Jer. 2. 30. & 5. 3.

4 Heb. increase revolt.

5 Or, off.

1 Deut. 28. 51, 52,

the over-throw of

strangers, 1 Job 27, 18, Lam. 2, 6,

= Jer. 4, 17.

# Lam. 9. 22.

• Gen. 19. 21.

P Deut. 32.

32. Ezek. 16.

9 1 Sam. 15.

22. Ps. 50. 8, 9. & 51. 16. Prov. 15. 8. & 21. 27. ch. 66. 3.

Jer. 6. 20. & 7. 21. Amos 5. 21,

6 Jer. 8, 22.

THE vision of Isaiah the son of Amoz, which he saw concerning Judah and Jerusalem in the days of Uzziah, Jotham, Ahaz, and Hezekiah,

kings of Judah.

2 Hear, O heavens, and give car, O earth: for the LORD hath spoken, "I have nourished and brought up children, and they have rebelled against me.

3 d The ox knoweth his owner, and the ass his master's crib: but Israel doth not know, my people / doth

not consider.

4 Ah sinful nation, a people 2 laden with iniquity, 9 a seed of evildoers, children that are corrupters: they have forsaken the LORD, they have provoked the Holy One of Israel unto

anger, they are 3 gone away backward.
5 \(^5 \) Why should ye be stricken
any more? ye will \(^4\) revolt more and
more: the whole head is sick, and

the whole heart faint.

6 From the sole of the foot even unto the head there is no soundness in it; but wounds, and bruises, and putrifying sores: 'they have not been closed, neither bound up, neither mollified with 5 ointment.

7 \*Your country is desolate, your cities are burned with fire: your land, strangers devour it in your presence, and it is desolate, 6 as overthrown by strangers.

8 And the daughter of Zion is left las a cottage in a vineyard, as a lodge in a garden of cucumbers, "as

a besieged city.

9 "Except the LORD of hosts had left unto us a very small remnant, we should have been as Sodom, and we should have been like unto Gomorrah.

10 4 Hear the word of the Lord. ye rulers pof Sodom; give car unto the law of our God, ye people of

Gomorrah.

11 To what purpose is the multi-tude of your gracifices unto me? saith the LORD: I am full of the burnt offerings of rams, and the fat of fed beasts; and I delight not in the blood of bullocks, or of lambs. or of 7 he goats.

12 When ye come 8"to appear be- righteousness.

fore me, who hath required this at

your hand, to tread my courts?
13 Bring no more 'vain oblations; incense is an abomination unto me; the new moons and sabbaths, the calling of assemblies, I cannot away with; it is 2 iniquity, even the solemn meeting.

14 Your \* new moons and your \*appointed feasts my soul hateth: they are a trouble unto me; "I am weary

to bear them.

15 And when ye spread forth your hands, I will hide mine eyes from you: "yea, when ye smake many prayers, I will not hear: your hands

prayers, I will not have are full of b\*blood.

16 ¶ Wash you, make you clean; put away the cvil of your doings from before mine eyes; d cease to

do evil:

17 Learn to do well; seek judgment, relieve the oppressed, judge the fatherless, plead for the widow.

18 Come now, and flet us reason together, saith the LORD: though your sins be as scarlet, fthey shall be as white as snow; though they be red like crimson, they shall be as wool

19 If ye be willing and obedient, ye shall eat the good of the land:

20 But if ye refuse and rebel, ye shall be devoured with the sword; for the mouth of the LORD hath spoken it.

21 7 How is the faithful city become an harlot! it was full of judgment; righteousness lodged in it; but now murderers.

22 EThy silver is become dross, thy wine mixed with water:

23 'Thy princes are rebellious, and "companions of thieves: "every one loveth gifts, and followeth after re-wards: they 'judge not the father-less, neither doth the cause of the widow come unto them.

24 Therefore saith the Lord, the LORD of hosts, the mighty One of Israel, Ah, <sup>p</sup>I will case me of mine adversaries, and avenge me of mine

enemies: 25 ¶ And I will turn my hand upon thee, and 69 purely purge away thy

dross, and take away all thy tin: 26 And I will restore thy judges as at the first, and thy counsellors as at the beginning: afterward 'thou shalt be called, The city of righteous-

ness, the faithful city. 27 Zion shall be redeemed with judgment, and 7 her converts with CHRIST cir. 760.

\*Matt. 15.9. \* Joel 1. 14, 2 Or, grief.

" Num. 28. " Lev. 23. 2, åc. Lam. 2, 6,

7 ch. 43, 24, " Job 27. 9. Ps. 134. 2. Prov. 1. 28. ch. 59. 2. Jer. 14. 12. Mic. 3. 4.

Pa. 66. 18. 1 Tim. 2. 8. 8 Heb.

prayer. 4 Heb. Jer. 4. 14.

d Ps. 34. 14. 2 37. 27. Amos 5. 15. Rom. 12. 9. Jer. 22. 3,

16. Mic. 6. 8. Zech. 7. 9. & 8. 16.

5 Or, righten. f ch. 43, 26, Mic. 6, 2, Ps. 51. 7. Rev. 7. 14. 4 Num. 23. 19. Titus 1. 2. Jer. 2. 20,

21. 4 Jer. 6, 28, 30. Fack. 22. 18, 19.

/ Hos. 9, 15, \*\* Prov. 29. 24. " Jer. 22. 17. Esek. 22.

12. 11os. 4, 18. Mic. 3, 11. & 7, 3. o Jer. 5. 28. Zech. 7. 10. P Peut. 28.

63. Ezek. 5. 13. 6 Heb. acoureness. 1 Jer. 6, 29. A 9. 7. Mal. 3. 3. r Jer. 23. 7.

\* Zech. 8. 3. 7 Or, they that return of her.

22. Mic. 6. 7. 7 Heb. great he gouts. 8 Heb. to La reru. r Ex. 23. 17.

2 Heb. breaking.

" ch. 57, 5.

ch. 65. 3. & 66. 17. Ezek.32.21.

eh. 43, 17. 3 Or, and

"Mic.4.1,&c.

6 Gen. 49. 1. Jer. 23. 20.

Pa. 68. 15,

10. 4 Or, pre-pared. d Ps. 72. 8. ch. 27. 13.

ea. 27. 13. Jer. 31. 6. \$ 50. 5. Zoch. 8. 21, 23.

/ Luke 24.47.

Ps. 46. 9.
 Hos. 2. 18.
 Zoch. 9. 10.

5 Or, seythes.

A Pa. 72.3, 7.

i Eph. 5. 8.

6 Or, more than the rust.

4 Num. 23. 7.

l Deut.18.14. \* Ps. 106, 35,

Jer. 10. 2.

28 ¶ And the \*2 destruction of the CHRIST transgressors and of the sinners shall cir. 760. be together, and they that forsake the Lunn shall be consumed. # Job 81, 8, Fa. 1. 6. 4 5. 6. 4 73. 27. 4 92. 9. 4 104. 35.

29 For they shall be ashamed of the oaks which ye have desired, and ye shall be confounded for the gardens that ye have chosen,

30 For ye shall be as an oak whose leaf fadeth, and as a garden that

hath no water.

31 And the strong shall be as tow, and the maker of it as a spark, and they shall both burn together, and none shall quench them.

#### CHAPTER II.

1 Isaiah prophesieth the coming of Christ's kingdom. 6 Wirkedness is the cause of God's forsaking, 10 He exhorteth to fear, because of the powerful effects of God's majesty.

THE word that Isaiah the son of Amoz saw concerning Judah and

Jerusalem.

2 And "it shall come to pass bin the last days, "that the mountain of the Lord's house shall be 4 established in the top of the mountains, and shall be exalted above the hills; and all nations shall flow unto it.

a And many people shall go and say, Come ye, and let us go up to the mountain of the Lord, to the house of the God of Jacob; and he will teach us of his ways, and we will walk in his paths: for out of Zion shall go forth the law, and the word of the Lord from

Jerusalem.

4 And he shall judge among the nations, and shall rebuke many people: and they shall beat their swords into plowshares, and their spears into 5 pruninghooks: nation shall not lift up sword against nation, Aneither

shall they learn war any more.
5 O house of Jacob, come ye, and let us 'walk in the light of the

LORD.

6 Therefore thou hast forsaken thy people the house of Jacob, because they be replenished 6 t from the east, and are soothsayers like the Philistines, "and they 7 please themselves

in the children of strangers.
7 "Their land also is full of silver and gold, neither is there any end of their treasures; their land is also full of horses, neither is there any end of their chariots:

7Or, abound with the children, 9r. \* Deut. 17. 16, 17. 8 Their land also is full of idols; they worship the work of their own o Jer. 2. 28.

hands, that which their own fingers

have made: 9 And the mean man boweth down, and the great man humbleth himself:

therefore forgive them not.

10 ¶ PEnter into the rock, and P ver. 19, 21. Rev. 6, 15. hide thee in the dust, for fear of the Lord, and for the glory of his majesty.

9 ver. 17. ch. 5, 15,16.

11 The glofty looks of man shall be humbled, and the haughtiness brother of the house of his father, sayof men shall be bowed down, and ing, Thou hast clothing, be thou our

the Lord alone shall be exalted 'in

that day.
12 For the day of the Lord of hosts shall be upon every one that is proud and lofty, and upon every one that is lifted up; and he shall

be brought low:
13 And upon all 'the cedars of Le-

banon, that are high and lifted up, and upon all the oaks of Bashan. 14 And tupon all the high moun-

tains, and upon all the hills that are lifted up, 15 And upon every high tower, and

upon every fenced wall, 16 "And upon all the ships of Tarshish, and upon all 2 pleasant pictures

17 "And the loftiness of man shall be bowed down, and the haughtiness of men shall be made low; and the Lord alone shall be exalted "in that day.

18 And 5 the idols he shall utterly abolish.

19 And they shall go into the 'holes of the rocks, and into the caves of the earth, "for fear of the LORD, and

for the glory of his majesty, when he ariseth to shake terribly the earth. 20 In that day a man shall cast

5 his idols of silver, and his idols of gold, 6 which they made each one for himself to worship, to the moles and to the bats:

21 dTo go into the clefts of the rocks, and into the tops of the ragged rocks, for fear of the Lord, and for the glory of his majesty, when he ariseth to shake terribly the earth.

22 / Cease ye from man, whose breath is in his nostrils; for wherein is he to be accounted of?

2 Thoss. 1. 9. 5 ch. 50. 32. Hag. 2. 6, 21. Hob. 12. 26. ch. 30.
 22 & 31. 7. 5 Hoh. the idols of his silver, &c. 6 Or, which they made for him. d vor. 19. °vor. 10, 19. 'Ph. 146. 3. Jor. 17. 5. Job 27. 3.

## CHAPTER III.

1 The great confusion which cometh by sin. 9 The impudency of the people. 12 The opposition and coretonness of the rulers. 16 The judgments which shall be for the pride of the women.

FOR, behold, the Lord, the LORD of hosts, "doth take away from Jerusalem and from Judah the stay and the staff, the whole stay of bread. and the whole stay of water.

2 The mighty man, and the man of war, the judge, and the prophet, and

the prudent, and the ancient, 3 The captain of fifty, and 7 the honourable man, and the counsellor, and the cunning artificer, and the 8 cloquent orator.

4 And I will give children to be their princes, and babes shall rule over them.

5 And the people shall be oppressed, every one by another, and every one by his neighbour: the child shall behave himself proudly against the ancient, and the base against the honourable.

6 When a man shall take hold of his

CHRIST

cir. 760. ch. 4. 1. & 11. 10, 11. & 11. 10, 11. & 11. 10, 11. & 11. 10, 11. & 22. 13. & 28. 1. & 20. 12, 13. & 28. 5. & 30. 22. & 30. 23. & 30. 23. & 30. 23. & 30. 11, 22. Hot. 2 16. 18, 21. 19. 11, 22. Hot. 2 16. 18, 21. 19. 10, 10. 10 16. Zech. 9. 16.

ch. 14. 8. & 37. 24. Erek. 31. 3. Zoch. 11. 1. 2. t ch. 30. 25. 1 Kin. 10.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. pictures of desire. # ver. 11. F ver. 11.

3 Or, the idols shall utterly pass away. ver. 10. Hos. 10. 8, Luke 23.30. Rev. 6. 16. & 9. 6.

4 Heb. the

• Jer. 37, 21,

See 2 Kin. 21, 14,

7 Heb. a man eminent in counlenauce. 8 Or, skiljul

of speech.
d Feeles, 10.

Judg. 8. 21. 4 Or, mocet 8 ()r, span-gled orna-ments.

ch. 22. 12. Mic. 1. 16.

6 Heb. houses of the soul.

the moon, 19 The 4chains, and the bracelets, and the 5 mufflers, 20 The bonnets, and the ornaments of the legs, and the headbands, and

the 6 tablets, and the earrings. 21 The rings, and nose jewels, 22 The changeable suits of apparel.

and the mantles, and the wimples, and the crisping pins, 23 The glasses, and the fine linen,

and the hoods, and the vails. 24 And it shall come to pass, that instead of sweet smell there shall be stink; and instead of a girdle a rent;

and instead of well set hair 'baldness; and instead of a stomacher a girding I will do to my vineyard: 4 I will take 4 Pa. 80. 12.

2 And he 5 fenced it, and gathered out the stones thereof, and planted it with the choicest vine, and built a tower in the midst of it, and also 6 made a winepress therein: b and he looked that it should bring forth grapes, and it brought forth wild grapes.

3 And now, O inhabitants of Jerusalem, and men of Judah, 'judge, I pray you, betwixt me and my vineyard.

4 What could have been done more to my vineyard, that I have not done in it? wherefore, when I looked that it should bring forth grapes, brought it forth wild grapes?

5 And now go to; I will tell you what

<sup>a</sup> Ps. 80, 8, Cant. 8, 12, ch. 27, 2, Jer. 2, 21, Mat. 21, 33, Mark 12, 1, Luke 20. 9. 4 Heb. the horn of the 5 Or, made a wall about \$1. 6 Heb

henred. b Deut. 32. 6. 6 Rom. 3. 4.

CHRIST cir. 760. 2 Heb. for a treading.

7 Heb. If

not, &c. 8 See Ezek. 45. 11.

Amos 6.

4 Job 31. 27.

Pa. 28. 5.

l Hos. 4. 6.

" ch. 2. 9, 11, 17,

2 Or. the holy God.

concern-ing evil,

It is good, 6'c. F Prov. 3. 7.

Rom. 1. 22.

away the hedge thereof, and it shall be eaten up; and break down the wall thereof, and it shall be 2 trod-

den down: 6 And I will lay it waste: it shall not be pruned, nor digged; but there shall come up briers and thorns: I will also command the clouds that

they rain no rain upon it.
7 For the vineyard of the Lord of hosts is the house of Israel, and the men of Judah his pleasant plant; and he looked for judgment, but be-8 Heb. plant of his pleasures.

hold oppression; for righteousness, but behold a cry. 4 Heb. 8 \ Woe unto them that join 'house 4 Mic. 2. 2. to house, that lay field to field till there be no place, that 5 they may be placed alone in the midst of the 5 Heb. pc.

f ch. 22. 14. 9 fe In mine cars said the LORD of 6 Or, This hosts, 7 Of a truth many houses shall be desolate, even great and fair, withcars, saith out inhabitant.

10 Yea, ten acres of vineyard shall yield one gbath, and the seed of an

homer shall yield an cphah.

11 ¶ hWoe unto them that rise up early in the morning, that they may follow strong drink; that continue until night, till wine sinflame

A ver. 22. Prov. 23. 29, 30. Eccles. 10. 16. 8 Or, pur-

12 And the harp, and the viol, the tabret, and pipe, and wine, are in their feasts: but kthey regard not the work of the LORD, neither consider the operation of his hands.

13 T Therefore my people are gone into captivity, "because they have no knowledge; and their honourable " ch. 1. 3. Luko 19.44. 9 Heb. their glory are men of fumine. men are famished, and their multi-tude dried up with thirst.

14 Therefore hell hath enlarged herself, and opened her mouth without measure: and their glory, and their multitude, and their pomp, and he that rejoiceth, shall descend into it.

15 And "the mean man shall be brought down, and the mighty man shall be humbled, and the eyes of the lofty shall be humbled:

16 But the Lorn of hosts shall be exalted in judgment, and 23 God that is holy shall be sanctified in

3 Heb. the tied the holy. righteousness.

17 Then shall the lambs feed after their manner, and the waste places 0 ch. 10, 16, of "the fat ones shall strangers eat.

18 Woe unto them that draw iniquity with cords of vanity, and sin as it were with a cart rope:

19 That say, Let him make speed, and hasten his work, that we may see it: and let the counsel of the Holy P ch. 66, 5,
 Jer. 17, 15,
 Amos 5, 18,
 2 Pet. 3, One of Israel draw nigh and come, that we may know it! 4 Heb. that say

20 \ Woe unto them 4that call evil good, and good evil; that put dark-ness for light, and light for darkness; that put bitter for sweet, and sweet for bitter!

21 Woe unto them that are q wise in

their own eyes, and prudent 2 in their own sight!
22 We unto them that are mighty

to drink wine, and men of strength

to mingle strong drink:
28 Which 'justify the wicked for reward, and take away the righteousness of the righteous from him!

24 Therefore tas 5 the fire devoureth the stubble, and the flame consumeth the chaff, so "their root shall be as rottenness, and their blossom shall go up as dust: because they have cast away the law of the Lord of hosts, and despised the word of the Holy One of Israel.

25 Therefore is the anger of the

LORD kindled against his people, and he hath stretched forth his hand against them, and hath smitten them: and "the hills did tremble, and their carcases were 4torn in the midst of catenacs were storn in the midst of the streets. For all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand is stretched out still.

26 ¶ "And he will lift up an ensign 20 7 And he will fit up an ensign to the nations from far, and will bhiss unto them from the end of the earth; and, behold, they shall come with speed swiftly: 27 None shall be weary nor stumble among them; none shall slumber nor

sleep; neither 'shall the girdle of their loins be loosed, nor the latchet of their shoes be broken:

28 / Whose arrows are sharp, and all their bows bent, their horses' hoofs shall be counted like flint, and their

wheels like a whirlwind:

29 Their roaring shall be like a lion, they shall roar like young lions: yea, they shall roar, and lay hold of the prey, and shall carry it away safe, and none shall deliver it.

30 And in that day they shall roar against them like the roaring of the sea: and if one "look unto the land, behold darkness and 5 sorrow, and the light is darkened in the heavens thereof.

# CHAPTER VI.

1 Isaiah, in a vision of the Lord in his glory, b being terrified, is confirmed for his mes-sage, 9 He sheveth the obstincey of the people unto their desolution. 13 A remnant shall be saved.

IN the year that aking Uzziah died !

I be saw also the Lord sitting upon a throne, high and lifted up, and 7 his train filled the temple.

2 Above it stood the scraphims: each one had six wings; with twain he covered his face, and with twain he covered his feet, and with twain he did fly.

3 And sone cried unto another, and said, "Holy, holy, holy, is the Lord of hosts: "the whole earth is full of his glory.

4 And the posts of the 2 door moved ! at the voice of him that cried, and I the house was filled with smoke.

Pa. 72. 19. 2 Hob. thresholds. f Ex. 40. 34. 1 Kin. 8. 10.

Before CHRIST cir. 760. 2 Heb. be-

fore their face. ver. 11. Pro. 17, 15. Ex. 15. 7. 2 Heb. the tongue of fire. Job 18, 16, Hos. 9, 16,

\* 2 Kin. 22. 13, 17.

Amos 2. 9.

y Jer. 4. 24. 4 Or, as dung. Lev. 26. 14, &c. cb. 9. 12, 17, 21. & 10. 4. " cb. 11. 12. b ch. 7. 18. 19. Ps. 72. 8. Mal. 1. 11.

\* Dan. 5. 6. J Jer. 5, 16.

d Joel 2. 7.

ech. 8, 22, Jer. 4, 23, Lam. 3, 2, Ezek. 32,

3 ()r, distress. 6 Or, when it is light, it shall be dark in the de-structions thereof.

cir. 758. " 2 Kin. 15. 1 8 1 Kin. 22. 19. John 12. 41. Rev. 4. 2.

7 Or, the skirts thereof. Exek. 1. 8 Heb. this cried to this. d Rov. 4. 8.

9 Hel hi: glory is the ful-uces of th whole

Believe CHRIST cir. 708.

to touch.
i Seo
Jer. 1. 9.
Dan. 10. 16
h Gion. 1. 26.
& 3. 22.
& 11. 7.
5 Heb. Behold me.
i Ch. 43. 8.
Mart. 13. 14.
Luke 8. 10.
John 12. 40.
Acts 28. 26. John 12. 40. Acts 28. 26. Rom. 11. 8. 6 Or, with-out ceas-ing, &c. 7 Hob. hear-ing, &c. 8 Hob. 1160. in seeing. Ps. 119.70. ch. 63. 17.
Jor. 5. 21.
Mic. 3. 12.
Heb. deso-

P 2 Kin. 25. P 2 Kin. 25. 21. 2 Or, when it is returned, and bath been broused. 3 Or, stock, or, stem. ! Exra 9. 2. Mal. 2. 15. Rom. 11. 5.

lute with

cir. 742. a 2 Kin. 16. 2 Chr. 28. 5, 6.

4 Heb. resteth on Ephraim. 6 ch. 10, 21, 5 That is, The rem-nant shall r-turn: See ch. 6. 13. & 10. 21. \* 2 Kin. 18. 17. ch. 36. 2. 6 Or,

7 Heb. lat not thy heart be

5 9 Then said I, Woe is me! for I am <sup>2</sup> undone; because I am a man of unclean lips, and I dwell in the midst of a people of unclean lips: for mine eyes have seen the King,

6 Then flew one of the scraphims unto me, shaving a live coal in his hand, which he had taken with the tongs from off the altar:

7 And he 'daid it upon my mouth, and said, Lo, this hath touched thy lips; and thine iniquity is taken

away, and thy sin purged.

8 Also I heard the voice of the Lord,

8 Also I heard the voice of the Lord, saying, Whom shall I send, and who will go for \*us? Then said I, \*Here am I; send me.
9 ¶ And he said, Go, and tell this people, 'Hear ye \*Indeed, but understand not; and see ye \*Bindeed, but but perceive not.

but perceive not.

10 Make "the heart of this people fat. and make their cars heavy, and shut their eyes; "lest they see with their eyes, and hear with their ears, and understand with their heart, and

convert, and be healed. 11 Then said I, Lord, how long? And he answered. Until the cities be wasted without inhabitant, and the houses without man, and the land be <sup>9</sup> utterly desolate,

12 And the Lord have removed men far away, and there be a great forsaking in the midst of the land.

13 T But yet in it shall be a tenth, 2 and it shall return, and shall be eaten: as a tell tree, and as an oak, whose substance is in them, when they cast their leaves: so the holy seed shall be the substance thereof.

## CHAPTER VII.

1 Ahas, being troubled with fear of Rezin and Pekah, is comforted by Isaiah. 10 Ahaz, having liberty to choose a sign, and refusing it, hath for a sign. Christ promised. 17 His judgment is prophesied to come by Assyria.

AND it came to pass in the days of "Ahaz the son of Jotham, the son of Uzziah, king of Judah, that Rezin the king of Syria, and Pekah the son of Remaliah, king of Israel, went up toward Jerusalem to war against it, but could not prevail against it.

2 And it was told the house of David, saying, Syria 4 is confederate with Ephraim. And his heart was moved, and the heart of his people, as the trees of the wood are moved with the wind.

3 Then said the LORD unto Isaiah, Go forth now to meet Ahaz, thou, band Shear-jashub thy son, at the end of the conduit of the upper pool in the shighway of the fuller's field;

4 And say unto him, Take heed, and be quiet; fear not, 7 neither be faint-hearted for the two tails of these smoking firebrands, for the fierce anger of Regin with Syria, and of the son of Remaliah.

5 Because Syria, Ephraim, and the son of Remaliah, have taken evil

son of Remainan, have taken evil counsel against thee, saying,
6 Let us go up against Judah, and 2 vex it, and let us make a breach therein for us, and set a king in the midst of it, even the son of Tabeal:

7 Thus saith the Lord Gop, "It shall not stand neither shall it come

to pass.

8 For the head of Syria is Damascus, and the head of Damascus is
Rezin; and within threescore and
Rezin; abell Enbraim be broken,

s that it be not a people.

9 And the head of Ephraim is Samaria, and the head of Samaria is Remaliah's son. 14 If ye will not believe, surely ye shall not be es-

tablished. 10 % Moreover the Lord spake a-

gain unto Ahaz, saying,
11 Ask thee a sign of the Lord thy God: 6ask it either in the depth, or in the height above.

12 But Ahaz said, I will not ask, neither will I tempt the LORD.

13 And he said, Hear ye now, O house of David; Is it a small thing for you to weary men, but will ye weary my God also?

14 Therefore the Lord himself shall give you a sign; Behold, a virgin shall conceive, and bear 'a son, and

7 shall call his name \* Immanuel. 15 Butter and honey shall he eat. that he may know to refuse the evil. and choose the good.

16 'For before the child shall know to refuse the cvil, and choose the good, the land that thou abhorrest shall be forsaken of both

her kings.
17 ¶ "The Lord shall bring upon thee, and upon thy people, and upon thy father's house, days that have not come, from the day that Ephraim departed from Judah; even

the king of Assyria. 18 And it shall come to pass in that day, that the Lord pshall hiss for the fly that is in the uttermost part of the rivers of Egypt, and for the bee that is in the land of Assyria.

19 And they shall come, and shall rest all of them in the desolate valleys, and in the holes of the rocks, and upon all thorns, and upon all 8 bushes

20 In the same day shall the Lord shave with a razor that is hired, namely, by them beyond the river, by the king of Assyria, the head, and the hair of the feet: and it shall also consume the beard.

21 And it shall come to pass in that day, that a man shall nourish a young cow, and two sheep;

22 And it shall come to pass, for the

CHRIST cir. 749.

2 Or, waken.

d Prov. 21. 30. ch. 8, 10.

2 Ram. R.

8 Heh. from a pcople.

f See 2 Chr. 20. 20. 4 Or, Do ye not believe? it in be-cause ye are not stable. 5 Heb. And the LORD added to speak. 36, &c. Mat. 12, 38. 6 ()r, make thy peti-

<sup>3</sup> Mat. 1. 28. Luke 1. 31, 34. í ch. 9. 6. i ch. 9. 6.
7 Or, thou,
O virgin,
shall call:
See Gen.
4. 1, 25.
& 16. 11.
& 29. 32.
& 30. 6, 8.
1 Sam. 4. 21. ł ch. 8. 8. 1 See ch. 8. 4.

" 2 Kin. 15. " 2 Chr. 28. º 1 Kin. 12. P ch. 5. 26.

f ch. 2. 19. Jer. 16. 16. 8 Or, com-mendable trees. 7 2 Kin. 16. 7, 8. 2 Chr. 28. 20, 21. Fee Esek. 5. 1.

Before CHRIST cir. 742. 2 Heb. in the midst of the land.

eh. 5. 6.

a ch. 30. 8. Hab. 2. 2. 8 Heb. In making speed to the spoil he harteneth

the prey, or, Make

epced, &c. 5 2 Kin. 16.

4 Heb. ap-proached unto.

Noc ch. 7. 16.

5 Or, he that is before the king of Assyria shall take

away the riches, &c.

cir. 741. d 2 Kin. 15, 29. & 16. 9, ch. 17. 3,

Neh. 3. 15. John 9. 7.

f ch. 7. 1,

# ch. 10, 12,

abundance of milk that they shall give he shall eat butter: for butter and honey shall every one eat that is left 2 in the land.

23 And it shall come to pass in that day, that every place shall be, where there were a thousand vines at a thousand silverlings, 'it shall even be for briers and thorns.

24 With arrows and with bows shall men come thither; because all the land shall become briers and

thorns

25 And on all hills that shall be digged with the mattock, there shall not come thither the fear of briers and thorns: but it shall be for the sending forth of oxen, and for the treading of lesser cattle.

CHAPTER VIII.

1 In Mahershald-hash-bux, he prophesieth that Sprin and Israel shall be subdued by Assyria. 5 Indah likevise for their infidelity, 9 God's judgments shall be unresistive. 11 Cumfort shall be to them that fear God. 19 Ureat affections to isloalers.

MOREOVER the LORD said unto me, Take thee a great roll, and "write in it with a man's pen con-cerning 3 Maher-shalal-hash-haz.

2 And I took unto me faithful witnesses to record, b Uriah the priest, and Zechariah the son of Jeberechiah

3 And I 4 went unto the prophetess; and she conceived, and bare a son. Then said the LORD to me, Call his name Maher-shalal-hash-baz,

4 For before the child shall have knowledge to cry, My father, and my mother, 5d the riches of Damascus and the spoil of Samaria shall be taken away before the king of Assyria.

5 The LORD spake also unto me again, saying,

6 Forasmuch as this people refus-eth the waters of Shiloah that go softly, and rejoice in Rezin and Remaliah's son;

7 Now therefore, behold, the Lord bringeth up upon them the waters of the river, strong and many, even the king of Assyria, and all his glory: and he shall come up over all his channels, and go over all his banks:

8 And he shall pass through Judah; he shall overflow and go over, he shall reach even to the neck; and 6 the stretching out of his wings shall fill the breadth of thy land,

O Immanuel.

9 ¶ \*Associate yourselves, O ye people, 7 and ye shall be broken in pieces; and give ear, all ye of far countries: gird yourselves, and ye shall be broken in pieces; gird yourselves, and ye shall be broken in pieces.

10 Take counsel together, and it

11 T For the LORD spake thus to me <sup>2</sup> with a strong hand, and instructed me that I should not walk in the

way of this people, saying,
12 Say ye not, A confederacy, to
all them to whom "this people shall
say, A confederacy; Pnetther fear ye
their fear, nor be afraid.

13 7 Sanctify the LORD of hosts him-self; and 'let him be your fear, and let him be your dread.

14 And 'he shall be for a sanctuary: but for ta stone of stumbling and for a rock of offence to both the houses of Israel, for a gin and for a snare to the inhabitants of Jerusalem.

15 And many among them shall "stumble, and fall, and be broken, and be snared, and be taken.

16 Bind up the testimony, seal the

law among my disciples.

17 And I will wait upon the Lord, that \*hideth his face from the house of Jacob, and I will look for him.

18 Behold, I and the children whom the Lord hath given me "are for signs and for wonders in Israel from the LORD of hosts, which dwelleth in mount Zion.

19 ¶ And when they shall say unto you. bSeek unto them that have familiar spirits, and unto wizards that peep, and that mutter: should not a people seek unto their God? for the living d to the dead?

20 To the law and to the testi-mony: if they speak not according to this word, it is because fthere is

3 no light in them.

21 And they shall pass through it, hardly bestead and hungry: and it shall come to pass, that when they

shall be hungry, they shall fet them-selves, and "curse their king and their God, and look unward. 22 And they shall look unto the earth; and behold trouble and dark-ness, 'dinness of anguish; and they shall be driven to darkness.

CHAPTER IX.

1 What joy shall be in the midst of affictions, by the kingdom and birth of Christ. 8 The judgments upon Israel for their pride, 13 for their hypocripy, 18 and for their imnenilencu.

NEVERTHELESS the dimness shall not be such as was in her vexation, when at the b first he lightly afflicted the land of Zebulun and the land of Naphtali, and 'afterward did more grievously afflict her by the way of the sea, beyond Jordan, in Galilee 4 of the nations.

2 d The people that walked in darkness have seen a great light: they that dwell in the land of the shadow of death, upon them hath the light

shined.

3 Thou hast multiplied the nation, and 5 not increased the joy: they joy shall come to nought; speak the before the according to the joy in word, "and it shall not stand: "for harvest, and as men rejoice when God is with us. they divide the spoil.

CHRIST cir. 741.

2 Heb. in strength of hand. • ch. 7. 2. P 1 Pet. 3.

f Num. 20. r Pa. 76. 7. Luke 12. 5. Exek. 11.

16. ch. 28. 16. Luke 2. 31. Rom. 9. 33. 1 Pet. 9. 8.

" Matt. 21.

" ch. 54. 8. Hab. 2. 3. Luke 2. 25, 38. \* Heb. 2. 13. \* Ps. 71. 7. Zech. 3. 8.

cir. 741. 6 1 Sam. 28. 8. ch. 19. 3. ch. 29. 4.

d Pa. 106, 28. Luke 16.

/ Mic. S. G. 8 Heb. no

# Rev. 16, 11.

A ch. 5, 30,

(ch. 0. 1

cir. 740. e ch. 8. 22. 1 2 Kin. 15. 2 Chr. 16. 4

\* Lev. 26, 24, 2 Kin. 17. 5, 6. 1 Chr. 5, 26, cir. 771. cir. 740.

4 Or, populous. d Matt. 4.16. Eph. 5. 8, 14.

5 Or. to him.

4 Judg. 5, 30.

4 ch. 30, 28, 6 Heb. the 6 Heb. the fulness of the breadth of thy land shall be the stretchings out of his wings. ich. 7. 14. 4 Joel 3. 9.

7 Or, yet. I Job 5. 12. \* ch. 7. 7.

" ch. 7, 14, Acts 5. 38, 39. Rom. 8, 31, CHRIST

cir. 740.

4 2 For thou hast broken the yoke

of his burden, and I the staff of his

shoulder, the rod of his oppressor, as in the day of Midian.

2 Or, When thou brakest. feh. 10. 5. & 14. 5. as in the day of Amount.

5 \*For every battle of the warrior
is with combased noise, and garments rolled in blood; \*\*but this
shall be with burning and \*fuel of Judg. 7. 22. Ps. 83. 9. ch. 10. 26. 2 (ir, When the whole battle of the warrior 6 For unto us a child is born, unto o 'FO' unto us a child is horn, unto
us a 'son is given: and 'the government shall be upon his shoulder:
and his name shall be called "Wonderful, Counsellor, "The mighty God,
The everlasting Father, "The Prince 4 Or, and il was, &c. of Peace. 5 Heb. weat. ch. 7. 14. Luke 2. 11. 7 Of the increase of his government and peace pthere shall be no end. upon the throne of David, and upon 4 John 3, 16, his kingdom, to order it, and to establish it with judgment and with l Matt. 28. 18. 1 Cor. 15. 25. justice from henceforth even for ever. " Jndg. 13. The great of the Lorp of hosts will perform this. " Tit. 2, 13. 8 The Lord sent a word into Ja-• Eph. 2. 14. cob, and it hath lighted upon Israel. P Dan. 2, 44. Luke 1, 32, 33. 9 And all the people shall know, Samaria, that say in the pride and stoutness of heart. # 2 Kin. 19. 31. eb. 37. 32. 10 The bricks are fallen down, but we will build with hewn stones: the sycomores are cut down, but we will change them into cedars. cir. 738. 11 Therefore the LORD shall set up the adversaries of Rezin against him. and 6 on his enemies together;
12 The Syrians before, and the
Philistines behind; and they shall
devour Israel 7 with open mouth. 6 Heb. 7 Heb. with whole month. For all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand is stretched out ch. 5. 25. & 10. 4. Jor. 4. 8. 13 7 For 'the people turneth not unto him that smitch them, nei-Jer. 5. 3. Hos. 7. 10. ther do they seek the LORD of hosts. 14 Therefore the LORD will cut off from Israel head and tail, branch and rush, in one day. ch. 10, 17, Bev. 18, 8, 15 The ancient and honourable, he is the head; and the prophet that teacheth lies, he is the tail. 16 For "8 the leaders of this people \* ch. 3, 12, 8 Or, they that call them blessed. cause them to err; and they that are led of them are destroyed. 17 Therefore the Lord \*shall have no joy in their young men, nether shall have mercy on their father-less and widows: y for every one is 9 Or, they that are called blessed of them. an hypocrite and an evildoer, and every mouth speaketh stolly. For all this his anger is not turned a-2 Heb sirallowed way, but his hand is stretched out \* Ps. 117. 10, 11. still. # Mic. 7. 2. 18 ¶ For wickedness "burneth as 9 Or. villann. ver. 12, 21. the fire: it shall devour the briers and thorns, and shall kindle in the ch. 5. 25. & 10. 4. thickets of the forest, and they shall mount up like the lifting up of ch. 10. 17. Mal. 4, 1.

19 Through the wrath of the Lord of hosts is bthe land darkened, and

b ch. 8. 22,

the people shall be as the 2 fuel of the fire: no man shall spare his brother. 20 And he shall snatch on the right

hand, and be hungry; and he shall eat on the left hand, and they shall not be satisfied: 'they shall eat every man the flesh of his own arm:

21 Manasseh, Ephraim; and Ephraim, Manasseh: and they together shall be against Judah. /For all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand is stretched out still.

#### CHAPTER X.

1 The was of tyrants, 5 Assyria, the rad of hypocrites, for his pride shall be broken. 20 A remnant of Israel shall be saved. 24 Israel is conforted with promise of deliver-ance from Assyria.

WOE unto them that decree W unrighteous decrees, and 4 that write grievousness which they have prescribed;

2 To turn aside the needy from judgment, and to take away the right-from the poor of my people, that widows may be their prey, and that

3 And what will ye do in the day of visitation, and in the desolation which shall come from far? to whom will ve flee for help? and where will ve leave your glory?

4 Without me they shall bow down under the prisoners, and they shall fall under the slain. "For all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand is stretched out still.

5 ¶ 5 O 6 Assyrian, 'the rod of mine anger, 7 and the staff in their hand is mine indignation.

6 I will send him against fan hy-poeritieal nation, and against the people of my wrath will I give him a charge, to take the spoil, and to take the prey, and s to tread them down like the mire of the streets.

7 A Howbeit he meaneth not so, neither doth his heart think so: but it is in his heart to destroy and cut off nations not a few.

8 For he saith, Are not my princes altogether kings?

9 Is not \* Calno 'as Carchemish? is not Hamath as Arpad? is not Samaria " as Damascus?

10 As my hand hath found the kingdoms of the idols, and whose graven images did excel them of Jerusalem and of Samaria;

11 Shall I not, as I have done unto Samaria and her idols, so do to Jerusalem and her idols?

12 Wherefore it shall come to pass, that when the Lord hath performed his whole work "upon mount Zion and on Jerusalem, oI will punish the fruit 2 of the stout heart of the king of Assyria, and the glory of his high looks.

13 P For he saith. By the strength of my hand I have done it, and by my wisdom; for I am prudent: and I have

CHRIST cir. 738. 2 Heb. meat. ' Mie. 7. 2. 6.

3 Heb. cut. d Lev. 26. 26. ch. 49, 26, Jor. 19, 9,

f ver. 12, 17. cb. 5. 25. & 10. 4.

cir. 713. \* Ps. 58. 2. 4 Or, to the writers that write grievous-

6 Job 31, 14, c Hos. 9. 7. Luke 19, 44.

d ch. 5. 25. & 9. 12, 17, 21.

Woe to the 6 Hels. Jer. 51, 20. 7 Or, though. ∫ ch. 9. 17. Jer. 34, 22. 8 Hob. to lay them a treading.

4 Gen. 50. 20. Mic. 4. 12.

2 Km. 18. 21, 33, &c. & 19, 10, # Amos 6. 2.

1 2 Chr. 35. \*\* 2 Kin. 16.

\* 2 Kin. 19. · Jer. 50, 18. 9 Heb. visit upon. 2 Heb. of the great-ness of the heart.

P Is. 37. 24. Fack. 28. 4,

| Israel is                                   | comforted. ISAL  | AH, XI. Christ's peaceable k  | ingdom.                              |
|---|--|---|--------------------------------------|
| Before                                      | removed the bounds of the people   | , yoke from off thy neck, and the yoke shall be destroyed because of "the                         | Refere<br>CHRIST                     |
| CHRIST<br>cir. 718.                         | and have robbed their treasures<br>and I have put down the inhabitants                                     | , shall be destroyed because of "the anointing.   | cir. 718.                            |
| 2 Or, like                                  | <sup>2</sup> like a valiant man:   | 28 He is come to Alath, he is passed  | =Ps. 105. 18.                        |
| many<br>people.                             | 14 And my hand hath found as a   | to Migron; at Michmash he hath laid   | Dan. 9. 24.<br>1 John 2.20.          |
| 1 Job 31, 25.                               | nest the riches of the people: and a<br>one gathereth eggs that are left, have                             | s up his carriages: 29 They are gone over the passage:  | * 1 Sam. 13.                         |
|   | I gathered all the earth; and there  | they have taken up their loaging at   | 23.                                  |
|   | was none that moved the wing, or   | r Geba; Ramah is afraid; Gibeah of Saul is fled.  | *1 Sam. 11.4.                        |
| " Jer. 51. 20.                              | opened the mouth, or peeped.  15 Shall 'the ax boast itself a  | - 30 2 Lift up thy voice, O daughter  | <sup>2</sup> Hob. Ory<br>shrill with |
|   | gainst him that heweth therewith:  | ? P of Gallim: cause it to be heard unto  | shrill with<br>thy roice.            |
| 3 Or. as if a                               | or shall the saw magnify itself a<br>gainst him that shaketh it? Sas i                                     | Laish, O poor Anathoth.   | P 1 Sam. 25.                         |
| 3 Or, as if a<br>rod should<br>shake them   | the rod should shake itself against  | habitants of Gebim gather themselves  | 1 Judg. 18.7.                        |
| that lift                                   | them that lift it up, or as if the staf  | to flee.  | Josh. 21.18.<br>Josh. 15.31.         |
| it up. 4 Or, that which is                  | should lift up 4itself, as if it were no wood.   | 2 32 As yet shall he remain 'at Nob<br>that day: he shall "shake his hand                         | 118am. 21.1.                         |
| not wood.                                   | 16 Therefore shall the Lord, the   | against the mount of the daughter   | & 22. 19.<br>Neh. 11. 32.            |
| ch. 5. 17.                                  | 16 Therefore shall the Lord, the<br>Lord of hosts, send among his 'fa<br>ones leanness; and under his glor | t of Zion, the hill of Jerusalem. 88 Behold, the Lord, the Lord of                                | * ch. 13. 2.<br>* ch. 37. 22.        |
|   | he shall kindle a burning like the   | e i noses, snan top ene bough with terror .   |                                      |
|   | burning of a fire.   | and the high ones of stature shall be   | Mos 2. 9.                            |
|   | 17 And the light of Israel shall<br>be for a fire, and his Holy One fo                                     | l hewn down, and the haughty shall be humbled.  |                                      |
| t ch. 9. 18.                                | a flame: rand it shall burn and de   | - 34 And he shall cut down the  |                                      |
| & 27. 4.                                    | vour his thorns and his briers in  | thickets of the forest with iron, and<br>Lebanon shall fall by a mighty                           | 2 Or                                 |
|   | one day;<br>18 And shall consume the glor  |   | <sup>3</sup> Or,<br>mightily.        |
| * 2 Kin. 19.                                | of his forest, and of "his fruitfu   | 1 CHAPTER XI.   |                                      |
| 5 Heb. from                                 | field, 5 both soul and body: and the<br>shall be as when a standardbeare                                   | I The peaceable kingdom of the Branch out   |                                      |
| the soul,<br>and even to                    | fainteth.  | of the root of Jesse. 10 The victorious restora-<br>tion of Israel, and vocation of the Gentiles. |                                      |
| the ficsh.                                  | 19 And the rest of the trees of hi   | s AND "there shall come forth a rod   | eh. 53. 2.<br>Zoch. 6. 12.           |
| 6 Hob.<br>number.                           | forest shall be <sup>6</sup> few, that a child may<br>write them.  | A out of the stem of bJesse, and a Branch shall grow out of his                                   | Rev. 5. 5.                           |
|   | 20 ¶ And it shall come to pass in  | n roots:  | l ver. 10.<br>Acts 13, 23,           |
|   | that day, that the remnant of Israe  | i, 2 dAnd the spirit of the LORD  | ch. 4. 2.<br>Jer. 23. 5.             |
| " Sec 2 Kin.                                | and such as are escaped of the hous<br>of Jacob, "shall no more again sta                                  | e shall rest upon him, the spirit of<br>wisdom and understanding, the spirit                      | d ch. 61. 1.<br>Matt. 3. 16.         |
| 16. 7.<br>2Chr.28.20.                       | upon him that smote them; but shal stay upon the LORD, the Holy On   | of counsel and might, the spirit of knowledge and of the fear of the                              | John 1. 32,<br>33. & 3. 34.          |
| 2027.20.201                                 | stay upon the Lord, the Holy On of Israel, in truth.   | c knowledge and of the fear of the Lord;  |                                      |
| v ch. 7. 3.                                 | 21 The remnant shall return, even  | n 3 And shall make him of quick   | 4 Hob. seem!,                        |
|   | the remnant of Jacob, unto the migh  | - understanding in the fear of the  | or, smell.                           |
| * Rom. 9. 27.                               | ty God.  | LORD: and he shall not judge after<br>the sight of his eyes, neither reprove                      |                                      |
| ¢ ch. 6. 13,                                | be as the sand of the sea, "yet  | a   after the hearing of his ears:  |                                      |
| 7 Hob. in,<br>or, among.                    | remnant 7 of them shall return: bth  | e 4 But with rightcourness shall he   | Ps. 72. 2, 4.<br>Rev. 19. 11.        |
| b ch. 28, 22                                | consumption decreed shall overflow<br>8 with righteousness.  | v judge the poor, and *reprove with equity for the meek of the carth:                             | 5 Or, argue.                         |
| 8 Or, in.<br>ch. 28, 22,                    | 23 For the Lord God of hosts sha   | il and he shall smite the earth with  | f Job 4. 9.<br>Mal. 4. 6.            |
| Dan. 9. 27,<br>Rom. 9. 28.                  | make a consumption, even determined, in the midst of all the land.   | r- the rod of his mouth, and with the breath of his lips shall he slay the                        | 2 Thess. 2.8.<br>Rev. 1. 16.         |
|   | 24 Therefore thus saith the Lor  | d   wicked.   | # 2. 16.<br># 19. 15.                |
| 4-1-  | God of hosts, Q my people the dwellest in Zion, dbe not afraid of  | at 5 And grighteousness shall be the of girdle of his loins, and faithfulness                     | 2 8m                                 |
| d ch. 37. 6.                                | the Assyrian: he shall smite the   | be the girdle of his reins.   | Eph. 6. 14.                          |
| 9 Or, but he shall lift                     | with a rod, and shall lift up h  | is 6 "The wolf also shall dwell with  | A ch. 65, 25,<br>F.zck, 34,25,       |
| i tu) hia siati                             | staff against thee, after the manne<br>of Egypt.   | the lamb, and the leopard shall lie<br>down with the kid; and the calf and                        | Hos. 2. 18.                          |
| for thee. • Ex. 11.                         | 25 For yet a very little while, an   | d the young lion and the fatling to-  |                                      |
| fch. 54. 7.<br>#Dan.11.36.                  | the indignation shall cease, and min   | e gether; and a little child shall lead   |                                      |
| - Dag.11.36.                                | anger in their destruction.  26 And the Lord of hosts shall st   | them. 7 And the cow and the bear shall  |                                      |
| 1 2 Kin. 19.                                | up *a scourge for him according t  | o feed; their young ones shall lie down   | 1                                    |
| 1 35.                                       | the slaughter of Midian at the roc of Oreb: and as his rod was upo   | k together: and the lion shall eat straw  |                                      |
| 'Judg. 7. 25.<br>ch. 9. 4.<br>k Ex. 14. 26, | the sea, so shall he lift it up after  | n like the ox.<br>er 8 And the sucking child shall play   |                                      |
| 27.   | the manner of Egypt.   | on the hole of the asp, and the   | 6 Or,                                |
| l eh. 14. 25.                               | + 27 And it shall come to pass in the day, that this burden shall be take                                  | at weaned child shall put his hand on<br>the 6 cockatrice' den.                                   | i Job 5, 23,                         |
| 2 Heb. shall<br>remove.                     | away from off thy shoulder, and h  |   | ch. 2. 4.<br>4 35. 9.                |
|   |  |   |                                      |

CHRIST cir. 713. 4 Hab. 2.14 l ch. 2, 11. ♥ ver. 1. Rom. 15.12. \* Bom.15.10. · Heb. 4. 1. &c. 2 Heb. glory. P ch. 2. 11. # Zach. 10.10. John 7. 35. Jam. 1. 1. 3 Heb. Jer. 3. 18. Ezek. 37. 16, 17, 22. Hos. 1. 11. 4 Hob. the children of the east. Dan. 11. 41. 5 Heb.
Edom and
Moab shall
be the laying on of
their hand. 6 Heb. the children of Ammon their obe-" ch. 60. 14. " Zech.10.11.

y Rev. 16. 12.

7 Heb.

ch. 19. 23.

Ex. 14, 29, ch. 51, 10, & 63, 12, 13.

e ch. 2. 11.

6 Ps. 83. 18. Ex. 15. 2. Ps. 118. 14.

John 4. 10, 14. & 7. 37,

8 Ot, pro-

Pr. 31. 3. A Ex. 15. 1,

21. Ps. 68. 32.

ch. 54, 1. Zoph. 3, 14,

9 Heb. in-habitress.

è Ps. 71. 22. & 89. 18.

ch.41.14.16.

name. / Ps. 145, 4, 5, 6, Egypt.

all my holy mountain: for \*the earth shall be full of the knowledge of the

Lorp, as the waters cover the sea.

10 ¶'And in that day "there shall be a root of Jesse, which shall stand for an ensign of the people; to it shall the "Gentlies seek: and "his rest shall be 2glorious.

rest shall be 'sglorious, Il And it shall come to pass 'in that day, that the Lord shall set his hand again the second time to recover the remnant of his people, which shall be left, 'from Assyria, and from Egypt, and from Pathros, and from Egypt, and from Pathros, and from Egypt, and from Pathros, and from Egypt, and Egypt, a and from Cush, and from Elam, and from Shinar, and from Hamath, and

from the islands of the sea. 12 And he shall set up an ensign for the nations, and shall assemble the

outcasts of Israel, and gather toge-ther the dispersed of Judah from the four scorners of the carth.

13 'The envy also of Ephraim shall depart, and the adversaries of Judah shall be cut off: Ephraim shall not envy Judah, and Judah shall not vex Ephraim.

14 But they shall fly upon the shoulders of the Philistines toward the west; they shall spoil 4 them of the west; they shall spon the east together: '5 they shall lay their hand upon Edom and Moab; and the children of Ammon "shall obey them.

15 And the LORD \*shall utterly destroy the tongue of the Egyptian sea; and with his mighty wind shall he shake his hand over the river, and shall smite it in the seven streams, and make men go over 7 dryshod.

16 And there shall be an high-way for the remnant of his people, which shall be left, from Assyria: alike as it was to Israel in the day that he came up out of the land of

CHAPTER XII. A jouful thanksgiving of the faithful for the mercies of God.

AND ain that day thou shalt say, O Lord, I will praise thee; though thou wast angry with me, thine anger is turned away, and thou comfortedst

2 Behold, God is my salvation: I will trust, and not be afraid: for the LORD JEHOVAH is my 'strength and my song; he also is become my

\*1 Chr. 16. 8. Ps. 105. 1. salvation. 3 Therefore with joy shall ye draw dwater out of the wells of salvation. 4 And in that day shall ye say,

Praise the LORD, 8 call upon his name, declare his doings among the people, make mention that his name is exalted. 5 A Sing unto the LORD; for he hath done excellent things: this is known

in all the earth.

6 Cry out and shout, thou inhabitant of Zion: for great is the Holy One of Israel in the midst of thec.

CHAPTER XIII.

1 God mustereth the armies of his wrath. 6 He threateneth to destroy Rabylon by the Medes. 10 The desolution of Babylon.

THE burden of Babylon, which Isaiah the son of Amoz did see. 2 Lift ye up a banner upon the high mountain, exalt the voice unto them, shake the hand, that they

may go into the gates of the nobles.

3 I have commanded my sanctified ones, I have also called 'my mighty ones for mine anger, even them that frejoice in my highness.

4 The noise of a multitude in the mountains, like as of a great people; a tumultuous noise of the kingdoms of nations gathered together: the LORD of hosts mustereth the host of the battle.
5 They come from a far country,

from the end of heaven, even the Lone, and the weapons of his indignation, to destroy the whole land. 6 ¶ Howl ye; for the day of the Lone is at hand; hit shall come as a

destruction from the Almighty.
7 Therefore shall all hands be faint,

and every man's heart shall melt: 8 And they shall be afraid: 'pangs and sorrows shall take hold of them: they shall be in pain as a woman that travalleth: they shall be amazed 5 one at another; their faces shall be as 6 flames.

9 Behold, kthe day of the LORD cometh, cruel both with wrath and flerce anger, to lay the land desolate: and he shall destroy the sinners thereof out of it.

10 For the stars of heaven and the constellations thereof shall not give their light: the sun shall be "darkened in his going forth, and the moon shall not cause her light to

11 And I will punish the world for their evil, and the wicked for their iniquity; "and I will cause the arrogancy of the proud to cease, and will lay low the haughtiness of the terrible.

12 I will make a man more precious than fine gold; even a man than the golden wedge of Ophir.

13 °Therefore I will shake the heavens, and the earth shall remove out of her place, in the wrath of the Lord of hosts, and in the day of his flerce anger,

14 And it shall be as the chased roe, and as a sheep that no man taketh up: 7 they shall every man turn to his own people, and -flee every one into his own land.

15 Every one that is found shall be thrust through; and every one that is joined unto them shall fall by

the sword.
16 Their children also shall be dashed to pieces before their eyes; their houses shall be spoiled, and their wives ravished.

CHRIST cir. 712.

eh. 21. 1. & 47. 1. Jer. 50, & 51. ch. 5. 26. & 18. 3. Jer. 50. 2. · Jer. 51. 25. 4 ab 10 90

• Joel 3, 11. f Pa. 149. 2, 6, 6.

2 Hob. the likeness of.

7 Zeph. 1. 7. Rev. 6. 17. A Job 31. 23. Joel 1. 15. 3 Or, fall down. f Ps. 48. 6. ch. 21. 3.

4 Heb. 5 Heb. every man at his neighbour.

Heb.
faces of
the flames.

Mal. 4. 1. l Ps. 104, 35. Prnv. 2, 22.

m ch. 24, 21, m ch. 24, 21, 23, Ezek. 32, 7, Joel 2, 31, & 3, 15, Matt.24,29, Mark13,24, Luke 21, 25, \* ch. 2. 17.

° Hag. 2. 6.

P Ps. 110. 5. Lam. 1, 12.

# Jer. 50. 16. & 51. 9.

Ps. 137. 9. Nah. 3. 10. Zech. 14. 2.

572

Before CHRIST cir. 712. ch. 21. 2. Jor. 51. 11, 28.

Dan. 5. 28.

t ch. 14. 4, 22. 2 Heb. as the oper-throwing.

Gen. 19. 24, 25. Deu. 29, 23. Jer. 49, 18, & 50, 40. " Jer. 50. 3, & 51. 29, 62. F ch. 31, 11, -15. Rev. 18. 2. 8 lieb. Ziim. 4 Heb.

5 Or, 8 Heb. daughters of the owl. 7 Heb. Iim. 8 ()r, palaces. Jer. 51.33.

° ch. 60. 4,

& 60. 9. & 66. 20.

ch. 60, 14,

f ch. 13, 19, Hab, 2, 6,

taunting speech.
3 Or, exactress of gold.

Rev. 18. 16.

1 Pa 195 9 4 Heb. a

without

removing.

17 Behold, I will stir up the Medes against them, which shall not regard silver; and as for gold, they shall not delight in it.

18 Their bows also shall dash the young men to pieces; and they shall have no pity on the fruit of the womb; their eye shall not spare

children. 19 T'And Babylon, the glory of kingdoms, the beauty of the Chal-dees' excellency, shall be 2 as when God overthrew Sodom and Gomor-

rah.
20 \* It shall never be inhabited, neither shall it be dwelt in from generation to generation: neither shall the Arabian pitch tent there; neither shall the shepherds make their fold there. 21 "Rut " wild beasts of the desert

shall lie there; and their houses shall be full of \*doleful creatures; and \$6 owls shall dwell there, and satyrs shall dance there.

22 And 7 the wild beasts of the islands shall cry in their 8 desolate houses, and dragons in their pleasant palaces: and her time is near to come, and her days shall not be prolonged.

## CHAPTER XIV.

1 God's merciful restoration of Israel. 4 Their triumphaut insultation over Babel. 24 God's purpose against Assyria. 29 Palestina is threatened.

FOR the LORD will have mercy e Ps. 102, 13. For the Lorn will have mercy on Jacob, and will yet choose Israel, and set them in their own land: 'and the strangers shall be joined with them, and they shall cleave to the house of Jacob. b Zech. 1.17.

5, 10. Ephes. 2. 12, 13, &c. 2 And the people shall take them, d and bring them to their place: and d ch. 49, 22, the house of Israel shall possess them in the land of the Lord for servants and handmaids: and they shall take them captives, 9 whose captives they 9 Heb. that had taken them captives. were; and they shall rule over their oppressors.

3 And it shall come to pass in the day that the LORD shall give thee rest from thy sorrow, and from thy fear, and from the hard bondage wherein thou wast made to serve.

4 That thou shalt take up this <sup>2</sup>proverb against the king of Baby-lon, and say, How hath the oppressor ceased! the <sup>3</sup>golden city ceased!

5 The LORD hath broken the staff of the wicked, and the sceptre of the rulers.

6 He who smote the people in wrath with 4a continual stroke, he that ruled the nations in anger, is persecuted, and none hindereth.

7 The whole earth is at rest, and is quiet: they break forth into singing. 8 'Yea, the fir trees rejoice at thee, and the cedars of Lebanon, saying, Since thou art laid down, no feller is come up against us.

9 \*5 Hell from beneath is moved for thee to meet thee at thy coming; it

stirreth up the dead for thee, even all the 28 chief ones of the earth; it hath raised up from their thrones all the kings of the nations

10 All they shall speak and say unto thee, Art thou also become weak as we? art thou become like unto us?

11 Thy pomp is brought down to the grave, and the noise of thy viols: the worm is spread under thee, and the worms cover thee.

12 How art thou fallen from heaven, 40 Lucifer, son of the morning! how art thou cut down to the ground, which didst weaken the nations!

13 For thou hast said in thine heart "I will ascend into heaven, "I will exalt my throne above the stars of God: I will sit also upon the mount of the congregation, on the sides of the north: 14 I will ascend above the heights

of the clouds: PI will be like the most High. 15 Yet thou q shalt be brought down

to hell, to the sides of the pit, 16 They that see thee shall narrowly look upon thee, and consider thee, saying, Is this the man that made the earth to tremble, that did shake

kingdoms: 17 That made the world as a wilderness, and destroyed the cities thereof; that 5 opened not the house

of his prisoners?

18 All the kings of the nations, even all of them, lie in glory, every one in his own house.

19 But thou art cast out of thy grave like an abominable branch, and as the raiment of those that are slain, thrust through with a sword, that go down to the stones of the pit: as a carcase trodden under feet.

20 Thou shalt not be joined with them in burial, because thou hast destroyed thy land, and slain thy people: 'the seed of evildoers shall never be renowned.

21 Prepare slaughter for his children for the iniquity of their fathers; that they do not rise, nor possess the land, nor fill the face of the world with cities.

22 For I will rise up against them, saith the Lorp of hosts, and cut off from Babylon the name, and "remnant, and son, and nephew, saith the Lord.

23 I will also make it a possession for the bittern, and pools of water: and I will sweep it with the besom of destruction, saith the LORD of hosts.

24 The Lord of hosts hath sworn, saying, Surely as I have thought, so shall it come to pass; and as I have purposed, so shall it stund: 25 That I will break the Assyrian in

my land, and upon my mountains tread him under foot: then shall his yoke depart from off them, and his burden depart from off their shoulders.

CHRIST cir. 712,

2 Heb. 3 Oz, great goate,

l ch. 34. 4. 4 Or, O day star.

= Matt. 11. " Dan. 8, 10.

Ps. 48, 2,

<sup>p</sup> ch. 47. 8. 2 Thes. 2.4. \*Mat. 11. 23.

5 Or, did not let his prisoners loose home

<sup>7</sup> Job 18, 19. Ps. 21, 10, & 37, 28, & 109, 13, Ex. 20. 5, Mat. 23, 35.

> \* Prov. 10. 7. Jer. 51. 62. \* 1 Kin. 14. 10.

\* Job 18. 19. <sup>7</sup> ch. 34, 11. Zeph. 2, 14.

ch. 10. 27.

ch. 55, 12, Ezek. 31,

ł Ezek. 32. 5 Or, The grave.

CHRIST oir. 712.

\*3 Chr. 20.6. Job 9. 12. & 23. 13. Ps. 33. 11. Pro. 19. 21. & 21. 30. ch. 43. 13. Dau. 4. 31,

\$ 2 Kin. 16. 726. \*2Chr. 26.6. 2 Or, adder. 42Kin, 18.8.

3 Or, he shall not be alone. 4 Or, as -Pa. 87. 1, 5. / Zoph. 3, 12. Zoch. 11. 5 Or, belake themselves

cir, 726, Jer. 48, 1, åc. Ezek. 25. 8, -11. Amos 2. 1. 6 Num. 21.

6 Or, cut of. ch. 16, 12. d See Lev. Seo Lov. 21. 5. ch. 3. 24. A 22. 12. Jer. 47. 5. A 48. 1, 37, 36. Ezek. 7. 18. Jer. 46, 38, 7 Heb. descend-ing into

weeping, or, coming down with weepir g. f ch. 16. 9. øch. 16. 11. Jer. 48. 31. 8 Or, to the borders thereof, even to Zoar, as an heifer Jor. 48. 34. i Jer. 48. 5. 9 Heb. breaking.

4 Num. 32. 2 Heb. deso-2 Or, valley of the Arabians.

26 This is the purpose that is purposed upon the whole earth: and this is the hand that is stretched

this is the hand that is stretched out upon all the nations.

27 For the Lord of hosts hath "purposed, and who shall disannul it? and his hand is stretched out, and who shall turn it back?

28 In the year that king Ahaz died was this burden.

29 ¶ Rejoice not thou, whole Palestina, "because the rod of him that smote thee is broken: for out of the serpent's root shall come forth a 2 cockatrice, and his fruit shall

be a flery flying scrpent.
30 And the firstborn of the poor shall feed, and the needy shall lie down in safety: and I will kill thy root with famine, and he shall slav

root with namine, and ne shall say thy remnant.

31 Howl, O gate; cry, O city; thou, whole Palestlina, art dissolved: for there shall come from the north a smoke, and <sup>3</sup> none shall be alone in

his appointed times.

32 What shall one then answer the messengers of the nation? That the LORD hath founded Zion, and the poor of his people shall 5 trust in it.

## CHAPTER XV. The lamentable state of Moab.

THE \*burden of Moab. Because in the night Ar of Moab is laid waste, and 6 brought to silence; because in the night Kir of Moab is laid waste, and brought to silence; 2 'He is gone up to Bajith, and to Dibon, the high places, to weep: Moab shall how over Nebo, and over Medeba: don all their heads shall be baldness, and every beard cut off.

3 In their streets they shall gird themselves with sackcloth: 'on the tops of their houses, and in their streets, every one shall howl, 7 weeping abundantly.

4 And Heshbon shall cry, and Elealeh: their voice shall be heard even unto Jahaz: therefore the armed soldiers of Moab shall cry out; his life shall be grievous unto him.

5 " My heart shall cry out for Moab; 8 his fugitives shall flee unto Zoar, an heifer of three years old : for iby the mounting up of Luhith with weeping shall they go it up; for in the way of Horonaim they shall raise up a cry of 9 destruction,

6 For the waters \* of Nimrim shall be 2 desolate: for the hay is wither-

desolate: for the hay is wither ed away, the grass fulleth, there is no green thing.

7 Therefore the abundance they have gotten, and that which they have laid up, shall they carry away to the "brook of the willows.

8 For the cry is gone round about the borders of Moab; the howling thereof unto Eglain, and the howling thereof unto Beer-elim.

9 For the waters of Dimon shall

be full of blood: for I will bring more upon Dimon, I lions upon him that escapeth of Moab, and upon the remnant of the land

CHAPTER XVI.

1 Moab is exharted to yield obeddenes to Christ's kingdom. 6 Moab is threatened for her pride. 9 The prophet bewaiteth her. 12 The judgment of Moub.

a SEND ye the lamb to the ruler of the land from Sela to the wilderness, unto the mount of the daughter of Zion.

2 For it shall be, that, as a wandering bird 4 cast out of the nest, so the daughters of Moab shall be at the

fords of Arnon.

8 5 Take counsel, execute judgment; nake thy shadow as the night in the midst of the noonday; hide the outcasts; bewray not him that wandereth.

4 Let mine outcasts dwell with thee, Moab; be thou a covert to them from the face of the spoiler: for the cextortioner is at an end, the spoiler ceaseth, 7 the oppressors are consumed out of the kind.

5 And in mercy shall the throne be 8 established: and he shall sit upon it in truth in the tabernacle of David, 'judging, and seeking judg-

ment, and hasting righteousness.
6 7 We have heard of the /pride of Moab; he is very proud: even of his haughtiness, and his pride, and his wrath: \*but his lies shall not be 80.

7 Therefore shall Moab howl for Moab, every one shall howl: for the foundations of Kir-hareseth shall ye

9 mourn; surely they are stricken.

8 For \* the fields of Heshbon languish, and the vine of Sibmah: the lords of the heathen have broken down the principal plants thereof, they are come even unto Jazer, they wandered through the wilderness: her branches are 2stretched out, they

are gone over the sca.

9 ¶ Therefore ™ I will bewail with the weeping of Jazer the vine of Sibmah: I will water thee with my tears, "O Heshbon, and Elealeh: for "the shouting for thy summer fruits and for thy harvest is fallen.

10 And 'gladness is taken away, and joy out of the plentiful field; and in the vineyards there shall be no singing, neither shall there be shouting: the treaders shall tread out no wine in their presses; I have made their vintage shouting to cease.

11 Wherefore my bowels shall sound like an harp for Moab, and mine inward parts for Kir-haresh.

12 7 And it shall come to pass, when it is seen that Moab is weary on qthe high place, that he shall come to his sanctuary to pray; but he shall not prevail.

13 This is the word that the LORD

CHRIST ctr. 726, 2 Heb. 2 Kin, 17,

> 4 2 Kin. 3. 4. 42 Kin. 14.7. 3 Or, Petra : Heb. A rock.

4 Or, a nesi forraken.

Num. 21. 13. 5 Heb.

6 Heb. wringer. 7 Heb. the

treaders down, 4 Dan. 7. 14, 27. Mic. 4. 7. Luke J. 33. 8 Or, Ps. 72, 2, & 96, 13, & 98, 9. / Jer. 48, 29. Zeph. 2, 10.

ø ch. 28, 15, A Jer. 48, 20.

> (2 Kin. 3, 25. 9 Or. 4 ch. 24. 7. l ver. 9.

2 Or, plucked up.

m Jer. 48, 32,

\* ch. 15. 4. 2 Or. the alar**m is** fallen fallen upon, &c. ° ch. 24. 8. Jur. 48. 33.

P ch. 15, 5, & 63, 15, Jer. 46, 36,

9 ch. 15, 2,

CHRIST cir. 720. rab 91 14

<sup>2</sup> Or, not

cir. 741. Jer. 49. 23. Amos 1. 3. Zceh. 9. 1. fulfilled

740, 2 Kin, 16, 9,

4 Jer. 7. 33.

Jor. 51, 33,

# Mic. 7. 7.

8 Or, sun inages.

A Ps. 68. 19.

hath spoken concerning Mosb since that time.

14 But now the Lord hath spoken, saying, Within three years, 'as the years of an hireling, and the glory of Moabshall be contenned, with all that great multitude; and the remnant shall be very small and 2 feeble.

CHAPTER XVII.

1 Syria and Israel are threatened. 6 A rem-nant shall forsake idolatry. 9 The rest shall be plagued for their impiety. 12 The woe of Israel's enemics.

THE "burden of Damascus. Behold, Damascus is taken away from being a city, and it shall be

a ruinous heap. 2 The cities of Aroer are forsaken: they shall be for flocks, which shall lie down, and b none shall make them afraid.

ch. 7. 16.

3 'The fortress also shall cease from Ephraim, and the kingdom from Damascus, and the remant of Syria: they shall be as the glory of the children of Israel, saith the LORD

of hosts. 4 And in that day it shall come to pass, that the glory of Jacob shall be made thin, and the fatness of his

d ch. 10. 16. flesh shall wax lean.

5 'And it shall be as when the harvestman gathereth the corn, and reapeth the ears with his arm; and

it shall be as he that gathereth ears in the valley of Repham. 6 ¶/Yet gleaning grapes shall be left cir. 741. in it, as the shaking of an olive tree, two or three berries in the top of the

uppermost bough, four or five in the outmost fruitful branches thereof, saith the LORD God of Israel.

7 At that day shall a man glook to his Maker, and his eyes shall have respect to the Holy One of Israel. 8 And he shall not look to the altars, the work of his hands, neither

shall respect that which his fingers have made, either the groves, or the

3 images. 9 In that day shall his strong cities be as a forsaken bough, and an uppermost branch, which they left because of the children of Israel: and there

shall be desolation. 10 Because thou hast forgotten hthe God of thy salvation, and hast not been mindful of the rock of thy strength, therefore shalt thou plant pleasant plants, and shalt set it with strange slips:

11 In the day shalt thou make thy plant to grow, and in the morning shalt thou make thy seed to flourish: but the harvest shall be 'a heap in the day of grief and of desperate

sorrow.

12 T Woe to the 5 multitude of many people, which make a noise like the noise of the seas; and to the rushing of nations, that make a rushing like Gor, many. 13 The nations shall rush like the

rushing of many waters: but God shall \*rebuke them, and they shall flee far off, and 'shall be chased as the chaff of the mountains before the wind, and like a rolling thing before the whirlwind.

14 And behold at eveningtide trouble; and before the morning he is not. This is the portion of them that spoil us, and the lot of them that rob us.

CHAPTER XVIIL

1 God in care of his people will destroy the Ethiopiaus. 7 An access thereby shall grow unto the church.

WOE to the land shadowing with wings, which is beyond the rivers of Ethiopia:

2 That sendeth ambassadors by the

sea, even in vessels of bulrushes upon the waters, saying, Go, ye swift mes-sengers, to ba nation scattered and pecied, to a people terrible from their beginning hitherto; 45a nation meted out and troiden down, 6 whose land the rivers have spoiled !

3 All ye inhabitants of the world, and dwellers on the earth, see ye, when he lifteth up an ensign on the mountains; and when he bloweth a

trumpet, hear ye.

4 For so the LORD said unto me, I will take my rest, and I will 7 consider in my dwelling place like a clear heat 8 upon herbs, and like a cloud of dew in the heat of harvest.

5 For afore the harvest, when the bud is perfect, and the sour grape is ripening in the flower, he shall both cut off the sprigs with pruning hooks, and take away and cut down the branches.

6 They shall be left together unto the fowls of the mountains, and to the beasts of the earth; and the fowls shall summer upon them, and all the beasts of the earth shall winter upon them.

7 In that time shall the present be brought unto the Lord of hosts of a people 9 scattered and peeled, and from a people terrible from their beginning hitherto; a nation meted out and trodden under foot, whose land the rivers have spoiled, to the place of the name of the LORD of hosts, the mount Zion,

CHAPTER XIX.

1 The confusion of Egypt. 11 The foolishness of their princes. 18 The calling of Egypt to the church. 23 The covenant of Egypt, Assgria, and Israel.

THE burden of Egypt. Behold, the Lord brideth upon a swift cloud, and shall come into Egypt: and the idols of Egypt shall be moved at his presence, and the heart of Egypt shall

melt in the midst of it.

2 And I will 2 det the Egyptians against the Egyptians: and they shall fight every one against his brother, and every one against his neighbour; city against city, and kingdom a-gainst kingdom.

CHRIST cir. 741.

3 Pt. 9. 5. Ps. 83. 13. Hos. 13. 8. 2 Or, thistle

cir. 714. ch. 20. 4, 5. Ezek. 30, 4, Ezek. 30. s. 5, 5. Zeph. 2. 12. & S. 10.

ver. 7. Ter. 7.
Or, outspread and
polished. 4 Or, is nation that meleth out, and tread-eth down. 5 Heb. a nation of line, line, and tread 6 Or, whose land the

rivers despise. ch. 5, 20, 7 Or, regard my set dwelling. 8 Or, after

Fs. 68. 31. & 72. 10. ch. 16. 1, Zeph. 3. 10. Mal. 1, 11. 9 Or, out-spread and polished: Bee var. 2. 20 ver. 2.

<sup>a</sup> Jer. 46, 13, Fack. 29, & 30, <sup>b</sup> Ps. 18, 10, & 104, 3, Fx. 12. 12. Jor. 43. 12.

2 Heb. mingle. Judg.7. 22. 1 Sam. 14. 16, 20. 2 Chr. 20. 23.

4 Or, re-moved in the day of inkeritance, and there shall be deadly sorrow. 5 Or, noise. Jer. 0. 23.

| The confusion of Egypt. ISAIAH, XX. The calling of Egypt. |   |  |                                    |  |
|---|---|--|------------------------------------|--|
| Before  | 8 And the spirit of Egypt 2 shall   | LORD of hosts; one shall be called,  | Before                             |  |
| CHRIST<br>cir. 714.                                       | fail in the midst thereof; and I will<br>adestroy the counsel thereof: and    | The city of destruction.  19 In that day shall there be an                 | CHB18T<br>cir. 714.                |  |
| 2 Heb. shall  | they shall 'seek to the idols, and  | altar to the Lord in the midst of the                                      | 2 Or, 1/                           |  |
| be emptied.<br>8 Hob. moni-                               | to the charmers, and to them that<br>have familiar spirits, and to the        | land of Egypt, and a pillar at the border thereof to the Lord.             | Heres, or, of the sun.             |  |
| low up.   | wizards.  | 20 And it shall be for a sign and for                                      | Gen. 28. 18.<br>Ex. 21. 4.         |  |
| & 47. 12.   | 4 And the Egyptians will I *give over finto the hand of a cruel lord;         | a witness unto the Lord of hosts in  | Josh. 22.<br>10, 26, 27.           |  |
| 4 Or,<br>shul up.   | and a flerce king shall rule over   | the land of Egypt: for they shall cry<br>unto the Lord because of the op-  | See<br>Josh. 4, 20,                |  |
| f ch. 20, 4,<br>Jer. 46, 26,<br>Ezek.29,19,               | them, saith the Lord, the LORD of hosts.                                      | pressors, and he shall send them a saviour, and a great one, and he        | & 22. 27.                          |  |
| # Jer. 51, 36,  | 5 And the waters shall fail from  | shall deliver them.  |                                    |  |
| Ezek.30,12.   | the sea, and the river shall be wasted  | 21 And the Lord shall be known to  | 1                                  |  |
|   | and dried up. 6 And they shall turn the rivers far                            | Egypt, and the Egyptians shall know<br>the Lord in that day, and "shall do | * Mal. 1. 11.                      |  |
| 4 2 Kin. 19.  | away; and the brooks of defence shall be emptied and dried up: the            | sacrifice and oblation; yea, they shall                                    |                                    |  |
| •   | reeds and flags shall wither.   | yow a vow unto the Lord, and perform it.                                   | ĺ                                  |  |
|   | 7 The paper reeds by the brooks,<br>by the mouth of the brooks, and           | 22 And the Lord shall smite Egypt:   | 1                                  |  |
|   | by the mouth of the brooks, and<br>every thing sown by the brooks, shall      | he shall smite and heal it: and they shall return even to the Lord, and    | 1                                  |  |
| 5 Heb.<br>and shall                                       | wither, be driven away, and be no   | he shall be intreated of them, and   |                                    |  |
| not be.   | more. 8 The fishers also shall mourn, and                                     | shall heal them. 23 ¶ In that day *shall there be a                        | = ch. 11. 16.                      |  |
|   | all they that cast angle into the   | highway out of Egypt to Assyria, and                                       |                                    |  |
|   | brooks shall lament, and they that<br>spread nets upon the waters shall       | the Assyrian shall come into Egypt,<br>and the Egyptian into Assyria, and  | 1                                  |  |
|   | languish.   | the Egyptians shall serve with the   |                                    |  |
| 1 Kin. 10.<br>28.   | 9 Moreover they that work in fine flax, and they that weave 6 networks,       | Assyrians. 24 In that day shall Israel be the                              | 1                                  |  |
| Prov. 7. 16.<br>6 Or, white                               | shall be confounded.  | third with Egypt and with Assyria,   |                                    |  |
| norks.  | 10 And they shall be broken in the purposes thereof, all that make            | even a blessing in the midst of the land:                                  |                                    |  |
| dations.<br>8 Heb. of                                     | sluices and ponds 8 for fish.   | 25 Whom the Lord of hosts shall  |                                    |  |
| living<br>things.   | 11 ¶ Surely the princes of *Zoan are fools, the counsel of the wise coun-     | bless, saying, Blessed be Egypt my<br>people, and Assyria the work of      | Pa. 100. 3.                        |  |
| Num. 13.  | sellors of Pharaoh is become brutish:   | my hands, and Israel mine inherit-   | ch. 29, 23,<br>Hos. 2, 23,         |  |
|   | how say ye unto Pharaoh, I am the<br>son of the wise, the son of ancient      | ance,  | Eph. 2. 10,                        |  |
|   | kings?  | CHAPTER XX.  A type prefiguring the shameful captivity of                  |                                    |  |
| 11 Cor. 1.20.   | 12 Where are they? where are thy wise men? and let them tell thee             | Egypt and Ethiopia.  |                                    |  |
|   | now, and let them know what the   | IN the year that "Tartan came unto   | a 2 Kin. 18.                       |  |
|   | Lord of hosts hath purposed upon  | Ashdod, (when Sargon the king of Assyria sent him,) and fought against     | 1                                  |  |
|   | Egypt,  18 The princes of Zoan are become fools, "the princes of Noph are de- | Ashdod, and took it;   |                                    |  |
| = Jer. 2. 16.   | fools, "the princes of Noph are de-<br>ceived; they have also seduced E-      | 2 At the same time spake the Lord<br>3 by Isaiah the son of Amoz, saying,  | 3 Heb. by                          |  |
| 9 Or,<br>governors.                                       | gypt, even 92 they that are the stay  | Go and loose the sackcloth from off  | the hand                           |  |
| 2 Heb.  | of the tribes thereof.  14 The Lord hath mingled 3 na per-                    | thy loins, and put off thy shoe from<br>thy foot. And he did so, walking   | <sup>b</sup> Zech. 13. 4.          |  |
| 8 Heb. a<br>spirit of                                     | verse spirit in the midst thereof:  | naked and barefoot.  | 24.<br>Mic. 1. 8,                  |  |
| perverse-   | and they have caused Egypt to err<br>in every work thereof, as a drunken      | 3 And the Lord said, Like as my screant Isaiah hath walked naked           | 11.                                |  |
| *1 Kin. 22.   | man staggereth in his vomit.  | and barefoot three years d for a sign                                      | d ch. 8. 18.                       |  |
| 22.<br>ch. 29. 10.  | 15 Neither shall there be any work for Egypt, which "the head or tail,        | and wonder upon Egypt and upon Ethiopia;                                   |                                    |  |
| ° ch. 9. 14.  | branch or rush, may do.   | 4 So shall the king of Assyria lead  | 477-4                              |  |
| P Jer. 51. 30. Nab. 3. 13.                                | 16 In that day shall Egypt p be like unto women: and it shall be afraid       | away 4 the Egyptians prisoners, and<br>the Ethiopians captives, young and  | 4 Heb. the                         |  |
|   | and fear because of the shaking of the  | the Ethiopians captives, young and old, naked and barefoot, even with      | of Egypt.<br>2 Bam. 10.            |  |
| f ch. 11. 15.   | hand of the Lord of hosts, which he shaketh over it.                          | their buttocks uncovered, to the shame of Egypt.                           | 4.<br>ch. 3. 17.                   |  |
|   | 17 And the land of Judah shall be a   | 5 And they shall be afraid and   | Jer. 13. 29,<br>26.<br>Mic. 1. 11, |  |
|   | terror unto Egypt, every one that mak-<br>eth mention thereof shall be afraid | ashamed of Ethiopia their expecta-   | 5 Heb.                             |  |
|   | in himself, because of the counsel of   | tion, and of Egypt their glory. 6 And the inhabitant of this sisle         | nukedness.<br>f 2 Kin. 18.         |  |
|   | the Lord of hosts, which he hath determined against it.                       | shall say in that day, Behold, such is our expectation, whither we flee    | 21.<br>ch. 30. 3, 5,               |  |
| <sup>7</sup> Zeph. 3. 9.                                  | 18 ¶ In that day shall five cities in   | for help to be delivered from the  | 7. & 36. 6.<br>6 Or,               |  |
| 4 Heb.  | the land of Egypt speak 4the lan-<br>guage of Canaan, and swear to the        | king of Assyria; and how shall we  | country,<br>Jer. 47. 4.            |  |
| the lip.  | guage of Canaan, and swear to the   |  |                                    |  |

|  | of Babylon. ISAIAH, I  | XXI, XXII. The invasion of   | f Jewry.   |
|--|--|--|--|
| CHRIST<br>cir. 714.  | CHAPTER XXI.  1 The prophet, becalling the captivity of his people, seeth in a vision the fall of Babylon by the Medica and Personas. It Edon, scorring the prophet, is moved to reputioned. 13 The set time of Arabid's calamity. | 17 And the residue of the number of archers, the mighty men of the children of Kedar, shall be diminished: for the Loan God of Israel hath spoken &  | CHRIST<br>Cir. 714.  |
| • Zech. 9. 14.   | THE burden of the desert of the sea. As "whirlwinds in the south pass through; so it cometh from the desert, from a terrible land.  2 A "grievous vision is declared unto  | CHAPTER XXII.  1 The prophet lamenteth the invention of Jeory by the Persians. 8 He reproved their human wisdom and worldly joy. 15 He prophesieth Shebna's deprication, 20 and Elakin, prefiguring the kingdom of Ohrist, his substitution.   |  |
| è ch. 33. 1.   | me; the treacherous dealer dealeth<br>treacherously, and the spoiler spoil-  | THE burden of the valley of vision.  | cir. 712.  |
| ch. 13. 17.<br>Jor. 49. 34.  | eth. Go up, O Elam: besiege, O Media; all the sighing thereof have I made to cease.  | A What alieth thee now, that thou art wholly gone up to the housetops?  2 Thou that art full of stirs, a tumulations of the control of the co | * eb. 82, 13,  |
| ch. 15. 5.<br>& 16. 11.<br>ch. 18. 8.  | 8 Therefore are my loins filled with pain: 'pangs have taken hold upon me, as the pangs of a woman that travaileth: I was bowed down at the hearing of it; I was dismayed  | tuous city, "a joyous city: thy slain<br>nen are not slain with the sword, nor<br>dead in battle.<br>3 All thy rulers are fled together,   | - 60. 82. 13.  |
| 8 Or,<br>My mind<br>windered.  | at the hearing of it; I was dismayed<br>at the seeing of it.<br>4 3 My heart panted, fearfulness af-<br>frighted me: the night of my pleasure  | they are bound <sup>3</sup> by the archers: all<br>that are found in thee are bound<br>together, which have fled from far.<br>4 Therefore said I, Look away from   | 3 Heb. of<br>the bow.  |
| **Dout.28.67.  4 Heb. put.  5 Dan. 5. 5.   | 5 Prepare the table, watch in the watchtower, eat, drink: arise, ye  | me; *41 will weep bitterly, labour not to comfort me, because of the spoiling of the daughter of my people.  5 *For it is a day of trouble, and of   | b Jer. 4. 19.<br>& 9. 1.<br>4 Heb. I<br>will be                  |
|  | princes, and anoint the shield. 6 For thus hath the Lord said unto me, Go, set a watchman, let him declare what he seeth.  | 5 For it is a day of trouble, and of<br>treading down, and of perplexity by<br>the Lord Gop of hosts in the valley<br>of vision, breaking down the walls,  | bitter in<br>weeping.<br>• ch. 37. 3.<br>• Lam. 1. 5.<br>• 2. 2. |
| A ver. 9.  | 7 And he saw a charlot with a couple of horsemen, a charlot of asses, and a charlot of camels; and   | and of crying to the mountains. 6 And Elam bare the quiver with chariots of men and horsemen, and  | ' Jer. 49. 35.   |
| S Or, cried<br>as a lion.<br>i Hab. 2, 1,  | he hearkened diligently with much heed: 8 And 5 he cried, A lion: My lord, I stand continually upon the 'watchtower in the daytime, and I am set in my ward 6 whole nights:  | 7 Kir 5 uncovered the shield. 7 And it shall come to pass, that 6 thy choicest valleys shall be full of charlots, and the horsenen shall set themselves in array 7 at the gate.  | 6 Heb. made<br>naked.<br>6 Heb. the<br>choice of<br>thy valleys. |
| 6 Or, every<br>night.  | 9 And, behold, here cometh a chariot of men, with a couple of horsemen.  | 8 ¶ And he discovered the covering of Judah, and thou didst look in that day to the armour fof the house of  | 7 Or,<br>toward.<br>91 Kin. 7. 2.<br>& 10. 17.                   |
| Jer. 51. 8.<br>Rev. 14. 8.<br>& 18. 2.<br>ch. 46. 1.<br>Jer. 50. 2.<br>& 51. 44. | And he answered and said, Bubylon is fallen, is fallen; and fall the graven images of her gods he hath broken unto the ground.  10 <sup>m</sup> O my threshing, and the 7 corn   | the forest.  9 Ye have seen also the breaches of the city of David, that they are many: and ye gathered together the waters of the lower pool.   | 4 2 Kin. 20.<br>20.<br>2 Chr. 32.<br>4, 5, 30.                   |
| ** Jer. 51. 33.<br>7 Hob. son.   | of my floor: that which I have heard of the Lord of hosts, the God of  | 10 And ye have numbered the houses of Jerusalem, and the houses have ye broken down to fortify the wall.   |  |
| *1 Chr.1. 30,<br>Jor. 49, 7,8,<br>Ezek. 35, 2,<br>Obad. 1,                       | Israel, have I declared unto you.<br>11 7 "The burden of Duniah. He<br>calleth to me out of Seir, Watchman,<br>what of the night? Watchman, what   | 11 'Ye made also a ditch between<br>the two walls for the water of the<br>old pool: but ye have not looked   | / Nah. 3. 16.  |
|  | of the night?  12 The watchman said, The morning cometh, and also the night: if ye will  | unto the maker thereof, neither<br>had respect unto him that fashioned<br>it long ago.<br>12 And in that day did the Lord  | * See<br>ch. 37. 26.   |
| • Jer. 49. 28.<br>• 1 Chr. 1.  | enquire, enquire ye: return, come.  13 ¶ The burden upon Arabia.  In the forest in Arabia shall ye lodge, O ye travelling companies pof  | Gop of hosts <sup>1</sup> call to weeping, and to mourning, and <sup>m</sup> to baldness, and to girding with sackcloth:   | <sup>1</sup> Joel 1. 13.<br>** See<br>Exra 9. 3.                 |
| 9, 39.<br>8 Or.  | Dedanim.  14 The inhabitants of the land of Tema 8 brought water to him that   | 13 And behold joy and gladness, slay-<br>ing oxen, and killing sheep, eating<br>flesh and drinking wine: "let us eat   | ch. 15, 2,<br>Mic. 1, 16.<br>* ch. 56, 12.                       |
| bring ye.  | was thirsty, they prevented with their<br>bread him that fied.<br>15 For they fied 92 from the swords,   | and drink; for to morrow we shall die.  14 And it was revealed in mine ears by the Lord of hosts, Surely   | 1 Cor. 15.<br>32.<br>• ch. 5. 9.                                 |
| fear.  2 Heb. from the face.   | from the drawn sword, and from the<br>bent bow, and from the grievousness<br>of war.<br>16 For thus hath the Lord said unto  | this iniquity p shall not be purged from you till ye die, saith the Lord Gop of hosts.  15 ¶ Thus saith the Lord Gop of  | P 1 Sam. 3.<br>14.<br>Erek. 24.<br>13.                           |
| f ch. 16, 14,<br>f Ps. 120, 5,<br>ch. 60, 7,                                     | me, Within a year, according to the years of an hireling, and all the glory of Kedar shall fail:   | hosts, Go, get thee unto this treasurer, even unto ? Shebna, , which is over the house, and say,   | 12 Kin. 18.<br>37.<br>ch. 36. 3.<br>1 Kin. 4. 6.                 |

CHRIST cir. 719. 3 Or, O he. \* See 2 Sam. 18. 18. Matt.37.60. 8 Or, the LORD who covered thee with thes with an excel-lent cover-ing, and clothed thes gor-geously, shall sure-ly, &c. ver. 18. 4 Heb. the captivity of a man. 2 Eath. 7. 8. 5 Heb. large

of spaces.

" Job 12, 14, Rev. 3, 7,

Fura 9. S.

6 Or. in. struments of viols.

cir. 715. EIF. 713.

\* Jer. 25. 22.

\* 47. 4.

Ezek. 26,

\* 27, \* 28.

Amos 1. 9.

Zech. 9. 2,4.

t ver. 12. 7 Heb. silent.

e Ezek. 27. 3.

16 What hast thou here? and whom hast thou here, that thou hast hewed thee out a sepulchre here, 2 as he that heweth him out a sepulchre on high, and that graveth an habitation

for himself in a rock?

17 Behold, the Lord will carry thee away with 4a mighty captivity, fand

will surely cover thee.

18 He will surely violently turn and toss thee like a ball into a blarge country: there shall thou die, and there the chariots of thy glory shall be the shame of thy lord's house.

19 And I will drive thee from thy station, and from thy state shall he

pull thee down.

20 ¶ And it shall come to pass in that day, that I will call my servant "Eliakim the son of Hilkiah:

21 And I will clothe him with thy robe, and strengthen him with thy girdle, and I will commit thy government into his hand: and he shall be a father to the inhabitants of Jerusalem, and to the house of Judah.

22 And the key of the house of David will I lay upon his shoulder; so he shall \*open, and none shall shut; and he shall shut, and none shall open.

23 And I will fasten him as va nail in a sure place; and he shall be for a glorious throne to his father's house.

24 And they shall hang upon him all the glory of his father's house, the offspring and the issue, all vessels of small quantity, from the vessels of cups, even to all the evessels of flagons

25 In that day, saith the Lord of hosts, shall the nail that is fastened in the sure place be removed, and be cut down, and fall; and the burden that was upon it shall be cut off: for the Lord hath spoken it.

CHAPTER XXIII.

1 The miserable overthrow of Tyre. 17 Their unhappy return. THE burden of Tyre. Howl, ye ships of Tarshish; for it is laid waste, so that there is no house, no entering in: b from the land of Chit-

tim it is revealed to them. 2 Be 7 still, ye inhabitants of the isle; thou whom the merchants of Zidon, that pass over the sea, have

replenished. 8 And by great waters the seed of Sihor, the harvest of the river, is her revenue; and cshe is a mart of

nations 4 Be thou ashamed, O Zidon: for the sea hath spoken, even the strength of the sea, saying, I travail not, nor bring forth children, neither do I nourish up young men, nor bring up virgins.

5 As at the report concerning Egypt, so shall they be sorely pained at the report of Tyre.

6 Pass ye over to Tarshish; howl, ye inhabitants of the isle.

7 Is this your 'joyous city, whose antiquity is of ancient days? her own feet shall carry her 'safar off

to sojourn.

8 Who hath taken this counsel against Tyre, the crowning city, whose merchants are princes, whose traffickers are the honourable of the earth?

9 The Lord of hosts bath purposed it, to stain the pride of all glory, and to bring into contempt all the honourable of the earth.

10 Pass through thy land as a river, O daughter of Tarshish; there is no more istrength.

11 He stretched out his hand over the sca, he shook the kingdoms: the LORD hath given a commandment against 6 the merchant city, to destroy the 7 strong holds thereof.

12 And he said, "Thou shalt no more rejoice, O thou oppressed virgin, daughter of Zidon: arise, "pass over to Chittin; there also shalt thou have no rest.

13 Behold the land of the Chaldeans; this people was not, till the Assyrian founded it for 'them that dwell in the wilderness: they set up the towers thereof, they raised up the palaces thereof; and he brought it to ruin.

14 \* Howl, ye ships of Tarshish: for your strength is laid waste.

15 And it shall come to pass in that day, that Tyre shall be forgotten seventy years, according to the days of one king: after the end of seventy years shall Tyre sing as an harlot.

16 Take an harp, go about the city, thou harlot that hast been forgotten: make sweet melody, sing many songs, that thou mayest be remembered.

17 ¶ And it shall come to pass after the end of seventy years, that the Lord will visit Tyre, and she shall turn to her hire, and 'shall commit fornication with all the kingdoms of the world upon the face of the earth. 18 And her merchandise and her hire "shall be holiness to the Lord: it shall not be treasured nor laid up; for her merchandise shall be for them that dwell before the Lord,

to eat sufficiently, and for 9 durable CHAPTER XXIV.

1 The doleful judgments of God upon the land. 13 A remnant shall joyfully praise him. 16 God in his judgments shall advance his kingdom.

BEHOLD, the Lorp maketh the earth cupty, and maketh it waste, and 2 turneth it upside down, and scattereth abroad the inhabitants thereof.

2 And it shall be, as with the people, so with the 3" priest; as with the servant, so with his master; as with the maid, so with her mistress; bas with the buyer, so with the seller; as with the lender, so with the borrower; as with the taker of usury, so with the giver of usury to him.

CHRIST cir. 715.

> ch. 22. 2. 2 Heb. from afar off. f See Exek. 28. 2, 12.

3 Heb. to pollute.

4 Heb. girdle.

5 Or, con-cerning a merchani-man. 6 Heb.

7 Or, strengths, Rev. 18. 22.

i Ps. 72. 9.

Free 1. Ezek. 27. 25, 90.

8 Heb. it shall be unto Tyro as the som

I Rev. 17. 2.

" Zech. 14. 20, 21.

9 Heb. old.

cir. 712.

2 Heb. perverteth the face thereof.

3 Or, prince. 4 Hos. 4. 9. 6 Ezek. 7. 12, 13.

d ch. 19, 16,

clothing.

8 Or, valleys. A Mal. 1. 11.

5 Heb. Leanness to me, or, My secret to me. ¿ Jer. 5. 11.

# See 1 Kin. 19, 17. Jer. 48. 43, Amos 5, 19. cherously.

l Gen. 7, 11. m Ps. 18. 7.

" Jer. 4, 23.

° ch. 19, 14,

17 k Fear, and the pit, and the snare, are upon thee, O inhabitant of the earth. 18 And it shall come to pass, that he who fleeth from the noise of the ne who neeth from the noise of the fear shall fall into the pit; and he that cometh up out of the midst of the pit shall be taken in the snare; for 'the windows from on high are open, and "the foundations of the auth do better.

dealt treacherously; yea, the trea-cherous dealers have dealt very trea-

earth do shake.

19 "The earth is utterly broken down, the earth is clean dissolved, the earth is moved exceedingly.

20 The earth shall "reel to and fro like a drunkard, and shall be removed like a cottage; and the the dunghill.

full of marrow, of wines on the lees well refined.

7 And he will 7 destroy in this mountain the face of the covering 8 cast over all people, and \*the vail that is spread over all nations.

8 He will swallow up death in victory; and the Lord God will whipe away tears from off all faces; and the rebuke of his people shall he take away from off all the earth; for

the Lord hath spoken it.

9 ¶ And it shall be said in that day,
Lo, this is our God; "we have waited
for him, and he will save us: this is the LORD; we have waited for him, we will be glad and rejoice in his salvation.

10 For in this mountain shall the hand of the LORD rest, and Moab shall be strodden down under him, even as straw is 2 trodden down for

CHRIST cir. 712.

2 Wah visit upon.
P Pa. 76. 12.
P Pa. 76. 12.
P Pa. 76. 12.
P Pa. 76. 12.
P Pa. 76. 12.
P Pa. 76. 12.
P Pa. 76. 12.
P Pa. 76. 12.
P Pa. 76. 12.
P Pa. 76. 12.
P Pa. 76. 12.
P Pa. 76. 12.
P Pa. 76. 12.
P Pa. 76. 12.
P Pa. 76. 12.
P Pa. 76. 12.
P Pa. 76. 12.
P Pa. 76. 12.
P Pa. 76. 12.
P Pa. 76. 12.
P Pa. 76. 12.
P Pa. 76. 12.
P Pa. 76. 12.
P Pa. 76. 12.
P Pa. 76. 12.
P Pa. 76. 12.
P Pa. 76. 12.
P Pa. 76. 12.
P Pa. 76. 12.
P Pa. 76. 12.
P Pa. 76. 12.
P Pa. 76. 12.
P Pa. 76. 12.
P Pa. 76. 12.
P Pa. 76. 12.
P Pa. 76. 12.
P Pa. 76. 12.
P Pa. 76. 12.
P Pa. 76. 12.
P Pa. 76. 12.
P Pa. 76. 12.
P Pa. 76. 12.
P Pa. 76. 12.
P Pa. 76. 12.
P Pa. 76. 12.
P Pa. 76. 12.
P Pa. 76. 12.
P Pa. 76. 12.
P Pa. 76. 12.
P Pa. 76. 12.
P Pa. 76. 12.
P Pa. 76. 12.
P Pa. 76. 12.
P Pa. 76. 12.
P Pa. 76. 12.
P Pa. 76. 12.
P Pa. 76. 12.
P Pa. 76. 12.
P Pa. 76. 12.
P Pa. 76. 12.
P Pa. 76. 12.
P Pa. 76. 12.
P Pa. 76. 12.
P Pa. 76. 12.
P Pa. 76. 12.
P Pa. 76. 12.
P Pa. 76. 12.
P Pa. 76. 12.
P Pa. 76. 12.
P Pa. 76. 12.
P Pa. 76. 12.
P Pa. 76. 12.
P Pa. 76. 12.
P Pa. 76. 12.
P Pa. 76. 12.
P Pa. 76. 12.
P Pa. 76. 12.
P Pa. 76. 12.
P Pa. 76. 12.
P Pa. 76. 12.
P Pa. 76. 12.
P Pa. 76. 12.
P Pa. 76. 12.
P Pa. 76. 12.
P Pa. 76. 12.
P Pa. 76. 12.
P Pa. 76. 12.
P Pa. 76. 12.
P Pa. 76. 12.
P Pa. 76. 12.
P Pa. 76. 12.
P Pa. 76. 12.
P Pa. 76. 12.
P Pa. 76. 12.
P Pa. 76. 12.
P Pa. 76. 12.
P Pa. 76. 12.
P Pa. 76. 12.
P Pa. 76. 12.
P Pa. 76. 12.
P Pa. 76. 12.
P Pa. 76. 12.
P Pa. 76. 12.
P Pa. 76. 12.
P Pa. 76. 12.
P Pa. 76. 12.
P Pa. 76. 12.
P Pa. 76. 12.
P Pa. 76. 12.
P Pa. 76. 12.
P Pa. 76. 12.
P Pa. 76. 12.
P Pa. 76. 12.
P Pa. 76. 12.
P Pa. 76. 12.
P Pa. 76. 12.
P Pa. 76. 12.
P Pa. 76. 12.
P Pa. 76. 12.
P Pa. 76. 12.
P Pa. 76. 12.
P Pa. 76. 12.
P Pa. 76. 12.
P Pa. 76. 12.
P Pa. 76. 12.
P Pa. 76. 12.
P Pa. 76. 12.
P Pa. 76. 12.
P Pa. 76. 12.
P Pa. 76. 12.
P Pa. 76. 12.
P Pa. 76. 12.
P Pa. 76. 12.
P Pa. 76. 12.
P Pa. 76. 12.
P Pa. 76. 12.
P Pa. 76. 12.
P Pa. 76. 12.
P Pa. 76. 12.
P Pa. 76. 12.
P Pa. 76. 12.
P Pa. 76. 12.
P Pa. 76. 12.
P Pa. 76. 12.
P Pa. 76. 12.
P Pa

glory be-fore his

cir. 712. Ex. 15. 2. Ps. 118, 28. è Ps. 98. 1. Num. 23.

d ch. 21. 9. & 23. 13. Jer. 51. 37.

' Rev. 11, 13,

f ch. 4. 6.

9 ch. 2, 2, 3, A Prov. 9. 2. Matt. 22. 4. Dan. 7. 14. Matt. 8. 11.

7 Heb. up. 8 Heb.

covered. 12 ('or. 3. 15. Eph. 4. 18. / Hot. 19. 14. 1 Cor. 15. Rev. 20, 14, & 21, 4. m Rev. 7. 17. " Gen. 49.18. Tit. 2. 13.

° Ps. 20. 5.

9 Or, threshed. 2 Or, threshed in Mad-menah.

|   | inciting to ISAIAH, X   | XVI, XXVII. confidence  | in God.   |
|---|---|---|---|
| OHRIST<br>cir. 712.                     | 11 And he shall spread forth his<br>hands in the midst of them, as he<br>that swimmeth spreadeth forth his  | tion: thou art giorified: thou hadst<br>removed it far unto all the ends of   | Before<br>CHRIST<br>cir. 712.                       |
|   | hands to swim: and he shall bring<br>down their pride together with the<br>spoils of their hands.<br>12 And the protress of the high                                | 16 LORD. "in trouble have they  | * Hos. 5, 15.                                       |
| P ch. 96. 5.                            | fort of thy walls shall be bring down.  | upon them.  | 2 Hob.  |
|   | lay low, and bring to the ground, even to the dust.   | 17 Like as a woman with child, that draweth near the time of her  | speech.<br>ch. 13. 8.<br>John 16. 21.               |
|   | CHAPTER XXVI.   | delivery, is in pain, and crieth out<br>in her pangs; so have we been in  |   |
|   | 1 A song inciting to confidence in God, 5 for<br>his judgments, 12 and for his favour to his<br>people. 20 An exhortation to wait on God.                           | thy sight, O LORD.  18 We have been with child, we have been in pain, we have as it.                                      |   |
| cir. 712.<br>ch. 2. 11.                 | TN that day shall this song be sung   | have been in pain, we have as it were brought forth wind; we have   |   |
| ė ch. 60. 18.                           | In "that day shall this song be sung in the land of Judah; We have a strong city; balvation will God appoint for walls and bulwarks.  2 Open ye the gates, that the | not wrought any deliverance in the earth; neither have the inhabitants of the world fallen.                               | P Ps. 17. 14.                                       |
| *Ps. 118. 19,<br>20.                    | 2 Open ye the gates, that the righteous nation which keepeth the  | 19 Thy dead men shall live, together with my dead body shall they   | * Ezek. 37.<br>1, &c.                               |
| 2 Heb.<br>truths.                       | <sup>2</sup> truth may enter in.  | arise. Awake and sing, ye that dwell in dust: for thy dew is as the   | <sup>7</sup> Dan. 12. 2.                            |
| 3 Heb.                                  | 3 Thou wilt keep him in 3 perfect peace, whose 4 mind is stayed on thee: because he trusteth in thee.   | dew of herbs, and the earth shall   |   |
| peace.<br>ch. 57, 19,                   | thee: because he trusteth in thee.  4 Trust ye in the Lord for ever:  | cast out the dead. 20 ¶ Come, my people, *enter thou  | ' Ex. 12. 22,                                       |
| 4 Or,<br>thought,                       | for in the Lord JEHOVAH is  | into thy chambers, and shut thy   | 23.   |
| or, imagi-<br>nation.                   | 5 T For he bringeth down them   | doors about thee: hide thyself as it were for a little moment, until the  | f Pa. 30. &.  |
| 6 ch. 45, 17,<br>5 Heb.                 | 5 T For he bringeth down them that dwell on high; "the lofty city, he layeth it low; he layeth it low,  | indignation be overpast. 21 For, behold, the Lord "cometh   | t Ps. 30. 5.<br>ch. 54. 7, 8.<br>2 ('or. 4. 17.     |
| the rock<br>of ages,<br>Deut. 32. 4.    | even to the ground; he bringeth it  | out of his place to punish the in-<br>habitants of the earth for their ini-   | " Mic. 1. 3.<br>Jude 14.                            |
| ch. 25. 12.                             | even to the dust. 6 The foot shall tread it down, even  | habitants of the earth for their ini-<br>quity: the earth also shall disclose   |   |
| # 04. 19.                               | the feet of the poor, and the steps of the needy.  7 The way of the just is upright-  | her 5 blood, and shall no more cover<br>her slain.  | 8 Heb.<br>bloods.                                   |
| / Pa. 37. 23.                           | ness: /thou, most upright, dost weigh   | CHAPTER XXVII.  |   |
| # ch. 64. 5.                            | the path of the just.  8 Yea, in the way of thy judg-   | 1 The care of God over his vineyard. 7 His<br>chastisements differ from judgments. 12 The<br>church of Jews and Gentiles. |   |
|   | ments, O Lord, have we waited for thee; the desire of our soul is to  | I N that day the Lord with his sore and great and strong sword  |   |
|   | thy name, and to the remembrance  | I sore and great and strong sword   | 4 Or,   |
| A Pr. 63. 6.                            | of thee.  9 * With my soul have I desired   | shall punish leviathan the piercing serpent, even leviathan that crook-   | crossing<br>like a bar.<br>• Ps. 74. 13,            |
| Cant. 3. 1.                             | thee in the night; yea, with my spirit within me will I seek thee early:  | d serpent; and he shall slay the dragon that is in the sea.   | 14.<br>6 ch. 51. 9.                                 |
| 1                                       | for when thy judgments are in the   | 2 In that day sing ye unto her,   | Ezek. 29. 3.  |
|   | earth, the inhabitants of the world will learn righteousness.   | dA vineyard of red wine. 3 I the Lord do keep it; I will  | ch. 5, 1,<br>d Pa. 80, 8,                           |
| Eccles. 8.                              | 10 Let favour be shewed to the  | water it every moment: lest any<br>hurt it, I will keep it night and  | Jer. 2. 21.<br>Ps. 121.                             |
| Rom. 2. 4.<br>Pa. 143, 10.              | wicked, yet will he not learn right-<br>eousness: in *the land of upright-  | day.  | 4, 5.<br>/ 2 Sam.                                   |
|   | ness will he deal unjustly, and will not behold the majesty of the Lord.  | 4 Fury is not in me: who would set the briers and thorns against  | 23. 6.<br>ch. 9. 18.                                |
|   | 11 LORD, when thy hand is lifted  | me in battle? I would 5go through   | 6 Or, march<br>against.                             |
| Job 34, 27.<br>Ps. 28, 5,<br>eb. 5, 12, | 11 LORD, when thy hand is lifted<br>up, they will not see: but they shall<br>see, and be ashamed for their envy   | them, I would burn them together.  5 Or let him take hold of my   | # ch. 25. 4.<br>4 Job 22. 21.                       |
| Or, toward                              | at the people; yea, the fire of thine enemics shall devour them.  | strength, that he may make peace with me; and he shall make peace   | ch. 37. 31.<br>Hos.14.5,6.                          |
| thy people.                             | 12 ¶ LORD, thou wilt ordain peace for us: for thou also hast wrought  | with me, with me. 6 He shall cause them that come   | 6 Heb. ac-<br>cording to<br>the stroke<br>of those. |
| 7 Or, for us.<br>= 2 Chr.12.8,          | all our works in us. 13 O Lord our God, "other lords  | of Jacob to take root: Israel shall blossom and bud, and fill the face  | 1 Job 23. 6.  |
|   | beside thee have had dominion over  | of the world with fruit.  | Pa. 6. 1.<br>Jer. 10. 24.<br>& 30. 11.              |
|   | us: but by thee only will we make mention of thy name.  | 7 T Hath he smitten him, sas he smote those that smote him? or is   | # 46. 28.   |
| ļ                                       | 14 They are dead, they shall not live; they are deceased, they shall  | he slain according to the slaughter   | 1 Cor. 10.<br>13.<br>7 Or, when                     |
|   | not rise: therefore hast thou visited   | of them that are slain by him?.  8 *In measure, 7 when it shooteth  | est it forth.                                       |
| i                                       | and destroyed them, and made all  | forth, thou wilt debate with it: 81 he  | 8 Or. when  |
| İ                                       | their memory to perish.  15 Thou hast increased the nation,   | stayeth his rough wind in the day of the cast wind.   | eth it.<br>1 Ps. 78. 38.                            |
|   |   | <del></del>   |   |

Before CHRIST cir. 712.

2 Or, sun images.

9 By this therefore shall the iniquity of Jacob be purged; and this & all the fruit to take away his sin; when he maketh all the stones of the altar as chalkstones that are beaten in sunder, the groves and 2 images shall

not stand up.

10 Yet the defenced city shall be desolate, and the habitation for-saken, and left like a wilderness: "there shall the calf feed, and there shall he lie down, and consume the

branches thereof.

11 When the boughs thereof are withered, they shall be broken off: the women come, and set them on fire: for "it is a people of no under-standing: therefore he that made them will not have mercy on them, and he that formed them will shew them no favour.

12 ¶ And it shall come to pass in that day, that the Lord shall beat off from the channel of the river unto the stream of Egypt, and ye shall be gathered one by one, O ye

children of Israel.

13 PAnd it shall come to pass in that day, qthat the great trumpet shall be blown, and they shall come which were ready to perish in the land of Assyria, and the outcasts in the land of Egypt, and shall worship the Lord in the holy mount at Jerusalem.

## CHAPTER XXVIII.

1 The prophet threateneth Ephrains for their prite and drunkenness. 5 The residue shall be advanced in the kingdom of Christ. 7 He exhibeth their error. 9 Their untowardness ex tearn, 14 and their security. 16 Christ the sure foundation is promised. 18 Their security shall be tried. 23 They are incited to the consideration of God's discret pro-

WOE to "the crown of pride, to W the drunkards of Ephraim, whose glorious beauty is a fading flower, which are on the head of the fat valleys of them that are sovercome with wine!

2 Behold, the Lord hath a mighty and strong one, which as a tempest of hall and a destroying storm, as a flood of mighty waters overflowing shall cast down to the earth with the hand.

3 The crown of pride, the drunk-ards of Ephraim, shall be trodden

under feet :

4 And the glorious beauty, which is on the head of the fat valley, shall be a fading flower, and as the hasty fruit before the summer; which when he that looketh upon it seeth, while it is yet in his hand he seateth it up.

5 ¶ In that day shall the LORD of hosts be for a crown of glory, and for a diadem of beauty, unto the

for a thaten of the people,
6 And for a spirit of judgment to
him that sitteth in judgment, and for strength to them that turn the

battle to the gate.
7 ¶ But they also flave erred

through wine, and through strong drink are out of the way; the priest arink are out of the way; "the priest and the prophet have erred through strong drink, they are swallowed up of wine, they are out of the way through strong drink; they err in vision, they stumble in judgment. 8 For all tables are full of vomit and fithliness, so that there is no place aleas.

place clean.

9 % Whom shall he teach knowledge? and whom shall he make to understand 2 doctrine? them that are weaned from the milk, and drawn from the breasts.

10 For precept smust be upon precept, precept upon precept; line upon line, line upon line; here a little, and there a little:

11 For with 4 stammering lips and another tongue swill he speak to

another congue with the specific this people.

12 To whom he said, This is the rest wherewith ye may cause the weary to rest; and this is the refreshing: yet they would not hear.

13 But the word of the LORD was

13 But the word of the LORD was unto them precept upon precept, pre-cept upon precept; line upon line, line upon line; here a little, and there a little; that they might go, and fall backward, and be broken, and snared, and taken.

14 T Wherefore hear the word of the Lord, ye scornful men, that rule this people which is in Jerusalem.

15 Because ye have said, We have made a covenant with death, and with hell are we at agreement; when the overflowing scourge shall pass through, it shall not come unto us. for we have made lies our refuge, and under falsehood have we hid ourselves:

16 Therefore thus saith the Lord God, Behold, I lay in Zion for a foundation 'a stone, a tried stone, a precious corner stone, a sure foun-dation: he that believeth shall not make haste.

17 Judgment also will I lay to the line, and righteousness to the plummet: and the hail shall sweep away "the refuge of lies, and the waters shall overflow the hiding place.

18 ¶ And your covenant with death shall be disannulled, and your agree-ment with hell shall not stand; when the overflowing scourge shall pass through, then ye shall be 6 trodden down by it.

19 From the time that it goeth forth it shall take you: for morning by morning shall it pass over, by day and by night; and it shall be a vexation only to understand the report.

20 For the bed is shorter than that a man can stretch himself on it: and the covering narrower than that he can wrap himself in it.

21 For the LORD shall rise up as in mount "Perazim, he shall be wroth as in the valley of Gibeon, that he may

CHRIST cir. 795. r ch. 56, 18,

4 Jer. 6, 10.

I Heb. the

3 Or, hath been.

4 Heb. ings of lips i 1 Cor. 14. 21. 5 Or, he hath spoken.

& Amos 9. 4.

l Gen. 49, 24, Ps. 118, 22, Matt.21,42, Matt.21.42. Acts 4. 11. Rom. 9. 33. & 10. 11. Eph. 2. 20. 1 Pet. 2. 6, 7, 8. <sup>m</sup> ver. 15.

6 Heb. a treading down to it. 7 Or, when he shall make you to under-stand doc trins.

20 20. 1 Chr. 14. 11. • Josh. 10. 10, 12. 2 Sam. 5. 25. 1 Chr. 14.

28. ch. 1. 3. Jor. 8. 7. Dovt. 32, 18. ch. 43. 1, 7. & 44. 2, 21,

" Dout. 32.

P ch. 2, 11, 7 Matt. 24. 31. Rev. 11. 15.

cir. 725. 4 ver. 3. A ver. 1.

8 Heb. broken. ch. 30, 30, Ezek. 13, 11,

d ver. 1.

4 Heb. with feet. \* ver. 1.

5 Hob.

/ Prov. 20. 1. Hos. 4. 11.

| Judgme  | nt upon Jerusalem. ISAIAH   | , XXIX. The Jews are  | reproved.   |
|---|---|---|---|
| Before<br>CHBIST<br>cir. 725.   | do his work, his strange work; and bring to pass his act, his strange act.  | munition, and that distress her, shall<br>be 'as a dream of a night vision.<br>8 *It shall even be as when an   | Before<br>CHRIST<br>cir. 712,   |
| PLam. 3. 33.  | 22 Now therefore be ye not mockers,<br>lest your bands be made strong: for  | hungry man dreameth, and, behold,<br>he eateth; but he awaketh, and his   | ' Job 20. 8.<br>h Ps. 73. 20.   |
| f ch. 10. 22,<br>23.<br>Dan. 9, 27.   | I have heard from the Lord Gop of<br>hosts *a consumption, even deter-<br>mined upon the whole earth.<br>23 ¶Give ye ear, and hear my voice;<br>hearken, and hear my speech.<br>24 Doth the plowman plow all day<br>to sow? doth he open and break the                  | soul is empty: or as when a thirsty<br>man dreameth, and, behold, he drink-<br>eth; but he awaketh, and, behold,<br>he is faint, and his soul hath ap-<br>petite: so shall the multitude of all<br>the nations be, that fight against<br>mount Zion.                                      |   |
| 2 Or, the wheat in  | clods of his ground? 25 When he hath made plain the face thereof, doth he not cast abroad the fitches, and scatter the cummin, and cast in 2the principal wheat and the appointed barley and the  | 9 T Stay yourselves, and wonder; 2 cry ye out, and cry: 'they are drunken, 'but not with wine; they stagger, but not with strong drink.  10 For "the LORD hath poured out   | 2 Or,<br>take your<br>pleasure,<br>and riot.<br>! See<br>ch. 28. 7, 8.<br>mch. 51. 21.          |
| the princi-<br>pal place,<br>and barley<br>in the ap-<br>pointed<br>place.                  | 3 rie in their 4 place?  26 5 For his God doth instruct him to discretion, and doth teach him.  27 For the fitches are not threshed   | upon you the spirit of deep sleep,<br>and hath closed your eyes; the pro-<br>phets and your rulers, the seers<br>hath he covered.<br>11 And the vision of all is become   | * Rom. 11. 8.<br>• Ps. 69. 23.<br>ch. 6. 10.<br>8 Heb.<br>heads:<br>See ch. 3. 2.               |
| 3 Or, spell. 4 Heb. border? 5 Or, And he bindeth it in such sort as his God doth teach him. | with a threshing instrument, nother is a cart wheel turned about upon the cummin; but the fitches are beaten out with a staff, and the cummin with a rod.  28 Bread corn is bruised; because he will not ever be threshing it, nor break it with the wheel of his cart, | unto you as the words of a *book 'that is scaled, which men deliver to one that is learned, saying, Read this, I pray thee: 'and he saith, I cannot, for it is scaled:  12 And the book is delivered to him that is not learned, saying, Read this, I pray thee: and he saith, I am not   | Jer. 26. 8. P1 Sam. 9. 9. 4 Or, letter. 7 ch. 8. 16. 7 Dan. 12. 4. 9. Rev. 5. 1, —5, 9. & 6. 1. |
| r Ps. 92. 5.<br>Jer. 32. 19.  | nor bruise it with his horsemen.  29 This also cometh forth from the Lord of hosts, "which is wonderful in counsel, and excellent in working.   | learned.  13 ¶ Wherefore the Lord said, Forasmuch as this people draw near me with their mouth, and with their lips do honour me, but have removed.   | Ezek. 33.<br>31.<br>Matt. 15.<br>8, 9.<br>Mark 7.<br>6, 7.                                      |
| cir. 712.<br>8 От.  | CHAPTER XXIX.  1 God's heavy judgment upon Jerusalem. 7 The unsatiobleness of her enemies. 9 The senselessness, 13 and deep hypocrity of Letter. 18 A promise of sanchization to the godly.  WOE 6 to Ariel, to Ariel, 7 the City buhere David dwelt! add               | their heart far from me, and their<br>fear toward me is taught by 'the<br>precept of men:<br>14 "Therefore, behold, 'I will pro-<br>ceed to do a marvellous work among<br>this people, even a marvellous work<br>and a wonder: 'for the wisdom of<br>their wise men shall perish, and the | * Col. 2. 22.  * Hab. 1. 5. 5 Heb. I will add.  * Jer. 49. 7. Obad. 8.                          |
| O Ariel,<br>that is,<br>the lion<br>of God.<br>* Ezek. 43.                                  | ye year to year; let them <sup>8</sup> kill sa-<br>crifices.  2 Yet I will distress Ariel, and there<br>shall be heaviness and sorrow; and  | understanding of their prudent men<br>shall be hid.  15 Woe unto them that seek deep<br>to hide their counsel from the LORD,  | 1 Cor. 1. 19.   |
| 15, 16,<br>7 Or,<br>of the city.<br>\$28am. 5. 9.<br>8 Heb.                                 | it shall be unto me as Ariel. 3 And I will camp against thee round about, and will lay siege a- gainst thee with a mount, and I will  | and their works are in the dark, and<br>they say, Who seeth us? and who<br>knoweth us?<br>16 Surely your turning of things  | * Pa. 94. 7.  |
| out of the<br>heads.  | raise forts against thee.  4 And thou shalt be brought down, and shalt speak out of the ground, and thy speech shall be low out of the dust, and thy voice shall be, as of one that hath a familiar spirit.   | upside down shall be esteemed as<br>the potter's clay: for shall the "work<br>say of him that made it, He made<br>me not? or shall the thing framed<br>say of him that framed it, He had<br>no understanding?   | <sup>g</sup> ch. 45. 9.<br>Rom. 9. 20.  |
| eh. 8. 19.<br>Heb. peep,<br>or, chirp.  | out of the ground, and thy speech shall whisper out of the dust.  5 Moreover the multitude of thy   | 17 Is it not yet a very little while, and b Lebanon shall be turned into a fruitful field, and the  | <sup>è</sup> ch. 32. 15.  |

d ch. 25. 5.

\* Job 21. 18. ch. 17. 13. f ch. 30, 13,

# ch. 28. 2.

4 ch. 37. 36.

6 Thou shalt be visited of the LORD of hosts with thunder, and with earthquake, and great noise, with storm and tempest, and the flame of devouring fire. 7 ¶ And the multitude of all the

and the multitude of the terrible ones shall be 'as chaff that passeth away: yea, it shall be 'at an instant suldenly.

nations that fight against Ariel, even

5 Moreover the multitude of thy cd into a fruitful field, and the d strangers shall be like small dust, fruitful field shall be esteemed as a

18 ¶ And cin that day shall the deaf hear the words of the book, and the eyes of the blind shall see out of obscurity, and out of dark-

ness. 19 d'The meek also shall increase their joy in the LORD, and the poor among men shall rejoice in the Holy One of Israel.

20 For the terrible one is brought to all that fight against her and her nought, and the scorner is consumed, 22.

ch. 35, 5.

d ch. 61. 1. 6 Heb. Jam. 2. 5.

|   |   |  | <del></del>  |
|---|---|--|--|
|   | ple threatened for ISAIAI   | I, XXX. their confidence i   | n Egypt.   |
| CHRIST<br>cir. 712.   | and all that "watch for iniquity are<br>cut off:<br>21 That make a man an offender<br>for a word, and "lay a snare for  | out of the path, cause the Holy One<br>of Israel to cease from before us.<br>12 Wherefore thus saith the Holy  | Before<br>CHRIST<br>cir. 713.                                |
| <ul> <li>Mic. 2. 1.</li> <li>A mos 5.</li> <li>10, 12.</li> <li>Pro. 28. 21.</li> </ul> | him that reproveth in the gate, and<br>turn aside the just for a thing of   | One of Israel, Because ye despise this word, and trust in <sup>2</sup> oppression and perverseness, and stay thereon:  | <sup>2</sup> Or, fraud.                                      |
| 4 Josh. 24. 3.  | nought. 22 Therefore thus saith the Lord, who redeemed Abraham, concerning  | 18 Therefore this iniquity shall be<br>to you 'as a breach ready to fall,<br>swelling out in a high wall, whose<br>breaking 'cometh suddenly at an   | * Ps. 62. 8.   |
|   | the house of Jacob, Jacob shall not<br>now be ashamed, neither shall his<br>face now wax pale.  | instant.   | * ch. 29. 5.<br>* Ps. 2. 9.<br>Jer. 19. 11.                  |
| ch. 19, 25, & 45, 11, & 60, 21.   | 28 But when he seeth his children,<br>the work of mine hands, in the<br>midst of him, they shall sanctify<br>my name, and sanctify the Holy   | breaking of 3the potters' vessel that is<br>broken in pieces; he shall not spare:<br>so that there shall not be found in   | 3 Heb. the<br>bottle of<br>potters.                          |
| Eph. 2. 10.   | One of Jacob, and shall fear the God of Israel.   | the bursting of it a sherd to take fire from the hearth, or to take water withal out of the pit.   |  |
| m ch. 28. 7. 2 Heb. shall know under- standing.   | 24 They also "that erred in spirit<br>2shall come to understanding, and<br>they that murmured shall learn doc-<br>trine.  | 15 For thus saith the Lord Gop, the<br>Holy One of Israel; *In returning<br>and rest shall ye be saved; in quiet-<br>ness and in confidence shall be your                                    | * ver. 7.<br>ch. 7. 4.                                       |
| sumuing.  | CHAPTER XXX.  1 The prophet threateneth the prophe for their confidence in Egypt, 8 and contempt of God's word. 18 God's mercies towards his church, 27 God's wordh, and the people's joy, in the destruction of Assyria. | strength: "and ye would not.  16 But ye said, No; for we will flee upon horses; therefore shall ye flee:   | * Matt. 23.<br>37.   |
| cir. 713.   | NATOR to the repellious children.   | and, We will ride upon the swift;<br>therefore shall they that pursue you<br>be swift.   |  |
| e ch. 29. 15.   | counsel, but not of me; and that<br>cover with a covering, but not of my  | 17 2 One thousand shall flee at the rebuke of one; at the rebuke of five shall ye flee: till ye be left as 4a  | * Lev. 26. 8.<br>Deu. 28. 25.<br>& 32. 30.<br>Josh. 23.10.   |
| <sup>b</sup> Deut. 29.<br>19.<br>ch. 31. 1.<br>Num. 27.                                 | spirit, that they may add sin to sin:  2 That walk to go down into E- gypt, and have not asked at my  | beacon upon the top of a mountain,<br>and as an ensign on an hill.<br>18 ¶ And therefore will the Lord   | 4 Or, a tree<br>bereft of<br>branches,<br>or, boughs:        |
| 21.<br>Josh. 9. 14.<br>1 Kin. 22. 7.<br>Jor. 21. 2.<br>& 42. 2, 20.                     | mouth; to strengthen themselves in<br>the strength of Pharaoh, and to trust<br>in the shadow of Egypt!<br>3 'Therefore shall the strength of  | wait, that he may be gracious unto<br>you, and therefore will he be exalted,<br>that he may have mercy upon you:<br>for the Lord is a God of judgment:<br>blessed are all they that wait for | or, a mart.  |
| ch. 20. 5.<br>Jer. 37. 5,   | Pharaoh be your shame, and the trust in the shadow of Egypt your confusion.   | him. 19 For the people shall dwell in  | * Ps. 2. 12.<br>& 34. 8.<br>Pro. 16. 20.<br>Jer. 17. 7.      |
| f ch. 19. 11.<br>Jer. 2. 36.  | 4 For his princes were at Izoan, and<br>his ambassadors came to Hancs.<br>5 They were all ashamed of a peo-   | Zion at Jerusalem: thou shalt weep no<br>more: he will be very gracious unto<br>thee at the voice of thy ery; when   | ch. 65. 9.   |
|   | ple that could not profit them, nor<br>be an help nor profit, but a shame,<br>and also a reproach.  | he shall hear it, he will answer thee.  20 And though the Lord give you  "the bread of adversity, and the  | • 1 Kin. 22.   |
| k ch. 57. 9.<br>Hos. 8. 9.<br>& 12. 1.  | 6 The burden of the beasts of the south: into the land of trouble and anguish, from whence come the young   | *the bread of adversity, and the water of 5 affliction, yet shall not 5 thy teachers be removed into a corner any more, but thine eyes   | 27.<br>Ps. 127. 2.<br>5 Or, op-<br>pression.<br>b Ps. 74. 9. |
| 6 Deu. 8, 15.   | and old lion, the viper and fiery<br>flying serpent, they will carry their<br>riches upon the shoulders of young<br>asses, and their treasures upon the   | shall see thy teachers: 21 And thine ears shall hear a word behind thee, saying, This is the way, walk ye in it, when ye turn to the   | Amos 8. 11.  |
| 1 Jer. 37. 7.   | bunches of camels, to a people that<br>shall not profit them.<br>7 For the Egyptians shall help in  | right hand, and when ye turn to<br>the left.<br>22 dYe shall defile also the covering  | d2Chr.81.1.  |
| 8 Or, to her.<br>l ver. 15.<br>ch. 7. 4.  | vain, and to no purpose: therefore<br>have I cried <sup>3</sup> concerning this, <sup>1</sup> Their<br>strength is to sit still.  | of 6thy graven images of silver, and<br>the ornament of thy molten images of<br>gold: thou shalt 7 cast them away as   | ch. 2. 20.<br>& 31. 7.<br>6 Heb. the<br>graven<br>smages of  |
| * Hab. 2. 2.  | 8 ¶ Now go, m write it before them in a table, and note it in a book, that it may be for 4the time to   | a menstruous cloth; 'thou shalt say<br>unto it, Get thee hence.<br>23/Then shall he give the rain of thy   | thy silver. 7 Heb. scatter.                                  |
| n ver. 1.<br>Deut. 32.<br>20.   | come for ever and ever:  9 That "this is a rebellious people, lying children, children that will not  | seed, that thou shalt sow the ground<br>withal; and bread of the increase of<br>the earth, and it shall be fat and   | ' Hos. 14. 8.<br>/ Mat. 6. 33.<br>1 Tim. 4. 8.               |
| ch. 1. 4.<br>• Jer. 11. 21.<br>Amos 2. 12.<br>• 7. 12.                                  | hear the law of the LORD:<br>10 "Which say to the seers, See<br>not; and to the prophets, Prophesy  | plenteous: in that day shall thy<br>cattle feed in large pastures.<br>24 The oxen likewise and the young   |  |
| Mic. 2. 6.<br>P 1 Kin. 22.<br>13.<br>Mic. 2. 11.  | not unto us right things, p speak unto us smooth things, prophesy decits:   | asses that ear the ground shall eat<br>\$9 clean provender, which hath been<br>winnowed with the shovel and with   | 8 Or,<br>savoury.<br>9 Heb.                                  |

the fan.

savoury. 9 Heb. leavened

11 Get you out of the way, turn aside

CHRIST otr. 718. reh. 2. 14, 3 Hob. å ch. 60, 19,

3 Or, and the griev-ensness of flame. 4 Hob. heaviness. 6 ch. 11. 4. 2 Thoss. 2.

è ch. 8. 8.

l da. 37, 20.

" Pa 42 4.

ch. 29. 6. 6 Heb. the

giory of

P ch. 28, 2, & 32, 19,

f ch. 37. 36.

'ch. 10, 5,

24.
7 Hob. every passing of the roal founded.
8 Hob. cause to rest upon him.
ch. 11. 15. & 19. 16.

9 Or, against them.

\* Jer. 7. 31. & 19. 6, &c.

2 Heb. from westerday.

cir. 713. eh. 30. 2. & 36. 6. Exek. 17.

b Ps. 20, 7, ch. 36, 9.

Dan. 9. 13. Hos. 7, 7,

d Num. 23.

8 Heb.

25 And there shall be supon every high mountain, and upon every high hill, rivers and streams of waters in the day of the great slaughter, when

the towers fall.
26 Moreover the light of the moon shall be as the light of the sun, and the light of the sun shall be sevenfold. as the light of seven days, in the day that the Lord bindeth up the breach of his people, and healeth the stroke of their wound.

27 T Behold, the name of the LORD cometh from far, burning with his anger, and the burden thereof is theavy: his lips are full of indignation, and his tongue as a devouring

fire :

28 And his breath, as an overflowing stream, \*shall reach to the midst of the neck to sift the nations with the sieve of vanity: and there shall be a bridle in the jaws of the people, causing them to err.

29 Ye shall have a song, as in the night "when a holy solemnity is kept; and gladness of heart, as when

\* ch. 2. 3. 5 Heb. Rock, Dout. 32. 4.

kept; and gladness of heart, as when one goeth with a pipe to come into "the mountain of the Lord, to the smighty One of Israel. 80 and the Lord shall cause shis glorious voice to be heard, and shall shew the lighting down of his arm, with the indignation of his anger, and with the flame of a devouring fire, with scattering, and tempest,

81 For through the voice of the Lord shall the Assyrian be beaten down, which smote with a rod.

32 And 'in every place where the grounded staff shall pass, which the Lord shall slay upon him, it shall be with tabrets and harps: and in battles of shaking will he fight 9 with it.

83 ' For Tophet is ordained 2 of old; yea, for the king it is prepared; he hath made it deep and large: the pile thereof is fire and much wood; the breath of the LORD, like a stream of

# CHAPTER XXXI.

brimstone, doth kindle it.

1 The prophet shewith the cursed folly in trusting to Egypt, and forsakiny of God. 6 He exhortelt to conversion. 8 He sheweth the fall of Assyria.

WOE to them that go down to Egypt for help; and bstay on horses, and trust in chariots, because they are many; and in horsemen, because they are very strong; but they look not unto the Holy One of Israel.

neither seek the LORD! 2 Yet he also is wise, and will bring evil, and swill not call back his words: but will arise a-gainst the house of the cylideers and against the help of them that

work iniquity.

8 Now the Egyptians are 'men, and not God; and their horses fiesh, and not spirit. When the LORD shall

stretch out his hand, both he that helpeth shall fall, and he that is holpen shall fall down, and they all shall fall together.

4 For thus hath the Lord spoken unto me, Like as the lion and the young lion roaring on his prey, when a multitude of shepherds is called forth against him, he will not be afraid of their voice, nor abase himself for the 2 noise of them; " so shall the LORD of hosts come down to fight for mount Zion, and for the hill thereof.

5 As birds flying, so will the LORD of hosts defend Jerusalem; defending also he will deliver tt; and passing over he will preserve it.

6 T Turn ye unto him from whom the children of Israel have \*deeply revolted.

7 For in that day every man shall cast away his idols of silver, and shis idols of gold, which your own hands have made unto you for "a

sin.
8 ¶ Then shall the Assyrian "fall with the sword, not of a mighty man; and the sword, not of a mean man, shall devour him: but he shall flee from the sword, and his young men

shall be 56 discomfited.

9 And 67 he shall pass over to 8 his strong hold for fear, and his princes shall be afraid of the ensign, saith the LORD, whose fire is in Zion, and his furnace in Jerusalem.

## CHAPTER XXXII.

1 The blessings of Christ's kingdom. 9 Deso-lation in foresheven. 15 Restoration is pro-mised to succeed.

BEHOLD, "a king shall reign in righteousness, and princes shall rule in judgment.

2 And a man shall be as an hiding place from the wind, and ba covert from the tempest; as rivers of water

from the tempest; as rivers of water in a dry place, as the shadow of a great rock in a weary land. 3 And the eyes of them that see shall not be dim, and the ears of them that hear shall hearken.

4 The heart also of the <sup>2</sup> rash shall understand knowledge, and the tongue of the stammerers shall be ready to speak 3 plainly.

5 The vile person shall be no more called liberal, nor the churl said to be bountiful.

6 For the vile person will speak villany, and his heart will work iniquity, to practise hypocrisy, and to utter error against the Lore, to make empty the soul of the hungry, and he will cause the drink of the thirsty to fail.

7 The instruments also of the churl are evil: he deviseth wicked devices to destroy the poor with lying words, even when the needy speaketh right.

8 But the liberal deviseth liberal

CHRIST cir. 718.

/Hos. 11. 10.

2 Or. multitude. ø ch. 42. 13.

A Deut. 32. 11. Pa. 91. 4. Pa. 37. 40, 4 Hos. 9. 9. t ch. 2. 20, & 30. 22.

a 30. 22.

8 Heb. the idols of his gold.

1 Kin. 12.
30. \* See 2 Kin. 19. 35, 36, ch. 37. 36,

4 Or, for fear of the moord. 5 Or, tributary. 6 Heb. for melling, or, tribute.

• ch. 37. 37. 7 Heb. his rock shall pass away for fear. 8 Or, his strength.

cir. 713. \* Ps. 45. 1, åc. Jer. 23. 5. Hos. 3. 5. Zech. 9. 9. ch. 4. 6.

9 Heb. heavy. ch. 29. 18. & 35. 5, 6.

hasty.

<sup>3</sup> Or, elegantly.

or.

when he
speaketh
against
the poor in
judgment.

Pu. 146.

| God'a ju   | dgments against ISAIAH,  | XXXIII.   |
|--|--|---|
| Before<br>OHRIST<br>cir. 718.  | things; and by liberal things shall he stand. 9 ¶ Rise up, ye women sthat are at ease; hear my voice, ye care-   | dwelleth of Zion with ness.   |
| established.<br>d Amos 6. 1.   | less daughters; give ear unto my speech.   | be the sta  |
| 8 Heb. Days<br>above a<br>year.<br>4 Heb. the<br>fields of<br>desire.<br>ch. 34, 13. | 10 3 Many days and years shall ye be troubled, ye careless women: for the vintage shall fall, the gathering shall not come.  11 Tremble, ye women that are at ease; be troubled, ye careless ones: strip you, and make you bare, and gird sackeloth upon your loins.  12 They shall lament for the teats, for the pleasant fields, for the fruitful vine.  13 Upon the land of my people | the Lone & 7 Behold, cry withou peace shall 8 /The his faring man the covens cities, he re guisheth: 4 hewn down derness; |
| Hos. 9. 6.<br>5 Or,  | shall come up thorns and briers;  byea, upon all the houses of joy in  | shake off t   |
| turning  | fthe joyous city: 14 Because the palaces shall be  | now will I up myself.   |
| f ch. 22. 2.<br>s ch. 27. 10.<br>6 Or,<br>clifts and<br>watch-<br>towers.            | forsaken; the multitude of the city<br>shall be left; the forts and towers<br>shall be for dens for ever, a joy of<br>wild asses, a pasture of flocks;   | 11 k Ye sh<br>bring forth<br>fire, shall d  |
| A Ps. 101. 30.<br>Joel 2. 28.<br>ch. 29. 17.<br>& 35. 2.                             | 15 Until the spirit be poured upon<br>us from on high, and the wilderness<br>be a fruitful field, and the fruitful   | the burning cut up shafter.   |
|  | field be counted for a forest.  16 Then judgment shall dwell in the wilderness, and righteousness remain in the fruitful field.  | 13 ¶ Hes<br>what I have<br>near, acknown<br>14 The si   |
| <sup>1</sup> Jam. 3, 18.   | 17 *And the work of rightcourness  | fearfulness   |

17 \*And the work of rightcousness shall be peace; and the effect of rightcousness quietness and assurance for ever.

18 And my people shall dwell in a peaceable habitation, and in sure

a peaceable habitation, and in sure dwellings, and in quiet resting places; 19 When it shall hail, coming down

19 When it shall han coming some on the forest; 7 and the city shall be low in a low place. 20 Blessed are ye that sow beside all waters, that send forth thither the feet of "the ox and the ass.

## CHAPTER XXXIII.

1 God's judgments against the enemies of the church. 13 The privileges of the godly.

cir. 718. ch. 21. 2. Hab. 2. 8. l Rev. 13. 10.

¢ ch. 25. 9.

d Pa. 97. 9.

/ ch. 30. 30.

" Zech.11. 2.

city shall be utterly abased.

ch. 30. 24.

7 Or.

WOE to thee "that spollest, and thou vast not spoiled; and dealest treacherously, and they dealt not treacherously with thee! 'when thou shalt cease to spoil, thou shalt be spoiled; and when thou shalt make an end to deal treacherously, they shall deal treacherously with thee.

2 O LORD, be gracious unto us; we have waited for thee; be thou their arm every morning, our salvation also in the time of trouble.

3 At the noise of the tunuit the people fied; at the lifting up of thyself the nations were scattered.

4 And your spoil shall be gathered like the gathering of the caterpiller: as the running to and fro of locusts shall he run upon them.

5 d The Lord is exalted; for he

dwelleth on high: he hath filled Zion with judgment and righteous-

6 And wisdom and knowledge shall be the stability of thy times, and strength of 2 salvation: the fear of the LORD te his treasure.

7 Behold, their svaliant ones shall cry without: 'the ambassadors of peace shall weep bitterly.

8/The highways lie waste, the wayfaring man ceaseth: he hath broken the covenant, he hath despised the cities, he regardeth no man.

9 h The earth mourneth and languisheth: Lebanon is ashamed and 4 hewn down: Sharon is like a wilderness; and Bashan and Carmel shake off their fruits.

10 Now will I rise, saith the Lord; now will I be exalted; now will I lift up myself.

11 \*Ye shall conceive chaff, ye shall bring forth stubble: your breath, as fire, shall devour you.

12 And the people shall be as the burnings of lime: 'as thorns cut up shall they be burned in the fire

fire.

13 ¶ Hear, mye that are far off, what I have done; and, ye that are near, acknowledge my might.

14 The sinners in Zion are afraid; fearfulness hath surprised the hypocrites. Who among us shall dwell with the devouring fire? who among us shall dwell with everlasting burnings?

15 He that "walketh 6 rightcously, and speaketh 6 uprightly; he that despiseth the gain of 7 oppressions, that shaketh his hands from holding of bribes, that stoppeth his ears from hearing of 8 blood, and 6 shutteth his eyes from seeing evil;

16 He shall dwell on 9 high: his place of defence shall be the munitions of rocks: bread shall be given him; his waters shall be sure.

17 Thine eyes shall see the king in his beauty: they shall behold 2 the land that is very far off.

18 Thine heart shall meditate terror.

\*\*P Where is the scribe? where is the sreceiver? where is he that counted the towers?

19 Thou shalt not see a fierce people, a people of a deeper speech than thou canst perceive; of a stammering tongue, that thou canet not understand.

20 \*Look upon Zion, the city of our solemnities: thine eyes shall see 'Jerusalem a quiet habitation, a tabernacle that shall not be taken down; "not one of "the stakes thereof shall ever be removed, neither shall any of the cords thereof be broken.

21 But there the glorious Lord will be unto us a place of broad rivers and streams; wherein shall go no galley

Before CHBIST cir. 713,

the enemies of the church.

2 Heb.

<sup>3</sup> Or, messengers. <sup>4</sup> 2 Kin. 18. 18, 37.

Judg. 5. 6. Judg. 5. 6. 2 Kin. 18. 14, 15, 16, 17.

A ch. 24, 4.

4 Or, withered away.

Ps. 12. 5.

Ps. 7. 14. ch. 59. 4.

l ch. 9. 18.

\*\* ch. 49. 1.

\* Ps. 15. 2. & 24. 4. 5 Heb. in righteousnesses. 6 Heb.

nesses.
6 Heh.
uprightnesses.
7 Or,
dessits.

deceits.

8 Heb.
bloods.

9 Ps. 119. 37.

9 Heb.
beights.

Ps. 119. 37.

9 Heb.
heights,
or, high
places.

2 Heb. the
land of far
distances.

P 1 Cor. 1.

3 Heb. treigher? ? 2 Kin. 19. 32. Deut. 28.

Deut. 28.
49, 50.
Jor. 5, 15.
4 Or. ridiculons.
Pa. 48, 12.

Ps. 46. 5. & 125. 1, 2. ch. 37. 33. ch. 54. 2.

5 Heb. broad of spaces, or hands.

of my curse, to judgment.
6 The sword of the Lord is filled with blood, it is made fat with fatness, and with the blood of lambs and goats, with the fat of the kidneys of rams: for \*the Lord hath a sacrifice in Bozrah, and a great slaughter in the land of Idumea.

7 And the \*unicorns shall come

down with them, and the bullocks with the bulls; and their land shall be 6 soaked with blood, and their dust made fat with fatness.

ł ch. 63, 1, Jer. 49, 13, Zeph. 1, 7,

5 Or, rhi-nocerots.

6 Or. drunken.

i ch. 63, 4,

• Mal. 1. 4.

P ch. 14. 23. Zeph. 2. 14. Rev. 16. 2.

7 Or. pelican. 9 2 Kin. 21.

13. Lam. 2. 8.

8 For it is the day of the Lord's vengeauce, and the year of recompences for the controversy of Zion. 9 "And the streams thereof shall be turned into pitch, and the dust " See Deut. 29, 23,

thereof into brimstone, and the land thereof into brimstone, and the land thereof shall become burning pitch. 10 It shall not be quenched night nor day; "the smoke thereof shall go up for ever: "from generation to generation it shall lie waste; none shall pass through it for ever and \* Rev. 14.11. & 18. 18. & 19. 3.

ever. 11 T But the 7 cormorant and the bittern shall possess it; the owl also and the raven shall dwell in it: and he shall stretch out upon it the line of confusion, and the stones of eniptiness,

rejoice even with joy and singing: the glory of Lebanon shall be given unto it, the excellency of Carmel and Sharon, they shall see the glory of the LORD, and the excellency of our

God.
8 ¶ Strengthen ye the weak hands, and confirm the feeble knees.

4 Say to them that are of a 7 fearful heart, Be strong, fear not: behold, your God will come with vengeance, even God with a recompence; he will come and save you.

5 Then the deves of the blind shall be opened, and the cars of the deaf

shall be unstopped.

6 Then shall the flame man leap as an hart, and the stongue of the dumb sing: for in the wilderness shall a waters break out, and streams in the desert.

7 And the parched ground shall be-come a pool, and the thirsty land springs of water: in the habitation of dragons, where each lay, shall be 8 grass with reeds and rushes.

ograss with recess and rusines.

8 And an highway shall be there, and a way, and it shall be called The way of holiness; \*the unclean shall not pass over it; \*but it shall be for those; the wayfaring men, though fools, shall not err therein.

9 No lion shall be there, nor any

CHRIST cir. 718.

° ch. 32. 13. Hos. 9. 6. ° ch. 13. 21,

2 Or, 8 Heb. daughters of the owl. 4 Heb.

5 Hob. Iiim. 6 Or, night

f Mal. S. 16.

cir. 713. ch. 55, 12,

Job 4. 3, 4. Heb. 12, 12, 7 Heb. 7 Heb, hasty. d ch. 29, 18, & 32, 3, 4. & 42, 7. Mat. 9, 27, &c. & 11, 22, & 20, 30, &c. & 21, 14. John 9, 6, 7.

Mat. 11.5. Mark 7.52 / Mat. 11. 5. & 15. 30. & 21. 14. John 5. 8.9. Acts 3, 2, &c. & F. 7, & 14, 8, &c. Fch. 32, 4. Matt. 9, 32, 33, & 12, 22, & 15, 30.

A ch. 41, 18, & 43. 19. John 7. 38, 30. í ch. 34, 13, 8 Or,

a court for reeds, &c. Joel 3. 17. Rev. 21, 27. 9 Or, for he shall be with them.

I Lev. 26, 6, ch. 11, 9, Esck. 34, 25,

CHRIST cir. 718. \* ch. 51. 11.

ravenous beast shall go up thereon, it shall not be found there; but the redeemed shall walk there

10 And the "ransomed of the Lord shall return, and come to Zion with songs and everlasting joy upon their heads: they shall obtain joy and gladness, and "sorrow and sighing shall flee away.

CHAPTER XXXVI.

1 Sennacherib invadelh Judah. 4 Rabshakeh, sent by Sennacherib, by blasphemous per-suasions soliciteth the people to revolt. 22 His words are told to Hezekiah.

718. e 2 Kin. 18. 13, 17. 2 Chr. 32, 1.

Now die come or lease in.

Now die came to pass in the fourteenth year of king Hezekiah,
that Sennacherib king of Assyria
came up against all the defenced
cities of Judah, and took them.

2 And the king of Assyria sent Rab-2 And the King of Assyria sent Rabshakeh from Lachish to Jerusalem unto king Hezekiah with a great army, And he stood by the conduit of the upper pool in the highway of the fuller's field.

8 Then came forth unto him Eliakim, Hilkiah's son, which was over the house, and Shebna the 2 scribe,

and Joah, Asaph's son, the recorder.

4 ¶ And Rabshakeh said unto them, Say ye now to Hezekiah, Thus saith the great king, the king of As-syria. What confidence is this where-

in thou trustest?

of I say, sayest thou, (but they are but any any words) I have counsel and strength for war: now on whom dost thou trust, that thou rebellest against me?

6 Lo, thou trustest in the estaff of this broken reed, on Egypt; whereon if a man lean, it will go into his hand, and pierce it: so is Pharaoh king of Egypt to all that trust in him.

7 But if thou say to me, We trust in the Lord our God: is it not he, whose high places and whose altars Hezekiah hath taken away, and said to Judah and to Jerusalem, Ye shall worship before this altar?

8 Now therefore give 5 pledges, I pray thee, to my master the king of Assyria, and I will give thee two thousand horses, if thou be able on

9 How then wilt thou turn away the face of one captain of the least of my master's servants, and put thy trust on Egypt for charlots and for horsemen?

10 And am I now come up with-out the LORD against this land to destroy it? the LORD said unto me, Go up against this land, and de-

stroy it.

11 Then said Eliakim and Shebna
Parabakah Shenk I and Joah unto Rabshakeh, Speak, I pray thee, unto thy servants in the Syrian language; for we understand it: and speak not to us in the Jews' language, in the cars of the people that are on the wall,

12 ¶ But Rabshakeh said. Hath my master sent me to thy master and to thee to speak these words? hath he not sent me to the men that sit upon the wall, that they may eat their own dung, and drink their own piss with you

13 Then Rabshakeh stood, and cried and then ransmaren scool, and cried with a loud voice in the Jews' language, and said, Hear ye the words of the great king, the king of Assyria.

14 Thus saith the king, Let not Hecklah deceive you: for he shall not

be able to deliver you.

15 Neither let Hezekiah make you trust in the LORD, saying, The LORD will surely deliver us: this city shall not be delivered into the hand of the king of Assyria.

16 Hearken not to Hezekiah: for thus saith the king of Assyria, 23 Make an agreement with me by a present, and come out to me: d and eat ye every one of his vine, and every one of his fig tree, and drink ye every one the waters of his own cistern;

17 Until I come and take you away to a land like your own land, a land of corn and wine, a land of bread

and vineyards.

18 Beware lest Hezekiah persuade you, saying, The Lord will deliver us. Hath any of the gods of the nations delivered his land out of the hand of the king of Assyria?

19 Where are the gods of Hamath and Arphad? where are the gods of Sepharvaim? and have they delivered Samaria out of my hand?

20 Who are they among all the gods of these lands, that have delivered their land out of my hand, that the Lord should deliver Jerusalem out of my hand?

21 But they held their peace, and answered him not a word: for the king's commandment was, saying, Answer him not.

22 Then came Eliakim, the son of Hilkiah, that was over the household, and Shebna the scribe, and Joah, the son of Asaph, the recorder, to Hezekiah with their clothes rent, and told him the words of Rabshakeh.

## CHAPTER XXXVII.

OTAST EIN AAAVII.

Hetekiah mourning sendelh to Isaiah to pray for them. 6 Isaiah comfortelh them. 8 Nemacherib, going los encounter Trivadah, sendelh a blasphenous letter to Hetekiah. 44 Hetekiah's prayer. 21 Isaiah's prophety of he pride and destruction of Senacherib, and the good of Zion. 36 An angel slayeth the Assyrians. 37 Senacherib is slain at Ninech by his oven sons.

AND "it came to pass, when king Hezekiah heard it, that he rent his clothes, and covered himself with sackcloth, and went into the house of the Lord.

2 And he sent Eliakim, who was over the household, and Shebna the scribe, and the elders of the priests covered

CHRIST 710.

2 Or, Book my favour ly a present. 3 Heb. Make with me a bloss-

4 2 Kin. 19. 1. An.

587

ch. 25, 8, & 65, 19, Rev. 7, 17, & 21, 4,

710.

2 Or, 6 2 Kin. 18. 19. Ac.

8 Heb. a word of lips. 4 Or, but comm-sel and strength are for the war.

<sup>5</sup> Or, hostages,

CHRIST 710.

2 Or, pro

8 Heb.

4 Or, put a spirit into him

with sackcloth, unto Isaiah the prophet the son of Amoz. 8 And they said unto him, Thus saith Hezekiah, This day is a day of trouble, and of rebuke, and of

s blasphemy: for the children are come to the birth, and there is not

strength to bring forth.

4 It may be the Lord thy God will hear the words of Rabshakeh, whom the king of Assyria his master hath sent to reproach the living God, and will reprove the words which the LORD thy God hath heard: wherefore lift up thy prayer for the rem-nant that is 3 left.

5 So the servants of king Hezekiah

came to Isaiah.

6 ¶ And Isaiah said unto them, Thus shall ye say unto your mus-ter, Thus saith the Lord, Be not afraid of the words that thou hast heard, wherewith the servants of the king of Assyria have blasphem-

ed me.

7 Behold, I will 4 send a blast upon him, and he shall hear a rumour, and return to his own land; and I will cause him to fall by the sword in his own land.

8 7 So Rabshakeh returned, and found the king of Assyria warring against Libnah: for he had heard that he was departed from Lachish. 9 And he heard say concerning Tirhakah king of Ethiopia, He is come forth to make war with thee. And when he heard it, he sent messengers to Hezekiah, saying,

10 Thus shall ye speak to Hezekiah king of Judah, saying, Let not thy God, in whom thou trustest, deceive thee, saying, Jerusalem shall not be given into the hand of the king of

Assyria,

11 Behold, thou hast heard what the kings of Assyria have done to all lands by destroying them utterly; and shalt thou be delivered?

12 Have the gods of the nations delivered them which my fathers have destroyed, as Gozan, and Haran, and Rezeph, and the children of Eden which were in Telassar?

4 Jer. 49. 23.

13 Where is the king of Hamath, and the king of Arphad, and the king of the city of Sepharyaim. Hena, and Ivah?

14 ¶ And Hezekiah received the letter from the hand of the messengers. and read it: and Hezekiah went up unto the house of the LORD, and

spread it before the LORD. 15 And Hezekiah prayed unto the

LORD, saying, 16 O LORD of hosts, God of Isracl, that dwellest between the cherubins, thou art the God, even thou alone, of all the kingdoms of the earth: thou hast made heaven and

earth. <sup>e</sup> Dan. 9, 18,

17 Incline thine car, O LORD, and hear; open thine eyes, O LORD, and

see: and hear all the words of Sennacherib, which hath sent to reproach

the living God.

18 Of a truth, LORD, the kings of Assyria have laid waste all the <sup>2</sup> na-

tions, and their countries, 19 And have <sup>3</sup> cast their gods into the fire: for they were no gods, but the work of men's hands, wood and stone: therefore they have destroy-

ed them.

20 Now therefore, O Lord our God, save us from his hand, that all the kingdoms of the earth may know that thou art the Lord, even thou

only.
21 ¶ Then Isaiah the son of Amoz sent unto Hezekiah, saying, Thus saith the LORD God of Israel. Whereas thou hast prayed to me against Sennacherib king of Assyria:

22 This is the word which the LORD hath spoken concerning him; The virgin, the daughter of Zion, hath despised thee, and laughed thee to scorn; the daughter of Jerusalem hath shaken her head at thee.

23 Whom hast thou reproached and blasphemed? and against whom hast thou exalted thy voice, and lifted up thine eyes on high? even against the

Holy One of Israel.
24 4By thy servants hast thou reproached the Lord, and hast said, By the multitude of my chariots am I come up to the height of the mountains, to the sides of Lebanon; and I will cut down the tall colars thereof, and the choice fir trees thereof: and I will enter into the height of his border, and 6 the forest of his Carmel.

25 I have digged, and drunk water; and with the sole of my feet have I dried up all the rivers of the 7 be-

sieged places.

26 8 Hast thou not heard long ago, how I have done it; and of ancient times, that I have formed it? now have I brought it to pass, that thou shouldest be to lay waste defenced cities into ruinous heaps

27 Therefore their inhabitants were 9 of small power, they were dismayed and confounded: they were as the grass of the field, and as the green herb, as the grass on the housetops, and as corn blasted before it be

grown up.

28 But I know thy <sup>2</sup> abode, and thy going out, and thy coming in, and

going out, and thy column in, and thy rage against me.

29 Because thy rage against me, and thy tunult, is come up into mine ears, therefore <sup>4</sup> will I put my hook in thy nose, and my bridle in thy lips, and I will turn thee back by the way by which thou camest.

80 And this shall be a sign unto thee. Ye shall cat this year such as groweth of itself; and the second year that which springeth of the same: and in the

Refere CHRIST 710.

3 Heb. 8 Heb.

4 Heb. By of thy ser-vants.

5 Heb. the taliness of the cedars the centre thereof, and the choice of the fir trees thereof. 6 Or, the forest and his fruit-ful field. 7 Or, fenced and closed. 8 Or, Hast thou not heard how I have made it made it long ago, and formed it of uncient times? should I wow bring it to be laid waste, and defenced cities to be univous ruinons heaps? as 2 Kin. 19. 25. 9 Hab. short of hand. 2 Or, silling. d ch. 30, 28, Esek. 38, 4,

| Hezekia                             | Hezekiah's life lengthened. ISAIAH, XXXVIII, XXXIX. His song of thanksigiving.                   |   |                                     |  |
|-------------------------------------|--|---|-------------------------------------|--|
| Before                              | third year sow ye, and reap, and plant   | dow of the degrees, which is gone   | Before                              |  |
| CHRIST<br>710.                      | vineyards, and eat the fruit thereof.<br>81 And 2 the remnant that is escaped                    | down in the 2 sun dial of Ahaz, ten<br>degrees backward. So the sun re-   | CHBIST<br>713.                      |  |
| 2 Heb. the                          | of the house of Judah shall again  | turned ten degrees, by which degrees  | 2 Heb. de-                          |  |
| escaping of<br>the house            | take root downward, and bear fruit   | it was gone down,   | grees by,<br>or, with<br>the sun.   |  |
| of Judah<br>that re-                | upward:<br>82 For out of Jerusalem shall go forth  | 9 The writing of Hezekiah king of<br>Judah, when he had been sick, and  | the run.                            |  |
| maineth.<br>8 Hob. the              | a remnant, and 8 they that escape out  | was recovered of his sickness:  |                                     |  |
| escaping,                           | of mount Zion: the zeal of the LORD  | 10 I said in the cutting off of my  |                                     |  |
| 2 Kin. 19.<br>31.                   | of hosts shall do this.  88 Therefore thus saith the Lord  | days, I shall go to the gates of the grave: I am deprived of the residue  |                                     |  |
| ch. 9. 7,                           | concerning the king of Assyria, He   | of my years   |                                     |  |
|                                     | shall not come into this city, nor shoot an arrow there, nor come be-                            | 11 I said, I shall not see the LORD, even the LORD, /in the land of the living: I shall behold man no more with the inhabitants of the    | / Pa. 27. 13.                       |  |
| 4 Heb.                              | fore it with 4 shields, nor cast a bank  | the living: I shall behold man no   | 4 116. 9.                           |  |
| shield.                             | against it.  | more with the inhabitants of the  |                                     |  |
|                                     | 84 By the way that he came, by the same shall he return, and shall not                           | world.<br>12 <sup>g</sup> Mine age is departed, and is re-  | # Job 7. 6.                         |  |
|                                     | come into this city, saith the Lord.   | moved from me as a shepherd's tent:   |                                     |  |
| f 2 Kin. 20.                        | 85 For I will defend this city to save it for mine own sake, and for                             | I have cut off like a weaver my life:<br>he will cut me off swith pining sick-  | 8 Or,                               |  |
| ch. 38. 6.                          | my servant David's sake.   | ness: from day even to night wilt   | from the                            |  |
| 9 2 Kin. 19.<br>35.                 | 36 Then the angel of the Lord went   | thou make an end of me.   |                                     |  |
| 304                                 | forth, and smote in the camp of the Assyrians a hundred and fourscore                            | 13 I reckoned till morning, that, as a lion, so will he break all my bones:   | Ì                                   |  |
|                                     | and five thousand: and when they   | from day even to night wilt thou  |                                     |  |
|                                     | arose early in the morning, behold,<br>they were all dead corpses.                               | make an end of me.  14 Like a crane or a swallow, so did  |                                     |  |
|                                     | 87 ¶ So Sennacherib king of As-  | I chatter: *I did mourn as a dove:  | <sup>A</sup> ch. 59. 11.            |  |
|                                     | 37 ¶ So Sennacherib king of Assyria departed, and went and returned, and dwelt at Nineveh.       | mine eyes fail with looking upward:   | 40-                                 |  |
|                                     | 38 And it came to pass, as he was  | O Lord, I am oppressed; fundertake for me.  | 4 Or,<br>eum me.                    |  |
|                                     | worshipping in the house of Nisroch  | 15 What shall I say? he hath both   |                                     |  |
|                                     | his god, that Adrammelech and Sha-<br>rezer his sons smote him with the                          | spoken unto me, and himself hath done it: I shall go softly all my years  |                                     |  |
|                                     |  | in the bitterness of my soul.   | √ Job 7. 11.<br>& 10. 1.            |  |
| 5 Heb • Ararat,                     | sword; and they escaped into the<br>land of 5 Armenia: and Esar-haddon                           | 16 O Lord, by these things men live,  |                                     |  |
|                                     | his son reigned in his stead.  | and in all these things is the life of<br>my spirit: so wilt thou recover me,   | l                                   |  |
|                                     | CHAPTER XXXVIII.   | and make me to live.  |                                     |  |
|                                     | 1 Hezekiah, having received a message of death,<br>by prayer hath his life lengthened. 8 The sun | 17 Behold, 5 for peace I had great<br>bitterness: but 6 thou hast in love to  | 5 Or, on<br>my peace                |  |
|                                     | goeth len degrees buckward, for a sign of that<br>promise. 9 His song of thanksgiving.           | my soul delivered it from the pit of  | great bit-<br>terness.              |  |
| 713.<br>2 Kin. 20.                  | In "those days was Hezekiah sick unto death. And Isaiah the pro-                                 | corruption: for thou hast cast all<br>my sins behind thy back.  | 6 Heb.                              |  |
| 1, &c.<br>2 Chr. 32.                | Doet the son of Amoz came unto him.  | 18 For * the grave cannot praise  | thou hast<br>loved my               |  |
| 24.                                 | and said unto him, Thus saith the  | thee, death can not celebrate thee:   | soul from<br>the pit.               |  |
| <sup>5</sup> 2 Sam. 17.<br>23.      | LORD, be Set thine house in order: for thou shalt die, and not live.                             | they that go down into the pit can-<br>not hope for thy truth.  | * Ps. 6. 5.                         |  |
| 6 Heb. Give<br>charge con-          | 2 Then Hezekiah turned his face  | 19 The living, the living, he shall praise thee, as I do this day: 'the   | & 30. 9.<br>& 88. 11.<br>& 115. 17. |  |
| cerning thy<br>house.               | toward the wall, and prayed unto   | praise thee, as I do this day: 'the father to the children shall make   | Eccles. 9.                          |  |
| *Neh. 13. 14.                       | the LORD, 3 And said, Remember now, O  | known thy truth.  | 1 Dont. 4 9.                        |  |
|                                     | 3 And said, Remember now, O LORD, I beseech thee, how I have                                     | 20 The Lord was ready to save   | & 6. 7.<br>Ps. 78. 3, 4.            |  |
|                                     | walked before thee in truth and with   | me: therefore we will sing my songs<br>to the stringed instruments all the  | [                                   |  |
|                                     | a perfect heart, and have done that which is good in thy sight. And                              | days of our life in the house of the  | ļ                                   |  |
| 7 Heb.<br>with great                | Hezekiah wept 7 sore.  4 ¶ Then came the word of the   | LORD.<br>21 For "Isaiah had said, Let them  | = 2 Kin. 20.                        |  |
| weeping.                            | Lord to Isaiah, saying,  | take a lump of figs, and lay it for a   | 7.                                  |  |
|                                     | 5 Go, and say to Hezekiah, Thus  | plaister upon the boil, and he shall  |                                     |  |
|                                     | saith the Lord, the God of David<br>thy father, I have heard thy prayer,                         | recover.<br>22 "Hezekiah also had said, What is   | 2 Kin. 20.                          |  |
|                                     | I have seen thy tears: behold, I will  | the sign that I shall go up to the  | 8.                                  |  |
|                                     | add unto thy days fifteen years,   | house of the Lord?  |                                     |  |
|                                     | 6 And I will deliver thee and this city<br>out of the hand of the king of Assyria:               | CHAPTER XXXIX.  | 1                                   |  |
| d ch. 37. 35.                       | and dI will defend this city   | 1 Merodach-baladan, sending to visit Hezekiah<br>because of the wonder, hath notice of his<br>treasures. 3 Isaiah, understanding thereof, |                                     |  |
| *2 Kin. 20,<br>8, &c.<br>ch. 7, 11. | 7 And this shall be a sign unto  | treasures. 3 Isaiah, understanding thereof, foretelleth the Babylonian captivity.   |                                     |  |
| ch. 7. 11.                          | thee from the LORD, that the LORD will do this thing that he hath                                | AT "that time Merodach-baladan,   | cir. 712.                           |  |
|                                     | i spoken :   | A the son of Baladan, king of Ba-   | * 2 Kin. 20.<br>12, &c.             |  |
| L                                   | o Benord, I will brink again the sna-  | bylon, sent letters and a present to  | <u> </u>                            |  |

Jer. 20. 5,

5 Fulfilled, Dan. 1. 2, 8, 7.

4 1 Sam. 3.

cir. 712

6 Heb. to the heart.

7 Or, appointed time.

Sec Job 42, 10, ch. 61, 7.

Mark 1. 3. 4. John 1, 23.

· Mal. 3. 1.

d Pa. 68. 4. ch. 49. 11.

· ch. 45. 2.

8 Or, a straight place.

9 Or, a plain place.

ISAIAH XL.

of the gospel.

Herekish: for he had heard that he had been sick, and was recovered.

2 And Herschiah was glad of them, and showed them the house of his precious things, the silver, and the gold, and the spices, and the precious cintment, and all the house of his 4 armour, and all that was found in his treasures: there was nothing in his house, nor in all his dominion, that Hezekiah shewed them not.

3 Then came Isaiah the prophet unto king Hezekiah, and said unto him, What said these men? and from whonce came they unto thee?

And Hezekiah said, They are come from a far country unto me, even

from Babylon.

4 Then said he, What have they seen in thine house? And Hezekiah answered, All that is in mine house have they seen: there is nothing among my treasures that I have not shewed them.

5 Then said Isaiah to Hezekiah, Hear the word of the Lord of hosts:

6 Behold, the days come, that all that is in thine house, and that which thy fathers have laid up in store until

thy fathers have had up in store that this day, shall be carried to Babylon: nothing shall be left, saith the Lord. 7 And of thy sons that shall issue from thee, which thou shalt beget, shall they take away; and 5 they shall be eutnuchs in the palace of the king of Babylon, 8 Then said Hezeklah to Isaiah,

Good is the word of the LORD which thou hast spoken. He said moreover, For there shall be peace and truth in my days.

## CHAPTER XL

1 The promulgation of the pospel. 3 The preaching of John Baptist. 9 The preaching of the apostles. 12 The prophet by the omnipotency of God., 18 and his incomparableness, 26 comforteth the people.

COMFORT ye, comfort ye my peo-ple, saith your God.

2 Speak ye comfortably to Jerusa-

lem, and cry unto her, that her war-fare is accomplished, that her iniquity is pardoned: for she hath received of the LORD's hand double for all

her sins. 3 To The voice of him that crieth in the wilderness, 'Prepare ye the way of the Lorp, make straight in the desert a highway for our God.

4 Every valley shall be exalted, and every mountain and hill shall be made low: 'and the crooked shall he made 8 straight, and the rough places plain:

5 And the glory of the Lord shall be revealed, and all flesh shall see it together: for the mouth of the LORD hath spoken it.

of The voice said, Cry. And he said, What shall I cry? /All flesh is grass, and all the goodliness thereof is as the flower of the field:

7 The grass withereth, the flower

fadeth: because the spirit of the LORD bloweth upon it: surely the people is grass.

8 The grass withereth, the flower fadeth: but the word of our God shall stand for ever.

9 ¶ 2 O Zion, that bringest good tidings, get thee up into the high taming, get thee up into the high mountain; a O Jerusalem, that bringest good tidings, lift up thy voice with strength; lift it up, be not afraid; say unto the cities of Judah, Behold your God!

10 Behold, the Lord Gop will come with strong hand, and his arm shall rule for him: behold, his reward is with him, and his work before him.

11 He shall ! feed his flock like a shepherd: he shall gather the lambs with his arm, and-carry them in his bosom, and shall gently lead those

6 that are with young.
12 ¶ "Who hath measured the waters in the hollow of his hand, and meted out heaven with the span, and comprehended the dust of the earth in 7a measure, and weighed the mountains in scales, and the hills in a balance?

13 "Who hath directed the Spirit of the Lord, or being his counsellor hath taught him?

14 With whom took he counsel, and who 9 instructed him, and taught him in the path of judgment, and taught him knowledge, and shewed to him the way of 2 understanding?

15 Behold, the nations are as a drop of a bucket, and are counted as the small dust of the balance: behold, he taketh up the isles as a very little thing.

16 And Lebanon is not sufficient to burn, nor the beasts thereof sufficient for a burnt offering.

17 All nations before him are as 'nothing; and p they are counted to him

less than nothing, and vanity.

18 ¶ To whom then will ye gliken
God? or what likeness will ye compare unto him?

19 'The workman melteth a graven image, and the goldsmith spreadeth it over with gold, and casteth silver chains.

20 He that 3 is so impoverished that he hath no oblation chooseth a tree that will not rot; he seeketh unto him a cunning workman 'to prepare a graven image, that shall not be moved.

21 'Have ye not known? have ye not heard? hath it not been told you from the beginning? have yo not understood from the foundations of the carth?

22 4 It is he that sitteth upon the circle of the earth, and the inhabitants thereof are as grasshoppers; that "stretcheth out the heavens as a curtain, and spreadeth them out as a tent to dwell in:

23 That bringeth the princes to no-

Before OHRIST cir. 712.

> / Pt. 102. 16. A John 12. 34. 1 Pet. 1. 25. 1 Or, O thou that tellest good tid-ings to Zion,

Zion. ch. 41, 27, å 52, 7. 8 Or, O thou that tellest good tid-ings to Je-rusalem.

4 Or, against the strong. ch. 59. 16. ch. 62, 11, Rev. 22, 12 5 Or. recompence for his

work, ch. 49, 4 ch. 49. 4. ch. 49. 10. Ezek. 34. 23. & 37. 24. John 10. 11. Heb. 13. 90. 1 Pet. 2. 25. & 5. 4. Rev. 7. 17.

6 Or, that give such. " Pro. 30. 4. 7 Heb. 7 Heb. a tiercs. \* Job 21, 22, & 36, 22, 23, Nam. 11,

34. 1 Cor. 2, 16. B Hob. man of his counsel.

9 Hob. made him under-sland. 2 Heb. understand-ings ?

<sup>o</sup> Dan. 4. 35. P Pa. 62. 9.

f ver. 25. ch. 46. 5. Acts 17, 29.

ch. 41. 6, 7, & 44. 19, &c. Jor. 10. 8,

8 Heb. is poor of oblation.

¢ ch. 41. 7. Jer. 10. 4. r Pa. 19. 1. Acts 14, 17, Rom. 1, 19,

4 Or, Him that sitteth, &c. Job 9. 8. Ps. 104, 2. ch. 42, 5. # 44. 24. # 51. 13. Jor. 10. 12. " Job 12. 21. Ps. 107. 40.

Job 14. 2. Ps. 90. 5. & 102. 11. & 103. 15. Jam. 1. 10. 1 Pet. 1.24.

| God exp                               | oostulateth ISAIA  | H, XLI. with i  | is people.                                  |
|---------------------------------------|--|---|---|
| Before<br>OHRIST<br>cir. 712,         | thing; he maketh the judges of the earth as vanity.  24 Yea, they shall not be planted;                          | the sodering; and he fastened it  | CHRIST                                      |
| -                                     | yea, they shall not be sown: yea,  | moved.  |   |
|                                       | their stock shall not take root in<br>the earth: and he shall also blow  | 8 But thou, Israel, art my servant<br>Jacob whom I have chosen, the seed                              | is good.                                    |
|                                       | upon them, and they shall wither,<br>and the whirlwind shall take them   | 11011   |   |
| yer. 18.<br>Dout. 4. 15,              | away as stubble.  25 To whom then will ye liken me, or shall I be equal? saith the                               | the ends of the earth, and called<br>thee from the chief men thereof                                  | # 14.2.                                     |
| ke.                                   | Holy One.  | and said unto thee, Thou art my<br>servant; I have chosen thee, and                                   | \$2 Chr. 90.7.                              |
|                                       | 26 Lift up your eyes on high, and behold who hath created these things,  | not cast thee away.  10 ¶ Fear thou not; "for I am  | Jam. 2. 23.<br>I ver. 13, 14.<br>ch. 43. 5. |
| * Ps. 147. 4.                         | that bringeth out their host by num-<br>ber: "he calleth them all by names<br>by the greatness of his might, for | with thee: be not dismayed; for I am thy God: I will strengthen thee;                                 | m Deut. 31.                                 |
|                                       | that he is strong in power; not one faileth.   | yea, I will help thee; yea, I will uphold thee with the right hand of                                 |   |
|                                       | 27 Why sayest thou, O Jacob, and speakest, O Israel, My way is hid   | my righteousness.  11 Behold, all they that were in   |   |
|                                       | from the Lord, and my judgment is passed over from my God?   | censed against thee shall be "asham<br>ed and confounded; they shall be as                            | ch. 45, 24,                                 |
|                                       | 28 ¶ Hast thou not known? hast thou not heard, that the everlasting  | nothing; and sthey that strive with thee shall perish.  | Zoch. 12. 3.<br>3 Heb.                      |
|                                       | God, the LORD, the Creator of the ends of the earth, fainteth not, nei-  | 12 Thou shalt seek them, and shalt<br>not find them, even them that con-                              | thy strife.                                 |
| e.Ps. 147. 5.<br>Rom. 11.33.          | ther is weary? "there is no searching of his understanding.  | tended with thee: 5 they that war<br>against thee shall be as nothing                                 | tion.                                       |
|                                       | 29 He giveth power to the faint;<br>and to them that have no might he  | and as a thing of nought,<br>13 For I the LORD thy God will   |   |
|                                       | increaseth strength.  80 Even the youths shall faint and   | hold thy right hand, saying unto<br>thee, Fear not; I will help thee.                                 | • ver. 10.                                  |
|                                       | be weary, and the young men shall utterly fall:  | 14 Fear not, thou worm Jacob, and ye emen of Israel; I will help thee                                 | 6 Or,                                       |
| 6 Ps. 103. 5.                         | 81 But they that wait upon the LORD b shall 2 renew their strength;  | saith the Lord, and thy redeemer<br>the Holy One of Israel.   | '   |
| <sup>2</sup> Hob.<br>change.          | they shall mount up with wings as eagles; they shall run, and not be   | 15 Behold, <sup>p</sup> I will make thee a new sharp threshing instrument have                        | 2 Cor. 10.<br>4, 5.                         |
|                                       | weary; and they shall walk, and not faint.   | ing 7 teeth: thou shalt thresh the mountains, and beat them small, and shalt make the hills as chaff. | 7 Heb.<br>mouths.                           |
|                                       | CHAPTER XLI.  1 God expostulateth with his people, about his mercies to the church, 10 about his promises,       | 16 Thou shalt q fan them, and the wind shall carry them away, and the                                 |   |
| <sup>e</sup> Zech. 2. 13.             | 21 and about the vanity of idols.  TEEP silence before me, O is-   | whirlwind shall scatter them: and<br>thou shalt rejoice in the LORD                                   | . [   |
|                                       | lands; and let the people re-<br>new their strength; let them come   | and shalt glory in the Holy One of Israel.  |   |
|                                       | near; then let them speak: let us come near together to judgment.  | 17 When the poor and needy seek water, and there is none, and their                                   |   |
| 3 Heb.                                | 2 Who raised up 3 the righteous man 5 from the east, called him to   | tongue faileth for thirst, I the LORE will hear them, I the God of Israel                             | 1   |
| ness.<br>b ch. 46, 11,<br>vor. 25,    | his foot, gave the nations before<br>him, and made him rule over kings?  | will not forsake them.  18 I will open 'rivers in high places,  | ch. 35, 6, 7,                               |
| See Gen.<br>14. 14, &c.<br>ch. 45. 1. | he gave them as the dust to his<br>sword, and as driven stubble to his   | and fountains in the midst of the valleys: I will make the wilderness                                 | # 43. 19.<br># 44. 3.<br>* Ps. 107.         |
|                                       | bow. 3 He pursued them, and passed   | a pool of water, and the dry land springs of water.   | 35.   |
| 4 Heb.<br>in peace.<br>d ver. 28.     | safely; even by the way that he had not gone with his feet.  | 19 I will plant in the wilderness<br>the cedar, the shittah tree, and the                             |   |

d ver. 26. cb. 44. 7. & 46. 10. ch. 43. 10. & 44. 6. & 48. 12. Rev. 1. 17.

Rev. 1. 17. f ch. 40. 19. & 44. 12.

5 Heb. Be

strong. ch. 40, 19. 6 Or, founder. 7 Or, the smiting.

had not gone with his feet.

4 d Who hath wrought and done it,

calling the generations from the beginning? I the Lord, the 'first, and with the last; I am he.
5 The isles saw it, and feared; the ends of the earth were afraid, drew near, and came.

6 They helped every one his neighbour; and every one said to his bro-ther, Be of good courage.

7 % So the currenter encouraged the goldsmith, and he that smootheth with the hammer 7 him that smote show us what shall happen: let them

19 I will plant in the wilderness the cedar, the shittah tree, and the myrtle, and the oil tree; I will set in the desert the fir tree, and the pine, and the box tree together:

20 "That they may see, and know, and consider, and understand together, that the hand of the Lordhath done this, and the Holy One of Israel both created it. of Israel hath created it.

21 8 Produce your cause, saith the Lord; bring forth your strong rea-

" Job 12. 9.

6 Heb. Cause to

et. 45, 21,

Before CHRIST cir. 719. 2 Heb. est eur heart upon them. 7 ch. 42. 9. 4 44. 7, 8. 4 45. 3. John 13. 19.

· Jer. 10. 5.

eh, 44. 9. 1 Cor. 8. 4.

8 Or, worse than nothing.

4 Or, worse

viper. • Eura 1. 2.

ver. 2.

' ver. 4. f als. 40. 9.

# ch. 63. 5.

5 Heb.

return.

A war. 24.

cir. 712.

ch. 43. 10.

449. 3, 6.

52. 13.

53. 11.

Matt. 12.

18, 19, 20.

Phil. 2. 7.

5 Mat. 3. 17.

£ 17. 5.

Eph. 1. 6.

ch. 11. 2. John 3. 34.

Or, dimly 7 Heb.

quench 8 Heb. broken.

d Gen. 49.

ch. 44. 24. Zoch. 12. 1.

/ Ps. 136, 6,

# Acts 17.25.

A ch. 43. 1.

í ch. 49. 8. k ch. 49. 6. Luke 2. 32. Acts 13. 47.

ch. 35. 5, ch. 61. 1. Luko 4. 18, 2 Tim. 2, 26. Heb. 2. 14, 15, ł ch. 35. 5.

d ch. 43. 9.

shew the former things, what they be, that we may sconsider them, and know the latter end of them; or de-

know the latter end of them; or de-clare us things for to come.

23 \*Shew the things that are to come hereafter, that we may know that ye are gods: yes, \*do good, or do evil, that we may be dismayed, and behold it together.

24 Behold, \*ye are \*5 of nothing, and your work \*of nought: an abomina-

tion is he that chooseth you.

25 I have raised up one from the north, and he shall come: from the rising of the sun shall he call upon my name: and he shall come upon princes as upon morter, and as the

potter treadeth clay.

26 4 Who hath declared from the beginning, that we may know? and righteous? yea, there is none that sheweth, yea, there is none that declareth, yea, there is none that hear-

eth your words.
27 The first /shall say to Zion,
Behold, behold them: and I will
give to Jerusalem one that bringeth good tidings.

28 For I beheld, and there was no man; even among them, and there was no counsellor, that, when I asked of them, could 5 answer a word.

29 Behold, they are all vanity; their works are nothing: their molten images are wind and confusion.

## CHAPTER XLII.

1 The office of Christ, graced with meekness and constancy. 8 God's promise unto him. 10 An exhortation to praise God for his gospel. 17 He reproveth the people of incredulity.

BEHOLD amy servant, whom I uphold; mine elect, in whom my soul delighteth; I have put my spirit upon him; he shall bring forth judgment to the Gentiles.

2 He shall not cry, nor lift up, nor cause his voice to be heard in the

3 A bruised reed shall he not break, and the 6 smoking flax shall he not 7 quench; he shall bring forth judgment unto truth.

4 He shall not fail nor be 8 discouraged, till he have set judgment in the earth: dand the isles shall wait

for his law.

5 Thus saith God the LORD, 'he that created the heavens, and stretched them out; I he that spread forth the earth, and that which cometh out of it; "he that giveth breath unto the people upon it, and spirit to them that walk therein:

6 hI the LORD have called thee in rightcousness, and will hold thine hand, and will keep thee, and give thee for a covenant of the people, for \*a light of the Gentiles:

7 To open the blind eyes, to "bring

them that sit in "darkness out of the prison house

and my eglory will I not give to another, neither my praise to graven images

9 Behold, the former things are come to pass, and new things do I declare: before they spring forth I tell you of them

10 P Sing unto the Lord a new song. and his praise from the end of the earth, 'ye that go down to the sea, and all that is therein; the isles, and the inhabitants thereof.

and the inhabitants thereon.

11 Let the wilderness and the cities thereof lift up their voice, the villages that Kedar doth inhabit: let the inhabitants of the rock sing, let them shout from the top of the mountains.

12 Let them give glory unto the Lord, and declare his praise in the islands.

13 The LORD shall go forth as a mighty man, he shall str up jealousy like a man of war: he shall zyrevall against his enemics.

14 I have long time holden my peace; I have been still, and refrained myself: now will I cry like a travailing woman; I will destroy and devour at once.

15 I will make waste mountains and hills, and dry up all their herbs; and I will make the rivers islands, and I

way that they knew not; I will lead them in paths that they have not known: I will make darkness light before them, and crooked things straight. These things will I do

unto them, and not forsake them.
17 They shall be 'turned back, they shall be greatly ashamed, that trust in graven images, that say to the molten images, Ye are our gods.

18 Hear, ye deaf; and look, ye blind.

that ye may see.

19 'Who is blind, but my servant;
or deaf, as my messenger that I sent?
who is blind as he that is perfect, and blind as the Lord's servant?

20 Seeing many things, "but thou observest not; opening the cars, but he heareth not.

21 The Lord is well pleased for his righteousness sake; he will magnify the law, and make 6 it honourable.

22 But this is a people robbed and spoiled; 7 they are all of them snared in holes, and they are hid in prison houses: they are for a prey, and none delivereth; for 8 a spoil, and none

saith, Restore.
23 Who among you will give car to this? who will hearken and hear ofor the time to come?

7 To open the blind eyes, to m bring 24 Who gave Jacob for a spoil, and out the prisoners from the prison, and Israel to the robbers? did not the Lord.

CHRIST cir. 712.

\* ch. 9. 2.

P Ps. 33. 3. & 40. 3. & 98. 1. Ps. 107, 23. 2 Hob. the fulness thereof.

°ch. 31. 4. 8 Or, behave himself mightily.

4 Heb. Or. sup up.

5 Hob. into straight-ness. ness.
Ps. 97. 7.
ch. 1. 29.
& 44. 11.
& 45. 16.

ch. 43. 8. Ezek. 12. 2. See John 9. 39, 41.

\* Rom. 2. 21.

6 Or. him.

7 Or, in enering all the young men of them. 8 Heb. a treading. 9 Heb. for the after time?

ISAIAH. XLIII. XLIV. Babylon's destruction foretoid. God comforteth the church. Before he against whom we have sinned? 18 "Yea, before the day was I am he; and there is none that can de-CHRIST for they would not walk in his ways, cir. 712. neither were they obedient unto his liver out of my hand: I will work, and who shall 27 let it? cir. 712. law. 25 Therefore he hath poured upon 14 Thus saith the Lord, your re-deemer, the Holy One of Israel; For him the fury of his anger, and the strength of battle: "and it hath set your sake I have sent to Babylon, and have brought down all their s nobles, and the Chaldeans, whose "2 Kin. 25.9. him on fire round about, yet he knew not; and it burned him, yet 9 Hos. 7. 9. 3 Heb. bars. or the ships.

15 I am the Lord, your Holy One, the creator of Israel, your King.

16 Thus saith the Lord, which maketh a way in the sea, and a path in the mighty waters;

17 Which boringeth forth the charty and the he laid it not to heart. CHAPTER XLIII. 1 The Lord comfortest the church with his promises. 8 He appealeth to the people for witness of his omnipolency. 14 He forcelleth them the destruction of Habylon, 18 and his wonderful deliverance of his people. 22 He reproveth the people as inezenscule. riot and horse, the army and the power; they shall lie down together, BUT now thus saith the LORD that created thee, O Jacob, and he that formed thee, O Israel, Fear not: cir. 712. Fx. 14. 4, -9. 25. 4 ver. 7. they shall not rise: they are extinct, ver. 21. ch. 44. 2, 21, 24. they are quenched as tow. for I have redeemed thee. I have 18 7 Remember ye not the former ch, 44, 6. called thee by thy name; thou art things, neither consider the things d ch. 42, 6, mine of old

2 When thou passest through the waters, I will be with thee; and through the rivers, they shall not Ps. 66, 12, / Deut. 31. 6. 8. overflow thee: when thou walkest through the fire, thou shalt not be 9 Dan. 3, 25, burned; neither shall the flame kindle upon thee.

8 For I am the Lorp thy God, the Holy One of Israel, thy Saviour: AI gave Egypt for thy ransom, Ethiopia and Seba for thee.

A Prov. 11. 8.

ł ch. 63, 19, Jam. 2, 7.

Eph. 2, 10,

& 42. 19. Erek. 12. 2.

° ch. 41. 21, 22, 26.

P ch. 44, R.

9 ch. 42. 1.

r ch. 41. 4.

A 44. B.

8 0r, nothing formed of God.

ch. 45. 21.

Ilos. 13. 4.

f Deut. 32, 16, Ps. 81, 9,

w ver. 10.

m ver. 1.

n ch. 6. 9.

4 Since thou wast precious in my sight, thou hast been honourable, and I have loved thee: therefore will I give men for thee, and people for thy 2 life. 5 'Fear not: for I am with thee:

2 Or, person. 6 ch. 41. 10, 14. & 44. 2. Jer. 30. 10, 11. & 46. 27, I will bring thy seed from the east, and gather thee from the west;
6 I will say to the north, Give up; and to the south, Keep not back : bring

my sons from far, and my daughters from the ends of the earth; 7 Even every one that is k called by my name: for 'I have created him for my glory, "I have formed him;

Ps. 100. 3. ch. 29. 23. John 3. 3. 5. 2 Cor. 5. 17. yea, I have made him.

8 ¶ "Bring forth the blind people that have eyes, and the deaf that have cars

9 Let all the nations be gathered together, and let the people be assem-bled: "who among them can declare this, and shew us former things? let them bring forth their witnesses, that they may be justified: or let them hear, and say, It is truth.

10 "Ye are my witnesses, saith the Lord, q and my servant whom I have chosen: that ye may know and believe me, and understand that I am he: 'before me there was 3 no God formed, neither shall there be after me. 11 I, even I, am the Lord; and beside me there is no saviour.

12 I have declared, and have saved, and I have shewed, when there was no 'strange god among you: "therefore ye are my witnesses, saith the LORD, that I am God,

19 Behold, I will do a dnew thing; now it shall spring forth; shall ye not know it? I will even make a way in the wilderness, and rivers in the desert.

20 The beast of the field shall honour me, the dragons and the 45 owls: because /I give waters in the wilderness, and rivers in the desert, to give

drink to my people, my chosen.
21 This people have I formed for myself; they shall shew forth my praise.

22 ¶ But thou hast not called upon me, O Jacob: but thou hast been weary of me, O Israel.

23 Thou hast not brought me the small cattle of thy burnt offerings; neither hast thou honoured me with thy sacrifices. I have not caused thee to serve with an offering, nor wearled thee with incense.

24 Thou hast bought me no sweet cane with money, neither hast thou filled me with the fat of thy sacrifices: but thou hast made me to serve with thy sins, thou hast \* wearled me with thine iniquities.

25 I, even I, am he that ! blotteth out thy transgressions " for mine own sake, "and will not remember thy sins.

26 Put me in remembrance: let us plead together: declare thou, that

thou mayest be justified.

27 Thy first father hath sinned, and thy 8 teachers have transgressed against me.

28 Therefore 'I have profaned the <sup>9</sup> princes of the sanctuary, <sup>p</sup> and have given Jacob to the curse, and Israel to reproaches.

## CHAPTER XLIV.

1 God comfortelt the church with his promises. 7 The vanity of idds, 9 and folly of idol makers, 21 He exhortelt to praise God for his redemption and omnipotency.

YET now hear, "O Jacob my servant; and Israel, whom I have

CHRIST " Ps. 90. 2. John 8. 58. 2 Heb. turn Job 9. 12. ch. 14. 27.

Ex. 14. 16, 22. Pe. 77. 19. ch. 51. 10. \*Josh. 3, 13, 16,

Jer. 16, 14.

4 2 Cor. 5. 17. Rev. 21. 8. Ex. 17. 6. Num. 20. 11. Deut. 8.15. Ps. 78. 16. ch. 35. 6. & 41. 18, 4 Or, ostriches. 5 Heb. daughters of the owl. f ch. 48. 21.

ver. 1, 7. Ps. 102. 18. Luke 1, 74, 75. Eph. 1. 5, 6. i Amos 5. 25. 6 Heb. lambs, or, kids.

7 Heb.
made me
drunk, or,
abundantly moistened. kch. 1, 14, Mal. 2, 17. l ch. 44. 22. & 48. 9. Jer. 50. 20. Acts 3, 19.

= Ezek. 36. 22, ac. \* ch. 1. 18. Jer. 31. 34. 8 Heb. interpreters, Mal. 2.7, 8. ch. 47. 6. Lam. 2. 2, 6, 7. 9 ()r, holy princes. P Pet 79. 4. Jer. 24. 9.

Dan. 9. 11. Zoch. 8. 13.

cir. 712. eur. 21. ch. 41. 8. & 43. 1. Jer. 30. 10. & 46. 27, 28.

the trees of the forest: he planteth an ash, and the rain doth nourish it.

15 Then shall it be for a man to

burn: for he will take thereof, and warm himself; yea, he kindleth it,

28 That saith of Cyrus, He is my shepherd, and shall perform all my

pleasure: even saying to Jerusalem, Thou shalt be built; and to the tem-

ple, Thy foundation shall be laid,

4 2 Chr. 36.

22, 23, Fara 1, 1,

kc. ch, 45, 13, CHAPTER XLV.

Refere

Zech. 8. 23,

4 Heb.

thee, and they shall be thine: they shall come after thee; 'in chains they shall come over, and they shall fall down unto thee, they shall make supplication unto thee, saying, 'Surely God is in thee; and 'there is none else, there is no God.

15 Verily thou art a God/that hidest thyself, O God of Israel, the Saviour.

16 They shall be ashamed and also CHRIST CHRIST 1 God calleth Cyrus for his church's sake. B By his omnipotency he challengeth obedience. 20 He convinceth the idole of vanity by his dr. 712. cir. 712. e Pa. 140. 8 saving power. 4 1 Cor. 14. THUS saith the Lord to his and ointed, to Cyrus, whose "right hand I shave holden, to subdue nations before him; and I will loose · ver. 5. e ch. 41. 13. 1 Or, strongth-ened. / Ps. 44. 94. ch. 8. 17. \$ 57. 17. the loins of kings, to open before him the two leaved gates; and the gates shall not be shut; 16 They shall be ashamed, and also ch. 41. 9. Dan. 5. 30. confounded, all of them: they shall go to confusion together that are makers of idols. \* ch. 40. 4. 2 I will go before thee, and make ø ah. 44. 11. the crooked places straight; 4I will h ver. 25. ch. 26. 4. Rom. 11. 4 Pa. 107, 16. 17 \* But Israel shall be saved in the break in pieces the gates of brass, and cut in sunder the bars of iron: LORD with an everlasting salvation: ve shall not be ashamed nor confounded world without end. 8 And I will give thee the treasures of darkness, and hidden riches of se-cret places, that thou mayest know that I, the Lord, which feall thee by thy name, am the God of Israel. í ch. 42, 5. 18 For thus saith the Lord that that formed the earth and made it; he hath established it, he created it not in vain, he formed it to be inch. 41. 23. / Ex. 33. 19, 17. ch. 43, 1, 4 49, 1, 4 ver. 5. 4 For Jacob my servant's sake, l Deut. 30. and Israel mine elect, I have even called thee by thy name: I have habited : \* I am the LORD : and there 11. ch. 48, 16. f ch. 44. 1. is none else. Pa. 19. 8. 4 119. 137, 138. surnamed thee, though thou hast 19 I have not spoken in secret, in a dark place of the earth: I said not unto the seed of Jacob, Seek ye me in vain: "I the LORD speak A 1 Thees. 4. \*not known me.
5 ¶ I am the Lorp, and there is 128. eh. 44, 17, 18, 19. ± 46. 7. ± 48. 7. Rom. 1. 22, 5. Deut. 4. 35, 39. & 32, 39. cb. 44. 8. & 46. 9. none else, there is no God beside me: righteousness, I declare things that 'I girded thee, though thou hast not are right.
20 ¶ Assemble yourselves and come; known me: ver. 14, 18, 21, 22. 6 "That they may know from the \*ch. 41. 22. 4 43. 9. 4 44. 7. 4 46. 10. 4 48. 14. draw near together, ye that are escaped of the nations: "they have no knowledge that set up the wood rising of the sun, and from the west, Pa. 18. 32, that there is none beside me, I am - Ps. 102. the Lord, and there is none else. no knowledge that set up the wood of their graven image, and pray unto a god that cannot save.

21 Tell ye, and bring them near; yea, let them take counsel together:

who hath declared the 7 I form the light, and create darkness: I make peace, and "create evil: I the LORD do all these things. P ver. 5, 14, 18, ch. 44. 8. ch. 37, 20, Mal. 1, 11, " Amos 3. 6. 4 46. 9. 4 48. 3, &c. † Ps. 22. 27. 4 65. 5. 8 ° Drop down, ye heavens, from above, and let the skies pour down righteousness: let the earth open, Ps. 72. 3. who hath declared this from ancient time? who hath told it from that time? have not I the LORD? Gen. 22. 16. Heb. 6. 13. and let them bring forth salvation, p and there is no God else beside me; a just God and a Saviour; there \* Rom. 14. 11. Phil. 2.10. and let righteousness spring up togeand lot righteousness spring up togo-ther; I the Lorn have created it.

9 Woe unto him that striveth with Phis Maker! Let the potsherd strive with the potsherds of the earth, 9 Shall the clay say to him that fashioneth it, What makest thou? or thy work, He hath no hands? 10 Woe unto him that saith unto his father What legottest thou? Gen. 31. 53. Deut. 6. 13. Ps. 63, 11. ch. 65. 16. is none beside me. 22 4 Look unto me, and be ye saved, all the ends of the earth: for I am Peb. 64. 8. God, and there is none else. ch. 65. 16.
2 Or, Burely
he shall
say of me,
In the
LORD is all
righteousness and ch. 29. 16. Jer. 18. 6. Rom. 9. 20. "I have sworn by myself, the word is gone out of my mouth in righteousness, and shall not return, That unto me every 'knee shall bow, 'every tongue shall swear.

24 'Surely, shall one say, in the LORD have I "3 righteousness and strength: even to him shall men. his father, What begettest thou? or to the woman, What hast thou strength. brought forth? Jer. 23. 5. 1 Cor. 1. 39. 11 Thus saith the Lord, the Holy One of Israel, and his Maker, Ask me of things to come concerning my sons, and concerning the work 3 Heb. " Jer. 31, 9, \* Is. 29. 23. come; and "all that are incensed against him shall be ashamed. ch. 42. 5. Jer. 27. 5. \* ch. 41. 11. of my hands command ye me. 25 In the LORD shall all the seed of y ver. 17. " Gen. 1, 26. 1 Cor. 1. S1. 12 I have made the earth, and created man upon it: I, even my Israel be justified, and shall glory. " Gen. 2. 1. " ch. 41. 2. CHAPTER XLVI. hands, have stretched out the heavens, and \*all their host have I 1 The idols of Bulylon could not save them-selves. 3 God saveth his people to the end. 5 Idols are not comparable to God for power, 12 or present salvation. 2 Or, make straight. 2 Chr. 36. 22, 23. Esra 1. 1, commanded. 13 "I have raised him up in righteousness, and I will adirect all his ways: he shall build my city, and he shall let go my captives, anot for price nor reward, saith the Lord of BEL aboweth down, Nebo stoop-eth, their idols were upon the cir. 712. Ac. ch. 14. 28. ch. 21. 9. Jer. 50. 2. & 51, 41. e ch. 52. 3. beasts, and upon the cattle: your carriages were heavy loaden; they See Rom. 3. 24. 5 Jer. 10. 5. Ps. 68. 31. & 72. 10. 11. ch. 49. 23. & 60. 9, 10, 14, 16. are a burden to the weary beast. hosts 2 They stoop, they bow down toge-14 Thus saith the LORD, The labour of Egypt, and merchandise of Ethiopia and of the Sabeans, men of stature, shall come over unto ther; they could not deliver the bur-den, but themselves are gone into · Jer. 48. 7.

captivity.

unto

of Israel.

Jer. 50. 34. 5 Sit thou silent, and get thee in-to darkness, O daughter of the Chal-

11. Jer. 50. 34.

Before deans: Afor thou shalt no more be called, The lady of kingdoms.

6 ¶ I was wroth with my people, &I have polluted mine inheritance, and given them into thine hand: thou didst shew them no mercy; 'upon the ancient hast thou very heavily laid thy yoke.

7 ¶ And thou saidst, I shall be "a lady for ever: so that thou didst not "lay these things to thy heart, 'notther didst remember the latter end of it. deans: \* for thou shalt no more be # ¶ Hearken unto me. O house of CHRIST Jacob, and all the remnant of the house of Israel, which are borne by me from the belly, which are carried CHRIST cir. 712. cir. 712. d Er. 19. 4. Deut. 1. 31. & 32. 11. -Pa. 71. 6. ch. 63. 9. à ver. 7. ch. 13, 19, Dan. 2, 37, from the womb: A And even to your old age 'I am he; and even to hoar hairs /will I carry you: I have made, and I will bear; even I will carry, and will de-14. 2 Chr. 28. 9. Zech. 1. 15. Ps. 102. 27. bear; even I will carry, and will deliver you.

5 ¶ To whom will ye liken me, and make me equal, and compare me, that we may be like?

6 a They lavish gold out of the bag, and weigh silver in the balance, and hire a goldsmith; and he maketh it a god: they fall down, yea, they worship. Pn. 48. 14. 4 71. 18. 4 ch. 43, 28, gch. 40, 18, l Deut. 28. MO. \*\* ver. 5. Bev. 18. 7. end of it. A ch. 40, 19, & 41, 6, & 44, 12, 19, Jer. 10, 3, 8 Therefore hear now this, thou that art given to pleasures, that dwellest carclessly, that sayest in \* ch. 46. 8. ° Deut. 32. thine heart, FI am, and none else beside me; I shall not sit as a widow, neither shall I know the loss of children: ver. 10.Zeph. 2. 15.Bev. 18. 7. 7 They bear him upon the shoulder, they carry him, and set him in his place, and he standeth; from his place 6 Jar. 10. S. 9 But these two things shall come to thee in a moment in one day, the loss of children, and widowhood: ch. 51, 19. place, and he standed; from his place shall he not remove: yea, \*one shall cry unto him, yet can he not answer, nor save him out of his trouble. 1 Thess. 5. 8 dt. 45. 20. they shall come upon thee in their perfection for the multitude of thy sorceries, and for the great abun-dance of thine enchantments. 8 Remember this, and shew your-selves men: bring it again to mind, ! Nah. 3. 4. i ch. 44. 19. & 47. 7. O ye transgressors.

9 "Remember the former things of old: for I am God, and "there is none else; I am God, and there is \* Dout. 32.7. 10 T For thou "hast trusted in thy \* Ps. 52. 7. 10 for thou hast said, None seeth me. Thy wisdom and thy knowledge, the hat perverted thee; and thou hast said in thine heart, I am, and none else beside me.

1 Therefore shall evil come upon eh. 29. 15. Esek. 8. 12. & 9. 9. ° ch. 45, 5, none like me, none like me,
10 Declaring the end from the beginning, and from ancient times the
things that are not yet done, saying,
My counsel shall stand, and I will
do all my pleasure:
11 Calling a ravenous bird from
the east, 2the man that executeth
my counsel from a far country: yea,
yet here maken if I will also bring 2 Or, caused thee to turn eh. 45. 21. away. Pr. 33. 11. Pro. 19. 21. & 21. 30. Acts 5. 39. Heb. 6. 17. thee; thou shalt not know sfrom whence it riseth: and mischief shall 3 Heb. the morn-ing thereof. fall upon thee; thou shalt not be able to 'put it off: and 'desolation 4 Heb. expiate. 1 These. 5. 3. t ch. 41. 2, 25. shall come upon thee suddenly, which "I have spoken it, I will also bring it to pass; I have purposed it, I will also do it. 2 Heb. the man of my counsel. thou shalt not know. 12 Stand now with thine enchant-ments, and with the multitude of thy ch. 44. 28. sorceries, wherein thou hast laboured 12 T Hearken unto me, ye stouthearted, "that are far from rightfrom thy youth; if so be thou shalt be able to profit, if so be thou may-\* Num. 23. 19. Pr. 76. 5. cousness: 13 \*I bring near my righteousness; it shall not be far off, and my sal-vation 'shall not tarry: and I will place 'salvation in Zion for Israel est prevail.

13 Thou art wearied in the multi-\* Rom. 10. 3. e ch. 57. 10. \* ch. 51. 5. Rom. 1. 17. & 3. 21. tude of thy counsels. Let now bthe b ch. 44. 25. Dan. 2, 2, sastrologers, the stargazers, the 5 Heb. Flab. 2. 3. monthly prognosticators, stand up, and save thee from these things that my glory. viewers of the hea-4 ch. 62, 11. CHAPTER XLVII. shall come upon thee.

14 Behold, they shall be 'as stubble; the fire shall burn them; they shall not deliver 'themselves from pens. 1 God's judgment upon Bubylon and Chaldea, 6 for their unmercifulness, 7 pride, 10 and overboldness, 11 shall be unresistible. 6 Heb. that give knowledge concerning the months. COME "down, and batt in the dust, O virgin daughter of Babylon, sit on the ground: there is no throne, O daughter of the Chaldeans: for thou shalt no more be cir. 712. Jor. 48. 18. the power of the flame: there shall not be a coal to warm at, nor fire Nah. 1. 10. Mal. 4. 1. 6 ch. 3. 26. to sit before it. their souls. 15 Thus shall they be unto thee with whom thou hast laboured, even called tender and delicate. 2 Take the millstones, and grind 4thy merchants, from thy youth: they shall wander every one to his quarter; Ex. 11. 5. Judg. 16. d Rev. 18, 11. meal: uncover thy locks, make bare the leg, uncover the thigh, pass over Matt. 24. none shall save thee. the rivers. CHAPTER XLVIII. 1 God, to convince the people of heir fore-known obtlines, revealed his propheries.
9 He saveth them for his own sake. 12 He exhorteth them to abedience, because of his power and providence, 16 He lamented their backwardness. 20 He powerfully delivereth his out of Babylon. d ch. 3, 17, 3 d Thy nakedness shall be uncover-# 20. 4. Jer. 13. 22, ed, yea, thy shame shall be seen: 'I will take vengcance, and I will 26. Nab. 3. 5. not meet thee as a man. \* Rom. 12, 4 As for four redeemer, the Lord of hosts is his name, the Holy One 19. J ch. 43. 3,

HEAR ye this, O house of Jacob, which are called by the name of Israel, and "are come forth out of the Pa. 68, 26.

CHRIST cir. 712. b Deut. 6. 13. ch. 65. 16. Zeph. 1. 5. ch. 41. 22. & 42. 9. & 43. 9. & 44. 7. 8. & 45. 21. & 46. 9, 10. 5 Josh. 21. 2 Hob. hard.

waters of Judah, which swear by the name of the Lord, and make mention of the God of Israel, but

not in truth, nor in righteousness.

2 For they call themselves of the holy city, and stay themselves upon the God of Israel; The Lord of hosts

is his name.

8/I have declared the former things from the beginning; and they went forth out of my mouth, and I shew-ed them; I did them suddenly, and they came to pass.

4 Because I knew that thou art 2 obstinate, and 3 thy neck is an iron sinew, and thy brow brass;
5 I have even from the beginning

declared it to thee; before it came to pass I shewed it thee; lest thou shouldest say, Mine idol hath done them, and my graven image, and my molten image, hath commanded them.

6 Thou hast heard, see all this; and will not ye declare it? I have showed thee new things from this time, even hidden things, and thou didst not know them.

7 They are created now, and not from the beginning; even before the day when thou heardest them not; lest thou shouldest say, Behold, I

knew them.

8 Yea, thou heardest not; yea, thou knewest not; yea, from that time that thine ear was not opened: for I knew that thou wouldest deal very treacherously, and wast called \*a transgressor from the womb.

9 T'For my name's sake "will I defer mine anger, and for my praise will I refrain for thee, that I cut

thee not off.

10 Behold. \*I have refined thee, but not 3 with silver; I have chosen thee in the furnace of affliction.

11 °For mine own sake, even for mine own sake, will 1 do it: for phow should my name be polluted? and I will not give my glory unto

another 12 T Hearken unto me, O Jacob and Israel, my called; '1 am he; I am the first, I also am the last.

18 'Mine hand also hath laid the foundation of the earth, and any right hand hath spanned the heavens: when "I call unto them, they

stand up together.

14 \*All ye, assemble yourselves, and hear; which among them hath declared these things? \*The Loap hath loved him: 'he will do his pleasure on Babylon, and his arm shall be on the Chaldeans.

15 I, even I, have spoken; yea, "I have called him: I have brought him, and he shall make his way

prosperous.

16 ¶ Come ye near unto me, hear ye this; bI have not spoken in secret from the beginning; from the time that it was, there am I: and

now "the Lord Gop, and his Spirit, hath sent me.

nath sent me.

17 Thus saith the Lorn, thy Redeemer, the Holy One of Israel; I am the Lorn thy God which teacheth thee to profit, which leadeth thee by the way that thou shouldest go.

18/O that thou hadst hearkened to my commandments! "then had thy peace been as a river, and thy right-cousness as the waves of the sea:

19 Thy seed also had been as the sand, and the offspring of thy bowels like the gravel thereof; his name should not have been cut off nor destroyed from before me.

20 T Go ye forth of Babylon, flee ye from the Chaldeans, with a voice of singing declare ye, tell this, utter it even to the end of the earth; say ye, The Lord hath \*redeemed his servant Jacob.

21 And they thirsted not when he led them through the deserts: he caused the waters to flow out of the rock for them: he clave the rock

also, and the waters gushed out.

22 \*There is no peace, saith the
Lord, unto the wicked.

## CHAPTER XLIX.

1 Christ, being sent to the Jeva, complaineth of them. 5 He is sent to the Gentiles with gracious promises. 13 God's love is perpetual to his church. 18 The ample restoration of the church. 24 The powerful deliverance out of capitrity.

LISTEN, O isles, unto me; and hearken, ye people, from far; The LORD hath called me from the womb; from the bowels of my mother hath he made mention of my name.

2 And he hath made emy mouth like a sharp sword; din the shadow of his hand hath he hid me, and made me 'a polished shaft; in his

nade me a ponsaed shart; in his quiver hath he hid me; 3 And said unto me, Thou art my servant, O Israel, in whom I will be glorified.

4 Then I said, I have laboured in vain, I have spent my strength for nought, and in vain: yet surely my judgment is with the Lord, and 2 my work with my God.

5 T And now, saith the Lorp that formed me from the womb to be his servant, to bring Jacob again to him, <sup>3</sup> Though Israel \*be not gathered, yet shall I be glorious in the eyes of the Lord, and my God shall be my strength.

6 And he said, 4It is a light thing that thou shouldest be my servant to raise up the tribes of Jacob, and to restore the preserved of Israel: I will also give thee for a light to the Gentiles, that thou mayest be my salvation unto the end of the earth.

7 Thus saith the LORD, the Redeemer of Israel, and his Holy One, "6to him whom man despiseth, to him whom the

CHRIST cir. 712. ch. 61. 1. Zoch. 2. 8, 9, 11. o, 11. d ver. 20. ch. 43, 14. d 44. 6, 24. d Ps. 32. 8. / Deut. 32. 29. Ps. 81, 13, 9 Ps. 119, 165. 4 Gen. 22. 17. Hos. 1. 10.

eh. 52, 11. Jer. 50, 8, & 51, 6, 45, Zech. 2, 6, 7, Bev. 18, 4, Fx. 19. 4. 5, 6, ch. 44, 22, 23. <sup>1</sup> See ch. 41. 17, 18. \*\* Ex. 17. 6. Num. 20. 11. Ps. 105. 41. \* ch. 57. 21.

e ch. 41. 1.

Jer. 1. 5. Matt. 1. 20, 21. Luke 1. 15, 31. John 10. 36. Gal. 1. 15. ch. 11. 4. & 51. 16. Hos. 6. 5. Heb. 4. 12. Rev. 1. 16. d ch. 51. 16. ch. 51. 16. ch. 42. 1. Zech. 3. 8. ch. 44. 23. John 13. 31. & 15. 8. Eph. 1. 6. Epek. 3. 19. 2 Or. my 2 Or, my reward, ch. 40. 10. & 62. 11. k 62. 11. i ver. 1. 3 Or. That Israel may be gathered to him, and I may, &c. 1 Matt 23.37. 4 Or, Art thou light-er than that thou shouldest, dre. 5 Or, deso-5 Or, deso-lations. 1 ch. 42. 6. \$ 60. 3. Luke 2. 32. Acts 13. 47. \$ 26. 18. m ch. 53. 3. Matt. 26.67. 6 Or, to him that is de-spised in

ch. 41. 28. a ch. 45, 1, 2. Ac.

ch. 45. 1.

Jer. 4. 2. d ch. 52. 1. Mic. 3. 11.
 Rom. 2. 17.

A Ex. 32. 9. Deut. 31. 27. 6 ver. 2.

4 Pa. 58, 3, l ver. 11. Ps. 79. 9. & 106. 8. ch. 43. 25. Ezek. 20. 9, 11, 22, 44. Ps. 78. 38.

\* Ps. 66, 10. 8 Or, for silver. See Ezek. 22, 20, 21, 22. o ver. 9. P See Dont. 32. 26, 27. Erck. 20. 9.

º ch. 42. 8. r Deut. 32. 39. % ch. 41. 4. & 44. 6. Rev. 1. 17. & 22. 13. Ps. 102, 25. 4 Or, the palm of my right hand hath spread eh. 40. 26. ch. 41, 22, & 43. 9. & 41. 7. & 45. 20, 21.

| The am                                   | ple restoration ISAI   | AH, L. of th   | e churc   |
|--|--|--|---|
| Bohes<br>OHRIST<br>ctr. 712.             | nation shhorreth, to a servant of<br>rulers, "Kings shall see and arise,   | to and fro? and who hath brought<br>up these? Behold, I was left alone;  | Before<br>OHRIS<br>cir. 715                                     |
| Yer. 23.<br>Ps. 72. 10,                  | princes also shall worship, because of the Lord that is faithful, and the Holy One of Israel, and he shall   | these, where had they been?  22 *Thus saith the Lord God, Behold, I will lift up mine hand to the  | * ch. 60. 4   |
| 11.<br>See<br>Ps. 69. 13.                | choose thee. 8 Thus saith the Lord, In an acceptable time have I heard thee, and   | Gentiles, and set up my standard to<br>the people: and they shall bring thy<br>sons in their 2 arms, and thy daugh-  | 2 Heb.  |
| 2 Cor. 6. 2.                             | in a day of salvation have I helped  | ters shall be carried upon their   | bosom.  |
| ch. 42. 6.                               | thee: and I will preserve thee, pand give thee for a covenant of the peo-  | shoulders. 23 And kings shall be thy anursing  | ver. 7.<br>Ps. 72. 1  |
| Or,<br>ruise up.                         | ple, to 2 establish the earth, to cause<br>to inherit the desolate heritages;  | fathers, and their queens thy nursing<br>mothers: they shall bow down to thee  | ch. 52, 1   |
| ch. 42. 7.<br>Eech. 9. 12.               | 9 That thou mayest say to the prisoners, Go forth; to them that are in darkness, Shew yourselves. They shall feed in the ways, and their pastures shall be in all high places. | with their face toward the earth, and "lick up the dust of thy feet; and thou shalt know that I am the Lord: for "they shall not be ashamed that wait for me.              | 8 Heb.<br>nourish<br>4 Heb.<br>princess<br>m Ps. 72.<br>Mic. 7. |
| Rev. 7. 16.<br>Pu. 121. 6.               | 10 They shall not hunger nor thirst; neither shall the heat nor sun smite them: for he that hath   | 24 ¶ °Shall the prey be taken from<br>the mighty, or othe lawful captive<br>delivered?   | * Ps. 34.<br>Rom. 5.<br>& 9. 33.<br>& 10. 11                    |
| Pa. 23. 2.                               | mercy on them 'shall lead them,<br>even by the springs of water shall<br>he guide them.  | 25 But thus saith the LORD, Even<br>the captives of the mighty shall<br>be taken away, and the prey of the   | * Matt. 1<br>29.<br>Luke 11<br>21, 22.                          |
| ch. 40. 4.                               | 11 And I will make all my mountains a way, and my highways shall be exalted.   | terrible shall be delivered: for I will contend with him that contendeth with thee, and I will save  | 5 Heb. the captivity of the jet Heb.                            |
| ch. 43. 5, 6.                            | 12 Behold, "these shall come from<br>far: and, lo, these from the north<br>and from the west; and these from<br>the land of Sinim.   | thy children. 26 And I will feed them that oppress thee with their own fiesh; and they shall be drunken with their   | eaptivit<br>P ch. 9. 2  |
| ch. 44. 23.                              | 13 T Sing, O heavens; and be joyful, O earth; and break forth into singing, O mountains: for the Lord  | own shlood, as with sweet wine:<br>and all fiesh shall know that I the<br>LORD am thy Saviour and thy Re-  | t Rev. 14<br>& 16. 6.<br>7 Or, nes<br>wine.                     |
| 500                                      | hath comforted his people, and will have mercy upon his afflicted.  14 *But Zion said, The Lord hath   | deemer, the mighty One of Jacob.  CHAPTER L.   | r Ps. 9, 1<br>ch. 60. 1   |
| h. 40. 27.                               | forsaken me, and my Lord hath forgotten me.  | 1 Christ sheweth that the develiction of the Jevs is not to be imputed to him, by his ability to save, 5 by his obedience in that work, 7 and by his confidence in that as |   |
| a. 103. 13.<br>al. 3. 17.<br>att. 7, 11. | 15 Can a woman forget her sucking child, that she should not have compassion on the son of her womb?   | sidance. 10 An exhortation to trust in God, and not in ourselves.  |   |
| eb.<br>om kas-<br>g com-<br>usion.       | yea, they may forget, byet will I not forget thee.  16 Behold, 'I have graven thee   | THUS saith the Lord, Where is the bill of your mother's divorcement, whom I have put away?   | * Deut. 2<br>Jer. 3. 1<br>Hos. 2.                               |
| om. 11.                                  | upon the palms of my hands; thy walls are continually before me.  17 Thy children shall make haste;  | or which of my bcreditors is it to<br>whom I have sold you? Behold, for<br>your iniquities chave ye sold your-   | <sup>1</sup> See<br><sup>2</sup> Kin. 4<br>Matt.18<br>• ch. 52. |
| ant. 8. 6.                               | the waste shall go forth of thee.  | selves, and for your transgressions is your mother put away.   |   |
| h. 60. 4.                                | 18 ¶ Lift up thine eyes round about, and behold: all these gather themselves together, and come to   | 2 Wherefore, when I came, was<br>there no man? when I called, was  | 4 Prov. 1<br>ch. 65<br>4 66. 4.                                 |

thee. As I live, saith the Lorn, thou shalt surely clothe thee with them all, as with an ornament, and bind them on thee, as a bride 19 For thy waste and thy desolate places, and the land of thy destruc-tion, shall even now be too narrow by reason of the inhabitants, and

they that swallowed thee up shall be far away.
20 \* The children which thou shalt

/ Prov. 17. 6.

/ See ch. 54. 1, 2. Zech. 2. 4. & 10. 10.

l ch. 60. 4.

Matt. 3. 9. Rom. 11. 11, 12, &c.

doeth.

have, fafter thou hast lost the other, shall say again in thine cars, The place is too strait for me: give place

to me that I may dwell.

21 Then shalt thou say in thine heart, Who hath begotten me these, seeing I have lost my children, and am desolate, a captive, and removing

there none to answer; Is my manic shortened at all, that it cannot re-deem? or have I no power to de-liver? behold, /at my rebuke I 'dry up the sea, I make the \*rivers a wilderness: 'their fish stinketh, because there is no water, and dieth for thirst.

3 \*I clothe the heavens with blackness, and I make sackcloth their

ress, and I make sacktoon their covering.

4 "The Lord God hath given me the tongue of the learned, that I should know how to speak a word in season to him that is "weary: he wakeneth morning by morning, he wakeneth mine ear to hear as the learned.

5 The Lord Gop hath opened mine ear, and I was not rebellious, neither turned away back.

d Prov. 1. 24. cb. 65. 12. & 66. 4. Jer. 7. 13. & 35. 15. Num. 11. 23. ch. 59. 1. f Ps. 100. 9. Nah. 1. 4. 9 Ex. 14. 21. A Josh. S. 16. Ex. 7. 18, 21. Ex. 10. 21.

/ Rev. 6. 12. ■ Ex. 4. 11.

= Matt. 11. 28, • Ps. 40. 6, 7, 8. P Matt. 26. 39. John 14, 31. Phil. 2. 8. Heb. 10. 5,

Before CHRIST cir. 712. 7 Matt. 26.

67. & 27. 26. John 18. 22. Lam. 3. 30.

shame and spitting.
7 ¶ For the Lord God will help
me; therefore shall I not be confounded: therefore have I set my face like a flint, and I know that I shall not be ashamed.

6 I gave my back to the smiters.

and 'my cheeks to them that plucked

off the hair: I hid not my face from

\* Rom. 8. 32, 33, 34. 2 Heb. the master of

8 'He is near that justifieth me; who will contend with me? let us stand together: who is 2 mine adversary? let him come near to me.

9 Behold, the Lord Gop will help me; who is he that shall condemn me? "lo, they all shall wax old as a garment; "the moth shall eat them \* Job 13, 28. Ps. 102, 26. ch. 51. 6.

up. 10 ¶ Who is among you that feareth ch. 51. 8. the Lord, that obeyeth the voice of his servant, that "walketh in dark-ness, and hath no light? 'let him trust in the name of the Lord, and

stay upon his God. 11 Behold, all ye that kindle a fire, that compass yourselves about with sparks: walk in the light of your fire, and in the sparks that ye have kindled. "This shall ye have of mine

# hand; ye shall lie down bin sorrow. CHAPTER LI.

1 An exhortation, after the pattern of Abra-ham, to trust in Christ, 8 by reason of his comfortable promises, 40 his rightons salvation, 7 and man's mortality, 9 Christ by his sanctified arm defendth his from the fear of man. If He beneath the offictions of Jerusalem, 21 and promiseth deliverance.

HEARKEN to me, bye that follow after righteousness, ye that seek the Lord: look unto the rock whence ye are hewn, and to the hole of the pit whence ye are

digged.

2 Look unto Abraham your father. and unto Sarah that bare you: d for I called him alone, and blessed him. and increased him.

8 For the LORD shall comfort Zion: he will comfort all her waste places; and he will make her wilderness like Eden, and her desert like the garden of the LORD; joy and gladness shall be found therein, thanksgiving, and

the voice of melody. 4 ¶ Hearken unto me, my people; and give car unto me, O my nation: for a law shall proceed from me, and I will make my judgment to rest

for a light of the people. \*lor a light on the proper.

5 \*My righteousness is near; my salvation is gone forth, and mine arms shall judge the people; "the isles shall wait upon me, and "on mine arm shall they trust,

6 ° Lift up your eyes to the heavens, and look upon the earth beneath: for the heavens shall vanish away like smoke, and the earth shall wax old like a garment, and they that dwell therein shall die in like manner: but my salvation shall be for ever, and

my righteousness shall not be abolished

7 7 'Hearken unto me, ye that know righteousness, the people 'in whose heart is my law; 'fear ye not the reproach of men, neither be ye

afraid of their revilings.

8 For "the moth shall eat them up like a garment, and the worm shall eat them like wool: but my righ-teousness shall be for ever, and my salvation from generation to generation.

9 T \*Awake, awake, put on strength, 9 TAWREC, EWRIE, PUL OIL SECTIONS IN O arm of the LORD; awake, "as in the ancient days, in the genera-tions of old. "Art thou not it that hath cut b Rahab, and wounded the dragon?

10 Art thou not it which hath dried the sea, the waters of the great deep; that hath made the depths of the sea a way for the

ransomed to pass over?

11 Therefore 'the redeemed of the 11 Therefore the redeemed of the LORD shall return, and come with singing unto Zion; and everlasting joy shall be upon their head; they shall obtain gladness and joy; and sorrow and mourning shall fiee away.

12 I, even I, am he sthat comfort-

eth you: who art thou, that thou shouldest be afraid of a man that

shall die, and of the son of man which shall be made \*as grass;

13 And forgettest the Lord thy maker, that hath stretched forth the heavens, and laid the foundations of the earth; and hast feared continually every day because of the fury of the oppressor, as if he 2 were ready to destroy? \* and where is the fury of the oppressor?

14 The captive exile hasteneth that he may be loosed, and that he should not die in the pit, nor that his bread should fail.

15 But I am the Lord thy God, that "divided the sea, whose waves roared: The Lord of hosts is his name

16 And "I have put my words in thy mouth, and 'I have covered thec in the shadow of mine hand, "that I may plant the heavens, and lay the foundations of the earth, and say unto Zion, Thou art my people.

17 ¶ Awake, awake, stand up, O Jerusalem, which hast drunk at the hand of the LORD the cup of his fury; thou hast drunken the dregs of the cup of trembling, and wrung them out.

18 There is none to guide her among all the sons whom she hath brought forth; neither is there any that taketh her by the hand of all the sons that she hath brought up.

19 'These two things are come unto thee; who shall be sorry for thee? desolation, and destruction, and the famine, and the sword: "by whom shall I comfort thee?

CHRIST cir. 712. \* wer. 1. \* Ps. 37. 31. Mat. 10. 28. Acts 5. 41.

" Ps. 44, 23, ch. 52, 1. V Ps. 93. 1. Bev. 11. 17. Ps. 44. 1. Job 26. 12. Ps. 87. 4. # 89. 10.

Pa. 74. 18,
14.
ch. 27. 1.
Ezek. 29. 3.

Ex. 14. 21.
ch. 43. 16. ¢ ch. 35, 10

f ver. 3. 2 Cor. 1. 2. # Ps. 118. 6.

<sup>4</sup> ch. 40. 6. 1 Pet. 1, 24. Job 9. 8. Ps. 104. 2. ch. 40. 22, & 42. 5. & 44. 24.

2 Or, made himself ready. 4 Job 20. 7.

! Zech. 9. 11.

Job 26, 12. Ps. 74, 13. Jer. 31, 35.

"Deut.18.18. ch. 59. 21. John 3. 34. · ch. 49. 2. P ch. 65. 17.

9 ch. 52. 1. Job 21. 20. Jer. 25. 15, 16. Bee Dent. 28, 28, 34, Ps. 60, 3, Ps. 60, 3, & 75, 8, Ezek, 23, 32, 33, 34, Zech, 12, 2, Rev. 14, 10,

t ch. 47. 9.

3 Heb. happened. 4 Heb. breaking. 9 Ames 7. 2.

Fs. 23, 4. <sup>2</sup>Chr.20.20. Pa. 20. 7.

4 John 9, 39, 6 Ps. 16. 4.

4 ver. 7. 6 Rom. 9. 30,

16. Heb. 11. 11, 'Gen.12.1.2. Gen. 24. 1, 35. f ver. 12. Ps. 102. 13. ch. 40. 1. & 52. 9.

\* Rom. 4. 1.

#Gen. 13. 10. Joel 2. R. <sup>4</sup> ch. 2, 3, 4 42, 4,

i ch. 42. 6. <sup>2</sup> ch. 46. 13. & 56. 1. Rom. 1. 16, 17. Pa. 67. 4. = ch. 60. 9. \* Rom. 1.16. ° ch. 40. 26. P Ps. 102. 26. Mat. 24. 35. 2 Pet. 3. 10, 12,

f ch. 50. 9.

CHRIST cir. 719. "Lam. 2. 11,

F 500 ver. 17. Lam. 3, 15. Jer. 50, 34,

<sup>4</sup> Jer. 23. 17, 26, 28. Zech. 12. 2.

Ps. 66. 11,

ech. 51. 9,

b Neh. 11. 1. ch. 48. 2. Matt. 4. 5. Bev. 21. 2.

ch. 35. 8.

å 60. 21. Nah. 1, 15.

d Rev. 21, 27.

See ch. 3. 26, 451, 23.

f Zech. 2. 7.

Ps. 44. 12. ch. 45. 13. Jor. 15. 13.

Ezek. 36. 20, 23, Rom. 2, 21,

f Ps. 93. 1. & 96. 10. & 97. 1.

20 "Thy sons have lanned, they he at the head of all the streets, as a wild bull in a net: they are full of the fury of the Loan, the rebuke of thy God.
21 "I Therefore hear now this, thou afflicted, and drunken," but not with

22 Thus saith thy Lord the LORD, and thy God that pleadeth the cause of his people, Behold, I have taken out of thine hand the cup of trembling, even the dregs of the cup of my fury; thou shalt no more drink

it again:
23 But I will put it into the hand of them that afflict thee; bwhich have said to thy soul, Bow down, that we may go over: and thou hast laid thy body as the ground, and as the street, to them that went over.

## CHAPTER LIL

1 Christ persuadeth the church to believe his free redemption, 7 to receive the ministern thereof, 8 to joy in the power thereof, 11 and to free themselves from boundage. 18 Christ's kingdom shall be exalted.

AWAKE, awake; put on thy strength, O Zion; put on thy beautiful garments, O Jerusalem, the holy city: for henceforth there shall no more come into thee the uncircumcised and the unclean.

2 'Shake thyself from the dust;

arise, and sit down, O Jerusalem:

neck, O captive daughter of Zion.
3 For thus saith the LORD, Ye have sold yourselves for nought; and ye shall be redeemed without money.

4 For thus saith the Lord Gop, My people went down aforetime into Egypt to sojourn there; and the Assyrian oppressed them without A Gen. 46, 6, Acts 7, 14. CAUSC.

5 Now therefore, what have I here, saith the Lord, that my people is taken away for nought? they that rule over them make them to howl. saith the LORD; and my name continually every day is blasphemed.

of Therefore my people shall know my name: therefore they shall know in that day that I am he that doth

speak: behold, it is L. k Nah. 1. 15.

7 7 How beautiful upon the mountains are the feet of him that bringeth good tidings, that publisheth peace; that bringeth good tidings of good, that publisheth salvation; that saith unto Zion, <sup>1</sup>Thy God

reigneth!
8 Thy watchmen shall lift up the voice; with the voice together shall they sing: for they shall see eye to eye, when the LORD shall bring again Zion.

9 ¶ Break forth into joy, sing together, ye waste places of Jerusalem:

m for the Lord hath comforted his people, "he hath redeemed Jerusalem.

10 "The Lord hath made bare his holy arm in the eyes of all the nations; and all the ends of the earth shall see the salvation of our God.

snail see the salvation of our God.

11 ¶ "Depart ye, depart ye, go ye out from thence, touch no unclean thing; go ye out of the midst of her; be ye clean, that bear the vessels of the Lorn.

12 For 'ye shall not go out with haste, nor go by flight: 'for the Lons will go before you; 'and the God of Israel will 2be your rereward.

13 ¶ Behold, 'my servant shall deal prudently,' he shall be exalted

and extolled, and be very high.

14 As many were astonied at thee; his visage was so marred more than any man, and his form more than the sons of men:

15 "So shall he sprinkle many nations; the kings shall shut their mouths at him; for that which had not been told them shall they see; and that which they had not heard shall they consider.

## CHAPTER LIII.

1 The prophet, complaining of incredulity, excuseth the scandal of the cross, 4 by the benefit of his passion, 10 and the good success thereof.

WHO hath believed our 45 re-W port? and to whom is the arm of the Lord revealed?

2 For 'he shall grow up before him as a tender plant, and as a root out of a dry ground: the hath no form nor comeliness; and when we shall see him, there is no beauty that we should desire him.

3 'He is despised and rejected of men; a man of sorrows, and fac-quainted with grief: and 67 we hid as it were our faces from him; he was despised, and we esteemed him not.

4 T Surely he hath borne our griefs, and carried our sorrows: vet we did esteem him stricken, smitten of God. and afflicted.

5 But he was 8 wounded for our transgressions, he was bruised for our iniquities: the chastisement of our peace was upon him; and with his \*\* stripes we are healed.

6 All we like sheep have gone

astray; we have turned every one to his own way; and the Lorn 2 hath laid on him the iniquity of us all,

7 He was oppressed, and he was afflicted, yet "he opened not his mouth: "he is brought as a lamb to the slaughter, and as a sheep before her shearers is dumb, so he openeth not his mouth.

8 8 He was taken from prison and from judgment: and who shall declare his generation? for "he was cut off out of the land of the living: for the transgression of my people 4 was

9 PAnd he made his grave with the distress and judgment: but. #c. Dan. 9.28. 4 Heb. was the stroke upon him. P Matt. 27. 57, 58, 60.

CHRIST cir. 712.

P Luke 3. 6. ch. 48. 20. Jer. 50. 8. & 51. 6, 45. Zech. 2.6,7. 2 Oor. 6, 17. Rev. 18. 4.

de. 12. 33, 39. ! Mic. 2. 18. "Num.10.25.

ch. 58. 8. See Ex. 14. 19. 2 Heb. gather you up.

\*ch. 42. 1. 30r, prosper, ch. 53. 10. Jor. 23. 5. \* Phil. 2. 9. \* Ps. 22. 6, 7. ch. 53. 2, 3. \*Esek. 36.25. Acts 2. 33. Heb. 9. 13.

14. 5ch, 49.7, 23. ch. 55. 5. Rom. 15.21. & 16. 25, 26. Eph. 3. 5, 9.

a John 12.38. Rom. 10.16. 4 Or, doc-5 Heb. heurinas

kch. 51. 9. Rom. 1. 16. 1 Cor. 1. 18. ch. 11. 1. d ch. 52, 14. Mark 9, 12, Ps. 22. 6.

∫ Heb. 4. 15. 6 Or, he hid as it mere his face from us.

7 Heb. as an hiding of faces from him, or.from us. 9 John 1. 10,

11. A Matt. 8, 17, Hob. 9, 28, 1 Pet. 2, 24, 8 Or, tormented.

Rom. 4. 25. 1 Cor. 15. 3. 1 Pet. 3. 18. 4 1 Pet. 2. 24 9 Heb. bruise.

bruise.
I Ps. 119.176.
I Pet. 2. 25.
I Heb. hath
made the
iniquity
of us all
to meet
on him.

"Mat.26.63. & 15. 5. 1 Pet. 2. 23. \* Acts 8. 32.

= ch. 51. 3. a ch. 48, 20, ° Ps. 98. 2, 3.

| The chu   | rch comforted. ISAIAH,   | LIV, LV. The prophet calleth   | to faith.   |
|---|--|--|---|
| Before<br>CHRIST<br>cir. 712.                                 | wicked, and with the rich in his death; because he had done no violence, neither was any decett in   | that I would not be wroth with thee,<br>nor rebuke thee.<br>10 For "the mountains shall depart,  | OHRIST<br>cir. 712.   |
| 2 Heb.<br>deaths.<br>v1 Pet. 2.22.<br>1 John 3.5.             | his mouth. 10 ¶ Yet it pleased the LORD to bruise him; he hath put him to grief: when thou shalt make his  | and the hills be removed; "but my<br>kindness shall not depart from thee,<br>neither shall the covenant of my  | ** Ps. 46. 2.<br>ch. 51. 6.<br>Matt. 5. 18.<br>** Ps. 89. 23,           |
| 3 Or, when<br>his soul<br>shall make<br>an offer-             | soul an offering for sin, he shall see his seed, he shall prolong his  | peace be removed, saith the LORD that hath mercy on thee.  11 ¶ O thou afflicted, tossed with  | 31  |
| eng. '2 Cor. 5.21. 1 Pet. 2.24. Rom. 6. 9. Eph. 1.5, 9.       | days, and 'the pleasure of the LORD shall prosper in his hand.  11 He shall see of the travail of his soul. and shall be satisfied: "by his  | tempest, and not comforted, behold,<br>I will lay thy stones with fair co-<br>lours, and lay thy foundations with<br>sapphires.  | *1 Chr. 29.2.<br>Rev. 21. 18,<br>&c.                                    |
| 2 Thes.1.11. John 17. 3. Pet. 1. 3. John 2. 1. ch. 42. 1.     | knowledge shall "my righteous" servant "justify many; "for he shall bear their iniquities, 12 Therefore will I divide him a  | 12 And I will make thy windows of agates, and thy gates of carbuncles, and all thy borders of pleasant stones.   |   |
| 49. 3.<br>Rom. 5. 18,<br>19.<br>vor. 4, 5.<br>Ps. 2. 8.       | 12 b Therefore will I divide him a portion with the great, and he shall divide the spoil with the strong; because he hath poured out his soul unto death: and he was a numbered  | 13 And all thy children shall be staught of the Lorn; and great shall be the peace of thy children.  14 In righteousness shalt thou be   | P ch. 11. 9.<br>Jar. 31. 34.<br>John 6. 45.<br>1 Cor. 2. 10.            |
| Phil, 2. 9. Col. 2. 15, Mark 15. 28. Luke 22.37. Luke 23. 34. | with the transgressors; and he bare<br>the sin of many, and 'made interces-<br>sion for the transgressors.   | established: thou shalt be far from<br>oppression; for thou shalt not fear:<br>and from terror; for it shall not<br>come near thee.  | 1 Cor. 2. 10.<br>1 Thes. 4.9.<br>1 John 2.<br>20.<br>7 Ps. 119.<br>165. |
| ·   | CHAPTER LIV.  1 The prophet, for the comfort of the Gentiles, prophesich the amplitude of their church, 4 their sufety, 6 their certain deliverance out of affiction, 11 their fair edification, 16 and their sure preservation. | 15 Behold, they shall surely gather together, but not by me: whosever shall gather together against thee shall fall for thy sake, 16 Behold, I have created the smith that black have the sake.      |   |
| <sup>e</sup> Zeph. 3.<br>14.<br>Gal. 4. 27.                   | Sing, O barren, thou that didst<br>not bear; break forth into sing-  | that bloweth the coals in the fire, and that bringeth forth an instrument for his work; and I have created the waster to destroy.  |   |
| 41 Sam. 2. 5.   | ing, and cry aloud, thou that didst<br>not travail with child: for b more<br>are the children of the desolate than<br>the children of the married wife,<br>saith the LORD.   | 17 T No weapon that is formed against thee shall prosper; and every tongue that shall rise against thee in judgment thou shalt condemn.  |   |
| ch. 49. 19,<br>20.  | 2 Enlarge the place of thy tent, and<br>let them stretch forth the curtains of<br>thine habitations: spare not, lengthen<br>thy cords, and strengthen thy stakes;<br>3 For thou shalt break forth on                             | This is the heritage of the servants of the LORD, 'and their righteousness is of me, saith the LORD.  CHAPTER LV.  1 The product, with the promises of Christ  | reh. 45. 24,<br>25.   |
| d ch. 55. 5.<br>& G1. 9.                                      | the right hand and on the left; <sup>4</sup> and<br>thy seed shall inherit the Gentiles,<br>and make the desolate cities to be<br>inhabited.   | 1 The prophet, with the promises of Christ, calleth to faith, band to rependance. 8 The happy success of them that believe.  HO, a every one that thirsteth, come ye to the waters, and he that hath | a John 4. 14.<br>4. 7. 37.<br>Bov. 21. 6.<br>4. 22. 17.                 |
|   | 4 Fear not; for thou shalt not be ashamed: neither be thou confounded; for thou shalt not be put to shame: for thou shalt forget the shame of thy  | no money; *come ye, buy, and eat; yea, come, buy wine and milk without money and without price.  2 Wherefore do ye *spend money for  | b Matt. 13.<br>41, 46.<br>Rov. 3. 18.<br>2 Heb.<br>weigh.               |
| Jer. 3. 14.   | youth, and shalt not remember the reproach of thy widowhood any more. 5 For thy Maker is thine husband;  | labour for that which satisfieth not?<br>hearken diligently unto me, and eat   | * Mat. 11.28.<br>d ch. 54. 8.<br>& 61. 8.<br>Jer. 32. 40.               |
| / Luke 1. 32.<br>/ Zech. 14. 9.                               | the LORD of hosts is his name; and<br>thy Redeemer the Holy One of Israel;<br>"The God of the whole earth shall  | ye that which is good, and let your soul delight itself in fatness.  3 Incline your car, and come unto   | <sup>2</sup> Sam. 7.<br>8, &c.<br>Ps. 89. 28,<br>Acts 13. 34.           |
| Rom. 3. 29.<br>A ch. 62. 4.                                   | he be called.  6 For the Lord hath called thee as a woman forsaken and grieved in spirit, and a wife of youth, when  | ne: hear, and your soul shall live;<br>"and I will make an everlasting co-<br>venant with you, even the "sure mer-<br>cies of David.   | f John 18.<br>37.<br>Rev. 1. 5.<br>g Jer. 30. 9.<br>Ezek. 34.           |
| i Ps. 30, 5,<br>ch. 26, 20.                                   | thou wast refused, saith thy God. 7 For a small moment have I for-   | 4 Behold, I have given him for fa<br>witness to the people, a leader and   | 23.<br>Dan. 9. 25,<br>Hos. 3. 5.  |
| & 60. 10.<br>2 Cor. 4. 17.                                    | saken thee; but with great mercies<br>will I gather thee.<br>8 In a little wrath I hid my face from  | commander to the people.  5 Behold, thou shalt call a nation that thou knowest not, and nations  | A ch. 52. 15,<br>Eph. 2. 11,<br>12.<br>ch. 60. 5.                       |
| keh. 55. 3.   | thee for a moment; * but with ever-  | that knew not thee shall run unto  | k ch. 60. 9.  |

that knew not thee shall run unto thee because of the Lord thy God, and for the Holy One of Israel; \*for he hath glorified thee.

k ch. 60. 9. Acts 3. 13.

Acts 3. 13. 1 Ps. 32. 6. Mat. 5. 25. & 25. 11. John 7. 34. & 8. 21. 2 Cor. 6.1, 2. Heb. 2. 13.

saken thee; but with great mercies will I gather thee. 8 In a little wrath I hid my face from thee for a moment; \*but with ever-lasting kindness will I have mercy on

thee, saith the LORD thy Redcemer.

9 For this is as the waters of 'Noah

l Gen. 8. 21. & 9. 11. ch. 55. 11. See Jar. 31. 35, 36.

eh. 35. 10. & 65. 13, 14.

\* Ps. 96, 12,

\* Ps. 96. 12 & 98. 8. ch. 14. 8. & 35. 1, 2. & 42. 11.

" 1 Chr. 16.

<sup>y</sup> ch. 41, 19,

Mic. 7. 4.

\* Jax. 13. 11.

4 Or, equity.

a ch. 46. 13.

Matt. 3. 2.

& 4. 17.

Rom. 13.

11, 12.

6 ch. 58, 13,

\* See Deut. 23. 1, 2, 3. Acts 8. 27. & 10. 1, 2, 34. & 17. 4. & 18. 7. 1 Pet. 1. 1.

4 1 Tim. 3. 15.

John 1. 12.

93

and the snow from heaven, and re-turneth not thither, but watereth the earth, and maketh it bring forth and bud, that it may give seed to the sower, and bread to the eater: 11 'So shall my word be that goeth forth out of my mouth: it shall not return unto me void, but it shall ac-

complish that which I please, and it shall prosper in the thing whereto I sent it. 12 'For ye shall go out with joy, and be led forth with peace: the mountains and the hills shall "break forth before you into singing, and "all the trees of the field shall clap their hands.

13 Instead of the thorn shall come up the fir tree, and instead of the brier shall come up the myrtle tree: and it shall be to the LORD "for a name, for an everlasting sign that shall not be cut off.

CHAPTER LVI.

1 The prophet exhorteth to sanctification. 3 He promiseth it shall be general without respect of persons. 9 He inveigheth against blind vatchmen.

THUS saith the Lord, Keep ye judgment, and do justice: a for my salvation is near to come, and my righteousness to be revealed.

2 Blessed is the man that doeth this, and the son of man that layeth hold on it; that keepeth the sabbath from polluting it, and keepeth his hand from doing any evil.

8 ¶ Neither let the son of the

stranger, that hath joined himself to the Lord, speak, saying, The Lord hath utterly separated me from his people: neither let the eunuch say, Behold I am a dry tree.

4 For thus saith the Lord unto the eunuchs that keep my sabbaths, and choose the things that please me, and take hold of my covenant;

5 Even unto them will I give in amine house and within my walls a place and a name better than of sons and of daughters: I will give them an ever-lasting name, that shall not be cut off.

6 Also the sons of the stranger, that join themselves to the LORD, to serve him, and to love the name of the LORD. to be his servants, every one that keepeth the sabbath from polluting it, and taketh hold of my covenant;
7 Even them will I bring to my holy f ch. 2. 2. 1 Pet. 1. 1.2.

ISAIAH, LVI, LVII. Blind watchmen reproved. mountain, and make them joyful in my house of prayer: I their burnt offerings and their sacrifices shall be

offerings and their sacrifices shall be accepted upon nine altar; for alme house shall be called an house of prayer 'for all people.

8 The Lord Gop 'which gathereth the outcasts of Israel saith, 'Yet will I gather others to him, heside those that are gathered unto him.

9 ¶ \*\*All ye beasts of the field,

come to devour, yea, all ye beasts in the forest.

10 His watchmen are "blind: they are all ignorant, "they are all dumb dogs, they cannot bark; saleeping,

lying down, loving to slumber.

11 Yea, they are 4\* greedy dogs which 5\* can never have enough, and they are shepherds that cannot understand: they all look to their own way, every one for his gain, from his quarter.

12 Come ye, say they, I will fetch wine, and we will fill ourselves with strong drink: "and to morrow shall be as this day, and much more abundant.

\* Ezek. 34. 2, 3. \* Ps. 10. 6. Prov. 23. 35. ch. 22. 13. Luke 12. 19. 1 Cor. 15. 32.

CHAPTER LVII.

1 The blessed death of the righteous. 3 God reproveth the Jers for their whorish idol-atry. 13 He giveth evangelical promises to the penitent.

THE rightcous perisheth, and no man layeth it to heart: and 6 a merciful men are taken away, b none considering that the right-eous is taken away 7 from the evil

to come. 2 He shall 8 enter into peace: they shall rest in ctheir beds, each one walking 9 in his uprightness.

3 ¶ But draw near hither, 4 ye sons of the sorceress, the seed of the adulterer and the whore.

4 Against whom do ye sport yourselves? against whom make ye a wide mouth, and draw out the tongue? are ye not children of transgression, a seed of falsehood,

5 Enflaming yourselves 2 with idols 'under every green tree, slaying the children in the valleys under the clifts of the rocks?

6 Among the smooth stones of the stream is thy portion; they, they are thy lot: even to them hast thou poured a drink offering, thou hast offered a meat offering. Should I receive comfort in these?

7 g Upon a lofty and high mountain hast thou set they bed; even thither wentest thou up to offer sacrifice.

8 Behind the doors also and the posts hast thou set up thy remem-brance: for thou hast discovered thyself to another than me, and art gone up; thou hast enlarged thy bed, and made thee a covenant with them; thou lovedst their bed where thou sawest it.

9 And 5 thou wentest to the king

CHRIST cir. 712.

# Rom. 12. 1. Heb. 13. 15. 1 Pet. 2. 5. Mat. 21.18. Mark 11.17. Luke 19.46. / Mal. 1. 11. <sup>k</sup> Ps. 147. 2. ch. 11. 12.

John 10. 16. Eph. 1. 10. & 2. 14, 15, 16. 2 Heb. to his gathered. m Jer. 12. 9.

"Mat. 15.14. · Phil. 3. 2. 8 Or, dreaming, or, talking in their sleep. 4 Heb.

strong of appetite. P Mic. 3. 11. 5 Heb. know not to be satisfied.

cir. 698. cir. 698. 6 Heb. men of kind-ness, or, godliness. 4 Pa. 12. 1. Mic. 7. 2. 6 I Kin. 14.

13. Boe 2 Kin. 22. 20. 7 Or, from that which is evil. 8 Or, go in peace, Luko 2. 29. 2 Chr. 16. 14. 9 Or, be-

fore him. d Mat. 16. 4. 2 Or, among the oaks, ch. 1. 29. 2 Kin. 16. 4. & 17. 10. Jer. 2. 20. f Lev. 18. 21.

& 20. 2. 2 Kin. 16. 3. **▲ 23, 10** # 23. 10. Jer. 7. 31. Ezek. 16. 20. # 20. 26. F Exek. 16, 16, 25. A Exek. 23.

41. 3 Or, hewed it for thy-self larger than

their's. Ezek. 16. 26, 28. & 28. 2,—20. 4 Or, thou providedst 5 Or, thou

verpectedst the king. & ch. 90. 6. Exek. 16. 33. & 23. 16. Hos. 7. 11. & 12. 1.

Refere CHRIST cir. 696.

° ch. 40. 3.

<sup>p</sup> Job 6, 10. Luke 1, 49.

Ps. 68. 4. Zoch, 2, 13.

zoch. 2. 13. Ps. 34. 18. & 51. 17. & 138. 6. ch. 66. 2.

Ps. 147. 3. ch. 61. 1.

t Pa. 85. 5.

& 103. 9. Mic. 7. 18.

Num.16,22. Job 34, 14. Heb. 12, 9.

# Jer. 6, 13,

ch. 8. 17.

# ch. 9, 13,

8 Heb. turn

4 Jer. 3. 22.

6 ch. 61, 2,

Acts 2, 39. Eph. 2, 17.

4 Job 15, 20,

&c. Pro. 4. 16.

f ch. 48, 22,

ing away.

with ointment, and didst increase thy perfumes, and didst end thy messengers far off, and didst debase thyself even unto hell.

10 Thou art wearied in the great-

ness of thy way; 'yet saidst thou not, There is no hope: thou hast found the 2 life of thine hand; therefore 1 Jer. 2, 25.

2 Or. living. thou wast not grieved.
11 And "of whom hast thou been

∞ ch. 51. 12, 13.

afraid or feared, that thou hast lied, and hast not remembered me, nor " Ps. 50, 21. laid it to thy heart? "have not I held my peace even of old, and thou fearest me not?

12 I will declare thy righteousness, and thy works; for they shall not

profit thee,

13 ¶ When thou criest, let thy companies deliver thee; but the wind shall carry them all away; vanity shall take them; but he that putteth his trust in me shall possess the land, and shall inherit my holy mountain;

14 And shall say, "Cast ye up, cast ye up, prepare the way, take up the stumblingblock out of the way of

my people.

15 For thus saith the high and lofty One that inhabiteth eternity, whose name is Holy; I dwell in the high and holy place, with him also that is of a contrite and humble spirit, to revive the spirit of the humble, and to revive the heart of

the contrite ones.

16 For I will not contend for ever, neither will I be always wroth: for the spirit should fail before me, and the souls "which I have made.

17 For the iniquity of \*his covetousness was I wroth, and smote him:
"I hid me, and was wroth, and he went on 8 frowardly in the way of his heart.

18 I have seen his ways, and awill heal him: I will lead him also, and restore comforts unto him and to bhis mourners.

19 I create othe fruit of the lips; Peace, peace of to him that is far off, e Heb. 13. 15.

and to him that is near, saith the Lorn; and I will heal him.

20 'But the wicked are like the troubled sea, when it cannot rest, whose waters cast up mire and dirt. 21 f There is no peace, saith my God, to the wicked.

CHAPTER LVIII.

1 The prophet, being sent to reprove hypocrisy, 3 expresseth a counterfeit just and a true. 8 He declureth what promises are due unto goditiness, 13 and to the keeping of the subbuth.

4 Heb. with

ARY aloud, spare not, lift up thy Voice like a trumpet, and shew my people their transgression, and the house of Jacob their sins.

2 Yet they seek me daily, and delight to know my ways, as a nation that did righteousness, and forsook not the ordinance of their God: they

ask of me the ordinances of justice: they take delight in approaching to Goð.

3 ¶ "Wherefore have we fasted, say they, and thou seest not? wherefore have we afflicted our soul, and thou takest no knowledge? Behold, in the day of your fast ye find pleasure, and exact all your 23 labours.

4 Behold, ye fast for strife and debate, and to smite with the fist of debate, and to smite with the nat of wickedness: 'ye shall not fast as ye do this day, to make your voice to be heard on high.

5 Is it such a fast that I have chosen? "5a day for a man to afflict.

his soul? is it to bow down his head as a bulrush, and /to spread sackcloth and ashes under him? wilt thou call this a fast, and an acceptable day to the LORD?

6 Is not this the fast that I have chosen? to loose the bands of wickchosen? to loose the bands of wick-edness, \*to undo \*the heavy bur-dens, and \*to let the \*roppressed go free, and that ye break every yoke?

7 Is it not to deal thy bread to the hungry, and that thou bring the poor that are 8 cast out to thy house?
\*when thou seest the naked, that
thou cover him; and that thou
hide not thyself from thine own flesh?

8 ¶ "Then shall thy light break forth as the morning, and thine health shall spring forth speedily: and thy righteousness shall go before thee; "the glory of the LORD shall be thy rereward.

9 Then shalt thou call, and the LORD shall answer; thou shalt cry, and he shall say, Here I am. If thou take away from the midst of thee the yoke, the putting forth of the finger, and speaking vanity;
10 And if thou draw out thy soul

to the hungry, and satisfy the af-flicted soul; then shall thy light rise in obscurity, and thy darkness be as the noon day:

11 And the LORD shall guide thee continually, and satisfy thy soul in 2 drought, and make fat thy bones: and thou shalt be like a watered garden, and like a spring of water, whose waters 8 fail not.

12 And they that shall be of thee p shall build the old waste places: thou shalt raise up the foundations of many generations; and thou shalt be called, The repairer of the breach, The restorer of paths to dwell in.

13 ¶ If thou turn away thy foot from the sabbath, from doing thy pleasure on my holy day; and call the sabbath a delight, the holy of the Lorn, honourable; and shalt honour him, not doing thine own ways, nor finding thine own pleasure,

nor speaking thine own words:
14 Then shalt thou delight thyself in the LORD; and I will cause thee to

CHRIST cir. 698,

" Mal. S. 14.

Lev. 16.29. 31. & 23.27.

2 Or, things wherewith ye grieve others: 3 Heb. gricfs. \*1 Kin. 21. 9, 12, 13. 4 Or, ye
fast not as
this day.
4 Zech. 7. 5. 4 Lev. 16, 29. 5 Or, to affict his soul for a dayt f Eath. 4. 3. Job 2. 8. Dan. 9. 3. Jonah 3. 6.

Neh. 5. 10, 11, 12, 6 Heb. the bundles of the soke. 1 Jer. 34, 9. 7 Heb.

Ezek. 18.7, 16. Mat. 25.35. 8 Or, afflicted. 4 Job 31. 19.

Gen. 29. 14. Neh. 5. 5. = Job 11.17. \* Ex. 14. 19. ch. 52, 12. 9 Hob. shall gather thes up.

Pa. 12. 2.

2 Hab droughis.

2 Hob. lie, or, deceive. P ch. 61. 4.

f ch. 56. 2.

| The sins                               | of the Jews. ISAIAI   | I, LIX, LX. Salvation is only   | of God.                       |
|--|---|---|-------------------------------|
| Before<br>CHRIST                       | ride upon the high places of the  | off: for truth is fallen in the street,   | Before<br>OHRIST              |
| cir. 696.                              | of Jacob thy father: for the mout   | h 15 Yea, truth faileth; and he that  | oir. 696.                     |
| *Deut.32.13.<br>à 83. 29.              | of the Lord hath spoken st.   | departeth from evil 2 maketh himself<br>a prey: and the Lord saw it, and        | 2 Or, to<br>accounted         |
| 1 ch. 1. 20.<br>2 40. 5.<br>Mic. 4. 4. | CHAPTER LIX.  1 The damnable nature of sin. 3 The sins                              | 3 it displeased him that there was  | mad,<br>3 Hob. &              |
| Mic. 4. 4.                             | the Jews. 9 Calamity is for sin. 16 Salvatic is only of God. 20 The covenant of the | no judgment.  | roas evil in<br>his eyes.     |
|  | Redeemer.   | no man, and wondered that there   | Esek.22.30.<br>= Mark 6. 6.   |
| * Num. 11.                             | BEHOLD, the Lord's hand is no<br>shortened, that it cannot save                     | t   was no intercessor: "therefore his<br>; arm brought salvation unto him; and | " Ps. 98, 1,<br>ch. 63, 5.    |
| 23.<br>ch. 50. 2.                      | neither his ear heavy, that it canno  | t   his righteousness, it sustained him.  | • Eph. 6. 14,                 |
|  | hear: 2 But your iniquities have separate   | 17 For he put on righteousness d as a breastplate, and an helmet of             | 17.<br>1Thess.5.8.            |
| 2 Or. Ages                             | between you and your God, and you<br>sins shave hid his face from you               | r salvation upon his head; and he put   |                               |
| made him                               | that he will not hear.  | clothing, and was clad with zeal as   |                               |
| sch. 1. 15.                            | 8 For your hands are defiled with blood, and your fingers with iniquity             |   | P ch. 63. 6.                  |
|  | your lips have spoken lies, you   | r cordingly he will repay, fury to his  | 4 Heb. re-                    |
|  | tongue hath muttered perverseness.  4 None calleth for justice, nor an              | adversaries, recompense to his ene-   | compenses.                    |
|  | pleadeth for truth: they trust i  | n recompence.   | 4 Th. 110 B                   |
| Job 15, 35,<br>Ps. 7, 14,              | vanity, and speak lies; they con<br>ceive mischief, and bring forth in              |   | 7 Pe. 113. 3.<br>Mal. 1. 11.  |
|  | quity.  | glory from the rising of the sun.   | r Rov. 12, 15.                |
| 3 Or,<br>adders'.                      | 5 They hatch 3 cockatrice' eggs, an<br>weave the spider's web: he that cal          |   |                               |
| 4 Or, that<br>which is                 | eth of their eggs dieth, and 4tha<br>which is crushed breaketh out int              |   | b Or, put<br>him to           |
| sprinkled<br>is as if                  | a viper.  | to Zion, and unto them that turn  | flight. Rom, 11.26.           |
| there brake<br>out a viper.            | 6 Their webs shall not become garments, neither shall they cover                    |   |                               |
| ₫ Job 8. 14,<br>15.                    | themselves with their works: their  | r 21 As for me, this is my cove-  | Heh. S. 10.                   |
|  | works are works of iniquity, and the act of violence is in their hands.             | mant with them, saith the LORD;<br>My spirit that is upon thee, and             |                               |
| Pro. 1. 16.<br>Rom, 3, 15.             | 7 Their feet run to evil, and the make haste to shed innocent blood                 | y my words which I have put in thy  |                               |
|  | their thoughts are thoughts of in   | - mouth, nor out of the mouth of thy  |                               |
| 5 Heb.<br>breaking.                    | quity; wasting and b destruction ar<br>in their paths.                              | e seed, nor out of the mouth of thy seed's seed, saith the Lord, from           |                               |
|  | 8 The way of peace they know not  | ; henceforth and for ever.  |                               |
| 6 Or, right.<br>/ Ps. 125. 5.          | and there is no judgment in thei<br>goings: they have made them crook               | CHAPTER LX.   |                               |
| Pro. 2. 15.                            | ed paths: whosoever goeth thereis   |   |                               |
| i                                      | shall not know peace.  9 ¶ Therefore is judgment far from                           |   |                               |
| Jer. 8. 15.                            | us, neither doth justice overtake us we wait for light, but behold of               | : ARISE, **shine; for thy light is  | 6 Eph. 5. 14.<br>6 Or, be en- |
|  | scurity; for brightness, but we wal   | k Lord is risen upon thee.  | lightened;                    |
| *Deut.28.29.                           | in darkness.  10 We grope for the wall like th                                      | 2 For, behold, the darkness shall cover the earth, and gross darkness           | light com-                    |
| Job 5, 14.<br>Amos 8, 9.               | blind, and we grope as if we had n  | the people: but the LORD shall arise  | 5 Mal. 4. 2.                  |
| ,                                      | eyes: we stumble at noon day as i<br>the night; we are in desolate place            |   |                               |
|  | as dead men.  | 3 And the Gentiles shall come to  | ch. 49. G.23.                 |

ch. 38, 14. Esek. 7, 16.

4 Matt. 12.34.

as dead men. 11 We roar all like bears, and mourn sore like doves: we look for

judgment, but there is none; for salvation, but it is far off from us. 12 For our transgressions are multiplied before thee, and our sins testify against us: for our transgressions are

with us; and as for our iniquities, we know them:

13 In transgressing and lying a-gainst the Lord, and departing away from our God, speaking oppression and revolt, conceiving and utter-ing from the heart words of falsehood.

14 And judgment is turned away backward, and justice standeth afar

3 And the 'Gentiles shall come to thy light, and kings to the brightness of thy rising.

4 d Lift up thine eyes round about, and see: all they gather themselves together, they come to thee: thy sons shall come from far, and thy daughters shall be nursed at thy side.

5 Then thou shalt see, and flow together, and thine heart shall fear, and be enlarged; because the 7abundance of the sca shall be converted unto thee, the 8 forces of the Gentiles shall come unto thee,

6 The multitude of camels shall cover thee, the dromedaries of Midian and "Ephah; all they from "Sheba shall come: they shall bring 'gold and inch. 49. 6,23. Rov. 21. 24.

4 ch. 49. 18.

ch. 49, 20, 21, 22. 4 66, 12. ∫Rom.11.25.

7 ()r, noise of the sea shall be turned toward thee. 8 Or, weakh, ver. 11. ch. 61. 6. # Gen. 25. 4. A Ps. 72, 10. ch. 61. 6. Matt. 2, 11.

CHRIST cir. 698. l Gen. 25. Hag. 2. 7, Ps. 72. 10. ch. 42. 4. & 51. 5. " Gal. 4. 26. Ps. 68. 30. Zech.14.14. P Jer. 3, 17, \* Zech. 6.15. ch. 49. 23. Rov. 21. 24. tch. 57. 17. "ch. 54, 7, 8, " Rev.21, 25. 2 Or, wealth, ver. 5. <sup>9</sup> Zech. 14, 17, 19. Matt. 21, 44. eh. 35. 2. <sup>6</sup> See 1 Chr. 28, 2, 1°s, 132, 7, ė ch. 49. 23. Rev. 3. 9. · Heb.12, 22, 4 ch. 49. 23. & 61. 6. & 66. 11, 12. 4 ab 49 9

11 Therefore thy gates shall be open continually; they shall not be shut day nor night; that men may bring unto thee the 2 forces of the Gentiles, and that their kings may be brought. 12 For the nation and kingdom that will not serve thee shall perish; vea, those nations shall be utterly wasted. 13 The glory of Lebanon shall come unto thee, the fir tree, the pine tree, and the box together, to beautify the place of my sanctuary; and I will make "the place of my feet glorious. 14 The sons also of them that afflicted thee shall come bending unto thee; and all they that despised thee shall bow themselves down at the soles of thy feet; and they shall call thee, The city of the Lord, The Zion of the Holy One of Israel. 15 Whereas thou hast been forsaken and hated, so that no man went through thee, I will make thee an eternal excellency, a joy of many generations. 16 Thou shalt also suck the milk of the Gentiles, dand shalt suck the breast of kings; and thou shalt know that 'I the LORD am thy Saviour and thy Redeemer, the mighty One of Jacob.
17 For brass I will bring gold, and for iron I will bring silver, and for wood brass, and for stones iron: I will also make thy officers peace, and thine exactors righteousness. 18 Violence shall no more be heard in thy land, wasting nor destruction within thy borders; but thou shalt call / thy walls Salvation, and thy f ah. 26, 1. gates Praise. 19 The sun shall be no more thy F Rev. 21. light by day; neither for brightness shall the moon give light unto thee: but the Lord shall be unto thee an everlasting light, and hthy God thy A Zech. 2. B. glory.

20 Thy sun shall no more go down; neither shall thy moon withdraw it-Fee Amos 8. 9.

ISAIAH, LXI. The office of Christ. cense; and they shall shew forth the self: for the LORD shall be thine serr: for the LORD shall be thine everlasting light, and the days of thy mourning shall be ended.
21 'Thy people also shall be all righteous: 'they shall inherit the land for ever, "the branch of my planting, "the work of my hands, that Lore he work of my hands, CHBIST praises of the LORD. 7 All the flocks of \*Kedar shall be cir. 692. gathered together unto thee, the rams Rev. 21, 27, 1 Pa. 37, 11, of Nebajoth shall minister unto thee: they shall come up with acceptance 7 Pa. 37. 11, 22. Matt. 5. 5. Mat. 15. 13. John 15. 2. \* ch. 29. 23. & 45. 11. Eph. 2. 10. \* Matt. 13. S1, 32. on mine altar, and 'I will glorify the house of my glory.

8 Who are these that fly as a cloud, and as the doves to their panting, "the work of my hands, that I may be glorified. 22 °A little one shall become a thou-sand, and a small one a strong nation: I the Lord will hasten it in his time. windows? 9 "Surely the isles shall wait for me, CHAPTER LXI. and the ships of Tarshish first. "to 1 The office of Christ. 4 The forwardness, 7 and dessings of the faithful. bring thy sons from far, "their silver The "Spirit of the Lord Gop is upon me; because the Lorn hath anointed me to preach good tidings unto the meek; he hath sent me 'to bind up the brokenhearted, to proclaim "liberty to the captives, and the opening of the prison to them that are bound: and their gold with them, "unto the name of the Lorp thy God, and to the Holy One of Israel, "because he eh. 11. 2, Luke 4. 18, John 1. 32, & 3. 34. b Ps. 45. 7. hath glorified thee, 10 And 'the sons of strangers shall build up thy walls, 'and their kings shall minister unto thee: for 'in my wrath I smote thee, "but in my favour have I had mercy on thee. Ps. 147. 3. ch. 57. 15. 4 ch. 42. 7. See Jer. 34. 8. them that are bound; 2 'To proclaim the acceptable year of the Lorn, and the day of venge-ance of our God; to comfort all Bee Lev. 25, 9, Lev. 25. 9. f ch. 34. 8. & 63. 4. & 66. 14. Mal. 4. 1, 3. 2 Thess, 1. 7, 8, 9. s ch. 57. 18. Matt. 5. 4. that mourn: 8 To appoint unto them that mourn in Zion, to give unto them beauty for ashes, the oil of joy for mourning, the garment of praise for the spirit of heaviness; that they might be called trees of righteousness, the A Pa. 30. 11. (a) an m planting of the Lord, that he might be glorified. 4 John 15. 8. 4 ¶ And they shall 'build the old ch. 49. 8. & 58. 12. Ezek. 36. 33,—36. wastes, they shall raise up the former desolations, and they shall repair the waste cities, the desolations of many generations. m Ephes. 2. 12. 5 And "strangers shall stand and feed your flocks, and the sons of the alien shall be your plowmen and your vinedressers. \* Ex. 19. 6. ch. 60. 17. & 66. 21. 1 Pet. 2. 6" But ye shall be named the Priests of the Lord: men shall call you the Ministers of our God: 'ye shall eat the riches of the Gentiles, and in their 5, 9, Rev. 1, 6, & 5, 10, the riches of the Gentiles, and in their glory shall be boast yourselves. 7 ¶ For your shame pe shall have double; and for confusion they shall rejoice in their portion: therefore in their land they shall possess the double: everlasting joy shall be un-° ch. 60. 5, rh. 40. 2. Zech. 9, 12, to them. 8 For I the Lord love judgment,
I hate robbery for burnt offering;
and I will direct their work in truth,
and I will make an everlasting \* Ps. 11. 7. rch. 1. 11, 13, ch. 56. 3. covenant with them, 9 And their seed shall be known among the Gentiles, and their offspring among the people: all that see them shall acknowledge them, that they are the seed which the Lord hath blessed. ¢ ch. 65, 23, 10 "I will greatly rejoice in the Lord, my soul shall be joyful in my God; for the hath clothed me with the gar-" Hab. S. 18. " Ps. 132. 9, 16. ments of salvation, he hath covered me 7 ch. 49. 18. Rev. 21. 2. with the robe of righteousness, yas a bridegroom 2 decketh himself with 2 Heb. decketh as ornaments, and as a bride adorneth herself with her jewels.

| The affi  | ce of ministers. ISAIAH, L   | XII, LXIII. Christ's power   | r to save.  |
|---|--|--|---|
| Before<br>CHRIST<br>cir. 696.<br>* Ps. 72. 3.<br>& 85. 11.<br>* ch. 60. 18. | 11 For as the earth bringeth forth her<br>bud, and as the garden causeth the<br>things that are sown in to spring<br>forth; so the Lord God will cause<br>"righteousness and "praise to spring<br>forth before all the nations.  | OHAPTER LXIII.  1 Christ shewesh who he is, 2 what his victory over his enemics, 7 and what his mercy toward his church, 10 In his jest wrath he remembersh his pre-nergy. 12 The church in their prayer, 17 and complaint, profess their jails. | Before<br>CHRIST<br>clr. 698,   |
| å 62. 7.  | CHAPTER LXII.  1 The fervent desire of the prophet to confirm the church in God's promises. 5 The affice of the ministers (unto which they are incided) in preaching the gospel, 10 and preparing the people thereto.  | WHO is this that cometh from Edom, with dyed garments from Bozrah? this that is 2 glorious in his apparel, travelling in the greatness of his strength? I that speak in righte-  | <sup>2</sup> Heb.<br>decked.  |
|   | FOR Zion's sake will I not hold my peace, and for Jerusalem's sake I will not rest, until the right-cousness thereof go forth as bright-   | ousness, mighty to save.  2 Wherefore *art thou red in thine apparel, and thy garments like him that treadeth in the winefat?  | * Rev.19.13.  |
| ech. 60, 3,   | ness, and the salvation thereof as a<br>lamp that burneth.<br>2 *And the Gentiles shall see thy<br>righteousness, and all kings thy glory:   | 8 I have b trodden the winepress<br>alone; and of the people there was<br>none with me: for I will tread them<br>in mine anger, and trample them in  | <sup>3</sup> Lam. 1. 15,<br>Rev. 14,<br>19, 20,<br>& 19, 15,                          |
| 6 5cc<br>ver. 4, 12,<br>ch. 63, 15,   | and thou shalt be called by a new<br>name, which the mouth of the Lord<br>shall name.  | my fury; and their blood shall be<br>sprinkled upon my garments, and I<br>will stain all my raiment.   |   |
| * Zech. 9. 16.  | 8 Thou shalt also be a crown of<br>glory in the hand of the Lord, and<br>a royal diadem in the hand of thy   | 4 For the day of vengeance is in mine heart, and the year of my redeemed is come.  | ch. 34. 8.<br>& 61. 2.  |
| # Hos. 1. 10.<br>1 Pet. 2. 10.<br>ch. 49. 14.                               | God.<br>4 Thou shalt no more be termed<br>Forsaken; neither shall thy land   | one to help; and I wondered that there was none to uphold: there-  | d ch. 41. 28,<br>& 59. 16,<br>John 16,<br>32,   |
| & 54. 6, 7.<br>f ch. 54. 1.<br>2 That is,<br>My delight                     | any more be termed Desolate: but<br>thou shalt be called Hephzi-bah,<br>and thy land Beulah: for the Lorp  | fore mine own farm brought salvation unto me; and my fury, it upheld me.   | / Ps. 98. 1.<br>ch. 59. 16.   |
| is in her.  That is,  Married.  | delighteth in thee, and thy land<br>shall be married.<br>5 ¶ For as a young man marrieth a<br>virgin, so shall thy sons marry thee:  | 6 And I will tread down the people in mine anger, and I make them drunk in my fury, and I will bring down their strength to the earth.   | # Rev. 16. 6.   |
| 4 Hob. with<br>the joy of<br>the bride-<br>groom.<br>ch. 65. 19.            | and *as the bridegroom rejoiceth<br>over the bride, so shall thy God<br>rejoice over thee.<br>6 *I have set watchmen upon thy  | 7 I will mention the lovingkind-<br>nesses of the Lord, and the praises of<br>the Lord, according to all that the<br>Lord hath bestowed on us, and the   |   |
| 17. & 33. 7. 5 Or, ye that are  | walls, O Jerusalem, which shall never<br>hold their peace day nor night: 5 ye<br>that make mention of the Lord, keep   | great goodness toward the house of<br>Israel, which he hath bestowed on<br>them according to his mercies, and  | 1 Tud- 10   |
| the LOED's<br>remem-<br>brancers.<br>8 Heb.                                 | not silence, 7 And give him no erest, till he establish, and till he make Jerusa-  | according to the multitude of his lovingkindnesses.  8 For he said, Surely they are my   | Judg. 10.<br>16.<br>Zech. 2. 8.<br>Acts 9. 4.   |
| silence.<br>ch. 61. 11.<br>Zeph. 3. 20.                                     | lem 'a praise in the earth.  8 The Lord hath sworn by his right hand, and by the arm of his strength,  | people, children that will not lie:<br>so he was their Saviour.<br>9 In all their affliction he was af-  | Ex. 14. 19. & 23. 20, 21. & 33. 14. Mal. 3. 1. Acts 12. 11.                           |
| 7 Heb. If<br>I give, &c.<br>1 Deut. 28.<br>31, &c.<br>Jer. 5, 17.           | 7 Surely I will no more *give thy corn to be meat for thine enemies; and the sons of the stranger shall not drink  | flicted, and the angel of his presence saved them: in his love and in his pity he redeemed them; and the   | Peut. 7.<br>7, 8.<br>Ex. 19. 4.<br>Deut. 1. 31.                                       |
| Jor. 5. 17.   | thy wine, for the which thou hast laboured:  9 But they that have gathered it shall eat it, and praise the Lord; and they that have become it to corting the laboured by the base becomes the terms of the laboured by the lab | bare them, and carried them all the days of old.  10 ¶ But they "rebelled, and "vexed his holy Spirit: "therefore and was turned to be their enemy and   | & 32.11, 12.<br>ch. 46. 3, 4.<br>Fx. 15. 24.<br>Num.14.11.<br>Ps. 78. 56.<br>& 95. 9. |

1 See Deut. 12. 12. & 14. 23, 26. & 16. 11, 14. m ch. 40. 3.

<sup>o</sup> Zech. 9. 9. Mat. 21. 5. John 12. 15. P ch. 40. 10. Bev. 22. 12. 8 Or, redrink it in the cours of my nonness.

10 ¶ Go through, go through the gates; "prepare ye the way of the people; cast up, cast up the highway; gather out the stones; "lift up a standard for the people.

11 Pabel of the Loup beth preclaimed. 11 Behold, the Lorn hath proclaimed unto the end of the world, "Say ye to the daughter of Zion, Behold, thy salvation cometh; behold, his preward is with him, and his 8 work before him.

that have brought it together shall

drink it in the courts of my holiness.

12 And they shall call them, The holy people, The redeemed of the LORD: and thou shalt be called, Sought out, A city onot forsaken.

ed his holy Spirit: "therefore he was turned to be their enemy, and he fought against them. 11 Then he remembered the days

of old, Moses, and his people, saying, Where is he that p brought them up out of the sea with the shepherd of his flock? where 4s he that put his holy Spirit within

12 That led them by the right hand of Moses with his glorious arm, dividing the water before them, to make himself an everlasting name?

18 t That led them through the deep, as an horse in the wilderness, that they should not stumble?

7. 1. 4. 19. 20, 21. 14. 3. 1. 12. 11. 9. 4. 1. 31. 11, 12. . 3, 4. ch. 46. 8, 4.

m Ex. 15. 24,

Num.i4.11.

Ps. 78. 56.

& 95. 9.

Ps. 78. 40.

Acts 7. 51,

Eph. 4. 30.

d 22. 11, 12.

Num. 14, 13, 14, &c.

Jer. 2. 6.

S Or. shep-<sup>3</sup> От, shop-herds, **as** Ps. 77. 20. 9 Num. 11, 17, 25, Neh. 9, 20, Dan. 4, 8, Hag. 2, 5, F Ex. 15. 6. Fx. 14. 21.

Josh, 3, 16.

# Ps. 106. 9.

CHBIST cir. 696. \*2 Sam.7.23. "Deut.26.15. Ps. 80. 14. y Pa. 33. 14. 2 Or, the multitude.

him to rest: so didst thou lead thy people, "to make thyself a glorious name. name.

15 ¶ "Look down from heaven, and behold "from the habitation of thy holiness and of thy glory: where is thy zeal and thy strength, the sounding of thy bowels and of thy mercies toward me? are they restrained?

14 As a beast goeth down into the valley, the Spirit of the Lord caused

16 "Doubtless thou art our father. though Abraham be ignorant of us, and Israel acknowledge us not: thou, O LORD, art our father, sour re-deemer; thy name is from everlasting.

17 ¶ O Lord, why hast thou emade us to err from thy ways, and hardened our heart from thy fear? 'Return for thy servants' sake, the tribes of thine inheritance.

18/The people of thy holiness have possessed it but a little while: our adversaries have trodden down thy sanctuary.

19 We are thine: thou never barest rule over them; 4 they were not called by thy name.

## CHAPTER LXIV.

1 The church prayeth for the illustration of Gud's power. 5 Celebrating God's mercy, it maketh confession of their natural corruptions. 9 It complaineth of their affiction.

OH that thou wouldest "rend the heavens, that thou wouldest come down, that b the mountains might flow

down at thy presence,

2 As when the melting fire burneth, the fire causeth the waters to boil, to make thy name known to thine adversaries, that the nations may

tremble at thy presence! 3 When thou didst terrible things which we looked not for, thou camest down, the mountains flowed down at

thy presence.
4 For since the beginning of the world "men have not heard, nor perceived by the ear, neither hath the eye seen, O God, beside thee, what he hath prepured for him that

waiteth for him. 5 Thou meetest him that rejoiceth and worketh righteousness, 1 those that remember thee in thy ways: behold, thou art wroth; for we have

sinned: "in those is continuance, and we shall be saved. 6 But we are all as an unclean thing, and all your righteousnesses are as filthy rags; and we all do 'finde as a leaf; and our iniquities, like the

wind, have taken us away.

7 And there is none that calleth upon thy name, that stirreth up himself to take hold of thee: for thou hast hid thy face from us, and hast 7 consumed us, 8 because of our iniquities.

8 But now, O Lord, thou art our 11 But ye are they that forsake the father: we are the clay. "and thou Lord, that forget my holy mountain."

our potter; and we all are "the work of thy hand.

9 T Be not wroth very sore, O LORD, neither remember iniquity for

ever: behold, see, we beseech thee,

we are all thy people.

10 Thy holy cities are a wilderness,
Zion is a wilderness, Jerusalem a desolation.

11 Our holy and our beautiful house, where our fathers praised thee, is burned up with fire : and all 'our pleasant things are laid waste.

12 'Wilt thou refrain thysolf for these things, O LORD? "wilt thou hold thy peace, and afflict us very sore?

## CHAPTER LXV.

1 The calling of the Gentlies, 2 The Jesus, for their incredibity, idolatry, and hypocrisy, are referted. 84 remnant shall be saved. I Judgments on the tocked, and bissing on the yodly. 17 The bissed state of the new Jerusalem.

"AM sought of them that asked not for me; I am found of them that sought me not: I said, Behold me, behold me, unto a nation that was not called by my name. 2°I have spread out my hands all

the day unto a rebellious people, which walketh in a way that was not good, after their own thoughts:

3 A people 4 that provoketh me to anger continually to my face; 'that sacrificeth in gardens, and burneth incense 2 upon altars of brick;

4/Which remain among the graves, and lodge in the monuments, which cat swine's flesh, and 3 broth of abominable things is in their vessels

5 Which say, Stand by thyself, come not near to me; for I am holier than thou. These are a smoke in my inose, a fire that burneth all the day.

6 Behold, it is written before me: \*I will not keep silence, but will recompense, even recompense into their bosom,

7 Your iniquities, and "the iniquities of your fathers together, saith the Lord, "which have burned incense upon the mountains, and blas-phemed me upon the hills: therefore will I measure their former work into their bosom.

8 Thus saith the LORD. As the new wine is found in the cluster, and one saith, Destroy it not; for Pa blessing is in it: so will I do for my servants' sakes, that I may not

9 And I will bring forth a seed out of Jacob, and out of Judah an inheritor of my mountains: and mine elect shall inherit it, and my servants shall dwell there,

10 And 'Sharon shall be a fold of flocks, and 'the valley of Achor a place for the herds to lie down in, for my people that have sought me.

CHRIST cir. 698.

" Eph. 2. 10. Ps. 74. 1, 2, 4 79, 8,

f Pa. 79. 1.

<sup>7</sup>2 Kin. 25.9. 2Chr. 36.19. Pa. 74, 7. Ezek. 24.

teh. 49 14 " Pa. 83. 1.

<sup>4</sup> Rom. 9. 24, 25, 26, 30. & 10. 20. Eph. 2. 12, 13.

è ch. 63, 19, CRom.10.21.

dDeut.32.21. ch. 1. 29. Sec Lev. 17. 5. 2 Heb. upon bricks, /Deut.18.11,

ø ch. 66, 17, Noe Lev. 11. 7. 3 Or, pieces.

A See Matt. 9. 11. Luke 5. 30. & 18. 11. Jude 19. 4 Or, anger. Dout.32.34. Mal. 3, 16

l Ps. 50. 3. Ps. 79, 12, Jer. 16, 18, Ezek.11,21, ≈ Ex. 20. 5. " Ezek. 18. 6. <sup>o</sup> Ezek. 20. 27. 28.

P Joel 2, 14,

f ver. 15, 22, Matt.24.22, Rom. 11, 5, 7. r ch. 33. 9.

& 35. 2 Josh, 7, 24, 26. Hos. 2. 15. t ver. 25, ch. 56, 7, & 57, 13,

Jor. 31. 20. Hos. 11. 8.

\* Dont. 32. 6. 1Chc.29.10. ch. 64. 8. Job 14, 21, Eccles, 9, 5, 8 Or, our redeemer from everlasting is thy name. Ps. 119. 10. d Boo ch. 6. \* See cn. 6. 10, with John 12. 40. Rom. 9. 18. \*Num.10.36. Ps. 90. 13. f Deut. 7. 6. ch. 62. 12. Dan. 8. 24. 9 Ps. 74. 7.

4 Ps. 144. 5.

4 Or, thy

name was

not cutten upon thom, ch. 65. 1.

6 Judg. 5. 5. Mic. 1. 4. 5 Heb. the fire of moltings.

Ex. 34. 10. Judg. 5.4,5. Ps. 68. 8. Hab. 3. 3,6.

d Ps. 31. 19. 1 Cor. 2. 9. 6 Or, seen a God be-side thee, which do-eth so for him, &c. 4 Acts 10. 35. f ch. 26. 8.

# Mal. 3. 6.

A Phil. 3. 9. ( Ps. 90, 5, 6, ₽ Hos. 7. 7. 7 Heb.

8 Heb. by the hand: as Job 8. 4. ł ch. 63. 16. \*\* ch. 29. 16. & 45. 9. Jer. 18. 6. Rom. 9. 20,

CHRIST

ISAIAH LXVI. The blessed state shall be the serpent's meat. They shall not hurt nor destroy in all my holy mountain, saith the Lord. that prepare "a table for that 2 troop, and that furnish the drink offering CHRIST cir. 608. unto that anumber. anto that sumber.

12 Therefore will I number you to
the sword, and ye shall all bow down
to the slaughter: "because when I
called, ye did not answer; when I
spake, ye did not hear; but did evil
before mine eyes, and did choose that
wherein I delighted not. Took.29.41. 1 Cor.10.21. CHAPTER LXVI 2 Or, Gad. 3 Or, Mont. 1 The glorious God will be served in humble sincerity. 5 He comfortesh the humble with the marvellous generation, 10 and with the gracious benefit of the church. 15 God's severe Judgments apasies the welcode, 19 The Gentiles shall have an holy church, 24 and see the damaation of the wicket. " 2 Chr. 36. 15, 16, Pro. 1. 24, Ac. ch. 66. 4. Jer. 7. 13. Zoch. 7. 7. Matt. 21. 34,—43. 13 Therefore thus saith the Lord God, Behold, my servants shall eat, THUS saith the LORD, "The hea-ven is my throne, and the earth God, Behold, my servants shall eat, but ye shall be hungry: behold, my servants shall drink, but ye shall be thirsty: behold, my servants shall rejoice, but ye shall be ushamed:

14 Behold, my servants shall sing for joy of heart, but ye shall ery for sorrow of heart, and shall howl for evexation of spirit.

15 And ye shall leave your name is my footstool: where is the house is my footstool: where is the house that ye build unto me? and where is the place of my rest?

2 For all those things hath mine hand made, and all those things have been, saith the Load: but to this man will 1 look, 'even to him that is poor and of a contrite spirit, and 'trembleth at my word.

3 'He that killeth an ox is as if he slaw, a man; he that scarffeeth Matt. 8. 12. Luke 13.28. 4 Hob. breaking. for a curse unto "my chosen: for Sec Jer. 29. 22. Zech. 8. 13. 'for a curse unto 'my chosen: for the Lord Goo shall slay thee, and 'call his servants by another name: 16 'That he who blesseth himself in the earth shall bless hinself in the God of truth; and 'he that sweareth in the earth shall swear by the God of truth; because the former troubles are forgotten, and because they are hid from mine a 'ne that killeth an ox is as if he slew a man; he that sacrifecth a 2 lamb, as if he scut off a dog's neck; he that offereth an oblation, as if he offered swine's blood; he that 2 burneth incense, as if he blesse ver. 9, 22. ch. 63, 2, Acts 11, 96, Ps. 72. 17. Jer. 4. 2. Jer. 4. 2. Deut. 6. 13. Ps. 63. 11. ch. 12. 18. & 45. 23. Zeph. 1. 5. ed an idol. Yea, they have chosen their own ways, and their soul de-lighteth in their abominations. cyes.
17 ¶ For, behold, I create 'new heavens and a new earth: and the 4 I also will choose their 4 delusions. and will bring their fears upon them; because when I called, none did anch. 51, 16, 2 66, 22, 2 Pet. 3, 13, Rev. 21, 1, Poccause when I spale, they did not hear: but they did evil before mine eyes, and chose that in which I delighted not.

5 Hear the word of the Lord. former shall not be remembered, nor 5 Hob. 5 come into mind. 18 But be ye glad and rejoice for ever in that which I create: for, come upon the hourt. behold, I create Jerusalem a rejoicing, and her people a joy.

19 And /I will rejoice in Jerusalem, we that tremble at his word: Your brethren that hated you, that cast you out for my name's sake, said, Let the Lord be glorified: but the f ch. 62. 5. and joy in my people: and the voice of weeping shall be no more heard in her, nor the voice of cry-# ch. 35, 10. # 51, 11. Rev. 7, 17. # 21, 4. shall appear to your joy, and they shall be ashamed. 6 A voice of noise from the city, a voice from the temple, a voice of the 20 There shall be no more thence an infant of days, nor an old man that hath not filled his days: for LORD that rendereth recompence to the child shall die an hundred years his enemies old; but the sinner being an hundred years old shall be accursed.

21 And 'they shall build houses, and inhabit them; and they shall plant vineyards, and eat the fruit A Eccles. 8. 12. 7 Before she travailed, she brought forth; before her pain came, she was 6 See Lev. 26, 16, Deut.28,30, ch. 62, 8, Amos 9, 14, delivered of a man child. 8 Who hath heard such a thing? who hath seen such things? Shall of them. the earth be made to bring forth in 22 They shall not build, and another inhabit; they shall not plant, and another eat: for \*as the days of a one day? or shall a nation be born at once? for as soon as Zion travailed, once? for as soon as Zion travalled, she brought forth her children.

9 Shall I bring to the birth, and not scause to bring forth? saith the Loan: shall I cause to bring forth, and shut the womb? saith thy God.

10 Rejoice ye with Jerusalem, and be glad with her, all ye that love her: rejoice for joy with her, all ye that roourn for her. 4 Ps. 92, 12, tree are the days of my people, and mine elect shall long enjoy the l ver. 9, 15. 6 Hob. shall make them work of their hands, 23 They shall not labour in vain. continue long. or, shall wear "nor bring forth for trouble; for they are the seed of the blessed of the Lorn, and their offspring with

mourn for her:

11 That ye may suck, and be satis-fled with the breasts of her consola-

tions; that ye may milk out, and be delighted with the sabundance of her

glory.
12 For thus saith the Lorn, Behold,

I will extend peace to her like a river, 460.5.

m Deut. 28.

61. Hos. 9. 12.

Pa. 32. 5. Dan. 9. 21.

ab. 61. 9.

P ch. 11. 6,

them.

hear.

24 And it shall come to pass, that

before they call, I will answer; and while they are yet speaking, I will

25 The Pwolf and the lamb shall

feed together, and the lion shall eat

Gon. 3. 14. straw like the bullock: and dust

cir. 698. 1 Kin. 8.27. 2 Chr. 6.18. Matt. 5.31, 35. Acts 7. 48, 49, & 17, 24, eh. 87. 15. Pa. 34. 18. ver. 5. Ezra 9. 4. & 10. 3. Pro. 28. 14. ch. 1. 11. 2 Or, kid. (I)ent.23.18. 8 Heb. maketh a memorial of, Lev. 2. 2. 4 Or deniess. ch. 65, 12, Jer. 7, 13, ch. 5. 19. 2 2 Thess. 1. Tit. 2. 13. 5 Or. beget?

6 Or. brightness

| The time                                     | and JEI   | EMIAH, I.   | calling of Je   | remiah.   |
|--|---|---|---|---|
| Before<br>CHRIST<br>cir. 698,                | and the glory of the Gentiles like<br>flowing stream: then shall ye "so<br>ye shall be "borne upon her si   | ick, Pul, and Lud, that   | tions, to Tarshish, draw the bow, to to the isles afar  | Before<br>CHBIST<br>cir. 698.   |
| ** ch. 60. 16.<br>** ch. 49. 22.<br>& 60. 4. | and be dandled upon her knees.  13 As one whom his mother c forteth, so will I comfort you; ye shall be comforted in Jerusales.  14 And when ye see this, your h  | off, that have no neither have seen they shall declare the Gentiles.  | t heard my fame,<br>my glory; fand<br>my glory among<br>bring all your bre-   | * Mal. 1, 11  |
| See Ezek.<br>37. 1, &c.                      | shall rejoice, and 'your bones s<br>flourish like an herb: and the h<br>of the Lorp shall be known tow<br>his servants, and his indignation<br>ward his enemies.  | nall thren "for an offer<br>and out of all nations a<br>ard chariots, and in<br>to-mules, and upon  | ring unto the LORD<br>upon horses, and in<br>litters, and upon<br>swift beasts, to my<br>crusalem, saith the                              | Rom. 15.<br>16.<br>2 Or,<br>coaches.                                  |
| P ch. 9. 5.<br>2 These. 1.<br>8.             | 15 "For, behold, the Lord will co<br>with fire, and with his chariots<br>a whirlwind, to render his ar<br>with fury, and his rebuke with fia<br>of fire.  | the house of the land I will a  | ren of Israel bring<br>clean vessel into  | * Ex. 19. 6.  |
| f eh. 27. 1.                                 | 16 For by fire and by This sw<br>will the Lord plead with all fic<br>and the slain of the Lord s<br>be many.  | ord the LORD.<br>sh: 22 For as the notall new earth, which I  | ew heavens and the<br>will make, shall re-<br>saith the LORD, so  | ch. 61. 6.<br>1 Pet. 2. 9<br>Rev. 1. 6.<br>vch. 65. 17<br>2 Pet. 3. 1 |
| ch. 65. 3, 4.  Or, one after another.        | 17 'They that sanctify themse and purify themselves in the gare behind one tree in the midst, ca swine's flesh, and the abominat and the mouse, shall be consuitogether, saith the Lord.  18 For I know their works and thoughts: it shall come, that I | yes, shall your seed and 23 And t shall a from one new motion, from one sabbath all flesh come to sath the Lorn.  24 And they shall will upon the carease | l your name remain. come to pass, that con to another, and to another, ashall worship before me, il go forth, and look es of the men that | 3 Heb.  |
| * Luke 2. 34.                                | gather all nations and tongues;<br>they shall come, and see my glory<br>19 And I will set a sign among the<br>and I will send those that escap  | em, shall their fire be   | against me: for large not die, neither quenched; and they ing unto all flesh.   | * Ps. 65. 2<br>b ver. 16.<br>* Mark 9. 4<br>46, 48.                   |
|  |   |   |   |   |
|  | THE B   | OOK OF THE  |   |   |
|  | PROPHET   | JEREMI  | AH.   |   |
| Before<br>CHRIST<br>cir. 629.                | CHAPTER I.  1 The time, 3 and the calling of Jere: 11 His prophetical visions of an almon and a seething pot. 15 His heavy me against Jadah. 17 God encourageth him   | a child.  | speak: for I am said unto me, Say id: for thou shalt hall send thee, and  | Before<br>CHRIS<br>cir. 629.  |
|  | against Jadah. Il God encourageth him his promise of assistance.  THE words of Jeremiah the of Hilkiah, of the priests  | son shalt speak.  | ommand thee thou<br>of their faces: for   | 20, 38.   |

THE words of Jeremiah the son of Hilkiah, of the priests that were "in Anathoth in the land of Benjamin:

\* Josh. 21. 18. 1 Chr. 6. 60. ch. 32. 7, 8, 9.

cir. 629.

b ch. 25. 3.

¢ ch. 39, 2,

d ch. 52, 12,

2 Kin. 25.

/ Is. 49. 1, 5.

Fx. 33, 12,

A Luke 1. 15,

11. Gal. 1, 15,

2 Heb. gave.

Ex. 4. 10. & 6. 12, 30. Is. 6. 5.

2 To whom the word of the LORD came in the days of Josiah the son of Amon king of Judah, b in the thirteenth year of his reign.

3 It came also in the days of Je-hotakim the son of Josiah king of Judah, 'unto the end of the eleventh year of Zedekiah the son of Josiah king of Judah, 'unto the carrying away of Jerusalem captive 'in the fifth month.

4 Then the word of the LORD came

unto me, saying,
5 Before I formed thee in the belly gI knew thee; and before thou camest forth out of the womb I \*sanctifled thee, and I 2 ordained thee a prophet unto the nations.
6 Then said I, 'Ah, Lord Gop!

8 Be not afraid of their faces: for "I am with thee to deliver thee, saith the Lorp.

9 Then the LORD put forth his hand, and "touched my mouth. And the LORD said unto me, Behold, I have

put my words in thy mouth.

10 P See, I have this day set thee over the nations and over the kingdoms, to groot out, and to pull down, and to destroy, and to throw down, to build, and to plant.

11 I Moreover the word of the Lord came unto me, saying, Jeremiah, what seest thou? And I said, I see a rod of an almond tree.

12 Then said the LORD unto me, Thou hast well seen: for I will hasten my word to perform it.

13 And the word of the LORD came unto me the second time. saying, What

' Erek. 11. 3, 7. & 24. 3. seest thou? And I said, I see a seeth-

l ver. 17. Ezck. 2. 6, & 3. 9.

\* Ex. 3. 12.

Deut. 31. Deut. 31. 6, 8. Josh. 1, 5. ch. 15, 20. Acts 26, 17. Heb. 13, 6.

\* Is. 6. 7.

" Is. 51, 16, ch. 5, 14,

P 1 Kin. 19.

7 ch. 18. 7. 2 Cor. 10. 4, 5.

Refere CHRIST olr. 029.

3 Heb. from the face of the north. ch. 4. 6. 3 Hob. opened. ch. 5. 15. & 6. 22. & 10. 22. & 25. 9.

ch. 39. 3. # Deut. 28.

20. ch. 17. 13. \* 1 Kin. 18.

46. 2 Kin. 4. 29. & 9. 1. Job 38. 3. Luke 12.35. 1 Pet. 1. 13. ver. 8. Ex. 3. 12. Esek. 2. 6. Esek. 2. 6. 4 Or, break to pieces. 6 Is. 50. 7. eh. 6. 27. & 15. 20.

S wer. S.

5 Or, for thy sake. Exek. 16. 8, 22, 60. & 23. 3, 8, 19. 1ios. 2, 15. l Deut. 2. 7. \* Rx. 19. 5. 6. d Jam. 1. 18. Rev. 14. 4. \* ch. 12, 14, Seo ch. 50. 7.

/ Is. 5. 4. Mic. 6. 3. # 2 Kin. 17. 15. Jonah 2. 8. A Is. 63. 9, 11, 13. Hos. 13. 4. Dou. 8. 15. 6 Or, the land of Carmel. 4 Num. 13. Num. ... 27. & 14. 7, 8. Deut. 8, 7,

ing pot; and the face thereof is 14 Then the LORD said unto me, Out of the north an evil shall break forth upon all the inhabitants

of the land. 15 For, lo, I will call all the families of the kingdoms of the north, saith the Lord; and they shall come, and they shall "set every one his throne at the entering of the gates of Jerusalem, and against all the walls thereof round about, and a-gainst all the cities of Judah.

16 And I will utter my judgments against them touching all their wick-edness, "who have forsaken me, and have burned incense unto other gods, and worshipped the works of their own hands.

17 Thou therefore gird up thy loins, and arise, and speak unto them all that I command thee: \*be not dismayed at their faces, lest I 4 con-

found thee before them.

18 For, behold, I have made thee 18 For, behold, I have made thee this day "a defenced city, and an iron pillar, and brasen walls against the whole land, against the kings of Judah, against the princes thereof, against the priests thereof, and against the people of the land.

19 And they shall fight against thee; but they shall not prevail against thee; bfor I am with thee, saith the LORD, to deliver thee.

## CHAPTER II.

1 God, having shetced his former kindness, expostulateth with the Jees their causeless revoil, 9 beyond any example. 14 They are the cause of their own cultantities. 20 The sine of Judah. 31 Her compleme is rejected.

MOREOVER the word of the LORD came to me, saying,

1VI. came to me, saying,
2 Go and cry in the ears of Jerusalem, saying, Thus saith the Lore;
I remember 5 thee, the kindness of
thy "youth, the love of thine espousals, byten thou wentest after
me in the wilderness, in a land that was not sown.

3 Israel was holiness unto the LORD, and the firstfruits of his increase: 'all that devour him shall offend; evil shall come upon them, saith the Lord.

4 Hear ye the word of the Lord, O house of Jacob, and all the families of the house of Israel:

5 Thus saith the Lord, I What iniquity have your fathers found in me, that they are gone far from me, and have walked after vanity, and

are become vain? 6 Neither said they, Where is the LORD that brought us up out of the land of Egypt, that led us through the wilderness, through a land of deserts and of pits, through a land of drought, and of the shadow of death, through a land that no man passed

tiful country, to eat the fruit thereof and the goodness thereof; but when ye entered, ye idefiled my land, and made mine heritage an abomina-

8 The priests said not, Where is the LORD? and they that handle the "law knew me not: the pastors transgressed against me, "and the prophets prophesied by Baal, and walked after things that "do

not profit.
9 ¶ Wherefore PI will yet plead with you, saith the Lord, and with your children's children will

I plead.

10 For pass 2 over the isles of Chittim, and see; and send unto Kedar, and consider diligently, and see if there be such a thing.

11 'Hath a nation changed their gods, which are 'yet no gods?' but my people have changed their glory for 'that which doth not profit. 12 \*Be astonished, O ye heavens, at this, and be horribly afraid, be ye very desolate, saith the Lord.

13 For my people have committed two evils; they have forsaken me the fountain of living waters, and hew-

ed them out cisterns, broken cisterns, that can hold no water.

14 ¶ Is Israel 'a servant? is he a homeborn slave? why is he 3 spoiled 9

15 The young lions roared upon him, and 4 yelled, and they made his land waste: his cities are burned without inhabitant.

16 Also the children of Noph and Tahapanes 5 have broken the crown

of thy head.

17 'Hast thou not procured this unto thyself, in that thou hast for-saken the Lord thy God, when 'he led thee by the way?

18 And now what hast thou to do in the way of Egypt, to drink the waters of Sihor? or what hast thou to do in the way of Assyria, to drink

the waters of the river? 19 Thine own wickedness shall correct thee, and thy backslidings shall reprove thee: know therefore and see that it is an evil thing and bitter, that thou hast forsaken the LORD thy God, and that my fear is not in thee, saith the Lord God of hosts.

20 T For of old time I have broken thy yoke, and burst thy bands; and thou saidst, I will not transgress; when upon every high hill and un-

when upon every high his and uni-der every green tree thou wanderest, \*playing the harlot. 21 Yet I had 'planted thee a noble vine, wholly a right seed: how then art thou turned into "the degenerate plant of a strange vine unto me?

22 For though thou "wash thee with nitre, and take thee much sope, yet through, and where no man dwelt?
7 And I brought you into 62 a plen-saith the Lord Gop.

Refore CHRIST cir. 029.

l Lev. 18, 25, 27, 28, Num. 25, 33, 31, Ps. 78, 58, 59, à 106, 38, ch. 3, 1, à 16, 18, "Mal. 2.6,7. ltom. 2. 20. a ch. 23, 13, ° ver. 11. Hab. 2. 18. P Ezek. 20. 35, 36. Mic. 6. 2. Fr. 20. 5. Lev. 20. 5. 2 Or,

" Mic. 4. 5. Pa. 115, 4, In. 37, 19, ch. 16, 20, Ps. 106, 20, Rom. 1, 23, \* vor. 8. F Is. 1. 2. ch. 6. 19.

Ps. 36. 9. ch. 17. 13. & 18. 14. John 4. 14. Bee Ex. 4. 22. \* Is. 1. 7. ch. 4. 7. 4 Hob. gave out their voice. 4 ch. 43. 7, 8, 9. 8, 9. 5 ()r, feed on thy erown, Dout.33.20, 1s. 8, 8, • ch. 4. 18, d Deut. 32. 10. · 1s. 30. 1, 2, f Josh. 13. 3. Fig. 3. 9. Hos. 5. 5.

A Ex. 19. 8. Josh. 24.18. Judg. 10. 1 Sam. 12. 6 Or, serve Deu. 12. 2. Is. 57. 5, 7, ch. 3. 6. \* Ex. 31. 15, l Ex. 15. 17, Ps. 44. 2, & 80. 8, 1s. 5. 1, &c. & 60. 21, Matt. 21, Mark 12, 1, Luke 20, 9,

m Deut. 32. 32. 14. 1. 21. & 5. 4. " Job 9. 30. · Deut. 32. 34. Job 14. 17. Hos. 13. 12. CHRIST cir. 629. Pro. 80, 12, 9 ch. 7, 91, 2 Or, O moi/s drome-Job 39. 5. &c. e. 3 Or, O wild ass, ge.

4 Heb. 5 Heb. the desire of her heart. 6 Or, ch. 18. 12. 7 Or, Is the case desperate? Dout. 32. ch. 3. 13.

8 Or. begutten me.
9 Heb.
the hinder part of the neck. " Judg. 10. 10. Ps. 78, 34, ls. 26, 16, " Dout. 32 37. Judg. 10. 14. \* Is. 45. 20. 2 Hab. evil. ch, 11, 13. \* vor. 23, 35

6 In. 1. 5. & 9. 13. ch. 5. 3.

2 Chr. 36. 16. Neh. 9. 26. Matt. 23. 29, &c. Acts 7, 52, 1 Thoss. 2, 15. d ver. 5.

3 Heb. We have dominion. Ps. 12. 4. / Deut. 32. Ps. 106, 21, ch. 13, 25, Hos. 8, 14,

ch. 19. 4. digging. i ver. 23, 29.

b ver. 9.

l Pro. 28. 13. 1 John 1. 8, 10. \*\* ver. 18. ch. 31. 22. Hos. 5. 13. & 12. 1. \* 1s. 30. 3. ch. 37. 7. \*2 Chr. 28, 16, 20, 21. P 2 Sam. 13.

28 PHow canst thou say, I am not polluted, I have not gone after Baalim? see thy way in the valley, know what thou hast done: 2 thou art a swift dromedary traversing her

ways; 24 "3 A wild ass 4 used to the wilderness, that snuffeth up the wind at 5 her pleasure; in her occasion who can 6 turn her away? all they that sock her will not weary themselves; in her month they shall find her. 25 Withhold thy foot from being

unshod, and thy throat from thirst: but thou saidst, There is no hope: no; for I have loved tstrangers, and

no; for I have loved 'strangers, and after them will I go.

26 As the thief is ashamed when he is found, so is the house of Israel ashamed; they, their kings, their princes, and their priests, and their prophets, 27 Saying to a stock, Thou art my

father; and to a stone, Thou hast brought me forth: for they have turned 9 their back unto me, and not their face: but in the time of their "trouble they will say, Arise, and save us.

28 But "where are thy gods that thou hast made thee? let them arise, if they 'can save thee in the time of thy 'trouble: for 'according to the number of thy cities are thy gods, O Judah. 29 "Wherefore will ye plead with

me? ye all have transgressed against

me, saith the Lord.
30 In vain have I smitten your children; they received no correction: your own sword hath 'devoured your

prophets, like a destroying lion.
31 ¶ O generation, see ye the word of the Lorp. d Have I been a wilderness unto Israel? a land of darkness? wherefore say my people, 3° We are lords; fwe will come no more unto thee?

32 Can a maid forget her ornaments, or a bride her attire? yet my people have forgotten me days without number.

33 Why trimmest thou thy way to seek love? therefore hast thou also taught the wicked ones thy ways.

84 Also in thy skirts is found athe blood of the souls of the poor inno-cents: I have not found it by 4 secret search, but upon all these.

85 'Yet thou sayest, Because I am innocent, surely his anger shall turn from me. Behold, I will plead with

thee, because thou sayest, I have not sinned.

36 "Why gaddest thou about so much to change thy way? "thou also shalt be ashaued of Egypt, as thou wast ashamed of Assyria.

37 Yea, thou shalt go forth from him, and pthine hands upon thine head: for the LORD hath rejected thy confidences, and thou shalt not prosper in them.

## CHAPTER III.

1 God's great mercy in Judah's vile whoredom. 6 Judah is worse than Israel. 12 The promises of the geopel to the pentiont. 20 Israel reproved, and called by God, maketh a solenn confession of their sins.

THEY 2 say, If a man put away his wife, and she go from him, I his wife, and she go from him, and become another man's, "shall he return unto her again? shall not that 'land be greatly polluted? but thou hast 'played the harlot with many lovers; 'yet return again to me, saith the Logn.

2 Lift up thine eyes unto 'the high places, and see where thou hast not been lien with. 'In the ways hast thou sat for them, as the Arabian in the wilderness; 'and thou hast polluted the land with thy whoredoms and with thy wickedness.

doms and with thy wickedness.

3 Therefore the showers have been withholden, and there hath been no latter rain; and thou hadst a whore's forehead, thou refusedst to be ashamed.

4 Wilt thou not from this time cry unto me, My father, thou art \*the guide of 'my youth?

5 "Will he reserve his anger for

ever? will he keep it to the end? Behold, thou hast spoken and done evil things as thou couldest,

6 The LORD said also unto me in the days of Josiah the king, Hast thou seen that which "backsliding Israel hath done? she is gone up upon every high mountain and un-

der every green tree, and there hath played the harlot.

7 PAnd I said after she had done all these things, Turn thou unto me.

all these things, Turn thou unto me. But she returned not. And her treacherous sister Judah saw it.

8 And 1 saw, when 'for all the causes whereby backshiding Israel committed adultery I had 'put her away, and given her a bill of divorce; 'yet her treacherous sister Judah feared not, but went and played the harlot also.

9 And it came to pass through the 3 lightness of her whoredom, that she

"defiled the land, and committed a-dultery with "stones and with stocks. 10 And yet for all this her treacherous sister Judah hath not turned unto me with her whole heart, but

4 feignedly, saith the LORD. 11 And the Lord said unto me, The backsliding Israel hath justified her-

self more than treacherous Judah. 12 9 Go and proclaim these words toward "the north, and say, Return, thou backsliding Israel, saith the LORD; and I will not cause mine anger to full upon you: for I am merciful, saith the Lord, and I will not keep anger for ever.

13 Only acknowledge thine iniquity,

that thou hast transgressed against the Lord thy God, and hast scattered thy ways to the strangers funder every

CHRIST

cir. 629.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. Baying. a Dout. 24. 4.

b ch. 2. 7. ch. 2. 20. Ezek. 16. 26, 28, 29. d ch. 4. 1. Zoch. 1. 3. \* See Deut. 12. 2. ch. 2. 20. ca. 2, 20. / Gen. 98. 14. Pro. 23. 28. Esak. 16. 24, 25. ver. 9. A Lev. 26. 19.
19.
23, 24.
ch. 9. 12.
& 14. 4.
ch. 5. 3.
& 6. 15.
& 8. 12.
Exek. 3. 7.
Zeph. 3. 5. 4 Pro. 2. 17. i ch. 2. 2. Hos. 2. 15. ver. 12. Ps. 77.7, &c. & 103. 9. Is. 57. 16. cir. 612. " ver. 11, 14. ch. 7, 24.

P 2 Kin. 17.

f Ezek. 16. 46. & 23. 2. 4. F Ezck, 23. 9. \*2 Kin. 17. 6. 18. f Ezek. 23,

3 Or, fame. ver. 2. " ch. 2. 27. y 2 Chr. 34. 33. lios. 7. 14. 4 Heb. in fulsehood. Ezek. 16. 51. & 23. 11. • 2 Kin. 17. 6. ver. 5. Pa. 86, 15. & 103, 8, 9. Lev. 26. 40. &c. Deut. 30. 1, 2, &c. Pro. 28. 13. erek. 16. 15, 24, 25.

4 ch. 2, 25. /Deut. 12. 2.

CHRIST cir. 612. ch. 31, 32, Hos. 2, 19, 20, & Rom, 11. 5.

ch. 23, 4. Exek. 34. 23. Eph. 4. 11. Acts 20.

/ Ta. 65, 17, 2 Hob. come upor 3 Or, it be magnified.

= Ia. 60. 9. \* ch. 11. 8. 4 Or, stub-8ce Is. 11. 13. Exck. 37. 16.—22. Hos. 1. 11.

5 Or, to. \* ver. 12. ch. 31. 8 7 Amos 9, 15, 6 Or, caused your fa-thers to

Ps. 106, 24, Esek. 20, 6, Dan. 8, 9, & 11, 16, 41, 45, 7 Heb. land of desire.

heritage of plory, ur, boauty. Is. 63. 16. 9 Heb. from after me. 2 Heb.

f Is. 48. 8. ch. 5. 11. " Is. 15, 2, \* ver. 14. lios. 14. 1. y Hos. 6, 1, & 11, 4, \* Ps. 121. 1.2. 4 Pa. 3. 8.

b ch. 11. 13. Hos. 9. 10.

e Ezra 9. 7.

# ch. 22, 21.

green tree, and ye have not obeyed my voice, saith the Lorn, 14 Turn, O backsliding children, saith the Lorn; for I am married unto you: and I will take you hone of a city, and two of a family, and I will bring you to Zion:

15 And I will give you pastors ac-

cording to mine heart, which shall standing.

16 And it shall come to pass, when ye be multiplied and increased in the land, in those days, saith the LORD, they shall say no more, The ark of the covenant of the LORD: neither shall it 2 come to mind: neither shall they remember it; nei-ther shall they visit it; neither shall 3 that be done any more.

17 At that time they shall call Jerusalem the throne of the Lord: and all the nations shall be gathered un-to it. "to the name of the LORD, to Jerusalem: neither shall they "walk any more after the imagination of their evil heart.

18 In those days othe house of Judah shall walk 5 with the house of Israel, and they shall come together out of the land of pthe north to the land that I have 6 given for an

inheritance unto your fathers.

19 But I said, How shall I put thee
among the children, and give thee 'a Thou shalt call me, 'My father; and shalt not turn away from me.

20 T Surely as a wife treacherously departeth from her 2 husband, so have ye dealt treacherously with me,

O house of Israel, saith the Lorn. 21 A voice was heard upon "the high places, weeping and supplica-tions of the children of Israel: for they have perverted their way, and they have forgotten the Lord their God

22 Return, ye backsliding children, and I will heal your backslidings. Behold, we come unto thee; for thou art the LORD our God.

23 Truly in vain is salvation hoped for from the hills, and from the multitude of mountains: "truly in the Lord our God is the salvation of Israel.

24 For shame hath devoured the labour of our fathers from our youth; their flocks and their herds, their sons and their daughters.

25 We lie down in our shame, and our confusion covereth us: c for we have sinned against the LORD our God, we and our fathers, from our youth even unto this day, and "have not obeyed the voice of the Lord our God.

CHAPTER IV.

1 God calleth Israel by his promise. 3 He exhorteth Judah to repentance by fearful judgments. 19 A grievous lamentation for the univerties of Judah.

TF thou wilt return, O Israel saith the Lord, return unto me: and if thou wilt put away thine abomi-nations out of my sight, then shalt thou not remove.

2 And thou shalt swear. The LORD liveth, 'in truth, in judgment, and in righteousness; and the nations shall bless themselves in him, and in him

shall they 'glory.

3 ¶ For thus saith the Lord to the men of Judah and Jerusalem, Break up your fallow ground, and sow not among thorns,

4 A Circumcise yourselves to the LORD, and take away the foreskins of your heart, ye men of Judah and inhabitants of Jerusalem: lest my fury come forth like fire, and burn that none can quench *it*, because of the coul of warms. the evil of your doings.

5 Declare ye in Judah, and publish in Jerusalem; and say, Blow ye the trumpet in the land: cry, gather to-gether, and say, 'Assemble your-selves, and let us go into the de-fenced cities.

6 Set up the standard toward Zion: 2 retire, stay not: for I will bring evil from the \*north, and a great 3 destruction.

7 The lion is come up from his thicket, and "the destroyer of the Gentiles is on his way; he is gone forth from his place "to make thy land desolate; and thy cities shall be laid waste, without an inhabitant.

8 For this 'gird you with sackcloth, bament and howl: for the fierce anger of the LORD is not turned back from us.

9 And it shall come to pass at that day, saith the Lord, that the heart of the king shall perish, and the heart of the princes; and the priests shall be astonished, and the prophets shall wonder.

10 Then said I, Ah, Lord Gop! psurely thou hast greatly deceived this people and Jerusalem, saying, Ye shall have peace; whereas the sword reacheth unto the soul.

11 At that time shall it be said to this people and to Jerusalem. A dry wind of the high places in the wilderness toward the daughter of my

people, not to fan, nor to cleanse, 12 Even 4a full wind from those places shall come unto me: now also will I sgive sentence against them.

13 Behold, he shall come up as clouds, and this charlots shall be as a whirlwind: "his horses are swifter than eagles. Woe unto us! for we

than cagies, were thou may are spoiled.

14 O Jerusalem, \*wash thine heart from wickedness, that thou mayest be saved. How long shall thy vain thoughts lodge within thee?

15 For a voice declareth from Dan. and publisheth affliction from mount Ephraim.

Refore CHRIST cir. 612. eh. 3, 1, 22, Josi 2, 12,

b Dout. 10. 20. Is. 45. 23. & 65. 16. See ch. 5. 2. Is. 48. 1. Zech. 8. 8. d Gen. 22. 18. Ps. 72. 17. Gal. 3. 8. Is. 45, 25, 1 Cor. 1, 31, f Hos. 10, 12. # Matt. 13. 7, 22. A Dout. 10. 16. & 30. 6. ch. 9. 26. Rom. 2. 28,

29. Col. 2, 11.

í ch. 8. 14.

2 Or, strengthen. t ch. 1. 13, 14, 15. & 6. 1, 22. 3 Heb. breaking. 12 Kin. 24. 1. ch. 5. 6. Dan. 7. 4. m ch. 25, 9, \* Is. 1. 7. ch. 2. 15. ° Is. 22, 12, ch. 6, 26,

2 Freek. 14.9. 2 Thess, 2. 11, f ch. 5, 12, & 14, 13,

Ezek. 17. 10. Hos. 13, 15.

4 Or, a fuller wind than those. ch. 1. 16. 5 Heb, utter judgments. f In. 5, 28, " Dent. 28. lam. 4.10

Hos. S. 1. Hab. 1. S. ≈ Is. 1. 16.

9 ch. 8. 16.

16 Make ve mention to the nations:

Before

CHRIST

first child, the voice of the daughter

behold, publish against Jerusalem, that watchers come from a far country, and give out their voice against of Zion, that bewaileth herself, that spreadeth her hands, saying, Woe is me now! for my soul is wearled cir. 612. ' Is. 1. 15. Lam. 1. 17. ch. 5, 18, try, and give our tack voice against the cities of Judah. 17 \*As keepers of a field, are they against her round about; because she because of murderers. <sup>6</sup> 2 Kin. 25. CHAPTER V. 1 The judgments of God upon the Jeus, for their perperseness, 7 for their adultery, 10 for their impicty, 10 for their contempt of God, 25 and for their great corruption in the civil state, 30 and ecclesiastical. hath been rebellious against me, saith the LORD.

18 b Thy way and thy doings have procured these things unto thee; this is thy wickedness, because it is bit-<sup>3</sup> Ps. 107. 17. Is. 50. 1. cb. 2. 17. 19. RUN ye to and fro through the streets of Jerusalem, and see ter, because it reacheth unto thine now, and know, and seek in the broad places thereof, "if ye can find a man, if there be any that executeth judgment, that seeketh the truth; "and heart. \* Is. 15. 5. & 16. 11. & 21. 3. & 22. 4. ch. 9. 1, 10. See Luke 19. 42. 19 ¶ My bowels, my bowels! I am \*Ezek.22.30. pained at 2 my very heart; my heart maketh a noise in me; I cannot hold b Gen. 18, 23, åc. Ps. 12. 1. I will pardon it. my peace, because thou hast heard, O my soul the sound of the trumpet. Gen. 18. 26. 2 And 4 though they say, The LORD liveth; surely they swear d Tit. 1. 16. the alarm of war. 4 ch. 4. 2. 2 Heb. the walls of my heart. 20 d Destruction upon destruction is cried; for the whole land is spoiled: falsely. fch. 7. 9. 3 O Lord, are not thine eyes upon the truth? thou hast stricken them, #2 Chr.16. 9. d Ps. 42. 7. Ezek. 7. 26. A Is. 1. 5. & 9. 13. ch. 2. 30. suddenly are 'my tents spoiled, and my curtains in a moment.
21 How long shall I see the stanbut they have not grieved; thou hast consumed them, but they have rech. 10, 20, ch. 7. 28. Zeph. 3. 2. fused to receive correction: they have dard, and hear the sound of the trumpet? made their faces harder than a rock: they have refused to return. 22 For my people is foolish, they 4 Therefore I said, Surely these are have not known me: they are sottish poor; they are foolish: for they know not the way of the Lord, nor the judgment of their God. children, and they have none under-4 ch. 8. 7. standing: /they are wise to do evil, but to do good they have no know-/Rom.16.19. of I will get me unto the great men, and will speak unto them; for they have known the way of the LORD, ledge. 23 I beheld the earth, and, lo, ! Mic. 3. 1. 9 Is. 24, 10. it was without form, and void; and the heavens, and they had no A Gen. 1. 2. and the judgment of their God: but these have altogether "broken the = Ps. 2. 3. light. yoke, and burst the bonds. 24 I beheld the mountains, and, lo, € 1s. 5. 25. Ezek.38.20. they trembled, and all the hills moved 6 Wherefore "a lion out of the forest \* ch. 4. 7. shall slay them, and a wolf of the ° Ps. 104. 20. Hab. 1. 8. Zeph. 3. 3. lightly. 25 I beheld, and, lo, there was no man, and \*all the birds of the heavens 2evenings shall spoil them, Pa leopard 4 Zeph. 1. 3. shall watch over their cities: every 2 Or, deserts. one that gooth out thence shall be torn in pieces: because their trans-gressions are many, and their back-slidings 3 are increased. were fled. P Hog. 13. 7. 26 I beheld, and, lo, the fruitful place was a wilderness, and all the cities thereof were broken down at 3 Heb. are 7 T How shall I pardon thee for this? thy children have forsaken me, strong. the presence of the Lord, and by his fierce anger. and q sworn by them that are no Josh. 23. 7.
 Zeph. 1. 5.
 Pout.32.21.
 Gal. 4. 8. 27 For thus hath the LORD said, The gods: 'when I had fed them to the ch. 5. 10.18. whole land shall be desolate; 'yet & 30, 11. & 46, 28. full, they then committed adultery, and assembled themselves by troops will I not make a full end. 28 For this "shall the earth mourn, Deut.32.15. ™ Hos. 4. 3. 28 FOR this "shall the earth mourn, and "the heavens above be black: because I have spoken it, I have purposed it, and "will not repent, neither will I turn back from it. in the harlots' houses, " Is. 5. 30. 4 50. 3. 8 'They were as fed horses in the morning: every one "neighed after his neighbour's wife. f Erek.22.11. Num.23.19. ch. 7. 16. \* ch. 13, 27, 29 The whole city shall flee for the 9 2 Shall I not visit for these things? « ver. 29. noise of the horsemen and bowmen; ch. 9. 9. saith the LORD: Yand shall not my rch. 41, 22, soul be avenged on such a nation they shall go into thickets, and climb up upon the rocks: every city shall be forsaken, and not a man dwell as this? as tins: 10 T Go ye up upon her walls, and destroy; but make not a full end: take away her battlements; for they tch. 39, 8, therein. a ver. 18. ch. 4. 27. 30 And when thou art spoiled, what wilt thou do? Though thou clothest are not the Lord's. thyself with crimson, though thou 11 For bthe house of Israel and è ch. 3. 20. deckest thee with ornaments of gold, the house of Judah have dealt very p though thou rentest thy sface with P 2 Kin. 9. treacherously against me, saith the Inough thou rentest thy since with painting, in vain shalt thou make thyself fair; \*lthy lovers will despise thee, they will seek thy life.

31 For I have heard a voice as of a woman in travail, and the anguish and the shall will be the things of hearth the worth for the house of the state. 30. Ezek.23.40. LORD. 12 °They have belied the Lorp, and said, dIt is not he; neither shall evil \* 2 Chr. 36. 8 Heb. eyes. 9 ch. 22, 20, 16, ch. 4, 10, 22. Lam. 1. 2, 19. come upon us; rneither shall we see d 1s. 28. 15. sword nor famine: ch. 14, 13, 13 And the prophets shall become as of her that bringeth forth her

Before

| God's ju                                      | dgments JEREM  | IAH, VI. upon   | the Jews.                                      |
|---|--|---|--|
| Before<br>CHRIST                              | wind, and the word is not in them:<br>thus shall it be done unto them.   | the cause of the fatherless, " yet they<br>prosper; and the right of the needy  | Before<br>CHRIST                               |
| cir. 612                                      | 14 Wherefore thus saith the LORD   | do they not judge.  | cir. 612.                                      |
| /ch. 1. 2.                                    | God of hosts, Because ye speak this<br>word, 'behold, I will make my words<br>in thy mouth fire, and this people | saith the LORD: shall not my soul be avenged on such a nation as this?  | Ps. 78. 12.                                    |
| # Days, 28, 49,                               | wood and it shall devour them.   | 80 T SA wonderful and chorrible   | ver. 9.<br>Mal. 3. 5.<br>2 Or,                 |
| Don. 28, 49,<br>In. 5, 26,<br>ch. 1, 15,      | 15 Lo, I will bring a nation upon you from far, O house of Israel, saith the Lord: it is a mighty nation,        | 81 The prophets prophesy falsely,   | Astonish-<br>ment and<br>filthiness.           |
| & 6. 22.<br>A Ta. 39. 3.                      | it is an ancient nation, a nation  | thing is committed in the land;<br>81 The prophets prophesy falsely,<br>and the priests bear rule by their<br>means; and my people love to have<br>it so: and what will ye do in the  | ch. 23. 14.<br>Hos. 6, 10.                     |
| ch. 4. 16.                                    | whose language thou knowest not,<br>neither understandest what they say.   | it so: and what will ye do in the end thereof?  | 4 ch. 14, 14,<br>& 23, 25, 26,<br>Exek, 13, 6. |
|   | 16 Their quiver is as an open sepul-<br>chre, they are all mighty men.   | CHAPTER VI.   | 3 Or, take                                     |
| 47 44 14                                      | 17 And they shall eat up thine   | 1 The enemies sent against Judah 4 encourage<br>themselves. 6 God setteth them on work be-<br>cause of their sins. 9 The prophet immented<br>the judgments of God because of their sins.<br>It Be proclameth God's wrath. 25 He call- | hands. • Mic. 2, 11,                           |
| Lev. 26. 16.<br>Deut. 28.<br>31, 33.          | harvest, and thy bread, which thy sons and thy daughters should eat:   | the judgments of God because of their sins.   |  |
|   | they shall eat up thy flocks and<br>thine herds: they shall eat up thy   | eth the people to mourn for the judgment on their sins.   | 1  |
|   | vines and thy fig trees: they shall  | YE children of Benjamin, gather   | cir. 612.                                      |
|   | impoverish thy fenced cities, wherein thou trustedst, with the sword.  | yourselves to flee out of the midst of Jerusalem, and blow the  | 1  |
| b ch. 4. 27.                                  | 18 Nevertheless in those days, saith<br>the Lord, I *will not make a full  | trumpet in Tekoa, and set up a sign of fire in Beth-haccerem: for evil  | * Neb. 3. 14.                                  |
|   | end with you.<br>19 ¶ And it shall come to pass, when  | appeareth out of the north, and   | è ch. 1. 14.<br>& 4. 6.                        |
| l Dout. 29.                                   | ye shall say, Wherefore doeth the  | great destruction.  2 I have likened the daughter of Zion   |  |
| 2i, &c.<br>1 Kin.9.8,9.<br>ch. 13. 22.        | Lord our God all these things unto us? then shalt thou answer them,  | to a 4 comely and delicate woman.  3 The shepherds with their flocks  | 4 Or,<br>dwelling<br>at home.                  |
| ± 16. 10.<br>■ ch. 2. 13.                     | Like as ye have "forsaken me, and<br>served strange gods in your land, so  | shall come unto her; they shall pitch their tents against her round   | *2 Kin. 25.                                    |
| " Deu. 28. 48,                                | "shall ye serve strangers in a land  | about: they shall feed every one in   | ch. 4. 17.                                     |
|   | that is not your's. 20 Declare this in the house of  | his place.  4 d'Prepare ye war against her; a-  | d ch. 51. 27.<br>Joel 3. 9.                    |
|   | Jacob, and publish it in Judah, saying,  | rise, and let us go up at noon. Woe unto us! for the day goeth away,  | ch. 15. 8.                                     |
| * Is. 6, 9.<br>Ezek. 12, 2.                   | 21 Hear now this, O foolish people,<br>and without 2 understanding; which  | for the shadows of the evening are<br>stretched out.  |  |
| Matt.13.11.<br>John 12. 40.<br>Acts 28. 26.   | have eyes, and see not; which have ears, and hear not:   | 5 Arise, and let us go by night, and let us destroy her palaces.  |  |
| Rom. 11. 8.<br>2 Heb.heart,                   | 22 Fear ye not me? saith the Lord: will ye not tremble at my   | 6 T For thus hath the Lord of hosts   |  |
| Hos. 7. 11.                                   | presence, which have placed the sand   | said, Hew ye down trees, and 5 cast<br>a mount against Jerusalem: this is   | 5 Or, pour<br>out the en-<br>gine of shot.     |
| 9 Job 26, 10,<br>& 38, 10, 11,<br>Pa. 101, 9. | for the bound of the sea by a perpetual decree, that it cannot pass it:  | the city to be visited; she is wholly oppression in the midst of her.   | gine (janot.                                   |
| Ps. 101. 9.<br>Pro. 8. 29.                    | and though the waves thereof toss  | 7 As a fountain casteth out her   | / Is. 57. 20.                                  |
|   | themselves, yet can they not prevail; though they roar, yet can they not   | waters, so she casteth out her wicked-<br>ness: #violence and spoil is heard  | Pa. 55. 9,<br>10, 11.                          |
|   | pass over it? 23 But this people hath a revolting  | in her; before me continually is grief and wounds.  | ch. 20, 8,<br>Exck. 7, 11,                     |
|   | and a rebellious heart; they are revolted and gone.  | 8 Be thou instructed, O Jerusalem, lest *my soul 6 depart from thee;  | 23.<br>*Ezek.23.18.                            |
|   | 24 Neither say they in their heart,<br>Let us now fear the LORD our God,   | lest I make thee desolate, a land not   | Hob. be  |
| Ps. 147. 8.<br>ch. 14. 22.                    | "that giveth rain, both the 'former  | inhabited. 9 ¶ Thus saith the Lord of hosts,  | loosed, or,<br>disjointed.                     |
| Matt. 5.4%.<br>Acts 14, 17.                   | and the latter, in his season: 'he reserveth unto us the appointed   | They shall throughly glean the rein-<br>nant of Israel as a vine: turn back   |  |
| Deut.11.14.<br>Joel 2. 23.                    | weeks of the harvest. 25 ¶ "Your iniquities have turned  | thine hand as a grapegatherer into<br>the baskets,  | l  |
| ' Gen. 8. 22.<br>" ch. 3. 3.                  | away these things, and your sins have  | 10 To whom shall I speak, and give  |  |
|   | withholden good things from you.  26 For among my people are found wicked men: 3 they 2 lay wait, as he          | warning, that they may hear? behold,<br>their 'ear is uncircumcised, and they   | ch. 7. 26.                                     |
| 3 Or, they<br>pry as<br>foolers lie           | wicked men: 3 they "lay wait, as he that setteth snares; they set a trap,  | cannot hearken: behold, the word of<br>the Lord is unto them a reproach;  | Acts 7. 51.<br>See<br>Ex. 6. 12.               |
| in wait.                                      | they catch men. 27 As a 4 cage is full of birds, so  | they have no delight in it.  11 Therefore I am full of the fury of  | 4 ch. 20. 8.                                   |
| 17, 18.<br>Hab. 1. 15.                        | are their houses full of deceit: there-  | the LORD; 'I am weary with holding  | I ch. 20. 9.                                   |
| 4 Or, coop.                                   | fore they are become great, and waxen rich.  | in: I will pour it out "upon the children abroad, and upon the assembly   | ™ ch. 9. 21.                                   |
| *Deut.32.15.                                  | 28 They are waxen fat, they shine: yea, they overpass the deeds of the   | of young men together: for even the husband with the wife shall be taken,   |  |
| Is. 1. 23.<br>Zech. 7. 10.                    |  | the aged with him that is full of days.   | <u> </u>                                       |

| Goa's w  | rain prociaimea. SEREM   | IAH, VII. A cau to rep  | ensance.   |
|--|--|---|--|
| Before<br>CHRIST<br>cir. 612.                          | 12 And "their houses shall be turned unto others, with their fields and wives together: for I will stretch out my hand upon the inhabitants of the | as for an only son, most bitter lamen-<br>tation: for the spoiler shall suddenly<br>come upon us.   | Before<br>CHRIST<br>cir. 612.                            |
| * Deut. 28.<br>30,<br>ch. 8, 10,                       | my hand upon the inhabitants of the land, saith the Lord.  13 For from the least of them even  | 27 I have set thee for a tower and a fortress among my people, that thou mayest know and try their  | éch. 1. 18.  |
|  | 18 For from the least of them even<br>unto the greatest of them every one<br>is given to covetousness; and from                                    | thou mayest know and try their way.  28 they are all grievous revolt-   | å 15. 20.  |
| * Is. 56. 11.<br>ch. 8. 10.<br>& 14. 18.<br>& 23. 11.  | the prophet even unto the priest every one dealeth falsely.  | "brass and iron; they are all cor-  | i ch. 9. 4.<br>= Esak. 22.                               |
| Mic. 3. 5,<br>11.<br>P ch. 8. 11.                      | 14 They have healed also the hurt of the daughter of my people slightly, saying, Peace, peace; when there is                                       | rupters. 29 The bellows are burned, the lead is consumed of the fire; the founder   | 18.  |
| Ezek. 13.<br>10.<br>2 Heb.<br>bruise, or.              | no peace. 15 Were they ashamed when they   | melteth in vain: for the wicked are not plucked away.   |  |
| breach.<br>9 ch. 4. 10.<br>& 14. 13.<br>& 23. 17.      | had committed abomination? nay,<br>they were not at all ashamed, nei-<br>ther could they blush: therefore they                                     | 30 <sup>n</sup> <sup>2</sup> Reprobate silver shall men call them, because the Lord hath rejected them.   | " Is. 1. 22.<br>2 Oz. Refuse<br>silver.                  |
| * 23. 17.<br>* ch. 3. 3.<br>* 8. 12.                   | shall fall among them that fall: at<br>the time that I visit them they shall<br>be cast down, saith the Lord.                                      | CHAPTER VII.  1 Jeremiah is sent to call for true repentance,   |  |
|  | 16 Thus saith the Lord, Stand ye in the ways, and see, and ask for the   | 1 Jeremiah is sent to call for true repentance, to prevent the Jews' captivity. 8 He rejected their vair confidence, 12 by the example of Shitoh. 11 the threateneth tems for their the disbedient. 2 He exthortch to mover for their abominations in Tophet, 32 and the subments for the axis. |  |
| Is. 8. 20.<br>ch. 18. 15.<br>Mal. 4. 4.<br>Luke 16.    | old paths, where is the good way,<br>and walk therein, and ye shall find<br>rest for your souls. But they said,                                    | ,   | 1  |
| 29.<br>• Matt. 11.<br>29.<br>• Is. 21. 11.             | We will not walk therein. 17 Also I set "watchmen over you, saying, Hearken to the sound of the  | THE word that came to Jeremiah from the Lord, saying, 2 "Stand in the gate of the Lord's  | cir. 600.  |
| & 58. 1.<br>ch. 25. 4.<br>Exek. 3. 17.                 | trumpet. But they said, We will not hearken.   | house, and proclaim there this word,<br>and say, Hear the word of the LORD,<br>all ye of Judah, that enter in at these  |  |
| Hab. 2. 1.   | 18 Therefore hear, ye nations, and know, O congregation, what is among them.   | gates to worship the Lorp. 3 Thus saith the Lorp of hosts, the  | 1  |
| " Is. 1. 2. " Prov. 1. 31.                             | 19 *Hear, O carth: behold, I will<br>bring evil upon this people, even<br>the fruit of their thoughts, be-   | God of Israel, Amend your ways<br>and your doings, and I will cause<br>you to dwell in this place.  | è ch. 18. 11.<br>& 26. 13.                               |
|  | cause they have not hearkened un-<br>to my words, nor to my law, but<br>rejected it.   | 4 Trust ye not in lying words, saying, The temple of the Lord, The temple of the Lord, The temple of  | * Mic. 3. 11.  |
| Ps. 40. 6.<br>& 50. 7, 8, 9.<br>Is. 1. 11.<br>& 66. 3. | 20 To what purpose cometh there to me incense from Sheba, and  | the LORD, are these. 5 For if ye throughly amend your ways and your doings; if ye through-  | Deut. 6, 14, 15, & 8, 19, & 11, 28,                      |
| & 66. 3.<br>Amos 5. 21.<br>Mic. 6. 6,<br>&c.           | the sweet cane from a far country?  b your burnt offerings are not acceptable, nor your sacrifices sweet   | ly dexecute judgment between a man and his neighbour;   | f Deut. 4.40.  |
| • Is. 60. 6.<br>• ch. 7. 21.                           | unto me. 21 Therefore thus saith the Lord, Behold, I will lay stumblingblocks  | 6 If ye oppress not the stranger,<br>the fatherless, and the widow, and<br>shed not innocent blood in this place,   | / ch. 3. 18.<br>A ver. 4.<br>ch. 5. 31.<br>A 14. 13, 14. |
|  | before this people, and the fathers<br>and the sons together shall fall upon<br>them; the neighbour and his friend                                 | neither walk after other gods to<br>your hurt:<br>7 Then will I cause you to dwell  | 21.<br>Hos. 4. 1, 2                                      |
|  | shall perish. 22 Thus saith the Lord, Behold, a  | in this place, in the land that I gave to your fathers, for ever and  | Zeph. 1. 5.  |
| ch. 1. 15. & 5. 15. & 10. 22. & 50. 41,                | people cometh from the north country, and a great nation shall be raised from the sides of the earth.  | ever.  8 ¶ Behold, hye trust in hying words, that cannot profit.  | 39.<br>3 Heb.<br>whereupon                               |
| 42, 43.<br>4 In. 5, 90.                                | 23 They shall lay hold on bow and spear; they are cruel, and have no mercy; their voice droareth like the  | 9 *Will ye steal, murder, and com-<br>mit adultery, and swear falsely, and<br>burn incense unto Baal, and walk  | my name<br>is called.<br>" ver. 11, 14,<br>30.           |
|  | sea; and they ride upon horses, set<br>in array as men for war against thee,<br>O daughter of Zion.  | after other gods whom ye know not;<br>10 "And come and stand before me<br>in this house, 3" which is called by  | ch. 32. 34.<br>& 34. 15.<br>• Is. 56. 7.<br>• Matt. 21.  |
| d ch. 4. 31.<br>& 13. 21.<br>& 49. 24.                 | 24 We have heard the fame there-<br>of: our hands wax feeble: anguish<br>hath taken hold of us, and pain, as                                       | my name, and say, We are delivered<br>to do all these abominations?<br>11 Is othis house, which is called   | 13.<br>Mark 11.<br>17.                                   |
| & 50. 43.  | of a woman in travail.  25 Go not forth into the field, nor walk by the way; for the sword   | by my name, become a pden of robbers in your eyes? Behold, even I have seen it, saith the Lord.   | 46.<br>4 Josh. 18. 1<br>Judg. 18.                        |
| f ch. 4. 8.<br>f ch. 25. 31.                           | of the enemy and fear is on every side.  | 12 But go ye now unto my place which was in Shiloh, where I set   | 31.<br>r Deut. 12.<br>11.                                |
| Mic. 1. 10.<br>** Zech. 12.<br>10.                     | 26 ¶ O daughter of my people, fgird thee with sackcloth, and wallow thyself in ashes: make thee mourning,  | I did to it for the wickedness of my  | 1 Sam. 4.<br>10, 11.<br>Ps. 78. 60.<br>ch. 26. 6.        |
|  |  |   |  |

Perform CHRIST cir. 690. ver. 25. 2 Chr. 36. 15. ch. 11. 7. \*Prov. 1. 24. Is. 65. 12. & 66. 4.

" 1 Sam. 4, 10, 11. Ps. 78, 80. ch. 26, 6. " 2 Kin. 17.

Ps. 78. 67, \* Ez. 32, 10. ch. 11, 14. à 14, 11. h ch. 15. 1.

eh. 44. 17,

2 Or, frame, or, work-manship of hearen. d ch. 19, 13, ' Deut. 32. 16, 21.

f Is. 1. 11, ch. 6. 20, Amos 5. 21, See Hos. 8, 13,

# 1 Sam. 15. 22. Ps. 51. 16, 17. Hos. 6. 6. 3 Heb. concerning the matter of. A Ex. 15. 26. Deut. 6. 3. ch. 11. 4, 7. Ex. 19. 5. Lev. 26. 12.

» Ps. 81. 11. ch. 11. 8. l Deut. 29. 19. Ps. 81, 12, 4 Or, stub-bornness. 5 Heb. were.

eh. 2. 27. & 32. 33. Hos. 4. 16. 2 Chr. 36. 15. ch. 25, 4. & 29, 19, o ver. 13. P ver. 24. ch, 11. 8. & 17. 23. & 25. 3, 4. Weh. 9, 17,

29. ch. 19. 15.

18 And now, because ye have done all these works, saith the Lorn, and I spake unto you, 'rising up early and

speaking, but ye heard not; and I "called you, but ye answered not; 14 Therefore will I do unto this house, which is called by my name, wherein ye trust, and unto the place which I gave to you and to your fathers, as I have done to "Shiloh.

15 And I will cast you out of my sight, as I have cast out all your brethren, even the whole seed of Ephraim,

16 Therefore a pray not thou for this people, neither lift up cry nor prayer for them, neither make intercession

to me: b for I will not hear thee.

17 ¶ Seest thou not what they do in the cities of Judah and in the strects of Jerusalem?

18 The children gather wood, and the fathers kindle the fire, and the women knead their dough, to make cakes to the 2 queen of heaven, and to d pour out drink offerings unto other gods, that they may provoke me to anger.

19 'Do they provoke me to anger? saith the LORD: do they not provoke themselves to the confusion of their

own faces?

20 Therefore thus saith the Lord God; Behold, mine anger and my fury shall be poured out upon this place, upon man, and upon beast, and upon the trees of the field, and upon the fruit of the ground; and it shall burn, and shall not be quenched.

21 Thus saith the Lord of hosts, the God of Israel; / Put your burnt offerings unto your sacrifices, and

eat flesh.

22 For I spake not unto your fathers, nor commanded them in the day that I brought them out of the

land of Egypt, 3 concerning burnt offerings or sacrifices:

23 But this thing commanded I them, saying, 4 Obey my voice, and 1 will be your God, and ye shall be my people; and walk ye in all the ways that I have commanded you, that it may be well unto you.

24 But they hearkened not, nor inclined their ear, but walked in the counsels and in the imagination of their evil heart, and 5 m went backward, and not forward.

25 Since the day that your fathers came forth out of the land of Egypt unto this day I have even "sent unto you all my servants the pro-phets, "daily rising up early and sending them:

26 PYet they hearkened not unto me, nor inclined their car, but a hardened their neck: 'they did worse than their fathers.

27 Therefore 'thou shalt speak all these words unto them; but they will \*Eask 2.7. not hearken to thee: thou shalt also turn away, and not return?

call unto them; but they will not answer thee.

28 But thou shalt say unto them. This is a nation that obeyeth not the voice of the Lorp their God, 'nor receiveth 2 correction: "truth is perished, and is cut off from their mouth.

29 ¶ "Cut off thine hair, O Jerusa-lem, and cast it away, and take up a lamentation on high places; for the LORD hath rejected and forsaken the generation of his wrath, 30 For the children of Judah have

done evil in my sight, saith the LORD: y they have set their abominations in the house which is called by my

and, to pollute it.

31 And they have built the high places of Tophet, which is in the valley of the son of Hinnom, to "burn their sons and their daughters in the fire: bwhich I commanded them not, neither scame it into my heart.

32 Therefore, behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that it shall no more be called Tophet, nor the valley of the son of Hinnom, but the valley of slaughter: d for they shall bury in Tophet, till there be no place.

33 And the carcases of this people

shall be meat for the fowls of the heaven, and for the beasts of the earth: and none shall fray them away.

34 Then will I cause to cease from the cities of Judah, and from the streets of Jerusalem, the voice of mirth, and the voice of gladness, the voice of the bridegroom, and the voice of the bride: for # the land shall be desolate.

## CHAPTER VIII.

1 The calamity of the Jenes, both dead and alire. 4 He uphraideth their foolish and shameless impeniturey. 13 He sheweth their grierous judgment, 18 and bewaiteth their desperate estate.

AT that time, saith the LORD, they shall bring out the bones of the kings of Judah, and the bones of his princes, and the bones of the priests, and the bones of the prophets, and the bones of the inhabitants of Jerusalem, out of their graves:

2 And they shall spread them before the sun, and the moon, and all the host of heaven, whom they have loved, and whom they have served, and after whom they have walked and whom they have sought, and "whom they have worshipped: they shall not be gathered, bnor be buried; they shall be for dung upon the face of the earth.

3 And death shall be chosen rather

than life by all the residue of them that remain of this evil family, which remain in all the places whither I have driven them, saith the Lord of hosts.

4 T Moreover thou shalt say unto them, Thus saith the LORD; Shall

Refore CHRIST cir. 600.

t ch. 5. 3. & 32. 33. 2 Or, in-struction. \* ch. 9. 3. " Job 1. 20. Is. 15. 2. ch. 16. 6. & 48. 37. Mic. 1. 16. Mic. 1. 16, 92 Kin. 21. 4, 7. 2 Chr. 33. 4, 5, 7. ch. 23. 11. & 32. 31. Exck. 7. 20. & 8. 5, 6. &c. Dan. 9. 27. \* 2 Kin. 23. 10. ch. 19. 5. k 32. 35.

\* Ps. 106. 38. 6 See Deut. 17. 3. 3 Heb. came il upon my heart. ch. 19. 6. d 2 Kin. 23. 10. ch. 19. 11. Esck. 6. 5.

Deut. 28. 26. Ps. 79. 2. ch. 12. 9. & 16. 4. & 34. 20. f Is. 24. 7, 8, ch. 16, 9, & 25, 10, & 33, 11, Exek. 26,

F Lev. 26. 33. Is. 1. 7. & S. 26.

° 2 Kin. 23.5. Ezek. 8. 16. b ch. 22, 19, <sup>2</sup>Kin. 9.56. Pa. 83, 10. ch. 9, 22, & 16, 4, d Job 3, 21, 22. & 7. 15, 16. Rev. 9. 6.

5 Why then is this people of Jerusalem 'slidden back by a perpetual backsliding? /they hold fast deceit, CHRIST cir. 000. ch. 7. 24. they refuse to return.
6 I hearkened and heard, but they f ch. 9. 6. 4 2 Pet. 3. 9.

spake not aright: no man repented him of his wickedness, saying, What have I done? every one turned to his course, as the horse rusheth into

the battle.

( In. 1. S. 4 Cant. 2.12.

l ch. 5. 4. 5.

m Rom. 2.

2 Or, the false pen of the acribes worketh for false-hood.

hood, Is. 10. 1.

\* ch. 6. 15. 3 Or, Have they been askamed,

Deut. 28. 30. ch. 6. 12.

Amos 5, 11. Zeph. 1, 13,

P 1s. 56. 11. ch. 6. 13.

¢ ch. 6. 14.

Fizek. 13.

ch. 3. 3.

5 Or, In gathering I will

consume. 1 1s. 5. 1, &c. Joel 1. 7.

" Matt. 21.

" ch. 4. 5.

v ch. 9, 15, & 23, 15,

ch. 14, 19,

e ch. 4. 15.

6 Judg. 5.

ch. 47. 3.

7 Heb. the fulness thereof.

Ps. 58. 4, 5. Eccles. 10.

8 Heb. upon.

6 Or,

19. Luke 13. 6,

čc. 4 Reb. the wisdom of what thing. 7 Yea, the stork in the heaven knoweth her appointed times; and the turtle and the crane and the swallow observe the time of their coming; but 'my people know not the judgment of the Lord.

8 How do ye say, We are wise, "and the law of the Lord is with us? Lo, certainly 2 in vain made he it; the pen of the scribes is in vain.

9 "8 The wise men are ashamed, they are dismayed and taken: lo, they have rejected the word of the LORD; and 4 what wisdom is in

them?

10 Therefore 'will I give their wives unto others, and their fields to them that shall inherit them: for every one from the least even unto the greatest is given to P covetousness, from the prophet even unto the priest every one dealeth falsely.

11 For they have <sup>q</sup> healed the hurt

of the daughter of my people slightly, saying, Peace, peace; when there is

no peace.

12 Were they ashamed when they had committed abomination? nay, they were not at all ashamed, neither could they blush: therefore shall they fall among them that fall: in the time of their visitation they shall be cast down, saith the LORD.

13 ¶ <sup>5</sup>I will surely consume them, saith the Lord: there shall be no grapes ton the vinc, nor figs on the "fig tree, and the leaf shall fade; and the things that I have given them

shall pass away from them.

14 Why do we sit still? \*assemble

vourselves, and let us enter into the defenced cities, and let us be silent there: for the LORD our God hath put us to silence, and given us water of egall to drink, because we have sinned against the LORD.

15 We looked for peace, but no good came; and for a time of health, and behold trouble!

16 The snorting of his horses was heard from "Dan; the whole land trembled at the sound of the neighing of his bstrong ones; for they are come, and have devoured the land, and fall that is in it; the city, and those that dwell therein.

17 For, behold, I will send serpents. cockatrices, among you, which will not be charmed, and they shall bite

you, saith the Lorn.

18 ¶ When I would comfort myself against sorrow, my heart is faint 8 in 19 Behold the voice of the cry of the daughter of my people 2 because of them that dwell in 4a far country: Is not the LORD in Zion? is not her king in her? Why have they provoked me to anger with their graven images and with strange vanities?

20 The harvest is past, the summer is ended, and we are not saved.

21 /For the hurt of the daughter of my people am I hurt; I am black; astonishment hath taken hold on me.

22 Is there no \*balm in Gilead : is there no physician there? why then is not the health of the daughter of my people 3 recovered?

CHAPTER IX.

CHAPTER IX.

1 Jeremiah lumenteth the Jews for their ma-nifold sins, 9 and for their judgment. 12 Disobedience in the cause of their bitter calanity. 17 He exhorteth to mourn for their destruction, 23 and to trust not in them-selves, but in God. 25 He threateneth both Jeca and Gentiles.

OH 44 that my head were waters, and mine eyes a fountain of tears, that I might weep day and night for the slain of the daughter

of my people!
2 Oh that I had in the wilderness a

2 Oh that I had in the wilderness a lodging place of wayfaring men; that I might leave my people, and go from them! for they be all adulterers, an assembly of treacherous men.

3 And "they bend their tongues like their bow for lies: but they are not vallant for the truth upon the carth; for they proceed from evil to evil, and they "know not me, subt. the Lorn. saith the Lord.

4 'Take ye heed every one of his 5 neighbour, and trust ye not in any brother: for every brother will ut-terly supplant, and every neighbour

will walk with slanders. 5 And they will 6 deceive every one his neighbour, and will not speak the

truth: they have taught their tongue to speak lies, and weary themselves to commit iniquity. 6 Thine habitation is in the midst of deceit; through deceit they refuse to

know me, saith the LORD. 7 Therefore thus saith the LORD of hosts. Behold. I will melt them, and try them; Afor how shall I do for

the daughter of my people? 8 Their tongue is as an arrow shot out; it speaketh 'deceit: one speak-eth 'peaceably to his neighbour with his mouth, but 7 in heart he layeth

8 his wait.
9 ¶ Shall I not visit them for these things? saith the LORD: shall not my soul be avenged on such a nation as this?

10 For the mountains will I take up a weeping and wailing, and "for the phabitations of the wilderness a lamentation, because they are 2 burned up, so that none can pass through them: neither can men hear the voice

CHRIST cir. 600. 2 Hob. be-cause of the coun-try of them that are 1s. 3s. 3. Deut. 32. Deut. S2.
21.
Is. 1. 4.
f ch. 4. 19.
& 9. 1.
& 14. 17.
# Joel 2. 6.
Nab. 2. 10.
& Gen. \$7.25.
& 43. 11.
eh. 46. 11.
& 51. 8.
3 Heb.

Refere

cir. 600. Heb.
Who will
give my
head, ge. \* Is. 22. 4. ch. 4. 19. & 13. 17. & 14. 17. Lam. 2. 11. & 3. 48. b ch. 5. 7. 8.

Ps. 64. 3. In. 59. 4, 13, 15.

4 1 Sam. 2. Hos. 4. 1. 'ch. 12. 6. Mic. 7. 5, 6. 5 Oz, friend.

/ ch. 6, 28, 6 Oz, mack.

J Is. 1, 25, Mal. 3, 3, 4 Hos. 11. 8.

ver. 3. Ps. 13. 2. Ps. 12. 2. & 120. 3. Pa. 28. 3. A 55. 21. Heb. in the midst of him. 8 Or, scale for him. # 23, 10, Hos. 4, 3, 9 Or,

Def-CHRIST the heavens and the beast are fled: cir. 600. they are gone. 11 And I will make Jerusalem heaps, and ha den of dragons; and half will make the cities of Judah 7 Heb. from the foot even to, ge. " ch. 4. 25. Is. 25. 2. and I win make the cities of statants desolate, without an inhabitant.

12 ¶ Who is the wise man, that may understand this? and who is he to whom the mouth of the LORD P Is. 13. 22. & 34. 13. ch. 10. 22. 3 Heb. de-solation. 4 Ps. 107. hath spoken, that he may declare it, for what the land perisheth and is

burned up like a wilderness, that none passeth through? 13 And the LORD saith, Because they have forsaken my law which I set before them, and have not obeyed my voice, neither walked there-

in:

\* ch. 3. 17. 4 Or, stub-Gal. 1. 14.

# Ps. 80. 5.

\* ch. 8, 14, & 23, 15, Lam. 3, 15,

" Lev. 26.

7 Lev. 26. 33

2 Chr. 35.

Job 3. 8.

b Tav. 18. 28. 4 20, 22,

ch. 6. 11.

f ch. 8. 2.

33. Dent.28.64.

43. Hos. 14. 9.

14 But have walked after the 4 imagination of their own heart, and after Baalim, which their fathers taught them:

15 Therefore thus saith the Lord of hosts, the God of Israel; Behold, I will feed them, even this people, with wormwood, and give them water of gall to drink.

16 I will \*scatter them also among

the heathen, whom neither they nor their fathers have known: y and I will send a sword after them, till I have consumed them.

ch. 41. 27. Ezok. 5. 2. 17 Thus saith the Lord of hosts. Consider ye, and call for the mourning women, that they may come; and send for cunning women, that they may come: Eccles, 12.

18 And let them make haste, and take up a wailing for us, that our Amos 5. 16. Matt. 9. 23. eyes may run down with tears, and e ch. 14. 17.

our eyelids gush out with waters. 19 For a voice of wailing is heard out of Zion, How are we spoiled! we are greatly confounded, because we have forsaken the land, because bour dwellings have cast us out.

20 Yet hear the word of the LORD. O ye women, and let your ear re-ceive the word of his mouth, and teach your daughters wailing, and every one her neighbour lamenta-

tion

21 For death is come up into our windows, and is entered into our palaces, to cut off the children from without, and the young men from the streets.

22 Speak, Thus saith the Lorn, Even the carcases of men shall fall das dung upon the open field, and as the handful after the harvestman,

and none shall gather them.
23 ¶ Thus saith the Logo, Let not \* Eccles. 9. the wise man glory in his wisdom, neither let the mighty man glory in his night, let not the rich man

glory in his riches:

/ 1 Cor. 1. 31. 2 Cor. 10. 17.

24 But flet him that glorieth glory in this, that he understandeth and knoweth me, that I am the LORD which exercise lovingkindness, judgment, and righteousness, in the earth:

of the cattle; 2" both the fowl of for in these things I delight, saith the Lorn.

the LORD.

25 ¶ Behold, the days come, saith
the LORD, that I will 2 punish all
them which are circumcised with the uncircumcised :

26 Egypt, and Judah, and Edom, and the children of Ammon, and Moab, and all that are 3 in the 4 utmost corners, that dwell in the wilderness: for all these nations are uncircumcised, and all the house of Israel are \*uncircumcised in the heart.

#### CHAPTER X.

1 The unequal comparison of God and idols.
17 The prophet exhauteth to flee from the calamity to come. 19 He lamenteth the spoil of the thermacle by foolish pustors. 23 He maketh an humble supplication.

HEAR ye the word which the house of Israel:

2 Thus saith the Lorp, "Learn not the way of the heathen, and be not dismayed at the signs of heaven; for the heathen are dismayed at them.

3 For the 4 customs of the people are vain: for bone cutteth a tree out of the forest, the work of the hands of

the workman, with the ax.

4 They deck it with silver and with gold; they fasten it with nails and with hammers, that it move not.

5 They are upright as the palm tree, 4 but speak not: they must needs be 'borne, because they cannot go. Be not afraid of them; for they cannot do evil, neither also is it in them to do good.

6 Forasmuch as there is none "like unto thee, O LORD; thou art great, and thy name is great in might.

7 Who would not fear thee, O King of nations? for 5 to thee doth it appertain: forasmuch as 'among all the wise men of the nations, and in all their kingdoms, there is none like unto thee.

8 But they are 6 altogether 4 brutish and foolish: the stock is a doctrine of vanities.

9 Silver spread into plates is brought from Tarshish, and I gold from Uphaz, the work of the workman, and of the hands of the founder: blue and purple is their clothing: they are all in the work of cunning men.

10 But the Lord is the 7 true God, he is "the living God, and an 8° everlasting king: at his wrath the earth shall tremble, and the nations shall not be able to abide his in-

dignation. 11 9 Thus shall ye say unto them, PThe gods that have not made the heavens and the earth, even q they shall perish from the earth, and from under these heavens.

12 He 'hath made the earth by his power, he hath established the world by his wisdom, and thath stretched out the heavens by his discretion.

Before CHRIST cir. 600. Mic. 6, 8, & 7, 18, A Rom. 2,

8, 9. 2 Heb. visit upon. 8 Heb. cut of into corof this cor-vers, or, having the corners of their hair their hair pulled. 6 ch. 25. 23. & 49. 32. \$ Lov. 26. 41. Ezek. 44. 7. Rom. 2. 28, 29.

cir. 600.

\* Lev. 18. 3.

4 Heb statules, or, ordi nauces are nances are vanity. 5 Is. 40, 19, 20, & 44, 9, 10, &c. & 45, 20,

18. 41. 7. & 46. 7. d Pa. 115. 5. & 135. 16. Hab. 2. 19. 1 Cor. 12. 2.

Ps. 115, 7. Is. 46, 1, 7. f Is. 41. 23. g Ex. 15, 11, Ps. 86.8,10,

A Rev. 15. 4. 5 ()r, st liketh thee. ' Ps. 89. 6. 6 Hab.

in one, or, at once. at once.

k Ps. 115. 8.
Is. 41, 29.
Itab. 2, 18.
Zech. 10, 2.
Rom. 1, 21,

l Dan. 10, 5, - Ps. 115. 4. 7 Heb. God of truth, Ps. 31. 5.

1 Tim. 6. 8 Heb. king of elernity.
o Ps. 10, 16,

9 In the Chaldean language. P See Ps. 96. 5.

9 ver. 15. Is. 2. 18. Zech. 13. 2. r Gen. 1, 1, 6, 9. Pa. 136, 5.

ch. 51, 15, &c. Ps. 93, 1. Ps. 104, 2, In. 40, 22, CHRIST cir. 600. # Job 38, 84, 2 Or, noise. Pa. 135. 7.

or, ch. 51. 17, 18. 4 Or. 4s more brut-ish than to e Prov. 30, 2.

b Is. 42. 17. & 41. 11. & 45. 16. " Hab. 2, 18, 4 ver. 11, Pa. 16. 5. & 73. 26. & 119. 57. ch. 51. 19. Lam. 3. 24. / Dent. 32. 9. Pa. 74. 2. #1. 74. 2. # 11. 47. 4. # 51. 15. # 64. 5. ch. 31. 35. # 32. 18. # 50. 34.

A See ch. 6. 1. Ezek. 12. 3, &c. 5 Heb. in-habitress. i 1 Sam. 25. ch. 16, 13, 4 Exck. 6, 10. ch. 4. 19. & 8. 21. & 9. 1. ™ Ps. 77. 10. \* Mic. 7. 9.

ch. 4. 20. P ch. 1, 15. & 4. 6. & 5. 15. & 6. 22. ¢ ch. 9. 11. Prov. 16, 1,

& 20, 24, \* Pa. 6. 1. ch. 30. 11. 6 Heb. di-minish me. t Ps. 79. 6. Job 18, 21, 1 Thess. 4. 5. 2 Thesa. 1. 8. " ch. 8. 16.

cir. 608.

\* Deut. 27. 26. Gal. 3, 10. 18 When he uttereth his voice, there is a multitude of waters in the heavens, and he causeth the vapours to ascend from the ends of the carth; he maketh lightnings with rain, and bringeth forth the wind out of his treasures.

14 \*Every man 4 is a brutish in his knowledge: every founder is confounded by the graven image: for his molten image is falsehood, and there is no breath in them.

15 They are vanity, and the work of errors: in the time of their visita-

tion they shall perish.

16 'The portion of Jacob is not like them: for he is the former of all things; and I srael is the rod of his inheritance: "The Lorp of hosts is his name.

17 T Gather up thy wares out of the land, O 5 inhabitant of the fortress.

18 For thus saith the LORD, Behold, I will 'sling out the inhabitants of the land at this once, and will distress

them, \*that they may find it so.
19 ¶ Woe is me for my hurt! my wound is grievous: but I said, "Truly this is a grief, and "I must bear it.

20 'My tabernacle is spoiled, and all my cords are broken: my chil-dren are gone forth of me, and they are not: there is none to stretch forth my tent any more, and to set

up my curtains.
21 For the pastors are become brutish, and have not sought the LORD: therefore they shall not prosper, and all their flocks shall be scattered.

22 Behold, the noise of the bruit is come, and a great commotion out of the pnorth country, to make the cities of Judah desolate, and a q den of dragons.

23 TO LORD, I know that the "way of man is not in himself: it is not in man that walketh to direct his steps, 24 O LORD, 'correct me, but with

judgment; not in thine anger, lest thou 6 bring me to nothing.

25 Pour out thy fury upon the heathen "that know thee not, and upon the families that call not on thy name: for they have caten up Jacob, and \*devoured him, and consumed him, and have made his habitation desolate.

#### CHAPTER XI.

1 Jeremiah proclaimeth God's corenant, 8 re-buketh the Jewe' disobeying thereof, 11 pro-phesieth cvils to come upon them, 18 and upon the men of Auctioth, for conspiring to kill Jeremiah.

THE word that came to Jeremiah from the Lord, saying, 2 Hear ye the words of this cove-

nant, and speak unto the men of Judah, and to the inhabitants of Jerusalem:

8 And say thou unto them, Thus saith the Lord God of Israel; "Cursed be the man that obeyeth not the words of this covenant,

4 Which I commanded your fathers

in the day that I brought them forth out of the land of Egypt, from the iron furnace, saying, Obey my voice, and do them, according to all which I command you: so shall ye be my people, and I will be your God:

5 That I may perform the doath which I have sworn unto your fathers, to give them a land flowing with milk and honey, as it is this day. Then answered I, and said, 2 So be it, O LORD.

6 Then the LORD said unto me, Proclaim all these words in the cities of Judah, and in the streets of Jeru-

saden, and in the screets of Jerusalem, saying, Hear ye the words of this covenant, and do them.

7 For I carnestly protested unto your fathers in the day that I brought them up out of the land of Expt, even unto this day, rising early and pro-

testing, saying, Obey my voice.

8 Yet they obeyed not, nor inclined their car, but h walked every one in the simagination of their evil heart: therefore I will bring upon them all

the words of this covenant, which I commanded them to do; but they did them not, 9 And the LORD said unto me, 'A

conspiracy is found among the men of Judah, and among the inhabitants of Jerusalem.

10 They are turned back to \*the iniquities of their forefathers, which refused to hear my words; and they went after other gods to serve them: the house of Israel and the house of Judah have broken my covenant which I made with their fathers.

11 ¶ Therefore thus saith the LORD.

Bchold, I will bring evil upon them, which they shall not be able to escape; and though they shall cry unto me, 1 will not hearken unto them.

12 Then shall the cities of Judah and inhabitants of Jerusalem go, and "cry unto the gods unto whom they offer incense: but they shall not save them at all in the time of their 5 trouble.

13 For according to the number of thy "cities were thy gods, O Judah; and according to the number of the streets of Jerusalem have ye set up altars to that 6 shameful thing, even altars to burn incense unto Baal.

14 Therefore 'pray not thou for this people, neither lift up a cry or prayer for them: for I will not hear them in the time that they cry unto me for their 7 trouble.

15 P8 What hath my beloved to do in mine house, seeing she hath wrought lewdness with many, and the holy flesh is passed from thee? when thou doest evil, then thou rejoicest.

16 The LORD called thy name, 'A green olive tree, fair, and of goodly fruit: with the noise of a great tumult

CHRIST cir. 608. b Deut. 4. 20. 1 Kip. 8. 51. \* Lev. 26. 3, 12. ch. 7. 23.

> 12, 13, Ps. 105. 9, 10. <sup>2</sup> Heb. Amen, Deut. 27. 15,—26.

d Dent. 7.

Rom. 2. 13.

f ch. 7. 13, 25, & 35, 15, 9 ch 7 96 A ch. 3. 17. A 7. 24. A 9. 14. 8 Or, stub-

Frak. 22. 25. Hos. 6. 9.

\* Ezek. 20.

4 Heb. to go forth of. l Ps. 18. 41. Prov. 1, 28. is. 1, 15. ch. 14. 12. Ezek. 8, 18. Mic. 3, 4. Zech. 7, 13. <sup>sp</sup> Dent. 32. 37, 38. 5 Heb. evil. " ch. 2. 28. 6 Heb.

shame, ch. 3. 24. Hos. 9. 10. ° Ex. 32, 10. ch. 7, 16. & 14, 11. 1 John 5. 16. 7 Heb. evil. P Ps. 50. 16. Is.1. 11. &c.

8 Heb. What is to my be-loved in my house. 4 Ezek. 16. 25, &c. \* Hag. 2, 12, 13, 14. Tit. 1, 15. 9 Or, when thy cril is. Prov. 2. 14.

Refore CHRIST cir. 608.

# ch. 18. 18.

2 Hob. the stalk with his bread.

Pa. 83. 4.

Pa. 27. 13. 4 116. 9. 4 142. 5.

\* 1 Sam. 16. 7. 1 Chr. 28.9. Ps. 7. 9. ch. 17. 10. & 20. 12. Rev. 2. 23.

è ch. 12, 5, 6, Is. 30. 10. Amos 2. 12. & 7. 13, 16. Mic. 2. 6.

8 Heb. visit upon.

d ch. 23. 12, & 46. 21, & 48. 44, & 50. 27, Luke 19.

e Pa. 51. 4.

6 Or, let me reason the case with thee.

with thee.

3 Job 12. 6.

4 21. 7.

Ps. 57.1, 35.

4 73. 3, 4c.

ch. 5. 28.

Hab. 1. 4.

Mal. 3, 15.

5 Heb. they

go on. In. 29, 13. Matt. 15, 8, Mark 7, 6.

4 Pa. 17. S. ech. 11, 20,

6 Heb.

he hath kindled fire upon it, and the branches of it are broken.

17 For the LORD of hosts, "that planted thee, hath pronounced evil against thee, for the evil of the house of Judah, which they have done against themselves to provoke me to anger in

offering incense unto Baal.

18 ¶ And the Lord hath given me knowledge of it, and I know it: then thou shewedst me their doings.

19 But I was like a lamb or an ox that is brought to the slaughter; and I knew not that "they had devised devices against me, saying, Let us destroy 2 the tree with the fruit thereof, 2 and let us cut him off from the land of the living, that his name may be no more remembered.

20 But, O Lord of hosts, that judgest righteously, that "triest the reins and the heart, let me see thy vengeance on them: for unto thee have I revealed my cause.

1 revealed my cause. 21 Therefore thus saith the LORD of the men of Anathoth, b that seek thy life, saying, Prophesy not in the name of the LORD, that thou die not by our hand:
22 Therefore thus saith the LORD

of hosts, Behold, I will a punish them: the young men shall die by the sword; their sons and their daughters shall die by famine:

23 And there shall be no remnant of them: for I will bring evil upon the mon of Anathoth, even the year of their visitation.

CHAPTER XII.

CHAPTER XII.

1 Jeremiah, complaining of the scicked's prospecity, by faith seeth their runs. 5 God attended to the contacts, him of his berthere's teachery outsit him. 7 and lumenteth his heritage. 4 He promised to the penitent return from captivity.

RIGHTEOUS and thou, O Lord.
when I plead with thee: yet
tet me talk with thee of thy judgments: b Wherefore doth the way of the wicked prosper? wherefore are all they happy that deal very trea-

cherously? 2 Thou hast planted them, yea, they have taken root: 5 they grow, yea, they bring forth fruit: thou art near in their mouth, and far from their reins.

3 But thou, O Lord, knowest me: thou hast seen me, and tried mine heart stoward thee: pull them out like sheep for the slaughter, and prepare them for the day of slaughter.

4 How long shall "the land mourn, and the herbs of every field wither, for the wickedness of them that dwell therein? the beasts are consumed, and the birds; because they

said, He shall not see our last end.

5 \( \text{If thou hast run with the foot-} \) men, and they have wearied thee, then how canst thou contend with horses? and if in the land of peace.

wherein thou trustedst, they wearied thee, then how wilt thou do in the swelling of Jordan?

6 For even they brethren, and the house of thy father, even they have deatt treacherously with thee; yea, 2 they have called a multitude after thee: "believe them not though they

speak s fair words unto thee.
7 ¶ I have forsaken mine house, I have left mine heritage; I have given the dearly beloved of my soul into the hand of her enemics.

8 Mine heritage is unto me as a lion in the forest; it 56 crieth out against

9 Mine heritage is unto me as a 7 speckled bird, the birds round about are against her; come ye, assemble all the beasts of the field, 8 come

me: therefore have I hated it.

10 Many \*pastors have destroyed my vineyard, they have \*trodden my portion under foot, they have made my pleasant portion a desolate wilderness.

11 They have made it desolate, and being desolate it mourneth unto me; the whole land is made desolate, because no man layeth it to heart.

12 The spoilers are come upon all high places through the wilderness: for the sword of the LORD shall deyour from the one end of the land even to the other end of the land: no flesh shall have peace,

13 'They have sown wheat, but shall reap thorns: they have put themselves to pain, but shall not profit: and 'they shall be ashamed of your revenues because of the fierce anger of the Lorp.

anger of the Lord. 14 Thus saith the Lord against all mine evil neighbours, that "touch the inheritance which I have caused my people Israel to inherit; Behold, I will pluck them out of their land, and pluck out the house of Judah from among them.

15 V And it shall come to pass, after that I have plucked them out I will return, and have compassion on them. and will bring them again, every man to his heritage, and every man to his land.

16 And it shall come to pass, if they will diligently learn the ways of my people, to swear by my name, The LORD liveth; as they taught my people to swear by Baal; then shall they be built in the midst of my

17 But if they will not obey, I will utterly pluck up and destroy that nation, saith the Lord.

CHAPTER XIII.

1 In the type of a linen pixele, hidden at Eu-phrates, God prefigureth the destruction of his people. 12 Under the parable of the bot-les filled with wise he forcelleth their drunk-enness to misery. 15 He exhorteth to prevent their future judgments. 22 He shewelh their abominations are the cause thereof.

Before CHRIST olr. 608.

# Josh, 3, 15 Josh. 8, 10 1 Chr. 12, 15, ch. 49, 19, & 50, 44, tch. 9. 4. & 11. 19. 21.

2 Or, they cried after thee fully.

Pro. 26.25.

Heb. good things.

5 Or, yelleth 6 Heb. giveth out his voice. 7 Or, taloned.

8 Or, cause them to " Is. 56, 9, ch, 7, 33, ch. 6. 3.

7 Is. 63, 18. 9 Heb. portion of desire. r ver. 4.

Is. 42, 25.

Lev. 26. 16. Deut. 28.38. Mic. 6. 15. Hag. 1. 6. ¿ Or, ye.

" Zech. 2, 8,

" Peut. 30. 3. ch. 32. 37.

Frek. 28.

\* Amcs 9, 14,

a ch. 4, 2,

8 Eph. 2. 20, 1 Pet. 2. 5. c Ia. 60, 12.

/ Jam. 5. 5. ech. 23. 10. Hos. 4. 3. A Ps. 107. 34. i ch. 1, 25. & 7. 20. & 9. 10. Hos. 4. 8.

Before ORRIST cir. 602.

THUS saith the Lord unto me. Go and get thee a linen girdle, and put it upon thy loins, and put it not in water.

2 So I got a girdle according to the word of the LORD, and put it on my loins.

8 And the word of the Lorp came

o and the word of the Lord came unto me the second time, saying,

4 Take the girdle that thou hast got, which is upon thy loins, and arise, go to Euphrates, and hide it there in a hole of the rock.

5 So I went, and hid it by Euphrates, as the LORD commanded me.

6 And it came to pass after many days, that the LORD said unto me, Arise, go to Euphrates, and take the girdle from thence, which I com-manded thee to hide there.

7 Then I went to Euphrates, and digged, and took the girdle from the place where I had hid it: and, behold, the girdle was marred, it was profitable for nothing.

8 Then the word of the Lord came

unto me, saying,
9 Thus saith the Lord, After this
manner "will I mar the pride of
Judah, and the great pride of Jerusalem.

10 This evil people, which refuse to hear my words, which walk in the 2 imagination of their heart, and walk after other gods, to serve them, and to worship them, shall even be as this girdle, which is good for nothing.

11 For as the girdle cleaveth to the loins of a man, so have I caused to cleave unto me the whole house of Israel and the whole house of Judah, saith the LORD; that they might be unto me for a peo-

only might be unto me for a people, and "for a name, and for a praise, and for a glory: but they would rot hear.

12 ¶ Therefore thou shalt speak unto them this word; Thus saith the Lord God of Israel, Every bottle thall be slided with a speak of the state of the speak of the s shall be filled with wine: and they shall say unto thee. Do we not certainly know that every bottle shall

be filled with wine? 13 Then shalt thou say unto them, Thus saith the Lorp, Behold, I will fill all the inhabitants of this land, even the kings that sit upon David's throne, and the priests, and the prophets, and all the inhabitants of Je-

rusalem, with drunkenness.

14 And /I will dash them 3 one against another, even the fathers and the sons together, saith the LORD: I will not pity, nor spare, nor have

mercy, 4 but destroy them.

15 ¶ Hear ye, and give ear; be not proud: for the Lord hath spoken. 16 Give glory to the LORD your God, before he cause Adarkness, and before your feet stumble upon the in. 59. 9. dark mountains, and, while ye look

dow of death, and make it gross darkness.

17 But if ye will not hear it, my soul shall weep in secret places for your pride; and imine eye shall weep sore, and run down with tears, because the Lord's flock is carried

away captive.

18 Say unto \*\* the king and to the queen, Humble yourselves, sit down:

for your 2 principalities shall come down, even the crown of your glory. 19 The cities of the south shall be shut up, and none shall open them: Judah shall be carried away captive all of it, it shall be wholly carried

away captive.

20 Lift up your eyes, and behold them "that come from the north: where is the flock that was given thee, thy beautiful flock?

21 What wilt thou say when he shall spunish thee? for thou hast taught them to be captains, and as chief over thee: shall not sorrows take

thee, as a woman in travail?
22 ¶ And if thou say in thine heart. Wherefore come these things upon me? For the greatness of thine iniquity are q thy skirts discovered, and thy heels 4 made bare.

23 Can the Ethiopian change his skin, or the leopard his spots? then may ye also do good, that are baccustomed to do evil.

24 Therefore will I scatter them "as the stubble that passeth away by the wind of the wilderness,

25 This is thy lot, the portion of thy measures from me, saith the Lord; because thou hast forgotten

me, and trusted in falsehood.

26 Therefore "will I discover thy skirts upon thy face, that thy shame may appear.

17 I have seen thine adulteries, and thy "neighings, the lewdness of thy whoredom, and thine abominations you the hills in the fields. Woe unto thee, O Jerusalem! wilt thou not be made clean? 6 when shall it once be?

#### CHAPTER XIV.

1 The grierous famine 7 causeth Jeremiah to pray, 10 The Lord will not be intreated for the people. 13 Lying prophets are no excuse for them. 17 Jeremiah is moved to complain for them.

THE word of the LORD that came to Jeremiah concerning 7 the dearth

2 Judah mourneth, and a the gates thereof languish; they are b black unto the ground; and the cry of Jerusalem is gone up.

3 And their nobles have sent their little ones to the waters: they came to the pits, and found no water; they returned with their vessels emp-

ty; they were dashamed and confounded, and covered their heads. 4 Because the ground is chapt, for there was no rain in the earth, the

CHRIST cir. 602.

ch. 9. 1. & 1i, 17. Lam. 1. 2, 16. & 2. 16,

<sup>m</sup> See 2 Kin. 24. 12. ch. 22. 26. 2 Or. head

\* ch. 6. 29.

2 Heb. visit upon. • ch. 6. 24.

> P ch. 5. 19. ver. 26. Is. 3. 17. & 47. 2, 3. Ezek. 16. 37, 38, 39. Nah. 3. 5. 4 Or, shall be violent. ly tuken away.
>
> 8 Heb.
> taught.

Pa. 1. 4. Hos. 13. 3. Job 20, 29, Ps. 11. 6. 'ch. 10, 14. ver. 22. Lam. 1. 8. Fzek. 16. 37. & 23. 29. lios. 2. 10. ch. 5. 8.
In. 65. 7.
ch. 2. 20.
\$ 3. 2, 6.
Ezek. 6. 13. 6 Heb. after schen yet?

cir. 601. 7 Heb. the words of the dearths, or, re-straints. \* Is. 3. 26.

6 ch. 8. 21. 1 Sam. 5. 12,

d Ps. 40. 14. ' 2 Sam. 15. 30.

Lev. 26, 19.

ch. 9. 14. & 11. 8. & 16. 12.

2 Or, stub-bornness.

• E- 10 5

4 ch. 33, 9,

1s. 51. 17. 21. & 63. 6. ch. 25. 27. & 51. 7. / Pt. 2. 9. 3 Heb. a man against his brother. 4 Heb. from de-stroying them. Josh. 7.19.

A Is. 5. 80. & 8. 22. Amos 8. 9.

run down with tears night and day,

and let them not cease: for the virgin daughter of my people is bro-ken with a great breach, with a very

grievous blow.

\* ch. 9. 1. & 13. 17. Lam. 1. 16.

eh. 8. 21.

JEREMIAH, XV. The utter rejection 18 If I go forth into "the field, then behold the slain with the sword! and CHRIST if I enter into the city, then behold them that are sick with famine! yea, both the prophet and the priest 2go about into a land that they know not. cir. 601. \* Exak. 7, 15. 2 Or, make mer chandise about into a land that they know not lob Hast thou utterly rejected Judah? hath thy soul lothed Zion? why hast thou smitten us, and "there is no healing for us? 4 we looked for peace, and there is no good; and for the time of healing, and behold against a land, and men as-knowledge it not, ch. 5. 31. 1 Lam. 5.22. ch. 15, 18, trouble! d ch. 8, 15, 20 We acknowledge, O Lord, our wickedness, and the iniquity of our fathers; for we have sinned against Ps. 106. 6. Dan. 9. 8. 21 Do not abhor us, for thy name's sake, do not disgrace the throne of thy glory: fremember, break not thy / Pa. 74. 2. covenant with us. 20. 4 106, 45. 22 Are there any among the vanities of the Gentiles that can cause rain? Zech. 10. or can the heavens give showers? 'art A Den. 32.21. Fr. 135, 7. £ 147, 8. Is. 30, 23, ch. 5, 24, £ 10, 13, not thou he. O LORD our God? therefore we will wait upon thee: for thou hast made all these things. CHAPTER XV. 1 The utter rejection and manifold fudgments of the Jews. 10 Jeremiah, complaining of their spile, receiveth a promise for himself, 12 and a threatening for them. 15 He pray-eth, 19 and receiveth a gracious promise, THEN said the Lord unto me, Though b Moses and Samuel cir. 601. 4 Ezek. 14. stood before me, yet my mind could not be toward this people: cast them out of my sight, and let them go ₺ Ex. 32, 11, 12. Ps. 99. 6. c 1 Sam. 7. 9. forth. 2 And it shall come to pass, if they say unto thee, Whither shall we go forth? then thou shalt tell them, Thus saith the Lord: 4 Such as are d ch. 43, 11, Ezek. 5, 2, for death, to death; and such as are for the sword, to the sword; and such as are for the famine, to the 12. Zech. 11. 9. famine; and such as are for the can-· Lev. 26. tivity, to the captivity. 3 And I will appoint over them four 3 Heb. 3 kinds, saith the Lord: the sword to slay, and the dogs to tear, and the families. fowls of the heaven, and the beasts of the earth, to devour and destroy,
4 And 4I will cause them to be removed into all kingdoms of the earth, because of Manasseh the son of Hezekiah king of Judah, for that which he did in Jerusalem,

/ Den. 28, 26, ch. 7, 33, 4 Heb. I them for a remov-ing. P Deu. 28. 25, ch. 24. 9. Exck. 23, 5 For 'who shall have pity upon thee. O Jerusalem? or who shall be-4 2 Kin. 21. 11, &c. & 23, 26, & 21, 3, 4, moan thee? or who shall go aside 5 to ask how thou doest? ( Is. 51, 19. 6 k Thou hast forsaken me, saith 5 Heb. to ask of thy peace? the Lord, thou art I gone backward: therefore will I stretch out my hand l ch. 2. 13. against thee, and destroy thee: "I 1 ch. 7, 24, am weary with repenting.
7 And I will fan them with a fan in m Hos. 13. 14. the gates of the land; I will berave them of ochildren, I will destroy my people, since "they return not from 6 Or, whatthe gates of the land; I will bereave them of children, I will destroy my people, since "they return not from their ways. 8 Their widows are increased to me

their ways.

Before CHRIST cir. 601. 2 Or, anainst the agains mother

above the sand of the seas: I have brought upon them 2 against the mother of the young men a spoiler at noonday: I have caused him to fall upon it suddenly, and terrors upon the city.
9 She that hath borne seven lan-

mother city a young man spoiling, de. or, against the mother and the young men.

guisheth: she hath given up the guisacta: sac nata given up the ghost; "her sun is gone down while it was yet day: she hath been a-shamed and confounded: and the residue of them will I deliver to the 01 Sam. 2. 5. sword before their enemies, saith the P Amos 8. 9. LORD.

10 ¶ ¶ Woe is me, my mother, that

4 Job 3. 1. åc. ch. 20. 14.

thou hast borne me a man of strife and a man of contention to the whole earth! I have neither lent on usury, nor men have lent to me on usury yet every one of them doth curse me.

11 The LORD said, Verily it shall be well with thy remnant; verily 8I will cause the enemy to entreat thee well in the time of evil and in the time of

8 Or, I will in-treat the enemy for thee. affliction.

ch. 39, 11, 12 Shall iron break the northern iron and the steel?

4 40. 4, 5.

13 Thy substance and thy treasures will I give to the 'spoil without price, and that for all thy sins, even in all Ps. 44. 12. ch. 17. 3. thy borders.

ch. 16. 13. \* Deut. 32.

14 And I will make thee to pass with thine enemies into a land which thou knowest not: for a "fire is kindled in mine anger, which shall burn upon you.

\* ch. 12, 3. rh. 11, 20,

you.

15 ¶ O LORD, "thou knowest: remember me, and visit me, and "revenge me of my persecutors; take me not away in thy longsuffering: know that "for thy sake I have suffered where the contraction." \* Ps. 69. 7. fered rebuke.

a Ezek. 3. 1. 3. Rev. 10. 9,

16 Thy words were found, and I did eat them; and bthy word was unto me the joy and rejoicing of mine heart: for 'I am called by thy name, 10. b Job 23, 12. O LORD God of hosts. 17 °I sat not in the assembly of the

Ps. 119. 72, 111. 4 Heb. thy name

проп те. e Pa. 1. 1. & 26. 4, 5.

because of thy hand: for thou hast filled me with indignation. 18 Why is my apain perpetual, and my wound incurable, which refuseth to be healed? wilt thou be altogether unto me 'as a liar, and fas waters

mockers, nor rejoiced; I sat alone

d ch. 30, 15, \* See ch. 1. Job 6, 15,

19 Therefore thus saith the LORD, If thou return, then will I bring thee 5 Heb. be again, and thou shalt h stand before me: and if thou take forth the pre-2 Zech. 3, 7. A ver. 1. cious from the vile, thou shalt be as my mouth: let them return unto Ezek. 22. 26. & 44. 23. thee; but return not thou unto them,

that 5 fail?

4 ch. 1. 18. l ch. 20, 11,

20 And I will make thee unto this people a fenced brasen \* wall: and they shall fight against thee, but they shall not prevail against thee: for l am with thee to save thee and to deliver thee, saith the LORD.

21 And I will deliver thee out of the hand of the wicked, and I will redeem thee out of the hand of the terrible.

CHAPTER XVI.

1 The prophet, under the types of abstaining from marriage, from houses of mourning and feating, from houses of mourning and feating, from houses of mourning the Jeros, 10 lecause they were worse than their fathers, 14 Their return from their fathers, 14 Their return from their fathers, 14 Their return from their fathers, 14 Their return from their fathers, 14 Their return from their deliverance out of Kyngh. 18 God will doubly recompense their adolatry.

THE word of the Lorp came also unto me, saying,
Thou shalt not take thee a wife,

neither shalt thou have sons or daughters in this place.

3 For thus suith the Lorn concerning the sons and concerning the daughters that are born in this place, and con-cerning their mothers that bare them, and concerning their fathers that begat them in this land;

gat them in this land;
4 They shall die of "grievous deaths;
they shall not be blamented; netther
shall they be buried; but they shall
be "as dung upon the face of the
earth; and they shall be consumed
by the sword, and by famine; and their d carcases shall be meat for the fowls of heaven, and for the beasts of the carth.

5 For thus saith the LORD, Enter not into the house of 2 mourning, neither go to lament nor bemoan them: for I have taken away my peace from this people, saith the Lord, even lovingkindness and mercies.

6 Both the great and the small shall die in this land: they shall not be buried, neither shall men lament for them, nor geut themselves, nor amake themselves bald for them :

7 Neither shall men 3 tear themselves for them in mourning, to comfort them for the dead : neither shall men give them the cup of consolation to idrink for their father or for their mother.

8 Thou shalt not also go into the house of feasting, to sit with them to cat and to drink.

9 For thus saith the Lorn of hosts. the God of Israel; Behold, \*I will cause to cease out of this place in your eyes, and in your days, the voice of mirth, and the voice of gladness, the voice of the bridegroom, and the voice of the bride,

10 ¶ And it shall come to pass, when thou shalt shew this people all these words, and they shall say unto thee, Wherefore hath the Lord pronounced all this great evil against us? or what is our iniquity? or what is our sin that we have committed against the LORD our God?

It Then shalt thou say unto them, "Because your fathers have forsaken me, saith the Lord, and have walked after other gods, and have served them, and have worshipped them, and have forsaken me, and have not kept my law

12 And ye have done "worse than your fathers; for, behold, 'ye walk every one after the imagination of his

CHRIST cir. 601.

4 ch. 15, 2, 6 ch. 22, 18, 19, 4 25, 83 ° Pa. 83, 10, ch. 8, 2,

d Ps. 79. 2. ch. 7. 33. & 34. 20.

<sup>4</sup> Ezek. 24. 17, 22, 23. 2 Or, mourning feast.

f ch. 22. 18. 9 Lev. 19. 28. Deu. 14. 1. ch. 41. 5. & 47. 5. 4 Is. 22, 12, ch. 7, 29, 3 Or, break

3 Or, break bread for them, an Ezek. 21. 17. Hos. 9. 4. See Deut. 26. 11. Job 42. 11.

Prov. 31. h Is. 24. 7, 8, ch. 7. 31. h 25, 10. Ezck. 26. 13. Hos. 2. 11. Rov. 18.23.

I Dent. 29. à 13. 22. à 22. 8.

m Deut. 29. 25. ch. **22. 9.** 

\* ch. 7. 26. ° ch. 13. 10. 4 Or, stub-

Refore continue from thine heritage that I evil heart, that they may not hearken CHRIST gave thee; and I will cause thee to OHBIST unto me: unto me:
18 \* Therefore will I cast you out
of this land finto a land that ye
know not, neither ye nor your fathers; and there shall ye serve other
gods day and night; where I will cir. 601. cir. 601. serve thine enemies in 'the land which P Dent. 4. 98, 97, 28. & 28. 36, 63, 64, 65. 7 ch. 15. 14. thou knowest not: for /ve have kinch. 16, 13, f ch. 15, 14, dled a fire in mine anger, which shall burn for ever. 5 Thus saith the Lorp; Cursed be the man that trusteth in man. # In. 30. 1, 2. not shew you favour. 14 Therefore, behold, the days come, saith the LORD, that it shall no more be said, The LORD liveth, and maketh & flesh his arm, and whose \* Is. 43, 18, ls. 31. 3. heart departeth from the LORD. 6 For he shall be 'like the heath in the desert, and 'shall not see when good cometh; but shall in-habit the parched places in the wilderness, 'in a salt land and not f ch. 48. 6. that brought up the children of Israel out of the land of Egypt;

15 But, The Lord liveth, that brought up the children of Israel 4 Job 20, 17, l Deut. 29. from the land of the north, and from all the lands whither he had driven them: and I will bring them again into their land that I gave inhabited. \*\* Ps. 2. 12. \$ 34. 8. \$ 125. 1. \$ 140. 5. Pro. 16. 20. Is. 30. 18. 7 "Blessed is the man that trusteth in the Lord, and whose hope ° ch. 24. 6. \$ 30. 3. \$ 32. 37. the Lord is. unto their fathers. 8 For he shall be "as a tree plant-16 T Behold, I will send for many fishers, saith the Lord, and they shall fish them; and after will I send for many hunters, and they ed by the waters, and that spreadcth out her roots by the river, and shall not see when heat cometh, but her # Amos 4, 2. Hab. 1, 15. leaf shall be green; and shall not be careful in the year of 2 drought, neither shall cease from yielding shall hunt them from every moun-tain, and from every hill, and out 2 Or, restraint. of the holes of the rocks.

17 For mine "eyes are upon all fruit " Job 34. 21. Prov. 5. 21. & 15. 3. eh. 32. 19. 9 The heart is deceitful above all their ways: they are not hid from my face, neither is their iniquity hid from mine eyes. things, and desperately wicked: who can know it? \*1 Sam. 16. 7. 1 Chr. 28. 9. Ps. 7. 9. & 139. 23, 10 I the LORD search the heart. I try the reins, even to give every man according to his ways, and ac-18 And first I will recompense their inquity and their sin \*double; because \*they have defiled my land, they have filled mine inheritance with the carcases of their detestable e Is. 40. 2. ch. 17. 18. cording to the fruit of his doings. Frek. 43. 24. Prov. 17. 3. ch. 11. 20. & 20. 12. Rom. 8. 27. 11 As the partridge sitteth on eggs, and hatcheth them not; so he that getteth riches, and not by right, and abominable things, 19 O LORD, my strength, and my fortress, and my refuge in the day of affliction, the Gentiles shall come 4 Pa. 18. 2. shall leave them in the midst of Rev. 2. 23. his days, and at his end shall be 'a ech. 17, 17, P Pa. 62, 12, ch. 32, 19, Rom. 2, 6, fool. 12 \\$ A glorious high throne from the beginning is the place of our unto thee from the ends of the earth, Rom. 2. 6.
8 Or.
gathereth
young
which she
hath not
brought
forth. and shall say, Surely our fathers have inherited lies, vanity, and things by wherein there is no profit. sanctuary. b Is. 44. 10. ch. 2. 11. & 10. 5. 13 O Lord, the hope of Israel, all 20 Shall a man make gods unto himself, and they are no gods? that forsake thee shall be ashamed, and they that depart from me shall \* Is. 37. 19. ch. 2. 11. Gal. 4. 8. Ps. 55. 23. be "written in the earth, because they 21 Therefore, behold, I will this once cause them to know, I will cause them " Luko 12. have forsaken the LORD, the foun-20. é Ex. 15. 3. ch. 33. 2. Amos 5. 8. to know mine hand and my might; and they shall know that dmy name tain of living waters. ch. 14, 8, 14 Heal me, O LORD, and I shall be healed; save me, and I shall be saved: for "thou art my praise.

15 \* Behold, they say unto me, "Where is the word of the LORD? Ps. 73, 27, Is. 1, 28, 2 Or, JE: HOVAH, Pa. 8:. 18. is 2 The LORD. \* Rec Luke 10, 20, CHAPTER XVII. ch. 2, 13, 1 The captivity of Judah for her sin. 5 Trust in man is curset. 7 in fluid is blesset. 9 The deceilful heart cannot decrive God. 12 The salvation of God. 15 The prophet complain-eth of the mockers of bis prophery. 19 He is sent to revere the covenant in hallowing the sablath. 21. Ps. 109, 1. & 148, 14. let it come now.

16 As for mc, "I have not hastened from being a pastor to follow thee: neither have I desired the woeful day; thou knowget: that which came out of my lips was right let it come now. 14. 5. 19. Ezek. 12. 22. Amos 5. 18. 2 Pet. 3. 4. THE sin of Judah is written with a pen of iron, and with the point of a diamond: it is graven upon the ch. 1, 4, € Job 19. 24. before thee. 2 Ueb. nail. 17 Be not a terror unto me: bthou 4 Heb. b Prov. 3. 3. 2 Cor. 3. 3. table of their heart, and upon the horns of your altars: art my hope in the day of evil. uffer thee. 18 'Let them be confounded that persecute me, but "let not me be confounded: let them be dismayed, b ch. 16, 19.
Ps. 37. 4.
& 40. 11.
& 70. 2. 2 Whilst their children remember Judg. 3. 7. 2 Chr. 24. 18. & 33. 3, 19. Is. 1. 29. their altars and their groves by the green trees upon the high hills. but let not me be dismayed: bring upon them the day of evil, and 5 ded Pa. 25, 2. 3 O my mountain in the field, 4 I will give thy substance and all thy 5 Heb. break them with a double stroy them with double destruction.
19 Thus said the Lord unto me; & 17. 8. ch. 2. 20. treasures to the spoil, and thy high places for sin, throughout all thy borders. Go and stand in the gate of the chilch. 11, 20. d ch. 15, 13, dren of the people, whereby the kings 4 Heb. in thyself. 4 And thou, even 4 thyself, shalt disof Judah come in, and by the which

HRIST cir. 601. h. 19. 3.

they go out, and in all the gates of Jorusalem :

20 And say unto them, Hear ye the word of the LORD, ye kings of Judah, and all Judah, and all the inhabitants of Jerusalem, that enter

Num. 15. 12, &c. Neb. 13, 19.

A Ex. 20, 8, & 23, 12, & 31, 13, Etck, 20,

in by these gates: 21 Thus saith the LORD; Take heed to yourselves, and bear no bur-den on the sabbath day, nor bring it in by the gates of Jerusalem:

22 Neither carry forth a burden out of your houses on the sabbath day, neither do ye any work, but hallow ye the sabbath day, as I \*commanded your fathers.

23 But they obeyed not, neither inclined their ear, but made their neck stiff, that they might not hear, nor receive instruction.

24 And it shall come to pass, if ye diligently hearken unto me, saith the LORD, to bring in no burden through the gates of this city on the sabbath day, but hallow the sabbath day, to do no work therein;

25 Then shall there enter into the gates of this city kings and princes sitting upon the throne of David, riding in chariots and on horses, they, and their princes, the men of Judah, and the inhabitants of Jerusalem: and this city shall remain

for ever

26 And they shall come from the cities of Judah, and from the places about Jerusalem, and from the land of Benjamin, and from "the plain, and from the mountains, and from "the south, bringing burnt offerings, and sacrifices, and meat offerings, and incense, and bringing sacrifices of praise, unto the house of the Lord.

" Zech. 7. 7. ° Ps. 107, 22. **▲ 116, 17.** 

& 33, 13,

\*\* Zech. 7. 7

27 But if ye will not hearken unto me to hallow the sabbath day, and not to bear a burden, even entering in at the gates of Jerusalem on the sabbath day; then pwill I kindle a fire in the gates thereof, q and it shall devour the palaces of Jerusalem, and it shall not be quenched.

P ch. 21. 11. & 49. 27. Lam. 4. 11. Amos 1. 4, 7. 10, 12. & 2. 2, 5. 92 Kin. 25. 9. ch. 52. 13.

VALLE AMER XVIII.

1 Under the type of a potter is sherred Gud's absolute power in disposing of nations, 11 Judyneuts threatened to Judah for her strange revolt. 18 Jeremiah prayeth against his conspirators.

THE word which came to Jeremiah from the Lord, saying,

2 Arise, and go down to the potter's house, and there I will cause thee to hear my words.

3 Then I went down to the potter's house, and, behold, he wrought a work on the 2 wheels,

4 And the vessel 8 that he made of clay was marred in the hand of the potter: so he 4 made it again another vessel, as seemed good to the potter to make it.

5 Then the word of the Lorn came to me, saving,

6 O house of Israel, "cannot I do with you as this potter? saith the LORD. Behold, bas the clay is in the potter's hand, so are ye in mine hand, O house of Israel

7 At what instant I shall speak concerning a nation, and concerning a kingdom, to 'pluck up, and to pull down, and to destroy it;

8 "If that nation, against whom I have pronounced, turn from their evil, "I will repent of the evil that I thought to do unto them

9 And at what instant I shall speak concerning a nation, and concerning a kingdom, to build and to plant

10 If it do evil in my sight, that it obey not my voice, then I will repent of the good, wherewith I said I would benefit them.

11 \(^{\text{Now}}\) Now therefore go to, speak to the men of Judah, and to the inhabitants of Jerusalem, saying Thus saith the Lorn; Behold, I frame evil against you, and devise a device against you; freturn ye now every one from his evil way, and make your ways and your doings good.

12 And they said, There is no hope: but we will walk after our own devices, and we will every one do the imagination of his evil heart.

13 Therefore thus saith the LORD; hAsk ye now among the heathen, heh. 2. 10. who hath heard such things; the 1 Cor. 5. 1. virgin of Israel hath done a very ich. 5. 30. horrible thing.

14 Will a man leave 2 the snow of Lebanon which cometh from the rock of the field? or shall the cold flowing the state of Lebanon which cometh from the rock of the field? or shall the cold flowing waters that come from another place

be forsaken? 15 Because my people hath forgotten ine, they have burned incense to vanity, and they have caused them to stumble in their ways from the mancient paths, to walk in paths, in a way not cast up;

16 To make their land Maria Maria and a perpetual 'hissing; every one that passeth thereby shall be astonished, and wag his head.

17 Pl will scatter them gas with an east wind before the enemy; 'I will shew them the back, and not the face, in the day of their calamity.

18 Then said they, Come, and let us device devices against Jeremiah: for the law shall not perish from the priest, nor counsel from the wise, nor the word from the prophet. the tongue, and let us not give heed to any of his words.

19 Give heed to me, O Lord, and hearken to the voice of them that contend with me.

Before CHRIST cir. 605.

\* Is. 45. 9. Rom. 9. 20. 71 6 In. 64. S.

¢ch. 1, 10,

# Ezek. 18.

12 Kin. 17. 13. eb. 7. 3. 4 25. 5. 4 26. 13. # ch. 2, 25.

running waters be Jorsaken Jor the strange waters? 4 ch. 2. 13,

l ch. 10, 15, & 16, 19, = ch. 6. 16.

" ch. 19. 8. & 49. 13. & 50. 13. 1 Kin. 9. 8. Lam. 2. 15. Mic. 6. 16. P ch. 13. 24, 4 Ps. 48. 7. See ch. 2. 27.

Mal. 2.

| The desc                                       | The desolation of the JEREMIAH, XIX, XX. Jews is foreshewn.  |  |                                     |  |
|--|--|--|-------------------------------------|--|
| Before<br>CHRIST<br>cir. 605.                  | 20 "Shall evil be recompensed for they have digged a p   | it and hiss because of all the plagues   | Before<br>CHRIST<br>cir. 605.       |  |
| * Ps. 109.                                     | for my soul. Remember that I stoo<br>before thee to speak good for the                             |  | <u> </u>                            |  |
| 1 4.5.   | and to turn away the wrath fro   | in flesh of their sons and the flesh of  | = Lev. 26.                          |  |
| Fr. 35, 7.                                     | them.  | their daughters, and they shall cat  | 29.<br>Deu. 28, 53.                 |  |
| & 57. 6.<br>* Ps. 109.                         | 21 Therefore deliver up their chi<br>dren to the famine, and pour or                               | l- every one the flesh of his friend in  | Is. 9. 20.<br>Lam. 4. 10.           |  |
| 9, 10.   | their blood by the force of the swore  | the siego and straitness, wherewith their enemies, and they that seek of their lives, shall straiten them. |                                     |  |
| 2 Heb. pour<br>them out.                       | and let their wives be bereaved  | of their lives, shall straiten them.   |                                     |  |
|  | their children, and be widows; an let their men be put to death; l                                 | gt the in the sight of the men that go   | * So ch. 51.<br>63, 64.             |  |
| 1 1  | their young men be slain by the sword in battle.   | e with thee,   | į                                   |  |
| ]  | 22 Let a cry be heard from the   | ir saith the Lord of hosts; Even so will   | • Pa. 2. 9.                         |  |
|  | houses, when thou shalt bring a troc   | p   I break this people and this city, as  | Is. 30. 14.<br>Lam. 4. 2.           |  |
| * ver. 20.                                     | suddenly upon them: for they have  |  | 1                                   |  |
|  | digged a pit to take me, and his   | d cannot 2 be made whole again; and they shall p bury them in Tophet, till                                 | 2 Heb.<br>be healed.                |  |
|  | snarcs for my feet. 23 Yet, Lord, thou knowest all the   | r there be no place to bury.   | P ch. 7. 32.                        |  |
| 3 Hob.<br>for death.                           | counsel against me to slav me: "fo   | r- 12 Thus will I do unto this place,  |                                     |  |
| Pa. 35. 4.                                     | give not their iniquity, neither bloom their sin from thy sight, but I                             | ot saith the Lord, and to the inhabit-<br>ents thereof, and even make this city                            |                                     |  |
| & 109, 14.<br>ch. 11, 20,                      | out their sin from thy sight, but I<br>them be overthrown before the                               | : as Tophet:   | 1                                   |  |
| & 15, 15.                                      | deal thus with them in the time  | of 13 And the houses of Jerusalem,<br>and the houses of the kings of Ju-                                   |                                     |  |
|  | thine anger. CHAPTER XIX.  | dah, shall be defiled as the place   | 7 2 Kin. 23.                        |  |
|  | Under the type of breaking a potter's vess is foreshewed the desolution of the Jews f              |  | 10.                                 |  |
|  | is foreshewed the desolution of the Jews f<br>their sins.  | incense unto all the host of heaven,   | r 2 Kin. 23.<br>12.<br>ch. 32. 29.  |  |
| cir. 605.                                      | THUS saith the LORD, Go and go   | and have poured out drink offerings  | ch. 32, 29,<br>Zeph. 1. 5,          |  |
|  | THUS saith the Lord, Go and graph a potter's earthen bottle, an take of the ancients of the people | d unto other gods.   | ch. 7. 18.                          |  |
|  | and of the ancients of the priests;  | phet, whither the Lerp had sent him  |                                     |  |
| 4 Josh. 15. 8.                                 | 2 And go forth unto "the valley  | of to prophesy; and he stood in the  | t Bee 2 Chr.                        |  |
| 2 Kin. 23.<br>10.<br>ch. 7. 31.                | the son of Hinnom, which is by the entry of 4the east gate, and pro-                               | court of the Lord's house; and said  | 20. 5.                              |  |
| ch. 7. 31.<br>4 Heb. the                       | claim there the words that I sha   | For the first to all the people, the Lorn of hosts, the  |                                     |  |
| sun gate.                                      | tell thee,   | God of Israel; Behold, I will bring  | ĺ                                   |  |
| 6 ch. 17, 20.                                  | 3 hAnd say, Hear ye the word the Lord, O kings of Judah, and in                                    | of upon this city and upon all her towns   |                                     |  |
|  | habitants of Jerusalem; Thus said  | h against it, because "they have hard-   | * ch. 7. 26,                        |  |
|  | the Lord of hosts, the God of Israe  | ened their necks, that they might not  | & 17. 23.                           |  |
|  | Behold, I will bring evil upon the place, the which whosoever hearet                               | 1 ·  |                                     |  |
| * 1 Sam. 3,<br>11.                             | his ears shall "tingle.  | CHAPTER XX.  |                                     |  |
| 2 Kin. 31.                                     | 4 Because they dhave forsaken in   | name, and a fearful doom. 7 Jeremiah   |                                     |  |
| d Deut. 28.                                    | and have estranged this place, an<br>have burned incense in it unto other                          | r 14 and of his birth.   | 1                                   |  |
| 20.<br>Is. 65, 11.                             | gods, whom neither they nor the fathers have known, nor the king                                   | NOW Pashur the son of Immer the priest, who was also chief governor  | cir. 605.                           |  |
| ch. 2. 13,<br>17, 19.                          | of Judah, and have filled this place   | in the house of the Lord, heard that   | 14.                                 |  |
| ch. 2. 13,<br>17, 19.<br>& 15. 6.<br>& 17. 13. | with 'the blood of innocents:  | Jeremiah prophesied these things.  |                                     |  |
| * 2 Kin. 21.                                   | 5 They have built also the hig<br>places of Baal, to burn their sons wit                           | h 2 Then Pashur smote Jeremiah the<br>h prophet, and put him in the stocks                                 |                                     |  |
| 16.<br>eb. 2. 34.                              | ilre for burnt offerings unto Bas  | l, that were in the high gate of Ben-  |                                     |  |
| f ch. 7. 31,<br>32. & 32. 35.                  | which I commanded not, nor spal  | e jamin, which was by the house of   |                                     |  |
| F Lev. 18.21.                                  | it, neither came it into my mind: 6 Therefore, behold, the days com                                | the Lord, and it came to pass on the mor-  |                                     |  |
|  | saith the LORD that this place sha   | ll row, that Pashur brought forth Jere-  |                                     |  |
| 4 Josh, 15.8.                                  | no more be called Tophet, nor hTl  | e mish out of the stocks. Then said  |                                     |  |
|  | valley of the son of Hinnom, but Ti<br>valley of slaughter.  | not called thy name Pashur, but  |                                     |  |
|  | 7 And I will make void the counsel   | of 3 Magor-missabib.   | 3 That is,                          |  |
| € Lev. 26. 17.                                 | Judah and Jerusalem in this place<br>and I will cause them to fall by the                          | 4 For thus saith the Lord, Behold,   | about,<br>Ps. 31, 13,               |  |
| Dou. 28, 25.                                   | sword before their enemies, and by the   | e I will make thee a terror to thyself,<br>e and to all thy friends; and they shall                        | ver. 10.                            |  |
| 1 D- 70 0                                      | hands of them that seek their liver  | : fall by the sword of their enemies,  | ch. 6. 25.<br>& 46. 5.<br>& 49. 19. |  |
| Ps. 79. 2.<br>ch. 7. 33.                       | and their bearcases will I give to I   | e and thine eyes shall behold it: and d I will give all Judah into the hand                                | £ 49. 19.                           |  |
| & 16. 4.<br>& 34. 20.                          | meat for the fowls of the heaven, an   | of the king of Babylon, and he shall   | 1                                   |  |
| i ch. 18. 16.                                  | 8 And I will make this city 'des   | - carry them captive into Babylon, and   |                                     |  |
| <b>≜</b> 50. 13.                               | late, and an hissing; every one the  | it   shall slay them with the sword.   | <u> </u>                            |  |

|                              | h's complaint. JEREMI  | AH, XXI. A hard stege  | foretold.                      |
|------------------------------|--|--|--------------------------------|
| Before<br>CHRIST             | 5 Moreover I will deliver all the<br>strength of this city, and all the la-          | that my days should be consumed with shame?  | Before<br>CHRIST               |
| cir. 605.                    | bours thereof, and all the precious<br>things thereof, and all the treasures         | CHAPTER XXI.   | cir. 605.                      |
| 12 Kin. 20.                  | things thereof, and all the treasures of the kings of Judah will I give              | 1 Zedekiah sendeth to Jeremiah to enquire the<br>event of Nebuchadrezzar's war. 8 Jeremiah   |                                |
| # 24. 12,<br>16.             | into the hand of their enemies, which  | foretelleth a hard siege and miserable cap-<br>tivity. 8 He counselleth the people to full to<br>the Chaldeans, 11 and upbraideth the king's |                                |
| # 25. 13, #c.<br>ch. 3. 24.  | shall spoil them, and take them, and   | the Chaldeans, 11 and upbraideth the king's  |                                |
|                              | 6 And thou, Pashur, and all that   | THE word which came unto Jeremiah from the Lord, when king   | cir. 589.                      |
|                              | dwell in thine house shall go into   | I miah from the Lord, when king<br>Zedekiah sent unto him Pashur the   |                                |
|                              | captivity: and thou shalt come to<br>Babylon, and there thou shalt die,              | son of Melchiah, and bZephaniah the  | ech. 38, 1.                    |
|                              | and shalt be buried there, thou, and   | son of Maasciah the priest, saving.  | 18.<br>ch. 59, 25,<br>& 37. 3. |
| 4.5. 84.80                   | all thy friends, to whom thou hast   | 2 Enquire, I pray thee, of the<br>LORD for us; for Nebuchadrezzar  | 4 37. 3.                       |
| ch. 14. 13,<br>14. & 28. 15. | prophesied lies. 7 ¶ O Lord, thou hast deceived me, and I was 2 deceived: 4 thou art | king of Babylon maketh war against   | ch. 37. 3, 7.                  |
| & 29. 21.<br>2 Or,           | me, and I was 2 deceived: d thou art   | us; if so be that the Lord will deal   |                                |
| enticed.                     | stronger than I, and hast prevailed: I am in derision daily, every one               | with us according to all his won-<br>drous works, that he may go up  |                                |
| Lam. 3, 14.                  | mocketh me.  | from us,   |                                |
| ∫ch. 6. 7.                   | 8 For since I spake, I cried out,<br>I cried violence and spoil; because             | 8 ¶ Then said Jeremiah unto them,<br>Thus shall ye say to Zedekiah:  |                                |
| / cm. 0. 1.                  | the word of the Lord was made a  | 4 Thus saith the Lord God of Is-   | }                              |
|                              | reproach unto me, and a derision,  | rael; Behold, I will turn back the weapons of war that are in your   | 1                              |
|                              | daily.<br>9 Then I said, I will not make men-  | hands, wherewith ye fight against the  | ł                              |
|                              | tion of him, nor speak any more in   | king of Babylon, and against the   | ł                              |
| Job 32. 18,                  | his name. But his word was in mine heart as a burning fire shut up in                | Chaldeans, which besiege you without<br>the walls, and dI will assemble them   | d Is. 13. 4.                   |
| 19.<br>Ps. 39. 3.            | my bones, and I was weary with for-  | into the midst of this city.   |                                |
| A Job 32, 18.<br>Acts 18, 5. | bearing, and *I could not stay.  10 ¶ For I heard the defaming of                    | 5 And I myself will fight against<br>you with an coutstretched hand and  | Ex. 6. 6.                      |
| Ps. 31. 13.                  | many, fear on every side. Report,  | with a strong arm, even in anger,  |                                |
| 3 Heb.                       | say they, and we will report it.  32 All my familiars watched for my                 | and in fury, and in great wrath.  6 And I will smite the inhabitants of  | 1                              |
| Every                        | halting, saying, Peradventure he will  | this city, both man and beast: they  |                                |
| man of<br>my peace.          | be enticed, and we shall prevail a-<br>gainst him, and we shall take our             | shall die of a great pestilence. 7 And afterward, saith the Lord, /I   | f ch. 37. 17.                  |
| Job 19, 19,<br>Ps. 41, 9,    | revenge on him.  | will deliver Zedekiah king of Judah,   | & 39. 5.<br>& 52. 9.           |
| & 55, 13, 14.<br>Luke 11.    | 11 But the Lord is with me as a  | and his servants, and the people, and  |                                |
| 53, 54,<br>ch. 1. 8, 19.     | mighty terrible one: therefore my<br>persecutors shall stumble, and they             | such as are left in this city from the<br>pestilence, from the sword, and from   |                                |
| ** ch. 15. 20. & 17. 18.     | shall not "prevail: they shall be  | the famine, into the hand of Nebu-   | 1                              |
| eh. 23, 40.                  | greatly ashamed; for they shall not<br>prosper: their "everlasting confusion         | chadrezzar king of Babylon, and into<br>the hand of their enemies, and into  |                                |
|                              | shall never be forgotten.  | the hand of those that seek their  | ł                              |
| ° ch. 11. 20.                | 12 But, O Lord of hosts, that triest   | life: and he shall smite them with<br>the edge of the sword; he shall not  | 9 Deut. 28.                    |
| P Ps. 51, 7.                 | the rightcous, and seest the reins and the heart, plet me see thy ven-               | spare them, neither have pity, nor   | 50.<br>2 Chr. 36.              |
| & 59. 10.                    | geance on them: for unto thee have   | have mercy.  | 17.                            |
|                              | I opened my cause. 13 Sing unto the Lorp, praise ye                                  | 8 ¶ And unto this people thou shalt say, Thus saith the Lord; Behold,  | -                              |
| 7 Ps. 35. 9,<br>10.          | the Lord: for "he hath delivered   | AI set before you the way of life, and the way of death.   | A Deut. 30.                    |
| å 109. 30,<br>31.            | the soul of the poor from the hand of evildoers.                                     | and the way of death.  9 He that 'abideth in this city shall   | i ch. 38. 2,                   |
| * Job 3, 3,                  | 14 ¶ Cursed be the day wherein I   | die by the sword, and by the famine,   | 17, 18.                        |
| ch. 15, 10.                  | was born: let not the day wherein<br>my mother bare me be blessed.                   | and by the pestilence: but he that   |                                |
|                              | 15 Cursed be the man who brought   | goeth out, and falleth to the Chal-<br>deans that besiege you, he shall live,<br>and *his life shall be unto him for                         |                                |
|                              | tidings to my father, saying, A man  | and his life shall be unto him for   | a 45, 5,                       |
|                              | child is born unto thee; making him very glad.                                       | a prey. 10 For I have 'set my face a-  | ! Lev. 17, 10,                 |
|                              | 16 And let that man be as the cities   | gainst this city for evil, and not for good, saith the LORD: "it shall be  | ch. 44. 11.<br>Amos 9, 4.      |
| Gen. 19.<br>25.              | which the Lord overthrew, and re-<br>pented not: and let him thear the               | given into the hand of the king of   | ** ch. 38, 3.                  |
| t ch. 18, 22.                | cry in the morning, and the shout-   | Babylon, and he shall "burn it with  | eh. 34. 2,<br>22. 4 37. 10,    |
| " Job 3, 10,                 | ing at noontide;<br>17 "Because he slew me not from                                  | fire.<br>11 ¶ And touching the house of the  | # 38, 18, 23,<br># 52, 13,     |
| 11,                          | the womb: or that my mother might.   | king of Judah, say, Hear ve the word   |                                |

11 ¶ And touching the house of the king of Judah, say, Hear ye the word

ing at noontide;
17 "Because he slew me not from
the womb; or that my mother might
have been my grave, and her womb
to be always great with me.
18 "Wherefore came I forth out of

out of the hand of the oppressor, Josiah his father, "which went forth out of this place; He shall not re. CHRIST CHRIST lest my fury go out like fire, and burn that none can quench it, be-cause of the cyll of your doings. turn thither any more:
12 But he shall die in the place 13 Behold, I am against thee, O inhabitant of the valley, and rock whither they have led him captive, and shall see this land no more. 9 Erek. 13. 8. of the plain, saith the Lord; which say, Who shall come down against us? or who shall enter into our 18 ¶ Woe unto him that buildeth his house by unrighteousness, and his chambers by wrong; "that useth his neighbour's service without Dont. 24. 14, 15. Mic. 8, 10. Hab. 2. 9. habitations? wages, and giveth him not for his 14 But I will spunish you according to the fruit of your doings, saith the LORD: and I will kindle work: 14 That saith, I will build me a wide house and 2 large chambers, and Is. 3, 10, 11, a fire in the forest thereof, and 'it # 2 Chr. 36. cutteth him out swindows; and it is shall devour all things round about cicled with cedar, and painted with vermilion. CHAPTER XXII. 15 Shalt thou reign, because thou closest thyself in cedar? q did not 1 He exhorteth to repentance, with promises and threats. 10 The judgment of Shallum, 13 of Jehoiakim, 20 and of Coniah. thy father cat and drink, and do judgment and justice, and then 'it was well with him? THUS saith the Lorn; Go down to the house of the king of Judah, and speak there this word, 16 He judged the cause of the poor 2 And say, "Hear the word of the Lord, O king of Judah, that sittest upon the throne of David, thou, • ch. 17. 20. and needy; then it was well with him: was not this to know me? saith the Lord. and thy servants, and thy people that enter in by these gates: 17 But thine eyes and thine heart are not but for thy covetousness, 8 Thus saith the LORD; b Execute and for to shed innocent blood, and ye judgment and righteousness, and deliver the spoiled out of the hand of the oppressor; and 'do no wrong, for oppression, and for 4 violence, to do it. 18 Therefore thus saith the LORD do no violence to the stranger, the fatherless, nor the widow, neither shed innocent blood in this place. concerning Jehojakim the son of Josiah king of Judah; 'They shall not lament for him, saying, "Ah my bro-<sup>9</sup> See 1 Kin. 13, 30. 4 For if ye do this thing indeed, 4 then shall there enter in by the ther! or, Ah sister! they shall not! d ch. 17, 25, lament for him, saying, Ah lord! or, Fulfilled gates of this house kings sitting upon the throne of David, riding in Ah his glory! 699. 19 He shall be buried with the burial of an ass, drawn and east forth beyond the gates of Jerusa-4 Heb. for David upon his throne. chariots and on horses, he, and his 36. 6. ch. 36. 30. 5 But if ye will not hear these words, I swear by myself, saith the Lord, that this house shall become 20 T Go up to Lebanon, and cry \* Heb. 6, 13, and lift up thy voice in Bashan, and a desolation. cry from the passages: for all thy 6 For thus saith the Lord unto the lovers are destroyed. king's house of Judah; Thou art 21 I spake unto thee in thy 5 pros-5 Heb. pros- ; perity; but thou saidst, I will not hear. This hath been thy manner from thy youth, that thou obeyedst Gilead unto me, and the head of Lebanon: yet surely I will make thee a wilderness, and cities which are not inhabited. not my voice. 22 The wind shall eat up all 'thy 7 And I will prepare destroyers ach. 23 1 gainst thee, every one with his wea-pons: and they shall cut down thy choice cedars, and cast them into pastors, and "thy lovers shall go into captivity: surely then shalt thou be / Is. 37, 21, # ch. 21, 14, ashamed and confounded for all thy wickedness, 23 O 6 inhabitant of Lebanon, that 8 And many nations shall pass by this city, and they shall say every man to his neighbour, hWherefore hath the LORD done thus unto this makest thy nest in the cedars, how A Deut. 29. 24, 25. 1 Kin. 9. 8, 9. gracious shalt thou be when pangs come upon thee, the pain as of a great city? woman in travail! 24 As I live, saith the Lord, 'though Coniah the son of Jehotakim king 9 Then they shall answer, Because 6 2 Kin. 22. 17. 2 Chr. 34. 25. they have forsaken the covenant of 1 Chr. 3. 16. the LORD their God, and worshipped of Judah dwere the signet upon my other gods, and served them.

10 ° Weep ye not for the dead, neither bemoan him: but weep sore ch. 37. 1. right hand, yet would I pluck thee 4 Cant. 8. 6. Hag. 2. 23. 4 2 Kin. 22. thence: 25 'And I will give thee into the ch. 34. 20. l ver. 11. for him that goeth away: for he hand of them that seek thy life, and into the hand of them whose face thou fearest, even into the hand of shall return no more, nor see his native country. 12 Kin. 24. 11 For thus saith the Lord touch-Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon, and

into the hand of the Chaldeans.

26 / And I will cast thee out, and thy

2 Chr. 36.

ing "Shallum the son of Josiah king of Judah, which reigned instead of

CHRIST

mother that bare thee, into another country, where ye were not born; and there shall ye die. 27 But to the land whereunto they 2 desire to return, thither shall they

not return.

ch. 44, 14, # Pa. 31. 12. 28 Is this man Coniah a despised broken idol? is he a vessel wherein is no pleasure? wherefore are they cast out, he and his seed, and are cast into a land which they know

A Deut. 32.1, 1e. 1. 2. & 34. 1. Mic. 1. 2. See 1 Chr. 3. 16, 17. Matt. 1, 12. Jah 26 20.

29 AO earth, earth, earth, hear the word of the Lord

80 Thus saith the Lord, Write ye this man childless, a man that shall not prosper in his days: for no man of his seed shall prosper, sitting up-on the throne of David, and ruling any more in Judah.

# CHAPTER XXIII.

1 He prophesieth a restoration of the scat-tered flock. 5 Christ shall rule and save n. 9 Aquinst false prophets, 33 and kers of the true prophets.

FU9. 4 ch. 10, 21, & 22, 22, Ezek, 34, 2,

WOE a be unto the pastors that destroy and scatter the sheep of my pasture! saith the LORD. 2 Therefore thus saith the LORD

God of Israel against the pastors that feed my people; Ye have scattered my flock, and driven them away, and have not visited them: b behold, I will visit upon you the evil of your doings, saith the LORD.

3 And '1 will gather the remnant of my flock out of all countries whither I have driven them, and will bring them again to their folds; and they shall be fruitful and increase.

4 ch. 3, 15, Ezek. 34, 23, &c.

ch. 32, 37, Ezek. 34, 13, &c.

4 And I will set up dshepherds over them which shall feed them: and they shall fear no more, nor be dismayed, neither shall they be lacking, saith the Lord. 5 ¶ Behold, the days come, saith

the LORD, that I will raise unto David a righteous Branch, and a

' Is. 4. 2. k 11. 1. & 40. 10, 11. ch. 33, 14, 15, 16, Dan. 9, 21, Zech. 3. 8. John 1. 45. & 32, 1, 18,

King shall reign and prosper, fand shall execute judgment and justice in the earth. 6 In his days Judah shall be srael hshall dwell safely: and this is his name whereby he shall be called, THE LORD OUR RIGHTEOUSNESS.

11. h ch. 32, 37. ch. 33. 16. 1 Cor. 1. 30. - Heb. Jehovah-tridkenn. k ch. 16, 14,

9 Dout. 33.

7 Therefore, behold, \*the days come, saith the Lord, that they shall no more say, The Lord liveth, which brought up the children of Israel out of the land of Egypt; 8 But, The Lond liveth, which

brought up and which led the seed of the house of Israel out of the north country, and from all countries whither I had driven them; and they shall dwell in their own l ver. 3. Is. 43, 5, 6.

9 T Mine heart within me is broken

man, and like a man whom wine hath overcome, because of the LORD, and because of the words of his holiness.

10 For "the land is full of adulters; for "because of "swearing the land mourneth; "the pleasant places of the wilderness are dried up, and their "course is evil, and their force is not right.

11 For 9 both prophet and priest are profane; yea, 'in my house have I found their wickedness, saith the

LORD. 12 Wherefore their way shall be unto them as slippery ways in the darkness: they shall be driven on, and fall therein: for I twill bring evil upon them, even the year of

their visitation, saith the LORD. 13 And I have seen 45 folly in the prophets of Samaria; "they prophesied in Baal, and "caused my people

Israel to err.

14 I have seen also in the pro-phets of Jerusalem 6 an horrible 1.1. 2.1. thing: 1 they commit adultery, and 6 or, of this est. walk in lies: they strengthen also the hands of evildoers, that none doth return from his wickedness: they are all of them unto me as b Sodom, and the inhabitants thereof as Gomorrah.

15 Therefore thus saith the LORD of hosts concerning the prophets; Behold, I will feed them with worm-wood, and make them drink the water of gall: for from the prophets of Jerusalem is 1 profaneness gone

forth into all the land,

16 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, Hearken not unto the words of the prophets that prophesy unto you; they make you vain: "they speak a vision of their own heart, and not out of the mouth of the LORD.

17 They say still unto them that despise me, The LORD hath said, "Ye shall have peace; and they say unto every one that walketh after the 8 imagination of his own heart. /No evil shall come upon you,

18 For who hath stood in the o counsel of the LORD, and hath perceived and heard his word? who hath marked his word, and heard :

19 Behold, a h whirlwind of the h ch. 25. 32. LORD is gone forth in fury, even a grievous whirlwind: it shall fall grievously upon the head of the wicked

20 The langer of the LORD shall not ich. 30. 24 return, until he have executed, and till he have performed the thoughts of his heart: \*in the latter days ye \* Gen. 49.1. shall consider it perfectly.

21 'I have not sent these prophets, yet they run: I have not spoken to : \$27.15 them, yet they prophesied.

22 But if they had "stood in my counsel, and had caused my people to bones shake; I am like a drunken hear my words, then they should have

CHRIST 599.

ch. 6, 13,& 8, 10.Zeph. 3, 4. ch. 7. 30. Ezek. 8, 11, Pu. 35. 6. Prov. 4. 19. ch. 13. 16. f ch. 11, 23, 4 Or, an absurd thing. unsuvoury 6 Or. ch. 20, 23, a Ezek. 13. 5 Dout. 32.

> 7 Or, hyperisy.

Leb. 14, 14,

because of the prophets; " all my

Baffere CHRIST 500. \* ch. 25, 5, • Pa. 139. 7, de. Amos 9.

# 1 Kin. 8.

97. Pa. 139. 7.

2, 3.

"turned them from their evil way, and from the evil of their doings. 28 Am I a God at hand, saith the

LORD, and not a God afar off?

24 Can any 'hide himself in secret places that I shall not see him? saith the LORD. Do not I fill heaven and

earth? saith the Lord.

25 I have heard what the prophets said, that prophesy lies in my name, saying, I have dreamed, I have dreamed.

26 How long shall this be in the heart of the prophets that prophesy lies? yea, they are prophets of the deceit of their own heart:

27 Which think to cause my people to forget my name by their dreams which they tell every man to his neighbour, as their fathers have

4 Judg. 3. 7. & 8. 33, 31. 2 Hob. with schom is.

20). ch. 14. 14,

3 Or, that

emooth their

forgotten my name for Baal, 28 The prophet 2 that hath a dream. let him tell a dream; and he that bath my word, let him speak my word faithfully. What is the chaff to the wheat? saith the Lord.

29 Is not my word like as a fire? saith the Lond; and like a hammer that breakth the rock in pieces?
30 Therefore, behold, "I am against

the prophets, saith the LORD, that steal my words every one from his neighbour.

31 Behold, I am against the prophets, saith the LORD, 3 that use their tongues, and say, He saith.

82 Behold, I am against them that prophesy false dreams, saith the LORD, and do tell them, and cause my peo-ple to err by their lies, and by their lightness; yet I sent them not, nor Zeph. 3. 4. commanded them: therefore they shall not profit this people at all, saith the Lord.

33 \(^3\) And when this people, or the prophet, or a priest, shall ask thee, saying, What is the burden of the Lord? thou shalt then say unto

them, What burden? "I will even \* ver. 39. forsake you, saith the LORD.

the priest, and the people, that shall say, The burden of the Lord, I say, The burden of the Loke, I will even apunish that man and his

4 Heb. nisit upon.

Mal. 1, 1,

house. 35 Thus shall ye say every one to his neighbour, and every one to his brother, What hath the LORD an-swered? and, What hath the LORD

spoken? 36 And the burden of the LORD shall ve mention no more: for every man's word shall be his burden; for ye have perverted the words of the living God, of the Lord of hosts our God.

37 Thus shalt thou say to the prophet, What hath the Lord answered thee? and, What hath the LORD spoken?

88 But since ye say, The burden of the Lorn; therefore thus saith the LORD: Because ye say this word, The

burden of the LORD, and I have sent unto you, saying, Ye shall not say, The burden of the Lord:

39 Therefore, behold, I, even I, will utterly forget you, and I will forsake you, and the city that I gave you and your fathers, and cast you

out of my presence:
40 And I will bring an everlasting reproach upon you, and a perpetual shame, which shall not be forgotten.

CHAPTER XXIV

1 Under the type of good and bad figs, 4 he foreshevelh the restoration of them that were in captivity, 8 and the desolation of Zede-kigh and the rest.

THE LORD shewed me, and, behold, two baskets of figs were set before the temple of the LORD. after that Nebuchadrezzar bking of Babylon had carried away captive Jeconiah the son of Jehojakim king of Judah, and the princes of Judah, with the carpenters and smiths, from Jerusalem, and had brought them to Babylon.

2 One basket had very good figs, even like the figs that are first ripe: and the other basket had very naughty figs, which could not be eaten, 2 they were so bad.

3 Then said the LORD unto me, What seest thou, Jeremiah? And I said, Figs; the good figs, very good; and the evil, very evil, that cannot be eaten, they are so evil.

4 7 Again the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

5 Thus saith the Lorn, the God of Israel: Like these good figs, so will I acknowledge 3 them that are carried away captive of Judah, whom I have sent out of this place into the land of the Chaldeans for their good.

6 For I will set mine eves upon them for good, and dI will bring them again to this land: and 'I will build them, and not pull them down; and I will plant them, and not pluck them up.

7 And I will give them Jan heart to know me, that I am the Lord: and they shall be "my people, and I will be their God: for they shall return unto me with their whole heart.

8 7 And as the evil figs, which cannot be eaten, they are so evil; surely thus saith the LORD, So will I give Zedekiah the king of Judah, and his princes, and the residue of Jerusalem, that remain in this land. and \*them that dwell in the land of

Egypt:
9 And I will deliver them 4 to 1 be removed into all the kingdoms of the earth for their hurt, "to be a reproach and a proverb, a taunt and a curse, in all places whither I shall drive them.

10 And I will send the sword, the famine, and the pestilence, among them, till they be consumed from off the land that I gave unto them and to their fathers.

CHRIST MOO.

" Hos. 4. 6. y ver. 83.

4 ch. 90, 11.

cir. 593. \* Amos 7. 1,

6 2 Kin. 24. 12, &c. 2 Chr. 36.

See ch. 22. 24, &c. & 29. 2.

2 Heb. for hadoes.

8 Heb. the captivity.

d ch. 12, 15, & 29, 10, ch. 32. 41. à 33. 7. à 42. 10. J Deut. 30. 6. CHRIST cir. 606.

## CHAPTER XXV.

1 Jeremiah reproving the Java' disobediones to the prophets, 8 fortclieth the seventy years' captivity, 12 and after that, the destruction of Babylon. 18 Under the type of a cup of vitie the foresheveth the destruction of all autions. 34 The houting of the shepherds.

607. ending. 606. eginning. ch. 36. 1.

From 629.

& 16. 12. & 17. 23. & 18. 12. & 19. 15.

THE word that came to Jeremiah concerning all the people of Judah in the fourth year of Jehoiakim the son of Josiah king of Judah, that tous the first year of Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon;

2 The which Jeremiah the prophet spake unto all the people of Judah, and to all the inhabitants of Jeru-

6 ch. 1. 2.

salem, saying,

8 b From the thirteenth year of
Josiah the son of Amon king of
Judah, even unto this day, that is the three and twentieth year, the word of the LORD hath come unto me, and I have spoken unto you, rising carly and speaking; but ye have not hearkened.

ch. 7. 13. & 11. 7.8,10. & 13. 10, 11. 4 And the Lord hath sent unto you all his servants the prophets, drising early and sending them; but ye have not hearkened, nor inclined your ear to hear.

& 22, 21, d ch. 7, 13, 25, & 26, 5, of They said, 'Turn ye again now every one from his evil way, and from the evil of your doings, and dwell in the land that the Loap hath A 90 19 2 Kin. 17. 13. ch. 18. 11. & 35. 15. Jonah 3. 8. given unto you and to your fathers for ever and ever:

6 And go not after other gods to serve them, and to worship them, and provoke me not to anger with the works of your hands; and I will

do you no hurt.
7 Yet ye have not hearkened unto me, saith the Lord; that ye might provoke me to anger with the works of your hands to your own hurt.

I Therefore thus saith the Lord of hosts: Because ye have not heard

my words.

Behold, I will send and take the families of the north, saith the LORD, and Nebuchadrezzar the king of Babylon, hmy servant, and will bring them against this land, and against the inhabitants thereof, and against all these nations round about, and will utterly destroy them, and make them an astonishment, and an hissing, and perpetual desolations.

10 Moreover 2I will take from them the & voice of mirth, and the voice of gladness, the voice of the bridegroom, and the voice of the bride, the sound of the millstones, and the

light of the candle.

Il And this whole land shall be a desolation, and an astonishment; and these nations shall serve the king of Babylon seventy years.

12 ¶ And it shall come to pass, "when \*seventy years are accom-plished, that I will spunish the king of Babylon, and that nation, saith certainly drink.

the LORD, for their iniquity, and the land of the Chaldeans, "and will make it perpetual desolations.

18 And I will bring upon that land all my words which I have pro-nounced against it, even all that is written in this book, which Jercmish hath prophesied against all the nations.

14 ° For many nations P and great kings shall q serve themselves of them also; and I will recompense them according to their deeds, and according to the works of their own hands.

15 T For thus saith the Lorp God of Israel unto me; Take the 'wine cup of this fury at my hand, and cause all the nations, to whom I

send thee, to drink it.

16 And 'they shall drink, and be moved, and be mad, because of the sword that I will send among them.

17 Then took I the cup at the Lord's hand, and made all the nations to drink, unto whom the Lord had sent me:

18 To wit, Jerusalem, and the cities of Judah, and the kings thereof. and the princes thereof, to make them "a desolation, an astonishment, an hissing, and \*a curse; as it is this day;

19 Pharaoh king of Egypt, and his servants, and his princes, and all

his people;
20 And all the mingled people, and all the kings of "the land of Uz. band all the kings of the land of the Philistines, and Ashkelon, and Az-zah, and Ekron, and the remnant of Ashdod,

21 d Edom, and Moab, and the children of Ammon,

22 And all the kings of Tyrus, and all the kings of Zidon, and the kings of the 2 isles which are beyond the

23 Dedan, and Tema, and Buz, and all 3 that are in the utmost corners, 24 And \*all the kings of Arabia, and all the kings of the i mingled people that dwell in the desert,

25 And all the kings of Zimri, and all the kings of "Elam, and all the kings of the Medes,

26 "And all the kings of the north, far and near, one with another, and all the kingdoms of the world, which are upon the face of the earth: and the king of Sheshach shall drink after them.

27 Therefore thou shalt say unto them, Thus saith the Lord of hosts, the God of Israel; <sup>p</sup>Drink ye, and <sup>q</sup> be drunken, and spue, and fall, and rise no more, because of the sword which I will send among you.

28 And it shall be, if they refuse to take the cup at thine hand to drink, then shalt thou say unto them, Thus saith the LORD of hosts; Ye shall

CHBIST ! cir. 606.

\* Is. 13. 19. # 14. 23. # 21. 1, #c. # 47. 1. eb. 50. 3, 13, 23, 29, 40, 45. # 51. 25, 26.

ch. 50, 29,

Job 21, 20, Ps. 75, 8, 1s. 51, 17,

\* ver. 9. 11. t ch. 24. 9.

ch. 48. 1. f ch. 49, 1,

2 Or, region by the sea

t ch. 49, 8, 3 Heb. cut of into corners, or, having the corner. of the hair polled; ch. 9. 26.

\$2 Chr. 9.14.

& 50. 37. Ezek. 30. 5. m ch. 49. 31. \* ch. 50. 9. ° ch. 51, 41.

P Hab. 2, 16. f 1s. 51. 21. A 62 6

f Den. 32. 21. ch. 7. 19. & 32. 30.

9 ch. 1. 15. 4 ch. 27. 6. & 43, 10, Nee Is. 44. 28. & 45. 1. ch. 40. 2. ch. 18. 16. 2 Heb. I will cause to perish from them.

k Is. 24. 7. ch. 7. 34. & 16. 9. Ezek.26.13. Hos. 2. 11. Rev. 18. 23. I Eccles. 12.4. \*\* 2 Chr. 36. 21, 22.

\* Beginning cir. 606. 2 Kin. 24.1. ending cir. 536. Exra 1. 1. 3 Heb. visit

Dan. 9, 2,

Pre. 11. 31. ch. 49. 12. Exek. 9. 6. Obad. 16. Luke 23.31. 1 Pet. 4. 17. 2 Heb. upon which my uame is called. Dan. 9. 13, Erck.38.21.

Ia. 42. 13. Amos 1. 2. Ps. 11. 4. <sup>2</sup> 1 Kin. 9. 3. Pa. 132. 14.

Is. 16. 9. \* Hos. 4. 1. Mic. 6. 2. Joel 3. 2.

ech. 23. 19.

r ch. 16. 4. 6. f Ps. 79. 3. ch. 8. 2. Rev. 11. 9. ch. 4. 8. 3 Heb. your days for slaughter.

4 Heb. a vessel of desire. 5 Heb. Aight shall perish from the shepherds, and escap-

ing from, Amos 2, 14.

4 Ps. 76, 2. 6 Heb. a 29 For, lo, 'I begin to bring evil on the city 2 which is called by my name, and should ve be utterly un-punished? Ye shall not be unpun-ished: for 'I will call for a sword upon all the inhabitants of the earth, saith the Lord of hosts.

30 Therefore prophesy thou against them all these words, and say unto them, The LORD shall "roar from on high, and utter his voice from \*his holy habitation; he shall mightily roar upon "his habitation; he shall give 'a shout, as they that trend the grapes, against all the inhabitants of the earth.

31 A noise shall come even to the ends of the earth; for the LORD hath "a controversy with the nations, b he will plead with all flesh; he will give them that are wicked to the sword, saith the Lorn.

32 Thus saith the Lord of hosts, Behold, evil shall go forth from nation to nation, and a great whirl-wind shall be raised up from the coasts of the earth.

33 dAnd the slain of the LORD shall be at that day from one end of the earth even unto the other end of the earth: they shall not be 'lamented, Ineither gathered, nor buried; they shall be dung upon the ground.

34 T Howl, ve shepherds, and cry; and wallow yourselves in the ashes, ye principal of the flock: for "the days of your slaughter and of your dispersions are accomplished; and ye shall fall like <sup>†</sup>a pleasant vessel. 35 And <sup>5</sup>the shepherds shall have

no way to flee, nor the principal of the flock to escape.

36 A voice of the cry of the shepherds, and an howling of the principal of the flock, shall be heard: for the LORD hath spoiled their pasture.

37 And the peaceable habitations are cut down because of the fierce

anger of the LORD. 38 He hath forsaken his covert, as the lion: for their land is 6 desolate because of the fierceness of the oppressor, and because of his flerce anger.

#### CHAPTER XXVI.

1 Jeremiah by promises and threatenings exhautethto sepentance. 8 He is therefore apprehended, 10 and arraigned. 12 His applogy. 18 He is quit in judgment, by the example of Micah. 20 and of Urijah, 24 and by the care of Ahikam.

IN the beginning of the reign of Jehoiakin the Jehojakim the son of Josiah king of Judah came this word from the LORD, saying,

2 Thus saith the LORD; Stand in the court of the LORD's house, and e ch. 19, 11, speak unto all the cities of Judah.

which come to worship in the Lord's Matt.28.20. house, ball the words that I command thee to speak unto them; cdiminish 4 Acts 20, 27. not a word: 4 ch. 36. 3. 3 4 If so be they will hearken, and

turn every man from his evil way, that I may repent me of the cvi which I purpose to do unto them because of the evil of their doings.

4 And thou shalt say unto them, Thus saith the Lord; /If ye will not hearken to me, to walk in my law, which I have set before you,

5 To hearken to the words of my servants the prophets, whom I sent unto you, both rising up early, and sending them, but we have not hearkened:

6 Then will I make this house like \*Shiloh, and will make this city 'a curse to all the nations of the earth.

7 So the priests and the prophets and all the people heard Jeremiah speaking these words in the house of the Lorn.

8 ¶ Now it came to pass, when Jeremiah had made an end of speaking all that the Lorp had commanded him to speak unto all the people, that the priests and the prophets and all the people took him, saying, Thou shalt surely die.

9 Why hast thou prophesied in the name of the Lorn, saying, This house shall be like Shiloh, and this city shall be desolate without an inhabitant? And all the people were gathered against Jeremiah in the house

of the Lorn.
10 When the princes of Judah heard these things, then they came up from the king's house unto the house of the LORD, and sat down 2 in the entry of the new gate of the Lord's house.

11 Then spake the priests and the prophets unto the princes and to all the people, saying, 3 This man is worthy to die; \* for he hath pro-phesied against this city, as ye have

heard with your ears, 12 Then spake Jeremiah unto all the princes and to all the people, saving. The LORD sent me to prophesy against this house and against this city all the words that ve have heard.

13 Therefore now amend your ways and your doings, and obey the voice of the Lord your God; and the Lord will "repent him of the evil that he hath pronounced against you.

14 As for me, behold, "I am in your hand: do with me 'as seemeth good and meet unto you,

15 But know ye for certain, that if ye put me to death, ye shall surely bring innocent blood upon yourselves, and upon this city, and upon the inhabitants thereof: for of a truth the LORD hath sent me unto you to speak all these words in your ears,

16 Then said the princes and all the people unto the priests and to the prophets; This man is not worthy to die: for he hath spoken to us in the name of the Lorn our God.

17° Then rose up certain of the elders

2 Or, at

3 Reb. The judyment of death is for this

4 ch. 38. 4.

I ch. 7. 8.

m ver. 3, 19

" ch. 38, 5, 4 Heb. as il is good an

610, ending. 609.

Before CHRIST cir. 609. P Mic. 1. 1. cir. 710.

1 Mic. 3, 12.

of the land, and spake to all the assembly of the people, saying, 18 <sup>2</sup> Micah the Morashite prophe-sted in the days of Hezekiah king of Judah, and spake to all the people of Judah, saying, Thus saith the Lord of hosts; <sup>q</sup>Zion shall be plowed like a field, and Jerusalem shall become heaps, and the mountain of the house as the high places of a forest

" 2 Chr. 32. 26. 2 Heb. th face of the · Ex. 32, 14. 2 Sam. 24. Acts 5, 39.

19 Did Hezekiah king of Judah and all Judah put him at all to death? did he not fear the Lord, and be-sought 2 the Lord, and the Lord repented him of the evil which he had pronounced against them? 'Thus might we procure great evil against our souls. 20 And there was also a man that

prophesicd in the name of the LORD, Urliah the son of Shemaiah of Kirjath-jearim, who prophesied against this city and against this land according to all the words of Jeremiah:

21 And when Jehoiakim the king, with all his mighty men, and all the princes, heard his words, the king sought to put him to death: but when Urijah heard it, he was afraid,

and fied and went into Egypt; 22 And Jehoiakim the king sent men into Egypt, nanely, Elnathan the son of Achbor, and certain men

with him into Egypt.

23 And they fetched forth Urijah out of Egypt, and brought him unto Jeholakim the king; who slew him with the sword, and cast his dead body into the graves of the scommon people.

3 Heb. sons of the people. "2 Kin. 22. 12, 14. ch. 39, 14.

cir. 609.

24 Nevertheless "the hand of A hikam the son of Shaphan was with Jeremiah, that they should not give him into the hand of the people to put him to death.

## CHAPTER XXVII,

1 Under the type of bonds and yokes he pro-phesicth the subdiving of the neighbour kings unto Nobuchadnezar. 8 He exhavith them to yield, and not to believe the false prophets. 12 The like he doet to Vedelchin. 19 He fore-telleth, the remnant of the vessels shall be carried to Bahylon, and there continue until the day of visitation. In the beginning of the reign of Jeholakim the second

Jehoiakim the son of Josiah "king of Judah came this word unto Jere-

2 Thus 4 saith the LORD to me;

cir. 598. <sup>a</sup> See ver. 3, 12, 20, ch. 28, 1,

4 Or, hath the LORD said.

6 ch. 28, 10, 12. 80 Ezek. 4. 1. & 12. 3. & 24. 3, &c.

Make thee bonds and yokes, band put them upon thy neck,
3 And send them to the king of
Edom, and to the king of Moab,
and to the king of the Ammonites,

miah from the Lord, saying,

5 Or, concerning their masand to the king of Tyrus, and to the king of Zidon, by the hand of the messengers which come to Je-rusalem unto Zedekiah king of Judah: 4 And command them 5 to say unto

their masters. Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; Thus shall ye say unto your masters;

5 'I have made the earth, the man and the beast that are upon the ground, by my great power and by my outstretched arm, and a have given it unto whom it seemed meet unto me.

6 And now have I given all these lands into the hand of Nebuchadnezzar the king of Babylon, /my servant; and /the beasts of the field have I given him also to serve him.

7 And all nations shall serve him, and his son, and his son's son, until the very time of his land come: \*and then many nations and great kings shall serve themselves of him.

8 And it shall come to pass, that the nation and kingdom which will not serve the same Nebuchadnezzar the king of Babylon, and that will not put their neck under the yoke of the king of Babylon, that nation will I punish, saith the Lord, with the sword, and with the famine, and with the pestilence, until I have consumed them by his hand.

9 Therefore hearken not ye to your prophets, nor to your diviners, nor to your 2 dreamers, nor to your enchanters, nor to your sorcerers, which speak unto you, saying, Ye shall not serve the king of Babylon:

10 For they prophesy a lie unto you, to remove you far from your land; and that I should drive you out, and ye should perish.

11 But the nations that bring their

neck under the yoke of the king of Babylon, and serve him, those will I let remain still in their own land. saith the LORD; and they shall till it, and dwell therein.

12 ¶ I spake also to "Zcdekiah king of Judah according to all these words, saying, Bring your necks un-der the yoke of the king of Babylon, and serve him and his people, and live.

13 "Why will ye die, thou and thy people, by the sword, by the famine, and by the pestilence, as the Lord hath spoken against the nation that will not serve the king of Babylon?

14 Therefore hearken not unto the words of the prophets that speak unto you, saying, 'e shall not serve the king of Babylon: for they pro-phesy 'a lie unto you.

15 For I have not sent them, saith the Lord, yet they prophesy 3 a lie in my name; that I might drive you out, and that ye might perish, ye, and the prophets that prophesy unto

16 Also I spake to the priests and to all this people, saying, Thus saith the LORD; Hearken not to the words of your prophets that prophesy unto you, saying, Behold, the vessels of the Lorn's house shall now shortly be brought again from Babylon: for they prophesy a lie unto you.

CHRIST cir. 598. 4 Pa. 115. 15. & 146. 6. In. 45. 12.

Ps. 115. 16. Dan. 4. 17, 25, 32. 25, 32. ch. 28, 14. f ch. 25, 9. & 43, 10. Exek. 29. 18, 20. s ch. 28, 14. Dan. 2, 38.

4 2 Chr. 26. 20. ch. 25, 12, & 50, 27, Dan. 5, 26. k ch. 25, 14,

2 Heb.

l ver. 14.

ch. 28. 1.

\*Ezak.18.31.

° ch. 14. 14. & 23. 21. & 20. 8, 9. 3 Heb. in a lie, or, lyingly.

P 2 Chr. 36. 7, 10. ch. 28, 3. Dan. 1. 2.

Bofore CHRIST 898.

17 Hearken not unto them; serve the king of Babylon, and live: where-fore should this city be laid waste? 18 But if they be prophets, and if the word of the Lord be with them, let them now make intercession to the Lord of hosts, that the vessels which are left in the house of the Lord, and in the house of the king of Judah, and at Jerusalem, go not to Babylon.

2 Kin. 24. 14, 15. ch. 24. 1.

19 T For thus saith the LORD of hosts concerning the pillars, and concerning the sea, and concerning the bases, and concerning the resi-due of the vessels that remain in

this city, 20 Which Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon took not, when he carried away captive Jeconiah the son of Jehoiakim king of Judah from Jerusalem to Babylon, and all the nobles

of Judah and Jerusalem: 21 Yea, thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, concerning the vessels that remain in the house of the LORD, and in the house of the king of Judah and of Jerusalem:

22 They shall be 'carried to Babylon, and there shall they be until the day that I 'visit them, saith the LORD; then "will I bring them up, and restore them to this place.

#### CHAPTER XXVIII.

1 Hananiah prophesieth falsely the return of the vessels, and of Jeconiah. 5 Jeremiah, wishing it to be true, shereth that the event will declare who are true prophets. 10 Hana-niah breakth Jeremiah synke. 12 Jeremiah tolleth of an iron yoke, 15 and joretelleth Hananiah's death.

cir. 596. e ch. 27. 1. AND ait came to pass the same year, in the beginning of the reign of Zedekiah king of Judah, in the fourth year, and in the fifth month, that Hananiah the son of Azur the prophet, which was of Gibeon, spake unto me in the house of the Lord, in the presence of the priests and of all the people, saying,

2 Thus speaketh the Lord of hosts, the God of Israel, saying, I have broken b the yoke of the king of

Babylon.

3 Within 2 two full years will I bring again into this place all the vessels of the Lord's house, that Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon took away from this place, and car-

ried them to Babylon: 4 And I will bring again to this place Jeconiah the son of Jeholakim king of Judah, with all the "captives

Judah, that went into Babylon, saith the Lord: for I will break the yoke of the king of Babylon.

5 Then the prophet Jeremiah said unto the prophet Hananiah in the presence of the priests, and in the presence of all the people that stood in the house of the LORD,

6 Even the prophet Jeremiah said, captives, and to the priests, and to the

Amen: the Lord do so: the Lord perform thy words which thou hast prophesied, to bring again the vessels of the Lord's house, and all that is carried away captive, from Babylon

into this place.
7 Nevertheless hear thou now this word that I speak in thine ears, and in the ears of all the people;

8 The prophets that have been be-

fore me and before thee of old propliesied both against many countries, and against great kingdoms, of war,

and of evil, and of pestilence.

9 'The prophet which prophesieth of peace, when the word of the prophet shall come to pass, then shall the prophet be known, that the LORD

hath truly sent him. 10 ¶ Then Hananiah the prophet took the /yoke from off the prophet Jeremiah's neck, and brake it.

11 And Hananiah spake in the pre-

sence of all the people, saying, Thus saith the Lord; Even so will I break the yoke of Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon from the neck of all nations within the space of two full years. And the prophet Jeremiah went his way.

12 Then the word of the Lord came unto Jeremiah the prophet, after that Hananiah the prophet had broken the yoke from off the neck of

the prophet Jeremiah, saying, 13 Go and tell Hananiah, saying, Thus saith the LORD; Thou hast broken the yokes of wood; but thou shalt make for them yokes of iron.

shalt make for them yokes of from 14 For thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; AI have put ADout.28.48. a yoke of iron upon the neck of all Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon; and they shall serve him; and I have given him the beasts of the field also.

15 Then said the prophet Jeremiah unto Hananiah the prophet, Hear now, Hananiah; The Lord hath not sent thee; but \*thou makest this people to trust in a lie.

16 Therefore thus saith the LORD: Behold, I will east thee from off the face of the earth: this year thou shalt die, because thou hast taught 12 rebellion against the LORD.

17 So Hananiah the prophet died the same year in the seventh month.

CHAPTER XXIX.

UHAN' IEW AAIA.

1 Jeremish sendelth a letter to the captives in Budylon, to be guiet there, 8 and not to before the dreams of their prophets, 10 and that they shall return with grace after seventy years. 18 He forestleth the destruction of the real for their disabetience. 20 He shereth the february and the forest and of Abab and Zerbeitsh, the analysis of the control of the con

NOW these are the words of the letter that Jeremiah the prophet sent from Jerusalem unto the residue of the elders which were carried away

Rafore cir. 596.

CHRIST 41 Kip. 1.36

\* Daut. 18.22

f ch. 27, 2.

# ch. 27. 7.

\* ch. 29, 31, Exck. 13,22,

repolt. cir Mi

3 Heb.

4 ch. 27, 16, 2 Heb.

CHRIST cir. 599.

prophets, and to all the people whom Nebuchadnezzar had carried away captive from Jerusalem to Baby-

a 2 Kin. 24. 12, &c. ch. 22, 26. & 28, 4. Or,

2 (After that "Jeconiah the king, and the queen, and the seuments of Judah and Jerusalem, and the carpenters, and the smiths, were departed from Jerusalem;)

8 By the hand of Elasah the son of Shaphan, and Gemariah the son of Hilkiah, (whom Zedekiah king of Judah sent unto Babylon to Nebu-

chadnezzar king of Babylon) saying, 4 Thus saith the Lord of hosts, the God of Israel, unto all that are carried away captives, whom I have caused to be carried away from Jerusalem unto Babylon:

5 b Build ye houses, and dwell in them; and plant gardens, and eat the fruit of them;

6 Take ye wives, and beget sons and daughters; and take wives for your sons, and give your daughters to husbands, that they may bear sons and daughters; that ye may be increased there, and not diminished.

7 And seek the peace of the city whither I have caused you to be carried away captives, and pray unto the LORD for it: for in the peace thereof shall ye have peace.

8 ¶ For thus saith the Lord of hosts. the God of Israel; Let not your prophets and your diviners, that be in phets and your diviners, that be in the midst of you, a deceive you, nei-ther hearken to your dreams which ye cause to be dreamed, 9 For they prophesy salsely unto you in my name: I have not sent thom, suth the Lord.

10 T For thus saith the LORD. That after seventy years be accomplished at Babylon I will visit you. and perform my good word toward you, in causing you to return to this place.

11 For I know the thoughts that I think toward you, saith the LORD, thoughts of peace, and not of evil,

to give you an 'expected end.

12 Then shall yo call upon me, and ye shall go and pray unto me, and I will hearken unto you.

13 And Aye shall seek me, and find me, when ve shall search for me

with all your heart.

14 And \*I will be found of you, saith the Lord: and I will turn away your captivity, and 'I will gather you from all the nations, and from all the places whither I have driven you, saith the LORD: and I will bring you again into the place prophet, that thou shouldest put whence I caused you to be carried him in prison, and in the stocks. away captive.

15 ¶ Because ye have said, The Lord hath raised us up prophets in Babylon;

16 Know that thus saith the LORD of the king that sitteth upon the throne

dwelleth in this city, and of your brethren that are not gone forth with you into captivity; 17 Thus saith the LORD of hosts;

Behold, I will send upon them the "sword, the famine, and the pestilence, and will make them like "vile figs, that cannot be eaten, they are so evil

18 And I will persecute them with the sword, with the famine, and with the pestilence, and "will deliver them to be removed to all the kingdoms of the earth, 2 to be pa curse, and an astonishment, and an hissing, and a reproach, among all the nations whither I have driven them:

19 Because they have not hearkened 19 Beauties they have not marketing to my words, saith the Lorn, which "I sent unto them by my servants the prophets, rising up early and sending them; but ye would not hear saith the Lorn.

20 ¶ Hear ye therefore the word of

the Lord, all ye of the captivity, whom I have sent from Jerusalem to Babylon:

21 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, of Ahab the son son of Maaseiah, which prophesy a lic unto you in my name; Behold, I will deliver them into the hand of Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon; and he shall slav them before your

eyes; 22 And of them shall be taken up a curse by all the captivity of Judah which are in Babylon, saying, The Lord make thee like Zedeklah and like Ahab, whom the king of Babylon roasted in the

23 Because they have committed villany in Israel, and have committed adultery with their neighbours' wives, and have spoken lying words in my name, which I have not commanded them; even I know, and am a witness, saith the Lorn.

24 ¶ Thus shalt thou also speak to Shemaiah the Nchelamite, saying,

25 Thus speaketh the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, saying, Because thou hast sent letters in thy name unto all the people that are at Jerusalem, "and to Zephaniah the son of Maaseiah the priest, and

to all the priests, saying,
26 The LORD hath made thee priest in the stead of Jehoiada the priest, that ye should be \*officers in the house of the Lord, for every man that is " mad, and maketh himself a

27 Now therefore why hast thou not reproved Jeremiah of Anathoth, which maketh himself a prophet to

For therefore he sent unto us in Babylon, saying, This captivity is long:

of David, and of all the people that

CHRIST cir. 606.

\* ch. 24, 10. " ch. 24. 8.

Oeu, 28, 25, 2 Chr. 29, 8, ch. 15, 4, & 24. 9. & 34. 17. 2 Heb. for r ch. 26. 6. ch. 42. 18.

f ch. 25. 4. A 32, St.

Ezra 6. 10. 1 Tim. 2. 2.

ĕ ver. 28.

a lie.

cir. 606. f 2 Chr. 36, 21, 22, Exra 1, 1, ch. 25, 12, & 27, 22, Dan. 9, 2,

tion. Dan. 9. 3, A Lev. 26. 39, 40, &c. Deut. 30. ch. 24. 7. Pn. 32. 6. A 46. 1. Is. 55. 6. i ch. 23. 3, 8.

& 30. 3.

\*build ye houses, and dwell in them : and plant gardens, and eat the fruit of them

29 And Zephaniah the priest read this letter in the ears of Jeremiah

the prophet.
80 Then came the word of the Lord unto Jeremiah, saying,

81 Send to all them of the captivity. saying, Thus saith the Lord concern-ing Shemaiah the Nehelamite: Because that Shemaiah hath prophesied unto you, and I sent him not, and he caused you to trust in a lie:

32 Therefore thus saith the LORD; Behold, I will punish Shemaiah the Nehelamite, and his seed: he shall not have a man to dwell among this people; neither shall he behold the good that I will do for my people, saith the LORD: because he hath taught 2 rebellion against the LORD.

CHAPTER XXX.

1 God sheweth Jeremiah the return of the Jeres. 4 After their trouble they shall have deliverance. 10 He conforteth Jacob. 18 Their return shall be gracious. 20 Wrath shall fall on the wicked.

THE word that came to Jeremiah from the LORD, saving,

2 Thus speaketh the LORD God of Israel, saving. Write thee all the words that I have spoken unto thee in a book. 3 For, lo, the days come, saith the LORD, that "I will bring again the captivity of my people Israel and Judah, saith the LORD: and I will cause them to return to the land that I gave to their fathers, and

they shall possess it.

4 ¶ And these are the words that the LORD spake concerning Israel

and concerning Judah.

5 For thus saith the LORD; We have heard a voice of trembling, 3 of

fear, and not of peace.

6 Ask ye now, and see whether a man doth travail with child? wherefore do I see every man with his hands on his loins, cas a woman in travail, and all faces are turned

into paleness?
7 d Alas! for that day is great, so that none is like it: it is even the time of Jacob's trouble; but he shall

be saved out of it.

8 For it shall come to pass in that : strangers shall no more serve themselves of him:

9 But they shall serve the Lord their God, and David their king, whom I

will graise up unto them. 10 Therefore Afear thou not, O my servant Jacob, saith the LORD; neither be dismayed, O Israel: for, io, I will save thee from afar, and thy seed from the land of their captivity; and Jacob shall return, and shall be in rest, and be quiet and none shall make him afraid.

11 For I am with thee, saith the LORD, to save thee: \*though I make a full end of all nations whither I have scattered thee, 'yet will I not make a full end of thee: but I will correct thee min measure, and will not leave thee altogether unpunished

12 For thus saith the LORD, "Thy bruise is incurable, and thy wound

is grievous.

18 There is none to plead thy cause, 2 that thou mayest be bound up: o thou hast no healing medicines.

14 P All thy lovers have forgotten thee; they seek thee not; for I have wounded thee with the wound of an enemy, with the chastisement of a crucl one, for the multitude of thine iniquity: \*because thy sins were ininiquity; creased.

15 Why teriest thou for thine affliction? thy sorrow is incurable for the multitude of thine iniquity: because thy sins were increased, I have done

these things unto thee.

16 Therefore all they that devour thee "shall be devoured; and all thine adversaries, every one of them, shall go into captivity; and they that spoil thee shall be a spoil, and all that prey upon thee will I give

for a prey.

17 \*For I will restore health unto thee, and I will heal thee of thy wounds, saith the LORD; because they called thee an Outcast, saying, This is Zion, whom no man seeketh

after.

18 Thus saith the Lord; Behold y I will bring again the captivity of Jacob's tents, and have mercy on his dwellingplaces; and the city shall be builded upon her own 3 heap, and the palace shall remain after the manner thereof.

19 And a out of them shall proceed thanksgiving and the voice of them that make merry: band I will multiply them, and they shall not be few; I will also glorify them, and they shall not be small.

20 Their children also shall be cas aforetime, and their congregation shall be established before me, and

I will punish all that oppress them.
21 And their nobles shall be of themselves, dand their governor shall proday, saith the Lord of hosts, that 1 ceed from the midst of them; and 1 will break his yoke from off thy will cause him to draw near, and neck, and will burst thy bonds, and he shall approach unto me: for who is this that engaged his heart to approach unto me? saith the Lord, 22 And ye shall be Imy people, and

I will be your God,

23 Behold, the whirlwind of the LORD goeth forth with fury, a 4continuing whirlwind: it shall sfall with pain upon the head of the wicked.

24 The flerce anger of the Lord shall not return, until he have done it, and until he have performed the intents of his heart: \* in the latter days ye shall consider it.

l ch. 4. 27. \*\* Pa. 6. 1. Is. 27. 8. ch. 10. 21. A 46. 98 \* 2 Chr. 36. 16. ch. 15. 18.

2 Heb. for binding up, or, och. 8, 22, P Lam. 1. 2. 7 Job 13, 24. & 16. 9. & 19. 11. " Job 30. 21.

4 ch. 5. 6. t ch. 15, 18,

\* Ex. 23, 22, Is. 33. J. & 41. 11. ch. 10, 25

ch. 33. 7. 11. Pa. 102, 13,

& 37. 27. 20. A 25. 32. 4 Heb.

t ver. 18. ch. 32. 44. Ezek. 39. Amos 9, 14,

ch. 28. 16.

2 Heb.

ch. 16. 15.

8 Or, there is fear, and not peace

oel 2. 11, Amos 5, 18, Zeph. 1, 14,

/ Is. 55. 3, 4. Ezek. 34. 23. & 37. 24.

A Is. 41. 13. A 43. 5. & 41. 2. ch. 46. 27,

| Before  | CHAPTER XXXI.  | the denue both young men and old  | Before                                |
|---|--|---|---------------------------------------|
| CHRIST  | 1 The restruction of Terms 10 The publication  | the dance, both young men and old<br>together: for I will turn their mourn-     | CHRIST                                |
| cir. 606,   | 1 The restoration of Israel. 10 The publication<br>thereof. 15 Rahel mourning is comforted.<br>18 Fyhraim repenting is brought home again.<br>22 Christ is promised. 27 His care over the<br>church. 31 His west covenant. 35 The sta- | ing into joy, and will comfort them,  | cir. 606.                             |
|   | 18 Ephraim repenting is brought home again.  | and make them rejoice from their  |                                       |
|   | church, 31 His new covenant, 35 The stu-   | sortow,   |                                       |
|   | outry, 35 and amprimus of the charen.  | 14 And I will satiate the soul of the   |                                       |
| eh. 30. 24.   | AT the same time, saith the Lord, will I be the God of all the   | priests with fatness, and my people   |                                       |
| b ch. 30. 22.                                       | A will I be the God of all the   | shall be satisfied with my goodness,  |                                       |
|   | families of Israel, and they shall be  | saith the Lord.   |                                       |
|   | my people.   | 15 ¶ Thus saith the Lord; A voice   | Matt. 2.<br>17, 18.                   |
|   | 2 Thus saith the LORD, The peo-<br>ple which were left of the sword  | was heard in bRamah, lamentation,<br>and bitter weeping; Rahel weeping          | Josh. 18.                             |
|   | found grace in the wilderness; even  | for her children refused to be com-   | 25.                                   |
| * Num. 10.  | Israel, when 'I went to cause him  | forted for her children, because they   | Gen. 42, 13.                          |
| 33.   | to rest,   | were not.   |                                       |
| Deut. 1, 33.<br>Ps. 95, 11.                         | 8 The Lord hath appeared 2 of old  | 16 Thus saith the LORD; Refrain   |                                       |
| In. 63. 14.   | unto me, saying, Yea, dI have loved  | thy voice from weeping, and thine   |                                       |
| 2 Hob.<br>from afar.                                | thee with an everlasting love: there-  | eyes from tears: for thy work shall   |                                       |
| d Mal. 1. 2.  | fore 8 with lovingkindness have I  | be rewarded, saith the Lord; and  | i                                     |
| * Rom. 11.  | fdrawn thee.   | d they shall come again from the  | d ver. 4, 5.<br>Ezra 1, 5.            |
| 28, 29.   | 4 Again I will build thee, and thou  | land of the enemy.  | Hos. 1. 11.                           |
| 8 Or, have<br>I extended                            | shalt be built, O virgin of Israel:  | 17 And there is hope in thine end,  | l                                     |
| loving-<br>kindness                                 | thou shalt again be adorned with   | saith the Lord, that thy children shall come again to their own border.         | i                                     |
| unto thee.  | thy *4 tabrets, and shalt go forth<br>in the dances of them that make  | 18 ¶ I have surely heard Ephraim  |                                       |
| / Hos. 11. 4.                                       | merry.   | bemoaning himself thus; Thou hast   | ſ                                     |
| <ul> <li>ch. 33, 7.</li> <li>Ex. 15, 20.</li> </ul> | 5 Thou shalt yet plant vines upon  | chastised me, and I was chastised, as   | ŀ                                     |
| Judg. 11.   | the mountains of Samaria: the plant-   | a bullock unaccustomed to the yoke:   |                                       |
| 34.<br>Ps. 149. 3.                                  | ers shall plant, and shall <sup>5</sup> cat them   | turn thou me, and I shall be turned;  | ' Lam. 5. 21.                         |
| 4 Or,<br>timbrels.                                  | as common things.  | for thou art the Lord my God.   | ∫ Deu. 30. 2.                         |
| i 1s. 65. 21.                                       | 6 For there shall be a day, that   | 19 Surely fafter that I was turned, I repented; and after that I was            | 2 200. 20. 20                         |
| Amos 9. 14.   | the watchmen upon the mount Eph-   | instructed, I smote upon my thigh:  | l                                     |
| 5 Heb.<br>profans                                   | raim shall cry, *Arise ye, and let us go up to Zion unto the Lord  | I was ashamed, yea, even confounded,  | l                                     |
| them,<br>Deut. 20. 6.                               | our God.   | because I did bear the reproach of  | i                                     |
| # 28. 30.   | 7 For thus saith the Lord; 'Sing   | my youth.   | l                                     |
| 4 fa. 2. 3.   | with gladness for Jacob, and shout   | my youth.  20 Is Ephraim my dear son? is he                                     |                                       |
| Mic. 4. 2.<br>I Is. 12. 5, 6.                       | among the chief of the nations:  | a picasant cinici: for since I spake  | 1                                     |
| · 1 m 1 m 1 o, or                                   | publish ye, praise ye, and say, O<br>LORD, save thy people, the remnant  | against him, I do earnestly remember<br>him still: "therefore my bowels 2 are   | # Deut. 32.                           |
|   | of Israel.   | troubled for him; *I will surely have   | 36.                                   |
| ⇔ ch. 3. 12,  | 8 Behold, I will bring them "from  | mercy upon him, saith the Lorn.   | Is. 63. 15.<br>Hos. 11. 8.            |
| 18. & 23. S.  | the north country, and "gather them  | 21 Set thee up waymarks, make thee  | 2 Heb.                                |
| " Ezek. 20.<br>34, 41.                              | from the coasts of the earth, and  | high heaps: set thine heart toward  | sound.<br>à Is. 57. 18.               |
| A 31. 13.   | with them the blind and the lame,  | the highway, even the way which thou  | Hos. 14. 4.                           |
|   | the woman with child and her that  | wentest: turn again, O virgin of Is-  | ch. 50. 5.                            |
|   | travaileth with child together: a great  | rael, turn again to these thy cities. 22 ¶ How long wilt thou go about,         | 4 ch. 2. 18,                          |
| ° Ps. 126.  | company shall return thither.  9 ° They shall come with weeping,   | O thou backsliding daughter? for  | 23, 36,                               |
| 5, 6.<br>ch. 50, 4.                                 | and with supplications will I lead   | the LORD hath created a new thing   | l ch. 3, 6, 8,<br>11, 12, 14,         |
| 6 Or,   | them: I will cause them to walk p by   | in the earth, A woman shall compass   | 22.                                   |
| favours,<br>Zech.12.10.                             | the rivers of waters in a straight   | a man.  | į.                                    |
| Zech.12.10.<br>P In. 35, 8.                         | way, wherein they shall not stumble:   | 23 Thus saith the Lord of hosts,  | 1                                     |
| & 43. 19.<br>& 49. 10, 11.                          | for I am a father to Israel, and   | the God of Israel; As yet they shall  | 1                                     |
| & 49. 10, 11.<br>9 Ex. 4. 22.                       | Ephraim is my firstborn.  10 ¶ Hear the word of the Lord, O  | use this speech in the land of Judah<br>and in the cities thereof, when I shall | ł .                                   |
| - 4141 41 441                                       | ye nations, and declare it in the isles  | bring again their captivity; "The   | = Ps. 122.                            |
|   | afar off, and say, He that scattered   | LORD bless thee, O habitation of jus-   | Ps. 122.<br>5, 6, 7, 8,<br>Is. 1, 26, |
| 1s. 40, 11,   | afar off, and say, He that scattered<br>Israel will gather him, and keep   | tice, and "mountain of holiness.  | * Zech. 8. 3.                         |
| Enek. 34.<br>12, 13, 14.                            | him, as a shepherd doth his flock.   | 24 And there shall dwell in Judah   | i                                     |
| * Is. 44. 23.                                       | 11 For the LORD hath redeemed  | itself, and oin all the cities thereof  | ° ch. 33, 12,<br>13,                  |
| & 48. 20.   | Jacob, and ransomed him from the   | together, husbandmen, and they that   | 1                                     |
| * 1s. 49. 24,<br>25.                                | hand of him that was stronger than   | go forth with flocks.  25 For I have satisted the weary                         | ļ                                     |
|   | he.<br>12 Therefore they shall come and  | soul, and I have replenished every  | 1                                     |
| * Ezek. 17.   | sing in "the height of Zion, and shall   | sorrowful soul.   | 1                                     |
| 23. & 20. 40.                                       | flow together to "the goodness of the  | 26 Upon this I awaked, and beheld;  | 1                                     |
| " Hos. 3. 5.  | LORD, for wheat, and for wine, and   | and my sleep was sweet unto me.   | į.                                    |
|   | for oil, and for the young of the flock  | 27 T Behold, the days come, saith   |                                       |
| ¥ 1s. 58, 11,                                       | and of the herd: and their soul shall  | the Lord, that "I will sow the house  | P Esek. 38,<br>9, 10, 11,             |
| # Ta 95 10  | be as a watered garden; and they   | of Israel and the house of Judah with the seed of man, and with the             | 9, 10, 11,<br>Hoa. 2, 23,             |
| & 65. 19.<br>Rev. 21. 4.                            | shall not sorrow any more at all.  13 Then shall the virgin rejoice in   |   | Zoch. 10. 9.                          |
| 1007. 21. 2.  | 1 Inch shall me them rejoice in  |   | !                                     |

about to Goath.

= 2 Chr. 23.

40 And the whole valley of the dead bodies, and of the ashes, and all the fields unto the brook of Kidron, "unto

Nab. 2.28. the corner of the horse gate toward the

12 And I gave the evidence of the purchase unto 'Baruch the son of

Neriah, the son of Maaseiah, in the sight of Hanameel mine uncle's son,

and in the presence of the k witnesses 1s. 8. 2.

í ch. 36. 4.

Rafore CHRIST cir. 590.

l ver. 37. 43.

\* 2 Kin. 19.

" ver. 27. Gen. 18. 14. Luke 1. 37.

2 Or, hid

• Ex. 20. 6. & 31. 7. Deut. 5. 9.

10.

3 Heb.

doing. Job 34, 21, Pa. 33, 13, Pro. 5, 21, ch. 16, 17,

P Is. 9. 6.

9 ch. 10. 16.

r 1s. 28, 29,

Neh. 9. 26. ch. 11. 8. Dan. 9. 10, —11.

that subscribed the book of the purchase, before all the Jews that sat in the court of the prison.

13 ¶ And I charged Baruch before

them, saying,
14 Thus saith the Lord of hosts,
the God of Israel; Take these evidences, this evidence of the purchase, both which is sealed, and this evidence which is open; and put them in an earthen vessel, that they may

continue many days.

15 For thus saith the Lord of hosts, the God of Israel; Houses and fields and vineyards 'shall be pos-

sessed again in this land.

16 ¶ Now when I had delivered the evidence of the purchase unto Baruch the son of Neriah, I prayed unto the

LORD, saying,
17 Ah Lord Gop! behold, "thou hast made the heaven and the earth by thy great power and stretched out arm, and "there is nothing 2 too hard for thee:

18 Thou shewest olovingkindness unto thousands, and recompensest the iniquity of the fathers into the bosom of their children after them: Lord of hosts, is his name, 19 Great in counsel, and mighty

in "work: for thine 'cyes are open upon all the ways of the sons of men: to give every one according to his ways, and according to the fruit of his doings:

20 Which hast set signs and wonders in the land of Egypt, even unto this day, and in Israel, and among other men; and hast inade thee "a name, as at this day;
21 And "hast brought forth thy

people Israel out of the land of Egypt with signs, and with wonders, and with a strong hand, and with a stretched out arm, and with great terror:

22 And hast given them this land, which thou didst swear to their fathers to give them, va land flowing with milk and honey;

23 And they came in, and possessed it; but they obeyed not thy voice, neither walked in thy law; they have done nothing of all that thou commandedst them to do: therefore thou hast caused all this evil to come upon them:

24 Behold the 4 mounts, they are come unto the city to take it; and the city "is given into the hand of the Chaldeans, that fight against it, because of the sword, and of the famine, and of the pestilence: and what thou hast spoken is come to pass; and, behold, thou

seest it. 25 And thou hast said unto me, O Lord God, Buy thee the field for money, and take witnesses; for the city is given into the hand of the

Chaldeans.

26 Then came the word of the

Lord unto Jeremiah, saying, 27 Behold, I am the Lord, the God of all flesh: "is there any thing

too hard for me?
28 Therefore thus saith the LORD; Behold, /I will give this city into the hand of the Chaldeans, and into the hand of Nebuchadrezzar king of

the mand of Nobucharrezzar ang of Babylon, and he shall take it: 29 And the Chaldeans, that fight against this city, shall come and "set fire on this city, and burn it with the houses, \*upon whose roofs they have offered incense unto Baal, and poured out drink offerings un-to other gods, to provoke me to

30 For the children of Israel and done evil before me from their youth: for the children of Israel have only provoked me to anger with the work of their hands, saith the Lord.

31 For this city hath been to me as 2a provocation of mine anger and of my fury from the day that they built it even unto this day; that I should remove it from be-fore my face,

32 Because of all the evil of the children of Israel and of the children of Judah, which they have done to provoke me to anger, they, their kings, their princes, their priests, and their prophets, and the men of Judah, and the inhabitants of

Jerusalem, 33 And they have turned unto me the 3m back, and not the face: though I taught them, "rising up early and teaching them, yet they have not hearkened to receive instruction.

34 But they 'set their abominations in the house, which is called by my name, to defile it.

35 And they built the high places of Baal, which are in the valley of the son of Hinnom, to "cause their sons and their daughters to pass through the fire unto Molech; which I commanded them not, neither came it into my mind, that they should do this abonination, to cause Judah to sin.

36 And now therefore thus saith the LORD, the God of Israel, con-cerning this city, whereof ye say, "It shall be delivered into the hand of the king of Babylon by the sword, and by the famine, and by the pestilence;

37 Behold, I will 'gather them out of all countries, whither I have driven them in mine anger, and in my fury, and in great wrath; and I will bring them again unto this place, and I will cause them "to dwell safely:

38 And they shall be "my people, and I will be their God: 39 And I will "give them one heart,

CHRIST cir. 890. 4Xum.16.22. \* ver. 17.

# ch. 21. 10. # 37. 8, 10. # 52. 13. à ch. 19. 13.

ch. 2. 7. \$ 3. 25. \$ 7. 22.— 26. \$ 22. 21. Erek. 20. 28.

<sup>2</sup> Heb. for my anger.

4 2 Kin. 23. 27. 4 24. 3.

/ 1s. 1. 4. G. Dan. 9. 8.

| A graci  | ous return JEREMIA  | AH, XXXIII. from captivity p   | romised.                                  |
|--|---|--|---|
| Before<br>CHRIST                                     | and one way, that they may fear me 2 for ever, for the good of them, and  | have sinned, and whereby they have   | Before<br>CHRIST                          |
| cir. 590.  | of their children after them:   | 9 7 "And it shall be to me a name  | cir. 590,                                 |
| 2 Heb.<br>all days.                                  | 40 And "I will make an everlasting covenant with them, that I will not  | or joy, a praise and an nonour before  | ** Is. 62. 7.<br>ch. 18. 11.              |
| Is. 55. 3.<br>ch. 31. 31.                            | turn away s from them, to do them   | shall hear all the good that I do  |   |
| I Hob. from<br>after them.                           | turn away 3 from them, to do them good; but "I will put my fear in their hearts, that they shall not de-                                      | shall hear all the good that I do<br>unto them: and they shall "fear<br>and tremble for all the goodness and | " Is. 60, 5.                              |
| ech. 31. 33.   | part from me.   | for all the prosperity that I procure  |   |
| Deut. 30. 9.<br>Zeph. 3. 17.                         | 41 Yea, I will rejoice over them to<br>do them good, and I will plant them  | unto it. 10 Thus saith the Lord; Again   |   |
| eh. 24. 6.<br>& 31. 28.                              | in this land tassuredly with my whole   | there shall be heard in this place,  | • ch. 32, 43,                             |
| Amos 9, 15,<br>4 Hob. in                             | heart and with my whole soul. 42 For thus saith the Lord; dLike   | which ye say shall be desolate without man and without beast, even in  | - cm, 32, 13,                             |
| truik, or,<br>slability.                             | as I have brought all this great evil   | the cities of Judah, and in the streets<br>of Jerusalem, that are desolate, with-                            |   |
| d ch. 31, 28.  | upon this people, so will I bring upon them all the good that I have  | out man, and without inhabitant, and   |   |
| * yer, 15.   | promised them. 43 And fields shall be bought in   | without beast, 11 The proice of joy, and the voice   | P ch. 7. 34.                              |
| f ch. 33, 10,  | this land. whereof ve say, It is  | of gladness, the voice of the bride-<br>groom, and the voice of the bride,                                   | ₫ 16. 9.<br>₫ 25. 10.                     |
|  | desolate without man or beast; it is given into the hand of the Chaldeans.  | the voice of them that shall say,  | Rev. 18. 23.                              |
|  | 44 Men shall buy fields for money,  | Praise the LORD of hosts: for the  | 7 1 Chr. 16.<br>8. 34.<br>2 Chr. 5.13.    |
| # ch. 17. 26.  | and subscribe evidences, and seal them, and take witnesses in the   | LORD is good; for his mercy endureth for ever: and of them that shall bring                                  | 2 Chr. 5.13.                              |
|  | land of Benjamin, and in the places   | of the Lord. For 'I will cause to  | & 7. 3.<br>Esra 3. 11.<br>Ps. 136, 1.     |
|  | about Jerusalem, and in the cities of Judah, and in the cities of the   | return the captivity of the land, as   | In. 12. 4.<br>Lov. 7, 12.<br>Ps. 107. 22, |
|  | mountains, and in the cities of the valley, and in the cities of the south:   | at the first, saith the Lord.  12 Thus saith the Lord of hosts:  | & 116. 17.                                |
| A ch. 33. 7,   | for I will cause their captivity to   | 'Again in this place, which is desolate  | ver. 7.<br>In. 65, 10,<br>ch. 31, 24,     |
| 11, 26.  | return, saith the Lord.   | without man and without beast, and<br>in all the cities thereof, shall be an                                 | ch. 31. 24.<br>4 50. 19.                  |
|  | CHAPTER XXXIII.   | habitation of shepherds causing their  |   |
|  | 1 God promiseth to the captivity a gracious<br>return, 9 a joyful state, 12 a settled govern-<br>ment, 15 Christ the Branch of righteousness, | flocks to lie down.  13 "In the cities of the mountains,"  | " ch. 17. 26.                             |
|  | 17 a continuance of kingdom and priesthood,<br>20 and a stability of a blessed seed.  | in the cities of the vale, and in the cities of the south, and in the land                                   | £ 32. 44.                                 |
| cir. 590.  |   | of Benjamin, and in the places about<br>Jerusalem, and in the cities of Judah,                               |   |
| 4 ch. 32. 2, 3.                                      | MOREOVER the word of the Lord<br>time, while he was yet "shut up in   | shall the flocks "pass again under the   | " Lev. 27. 32.                            |
| 6 Ia. 37. 26.  | the court of the prison, saying,<br>2 Thus saith the Lord the maker   | hands of him that telleth them, saith the Lorp.  |   |
|  | thereof, the Lord that formed it, to  | 14 Behold, the days come, saith  | * ch. 23, 5,<br># 31, 27, 31.             |
| SOT, JE-<br>HOVAH.                                   | establish it; <sup>5</sup> the Lord is his name; 3 Call unto me, and I will an-   | the Lorp, that 'I will perform that good thing which I have promised   | ch. 29. 10.                               |
| Ex. 15. 3.<br>Amos 5. 8.                             | swer thee, and shew thee great and  | unto the house of Israel and to the  |   |
| # 9. 6.<br># Pa. 91. 15.                             | 6 mighty things, which thou knowest not.  | house of Judah.  15 ¶ In those days, and at that   |   |
| ch, 29. 12.<br>6 Or.hidden.                          | 4 For thus saith the Lord, the God  | time, will I cause the Branch of   | * Is. 4. 2.                               |
| Ia. 48. 6.   | of Israel, concerning the houses of<br>this city, and concerning the houses   | righteousness to grow up unto David;<br>and he shall execute judgment and                                    | ch. 23. 5.                                |
| ch. 32, 24,  | of the kings of Judah, which are<br>thrown down by the mounts, and  | righteousness in the land.  16 bIn those days shall Judah be   | <sup>b</sup> ch. 23, 6,                   |
|  | by the sword;   | saved, and Jerusalem shall dwell   |   |
| / ch. 32. 5.   | 5 They come to fight with the Chaldeans, but it is to fill them with  | safely: and this is the name where-<br>with she shall be called, <sup>2</sup> The Lord                       | 2 Heb.                                    |
|  | the dead bodies of men, whom I  | our righteousness.   | Jehovah-<br>teidkenu.                     |
|  | have slain in mine anger and in my<br>fury, and for all whose wickedness I  | 17 TFor thus saith the Lord; David shall never want a man to sit upon  | 3 Heb. There                              |
|  | have hid my face from this city. 6 Behold, I will bring it health   | the throne of the house of Israel;   | cut off from<br>David.                    |
| # ch. 30. 17.<br>A ver. 11.                          | and cure, and I will cure them, and   | 18 Neither shall the priests the<br>Levites want a man before-me to  | *2 Sam.7.16.<br>1 Kin. 2. 4.              |
| ch. 30. 3.<br>A 32. 41.                              | will reveal unto them the abundance of peace and truth.   | doffer burnt offerings, and to kindle<br>meat offerings, and to do sacrifice                                 | Pa. 89. 29,<br>36.                        |
| 4 la 1 96  | 7 And I will cause the captivity of   | continually.   | Luke 1. 32,                               |
| ch. 24. 6.<br>& 30. 20.<br>& 31. 4. 28.<br>& 42. 10. | Judah and the captivity of Israel to return, and will build them, 'as at  | 19 ¶ And the word of the Lord came unto Jeremiah, saying,  | # Rom, 12.1,<br># 15. 16,                 |
| & F.zek.36.25.                                       | the first.  | 20 Thus saith the Lord; 'If ye can   | A 15, 16,<br>1 Pct. 2,5,9.<br>Rev. 1, 6.  |
| Zech. 13. 1.<br>Heb. 9. 13,                          | 8 And I will *cleanse them from all<br>their iniquity, whereby they have  | break my covenant of the day, and<br>my covenant of the night, and that                                      | ver. 25.<br>Ps. 89. 37.<br>Is. 54. 9.     |
| 14.<br>1 ch. 31. 31.                                 | their iniquity, whereby they have<br>sinned against me; and I will 'par-  | there should not be day and night  | ch. 31. 30.                               |
| Mic. 7. 18.  | don all their iniquities, whereby they  | in mon scason,   |   |

| The cap  | tivity of JEREMIA  | H, XXXIV. Zedekiah   | foretold.   |
|--|--|--|---|
| Before<br>OHRIST<br>cir. 590.                          | 21 Then may also my covenant be<br>broken with David my servant, that<br>he should not have a son to reign   | 7 When the king of Babylon's army<br>fought against Jerusalem, and against<br>all the cities of Judak that were left,  | CHRIST<br>cir. 501.   |
| / Pa. 80. 84.  | upon his throne; and with the Le-  | against Lachish, and against Azekah :  |   |
| # Gen. 13.<br>16. & 15. 5.<br>& 22. 17.<br>ch. 31, 37. | vites the priests, my ministers.<br>22 As the host of heaven cannot be<br>numbered, neither the sand of the<br>sea measured: so will I multiply the<br>seed of David my servant, and the<br>Levites that minister unto me.   | for 'these defenced cities remained<br>of the cities of Judah.<br>8 T This is the word that came unto<br>Jeremiah from the Lozp, after that<br>the king Zedekiah had made a cove-<br>nant with all the people which were                   | 2 Kin. 18.<br>13. & 19. 8.<br>2 Chr. 11.<br>5, 9.<br>cir. 891.                      |
| å ver. 21,<br>22.                                      | 23 Moreover the word of the Lord came to Jeremiah, saying, 24 Considerest thou not what this people have spoken, saying, A The two families which the Lord hath chosen, he hath even cast them off? thus they have despised my people, that they should be no more a na-                         | at Jerusalem, to proclaim *liberty unto them; 9 'That every man should let his manservant, and every man his maidservant, being an Hebrew or an Hebrewess, go free; "that none should serve himself of them, to wit, of a Jew his brother. | * ver. 14.<br>Ex. 21. 2.<br>Lev. 25. 10.<br>* Neh. 5. 11.<br>** Lev. 25.<br>30,—46. |
| ' ver. 20.<br>Gen. 6. 22.                              | tion before them.  25 Thus saith the Lord; If 'my covenant be not with day and night,  | 10 Now when all the princes, and<br>all the people, which had entered<br>into the covenant, heard that every   |   |
| * Ps. 74. 16,<br>17.                                   | and if I have not *appointed the ordinances of heaven and carth;   | one should let his manservant, and every one his maidservant, go free,   |   |
| & 104. 19.<br>ch. 31. 35,                              | 26 Then will I cast away the seed  | that none should serve themselves of   |   |
| 36.<br>l ch. 31. 37.                                   | of Jacob, and David my servant, so that I will not take any of his seed  | them any more, then they obeyed, and let them go.  |   |
| m ver. 7, 11.<br>Egra 2, 1.                            | to be rulers over the seed of Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob: for "I will cause their captivity to return, and have mercy on them.  | 11 But *afterward they turned, and caused the servants and the handmaids, whom they had let go free, to return, and brought them into  | cir. 590.<br>* See<br>ver. 21.<br>ch. 37. 5.  |
|  | CHAPTER XXXIV.  1 Jeremiah prophesieth the captivity of Zede- kich and the city. 8 The princes and the people having dismissed their bondservants, contrary to the covenut of God, reassume them. 12 Jeremiah, for their disoledience, giveth them and Zedekiah into the hands of their enemies. | subjection for servants and for hand-<br>maids.  12 ¶ Therefore the word of the<br>Lord came to Jeremiah from the<br>Lord, saying,<br>13 Thus saith the Lord, the God<br>of Israel; I made a covenant with                                 |   |
| cir. 591.<br>2 Kin. 25.                                | THE word which came unto Jeremiah from the Lord, when  | your fathers in the day that I brought them forth out of the land  | l   |
| 1, &c.<br>ch. 39, 1.                                   | Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon,<br>and all his army, and ball the king-  | of Egypt, out of the house of bond-<br>men, saying,  | 1   |
| t ch. 1. 15. 2 Heb. the dominion of his hand.          | doms of the earth 2 of his dominion, and all the people, fought against Jerusalem, and against all the cities thereof, saying, 2 Thus saith the Lord, the God of Israel; Go and speak to Zedekiah  | 14 At the end of seven years let ye<br>go every man his brother an Hebrew,<br>which hath been sold unto thee; and<br>when he hath served thee six years,<br>thou shalt let him go free from thee:<br>but your fathers hearkened not unto   | * Ez. 21. 2.<br>& 23. 10.<br>Dout.15.12.<br>2 Or.<br>hath sold<br>himself.          |
| ch. 21, 10, & 32, 3, 28,                               | king of Judah, and tell him, Thus<br>saith the Lord; Behold, I will give<br>this city into the hand of the king  | me, neither inclined their ear.  15 And ye were <sup>3</sup> now turned, and had done right in my sight, in pro-   | 3 Heb.<br>to day.   |
| d ver. 22.<br>ch. 32. 29.                              | of Babylon, and the shall burn it with fire:   | claiming liberty every man to his<br>neighbour; and ye had made a  | P So 2 Kin.   |
| ch. 32, 4.   | 8 And 'thou shalt not escape out of<br>his hand, but shalt surely be taken,<br>and delivered into his hand; and<br>thine eyes shall behold the eyes of   | 4 which is called by my name:  16 But ye turned and polluted my name, and caused every man his   | 23. S.<br>Neh. 10. 29.<br>1 ch. 7. 10.<br>4 Heb.<br>where-<br>upon my               |
| 8 Heb. his<br>mouth shall<br>speak to<br>thy mouth.    | the king of Babylon, and <sup>3</sup> he shall speak with thee mouth to mouth, and thou shalt go to Babylon.  4 Yet hear the word of the Lord, O Zedekiah king of Judah; Thus  | servant, and every man his hand-<br>maid, whom he had set at liberty<br>at their pleasure, to return, and<br>brought them into subjection, to be<br>unto you for servants and for hand-<br>maids.  | name is<br>called.<br>FEx. 20. 7.<br>Lov. 19. 12.                                   |
|  | saith the Lord of thee, Thou shalt   | 17 Therefore thus saith the LORD:  | [   |

6 Then Jeremiah the prophet spake all these words unto Zedekiah king of Judah in Jerusalem,

saith the Lord of thee, Thou shalt not die by the sword:

5 But thou shalt die in peace: and with the burnings of thy fathers, the former kings which were before thee, so shall they burn odours for thee; and \*they will lament thee, saying, Ah lord! for I have pronounced the word, saith the Lord.

6 Then Leremiah the prophet spake

See 2 Chr. 16, 14, & 21, 19. Dan. 2. 46. A See ch. 22, 18,

maids.

17 Therefore thus saith the LORD;
Ye have not hearkened unto me,
in proclaiming liberty, every one to
his brother, and every man to his
neighbour: 'behold, I proclaim a
liberty for you, saith the Lorn, 'to
the sword, to the pestilence, and to
the famine: and I will make you
'to be "removed into all the kingdone of the carth

18 And I will give the men that have

doms of the earth.

Biller . cir. 200. Bee Gen. 16, 10, 17,

7 ch. 7. 33. & 16. 4. & 19. 7.

cir. 607.

transgressed my covenant, which have not performed the words of the covenant which they had made be-fore me, when "they cut the calf in twain, and passed between the parts thereof.

19 The princes of Judah, and the 19 The princes of Jucaal, and the princes of Jerusalem, the cunuchs, and the priests, and all the people of the land, which passed between the parts of the calf; 20 I will even give them into the hand of their enemies, and into the

hand of them that seek their life: and their 'dead bodies shall be for meat unto the fowls of the heaven. and to the beasts of the earth.

21 And Zedekiah king of Judah and his princes will I give into the hand of their enemies, and into the hand of them that seek their life, and into the hand of the king of Babylon's army, which are gone up from you.
22 Behold, I will command, saith

See ch. 37. 5. 11. ch. 37. 8, the LORD, and cause them to return to this city; and they shall fight against it, and take it, and burn it with fire; and 'I will make the ch. 38. 3. 4 39. 1, 2, 8. 4 52. 7, 13. cities of Judah a desolation without ch. 9. 11. an inhabitant.

CHAPTER XXXV.

1 By the obedience of the Rechabites, 12 Jere-miah condemneth the disobedience of the Jews. 18 God blesseth the Rechabites for their obedience.

THE word which came unto Jeremiah from the LORD in the days of Jeholakim the son of Josiah king

of Judah, saying,
2 Go unto the house of the "Rechabites, and speak unto them, and bring them into the house of the Lord, into one of the chambers, and give them wine to drink

3 Then I took Jaazaniah the son of Jeremiah, the son of Habaziniah, and his brethren, and all his sons, and the whole house of the Rechabites;

4 And I brought them into the house of the LORD, into the chamber of the sons of Hanan, the son of Igdaliah, a man of God, which was by the chamber of the princes, which was above the chamber of Maasciah the son of Shallum, "the keeper of the 2 door:

5 And I set before the sons of the bouse of the Rechabites pots full of wine, and cups, and I said unto them, Drink ye wine.

6 But they said, We will drink no wine: for Jonadab the son of Rechab our father commanded us, saying, Ye shall drink no wine, neither

ye, nor your sons for ever:

7 Neither shall ye build house, nor sow seed, nor plant vineyard, nor have any: but all your days ye shall dwell in tents; that ye may live many days in the land where ye be strangers.

8 Thus have we obeyed the voice of Jonadab the son of Rechab our

father in all that he hath charged us, to drink no wine all our days, we, our wives, our sons, nor our daughters;

9 Nor to build houses for us to dwell in: neither have we vineyard.

nor field, nor seed:

10 But we have dwelt in tents, and have obeyed, and done according to all that Jonadab our father commanded us.

manded us.

11 But it came to pass, when Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon came up
into the land, that we said, Come,
and let us go to Jerusalem for fear
of the army of the Chaldeans, and
for fear of the army of the Syrians: so we dwell at Jerusalem.

12 7 Then came the word of the

Lord unto Jeremiah, saying, 13 Thus saith the Lord of hosts, is thus saith the LORD of nosts, the God of Israel; Go and tell the men of Judah and the inhabitants of Jerusalem, Will ye not /receive instruction to hearken to my words? saith the Lorn.

14 The words of Jonadab the son of Rechab, that he commanded his sons not to drink wine, are performed; for unto this day they drink none, but obey their father's commandment: notwithstanding I have spoken unto you, \* rising early and speaking; but ye hearkened not unto me.

15 I have sent also unto you all my servants the prophets, rising up early and sending them, saying, Return ye now every man from his evil way, and amend your doings, and go not after other gods to serve them, and ye shall dwell in the land which I have given to you and to your fathers: but ye have not in-clined your ear, nor hearkened unto

16 Because the sons of Jonadab the son of Rechab have performed the commandment of their father, which he commanded them; but this peo-

ple hath not hearkened unto me:
17 Therefore thus saith the LORD
God of hosts, the God of Israel;
Behold, I will bring upon Judah and upon all the inhabitants of Jerusalem all the evil that I have pronounced against them: 'because I have spoken unto them, but they have not heard; and I have called unto them, but they have not answered.

18 7 And Jeremiah said unto the house of the Recimbites, Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Is-rael; Because ye have obeyed the commandment of Jonadab your father, and kept all his precepts, and done according unto all that he hath commanded you:

19 Therefore thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; 2Jona-dab the son of Rechab shall not want a man to "stand before me

for ever.

CHRIST cir. 607.

/ ch. 39, 39,

# 2 Chr. 36. 9 2 Chr. So. 15. h ch. 7. 13. h 25. 3. i ch. 7. 25. h 25. 4. 4 ch. 18. 11.

CHRIST

oir. 806.

Befree CHRIST cir. 607.

6 ch. 30. 2.

d ch. 25. 8. ver. 7.

/ch. 18. 8. Jonah 3. 8.

ach. 32, 12,

A See ch. 45, L

### CHAPTER XXXVI.

1 Jereminds causeth Barsch to write his prophery, 5 and publicity to read it. 11 The
princes, having intelligence thereof by Michalah, send Johnst to Jetch the roll, and
read it. 19 They will Barneth to hide himself and Jeremind. 20 The king Joholakin, being certified thereof general part of
months of the property of the part of
the property of the part of the property of the
associate his judgment. 32 Barneth writeth a
new court.

AND it came to pass in the fourth year of Jeholakim the son of Josiah king of Judah, that this word came unto Jeremiah from the LORD.

saying,
2 Take thee a "roll of a book, and Is, 8, 1, Esek. 2, 9, Zoch. 5, 1, write therein all the words that I have spoken unto thee against Israel, and against Judah, and against spake unto thee, from the day I spake unto thee, from the days of Josiah, even unto this day. ech. 25, 15,

8 'It may be that the house of Judah will hear all the evil which I purpose to do unto them; that they may / return every man from his evil way; that I may forgive their

iniquity and their sin.

4 Then Jeremiah called Baruch the son of Neriah: and \*Baruch wrote from the mouth of Jeremiah all the words of the LORD, which he had spoken unto him, upon a roll of a

book. 5 And Jersmiah commanded Ba-

ruch, saying, I am shut up; I can-not go into the house of the Lord: 6 Therefore go thou, and read in the roll, which thou hast written from my mouth, the words of the Lord in the ears of the people in the Lord's house upon the fasting day: and also thou shalt read them in the ears of all Judah that come

out of their cities.

7 \* It may be 2 they will present their supplication before the LORD, and will return every one from his evil way: for great is the anger and the fury that the LORD hath pronounced against

this people. 8 And Baruch the son of Neriah did according to all that Jeremiah the prophet commanded him, reading in the book the words of the

LORD in the LORD's house.

LORD in the LORD's house.

9 And it came to pass in the fifth year of Jehoiakim the son of Josiah king of Judah, in the ninth month, that they proclaimed a fast before the Lord to all the people in Jerusalem, and to all the people that came from the cities of Judah unto Jamualan.

Jerusalem.

10 Then read Baruch in the book the words of Jeremiah in the house of the Lord, in the chamber of Gemariah the son of Shaphan the scribe, in the higher court, at the strength of the new gate of the LORD's house, in the ears of all the people.

Gemariah, the son of Shaphan, had heard out of the book all the words of the Lord,

12 Then he went down into the king's house, into the scribe's chamber: and, lo, all the princes set there, even Elishama the scribe, and Delaish the son of Shemaiah, and Einathan the son of Achbor, and Gemariah the son of Shaphan, and Zedekiah the son of Hananiah, and all the princes,

18 Then Michaiah declared unto them all the words that he had heard, when Baruch read the book

in the ears of the people.

14 Therefore all the princes sent Jehudi the son of Nethaniah, the son of Shelemiah, the son of Cushi, unto Baruch, saying Take in thine hand the roll wherein thou hast read in the ears of the people, and come. So Baruch the son of Neriah took the roll in his hand, and came unto them.

15 And they said unto him, Sit down now, and read it in our ears. So Ba-

ruch read it in their ears.

16 Now it came to pass, when they had heard all the words, they were afraid both one and other, and said unto Baruch, We will surely tell the king of all these words.

17 And they asked Baruch, saying, Tell us now, How didst thou write all these words at his mouth?

18 Then Baruch answered them, He pronounced all these words unto me with his mouth, and I wrote them with ink in the book,

19 Then said the princes unto larch, Go, hide thee, thou and Jeremiah; and let no man know where

ye be.

20 ¶ And they went in to the king into the court, but they laid up the roll in the chamber of Elishama the scribe, and told all the words in the ears of the king.

21 So the king sent Jehudi to fetch the roll: and he took it out of Elishama the scribe's chamber. And Jehudi read it in the ears of the king, and in the ears of all the princes which stood beside the king.

22 Now the king sat in "the winterhouse in the ninth month; and there was a fire on the hearth burning be-

fore him.

23 And it came to pass, that when Jehudi had read three or four leaves, the cut it with the penknic, and cast it into the fire that was on the hearth, until all the roll was consumed in the fire that was on the hearth.

24 Yet they were not afraid, nor rent their garments, neither the king, nor any of his servants that heard all these words.

25 Nevertheless Elnathan and De-T When Michaiah the son of laish and Gemariah had made inter-

t Lev. 16, 29, & 23, 27,— 32, Acts 27. 9.

4 ver. 3. 2 Hob. their sup plication shall fal

8 Or. door.

CHRIST

cession to the king that he would not burn the roll: but he would not hear them.

26 But the king commanded Jerahmeel the son 2 of Hammelech, and Seralah the son of Azriel, and Shelemiah the son of Abdeel, to take Baruch the scribe and Jeremiah the prophet; but the LORD hid them.

27 Then the word of the LORD came to Jeremiah, after that the king had burned the roll, and the words which Baruch wrote at the mouth of Jeremiah, saying,

28 Take thee again another roll, and write in it all the former words that were in the first roll, which Jeholakim the king of Judah hath burned.

29 And thou shalt say to Jehoiakim king of Judah, Thus saith the LORD; Thou hast burned this roll, saying, Why hast thou written therein, saying, The king of Babylon shall certainly come and destroy this land, and shall cause to cease from thence man and beast?

Therefore thus saith the LORD of Jeholakim king of Judah; 'He shall have none to sit upon the throne of David; and his dead body shall be p cast out in the day to the heat, and in the night to the frost.

31 And I will spunish him and his seed and his servants for their quity; and I will bring upon them, d upon the inhabitants of Jerusa-

lem, and upon the men of Judah, all the evil that I have pronounced against them: but they hearkened

not.
32 ¶ Then took Jeremiah another roll, and gave it to Baruch the scribe, the son of Neriah; who wrote therein from the mouth of Jeremiah all the words of the book which Jehoiakim king of Judah had burned in the fire: and there were added besides unto them many 4 like words.

CHAPTER XXXVII.

1 The Egyptians having raised the niege of the Chaldcans, king Zedekiah sendeth to Jeramiah to pray for the people. 6 Jeramiah prophesieth the Chaldcans' certain return and victory. 11 He is taken for a fuglitive, beaten, and put in prison! 16 He assureth Zedekiah of the captivity. 18 Interniting for his liberty, he obtaineth some farour.

AND king "Zedekiah the son of Josiah reigned instead of Coniah the son of Jehoiakim, whom Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon made king in the land of Judah.

2 But neither he, nor his servants, nor the people of the land, did hearken unto the words of the Lord, which he spake by the prophet Jeremiah.

8 And Zedekiah the king sent Jehucal the son of Shelemiah and Zephaniah the son of Maaseiah the

now unto the Lorp our God for us

4 Now Jeremiah came in and went

out among the people: for they had not put him into prison. 5 Then "Pharaoh's army was come forth out of Egypt: "and when the Chaldeans that besieged Jerusalem heard tidings of them, they depart-

ed from Jerusalem. 6 Then came the word of the LORD unto the prophet Jeremiah,

7 Thus saith the Lord, the God of Israel; Thus shall ye say to the king of Judah, that sent you unto me to enquire of me; Behold, Pharach's army, which is come forth to help. you, shall return to Egypt into their own land.

8 And the Chaldeans shall come again, and fight against this city, and take it, and burn it with fire.

9 Thus saith the LORD; Deceive not 2 yourselves, saying, The Chaldeans shall surely depart from us: for they shall not depart.

10 \* For though ye had smitten the whole army of the Chaldeans that fight against you, and there re-mained \*ut \* wounded men among them, yet should they rise up every man in his tent, and burn this city with fire.

11 T 'And it came to pass, that when the army of the Chaldeans was throken up from Jerusalem for fear of Pharaoh's army, 12 Then Jeremiah went forth out

of Jerusalem to go into the land of Benjamin, beto separate himself thence in the midst of the people.

13 And when he was in the gate of Benjamin, a captain of the ward was there, whose name was Irijah, the son of Shelemiah, the son of Hananiah; and he took Jeremiah the prophet, saying, Thou fallest away to the Chaldeang

14 Then said Jeremiah. It is 6 false: I fall not away to the Chaldeans. But he hearkened not to him: so Irijah took Jeremiah, and brought him to the princes.

15 Wherefore the princes were wroth with Jeremiah, and smote him, \*and put him in prison in the house of Jonathan the scribe: for they had made that the prison.

16 ¶ When Jeremiah was entered into the dungeon, and into the 7 cabins, and Jeremiah had remain-

ed there many days; 17 Then Zedekiah the king sent, and took him out: and the king asked him secretly in his house, and said, is there any word from the Lord? And Jeremiah said, There is: for, said he, thou shalt be delivered into the hand of the king of Babylon.

18 Moreover Jeremiah sald unto king priest to the prophet Jeremiah, say- Zedekiah, Whathave I offended against

4 Hob.

<sup>3</sup> 2 Chr. 36, 12, 14.

cir. 599.

\* 2 Kin. 24.

6 Heb. by the hand of the prophet. cb. 21. 1 # 29, 25, # 52, 24,

3 Hob. let

my sup-

e ch. 37. 3. b ch. 21. 1.

ch. 21. 8.

CHRIST gainst this people, that ye have put

me in prison?

19 Where are now your prophets which prophesied unto you, saying, The king of Babylon shall not come against you, nor against this

land 9

20 Therefore hear now, I pray thee, O my lord the king: 2 let my supplication, I pray thee, be accepted before thee; that thou cause me not to return to the house of Jonathan the scribe, lest I die there.

21 Then Zedekiah the king commanded that they should commit Jeremiah minto the court of the prison, and that they should give him daily a piece of bread out of the bakers' street, "until all the bread in the city were spent. Thus Jeremiah remained in the court of the prison.

### CHAPTER XXXVIII.

1 Jeremiah, by a fales suggestion, is put into the dungeon of Malchiah. T Ebed-melech, by suit, getteth him some enlargement. 14 Upon sacrat conference he conuselleth the king by up to save his life. 24 By the king's idens he conceated the conference from

the princes.

THEN Shephatiah the son of Mattan, and Gedaliah the son of Pashur, and "Jucal the son of Shelemiah, and "Pashur the son of Malchiah, "heard the words that Jeremiah had spoken unto all the

people, saying,

2 Thus saith the Lord, 4He that
remaineth in this city shall die by the sword, by the famine, and by the pestilence: but he that goeth forth to the Chaldeans shall live; for he shall have his life for a prey. and shall live.

Thus saith the LORD, 'This city shall surely be given into the hand of the king of Babylon's army, which

shall take it.

4 Therefore the princes said unto the king, We beseech thee, flet this man be put to death: for thus he weakeneth the hands of the men of war that remain in this city, and the hands of all the people, in speaking such words unto them: for this man seeketh not the 8 welfare of this people, but the hurt

5 Then Zedekiah the king said, Behold, he is in your hand; for the king is not he that can do any thing

against you.

6 Then took they Jeremiah, and cast him into the dungeon of Malchiah the son 4 of Hammelech, that was in the court of the prison: and they let down Jeremiah with cords. And in the dungeon there was no water, but mire: so Jeremiah sunk in the mire.

7 Thow when Ebed-melech the Ethiopian, one of the eunuchs which was in the king's house, heard that 20 But Jeremiah said, They shall not they had put Jeremiah in the dundeliver thee. Obey, I beseech thee, the

geon; the king then sitting in the

geon; the king than atting in the gate of Benjamin; 8 Ebed-melech went forth out of the king's house, and spake to the

9 My lord the king, these men have done evil in all that they have done to Jeremiah the prophet, whom they have cast into the dungeon; and he is like to die for hunger in the place where he is: for there is no more

where he is: for there is no more bread in the city. 10 Then the king commanded E-bed-melech the Ethiopian, saying, Take from hence thirty men swing, thee, and take up Jeremiah the pro-phet out of the dungeon, before he

11 So Ebed-melech took the men with him, and went into the house of the king under the treasury, and took thence old cast clouts and old rotten rags, and let them down by cords into the dungeon to Jeremiah.

12 And Ebed-melech the Ethiopian said unto Jeremiah, Put now these old cast clouts and rotten rags under thine armholes under the cords. And

Jeremiah did so.

13 'So they drew up Jeremiah with cords, and took him up out of the dungeon: and Jeremiah remained in the court of the prison. 14 I Then Zedekiah the king sent,

and took Jeremiah the prophet unto him into the 4 third entry that is in the house of the LORD: and the king said unto Jeremiah, I will ask thee a thing; hide nothing from

15 Then Jeremiah said unto Zedekiah, If I declare it unto thee, wilt thou not surely put me to death? and if I give thee counsel, wilt thou not hearken unto me?

16 So Zedckiah the king sware secretly unto Jeremiah, saying, As the Lord liveth, that made us this soul, I will not put thee to death, neither will I give thee into the hand of these men that seek

thy life.

17 Then said Jeremiah unto Zedekiah, Thus saith the LORD, the God of hosts, the God of Israel: If thou wilt assuredly "go forth "unto the king of Babylon's princes, then thy soul shall live, and this city shall not be burned with fire; and thou shalt live, and thine house:

18 But if thou wilt not go forth to the king of Babylon's princes, then shall this city be given into the hand of the Chaldeans, and they shall burn it with fire, and othou shalt not escape out of their hand.

19 And Zedekiah the king said unto Jereniah, I am afraid of the Jews that are fallen to the Chaldeans, lest they deliver me into their hand, and they Pmock me.

# ch. 37, 21,

the king.

|   | im is taken. JERE   | MIAH, XXXIX.   | Zedekiah sent to   | -  |
|---|---|--|--|--|
| CHRIST<br>CO.                             |   | neak the king's gard<br>unto twixt the two<br>out the way of           | ien, by the gate be-<br>walls: and he went<br>the plain.                                       | CHRIST<br>008.   |
|   | thee, and thy soul shall live.  21 But if thou refuse to go i this is the word that the LORD showed me:   | hath after them, and   | ldeans' army pursued<br>devertook Zedekiah<br>Jericho: and when                                | d ch. 33. 4.<br>A 36. 18, 23.                                      |
|   | 22 And, behold, all the women are left in the king of Judah's h shall be brought forth to the king of | that they had taker<br>louse him up to Neb                             | him, they brought<br>uchadnezzar king of<br>iblah in the land of                               | • 2 Kin. 23.   |
| 2 Heb.<br>Men of                          | Babylon's princes, and those to<br>shall say, Thy friends have set<br>on, and have prevailed against  | men Hamath, where<br>thee upon him.                                    | he <sup>2</sup> gave judgment<br>g of Babylon slew the   | 33,  |
| thy peace.                                | thy feet are sunk in the mire,<br>they are turned away back.<br>28 So they shall bring out all  | and sons of Zedekial eyes: also the                                    | h in Riblah before his<br>king of Babylon slew   | spake with<br>him judg-<br>ments,<br>ch. 4. 12.                    |
| f ch. 39. 6,<br>& 41. 10.<br>f ver. 18.   | wives and thy children to the deans: and thou shalt not es<br>out of their hand, but shalt be t   | Chal- 7 Moreover 1 h<br>cape eyes, and boun                            | e put out Zedekiah's<br>d him <sup>8</sup> with chains.  | / Esek. 12.<br>13, com-<br>pared with                              |
| 3 Beb.<br>thou shall                      | by the hand of the king of Baby<br>and 3 thou shalt cause this cit<br>be burned with fire.  | y to king's house, an  | Babylon.<br>Chaldeans burned the<br>nd the houses of the<br>, and brake down the               | ch. 32. 4.<br>3 Heb.<br>with two<br>brases                         |
| duru, Gc.                                 | 24 Then said Zedekiah unto<br>miah, Let no man know of<br>words, and thou shalt not die.  | Jere- walls of Jerusal<br>hese 9 Then Nebuz                            | em.<br>ar-adan the 45 captain  | chains, or,<br>fellers.<br>\$ 2 Kin. 25.<br>9.                     |
|   | 25 But if the princes hear the have talked with thee, and they do   | at I into Babylon to<br>come people that re                            | arried away captive<br>the remnant of the<br>mained in the city,                               | eh. 38, 18,<br>& 52, 13,<br>& 2 Kin. 25,<br>11, &c.<br>ch. 52, 15, |
|   | unto thee, and say unto thee, De-<br>unto us now what thou hast said<br>to the king, hide it not from us,   | and that remained.   | fell away, that fell<br>the rest of the people<br>r-adan the captain of                        | 4 Or, chief<br>marshal.  |
| els. 37. 30.                              | what the king said unto thee: 26 Then thou shalt say unto t   | the guard left of<br>hem, ple, which had n                             | f the poor of the peo-<br>othing, in the land of   | b Hob.  chief of the execution- ers, or, elaughter-                |
| eh. 37. 15.                               | I presented my supplication be<br>the king, that he would not c<br>me to return 'to Jonathan's he<br>to die there.  | ause   fields at the sa  | uchadrezzar king of  | so ver. 10,  |
|   | 27 Then came all the princes Jeremiah, and asked him: and he them according to all these w  | told   tain of the guar  | harge concerning Je-<br>buzar-adan the cap-<br>d, saying,<br>nd <sup>8</sup> look well to him, | 87. 36.<br>6 Heb. in<br>that day.                                  |
| 4 Hob. they<br>torre silent               | that the king had commanded,<br>they left off speaking with him<br>the matter was not perceived.  | So and do him no<br>for him even as he s                               | harm; but do unto<br>shall say unto thee.<br>adan the captain of                               | 7 Heb.<br>by the<br>hund of.<br>8 Heb. set                         |
| from him.  * ch. 37. 21.  & 39. 14.       | 28 So "Jeremiah abode in the cof the prison until the day that J salem was taken: and he was twhen Jerusalem was taken.   | ourt the guard sent<br>eru- Rab-saris, and M                           | , and Nebushasban,<br>Nergal-sharezer, Rab-<br>ne king of Babylon's                            | thine eyes<br>upon him.  |
|   | CHAPTER XXXIX.  1 Jerusalem is taken. 4 Zedekiah in   | minh out of th   | ent, and took Jere-<br>ne court of the pri-<br>itted him anto Ge-                              | i ch. 38. 28.  |
|   | 1 Jerusalem is taken. 4 Zedekiah is<br>blind, and sent to Bubylon. 8 The<br>ruinated. 9 the people captivated. 11 1<br>chadrezzur's charge for the good usa<br>Jeremiah. 15 God's promise to Ebed-m   | ye of daliah the son of Shaphan, the cleck. him home: so               | of Ahikam the son<br>at he should carry<br>he dwelt among the                                  | ł ch. 26. 24.  |
| 590,<br>2 Kin. 25,<br>1.—4.<br>ch. 52. 4, | In the "ninth year of Zedekiah in of Judah, in the tenth mo came Nebuchadrezzar king of   | king people.<br>nth, 15 ¶ Now the<br>Ba- came unto Jero                | word of the Lord   |  |
| 7.<br>588.                                | bylon and all his army against J salem, and they besieged it.  2 And in the eleventh year of Z  | eru- shut up in the saying,  | court of the prison,   | = ch. 38. 7,   |
|   | kiah, in the fourth month, the n day of the month, the city broken up.  | was Lord of hosts,<br>Behold. "I will be                               | the God of Israel;   | 12.<br>" Dan. 9. 12.   |
| ch. 38. 17.                               | 8 And all the princes of the<br>of Babylon came in, and sat in<br>middle gate, even Nergal-share<br>Samgar-nebo, Sarsechim, Rab-s   | king this city for evi-<br>the and they shall<br>ezer, that day before | l, and not for good;<br>be accomplished in   |  |
|   | Nergal-sharezer, Rab-mag, with<br>the residue of the princes of<br>king of Babylon.   | all saith the Lord:<br>the begiven into the                            | and thou shalt not<br>hand of the men of<br>afraid.  |  |
| Ac.                                       | 4 T And it came to pass, when Zedekiah the king of Ju saw them, and all the men of then they fled, and went forth of the city by night, by the wa   | war, thy life shall out thee: because                                  | rely deliver thee, and<br>all by the sword, but<br>be for a prey unto<br>thou hast put thy     | eh. 21. 9.<br>& 45. 5.<br>P 1 Chr. 5.<br>20.<br>Pu. 37. 40.        |

| Jeremia  | goeth to Gedaliah. JEREMIAH   | i, KL, XLI. Ishmael killeth G  | edaliah.                             |
|--|---|--|--------------------------------------|
| Debre<br>OHRIST<br>568.                          | CHAPTER KI.  1 Ferentiah, being set free by Nebuzur-adam, goeth to Gedelahn. 7 The dispersed Jesse repair unto him. 15 Johanan revealing Ish-     | Mizpah, to serve the Chaldeans,<br>which will come unto us: but ye,<br>gather ye wine, and summer fruits,                                  | Before<br>CHRIST<br>585              |
|  | mast's conspiracy is not believed.  | and oil, and put them in your ves-<br>sels, and dwell in your cities that ye   |                                      |
| 4 ch. 39. 14.                                    | THE word that came to Jeremiah<br>from the LORD, after that Ne-<br>buzar-adan the captain of the guard  | have taken.  11 Likewise when all the Jews that  |                                      |
|  | had let him go from Ramah, when<br>he had taken him being bound in  | were in Moab, and among the Ammonites, and in Edom, and that were in all the countries, heard that the                                     |                                      |
| 2 Or,<br>manicles.                               | schains among all that were car-  | king of Babylon had left a remnant<br>of Judah, and that he had set over   |                                      |
|  | ried away captive of Jerusalem and<br>Judah, which were carried away cap-<br>tive unto Babylon.   | them Gedaliah the son of Ahikam<br>the son of Shaphan;   |                                      |
| ė ch. 50. 7.                                     | 2 And the captain of the guard<br>took Jeremiah, and said unto him,   | 12 Even all the Jews returned out of all places whither they were  |                                      |
|  | The Lord thy God hath pronounced this evil upon this place.   | driven, and came to the land of Ju-<br>dah, to Gedaliah, unto Mizpah, and  |                                      |
| _  | 8 Now the Lord hath brought it, and done according as he hath said:   | gathered wine and summer fruits<br>very much.<br>18 ¶ Moreover Johanan the son of  |                                      |
| <sup>4</sup> Deut. 29.<br>24, 25.<br>Dan. 9, 11. | because ye have sinned against the Lord, and have not obeyed his voice,   | Karean, and all the captains of the  |                                      |
|  | therefore this thing is come upon you.  4 And now, behold, I loose thee this  | forces that were in the fields, came to Gedaliah to Mizpah,  14 And said unto him, Dost thou   |                                      |
| 8 Or, are<br>upon thine<br>hand.                 | day from the chains which swere upon<br>thine hand. dIf it seem good unto   | certainly know that "Baalis the king<br>of the Ammonites hath sent Ishmael   | ™ See<br>ch. 41. 10.                 |
| 4 ch. 30, 12,                                    | thee to come with me into Babylon, come; and I will look well unto  | the son of Nethaniah 2 to slay thee? But Gedaliah the son of Ahikam be-  | 2 Heb. to<br>strike thee<br>in soul? |
| 4 Heb. I will set mine eye upon thee.            | come with me into Babylon, forbear:   | lieved them not. 15 Then Johanan the son of Kareah   |                                      |
| *Gen. 20. 15.                                    | behold, all the land is before thee:<br>whither it seemeth good and con-  | spake to Gedaliah in Mizpah secretly,<br>saying, Let me go, I pray thee, and   |                                      |
|  | venient for thee to go, thither go.  5 Now while he was not yet gone back, he said, Go back also to Geda-   | I will slay Ishmael the son of Nethaniah, and no man shall know it:  |                                      |
| ∫ 2 Kin. 25.                                     | liah the son of Ahikam the son of<br>Shaphan, whom the king of Babylon  | wherefore should he slay thee, that<br>all the Jews which are gathered unto<br>thee should be scattered, and the                           |                                      |
| 22, &c.  | hath made governor over the cities of<br>Judah, and dwell with him among the  | remnant in Judah perish?  16 But Gedaliah the son of Ahikam  |                                      |
|  | people: or go wheresoever it seemeth<br>convenient unto thee to go. So the  | said unto Johanan the son of Kareah,<br>Thou shalt not do this thing: for  |                                      |
|  | captain of the guard gave him victuals and a reward, and let him go.  | thou speakest falsely of Ishmael. CHAPTER XLI.   |                                      |
| f ch. 39. 14.<br>hJudg. 20. 1.                   | 6 Then went Jeremiah unto Geda-<br>liah the son of Ahikam to Mizpah;  | 1 Ishmael, treacherously killing Gedaliah and<br>others, purposeth with the residue to fice un-<br>to the Ammonites. 11 Johanan recovereth |                                      |
| (2 Kin. 25.                                      | and dwelt with him among the peo-<br>ple that were left in the land.<br>7 T Now when all the captains of  | the captives, and mindeth to fice into Egypt.  |                                      |
| 23, &c.  | the forces which were in the fields,<br>even they and their men, heard that   | Now it came to pass in the seventh<br>month, "that Ishmael the son of<br>Nethaniah the son of Elishama, of the                             | ° 2 Kin. 25.<br>25.<br>ch. 40. 6, 8, |
|  | the king of Babylon had made Ge-  | seed royal, and the princes of the<br>king, even ten men with him, came<br>unto Gedaliah the son of Ahikam                                 |                                      |
|  | dallah the son of Ahikam governor<br>in the land, and had committed unto<br>him men, and women, and children,<br>and of *the poor of the land, of | to Mizpan; and there they did eat  |                                      |
| è ch. 39. 10.                                    | them that were not carried away   | bread together in Mizpah.  2 Then arose Ishmael the son of Netherick and the ten mon that were   |                                      |
| ² ch, 41. 1.                                     | captive to Babylon; 8 Then they came to Gedaliah to Mizpah, even Ishmael the son of   | thaniah, and the ten men that were with him, and smote Gedaliah the son of Ahikam the son of Shaphan                                       | 4 2 Kin. 25.<br>25.                  |
| - 4110 Mar as                                    | Nethaniah, and Johanan and Jona-<br>than the sons of Kareah, and Seraiah  | with the sword, and slew him, whom   |                                      |
|  | the son of Tanhumeth, and the sons<br>of Ephai the Netophathite, and Je-  | vernor over the land. 3 Ishmael also slew all the Jews   |                                      |
|  | zaniah the son of a Maachathite,<br>they and their men.   | that were with him, even with Geda-<br>liah, at Mizpah, and the Chaldeans  |                                      |
|  | 9 And Gedaliah the son of Ahikam<br>the son of Shaphan sware unto them  | of war.  |                                      |
| 5 Heb.<br>to stand<br>before:                    | and to their men, saying, Fear not to serve the Chaldeans: dwell in the   | day after he had siain Gedanan, and  |                                      |
| and so   | land, and serve the king of Babylon,<br>and it shall be well with you.  | no man knew it,<br>5 That there came certain from She-<br>chem, from Shiloh, and from Samaria,   |                                      |
| ARRIL 1. 30.                                     | · 10 110 101 1110, DCHOIG, I WILL UWELL AL  | 1 certain, at that persons were at the Desireran   | <u> </u>                             |

| CR 2.18.77, 280. 2 Co. 18.27, 18.27, 2 Co. 18.27, 2 Co. 18.21, 2 Co. 18.21, 2 Co. 18.21, 2 Co. 18.21, 2 Co.  | seen foursoore men, 'having their beards ahaven, and their clothes rent, and having cut themselves, with offerings and incense in their hand, to bring them to 'the house of the Lorn.  6 And Ishmael the son of Nethaniah went forth from Mispah to meet them, 'sweeping all along as he went: and it came to pass, as he met them, and to them, Come to Gedaliah the son of Ahikam.  7 And it was so, when they came into the midst of the city, that Ishmael the son of Nethaniah slew them, and cast them into the midst of the pit, he, and the men that were with him.  8 But ten men were found among them that said unto Ishmael, Slay us not: for we have treasures in the field, of wheat, and of barley, and of oil, and of honey. So he forbare, and slew them not among their brethren.  9 Now the pit wherein Ishmael had cast all the dead bodies of the men, whom he had slain 's because of Ge- | Ahikam, even mighty men of war, and the women, and the children, and the children, and the cunuohs, whom he had brought again from Gibeon:  17 And they departed, and dwelt in the habitation of 'Chimham, which is by Beth-lehem, to go to enter into Egypt,  18 Because of the Chaldeans: for they were afraid of them, because Ishmael the son of Nethaniah had slain Gedaliah the son of Ahikam, "whom the king of Babylon made governor in the land.  CHAPTER XLII.  1 Johanan desirch Jeremiah to enonire of God, promising desidence to his will. 'T Jeremiah assureth him of sufety in Judea, 13 and destruction in Egypt. 19 He reprosent that which they mean tool.  THEN all the captains of the Lord that which they mean tool.  THEN all the captains of Hoshainh, and Jezaniah the son of Kareah, and Jezaniah the son of Hoshainh, and all the people from the least even unto the greatest, | ** Ch. 40. 8.  **Ch. 40. 8.  **Ch. 40. 8.  **Sh. 41. 11. |
|--|--|---|--|
| *Iev. 19. 27, 28, 27, 28, 21, 21, 22, 24, 25, 27, 27, 27, 27, 27, 27, 27, 27, 27, 27   | and having cut themselves, with offerings and incense in their hand, to bring them to 4the house of the Lorn.  6 And Ishmael the son of Nethaniah went forth from Mispah to meet them, swepping all along as he went: and it came to pass, as he met them, she said unto them, Come to Gedaliah the son of Ahlikam.  7 And it was so, when they came into the midst of the city, that Ishmael the son of Nethaniah slew them, and coast them into the midst of the pit, he, and the men that were with him.  8 But ten men were found among them that said unto Ishmael, Slay us not: for we have treasures in the field, of wheat, and of barley, and of oil, and of honey. So he forbare, and slew thom not among their brethren.  9 Now the pit wherein Ishmael had cast all the dead bodies of the men,  | and the cuntons, whom no has been all throught again from Gibeon:  17 And they departed, and dwelt in the habitation of 'Chimham, which is by Beth-lehem, to go to enter into Egypt.  18 Because of the Chaldeans: for they were afraid of them, because Ishmael the son of Nothaniah had alain Gedallah the son of Ahlikam, "whom the king of Babylon made governor in the land.  CHAPTER XLII.  1 Johanan desirch Jeremich to enquire of Ged, promising bestlence to his cell!. 73 January desirch him of spicty in Jackson their hypocrity, in requiring of the Lord that which they meant to the great the son of Kareah, and Jezaniah the son of Hoshaiah, and all the people from the least even unto the greatest,   | 566. 1 2 Sam. 19. 87, 26                                 |
| Death 14. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1. 1.   | to bring them to "the house of the LORN. 6 And Ishmael the son of Nethaniah went forth from Mispah to meet them, sweeping all along as he went: and it came to pass, as he met them, he said unto them, Come to Gedaliah the son of Ahikam. 7 And it was so, when they came into the midst of the city, that Ishmael the son of Nethaniah slew them, and cast them into the midst of the pit, he, and the men that were with him. 8 But ten men were found among them that said unto Ishmael, Slay us not: for we have treasures in the field, of wheat, and of barley, and of oil, and of honey. So he forbare, and slew thom not among their brethren. 9 Now the pit wherein Ishmael had cast all the dead bodies of the men,  | brought again from Gibeon: 17 And they departed, and dwelt in the habitation of 'Chimham, which is by Beth-lehem, to go to enter into- Egypt, 18 Because of the Chaldeans: for they were afraid of them, because Ishmael the son of Nethaniah had alain Gedalish the son of Ahikam "whom the king of Babylon made governor in the land.  CHAPTER XLII. 1 Johanan desirch Jereminh to enquire of God, promising desirence to his will. 7 Jere- mich assureth him of safety in Judea. 18 and destruction in Egypt. 19 He exposeth their hypocries, in requiring of the Lord that which they meant not.  THEN all the captains of the forces, "and Johanan the son of Hoshaiah, and all the people from the least even unto the greatest,  | # ch. 40. 5.   |
| IA. 15. 2.  d Son 1 Sam. 1.7. 2 Edia: 25. 9. 3 Heb. in going and securing.  1  t  U  f  G  a  t  t  t  t  t  t  t  t  t  t  t  t   | LORN.  6 And Ishmael the son of Nethaniah went forth from Mispah to meet them, a weeping all along as he went: and it came to pass, as he met them, he said unto them, Come to Gedaliah the son of Ahikam.  7 And it was so, when they came into the midst of the city, that Ishmael the son of Nethaniah slew them, and cast them into the midst of the pit, he, and the men that were with him.  8 But ten men were found among them that said unto Ishmael, Slay us not: for we have treasures in the field, of wheat, and of barley, and of oil, and of honey. So he forbare, and alew them not among their brethren.  9 Now the pit wherein Ishmael had cast all the dead bodies of the men,  | the habitation of "Chimham, which is by Beth-lehem, to go to enter into Egypt,  18 Because of the Chaldeans: for they were afraid of them, because Ishmael the son of Nethanlah had alain Gedailah the son of Ahikam, "whom the king of Babylon made governor in the land.  1 Johanan desireh Jeremiah to enonire of God, promising dedicace to his will. "Juremiah assureth him of safety in Judea, 18 and destruction in Egypt. 19 He reprosent their hypocrisy, in requiring of the Lord that which they meant not.  THEN all the captains of the forces, "and Johanan the son of Hoshaiah, and all the people from the least even unto the greatest,  | # ch. 40. 5.   |
| d Sen 1.7. 2 Ein 25. 9. 1 Earn 1.7. 2 Ein 25. 9. 1 Ein 25. 9. 1 Ein 25. 9. 1 Ein 25. 9. 1 Ein 25 | 6 And Ishmael the son of Nethaniah went forth from Mispah to meet them, sweeping all along as he went: and it came to pass, as he met them, he said unto them, Come to Gedaliah the son of Ahikam.  7 And it was so, when they came into the midst of the city, that Ishmael the son of Nethaniah slew them, and cast them into the midst of the pit, he, and the men that were with him.  8 But ten men were found among them that said unto Ishmael, Slay us not: for we have treasures in the field, of wheat, and of barley, and of oil, and of honey. So he forbare, and slew thom not among their brethren.  9 Now the pit wherein Ishmael had cast all the dead bodies of the men,  | is by Beth-lehem, to go to enter into Egypt, 18 Because of the Chaldeans: for they were afraid of them, because the son of Nethaniah had alain Gedaliah the son of Ahikam, "whom the king of Babylon made governor in the land.  CHAPTER XLII.  1 Johanan desirch Jeremich to enquire of God, promising destience to his cell," 7 Jere 3 and destruction in Egypt, 18 He reproesh their hypocrity, in requiring of the Lord that which they means too.  THEN all the captains of the forces, "and Johanan the son of Kareah, and Jezaniah the son of Hoshaiah, and all the people from the least even unto the greatest,  | # ch. 40. 5.   |
| Janes in group and a group and | them, sweeping all along as he went: and it came to pass, as he met them, he said unto them, Come to Geda- lish the son of Ahikam. 7 And it was so, when they came into the midst of the city, that Ish- mael the son of Nethanish slew them, and cast them into the midst of the pit, he, and the men that were with him. 8 But ten men were found among them that said unto Ishmael, Slay us not: for we have treasures in the field, of wheat, and of barley, and of oil, and of honey. So he forbare, hence the self-bar of the self-bar of Now the pit wherein Ishmael had cast all the dead bodies of the men,   | whom the king of Babylon made governor in the land.  1 Johanan desireth Jeremiah to enquire of god, promising desilence to his will. 7 Jeremiah consuming desireth services to his will. 7 Jeremiah assureth him of safety in Judea. 18 and destruction in Egypt. 19 He reprosent their hypocries, in requiring of the Lord that which they meant not.  THEN all the captains of the forces, and Johanan the son of Kareah, and Jezaniah the son of Hoshaiah, and all the people from the least even unto the greatest,   |  |
| 3 Heb. in good goog end a coupling.  | and it came to pass, as he met them, he said unto them, Come to Gedaliah the son of Ahikam.  7 And it was so, when they came into the midst of the city, that Ishmael the son of Nethaniah slew them, and cast them into the midst of the pit, he, and the men that veere with him.  8 But ten men were found among them that said unto Ishmael, Slay us not: for we have treasures in the leid, of wheat, and of barley, and of oil, and of honey. So he forbare, and slew them not among their brethren.  9 Now the pit wherein Ishmael had cast all the dead bodies of the men,   | whom the king of Babylon made governor in the land.  1 Johanan desireth Jeremiah to enquire of god, promising desilence to his will. 7 Jeremiah consuming desireth services to his will. 7 Jeremiah assureth him of safety in Judea. 18 and destruction in Egypt. 19 He reprosent their hypocries, in requiring of the Lord that which they meant not.  THEN all the captains of the forces, and Johanan the son of Kareah, and Jezaniah the son of Hoshaiah, and all the people from the least even unto the greatest,   |  |
| i<br>r<br>t<br>c<br>t  | lish the son of Ahikam.  7 And it was so, when they came into the midst of the city, that Ishmael the son of Nethanish slew them, and cast them into the midst of the pit, he, and the men that were with him.  8 But ten men were found among them that said unto Ishmael, Slay us not: for we have treasures in the field, of wheat, and of barley, and of oil, and of honey. So he forbare, and slew thom not among their brethren.  9 Now the pit wherein Ishmael had cast all the dead bodies of the men,   | whom the king of Babylon made governor in the land.  1 Johanan desireth Jeremiah to enquire of god, promising desilence to his will. 7 Jeremiah consuming desireth services to his will. 7 Jeremiah assureth him of safety in Judea. 18 and destruction in Egypt. 19 He reprosent their hypocries, in requiring of the Lord that which they meant not.  THEN all the captains of the forces, and Johanan the son of Kareah, and Jezaniah the son of Hoshaiah, and all the people from the least even unto the greatest,   |  |
| i<br>r<br>t<br>c<br>t  | lish the son of Ahikam.  7 And it was so, when they came into the midst of the city, that Ishmael the son of Nethanish slew them, and cast them into the midst of the pit, he, and the men that were with him.  8 But ten men were found among them that said unto Ishmael, Slay us not: for we have treasures in the field, of wheat, and of barley, and of oil, and of honey. So he forbare, and slew thom not among their brethren.  9 Now the pit wherein Ishmael had cast all the dead bodies of the men,   | whom the king of Babylon made governor in the land.  1 Johanan desireth Jeremiah to enquire of god, promising desilence to his will. 7 Jeremiah consuming desireth services to his will. 7 Jeremiah assureth him of safety in Judea. 18 and destruction in Egypt. 19 He reprosent their hypocries, in requiring of the Lord that which they meant not.  THEN all the captains of the forces, and Johanan the son of Kareah, and Jezaniah the son of Hoshaiah, and all the people from the least even unto the greatest,   |  |
| t  | mael the son of Nethaniah slew them, and case them into the midst of the pit, he, and the men that were with him.  8 But ten men were found among them that said unto Ishmael, Slay us not: for we have treasures in the field, of wheat, and of barley, and of oil, and of honey. So he forbare, and slew them not among their brethren.  9 Now the pit wherein Ishmael had cast all the dead bodies of the men,  | governor in the land.  1 Johanna desirch Jeremich to enouire of God, produced between the testil. 7 Jeremich control of the self. 7 Jeremich assureth him of sofety in Judea. 18 and destruction in Egypt. 19 He reprosest their hypocries, in requiring of the Lord that which they meant not.  THEN all the capitains of the forces, and Johanan the son of Kareah, and Jezaniah the son of Hoshaiah, and all the people from the least even unto the greatest,   |  |
| t  | mael the son of Nethaniah slew them, and case them into the midst of the pit, he, and the men that were with him.  8 But ten men were found among them that said unto Ishmael, Slay us not: for we have treasures in the field, of wheat, and of barley, and of oil, and of honey. So he forbare, and slew them not among their brethren.  9 Now the pit wherein Ishmael had cast all the dead bodies of the men,  | CHAPTER XLII.  1 Johanam desireth Jeremiah to engaire of God, promising obstituce to his still. 7 Jeremiah assureth him of safety in Judea, 18 and destruction in Egypt. 19 He reprosess their hypocriey, in requiring of the Lord that which they means to patients of the Torces, and Johanan the son of Kareah, and Jezaniah the son of Hoshalah, and all the people from the least even unto the greatest,  | ech. 40. 8,<br>13. & \$1. 11.                            |
| t<br>u<br>f<br>o<br>a  | of the pit, he, and the men that were with him.  8 But ten men were found among them that said unto Ishmael, Sia, yas not: for we have treasures in the field, of wheat, and of barley, and of oil, and of honey. So he forbare, and slew them not among their brethren.  9 Now the pit wherein Ishmael had cast all the dead bodies of the men,   | and destruction in Egypt. In the reprosentation high special, in requiring of the Lord that shick they meant not.  THEN all the captains of the forces, "and Johanan the son of Kareah, and Jezaniah the son of Hoshaiah, and all the people from the least even unto the greatest,   | ech. 40. 8,<br>13. & \$1. 11.                            |
| t<br>t<br>f<br>c   | with him.  8 But ten men were found among them that said unto Iahmael, Slay us not: for we have treasures in the field, of wheat, and of barley, and of oil, and of honey. So he forbare, and alew them not among their brethren.  9 Now the pit wherein Ishmael had cast all the dead bodies of the men,  | and destruction in Egypt. In the reprosentation high special, in requiring of the Lord that shick they meant not.  THEN all the captains of the forces, "and Johanan the son of Kareah, and Jezaniah the son of Hoshaiah, and all the people from the least even unto the greatest,   | ech. 40. 8,<br>13. & 41. 11.                             |
| t<br>f<br>o<br>a   | 8 But ten men were found among them that said unto Ishmael, Slay us not: for we have treasures in the field, of wheat, and of barley, and of oil, and of honey. So he forbare, and slew thom not among their brethren.  9 Now the pit wherein Ishmael had cast all the dead bodies of the men,   | THEN all the captains of the forces, and Johanan the son of Kareah, and Jezaniah the son of Hoshaiah, and all the people from the least even unto the greatest,   | ech. 40. 8,<br>15. & 41. 11.                             |
| i de la companya de l | us not: for we have treasures in the<br>field, of wheat, and of barley, and<br>of oil, and of honey. So he forbare,<br>and alew them not among their bre-<br>thren.<br>9 Now the pit wherein Ishmael had<br>cast all the dead bodies of the men,   | THEN all the captains of the forces, and Johanan the son of Kareah, and Jezaniah the son of Hoshaiah, and all the people from the least even unto the greatest,   | eh. 40. 8,<br>13. & 41. 11.                              |
| i d  | field, of wheat, and of barley, and of oil, and of honey. So he forbare, and slew them not among their brethren.  9 Now the pit wherein Ishmael had cast all the dead bodies of the men,   | I forces, and Johanan the son of<br>Kareah, and Jezaniah the son of<br>Hoshaiah, and all the people from<br>the least even unto the greatest,   | ech. 40. 8,<br>13. & 41. 11.                             |
| a  | of oil, and of honey. So he forbare,<br>and slew them not among their bre-<br>thren.  9 Now the pit wherein Ishmael had<br>cast all the dead bodies of the men,  | Kareah, and Jezaniah the son of<br>Hoshaiah, and all the people from<br>the least even unto the greatest,   | 13. & 41. 11.  |
| lt   | thren.  9 Now the pit wherein Ishmael had cast all the dead bodies of the men,   | the least even unto the greatest,   |  |
|  | 9 Now the pit wherein Ishmael had cast all the dead bodies of the men,   |   |  |
| 1  | cast all the dead bodies of the men,   | came near,  | l  |
| C C  |  | 2 And said unto Jeremiah the pro-   | 2 Or, Let  |
|  | daliah, was it which Asa the king  | phet, <sup>2</sup> Let, we beseech thee, our supplication be accepted before thee,  | our suppli-  |
| the hour h   | had made for fear of Baasha king of  | and pray for us unto the Lord thy   | our suppli-<br>cation fall<br>before thee.               |
| or, by the side of Godaliah.   | Israel: and Ishmael the son of Ne-<br>thaniah filled it with them that were  | God, even for all this remnant; (for we are left but a few of many, as  | 8 & 12. 19.  |
| Gedaliah.  | slain.   | thine eyes do behold us:)   | Is. 37. 4.<br>Jam, 5. 16.                                |
| 22.  | 10 Then Ishmael carried away cap-  | 3 That the Lord thy God may shew  | Lev. 26.22.  |
|  | tive all the residue of the people that were in Mizpah, Jeven the  | us 4 the way wherein we may walk, and the thing that we may do.   | d Eura 8. 21.  |
| k  | king's daughters, and all the peo-<br>ple that remained in Mizpah, whom  | 4 Then Jeremiah the prophet said  |  |
| ch. 40. 7. P   | ole that remained in Mizpah, whom  | unto them, I have heard you; behold, I will pray unto the LORD your   |  |
| g  | Nebuzar-adan the captain of the<br>ruard had committed to Gedaliah   | God according to your words; and  | l  |
| t  | mard had committed to Gedaliah<br>he son of Ahikam; and Ishmael  | it shall come to pass, that whatso-   | * 1 Kin. 22.   |
| į t  | the son of Nethaniah carried them away captive, and departed to go   | ever thing the Lord shall answer you,<br>I will declare it unto you; I will   | 11.  |
| ch. 40. 14. O  | over to the Ammonites.   | /keep nothing back from you.  | /1 Sam. 3.   |
|  | 11 ¶ But when Johanan the son of   | 5 Then they said to Jeremiah, The   | 18.<br>Acts 20. 20.                                      |
| ch. 40. 7, 8, 18.  | Kareah, and all the captains of the  | Lord be a true and faithful witness<br>between us, if we do not even accord-  | #Gen. 31.50.   |
| a  | forces that were with him, heard of all the evil that Ishmael the son of   | ing to all things for the which the   |  |
| 1  | Nethaniah had done,  | Lord thy God shall send thee to us.   | 1  |
| 1  | 12 Then they took all the men, and went to fight with Ishmael the son of   | 6 Whether it be good, or whether it be evil, we will obey the voice of  |  |
| 2 Sam. 2. 1  | Nethaniah, and found him by *the   | the Lord our God, to whom we send   | 1  |
| 1.6  | great waters that are in Gibeon.   | thee; *that it may be well with us, when we obey the voice of the LORD  | A Dout. 6. 2.<br>ch. 7. 23.                              |
| la   | 13 Now it came to pass, that when all the people which were with Ish-  | our God.  |  |
| n  | mael saw Johanan the son of Ka-  | 7 ¶ And it came to pass after ten   |  |
| r  | reah, and all the captains of the forces that were with him, then they   | days, that the word of the LORD came unto Jeremiah.   |  |
| W  | were glad.   | 8 Then called he Johanan the son  | }  |
|  | 14 So all the people that Ishmael  | of Kareah, and all the captains of  | 1  |
| n  | nad carried away captive from Miz-<br>oah cast about and returned, and went  | the forces which were with him, and all the people from the least even to   | 1  |
| ū  | into Johanan the son of Kareah.  | the greatest,   | ł  |
|  | 15 But Ishmael the son of Nethaniah<br>escaped from Johanan with eight   | 9 And said unto them, Thus saith<br>the LORD, the God of Israel, unto   |  |
|  | nen, and went to the Ammonites,  | whom ye sent me to present your   | 1  |
| 1_   | 16 Then took Johanan the son of  | supplication before him;  |  |
|  | Karcah, and all the captains of the  | 10 If ye will still abide in this land,<br>then will I build you, and not pull  | • ch. 24. 6.   |
| 1 1  | orces that were with him, all the emnant of the people whom he had   | you down, and I will plant you, and   | # 81. 28.<br># 33. 7.                                    |
| r  | recovered from ishmael the son of  | not pluck you up: for I * repent me   | 3 Dont. 32.  |
| I N  | Nethaniah, from Mizpah, after that he had slain Gedaliah the son of  | of the evil that I have done unto   | 36.<br>ch. 18. 8.  |

| hypoorie                                | y is reproved. JEREMIA   | AH, XLIII. Conquest of Egypt.   | foretald.                             |
|---|--|---|---------------------------------------|
| Define<br>CHBIST                        | 11 Be not afraid of the king of Ba-<br>bylon, of whom ye are afraid; be  | AND it came to pass, that when Jeremish had made an end of  | Belere<br>CHRIST                      |
| 588.                                    | not afraid of him, saith the LORD:   | BLEAKING UNIO AM GIO DECDIE AM MIC I  | 598.                                  |
| l Is. 43. 5.<br>Rom. 8. 31.             | for I am with you to save you, and to deliver you from his hand.   | words of the LORD their God, for<br>which the LORD their God had sent                                 |                                       |
| m Ps. 106.<br>45, 46.                   | to deliver you from his hand.  12 And "I will shew mercies unto  | him to them even all these words.   |                                       |
| 20, 400                                 | you, that he may have mercy upon you, and cause you to return to   | 2 Then spake Azariah the son of<br>Hoshaiah, and Johanan the son of                                   | * ek. 42. 1.                          |
|   | your own land.<br>18 ¶ But if "ye say, We will not   | Kareah, and all the proud men, saying unto Jeremiah, Thou speakest                                    | '                                     |
| * ch. 44. 16.                           | dwell in this land, neither obey the   | falsely: the Lord our God hath not  |                                       |
|   | voice of the Lord your God,<br>14 Saying, No; but we will go into  | sent thee to say, Go not into Egypt to sojourn there:   |                                       |
|   | the land of Egypt, where we shall  | 3 But Baruch the son of Neriah  |                                       |
|   | see no war, nor hear the sound of<br>the trumpet, nor have hunger of   | setteth thee on against us, for to<br>deliver us into the hand of the Chal-                           |                                       |
|   | bread; and there will we dwell:  | deans, that they might put us to  |                                       |
|   | of the Lord, ye remnant of Judah;  | death, and carry us away captives into Babylon.   |                                       |
|   | Thus saith the Lord of hosts, the  | 4 So Johanan the son of Kareah,   |                                       |
| Deut. 17.                               | God of Israel; If ye wholly set pyour faces to enter into Egypt, and   | and all the captains of the forces, and all the people, obeyed not the                                |                                       |
| ch. 44. 12,<br>13, 14.<br>P Luke 9. 51. | go to sojourn there;   | and all the people, obeyed not the voice of the LORD, to dwell in the                                 |                                       |
| * Esek. 11. 8.                          | 16 Then it shall come to pass, that<br>the sword, which ye feared, shall   | land of Judah. 5 But Johanan the son of Kareah,   |                                       |
|   | overtake you there in the land of<br>Egypt, and the famine, whereof ye   | and all the captains of the forces, took ball the remnant of Judah,                                   | i ch. 40. 11,                         |
| 2 Heb. shall                            | were afraid, 2 shall follow close after  | that were returned from all nations,  | 12.                                   |
| cleave<br>after you.                    | you there in Egypt; and there ye shall die.  | whither they had been driven, to dwell in the land of Judah;  |                                       |
| 3 Heb. Se<br>shall all                  | 17 8So shall it be with all the men  | 6 Even men, and women, and chil-  |                                       |
| the men be.                             | that set their faces to go into Egypt<br>to sojourn there; they shall die 'by  | dren, and the king's daughters, and every person that Nebuzar-adan the                                | ch. 41. 10.<br>ch. 30. 10.            |
| ch. 24. 10.                             | the sword, by the famine, and by the postilence: and none of them shall  | captain of the guard had left with  | & 40. T.                              |
| * See ch.<br>44. 14, 28.                | remain or escape from the evil that  | Gedaliah the son of Ahikam the son of Shaphan, and Jeremiah the pro-                                  |                                       |
|   | I will bring upon them.  18 For thus saith the Lord of hosts,  | phet, and Baruch the son of Neriah.  7 So they came into the land of                                  |                                       |
|   | the God of Israel; As mine anger   | Egypt: for they obeyed not the voice  |                                       |
| ch. 7. 20.                              | and my fury hath been poured forth upon the inhabitants of Jerusalem;  | of the Lord: thus came they even to Tahpanhes.  | ch. 2. 16.                            |
|   | so shall my fury be poured forth   | 8 Then came the word of the   | & 44. 1.<br>called                    |
| " ch. 18. 16.                           | upon you, when ye shall enter into<br>Egypt: and "ye shall be an execra-   | Lord unto Jeremiah in Tahpanhes, saying,  | Hanes,<br>Is. 30. 4.                  |
| & 24. 9.                                | tion, and an astonishment, and a   | 9 Take great stones in thine hand,  | 588.<br>ending.                       |
| # 20. 0.<br># 29. 18, 22.<br># 44. 12.  | curse, and a reproach; and ye shall see this place no more.  | and hide them in the clay in the brickkiln, which is at the entry of Pharach's house in Tahpanhes, in |                                       |
| Zech. 8. 13.                            | 19 The Lord hath said concerning you O ve rempert of Judgh:  | Pharach's house in Tahpanhes, in the sight of the men of Judah;                                       |                                       |
| Dout. 17.                               | ing you, O ye remnant of Judah; "Go ye not into Egypt: know cer-   | 10 And say unto them, Thus saith  |                                       |
| 16.<br>4 Heb.                           | tainly that I have admonished you this day.  | the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; Behold, I will send and take                                    |                                       |
| testified<br>against<br>you.            | 20 For 5 ye dissembled in your hearts,   | Nebuchadrezzar the king of Babylon,   |                                       |
| 5 Or, ye<br>have used                   | when ye sent me unto the Lord your God, saying, Pray for us unto the   | my servant, and will set his throne upon these stones that I have hid;                                | / ch. 25. 9.<br>& 27. 6.<br>See Exek. |
| deceit<br>against                       | LORD our God; and according unto   | and he shall spread his royal pavi-   | 29. 18, 20.                           |
| your souls.                             | all that the Lord our God shall say, so declare unto us, and we will do it.  | lion over them. 11 And when he cometh, he shall   | s ch. 44. 13.                         |
|   | 21 And now I have this day declared it to you; but ye have not obeyed  | smite the land of Egypt, and deliver<br>such as are for death to death;                               | 4 46. 13.<br>4 ch. 15. 2.             |
|   | the voice of the Lord your God, nor  | and such as are for captivity to cap-   | Zoch. 11. 9.                          |
|   | any thing for the which he hath sent me unto you.  | tivity; and such as are for the sword to the sword.   |                                       |
|   | 22 Now therefore know certainly  | 12 And I will kindle a fire in the  |                                       |
| ver. 17.<br>Ezek. 6. 11.                | that 'ye shall die by the sword, by<br>the famine, and by the pestilence,  | houses of the gods of Egypt; and<br>he shall burn them, and carry them                                | ch. 46. 25.                           |
| 6 Or, to go<br>to sojourn.              | in the place whither ye desire to  | away captives: and he shall array   |                                       |
| -5 40,007 111                           | go and to sojourn.   | himself with the land of Egypt, as<br>a shepherd putteth on his garment;                              | 2 Heb. sta-                           |
|   | CHAPTER XLIII,  1 Johanan, discreditina Jeremiah's prophecu.   |   | turs, or,<br>standing<br>inages.      |
|   | 1 Johanan, discrediting Jeremiah's prophecy,<br>carrieth Jeremiah and others into Eyspt.<br>8 Jeremiah prophenieth by a type the cou-<br>quest of Egypt by the Buylonians. | in peace. 13 He shall break also the simages of   | 3 Or, The                             |
|   | quest of Egypt by the Bubylonians.   | 3 Beth-shemesh, that is in the land of  | the sun.                              |

| The ide                              | latry of the Jews JEREMIA   | H, XLIV. threatened with ju   | dgmente.                          |
|--------------------------------------|---|---|-----------------------------------|
| CHBIST<br>588.                       | or the man man and a man and  | "I will set my face against you for<br>evil, and to cut off all Judah.        | Before<br>CHRIST<br>887.          |
|                                      | fire. CHAPTER XLIV.   | 12 And I will take the remnant of Judah, that have set their faces to         | * Lev. 17.                        |
|                                      | 1 Jeremiah expresseth the desolation of Judah<br>for their idelety. 11 He prophesiath their<br>destruction, who commit idelety in Egypt.<br>15 The obstinacy of the Jevs. 20 Jere-<br>miah threateneth them for the same. 29 and<br>for a sign prophesisth the destruction of | go into the land of Egypt to sojourn  | 10.<br>& 20. 5, 6.<br>ch. 21. 10. |
|                                      | destruction, who commit idolatry in Egypt.  | there, and they shall all be consum-<br>ed, and fall in the land of Egypt;    | Amos 9. S.                        |
|                                      | migh threateneth them for the same, 29 and  | they shall even be consumed by the  | ° ch. 42. 15,<br>16, 17, 22.      |
|                                      | Egypt.  | sword and by the famine: they shall<br>die, from the least even unto the      |                                   |
| 167.                                 | THE word that came to Jeremiah  | greatest, by the sword and by the famine: and pthey shall be an exe-          | ? ch. 42. 18.                     |
|                                      | dwell in the land of Egypt, which   | cration, and an astonishment, and   | P en. 42. 18.                     |
| e Ex. 14. 2.<br>ch. 46. 14.          | dwell in the land of Egypt, which dwell at "Migdol, and at 5 Tahpanhes, and at 5 Noph, and in the country of Pathros awing.   | a curse, and a reproach.  | f ch. 43, 11.                     |
| 6 cb. 43. 7.<br>• In. 19. 13.        | try of Pathros, saying,   | 13 For I will punish them that<br>dwell in the land of Egypt, as I            |                                   |
|                                      | try of Pathros, saying, 2 Thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; Ye have seen all   | have punished Jerusalem, by the sword, by the famine, and by the              |                                   |
|                                      | the evil that I have brought upon   | pestilence:   |                                   |
|                                      | Jerusalem, and upon all the cities of   | 14 So that none of the remnant of   |                                   |
| 6 ch. 9. 1L                          | Judah; and, behold, this day they are a desolation, and no man dwell-   | Judah, which are gone into the land<br>of Egypt to sojourn there, shall es-   |                                   |
| å 34. 22.                            | eth therein, 3 Because of their wickedness which  | cape or remain, that they should<br>return into the land of Judah, to         | Ì                                 |
|                                      | they have committed to provoke me   | the which they 2 have a desire to re-   | 2 Heb. 16/1                       |
| ch. 19. 4.<br>Dogt. 18. 6.           | to anger, in that they went to burn incense, and to serve other gods,   | turn to dwell there: for rone shall return but such as shall escape.          | up their                          |
| à 32. 17.                            | whom they knew not, neither they,   | 15 7 Then all the men which knew  | 7 ver. 26.                        |
| # 2 Chr. 36.                         | ye, nor your fathers.  4 Howbeit *I sent unto you all my  | that their wives had burned incense<br>unto other gods, and all the women     |                                   |
| 15.<br>ch. 7. 25.                    | servants the prophets, rising early and   | that stood by, a great multitude, even  |                                   |
| & 25. 4.<br>& 25. 5.<br>& 26. 19.    | sending them, saying, Oh, do not this abominable thing that I hate.   | all the people that dwelt in the land<br>of Egypt, in Pathros, answered Jere- |                                   |
| & 20. IS.                            | 5 But they hearkened not, nor in-   | miah, saying,   |                                   |
|                                      | clined their ear to turn from their<br>wickedness, to burn no incense unto  | 16 As for the word that thou hast spoken unto us in the name of the           |                                   |
|                                      | other gods.   | LORD, we will not hearken unto  | * So ch. 6.                       |
| A ch. 42. 18.                        | 6 Wherefore my fury and mine anger was poured forth, and was  | thee.<br>17 But we will certainly do what-                                    | 16.<br>• Nee ver.                 |
|                                      | kindled in the cities of Judah and  | soever thing goeth forth out of our<br>own mouth, to burn incense unto        | 25.<br>Num. 30.                   |
|                                      | in the streets of Jerusalem; and<br>they are wasted and desolate, as at   | own mouth, to burn incense unto<br>the suqueen of heaven, and to pour         | 12.<br>Deu. 23, 23.               |
|                                      | this day.   | out drink offerings unto her, as we   | Judg. 11.<br>36.                  |
| į                                    | 7 Therefore now thus saith the LORD,<br>the God of hosts, the God of Israel;  | have done, we, and our fathers, our   | 3 Or, frame<br>of heaven.         |
|                                      | Wherefore commit ye this great evil   | kings, and our princes, in the cities<br>of Judah, and in the streets of Je-  | " ch. 7. 18.                      |
| i Num. 16.<br>34.<br>ch. 7. 19.      | against your souls, to cut off from you man and woman, child and suck-  | rusalem: for then had we plenty of<br>ivictuals, and were well, and saw no    | 4 Heb.                            |
| 2 Hah                                | ling, 2 out of Judah, to leave you none   | evil.   | bread.                            |
| out of the<br>midst of               | to remain; 8 In that ye provoke me unto   | 18 But since we left off to burn incense to the queen of heaven, and          |                                   |
| Judah.<br>1 str. 25. 6, 7.           | wrath with the works of your hands,   | to pour out drink offerings unto her,   |                                   |
| 1                                    | burning incense unto other gods in<br>the land of Egypt, whither ye be  | we have wanted all <i>things</i> , and have been consumed by the sword and by |                                   |
|                                      | the land of Egypt, whither ye be<br>gone to dwell, that ye might cut  | the famine.   |                                   |
| ver. 12.                             | yourselves off, and that ye might be<br>a curse and a reproach among all  | 19 *And when we burned incense<br>to the queen of heaven, and poured          | * ch. 7, 18.                      |
| ch. 42 18.                           | the nations of the earth?   | out drink offerings unto her, did we<br>make her cakes to worship her, and    | '                                 |
| wicked-                              | 9 Have ye forgotten the 3 wickedness<br>of your fathers, and the wickedness   | pour out drink offerings unto her,  |                                   |
| nosses, or,<br>punish-<br>monts, &c. | of your fathers, and the wickedness of the kings of Judah, and the wick-  | without our 5 men?  | 5 Or.<br>husbands ?               |
| , ,,,,                               | edness of their wives, and your own wickedness, and the wickedness of   | 20 ¶ Then Jeremiah said unto all the people, to the men, and to the           |                                   |
|                                      | your wives, which they have com-  | women, and to all the people which<br>had given him that answer, saying,      |                                   |
|                                      | mitted in the land of Judah, and in the streets of Jerusalem?   | 21 The incense that ye burned in the  |                                   |
| Hob.                                 | 10 They are not humbled even unto   | cities of Judah, and in the streets of  |                                   |
| Ps. 51. 17.                          | this day, neither have they "feared, nor walked in my law, nor in my  | Jerusalem, ye, and your fathers, your kings, and your princes, and the peo-   |                                   |
| 14                                   | statutes, that I set before you and   | ple of the land, did not the Lord   |                                   |
| - 1                                  | before your fathers. 11 Therefore thus saith the LORD   | remember them, and came it not into his mind?                                 |                                   |
| 1                                    | of hosts, the God of Israel; Behold,  |   |                                   |

| Destruct                                 | ion of Egypt foretold. JEREMIA   | H, XLV. Jeremiah comforteth.  | Barueh.                            |
|--|--|---|------------------------------------|
| Before<br>CHRIST<br>567.                 | bear, because of the evil of your doings, and because of the abominations which ye have committed; | these words in a book at the mouth<br>of Jeremiah, in the fourth year of<br>Jeholakim the son of Josiah king of   | Before<br>CHBIST<br>cir. 807.      |
| 7 ch. 26. 11,<br>18, 38.                 | therefore is your land a desola-   | Judah, saying,  |                                    |
| ' vec. 6.                                | tion, and an astonishment, and a curse, without an inhabitant, as at                               | 2 Thus saith the Lord, the God of Israel, unto thee, O Baruch;  |                                    |
|  | this day.  | 8 Thou didst say, Woe is me now!  |                                    |
|  | 28 Because ye have burned incense,<br>and because ye have sinned against                           | for the Lord hath added grief to my sorrow; I fainted in my sighing, and  |                                    |
|  | the Lord, and have not obeyed the  | I find no rest. 4 ¶ Thus shalt thou say unto him,   |                                    |
|  | voice of the Lord, nor walked in<br>his law, nor in his statutes, nor in                           | The Lord saith thus; Behold, bthat which I have built will I break down,  | 4 Is. 5. 5.                        |
| *Dan. 9. 11,<br>12.                      | his testimonies; therefore this evil<br>is happened unto you, as at this                           | which I have built will I break down, and that which I have planted I will  |                                    |
|  | day.   | pluck up, even this whole land.   |                                    |
|  | day.  24 Moreover Jeremiah said unto all the people, and to all the wo-                            | 5 And seekest thou great things for thyself? seek them not: for, be-  |                                    |
|  | men, Hear the word of the LORD,  | hold, I will bring evil upon all  | ch. 25. 26.                        |
| b ver. 15.<br>ch. 43. 7.                 | all Judah b that are in the land of Egypt:   | flesh, saith the LORD: but thy life will I give unto thee for a prey in   | d ch. 21. 9.                       |
| * ver. 15, &c.                           | Egypt: 25 Thus saith the Lorn of hosts, the God of Israel saving: "Ye and                          | all places whither thou goest.  | \$ 28. 2.<br>\$ 39. 18.            |
| - 24 - 44, 1950-                         | the God of Israel, saying; "Ye and your wives have both spoken with                                | CHAPTER XLVI.   |                                    |
|  | your mouths, and fulfilled with your hand, saying, We will surely per-                             | 1 Jeremiah prophesieth the overthrow of<br>Pharach's army at Euphrates, 13 and<br>the conquest of Egypt by Nebuchadrestar.<br>27 Ha comforieth Jacob in their chastise- |                                    |
|  | form our vows that we have vowed,  | the conquest of Egypt by Nebuchadrezzar. 27 Ha comforteth Jucob in their chastise-  |                                    |
|  | to burn incense to the queen of  | THE word of the Lord which came   | cir. 607.                          |
|  | heaven, and to pour out drink offer-<br>ings unto her: ye will surely accom-                       | L to Jeremiah the prophet against   | e ch. 25. 15,                      |
|  | plish your vows, and surely perform your vows.   | the Gentiles; 2 Against Egypt, against the army   | åc.<br>è 2 Kin. 23.                |
|  | 26 Therefore hear ye the word of<br>the Lord, all Judah that dwell in                              | of Pharaoh-necho king of Egypt,<br>which was by the river Euphrates   | 29.<br>2 Chr. 35.                  |
| Gen. 22.                                 | the land of Egypt; Behold, dI have   | in Carchemish, which Nebuchadrez-   | 20.<br>Fulfilled                   |
| 16.<br>• Ezek. 20.                       | sworn by my great name, saith the<br>LORD, that my name shall no more                              | zar king of Babylon smote in the<br>fourth year of Jeholakim the son of   | presently.                         |
| 39.                                      | be named in the mouth of any man   | fourth year of Jehoiakim the son of<br>Josiah king of Judah.  | e Stock SI                         |
|  | of Judah in all the land of Egypt,<br>saying, The Lord Gop liveth.                                 | 3 'Order ye the buckler and shield,<br>and draw near to battle.   | 6 ch. 51.<br>11, 12.<br>Nah. 2. 1. |
| / ch. 1. 10.<br>& 31. 28.<br>Esck. 7. 6. | 27 Behold, I will watch over them for evil, and not for good: and all                              | 4 Harness the horses; and get up, ye horsemen, and stand forth with   | & S. 14.                           |
|  | the men of Judah that are in the   | wow holmote furnish the gnegre  |                                    |
| # ver. 12.                               | land of Egypt shall be consumed<br>by the sword and by the famine,                                 | and put on the brigandines.  5 Wherefore have I seen them dis-  |                                    |
| 4 ver. 14.                               | until there be an end of them.   | mayed and turned away back? and   | 2 Heb.                             |
| Is. 27. 13.                              | 28 Yet *a small number that escape<br>the sword shall return out of the                            | their mighty ones are 2 beaten down,<br>and are 3 fied apace, and look not  | broken in<br>pieces.               |
|  | land of Egypt into the land of Ju-<br>dah, and all the remnant of Judah,                           | back: for dear was round about, saith the LORD.   | 3 Heb. fled<br>a flight.           |
|  | that are gone into the land of E-  | 6 Let not the swift flee away, nor  | 4 ch. 6, 25,<br>& 49, 20.          |
| ( ver. 17, 25,                           | gypt to sojourn there, shall know whose 'words shall stand, 'mine, or                              | the mighty man escape; they shall stumble, and fall toward the north  | * Dan. 11.                         |
| 26.<br>2 Heb.                            | their's.   | by the river Euphrates.   | 19.                                |
| from me,<br>or them.                     | 29 ¶ And this shall be a sign unto you, saith the Lord, that I will                                | 7 Who is this that cometh up as a flood, whose waters are moved as  | 7, 8,<br>ch. 47, 2,                |
| 589.                                     | punish you in this place, that ye  | the rivers?   | Dan. 11.22.                        |
| 4 Ps. 33. 11.                            | may know that my words shall surely stand against you for evil:                                    | 8 Egypt riseth up like a flood, and his waters are moved like the   |                                    |
| <sup>1</sup> ch. 46, 25,                 | 80 Thus saith the Lord; Behold,<br>I will give Pharaoh-hophra king                                 | rivers; and he saith, I will go up,<br>and will cover the earth; I will de-   |                                    |
| 26.<br>Esek. 29.                         | of Egypt into the hand of his ene-   | stroy the city and the inhabitants  |                                    |
| 3, &c. & 30.<br>21, &c.                  | mies, and into the hand of them<br>that seek his life; as I gave "Zede-                            | thereof. 9 Come up, ye horses; and rage, ye   |                                    |
| ** ch. 39. 5.                            | kian king of Judan into the hand   | chariots; and let the mighty men<br>come forth; 4the Ethiopians and 5the  | 4 Heb.                             |
|  | of Nebuchadrezzar king of Baby-<br>lon, his enemy, and that sought his                             | Libyans, that handle the shield; and  | Cush.<br>5 Heb. Put.               |
|  | life. CHAPTER XLV.   | the Lydians, that handle and bend the bow.  | # Is. 66. 19.                      |
|  | 1 Baruch being dismayed, 4 Jeremiah instruct-  | 10 For this is the day of the Lord  | A Is. 13. 6.<br>Joel 1, 15.        |
| cir. 607.                                | oth and comforteth him.  | God of hosts, a day of vengeance, that<br>he may avenge him of his adversaries:   | à 2. 1.                            |
| ch. 361,<br>4, 32.                       | L prophet spake unto Baruch the  | and the sword shall devour, and it  | Deut. 32.<br>42.<br>1s. 34. 6.     |
|  | son of Merian, when he had written   | shall be satiate and made drunk with  | 1 14.35.6.                         |

| Their blood: for the Lord God of 26 And I will deliver them into Counts hath a sacrifice in the north the hand of those that seek their de.est. country by the river Euphrates. lives, and into the hand of Nebu-  | Before<br>CHRIST<br>cir. 607.  |  |
|--|--|--|
| 11 'Go up into Gilead, and take balm, "O virgin, the daughter of Egypt: in vain shalt thou use many medicines; for a thou shalt not be cured.  25 17.  26 th 8 22 the nations have heard of thy shame, and thy cry hath filled the land: for the mighty man hath stumbled against the mighty man hath stumbled against the mighty man hath stumbled against the mighty man hath stumbled against the mighty man hath stumbled against the mighty man hath stumbled against the mighty man hath stumbled against the mighty man hath stumbled against the mighty man hath stumbled against the mighty man hath stumbled against the mighty man hath stumbled against the prophet, how Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon, and thothe hand of his servants; and afterward it shall be inhabited, as in the days of old, saith the Lord. I want Jacob, and be not dismayed, O Israel: for, behold, I will save thee from after off, and thy seed from the land of their captivity; and Jacob shall be Joremiah the prophet, how Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon, and thothe hand of his servants; and afterward it shall be inhabited, as in the days of old, saith the Lord. I want Jacob, and be not dismayed, O Israel: for, behold, I will save thee land of their captivity; and Jacob shall be after a fraid.  25 Feat thou not, O Jacob my servant, saith the Lord of Egypt.  26 Feat thou not, O Jacob my servant, saith the Lord of Egypt.  27 Full the hand of hits servants; and into the hand of hits servants; and afterward it shall be inhabited, as in the days of old, saith the Lord. O Israel: for, behold, I will save thee land of their captivity; and Jacob, shall be not dismayed.  28 Feat thou not, O Jacob my servant, saith the Lord of Egypt.  29 Feat the hand of hits streward in the the hand of hits servants; and afterward it shall be into the hand of hits servants; and afterward it shall be into the hand of hits servants; and afterward it shall be into the hand of hits servants; and the cynt.  21 The nations have heard of thy afterward it shall be into the hand of hits servants; an | ch. 44, 20.<br>Back, 22.<br>11.<br>12.<br>11. 12.<br>11. 13. 14.<br>11. 14. 15.<br>11. 4 63. 5.<br>464. 20.<br>10. 10. 10.   |  |
| at ser in randomnes, say je, - Seand rase, or mice, but correct mice in measure,   | 2 Or, wol  |  |
| Pyer. 3.4. and prepare thee; for the sword yet will I 2 not leave thee wholly  | utterly cut  |  |
| shall devour round about thee. unpunished.   | thee of.   |  |
| away? they stood not, because the CHAPTER XLVII.   | 1  |  |
| LORD did drive them. The destruction of the Philistines.   | - 1  |  |
| 16 He smade many to fall, yea,  "one fell upon another: and they said, Arise, and let us go again to our own people, and to the land of our nativity, from the oppressing sword.  "THE word of the Lord that came to Jeremial the prophet against the Philistines, before that Pharaoh smote 3 Gaza.  "Thus word of the Lord that came to Jeremial the prophet against to ure maintaines, before that Pharaoh our own people, and to the land of our nativity, from the oppressing sword.  "Awters rise up 4 out of the north,   | cir. 600.<br>ch. 25. 20.<br>Ezek. 25.<br>15, 16.<br>Zeph. 2.<br>4, 5.<br>b Amos 1. 6,<br>7, 8,   |  |
| of Egypt is but a noise; he hath passed the time appointed.  18.48.1 live, saith the King, 'whose name is the Lord of hosts, Surely as Tabor is among the mountains, and as Carmel by the sea, so shall he come.  19.0 'thou daughter dwelling   | 3 Heb. Amah Is. 8. 7 ch. 46. 7. 8. a ch. 1. 14. a 46. 20. 4 Heb the fulness - cn. o. 10. Nah. 3. 2.  |  |
| Egypt, "furnish thyself" to go into captivity: for Noph shall be waste captivity: for Noph shall be waste and desolate without an inhabitant. 20 Egypt is like a very fair "heifer, but destruction cometh; it cometh but destruction cometh but destruction cometh; it cometh but destruction cometh; it cometh but destruction cometh but destruction cometh; it cometh but destruction cometh but destruction cometh; it cometh but destruction cometh but destruction cometh but destruction cometh; it cometh but destruction cometh but destruction cometh but destruction cometh but destruction cometh but destruction cometh but destruction cometh but destruction cometh but destruction cometh but destruction cometh but destruction cometh but destruction cometh but destruction cometh but destructi | FEER, 25. 18, Amos I. 8. 49.7. 5 Hebridge, Amos I. 8. 49.7. 5 Hebridge, Amos I. 7. Mic. 1. Zeph. 2 4, 7. Zech. 9. 5. 4, 7. Let. 15. 4, 41. Erek. 21. Erek. 21. Fired amos I. 7. Dout. 32. 6. 6. 6. 6. 6. 6. 6. 6. 6. 6. 6. 6. 6. |  |

JEREMIAH, XLVII.

Conquest of Egypt foretold.

into the hand of the people of the north.

searched; because they are more Judg. 6. 5. than the grasshoppers, and are in-

numerable.

25 The LORD of hosts, the God of Israel, saith; Behold, I will punish the 67 multitude of "No, and Pharaoh, and Egypt, /with their gods, and their kings; even Pharaoh, and all them that trust in him:

7 7 How can it be quiet, seeing the Lord hath "given it a charge against Ashkelon, and against the sea shore? there hath he 'appointed it.

### CHAPTER XLVIII.

CHAPTER XLVIII.

1The judgment of Mode. To their pride, 11 for their security, 14 for their security of Mode that considered Scard for their contents of God and his people. 47 The restoration of Mode. A Lord of hosts, the God of Israel; Woe unto \$^bNebo! for it is spoiled; \$^c\$Kirlathaim is confounded and taken: \$^bMigab is confounded and dismayed.

Destruction of the Philistines.

\* Exek. 14. 17. \* Mic. 6. 9.

cir. 600.

ch. 25, 21, & 27, 3, Exek, 25, 9, Amos 2, 1, 2, 4 Num. 32, 38, & 33, 47, 1s, 1%, 2, 9 Num. 32, 37, 78e

8 Heb. go

I "There shall be no more presse of Moab: in "Heshbon they have devised evil against it; come, and let us cut it off from being a nation. Also thou shalt be cut down. O Madmen; the sword shall spursue TRIENO cir. 000. # la. 16, 14. · Is. 15. 4. 2 Or, be brought to sllance, In 15. 1.

8 /A voice of crying shall be from Horonaim, spoiling and great destruction.

4 Monb is destroyed; her little ones have caused a cry to be heard.

5 For in the going up of Luhith continual weeping shall go up; for # To. 15. S. 4 Hab in the going down of Horonaim the enemies have heard a cry of destruction.

6 Filee, save your lives, and be like the theath in the wilderness. 4 ch. 51. 6. 5 Or. a

7 % For because thou hast trusted in thy works and in thy treasures. 4 Num. 21. thou shalt also be taken: and be Chemosh shall go forth into captivity 29. Judg. 11. with his priests and his princes

Juan. 24. See Is. 46. 1, 2. ch. 43. 12. ch. 49. 3. together. 8 And "the spoiler shall come upon every city, and no city shall escape: the valley also shall perish, and the plain shall be destroyed, as the Lord " ver. 18. ch. 6. 26.

hath spoken.
9 "Give wings unto Moab, that it may flee and get away: for the cities thereof shall be desolate, without any

10 °Cursod be he that doeth the work of the Lord edecitfully, and cursed be he that keepeth back his Judg. 5. 28.

sword from blood.

11 ¶ Moab hath been at ease from his youth, and he phath settled on his lees, and hath not been emptied P Zeph. 1.12. from vessel to vessel, neither hath he gone into captivity: therefore his taste 7 remained in him, and his scent is not changed.

12 Therefore, behold, the days come, saith the Lorn, that I will send unto him wanderers, that shall cause him to wander, and shall empty his ves-

sels, and break their bottles.

13 And Moab shall be ashamed of Chemosh, as the house of Israel was ashamed of Beth-el their confidence.

ashamed of 'Beth-el their confidence.

14 ¶ How say ye, 'We are mighty
and strong men for the wur?

15 "Moab is spolled, and gone up
out of her cities, and shis chosen
young men are "gone down to the
slaughter, sath" the King, whose
name is the Lord of hosts.

16 The calamity of Moab is near to come, and his affliction hasteth

Bco 1s. 9. 4. & 14. 4, 5. 17 All ye that are about him, bemoan him; and all ye that know his name, say, "How is the strong staff broken, and the beautiful rod! \* In. 47. 1. ch. 46. 19. 5 Num. 21.

18 "Thou daughter that dost inhabit Dibon, come down from thy glory, and sit in thirst; for the spoiler of Moab shall come upon thee, and he

2 There shall be no more praise by the way, and copy; ask him that of Moab: in Heshbon they have fleeth, and her that escapeth, and

say, What is done?
20 Moab is confounded; for it is broken down: howl and cry; tell ye it in Arnon, that Moah is spoiled,

21 And judgment is come upon the plain country; upon Holon, and upon Jahazah, and upon Mephaath.

22 And upon Dibon, and upon Nebo,

22 And upon Dibon, and upon Nebo, and upon Beth-diblathaira,
23 And upon Kiriathaira, and upon Beth-gamul, and upon Beth-meon,
24 And upon 'kerioth, and upon Bozrah, and upon all the cities of the land of Moab, far or near.
25 \*The horn of Moab is cut off, and his 'arm is broken, saith the

LORD.

26 T "Make ye him drunken: for he magnified himself against the LORD: Moab also shall wallow in his vomit, and he also shall be in derision,

27 For "was not Israel a derision unto thee? "was he found among thieves? for since thou spakest of

him, thou <sup>2</sup>skippedst for joy.

28 O ye that dwell in Moab, leave the cities, and <sup>2</sup>dwell in the rock, and be like <sup>2</sup>the dove that maketh her nest in the sides of the hole's mouth.

29 We have heard the pride of Moab, (he is exceeding proud) his loftiness, and his arrogancy, and his pride, and the haughtiness of his

30 I know his wrath, saith the Lord; but it shall not be so; \*3 his lies shall not so effect it.

31 Therefore 'will I howl for Moab, and I will cry out for all Moab; mine heart shall mourn for the men

of Kir-heres. 32 "O vine of Sibmah, I will weep for thee with the weeping of Jazer: thy plants are gone over the sea, they reach even to the sea of Jazer: the spoiler is fallen upon thy summer

fruits and upon thy vintage. 17 this and upon thy vintage.

38 And 'joy and gladness is taken from the plentiful field, and from the land of Moab; and I have caused wine to fall from the winepresses: none shall tread with shouting; their

shouting shall be no shouting. 34 From the cry of Heshbon even unto Elealeh, and even unto Jahaz, have they uttered their voice, from Zoar even unto Horonaim, as an heifer of three years old: for the waters also of Nimrim shall be \*de-

solate. 35 Moreover I will cause to cease in 35 Moreover I will cause to cease in Moab, saith the Lord, "him that offereth in the high places, and him that burneth incense to his gods. 36 Therefore "mine heart shall sound for Moab like pipes, and mine heart

shall sound like pipes for the men of Kir-heres: because the riches that shall destroy thy strong holds.

Kir-heres: because "the rich he hath gotten are perished.

2 Zeph. 2. 8. ° See ch. 2. 26. <sup>2</sup> Or, movedet thyself.

Pa. 55, 6, 7. f Cant. 2. " Is. 16, 6,

\* Is. 16. 6. cb. 50. 36. 3 Or, those

vars) no not right. ! Is. 15, 5, & 16, 7, 11. . le le s o

' ver. 5. Is. 15. 5, 6.

9 Hob. ind Deu. 2. 36. 1 Sam. 4.

\* Judg. 11.

24. 1 Kin. 11.7.

" Hos. 10. 6. \* 1 Kin. 12. 29.

8 Heb. the choice of. 6 ch. 50, 27.

ych. 46, 18, & 51, 57,

Ie. 15, 2,

vor. B.

CONCERNING 7 the Ammonites, thus saith the Lord; Hath Israel no sons? hath he no heir? why then doth stheir king inherit b Gad, and his people dwell in his cities?

2 Therefore, behold, the days come, saith the Lord, that I will cause an alarm of war to be heard in Rabbah of the Ammonites; and it shall be a desolate heap, and her daughters shall be burned with fire: then shall Israel be heir unto them that were

8 Or. Melcom.

6 Amos 1, 13.

Ezek. 25. 5. Amos 1. 14.

4 Is. 32, 11, ch. 4, 8, 4 6, 26,

his heirs, saith the Lord, 8 Howl, O Heshbon, for Ai is spoiled: cry, ye daughters of Rab-bah, gird you with sackcloth; la-

among men.
16 Thy terribleness hath deceived thee, and the pride of thine heart, O thou that dwellest in the clefts of the rock, that holdest the height of the hill: "though thou shouldest make thy "nest as high as the eagle, I will bring thee down from thence,

saith the Lorn. 17 Also Edom shall be a desolation: every one that goeth by it shall be

astonished, and shall hiss at all the plagues thereof. 18 hAs in the overthrow of Sodom

" Ohed. 4. Job 39, 27, 4 Amos 9. 2. e ch. 18, 16. J Gen. 19.25.

Deut. 29.

| The jud                        | gment of Damascus, JEREM  | IAH, L, Kedar, Hazor, an  | d Ek                    |
|--------------------------------|---|---|-------------------------|
| Before                         | and Gomorrah and the neighbour  | 32 And their camels shall be a  | Befe                    |
| cir. 600.                      | cities thereof, saith the LORD, no man shall abide there, neither shall   | booty, and the multitude of their cattle a spoil: and I will scatter        | Cir.                    |
| da. 50. 44,                    | a son of man dwell in it.  19 Behold, he shall come up like               | into all winds "them that are in the utmost corners; and I will bring       | ver. 2<br>Essk.         |
| âo.                            | a lion from the swelling of Jordan  | their calamity from all sides there-  | eb. 1.                  |
| 4 ch. 12. 5.                   | against the habitation of the strong:                                     | of, saith the Lorn.   | 2 Hob.                  |
|                                | but I will suddenly make him run<br>away from her: and who is a cho-      | 83 And Hazor shall be a dwelling  | corner<br>or, th        |
|                                | sen man, that I may appoint over  | for dragons, and a desolation for ever: "there shall no man abide           | or, th                  |
| * Ex. 15. 11.                  | her? for who is like me? and who  | there, nor any son of man dwell   | corne                   |
| 2 Or, son-<br>voni me in       | will appoint me the time? and   | in it.  | polled                  |
| judgment.                      | who is that shepherd that will stand before me?                           | 34 The word of the Lord that came to Jeremiah the prophet a-                | ch. 9.<br>& 16.<br>Maj. |
| ∫ Job 41, 10.<br>€ ch. 50, 45. | 20 Therefore hear the counsel of  | gainst dElam in the beginning of  | Mal.                    |
|                                | the LORD, that he hath taken against                                      | the reign of Zedekiah king of Ju-   | 4 ch. 2                 |
|                                | Edom; and his purposes, that he hath purposed against the inhabit-        | dah, saying,<br>35 Thus saith the Lord of hosts;                            | 594                     |
|                                | ants of Teman: Surely the least of  | Behold, I will break the bow of   | ' See<br>Ls. 22         |
| i                              | the flock shall draw them out : sure-                                     | Elam, the chief of their might.   | 14. 22                  |
|                                | ly he shall make their habitations  | 36 And upon Elam will I bring the four winds from the four quarters         |                         |
| 4 ch. 50. 46.                  | desolate with them. 21 The earth is moved at the noise                    | of heaven, and /will scatter them   | / ver.                  |
|                                | of their fall, at the cry the noise there-                                | toward all those winds; and there   |                         |
| 3 Hob.<br>Weedy sea.           | of was heard in the 8 Red sea.  | shall be no nation whither the out-   |                         |
| ch. 4. 13.                     | 22 Behold, he shall come up and<br>fly as the eagle, and spread his wings | casts of Elam shall not come.  37 For I will cause Elam to be dis-          | !                       |
| cir. 600.                      | over Bozrah: and at that day shall  | mayed before their enemies, and be-   | 1                       |
|                                | the heart of the mighty men of E-   | fore them that seek their life: and   | l                       |
|                                | dom be as the heart of a woman in her pangs.                              | I will bring evil upon them, even my flerce anger, saith the Lord;          |                         |
| 4 Is. 17. 1.<br>4 37. 13.      | 23 7 * Concerning Damascus. Ha-   | and I will send the sword after   | # ch. 9                 |
| & 37. 13.<br>Amos 1. 3.        | math is confounded, and Arpad: for  | them, till I have consumed them:  | 248.                    |
| Zech. 9. 1,2.<br>4 Heb.        | they have heard evil tidings: they are *fainthearted: 'there is sorrow    | 38 And I will aset my throne in E-<br>lam, and will destroy from thence the | A See<br>ch. 4          |
| melted.                        | on the sea; it cannot be quiet.   | king and the princes, saith the LORD.                                       |                         |
| l Is. 57. 20.<br>5 Or, as on   | 24 Damascus is waxed feeble, and  | 89 T But it shall come to pass in   | ch. 4                   |
| the sea.                       | turneth herself to flee, and fear hath seized on her: "anguish and sor-   | the latter days, that I will bring again the captivity of Elam, saith       |                         |
| ver. 22.<br>Is. 13. 8.         | rows have taken her, as a woman in  | the Lord.   | 1                       |
| ch. 4. 31.<br>& 6. 24.         | travail.  | CHAPTER L.  | l                       |
| & 30. 6.<br>& 48. 41.          | 25 How is "the city of praise not   | 1. 9, 21, 35 The judgment of Babylon. 4, 17, 33 The redemption of Israel.   |                         |
| ° ch. 33. 9.                   | left, the city of my joy!<br>26 'Therefore her young men shall            |   | 8                       |
| eh. 50. 30.                    | fall in her streets, and all the men                                      | THE word that the LORD spake against Babylon and against the                | • Is. 1                 |
| <b>2</b> 51. 4.                | of war shall be cut off in that day,                                      | land of the Chaldeans by Jeremiah   | & 21.<br>& 47.          |
| P Amos 1, 4.                   | saith the Lord of hosts.  27 And I will kindle a fire in the              | the prophet.  2 Declare ye among the nations, and                           | 3 Heb.                  |
|                                | wall of Damascus, and it shall con-                                       | publish, and 4 set up a standard; pub-                                      | of Je<br>miak           |
|                                | sume the palaces of Ben-hadad.  | lish, and conceal not: say, Babylon   | 4 Heb.                  |
| cir. 600.                      | 28 ¶ Concerning Kedar, and con-<br>cerning the kingdoms of Hazor,         | is taken, Bel is confounded, Mero-<br>dach is broken in pieces; her idols   | ijt u                   |
|                                | which Nebuchadrezzar king of Ba-  | are confounded, her images are bro-   | ch. 5                   |
|                                | bylon shall smite, thus saith the   | ken in pieces.  | 12, 1                   |
| f Inde 6 9                     | LORD; Arise ye, go up to Kedar,   | 3 d For out of the north there cometh                                       | d ch. :                 |
|                                |   |   |                         |

and spoil the men of the east.

29 Their tents and their flocks
shall they take away: they shall Judg. 6. 3. Job I. 3. Pa. 120. 5. take to themselves their curtains, and all their vessels, and their camels; and they shall cry unto them,

meis; and they shall try unto mein, 'Fear is on every side.
30 ¶ "Flee, 'get you far off, dwell deep, O ye inhabitants of Hazor, saith the Lord; for Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon hath taken counsel. 6 Hob. fill greatly. against you, and hath conceived a purpose against you.

Ezek. 38.

" ver. 8.

31 Arise, get you up unto "the wealthy nation, that dwelleth without care, saith the Lord, which have neither gates nor bars, which "dwell 7 Or, that is at ease.
Num. 23. 9.
Deu. 33. 28.
Mic. 7. 14. alone.

up 'a nation against her, which shall make her land desolate, and none shall dwell therein: they shall remove, they

shall depart, both man and beast 4 ¶ In those days, and in that time, saith the Lorp, the children of Israel shall come, they and the children of Judah together, going and weeping: they shall go, and seek the LORD their God.

5 They shall ask the way to Zion with their faces thitherward, saying, Come, and let us join ourselves to the LORD in 'a perpetual covenant that shall not be forgotten.

6 My people hath been \*lost sheep: their shepherds have caused them to go astray, they have turned them away

92.

9. 16. L 2. 48, 10,

. 6. 48. 67.

ch. 43. 13. 51. 48.

/ Hos. 1. 11. # Eura 3. 12, 13. Pa. 136, 5,6. ch. 31. 9. Zech. 12. eh. 31, 31, &c. & 32. 40. & ver. 17. 1s. 53. 6. 1 Pot. 2.2

ARRIST -41

600 ck. 2. 3. Dan. 9. 16.

P Ps. 90. 1.

Fr. 22. 4.

6. 7. Rev. 18. 4.

ver. 8, 41, ch. 15, 14, 4 51, 27,

\* ver. 14, 29,

8 Or, de-

7 In. 47. 6.

4 Hab. big, or, corpulent. Bos. 10. 11.

5 Or,

ch. 25, 12,

ch. 49. 17.

ver. 9. ch. 61. 2.

l ver. 29. ch. 49. 35.

on the mountains: they have gone from mountain to hill, they have forgotten their restingplace.

orgotten their aresangiance.

7 All that found them have "devoured them: and "their adversaries said, "We offend not, because they have sinned against the Loro, "the habitation of justice, even the LORD, the hope of their fathers.

8 Remove out of the midst of Babylon, and go forth out of the land of the Chaldeans, and be as the he goats before the flocks.

9 ¶ For, lo, I will raise and cause to come up against Babylon an assembly of great nations from the north country: and they shall set themselves in array against her; from thence she shall be taken: their arrows shall be as of a mighty sexpert man: "none shall return in vain.

10 And Chaldea shall be a spoil: 'all that spoil her shall be satisfied.

alroyer. \* 2 Sam. 1. " Rev. 17.16.

saith the LORD.

11 Because ye were glad, because ye rejoiced. O ye destroyers of mine heritage, because ye are grown 4 fat \*as the heifer at grass, and 5 bellow as bulls ;

12 Your mother shall be sore confounded; she that bare you shall be ashamed: behold, the hindermost of the nations shall be a wilderness, a

dry land, and a desert.

18 Because of the wrath of the Lorp it shall not be inhabited, "but it shall be wholly desolate: bevery one that goeth by Babylon shall be astonished, and hiss at all her plagues.

14 ° Put yourselves in array against Babylon round about: all ye 4 that bend the bow, shoot at her, spare no arrows: for she hath sinned against

the Lord.

15 Shout against her round about: she hath 'given her hand: her foundations are fallen, ther walls are thrown down: for the ven-geance of the Lord: take vengeance ık. 17. upon her; as she hath done, do

unto her.

16 Cut off the sower from Babylon, and him that handleth the csickle in the time of harvest: for fear of the oppressing sword 'they shall turn every one to his people, and they shall fiee every one to his own land.

17 ¶ Israel is \*a scattered sheep; the lions have driven him away: first "the king of Assyria hath devoured him; and last this "Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon hath

broken his bones.

18 Therefore thus saith the LORD of hosts, the God of Israel; Behold, I will punish the king of Babylon and his land, as I have punished the

king of Assyria.

19 And I will bring Israel again to his habitation, and he shall feed on Carmel and Bashan, and his soul shall

be satisfied upon mount Enhraim and Gilead.

20 In these days, and in that time, saith the Lorn, the iniquity of Israel shall be sought for, and there shall be none; and the sins of Judah, and they shall not be found: for I will pardon them whom I

21 ¶ Go up against the land sof Merathaim, even against it, and against the inhabitants of '8 Pekod: waste and utterly destroy after them, saith the LORD, and do according to all that I have commanded thee.

22 A sound of battle is in the land.

and of great destruction.

23 How is "the hammer of the whole earth cut asunder and broken! how is Babylon become a desolation a-

nong the nations!
24 I have laid a snare for thee, and thou art also taken, O Babylon, thou wast not aware: thou art found, and also caught, because thou hast striven against the LORD.

25 The LORD hath opened his armoury, and hath brought forth the weapons of his indignation: for this is the work of the Lord God of hosts in the land of the Chaldeans,

26 Come against her 4 from the utmost border, open her storehouses: 5 cast her up as heaps, and destroy her utterly: let nothing of her be left.

27 Slay all her bullocks; let them go down to the slaughter: woe unto them! for their day is come, the time of "their visitation.

28 The voice of them that flee and escape out of the land of Babylon. b to declare in Zion the vengeance of the Lord our God, the vengeance

of his temple.

29 Call together the archers against Babylon: 'all ye that bend the bow, camp against it round 'about; let none thereof escape: 'd recompense her according to her work; according to all that she hath done, do unto her: 'for she hath been proud against the LORD, against the Holy One of Israel.

30 / Therefore shall her young men fall in the streets, and all her men of war shall be cut off in that day.

saith the Lord.

31 Behold, I am against thee, O thou 6 most proud, saith the Lord Gon of 6 H hosts: for thy day is come, the time that I will visit thee.

82 And 7 the most proud shall stumble and fall, and none shall raise him up: and \* I will kindle a fire in his cities, and it shall devour all round about him.

38 ¶ Thus saith the Lord of hosts;

The children of Israel and the children of Judah were oppressed together: and all that took them captives held them fast; they refused to let them go.

' 1 Chr. 20. 24\_\_\_\_

f ch. 51. 58.

L. 51. 6, A ver. 2 ver. 29. Pa. 137. 8. Rev. 18. 6.

Bor. 6 Or, ythe. 1. 13. 14.

2 ver. 6. l ch. 2, 15, - 9 Kin.

|   | vere judgment JEREM  | IAH, IA. against   | Babylon.  |
|---|--|--|---|
| Defece<br>CHBIST<br>885.  | 34 Their Redeemer is strong; *the<br>Lond of hosts is his name: he shall<br>throughly plead their cause, that he   | CHAPTER LL.  1 The severe fudament of God against Balu-  | CHRIST<br>Sec.  |
| Rev. 18. 8.<br>à Is. 47. 4.   | quiet the inhabitants of Babylon.  85 ¶ A sword is upon the Chaldeans with the Lorn and upon   | 1 The severe judgment of God against Balylon in recense of Israel. 18 Jerralah delivereth the book of this prophecy to Serach, to be cast into Emphrides, in token of the perpetual sinking of Babylen.  [THUS saith the Lord; Beheld, I |   |
| l Dan. 5. 30.<br>™ Is. 47. 13.  | the inhabitants of Babylon, and upon her princes, and upon her wise men.   | I will raise up against Babylon,<br>and against them that dwell in the<br>2 midst of them that rise up against   | 2 Hob.  |
| * Is. 44. 25.<br>ch. 46. 30.<br><sup>2</sup> Or, chief<br>stage.<br><sup>3</sup> Rob. bare. | 86 A sword is "upon the 22 liars; and they shall dote: a sword is upon her mighty men; and they shall be dismayed.   | me, "a destroying wind; 2 And will send unto Babylon san- ners, that shall fan her, and shall empty her land: "for in the day of   | ** A Second Color                                     |
| ch. 25. 20,<br>24.  | 87 A sword is upon their horses,<br>and upon their chariots, and upon all<br>the mingled people that are in the  | trouble they shall be against her round about.  8 Against him that bendeth elet the  | d ch. 80. 14  |
| Esek. 30. 5.<br>P ch. 51. 30.<br>Nah. 3. 13.<br>I Is. 44. 27.                               | as women: a sword is upon her treasures; and they shall be robbed.  88 A drought is upon her waters;   | archer bend his bow, and against him<br>that lifteth himself up in his brigan-<br>dine: and spare ye not her young<br>men; 'destroy ye utterly all her host.   | * ch. 50. 21  |
| ch. 51, 32,<br>36,<br>Rev. 16, 12,<br>ver. 2,<br>ch. 51, 44,<br>47, 52,                     | and they shall be dried up: for it is the land of 'graven images, and they are mad upon their idols.  89 'Therefore the wild beasts of                                       | 4 Thus the slain shall fall in the land of the Chaldeaus, f and they that are thrust through in her streets.  5 For Israel hath not been forsaken,   | / ch. 49. 20<br>& 50.30,3                             |
| Is. 13. 21,<br>22. 2 34. 14.<br>ch. 51. 37.<br>Rev. 18. 2.<br>1s. 13. 20.                   | the desert with the wild beasts of<br>the islands shall dwell there, and the<br>owls shall dwell therein: 'and it<br>shall be no more inhabited for ever;                    | nor Judah of his God, of the Lord<br>of hosts; though their land was<br>filled with sin against the Holy One<br>of Israel.   |   |
| ch. 25. 12.<br>Gen.19. 25.  | neither shall it be dwelt in from<br>generation to generation.<br>40 "As God overthrew Sodom and   | 6 Flee out of the midst of Babylon,<br>and deliver every man his soul: be not  | # ch. 50. 8.<br>Bov. 18. 4<br>4 ch. 50. 11            |
| Is. 13, 19,<br>ch. 49, 18,<br>& 51, 26,   | Gomorrah and the neighbour cities<br>thereof, saith the Lord; so shall no<br>man abide there, neither shall any  | cut off in her iniquity; for *this & the time of the Lord's vengeance; *he will render unto her a recompence.  7 * Babylon hath been a golden cup  | 28.<br>i ch. 25. 14<br>k Rev. 17.                     |
| ver. 9.<br>ch. 6. 22.<br>& 25. 14.<br>& 51. 27.   | son of man dwell therein.  41 *Behold, a people shall come from the north, and a great nation, and many kings shall be raised up from  | in the LORD's hand, that made all<br>the earth drunken: the nations have<br>drunken of her wine; therefore the   | ! Rev. 14.  |
| Rev. 17. 16.<br>ch. 6, 23.  | the coasts of the earth.   | nations mare mad.  8 Babylon is suddenly fallen and destroyed: howl for her; take  | * ch. 25. 1<br>* Is. 21. 9.<br>Rev. 14.<br>& 18. 2.   |
| In. 13. 18.<br>In. 5. 30.   | the lance: "they are cruel, and will<br>not shew mercy: "their voice shall<br>roar like the sea, and they shall ride   | balm for her pain, if so be she may<br>be healed.<br>9 We would have healed Babylon,   | ° ch. 48. 20<br>Rev. 18. 1<br>11, 19.<br>P ch. 46. 11 |
|   | upon horses, every one put in array, like a man to the battle, against thee, O daughter of Babylon.  48 The king of Babylon hath heard the report of them, and his hands     | but she is not healed: forsake her,<br>and 'let us go every one into his<br>own country: 'for her judgment<br>reacheth unto heaven, and is lifted<br>up even to the skies.   | f Is. 13. 14<br>ch. 50. 16.<br>f Rev. 18.             |
| ch. 49. 21.   | waxed feeble: banguish took hold of him, and pangs as of a woman   | 10 The LORD hath brought forth our righteousness: come, and let us   | Pa. 37. 6.  |
| ch. 49. 19,<br>kc.  | in travail.  44 Behold, he shall come up like  | declare in Zion the work of the Lord our God.  | t ch. 50. 28  |
|   | a lion from the swelling of Jordan unto the habitation of the strong; but I will make them suddenly run away from her; and who is a chosen man, that I may appoint over her? | 11 "Make 3 bright the arrows; gather the shields: "the LORD hath raised up the spirit of the kings of the Medes: "for his device is against Babylon, to destroy it; because it   | * ver. 28.<br>Is. 13, 17,<br>* ch. 50, 43             |
| Or. com-  | for who is like me? and who will   | is 'the vengeance of the LORD, the   | ch. 50. 2   |

4 Or, convent me to plead?

d Jub 41, 10, ch. 49, 10.

1s. 14, 24, &c.
ch. 51, 11.

f Rev. 18. 9.

appoint me the time? and who is that shepherd that will stand before me? 45 Therefore hear ye "the counsel of the LORD, that he hath taken against Babylon; and his purposes, that he hath purposed against the land of the Chaldeans: Surely the least of

the flock shall draw them out: sure-ly he shall make their habitation desolate with them. 46 7At the noise of the taking of Babylon the earth is moved, and the cry is heard among the nations.

vengeance of his temple. 12 "Set up the standard upon the walls of Babylon, make the watch strong, set up the watchmen, prepare the ambushes: for the Lord hath both devised and done that which he spake against the inhabitants of

Babylon.

18 O thou that dwellest upon many

waters, abundant in treasures, thine end is come, and the measure of thy covetousness,

14 The Lord of hests hath sworn by himself, saying, Surely I will fill

Nah. 2. 1.

4 Heb. Hers in wail.

la, 17. 1,

ch. 49, 13, Amos 6, 8, 5 Heb. by his sout.

| God's so                         | vere judgment JEREM   | IAH, LI. against  | Babylon                                     |
|----------------------------------|---|---|---|
| Delice<br>CHRIST<br>006,         | thee with men, "as with caterpillers;<br>and they shall "lift "up a shout<br>against thee.  | captains thereof, and all the rulers<br>thereof, and all the land of his do-<br>minion. | Before<br>CHRIST<br>895.                    |
| 4 Mal. 3.15.                     | 15 /He hath made the earth by his   | 29 And the land shall tremble and   |   |
| 2 Heb. utter.                    | power, he hath established the world  | sorrow: for every purpose of the LORD   | 1 1   |
| * ch. 50. 15.<br>/ Gen. 1. 1, 6. | by his wisdom, and hath stretched   | shall be performed against Babylon,   | 1 1   |
| ch. 10, 12,                      | out the heaven by his understanding.  16 * When he uttereth his voice,  | to make the land of Babylon a desolation without an inhabitant.                         | * ver. 43.<br>ch. 50. 18,                   |
| # Job 9. 8.                      | there is a "multitude of waters in  | 30 The mighty men of Babylon have   | 39, 40.                                     |
| Ps. 104, 2.<br>Is. 40, 22.       | the heavens; and 'he causeth the  | forborn to fight, they have remained  | 1   |
| à ch. 10. 13.                    | vapours to ascend from the ends of  | in their holds: their might hath fail-  |   |
| 3 Or, notes.<br>( Pa. 135. 7.    | the earth: he maketh lightnings with rain, and bringeth forth the   | ed; they became as women: they have burned her dwellingplaces; her                      | i Is. 19. 16.<br>ch. 48. 41.                |
|                                  | wind out of his treasures.  | bars are broken.  | & 50. 37.<br>Lam. 2. 9.                     |
| b ch. 10. 14.                    | wind out of his treasures.  17 bevery man 4 is brutish by his knowledge; every founder is confounded by the graven image; for his molecular transfer in the best forms. | 31 d'One post shall run to meet another, and one messenger to meet                      | Amos 1. 5.<br>Nah. 3. 13.                   |
| 4 Or, is more<br>brutish         | knowledge; every founder is con-  | another, to shew the king of Babylon  | d ch. 50. 24.                               |
| than to<br>know.                 |   |   | 1   |
| i ch. 50. 2.                     | there is no breath in them.   | 32 And that the passages are stop-  | ch. 50. 38.                                 |
| - ch. 10. 15.                    | there is no breath in them.  18 "They are vanity, the work of   | ped, and the reeds they have burned   | 1   |
|                                  | CLIOLS: III MIG MITTE OF MIGH. AUSTRACION   | with fire, and the men of war are affrighted.   | <b>)</b> 1                                  |
| • ch. 10. 16.                    | they shall perish.  19 "The portion of Jacob is not   | 33 For thus saith the LORD of hosts.  |   |
|                                  | like them; for he is the former of  | the God of Israel; The daughter of Babylon is like a threshingfloor.                    |   |
|                                  | all things: and Israel is the rod of<br>his inheritance: the Lord of hosts  | Babyion is like a threshinghoor,  | / 1s. 21. 10.<br>Amos 1. 3.<br>Mic. 4. 13.  |
|                                  | is his name.  | little while, and the time of her   | Mic. 4. 13.                                 |
| • Is. 10. 5,                     | 20 ° Thou art my battle ax and wea-   | little while, and the time of her harvest shall come.                                   | Hab. S. 12.                                 |
| 15.<br>ch. 50. 23.               | pons of war: for 5 with thee will I   | 34 Nebuchadrezzar the king of Ba-<br>bylon hath devoured me, he hath                    | 2 Ox, in the<br>time that                   |
| 6 Or,<br>in thee, or,            | break in pieces the nations, and with<br>thee will I destroy kingdoms;  | crushed me. he hath made me an  | he thresh-<br>eth her.                      |
| by thec.                         | 21 And with thee will I break in  | crushed me, he hath made me an<br>empty vessel, he hath swallowed me                    | A 1s. 17. 5,                                |
|                                  | pieces the horse and his rider; and   | up like a dragon, he hath filled his  | Hos. 6. 11.<br>Joel 3. 13.                  |
|                                  | with thee will I break in pieces the<br>chariot and his rider;  | belly with my delicates, he hath cast<br>me out.  | Rev. 14, 15,                                |
|                                  | 22 With thee also will I break in   | 35 The violence done to me and  | 18.<br>• ch. 50. 17.                        |
|                                  | pieces man and woman; and with  | to my flesh be upon Babylon, shall  | 3 Heb. My                                   |
| 9 So 2 Chr.<br>36, 17.           | thee will I break in pieces pold and young; and with thee will I break  | the sinhabitant of Zion say; and<br>my blood upon the inhabitants of                    | violence.                                   |
|                                  | in pieces the young man and the   | Chaldea, shall Jerusalem say.   | remainder.<br>5 Heb. in-                    |
| - 1                              | maid;   | 36 Therefore thus saith the LORD;   | habitress.                                  |
| 1                                | 23 I will also break in pieces with<br>thee the shepherd and his flock; and   | Behold, I will plead thy cause, and take vengeance for thee; and I will                 | i ch. 50. 34.                               |
| 1                                | with thee will I break in pieces the  | dry up her sea, and make her springs  |   |
|                                  | husbandman and his yoke of oxen;  | dry. 37 MAnd Babylon shall become   |   |
| l                                | and with thee will I break in pieces  | hears a dwellingplace for dragons   | = Is. 13. 22.<br>ch. 50. 39.<br>Rev. 18. 2. |
| e ch. 50. 15,                    | captains and rulers. 24 And I will render unto Baby-  | heaps, a dwellingplace for dragons,<br>an astonishment, and an hissing,                 | Rev. 18. 2.                                 |
| 29.                              | 24 And I will render unto Baby-<br>lon and to all the inhabitants of  | without an inhabitant.  | 18.   |
|                                  | Chaldes all their evil that they have   | 38 They shall roar together like lions:<br>they shall 6 yell as lions' whelps.          | 6 Or, shake                                 |
|                                  | done in Zion in your sight, saith the Lord.   | 39 In their heat I will make their  | themselves.                                 |
| * Is. 13. 2.<br>Zech. 4. 7.      | 25 Behold, I am against thee, 'O  | feasts, and °I will make them drunk-  | • vor. 57.                                  |
| 400m. 9. 7.                      | destroying mountain, saith the LORD,<br>which destroyest all the earth: and   | en, that they may rejoice, and sleep a perpetual sleep, and not wake, saith             |   |
|                                  | I will stretch out mine hand upon   | the Lord.   |   |
| _                                | thee, and roll thee down from the   | 40 I will bring them down like lambs  | ] ]   |
| * Bev. 8. 8.                     | rocks, and will make thee a burnt   | to the slaughter, like rams with he   |   |
|                                  | mountain. 26 And they shall not take of thee  | goats. 41 How is PSheshach taken! and   | P ch. 25. 26.                               |
|                                  | a stone for a corner, nor a stone for   | how is the praise of the whole  | 7 Is. 13. 19.<br>ch. 49. 25.                |
| t ch. 50, 40.                    | foundations; but thou shalt be 6 de-  | earth surprised! how is Babylon be-   | ch. 49. 35.<br>Dan. 4. 30.                  |
| Heb.                             | solate for ever, saith the Lord.<br>27 "Set ye up a standard in the   | come an astonishment among the nations!   | 1   |
| desola-<br>tions.                | land, blow the trumpet among the  | 42 The sea is come up upon Baby-  | r See                                       |
| * ls. 13. 2.<br>* ch. 25. 14.    | nations, * prepare the nations against  | lon: she is covered with the multi-   | 16. 8. 7, 8.                                |
| reh. 30, 11.                     | her, call together against her the  | tude of the waves thereof.  | * ver. 29.                                  |
|                                  | kingdoms of Ararat, Minni, and Ash-<br>chenaz; appoint a captain against  | 43 'Her cities are a desolation, a dry land, and a wilderness, a land                   | ch. 50. 39,                                 |
|                                  | her; cause the horses to come up  | wherein no man dwelleth, neither  | ₩.  |
|                                  | as the rough caterpillers.  | doth any son of man pass thereby.   | * In. 46. 1.                                |
| * ver. 11.                       | with the kings of the Medes the   | 44 And I will punish Bel in Babylon,<br>and I will bring forth out of his mouth         | ch. 50. 2.                                  |
| 100.114                          |   | , Desired contain age on the wateren  |   |

| in reven   | ge of Israel. JEREMI   | AH, LII. Perpetual sinking of  | Babylon.   |
|--|--|--|--|
| Before<br>CHRIAT<br>568.   | that which he hath swallowed up:<br>and the nations shall not flow toge-<br>ther any more unto him: yea, "the<br>wall of Babylon shall fall.   | the folk in the fire, and they shall<br>be weary.  59 The word which Jeremiah the<br>prophet commanded Seraiah the son   | CHRIST<br>595.   |
| * ver. 6.<br>ch. 56. 8.<br>Rev. 18. 4.   | 45 "My people, go ye out of the midst of her, and deliver ye every man his soul from the fierce anger of the Lorn.   | prophet commanded Scraiah the son<br>of Neriah, the son of Masseiah, when<br>he went 2 with Zedekiah the king of<br>Judah into Babylon in the fourth<br>year of his reign. And this Scraiah  | 2 Or, on the<br>behalf of.                                     |
| 2 Or, let not.   | 46 And 2 lest your heart faint, and  | was a squiet prince.   | 3 Or, prince   |
| #2Kin. 19.7.   | ye fear for the rumour that shall<br>be heard in the land; a rumour shall<br>both come one year, and after that<br>in another year shall come a rumour,<br>and violence in the land, ruler a-  | 60 So Jeremiah wrote in a book<br>all the evil that should come upon<br>Babylon, even all these words that<br>are written against Babylon,<br>61 And Jeremiah said to Seraiah,   | 8 Or, prince<br>of Monu-<br>cha, or,<br>chiefcham-<br>berlain, |
| * ver. #2.   | gainst ruler. 47 Therefore, behold, the days come,   | When thou comest to Babylon, and<br>shalt see, and shalt read all these<br>words:  |  |
| ch. 50. 2.   | that 'I will 'do judgment upon the<br>graven images of Babylon: and her  |  |  |
| Blob. visit upon.  | whole land shall be confounded, and<br>all her slain shall fall in the midst<br>of her.<br>48 Then "the heaven and the earth.  | 62 Then shalt thou say, O LOED, thou hast spoken against this place, to cut it off, that "none shall remain in it, neither man nor beast, but that it shall be 4 desolate for ever.  | * ver. 29.<br>ch. 50. 3,39.                                    |
| * Is. 44, 23.<br>* 49, 13.<br>Rev. 18, 20.   | and all that is therein, shall sing for  | 68 And it shall be, when thou hast   | 4 Hob. de-<br>solations.                                       |
| 6 ch. 50. 3,<br>41.  | Babylon: for the spoilers shall come unto her from the north, saith the Lorg.  | made an end of reading this book, "that thou shalt bind a stone to it, and cast it into the midst of Eu-   | * See Ecv.<br>18. 21.  |
| 4 Or. Both Babylon is to fall, O ye slain of Israel, and with Raby- lon, &c. 5 Or, the | 49 4 As Babylon hath caused the<br>slain of Israel to fall, so at Babylon<br>shall fall the slain of all 5 the earth,<br>50° Ye that have escaped the sword,<br>go away, stand not still: remember<br>the Lond afar off, and let Jerusalem | phrates:<br>64 And thou shalt say, Thus shall<br>Babylon sink, and shall not rise from<br>the evil that I will bring upon her:<br>P and they shall be weary. Thus far<br>are the words of Jeremiah.  | P ver. 55.   |
| country.   | come into your mind.   | CHAPTER LIL  |  |
| ceh. 44. 28.<br>d Ps. 44. 15,<br>16. & 79. 4.  | 51 We are confounded, because we have heard reproach: shame hath covered our faces: for strangers are come into the sanctuaries of the Lord's house. 52 Wherefore, behold, the days come,  | 1 Zedekiah rebelleth. 4 Jerusalem is besieged<br>and taken. 8 Zedekiah's sons killed, and<br>his own eyes pot out. 12 Nebusar-adan<br>burneth and spoileth the city. 24 He carrieth<br>areny the captives. 31 Ecil-merodach ad-<br>vanceth Jehotachin. |  |
| * ver. 47.   | saith the Lorn, 'that I will do judg-<br>ment upon her graven images: and<br>through all her land the wounded  | ZEDEKIAH was one and twenty years old when he began to reign, and he reigned eleven years in Jerusalem. And his mother's name  | 599.<br>•2Kin.24.18.<br>5 Heb.<br>reigned.                     |
| f ch. 49. 16.<br>Amos 9. 2.<br>Obad. 4.  | shall groan. 53 /Though Babylon should mount up to heaven, and though she should fortify the height of her strength, yet from me shall spollers come unto her, saith the Lord.   | was Hamutal the daughter of Jeremiah of Libnah. 2 And he did that which was evil in the eyes of the Lord, according to all that Jeholakim had done.  |  |
| # ch. 50, 22,  | 54 A sound of a cry cometh from<br>Babylon, and great destruction from<br>the land of the Chaldeans:<br>55 Because the LORD hath spoiled<br>Babylon, and destroyed out of her  | 3 For through the anger of the<br>Loro it came to pass in Jerusalem<br>and Judah, till he had cast them<br>out from his presence, that Zedekiah<br>rebelled against the king of Babylon.   |  |
|  | the great voice; when her waves do roar like great waters, a noise of their voice is uttered:  56 Because the spoiler is come upon her, even upon Babylon, and her   | 4 ¶ And it came to pass in the ininth year of his reign, in the tenth month, in the tenth day of the month, that Nebuchadrezsar king of Babylon came, he and all   | 590.<br>5 2 Kin. 25.<br>1,-27.<br>ch. 39. 1.<br>Zech. 8. 19.   |
| A ver. 24.<br>Ps. 94. 1.<br>ch. 50. 29.  | mighty men are taken, every one of<br>their bows is broken: for the Lord<br>God of recompences shall surely<br>requite.  | his army, against Jerusalem, and<br>pitched against it, and built forts  |  |
| í ver. 39.   | 57 And I will make drunk her princes, and her wise men, her captains, and her rulers, and her mighty   |  | 598.   |
| t ch. 46, 18,<br>& 48, 15,<br>6 Or,<br>The walls                                       | men: and they shall sleep a perpetual<br>sleep, and not wake, saith the King,<br>whose name is the Lorp of hosts.  | was sore in the city, so that there was no bread for the people of the land.   |  |
| Babylon.   | 58 Thus saith the Lord of hosts; 61 The broad walls of Rabylon shall be utterly 7 broken, and her high   | 7 Then the city was broken up, and<br>all the men of war fied, and went forth<br>out of the city by night by the way of  | 1  |
| 7 Or, made<br>naked.<br>"Hab. 2.13.  | gates shall be burned with fire; and<br>the people shall labour in vain, and   | the gate between the two walls, which was by the king's garden; (now the   | 1  |

84 And for his diet, there was a continual diet given him of the king of

Babylon, every day a portion until the day of his death, all the days of his life.

8 Hob. the matter of the day in his day.

the bases, which king Solomon had made in the house of the Lord: \*\*2 the brass of all these vessels was

without weight.

-1 Kin.7.47.

3 Heb. their

#### THE

# LAMENTATIONS OF JEREMIAH.

## CHRIST cir. MR.

CHAPTER I. 1 The miserable estate of Jerusalem by reason of her sin. 12 She complaineth of her grief. 18 and confesseth God's judgment to be rightsous.

4 In. 47. 7. 8.

4 Eura 4, 20.

der. 13. 17. d Job 7. 3. Ps. 6. 6. ver. 19. Jer. 4. 30. 4 30. 14. f ver. 9, 16, 17, 21. # Jaz. 52, 27. Jer. 52. 27 2 Heb. for the great-mess of servitude. h Dout. 28. 64, 65. ch. 2. 9.

Dout. 28. 4 Jer. 30. 14, 15. Dan. 9. 7, 16. l Jer. 52, 28.

<sup>2</sup> Or, desirable, ver. 10.

≈ 1 Kin. 8. 46.
4 Heb. is become a removing, or, wan-dering. \* Jor. 13, 22,

26. Ezek. 16. 37. & 23. 29. Hos. 2. 10. Deut. 32.29. P vor. 2, 17, 21. 9 ver. 7.

5 Or, \* Jer. 51. 51. Deut. 23. 3. Noh. 13. 1. Jer. 38. 9. 4 52. 6. ch. 2. 12. 4 4. 4.

HOW doth the city sit solitary, that was full of people! \*how is she become as a widow! she that is she become as a whow; and sand by princess among the provinces, how is she become tributary!

2 She weepeth sore in the inight, and her tears are on her cheeks: to comfort her: all her friends have dealt treacherously with her, they are become her enemies.

3 Judah is gone into captivity because of affliction, and 2 because of great servitude: \*she dwelleth among the heathen, she findeth no rest: all her persecutors overtook her between the straits.

4 The ways of Zion do mourn, because none come to the solemn feasts: all her gates are desolate: her priests sigh, her virgins are af-flicted, and she is in bitterness.

5 Her adversaries are the chief, her enemics prosper; for the LORD hath afflicted her for the multitude of her transgressions : her 'children are gone into captivity before the enemy.

6 And from the daughter of Zion all her beauty is departed: her princes are become like harts that find no pasture, and they are gone without strength before the pursuer.
7 Jerusalem remembered in the days

of her affliction and of her miseries all her spleasant things that she had in the days of old, when her people fell into the hand of the enemy, and none did help her: the adversaries saw her, and did mock at her sabbaths.

8 "Jerusalem hath grievously sinned; therefore she is removed: all that honoured her despise her, because "they have seen her nakedness: yea, she sigheth, and turneth backward.

9 Her filthiness is in her skirts; she remembereth not her last end therefore she came down wondertherefore she came down wonderfully: Pshe had no comforter. O LORD, behold my affliction: for the enemy hath magnified himself.

10 The adversary hath spread out his hand upon fall her 5 pleasant things: for she hath seen that the heathen entered into her sanctuary, whom thou didst command that 'they should not enter into thy congregation.

11 All her people sigh, they seek

bread; they have given their plea-sant things for meat 2 to relieve the soul: see, O Lord, and consider; for I am become vile.

12 ¶ 3 Is it nothing to you, all ye that 4 pass by? behold, and see "if there be any sorrow like unto my sorrow, which is done unto me, wherewith the LORD hath afflicted me in the day of his fierce anger.

13 From above hath he sent fire

into my bones, and it prevaileth a-gainst them: he hath "spread a net for my feet, he hath turned me back: he hath made me desolate and faint all the day.

14 The yoke of my transgressions is bound by his hand: they are wreathed, and come up upon my neck: he hath made my strength to fall, the Lord hath delivered me into their hands, from whom I am not able to rise up.

15 The Lord hath trodden under foot all my mighty men in the midst of me: he hath called an assembly against me to crush my young men: 'the Lord hath trodden the virgin, the daughter of Judah, as in a winepress.

16 For these things I weep; a mine

eye, mine eye runneth down with water, because the comforter that should erelieve my soul is far from me: my children are desolate, because the enemy prevailed.

17 Zion spreadcth forth her hands. and dthere is none to comfort her: the LORD hath commanded concerning Jacob, that his adversaries should be round about him: Jerusalem is as a menstruous woman

among them.

18 The Lord is righteous; for I have /rebelled against his 7 commandment: hear, I pray you, all people, and behold my sorrow: my virgins and my young men are gone into captivity.

19 I called for my lovers, but they deceived me: my priests and mine clders gave up the ghost in the city, while they sought their meat to relieve their souls.

20 Behold, O LORD: for I am in dis-

20 Behold, O LORD; for I am in dis-tress: my 'bowels are troubled; mine heart is turned within me; for I have grievously robelled; Aubroad the sword bereaveth, at home there is as death. 21 They have heard that I sign: 'there is none to comfort me: all mine enemies have heard of my trouble; they are glad that thou hast done it: thou wilt bring "the day that thou hast scalled and they shall that thou hast 8 called, and they shall be like unto me.

Refere CHRIST cir. 568.

155 8

2 Or, to make the soul to come again.

3 Or, It is nothing. Hob.
pass by
the way?
Dan. 9. 12.

" Ezek. 12. 13. & 17. 20.

F Deut. 28.

Fa. 63. 3. Rev. 14. 19, 20. & 19. 15. 5 Or, the of the vir-gin, ge. a Jer. 13, 17, & 14, 17, ch. 2. 1s. bring back.

Jer. 4. 31. ver. 2, 9.

Neh. 9. 33. Dan. 9. 7, 14. / 1 Sam. 12. 14, 15. 7 Heb.

yer. 2. Jer. 30, 14.

4 ver. 11.

Job 30, 27, Is. 16, 11, Jer. 4, 19, & 48, 36, ch. 2, 11, Hos. 11, 8, 1 Deut. 32. 25. Ezek. 7. 15. l ver. 2. m Is. 18, år. Jer. 46, åc. 8 (kr. pro-cleimed.

CHRIST cir. 536. \*Pa. 100, 18. eh. 5. 17.

ver. 17, 21.

2 Hob. made to touch.

Ps. 89. 39.

3Heb. all the

°ch. 1. 4. Zeph. 3. 18.

5 Heb.

P Ps. 74. 4.

9 2 Kin. 21.

13. 1s. 34. 11.

Heb. swallow-ing up. Jer. 51. 30. Deut. 28.

36. 3 Kin. 24. 15. 25. 7. ch. 1. 3. 24. 20.

22 "Let all their wickedness come before thee; and do unto them, as thou hast done unto me for all my transgressions: for my sighs are many, and omy heart is faint.

CHAPTER IL

1 Jeremiah lamenteth the misery of Jerusalem. 20 He complaineth thereof to God.

HOW hath the Lord covered the daughter of Zion with a cloud in his anger, "and cast down from heaven unto the earth the beauty of Israel, and remembered not "his footstool in the day of his anger!" \* Matt. 11. 23. \$ 2 Sam. 1. 19. 19. \*1 Chron-28, 2. Ps. 99, 5. & 132, 7.

2 The Lord hath swallowed up all the habitations of Jacob, "and hath not pitied: he hath thrown down in his wrath the strong holds of the daughter of Judah; he hath 2 brought them down to the ground: 'he hath polluted the kingdom and the princes thereof.

8 He hath cut off in his flerce anger all the horn of Israel: the hath drawn back his right hand from before the enemy, and he burned against Jacob like a flaming fire, / Ps. 74. 11. # Pa. 80. 46.

which devoureth round about. 4 \*He hath bent his bow like an enemy: he stood with his right h ver. 5. Is. 63, 10.

hand as an adversary, and slew s'all that were pleasant to the eye in the tabernacle of the daughter of Zion: he poured out his fury like fire.

derirable of the eye. Exek. 24. 25. 5 the Lord was as an enemy: he è ver. 4. Jer. 30. 14. hath swallowed up Israel, he hath swallowed up all her palaces: he hath destroyed his strong holds, and 12 Kin. 25. 9. Jer. 52. 13. hath increased in the daughter of <sup>m</sup> Ps. 80. 12. \$ 89. 40. Is. 5. 5. 4 Or, hedge. <sup>n</sup> Is. 1. 8.

nath increased in the daughter of Judah mourning and lamentation. 6 And he hath violently "taken away his 'tabernacle, "as if it were of a garden: he hath destroyed his places of the assembly: "the LORD hath caused the solemn feasts and sabbaths to be forgotten in Zion, and hath despised in the indignation of his anger the king and the priest

7 The Lord hath cast off his altar, he hath abhorred his sanctuary, he hath begiven up into the hand of the enemy the walls of her palaces;

they have made a noise in the house of the Lord, as in the day of a solemn feast.

8 The Lord hath purposed to destroy the wall of the daughter of Zion: The hath stretched out a line, he hath not withdrawn his hand from destroying: therefore he made the rampart and the wall to lament; they languished together.

9 Her gates are sunk into the ground; he hath destroyed and broken her bars: her king and her princes are among the Gentiles: the law is no more; her "prophets also find no vision from the LORD.

10 The elders of the daughter of Zion sit upon the ground, and keep

silence: they have cast up dust upon their heads; they have girded upon their heads; they have girded themselves with sackcloth: the virgins of Jerusalem hang down their heads to the ground.

11 "Mine eyes do fail with tears, my bowels are troubled, "my liver is poured upon the earth, for the destruction of the daughter of my people; because the children and the sucklings swoon in the streets of the city.

12 They say to their mothers, Where is corn and wine? when they swooned as the wounded in the streets of the city, when their soul was poured out into their mothers' bosom.

13 What thing shall I take to witness for thee? "what thing shall I liken to thee, O daughter of Jerusalem? what shall I equal to thee, that I may comfort thee, O virgin daughter of Zion? for thy breach is great like the sea: who can heal thee?

14 Thy /prophets have seen vain and foolish things for thee: and they have not filseovered thine iniquity, to turn away thy captivity; but have seen for thee false burdens and causes

27 14 25 18 25 18 25 18 26 18 3 2 of banishment.

15 All that pass by 'clap their hands at thee; they his and wag their head at the daughter of Jerusalem, saying, Is this the city that men call 'The perfection of beauty, The joy of the whole earth?

16 "All thine enemies have opened

their mouth against thee: they hiss and gnash the teeth: they say, "We have swallowed her up: certainly this is the day that we looked for; we have found, we have seen it.

17 The LORD hath done that which he had Pdevised; he hath fulfilled his word that he had commanded in the days of old: The hath thrown down, and hath not pitied: and he hath caused thine enemy to rejoice over thee, he hath set up the horn of thine adversaries.

18 Their heart cried unto the Lord, O wall of the daughter of Zion, 'let tears run down like a river day and night: give thyself no rest; let not the apple of thine

eve cease. 19 Arise, "cry out in the night: in the beginning of the watches pour out thine heart like water before the face of the Lord: lift up thy hands toward him for the life of thy young children, that faint for hunger in the top of every

street. 20 T Behold, O LORD, and consider to whom thou hast done this. "Shall the women cat their fruit, and children 4 of a span long? shall the priest and the prophet be slain in the sanctuary of the Lord?

21 'The young and the old lie on the

Refere CHRIST cir. 588. y Job 2, 12. Is. 15. 3. Esek. 7. 18. & 27. 81. \* Ps. 6. 7. ch. 3. 46, &c. i ch. 1. 30.

Job 16, 13, Pa. 22, 14, d ver. 19. ch. 4. 4. 2 Or, faint.

ch. 1. 12. Dan. 9. 12.

# Is. 58, 1. <sup>4</sup> 1 Kin. 9. 8. Jer. 18, 16. Nah. 3. 19. 2 Heb. by the way. Esek. 25. 6. 2 Kin. 19. 21. Ps. 44. 14. Ps. 48. 2. - Jub 16. 9, 10. Ps. 22. 13. ch. 3. 46. \* Ps. 56. 2. • Ps. 35. 21. P Lev. 26. 16, &c. Deut. 28. 15, &c.

\* ver. 8. Jer. 14, 17, ch. 1, 16,

f ver. 2. r Pa. 38. 16. & 89. 42.

\* Ps. 119. 117. \* Pa. 62. 8. F ver. 11. Is. 51, 20, ch. 4, 1. Nah. 3, 10, Lev. 26. 29. Deut. 28.53. Jer. 19. 9. ch. 4. 10. Ezek. 5. 10. 4 Or, swaddled with their hands? i ch. 4. 13, 16. \*2 Chr. 26.

2 Chron. 15. 3. Ps. 74. 9. Exck. 7. 28. " Job 2. 13. Is. 3. 26. ch. 3. 26.

CHBIST ctr. 588. 4 4. 1. 4. Ps. 31. 18. Jer. 6. 25. & 46. 5. / Hos. 9. 12, - Job 16. 8. Ps. 51. 8.Is. 38. 13.Jer. 50. 17. Pn. 88. 5, 6. d Job 3. 23. d 19. 8. Hos. 2. 6. Job 30, 20, Pa. 22, 2,

/ Job 10. 16. 1s. 38. 13. Hos. 5. 14. & 13. 7, 8.

# Hos. 6. 1. A Job 7, 20, A 16, 12, Ps. 38, 2,

( Job S. 4. 2 Heb. sons. 4 Jer. 20, 7, Job 30. 9. Ps. 69. 12. " Jer. 9, 15. 3 Heb. 644-

Pro. 20. 17. 4 Or, rolled me in the ashes. 5 Heb.

Pa. 31. 22.

6 Or, Re-P Jer. 9. 15.

7 Heb. bowed. 8 Heb.
make to
return to
my heart.
f Mal. 3. 6. ground in the streets: my virgins and my young men are fallen by the sword; thou hast slain them in the day of thine anger; thou hast killed, and not pitied.

22 Thou hast called as in a solemn day my terrors round about, so that in the day of the Lark anger none.

in the day of the Lord's anger none escaped nor remained: I those that I have swaddled and brought up hath mine enemy consumed.

#### CHAPTER III.

1 The faithful bewait their calamities. 22 By the mercies of God they nourish their hope. 37 They acknowledge God's justice. 55 They pray for deliverance, 64 and vengeance on their enemies.

I AM the man that hath seen affliction by the rod of his wrath. 2 He hath led me, and brought me

into darkness, but not into light. 8 Surely against me is he turned; he turneth his hand against me all

the day.

4 "My flesh and my skin hath he made old; he hath broken my bones. 5 He hath builded against me, and

compassed me with gall and travel. 6 He hath set me in dark places, as they that be dead of old. 7 He hath hedged me about, that

I cannot get out: he hath made my chain heavy. 8 Also when I cry and shout, be

shutteth out my prayer.

9 He hath inclosed my ways with hewn stone, he hath made my paths crooked. 10 fHe was unto me as a bear lying in wait, and as a lion in

secret places, 11 He hath turned aside my ways. and pulled me in pieces: he hath

made me desolate. 12 He hath bent his bow, and a set me as a mark for the arrow.

13 He hath caused the 2 arrows of

his quiver to enter into my reins.

14 I was a \* derision to all my people; and their song all the day.
15 "He hath filled me with sbitter-

ness, he hath made me drunken with wormwood. 16 He hath also broken my teeth "with gravel stones, he hath 4 cover-

ed me with ashes. 17 And thou hast removed my soul

far off from peace: I forgat prosperity. 18 And I said, My strength and my hope is perished from the LORD:

19 6 Remembering mine affliction and my misery, p the wormwood and the gall.

20 My soul hath them still in remembrance, and is 7 humbled in me. 21 This I 8 recall to my mind, there-

fore have I hope, 22 ¶ q It is of the Lord's mercies that we are not consumed, because his compassions fail not.

28 They are new 'every morning: great is thy faithfulness.

24 The Lord is my 'portion, saith my soul; therefore will I hope in

25 The LORD is good unto them that 'wait for him, to the soul that seeketh him.

26 It is good that a man should both hope "and quietly wait for the salvation of the Lord. 27 "It is good for a man that he bear the yoke in his youth.

28 He sitteth alone and keepeth silence, because he hath borne it

upon him, 29 He putteth his mouth in the dust; if so be there may be hope.
30 "He giveth his cheek to him

that smiteth him: he is filled full with reproach. 31 b For the Lord will not cast off

for ever: 82 But though he cause grief, yet will he have compassion according to the multitude of his mercies.

83 For 'he doth not afflict 3 willingly nor grieve the children of men 84 To crush under his feet all the

of 10 crush under his leet an the prisoners of the earth,
35 To turn aside the right of a man before the face of 3the most

High, 36 To subvert a man in his cause. the Lord approveth not.
37 Who is he that saith, and it

cometh to pass, when the Lord com-mandeth it not?

88 Out of the mouth of the most High proceedeth not fevil and good? 39 Wherefore doth a living man

5 complain, Aa man for the punishment of his sins? 40 Let us search and try our ways,

and turn again to the LORD. 41 Let us lift up our heart with our

hands unto God in the heavens. 42 kWe have transgressed and have rebelled: thou hast not pardoned. 43 Thou hast covered with anger.

and persecuted us: 'thou hast slain, thou hast not pitied.

44 Thou hast covered thyself with a cloud, "that our prayer should not

pass through. 45 Thou hast made us as the "offscouring and refuse in the midst of

the people.

46 \*All our enemies have opened their mouths against us. 47 Fear and a snare is come upon

us, desolation and destruction. 48 'Mine eye runneth down with rivers of water for the destruction of

the daughter of my people.

49 Mine eye trickleth down, and ceaseth not, without any intermis-

sion, 50 Till the Lord look down, and

51 Mine eye affecteth emine heart

CHRIST cir. 566. · 14 12 2

Fa. 18. 2. Pa. 16. 5. & 73. 26. & 119. 87. Jer. 10. 16. Fa. 130. 6. Is. 30. 18. Mic. 7. 7.

" Ps. 94. 12. Jer. 15. 17. ch. 2. 10.

· Job 42. 6. 4 Is. 50. 6. Matt. 5. 50.

5 Pa. 04, 14.

11. Heb. 12. 10. 2 Heb. from his heart.

3 Or, a

d Hab. 1, 13. 4 Or, \* Pa. 33. 9.

/ Job 2. 10. Is. 45. 7. Amos 3. 6. Prov. 19.3. 5 Or, murmur. A Mir. 7. Q.

· Pa. 86. 4. & Dan. 9. 5.

" 1 Cor. 4.

· ch. 2, 16,

P Is. 24. 17. Jar. 48. 43. 1 In. 51. 10. Jer. 4. 19. 2 9. 1. 2 14. 17. ch. 2. 11.

Ps. 77. 2.

f In. 63, 15. 6 Heb.

CHRIST dr. 588. 2 Oc. mare than all. 2 Pt. 25. 7, 19. & 50. f. \$ 100. 3. \$ 119. 161. Jer. 37. 16. 436.6,9,10. 7 Dan. 6. 17. Pa. 69. 2.

rer. 18. Ps. 31. 22. Is. 38. 10. Ps. 130. 1. Jonah 2. 2.

\*Ps. 3. 4. & ft. 8. & 18. 6. & 66. 19. & 116. 1. d Jam. 4. 8. Ps. 35. L. Jer. 51. 36. / Pa. 71, 23. Pa. 9. 4. A Jer. 11. 19.

Fr. 139. 2. 4 ver. 14. l Pa. 28. 4. See Jer. 11, 20. 2 Tim. 4. obstinacy of heart. " Deut. 25.

19. Jer. 10. 11. a Pa. R. S.

Ja. 30. 14.Jer. 19. 11.2 Cor. 4. 7.

4 ch. 2, 19.

4 Or, sea calves. c Job 39, 14, 4 Pe. 22, 15.

600 ch. 2. 11, 12,

/ Job 24. 8.

5 Or, iniquity.

f Gen. 19.

2 hecause of all the daughters of my city.

52 Mine enemies chased me sore,
like a bird, "without cause,
53 They have cut off my life "in

the dungeon, and cast a stone upon me.

54 Waters flowed over mine head:

54 Waters nowed over mine newa; then a said, I am cut off. 55 ¶ I called upon thy name, O Lonn, out of the low dungeon. 56 Thou hast heard my voice: hide not thine car at my breathing,

at my cry.
57 Thou drewest near in the day that I called upon thee; thou saidst.

Fear not. 58 O Lord, thou hast 'pleaded the causes of my soul; /thou hast redoemed my life.

59 O LORD, thou hast seen my wrong: judge thou my cause.
60 Thou hast seen all their vengeance and all their \*imaginations

against me.

61 Thou hast heard their reproach, O Lorg, and all their imaginations against me:

62 The lips of those that rose up against me, and their device against me all the day. 63 Behold their 'sitting down, and

their rising up; \*I am their musick.
64 ¶ Render unto them a recompence, O LORD, according to the work of their hands.

65 Give them sorrow of heart, thy curse unto them.

66 Persecute and destroy them in anger "from under the "heavens of the LORD.

CHAPTER IV.

1 Zion bewaileth her pitiful estate. 13 She con-fesseth her sins. 21 Edom is threatened. 22 Zion is comforted.

How is the gold become dim! how is the most fine gold changed! the stones of the sanctuary are poured

out a in the top of every street.

2 The precious sons of Zion, comparable to fine gold, how are they esteemed bas earthen pitchers, the work of the hands of the potter!

3 Even the 4 sea monsters draw out the breast, they give suck to their young ones: the daughter of my people is become cruel, 'like the ostriches in the wilderness

4 d'The tongue of the sucking child cleaveth to the roof of his mouth for thirst: 'the young children ask bread, and no man breaketh it unto them.

5 They that did feed delicately are desolate in the streets: they that were brought up in scarlet /embrace dunghills

6 For the punishment of the iniquity of the daughter of my people is greater than the punishment of the sin of Sodom, that was overthrown as in a moment, and no hands stayed on her.

7 Her Nazarites were purer than snow, they were whiter than milk, they were more ruddy in body than rubies, their polishing was of sapphire:
8 Their visage is 2 h blacker than

a coal; they are not known in the streets: 'their skin cleaveth to their bones; it is withered, it is become like a stick.

9 They that be slain with the sword are better than they that be slain with hunger: for these spine away, stricken through for want of the fruits of the field.

10 The hands of the pitiful wo-men have sodden their own children: they were their "meat in the destruction of the daughter of my people.
11 The Lord hath accomplished his

fury; "he hath poured out his flerce anger, and 'hath kindled a fire in Zion, and it hath devoured the foundations thereof.

12 The kings of the earth, and all the inhabitants of the world, would not have believed that the adversary and the enemy should have entered into the gates of Jerusalem.

13 ? P For the sins of her prophets,

and the iniquities of her priests, that have shed the blood of the just in the midst of her,

14 They have wandered as blind men in the streets, they have polluted themselves with blood, to that men could not touch their garments.

15 They cried unto them, Depart ye; sit is unclean; depart, depart, touch not: when they fied away and wandered, they said among the heathen, They shall no more sojourn there.

16 The sanger of the LORD hath divided them; he will no more regard them: "they respected not the persons of the priests, they favoured not the elders.

17 As for us, \*our eyes as yet failed for our vain help: in our watching we have watched for a nation that could not save us.

18 They hunt our steps, that we cannot go in our streets: our end is near, our days are fulfilled; for our end is come.

19 Our persecutors are "swifter than the eagles of the heaven: they pursued us upon the mountains, they laid wait for us in the wilderness.

20 The breath of our nostrils, the anointed of the Lord, was taken in their pits, of whom we said, Under his shadow we shall live among the heathen.

21 ¶ d Rejoice and be glad, O daughter of Edon, that dwellest in the land of Uz; the cup also shall pass through unto thee: thou shalt be drunken, and shalt make thyself naked.

22 ¶ /7 The punishment of thine ini-

CHRIST oir. 589.

2 Heb. darker than blackness. Joel 2. 6. Nah. 2. 10. Pa. 102. 5.

3 Heb. Now out. 4 ch. 2, 20. I To. 40, 15,

\* Dent. 28. 2 Kin. 6.

\* Jar. 7. W. Deut. 32. 22. Jar. 21, 14.

P Jer. 5. 31. & 6. 13. & 14. 14. & 23. 11, 21. Ezek. 22. 26, 28. Zeph. 3. 4. \* Matt. 23. 31, 37. Jer. 2. 34. 4 Or, in that they ounld not Num. 19.

5 Or, ye polluted. 4 Lev. 13, 45. 6 Or, face. " ch. 5. 12. = 2 Kin. 24.

7. Is. 20, 5. & 30, 6, 7. Jor. 37, 7. Ezek. 29. \* 2 Kin. 23. 4, 5, Lzek. 7. 2, 3, 6, Amos 5, 2, 4 Peut. 28.

49. Jer. 4, 18. 6 Gen. 2. 7. ch. 2. 9. Jor. 52. 9. Ezek. 12.

# 19. 4. 8. d Like

Ecclos. 11. 9. Jor. 25. 15, 16, 21. Obad. 10, / In. 40. 2. 7 Or, Thine iniquity.

CHRIST ctr. 588. Po. 137. 7. 2 Or, carry thee expises for thy sins.

5 Ps. 79. 6. ch. 2. 15,

Pa. 79. 1.

8 Heb. cometh for cometh for price. Deut.28.46. Jer. 28. 14.

4 Heb. On our necks are we per-secuted.

Gen. 24. 2. Jer. 50. 15.

/ Hos. 12. 1.

Jer. 31. 29. Esek. 18. 2.

Zech. 1. 5.

( Nah. 5. 15.

quity is accomplished. O daughter of Zion; he will no more carry thee away into captivity: "he will visit thine iniquity, O daughter of Edom; he will "discover thy sins.

CHAPTER V. A pitiful complaint of Zion in prayer

4 Ps. 89. 50, REMEMBER, O LORD, what is come upon us: consider, and behold bour reproach.

2 Our inheritance is turned to strangers, our houses to aliens. 8 We are orphans and fatherless,

our mothers are as widows. 4 We have drunken our water for money; our wood 3 is sold unto us. 5 44 Our necks are under persecu-

tion: we labour, and have no rest.
6 We have given the hand Ito the

Egyptians, and to the Assyrians, to be satisfied with bread.
7 \*Our fathers have sinned, and hare not; and we have borne their

iniquities.
8 Servants have ruled over us: there is none that doth deliver us out of their hand.

9 We gat our bread with the peril of our lives because of the sword of the wilderness.

10 Our askin was black like an oven because of the sterrible famine.

11 They ravished the women in Zion. and the maids in the cities of Judah. 12 Princes are hanged up by their hand: "the faces of elders were not

honoured 18 They took the young men "to grind, and the children fell under the wood.

14 The elders have ceased from the

gate, the young men from their musick.

15 The joy of our heart is ceased; our dance is turned into mourning.

16 °5 The crown is fallen from our head: woe unto us, that we have sinned!

17 For this Four heart is faint: \*for these things our eyes are dim.

18 Because of the mountain of Zion. which is desolate, the foxes walk upon it.

19 Thou, O LORD, remainest for ever; thy throne from generation to generation.
20 Wherefore dost thou forget us for

ever, and forsake us 4 so long time?
21 "Turn thou us unto thee, O LORD, and we shall be turned: renew

our days as of old. 22 5 But thou hast utterly rejected us; thou art very wroth against us.

CHRIST cir. 566. 1 Job 30. 30. Ps. 119. 58. ch. 4. 8. 2 Or, ter-2 Or, ter-rors, or, storms. 1 Is. 13. 16. Zoch. 14. 2. \*\* Is. 47. 6. ch. 4 16. Judg. 16. vm. 4.16.

"Judg. 18.
21.

"Judg. 18.
21.

"Jud 19. 2.

Pu. 89. 39.

"Heb. The crown of our head is fallen.

"p. ch. 1. 122.

"Pu. 6. 7.

ch. 2. 11.

"Pu. 9. 7.

& 145. 13.

"Pu. 45. 6.

"Pu. 45. 6. Hab. 1. 12 Pa. 45. 6. Pa. 13. 1. 4 Heb. for length of days? Pa. 80. 3, 7, 19. Jer. 31. 18. 5 Or, For will thou utterly re-ject us?

THE BOOK OF THE

# PROPHET EZEKIEL.

CHRIST cir. 595.

2 Heb. captivity.

ver. 3. ch. 3. 15.23.

eh. 3. 15, 23, & 10. 15, 20, 22. & 43. 3. 80 Matt. 3. 16.

Acts 7, 56.

CHAPTER L 1 The time of Ezekiel's prophecy at Chelar. 4 His vision of four cherubins, 15 of the four wheels, 25 and of the glory of God.

NOW it came to pass in the thirtieth year, in the fourth month, in the fifth day of the month, as I was among the 2 captives aby the river of Chebar, that b the heavens were opened, and I saw visions of God.

2 In the fifth day of the month, which was the fifth year of dking

Jehoiachin's captivity,
3 The word of the Lord came expressly unto <sup>3</sup> Ezekiel the priest, the son of Buzi, in the land of the Chaldeans by the river Chebar; and the hand of the Lord was there upon

him. 4 ¶ And I looked, and, behold, /a whirlwind came fout of the north, a great cloud, and a fire infolding itself, and a brightness was about it, and out of the midst thereof as the colour of amber, out of the midst of the fire.

5 Also out of the midst thereof came the likeness of four living creatures. And this was their appearance; they had the likeness of a man.

6 And every one had four faces, and every one had four wings.

7 And their feet were 2 straight feet; and the sole of their feet was like the sole of a calf's foot: and they sparkled 'like the colour of burnished brass.

8 "And they had the hands of a man under their wings on their four sides; and they four had their faces and their wings.

9 "Their wings were joined one to another; "they turned not when they went; they went every one straight

forward. 10 As for P the likeness of their as for the incress of their faces, they four 'had the face of a man, 'and the face of a lion, on the right side: 'and they four had the face of an ox on the left side; 'they four also had the face of an eagle.

11 Thus were their faces: and their wings were stretched upward; two wings of every one were joined one to another, and "two covered their bodies.

12 And "they went every one straight forward: "whither the spirit was to go, they went; and "they turned not when they went.

13 As for the likeness of the living creatures, their appearance was like burning coals of fire, and like the appearance of lamps: it went up and

CHRIST cir. 595.

2 Heb. a straight foot. Dan. 10. 6. Rev. 1. 15. - ch. 10. S.

\* ver. 11. ° ver. 12.

P See Rev. 4. 7. f Num. 2. 10. r Num. 2. 3. 4 Num. 9, 18,

f Num. 2. 25.

3 Or. divided above. . I. 6. 2.

ver. 9. ch. 10. 22. F var. 20. ver. 9, 17.

6 Bev. 4. 5.

Rev. 19. 11. ch. 8. 3. d 2 Kin. 24, 12, 15. 8 Heb. Jehenkel. • 1 Kip. 18. 46. 2 Kin. 3. 15. ch. 3. 14, 22. & 8. 1. & 40. 1.

Jer. 23, 19, 4 25, 31, Jer. 1. 14. 4 Heb. catching itself. A Rev. 4. 6,

ch. 10. 8, b ver. 10. ch. 10. 14,

| The view                    | on of four wheels. EZEKIE  | L, II, III. Enskiel's com   | unission.                     |
|-----------------------------|--|---|-------------------------------|
| Believe                     | down among the living creatures;   | the appearance of his loins even  | Before                        |
| o <u>r. 666.</u>            | and the fire was bright, and out of<br>the fire went forth lightning.      | downward, I saw as it were the ap-<br>pearance of fire, and it had bright-  | cir. 805.                     |
| Book. 4. 10.                | 14 And the living creatures ran  | ness round about.   |                               |
| Matt.34.37.                 | and returned as the appearance of  |   | * Rov. 4. 2.                  |
|                             | a fiash of lightning.  15 7 Now as I beheld the living                     | that is in the cloud in the day of  |                               |
| d ch. 10. 9.                | creatures, behold sone wheel upon  | rain, so was the appearance of the<br>brightness round about. "This was     | " ch. 3, 23,                  |
|                             | the earth by the living creatures,   | the appearance of the likeness of the                                       | 48.4.                         |
|                             | with his four faces.   | glory of the Lord. And when I saw   |                               |
| ch. 10. 9,<br>10.           | 16 The appearance of the wheels  | it, I fell upon my face, and I heard  | 7 ch. 3, 23,<br>Dan. 8, 17.   |
| / Dan. 10. 6.               | and their work was like unto the   | a voice of one that spake.  | Acts 9. 4.<br>Bev. 1, 17.     |
|                             | colour of a beryl: and they four had<br>one likeness: and their appearance | CHAPTER II.   | Bev. 1, 17.                   |
|                             | and their work was as it were a  | 1 Ezekiel's commission. 6 His instruction.                                  |                               |
|                             | wheel in the middle of a wheel.  | 9 The roll of his heavy prophecy.   |                               |
|                             | 17 When they went, they went upon  | AND he said unto me, Son of man,  |                               |
| ver. 12.                    | their four sides: and they turned  | A stand upon thy feet, and I will   | *Dan. 10.11.                  |
|                             | not when they went.  | speak unto thee.  2 And bthe spirit entered into me                         | i ch. 3. 24.                  |
|                             | 18 As for their rings, they were so high that they were dreadful; and      | when he spake unto me, and set me   | * Ca. p. 22                   |
| Or.                         | their 2 rings were * full of eyes round                                    | upon my feet, that I heard him that   |                               |
| strukes.                    | about them four.   | spake unto me,  |                               |
| ch. 10, 12,<br>Seck. 4, 10, | 19 And when the living creatures   | 3 And he said unto me, Son of man,  |                               |
| ch. 10. 16,                 | went, the wheels went by them; and   | I send thee to the children of Israel,                                      |                               |
| 17.                         | when the living creatures were lifted                                      | to a rebellious anation that hath re-<br>belled against me: "they and their | 2 Heb.                        |
|                             | up from the earth, the wheels were lifted up.                              | fathers have transgressed against me,                                       | Jer. 3. 25.                   |
| ver. 12.                    | 20 k Whithersoever the spirit was to                                       | even unto this very day.  | ch. 20. 18,<br>21, 30.        |
|                             | go, they went, thither was their spirit                                    | 4 d For they are 3 impudent children  | d ch. 3. 7.                   |
|                             | to go; and the wheels were lifted  | and stiffhearted. I do send thee unto                                       | 8 Hob. hard<br>of face.       |
| ch. 10. 17.                 | up over against them: for the spirit                                       | them; and thou shalt say unto them,<br>Thus saith the Lord Gop.             | 7,                            |
| Or, of life.                | s of the living creature was in the  | 5 And they, whether they will hear,   | ch. 3, 11,                    |
| ™ ver. 19, 20.              | 21 "When those went, these went;   | or whether they will forbear, (for  | 26, 27.                       |
| ch. 10. 17.                 | and when those stood, these stood;   | they are a rebellious house,) yet   | 1                             |
|                             | and when those were lifted up from   | shall know that there hath been   | f ch. 33, 33,                 |
|                             | the earth, the wheels were lifted  | a prophet among them.   |                               |
| Or, of life.                | up over against them: for the spirit                                       | 6 7 And thou, son of man, be not afraid of them, neither be afraid of       | # Jer. 1. 8,<br>17.           |
| or, water                   | 4 of the living creature was in the wheels.                                | their words, though 4* briers and   | Luke 12. 4.                   |
| ck. 10. 1.                  | 22 "And the likeness of the firma-   | thorns be with thee, and thou dost  | 4 Or, rebels.<br>A Is. 9. 18. |
|                             | ment upon the heads of the living  | dwell among scorpions: be not a-  | Jer. 6, 28.<br>Mic. 7, 4.     |
|                             | creature was as the colour of the  | fraid of their words, nor be dismayed                                       | ch. 3. 9.                     |
|                             |  | at their looks, though they be a  | 1 Pet. 3. 14.                 |
|                             | their heads above.   | rebellious house,   |                               |
|                             | 23 And under the firmament were their wings straight, the one toward       | 7 And thou shalt speak my words unto them, "whether they will hear,         |                               |
|                             | the other: every one had two, which  | or whether they will forbear; for   |                               |
|                             | covered on this side, and every one  | they are 5 most rebellious.   |                               |
|                             | had two, which covered on that side,                                       | 8 But thou, son of man, hear what   |                               |
|                             | their bodies.  | I say unto thee; Be not thou re-  |                               |
| ch. 10. 5.                  | 24 And when they went, I heard   | bellious like that rebellious house:  |                               |
| P ch. 43. 2.                | the noise of their wings, plike the  | open thy mouth, and "eat that I   |                               |

eh. 10. 5. Pch. 43. 2. Dan. 10. 6. Bov. 1. 15. Job 37. 4, 5. Ps. 29. 3, 4. 4 68. 33.

r ch. 10. 1.

FEx. 24. 10.

their bodies.

24 \*And when they went, I heard
the noise of their wings, \*like the
noise of great waters, as \*the voice
of the Almighty, the voice of speech,
as the noise of an host: when they
stood, they let down their wings.

25 And there was a voice from the firmament that was over their heads, when they stood, and had let down

their wings.

26 ¶ And above the firmament that was over their heads was the likeness of a throne, 'as the appearance of a sapphire stone: and upon the likeness of the throne was the likeness as the appearance of a man above upon it.

27 And I saw as the colour of amber, as the appearance of fire round about within it, from the appearance about within it, from the appearance 2 So I opened my mouth, and he of his loins even upward, and from caused me to eat that roll.

hand was sent unto me; and, lo, a roll of a book was therein;
10 And he spread it before me; and it was written within and without: and there was written therein lamentations, and mourning, and woe.

9 \ And when I looked, behold, an

give thee.

CHAPTER III. 1 Ezekiel eateth the roll. 4 God encourageth him. 15 God sheweth him the rule of prophery. 22 God shutteth and openeth the prophet's mouth.

MOREOVER he said unto me, Son of man, eat that thou findest; eat this roll, and go speak unto the house of Israel.

CHRIST cir. 566. i Bev. 10. 9. See Jer. 15. 16. Ps. 19. 10. 2 Hob, deep of lip, and heavy of longue; and so ver. 6.
2 Hob, deep of lip, and heavy of language.
4 Or. If I had sent thee, ger, would they not have not have wate thee? d Matt. 11. John 15. 20. f ch. 2. 4. 5 Heb. b Hob.
stiff of
forehead,
and hard
of heart. of seart.

Is. 50. 7.
Jer. 1, 18.

± 15. 20.
Mic. 3. 8. A Jor. 1. 8, 17. ch. 2. 6. ver. 27. 4 ver. 14. ch. 8. 3. See 1 Kin. 18. 12. 2 Kin. 2.16. Acts 8. 39. 6 Heb. l ver. 12, ch. 8, 3, 7 Hob. bitter. 8 Heb. hot auger.

2 Kin. 3.
15.
ch. 1. 3. & 8. 1. & 37. 1. " Job 2. 13. Pa. 137. 1.

eh. 33. 7,

P 1s. 52. 8.

& 56. 10. & 62. 6. Jer. 6. 17.

3 And he said unto me, 8on of man, cause thy belly to eat, and fill thy bowels with this roll that I give thee. Then did I beat it; and it was in my mouth 'as honey for sweetness. 4 ¶ And he said unto me, Son of man, go, get thee unto the house of Israel, and speak with my words unto them. 5 For thou art not sent to a people 2 of a strange speech and of an hard language, but to the house of Israel; 6 Not to many people 3 of a strange speech and of an hard language, whose words thou canst not underwhose words thou canst not understand. 4 Surely, 4 had I sent thee to them, they would have hearkened unto thee. 7 But the house of Israel will not hearken unto thee; for they will not hearken unto nie: for all the house of Israel are 5 impudent and hardhearted, 8 Behold, I have made thy face strong against their faces, and thy forehead strong against their foreheads. 9 As an adamant harder than flint

have I made thy forchead: \* fear them not, neither be dismayed at their looks, though they be a rebellious house. 10 Moreover he said unto me, Son of man, all my words that I shall speak unto thee receive in thine heart, and hear with thine cars.

11 And go, get thee to them of the

captivity, unto the children of thy caparity, unto the children of thy people, and speak unto them, and tell them, 'Thus saith the Lord Gon; whether they will hear, or whether they will forbear.

12 Then \* the spirit took me up.

and I heard behind me a voice of a great rushing, saying, Blessed be the glory of the LORD from his place.

13 I heard also the noise of the

wings of the living creatures that touched one another, and the noise of the wheels over against them, and

a noise of a great rushing.

14 So 'the spirit lifted me up, and took me away, and I went 'in bitterness, in the sheat of my spirit; but "the hand of the Lord was strong upon me.

15 Then I came to them of the captivity at Tel-abib, that dwelt by the river of Chebar, and "I sat where they sat, and remained there astonished among them seven days.

16 And it came to pass at the end of seven days, that the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

17 'Son of man, I have made thee Pa watchman unto the house of Isracl: therefore hear the word at my mouth, and give them warning from me.

18 When I say unto the wicked, Thou shalt surely die; and thou givest him not warning, nor speakest to warn the wicked from his wicked way, to

save his life; the same wicked man

save his fife; the same wicked man, shall die in his injuity; but his blood will I require at thine hand. I by et if thou warn the wicked, and he turn not from his wickedness, nor from his wicked way, he shall die in his iniquity; but thou hast delihis iniquity; vered thy soul.

20 Again, When a righteous man doth turn from his righteousness, and commit iniquity, and I lay a stumblingblock before him, he shall stumplingblock before him, he shall die: because thou hast not given him warning, he shall die in his sin, and his righteousness which he hath done shall not be remembered; but his blood will I require at thine hand.

21 Nevertheless if thou warn the righteous man, that the righteous sin not, and he doth not sin, he shall surely live, because he is warned; also thou hast delivered thy soul.

22 T'And the hand of the LORD was there upon me; and he said unto me, Arise, go forth "into the plain, and I will there talk with thee.

23 Then I arose, and went forth into the plain: and, behold, "the glory of the Lorn stood there, as the glory which I saw by the river of Chebar: and I fell on my face.

24 Then the spirit entered into me, and set me upon my feet, and spake with me, and said unto me, Go, shut thyself within thine house.

25 But thou, O son of man, behold, b they shall put bands upon thee, and shall bind thee with them, and thou

shalt not go out among them:
26 And I will make thy tongue cleave to the roof of thy mouth, that thou shalt be dumb, and shalt not be to them 3 a reprover: 4 for they

are a rebellious house.
27 But when I speak with thee, I will open thy mouth, and thou shalt say unto them, / Thus saith the Lord Goo; He that heareth, let him hear; and he that forbeareth, let him forbear: for they are a rebellious house.

CHAPTER IV.

1 Under the type of a siege is shewed the time from the defection of Jerdoam to the cap-tivity. 9 By the provision of the siege, is shewed the hardness of the jamine.

THOU also, son of man, take thee a tile, and lay it before thee, and pourtray upon it the city, even Jerusalem:

2 And lay siege against it, and build a fort against it, and cast a mount against it; set the camp also against it, and set \*battering rams against it round about.

3 Moreover take thou unto thee 5 an iron pan, and set it for a wall of iron between thee and the city: and set thy face against it, and it shall be besieged, and thou shalt lay siege against it. This shall be a sign to the house of Israel.

CHRIST 566.

" Is. 49. 4, 5. Acta 20, 25.

ch. 18. 24. à 38. 13, 13. 2 Heb. righteeus-

\* ver. 14. eb. 1. 3.

" ch. 1. 28.

r ch. 1. 1. ch. 1. 28. ch. 2. 2.

i ch. 4. 8.

ch. 24, 27, Luke 1, 29, 22,

3 Heb. a man reproving. d ch. 2. 5, 6, 7. ch. 24. 27. & 33. 22. f ver. 11.

\* ver. 9, 26. ch. 12, 2, 3,

4 Or, chief leaders, ch. 21, 22, 5 Or, a flat plate, or, slice.

eh. 12. f.

and barley, and beans, and lentiles, and millet, and 4 fitches, and put them in one vessel, and make thee bread thereof, according to the number of the days that thou shalt lie upon thy side, three hundred and ninety 10 And thy meat which thou shalt eat shall be by weight, twenty shekels a day: from time to time shalt thou

eat it. 11 Thou shalt drink also water by measure, the sixth part of an hin: from time to time shalt thou drink. 12 And thou shalt eat it as barley cakes, and thou shalt bake it with dung that cometh out of man, in

their sight. 13 And the Lord said, Even thus shall the children of Israel cat their defiled bread among the Gentiles,

whither I will drive them.

14 Then said I, 'Ah Lord Gop! 4 Acta 10, 14,

₫ Hos. 9. 3.

A Lev. 26. 26. Pa. 105. 16. Is. 3. 1. ch. 5. 16. à 11. 13.

ver. 10.

l Lov. 95.39. ch. 24. 23.

3 ver. 11.

behold, my soul hath not been pol-luted: for from my youth up even till now have I not eaten of that f Ez. 22, 31. Lev. 11, 40. & 17, 15, which dieth of itself, or is torn in pieces; neither came there abomi-Dout. 14. 3. nable flesh into my mouth.

15 Then he said unto me, Lo, I have given thee cow's dung for man's dung, and thou shalt prepare thy bread therewith.

16 Moreover he said unto me, Son of man, behold, I will break the a staff of bread in Jerusalem: and they shall eat bread by weight, and with care; and they shall drink water by measure, and with astonishment:

17 That they may want bread and water, and be astonied one with another, and consume away for their iniquity.

1 Under the type of hair, 5 is shewed the judgment of Jerusalem for their rebellion, 12 by famine, sword, and dispersion.

of the prophet's hair. CHRIST

AND thou, son of man, take thee a bar-ber's razor, and cause it to pass upber's razor, and cause it to pass up-on thine head and upon thy beard: then take thee balances to weigh,

2 Thou shalt burn with fire a third part in the midst of the city, when the days of the slege are fulfilled: and thou shalt take a third part, and smite about it with a knife: and a third part thou shalt scatter in the wind; and I will draw out a sword after them.

8 Thou shalt also take thereof a few in number, and bind them in thy 2 skirts.

4 Then take of them again, and cast them into the midst of the fire, and burn them in the fire; for thereof shall a fire come forth into all the house of Israel.

5 Thus saith the Lord Gop; This is Jerusalem: I have set it in the midst of the nations and countries that are round about her.

6 And she hath changed my judgments into wickedness more than the nations, and my statutes more than the countries that are round about her: for they have refused my judgments and my statutes, they have not walked in them.

7 Therefore thus saith the Lord Gop; Because ye multiplied more than the nations that are round about you, and have not walked in my statutes, neither have kept my judgments, neither have done according to the judgments of the na-tions that are round about you;

8 Therefore thus saith the Lord God; Behold, I, even I, am against thee, and will execute judgments in the midst of thee in the sight of the

nations. 9 And I will do in thee that which I have not done, and whercunto I will not do any more the like, be-cause of all thine abominations,

10 Therefore the fathers ishall eat the sons in the midst of thee, and the sons shall eat their fathers; and I will execute judgments in thee, and the whole remnant of thee will I \* scatter into all the winds.

11 Wherefore, as I live, saith the Lord God; Surely, because thou hast defiled my sanctuary with all thy detestable things, and with all thine abominations, therefore will I also diminish thee; "neither shall mine cyc spare, neither will I have any

pity.

12 ¶ °A third part of thee shall die with the pestilence, and with famine shall they be consumed in the midst of thee: and a third part shall fall by the sword round about thee; and PI will scatter a third part into all the winds, and I will draw out a sword after them.

894. \* See Lev. St. 5. Is. 7. 90. ch. 41. 20. · ver. 12. ch. 4. 1. 4 ch. 4. 8. 9.

> Jer. 40. 8. 2 Wab

wings. / Jer. 41. 1, 2, &c.

# Jer. 2, 10. 11. ch. 16. 47.

A Lam. 4. 6. Dan. 9. 12. Amos 3. 2.

'Lev. 26, 29, Deu. 28, 53, 2 Kin. 6, 29, Jer. 19, 9, Lam. 2, 20, & 4. 10. Lev. 26, 33. Dep. 28, 64. ch. 12. 14. Zoch. 2. 6. 12 Chr. 36. 14. ch. 7. 20.

# 8. 5, #e. # 23, 38. m ch. 11, 21, \* ch. 7. 4, 9. & 8. 18. & 9. 10. ° Bos ver. 2. Jer. 15. 2. & 21. 9. ch. 6. 12. P ver. 2, 10. Jer. 9, 16.

ch. 6. 8. f ver. 2. Lev. 26. 33. ch. 12. 14.

CHAPTER V.

ver. 13. ch. 7. 4, 9. & 11. 10, 12. & 12. 15. f Jer. 44, 28, ch. 5, 2, 12, & 12, 16, & 14, 22, 7 And the slain shall fall in the midst of you, and 'ye shall know that I am the Lord. 8 ¶ / Yet will I leave a remnant that ye may have some that shall escape the sword among the nations, when ye shall be scattered through the countries.

be broken and cease, and your images may be cut down, and your works may be abolished.

669

come.

4 And 'mine eye shall not spare thee, neither will I have pity: but I

will recompense thy ways upon thee, and thine abominations shall be in

the midst of thee: dand ye shall know that I am the LORD.

5 Thus saith the Lord Gop; An evil, an only evil, behold, is come.

6 An end is come, the end is come:
it 4 watcheth for thee; behold, it is

7 'The morning is come unto thee.

ver. 9. ch. 5. 11. & 6. 18. & 9. 19.

d ver. 27. ch. 6. 7.

4 Hob. awaksik apainst thee.

Defice CHRIST OM.

/ vor. 12 15. 1. 14, 3 (); scho. 1 ch. 20. 8, 21.

O thou that dwellest in the land: /the time is come, the day of trouble is near, and not the 2 sounding again of the mountains 8 Now will I shortly pour out my fury upon thee, and accomplish mine anger upon thee: \*and I will judge thee according to thy ways, and will recompense thee for all thine abominations.

i vár. L 8 Hob. upon thee. 4 ver. 4.

2 was . 7.

nations.

9 And 'mine eye shall not spare, neither will I have pity: I will recompense steep according to thy ways and thine abominations that are in the midst of thee; 'and ye shall know that I am the Lord that smiteth.

10 Behold the day, behold, it is come: the morning is gone forth; the rod hath blossomed, pride hath budded.

11 "Violence is risen up into a rod = Jer. 6. 7.

of wickedness: none of them shall remain, nor of their smultitude, nor of any of their's: "noither shall there be wailing for them. 4 Or, tumult. 5 Or, their tumultuous persons. "Jer.16, 5,6. ch. 24, 16, 22, • ver. 7.

12 The time is come, the day draw-eth near: let not the buyer rejoice, nor the seller mourn: for wrath is upon all the multitude thereof. 18 For the seller shall not return to 6 Heb. though their life ware yet among the living. 7 Or, whose life is in hts infthat which is sold, 6 although they were yet alive: for the vision is touching the whole multitude thereof, which shall not return; neither shall any strengthen himself in the

iniquity of his life. 14 They have blown the trumpet, even to make all ready; but none goeth to the battle: for my wrath is upon all the multitude thereof.

15 The sword is without, and the

PDeut.32.25. Lam. 1. 20. ch. 5. 12.

f ch. 6. 8.

Jer. 6. 24. ch. 21. 7.

9 Heb. 90 into water.

into spater.

11. 3. 24.

2 15. 2, 3.

Jor. 48. 37.

Amos 8. 10.

Ps. 55. 5.

2 Heb. for

a separa-tion, or, unclean-

ness. \* Pro. 11. 4. Zeph. 1. 18.

3 Or, be-cause their iniquity is their sium-blingblock. ch. 14. 3, 4. & 44. 12.

# Jet. 7. 80. 4 Or, made it unto them an unclean

thing.

ars in-quity. Hob. his iniquity.

sword; and he that is in the city, famine and pestilence shall devour him.

16 ¶ But they that escape of them shall escape, and shall be on the mountains like doves of the valleys, all of them mourning, every one for

pestilence and the famine within: he that is in the field shall die with the

his iniquity.
17 All "hands shall be feeble, and all knees shall 9 be weak as water.

18 They shall also 'gird themselves with sackcloth, and 'horror shall cover them; and shame shall be upon all faces, and baldness upon all their heada

19 They shall cast their silver in the streets, and their gold shall be 2 re-moved: their "silver and their gold shall not be able to deliver them in the day of the wrath of the LORD: they shall not satisfy their souls, neither fill their bowels: \*because it is \*the stumblingblock of their iniquity.
20 ¶ As for the beauty of his ornament, he set it in majesty: "but they made the images of their abominations and of their detestable things therein: therefore have I 4 set it far from them.

21 And I will give it into the hands of the strangers for a prey, and to the wicked of the earth for a spoil; and they shall pollute it. 22 My face will I turn also from

them, and they shall pollute my secret place: for the 2 robbers shall enter into it, and defile it. 28 ¶ Make a chain: for the land is

full of bloody crimes, and the city is full of violence.

24 Wherefore I will bring the worst of the heathen, and they shall possess their houses: I will also make the pomp of the strong to cease; and their holy places shall be defiled.

25 4 Destruction cometh; and they shall seek peace, and there shall be

none.

none.

26 \*Mischief shall come upon mischief, and rumour shall be upon rumour; b then shall they seek a vision of the prophet; but the law shall perish from the priest, and counsel from the ancients.

27 The king shall mourn, and the prince shall be clothed with desolation, and the hands of the people of the land shall be troubled: I will do unto them after their way, and according to their deserts will I judge them; and they shall know that I am the LORD.

### CHAPTER VIII.

1 Ezekiel, in a vision of God at Jerusalem, 5 is shewed the image of jealousy, 7 the cham-bers of imagery, 13 the mourners for Tummus, 16 the worshippers towards the sun. 18 God's wrath for their idolatry.

AND it came to pass in the sixth year, in the sixth month, in the fifth day of the month, as I sat in mine house, and "the elders of Ju-dah sat before me, that the hand of the Lord Gop fell there upon me.

2 'Then I beheld, and lo a likeness as the appearance of fire: from the appearance of his loins even downward, fire; and from his loins even upward, as the appearance of brightness, das the colour of amber.

3 And he put forth the form of an hand, and took me by a lock of mine head; and the spirit lifted me up between the earth and the heaven and brought me in the visions of God to Jerusalem, to the door of the inner gate that looketh toward the north; \*where was the seat of the image of jealousy, which 'provoketh

to jealousy.

4 And, behold, the glory of the God of Israel was there, according to the vision that I \* saw in the plain.

5 Then said he unto me, Son of man, lift up thine eyes now the way toward the north. So I lifted up mine eyes the way toward the north, and behold northward at the gate of the altar this image of jealousy

in the entry.
6 He said furthermore unto me, Son of man, seest thou what they do? even CHRIST

2 Or, burgiers.

' 2 Kin. 21. 16. ch. 9. 9. & 11. 6.

8 Or, they shall inhe-rit their holy places. 4 Heb. Cut-ting of. "Pout.32.23. Jer. 4. 20.

<sup>4</sup> Ps. 74. 9. Lam. 2. 9. ch. 20. 1. 3.

5 Hob. with their judgments. ver. 4.

eh. 14. 1. ch. 1. 3. ch. 1. 26,27.

4 ch. 1. 4. \* Dan. 5. 5.

f ch. 3, 14, ¢ ch. 11. 1, 24. & 40. 2.

A Jer. 7. 30. & 32. 34. ch. 5. 11. Dout. 32.

è ch. 1. 28. 4 3. 22, 23.

670

Before OHRIST 594.

l ch. 9. 9.

the great abominations that the house of Israel committeth here, that I should go far off from my sanctuary? should go far off from my sanctuary?
but turn thee yet again, and thou
shalt see greater abominations.
7 ¶ And he brought me to the door
of the court; and when I looked,
behold a hole in the wall.

8 Then said he unto me, Son of man, dig now in the wall: and when I had digged in the wall, behold a door.

9 And he said unto me, Go in, and behold the wicked abominations that

they do here.

10 So I went in and saw; and behold every form of creeping things, and abominable beasts, and all the idols of the house of Israel, pour-

11 And there stood before them seventy men of the ancients of the house of Israel, and in the midst of them stood Jaazaniah the son of Shaphan, with every man his censer in his hand; and a thick cloud of

incense went up.

12 Then said he unto me, Son of man, hast thou seen what the ancients of the house of Israel do in the dark, every man in the chambers of his imagery? for they say, The LORD seeth us not; the LORD hath forsaken the earth.

13 The said also unto me, Turn thee yet again, and thou shalt see greater abominations that they do.

14 Then he brought me to the door of the gate of the Lord's house which was toward the north; and, behold, there sat women weeping for Tammuz.

15 ¶ Then said he unto me, Hast thou seen this, O son of man? turn thee yet again, and thou shalt see greater abominations than these.

16 And he brought me into the inner court of the LORD's house. and, behold, at the door of the temand, behold, at the door of the temple of the Lord, between the porch and the altar, bere about five and twenty men, with their backs toward the temple of the Lord, and their faces toward the east; and they worshipped the sun toward the east. If Then he said unto me, Hast thou seen this, O son of man? 2 Is it

thou seen this, O son of man? 2 Is it a light thing to the house of Judah that they commit the abominations which they commit here? for they have filled the land with violence, and have returned to provoke me to anger: and, lo, they put the branch

to their nose.

18 Therefore will I also deal in there is a service with I also deal in fury: mine 'eye shall not spare, neither will I have pity: and though they 'cry in mine ears with a loud voice, yet will I not hear them.

#### CHAPTER IX.

1 A vision, whereby is showed the preservation of some, 5 and the destruction of the rest. 8 God sannot be intreated for them.

The cried also in mine cars with a loud voice, saying. Cause them that have charge over the city to draw near, even every man with his destroying weapon in his hand.

2 And, behold, six men came from the way of the higher gate, \* which lieth toward the north, and every man \*s. slaughter weapon in his hand; \* and one man among them cas clothed with linen with a writer's war liethed with linen with a writer's was clothed with linen, with a writer's inkhorn 4 by his side: and they went in, and stood beside the brasen

altar. 8 And 5 the glory of the God of Israel was gone up from the cherub, whereupon he was, to the threshold of the house. And he called to the man clothed with linen, which had

the writer's inkhorn by his side; 4 And the LORD said unto him, Go through the midst of the city, through the midst of Jerusalem, and set a mark upon the foreheads of the men that sigh and that cry for all the abominations that be done in the midst thereof.

5 ¶ And to the others he said in onine hearing, Go ye after him through the city, and smite: 'let not your eye spare, neither have ye

6 / Slay 7 utterly old and young, both maids, and little children, and women: but come not near any man upon whom is the mark; and begin at my sanctuary. Then they began at the ancient men which were before the house.

7 And he said unto them, Defile the house, and fill the courts with the slain: go ye forth. And they went forth, and slew in the city.

8 ¶ And it came to pass, while they were slaying them, and I was left, that I \*fell upon my face, and cried, and said, 'Ah Lord Gop! wilt thou destroy all the residue of Israel in thy pouring out of thy fury upon Jerusalem?

out of thy fury upon Jerusaiem r

9 Then said he unto me, The iniquity of the house of Israel and
Judah is exceeding great, and the
land is still of blood, and the city
full of perverseness: for they say,

"The beth Complex the say," "The Lord hath forsaken the earth, and othe Lord seeth not.

10 And as for me also, mine peye shall not spare, neither will I have pity, but I will recompense their way upon their head.

11 And, behold, the man clothed with linen, which had the inkhorn by his side, <sup>2</sup> reported the matter, saying, I have done as thou hast commanded me.

CHAPTER X. 1 The vision of the coals of fire, to be scattered over the city. 8 The vision of the cherubims.

THEN I looked, and, behold, in the firmament that was above the head of the cherubims there appeared over them as it were a sapphire stone,

CHRIST cir. 884.

2 Hob. which to turned. 3 Heb. a bis break ing in pioces.
Lov. 16. 4. ch.10.2.6.7.
Rov. 15. 6. All 10:83.

4 8. 4.

4 10. 4, 18,

4 11. 23, 23.

5 Heb. mark a mark. a mark.
Ex. 12. 7.
Rev. 7. 3.
& 9. 4.
& 13. 16, 17.
& 20. 4. # 20. 9. # Pa. 119. 53, 1.55. Jer. 13. 17. 2 Cor. 12.21. 2 Pet. 2. 8. 6 Heb. mine ears. ver. 10. 12 Chr. 36. destruc-# Rev. 9. 4. A Jer. 25. 29. 1 Pet. 4. 17. ch. 8, 11, 12, 16.

<sup>4</sup> Num. 14. 5. & 16. 4, 22, 45. Josh. 7. 6. l ch. 11, 13,

= 2 Kin. 21. 16. ch. 8. 17. 8 Hob. Alled 9 Or, wresting of judgment. a ch. 8. 12. Pa. 10. 11.

Is. 29. 15.
Peh. 5. 11.
& 7. 4.
& 8. 16.
feh. 11. 21.
Heb. returned the
soord.

B94. ⁴ ch. 1. 98,

P Deut. 4.19. 2 Kin. 22, 5, 11, Job 31, 26. Jer. 44, 17. 2 Or, Is there any thing light-er than to commit. ch. 9. 9. ch. 5. 13. £ 16. 42. £ 24. 13. ch. 5. 11. 27. 4, 9. 29. 5, 10. Pro. 1, 28. Is. 1, 15. Jer. 11, 11. & 14. 12. Mic. 3, 4. Zech. 7, 18.

= Joel 2. 17. " cb. 11. 1. • Jer. 2, 27.

| Vision (                               | f the coals of fire, EZEK  | IEL, XI. and of the cl   | ernbims.                                   |
|--|--|--|--|
| CHRIST                                 |  | same wheels also turned not from   | Before<br>CHRIST                           |
| 604.<br>0 03. 0. 2. 3.                 | 2 And he spake unto the man<br>clothed with linen, and said, Go in   | 17 When they stood, these stood:   | reh. 1. 19,                                |
| 2 Hab, the                             | between the wheels even under the  | and when they were lifted up, these  | 20, 21.                                    |
| I Hob. the<br>hellow of<br>thine hand. | coals of fire from between the che rubims, and scatter them over the                                       | - spirit of the living creature was  | 2 Or, of life.                             |
| ch. 1. 13.<br>4 See<br>Bev. S. 5.      | city. And he went in in my sight.  | 18 Then 'the glory of the LORD   | * ver. 4.                                  |
| E6V. S. S.                             | 8 Now the cherubims stood on the<br>right side of the house, when the<br>man went in; and the cloud filled | the house, and stood over the che-   | / Hos. 9. 12.                              |
|  | man went in; and the cloud filled<br>the inner court.  | rubims. 19 And "the cherubims lifted up  | • ch. 11, 22,                              |
| * Boo<br>vor. 18.                      | 4 'Then the glory of the Lori<br>went up from the cherub, and stood  | their wings, and mounted up from   |  |
| ch. 1. 28.                             | over the threshold of the house; and   | went out, the wheels also were beside  |  |
| lifted up.                             | the house was filled with the cloud<br>and the court was full of the bright                                | them, and every one stood at the door of the east gate of the Lord's   |  |
| /1 Kin. 8.<br>10, 11.<br>ch. 43. 5.    | ness of the Lord's glory.  5 And the sound of the cherubims  | door of the east gate of the Lord's<br>house; and the glory of the God of<br>Israel was over them above.             |  |
| ¢ ch. 1. 94.<br>4 Ps. 29. 3,           | wings was heard even to the outer<br>court, as the voice of the Almighty                                   | 20 "This is the living creature that   | " ver. 15,<br>ch. 1. 22.                   |
| 4 Ps. 20. 3,                           | God when he speaketh.  | the river of Chebar; and I knew that   | v ch. 1. 1.                                |
|  | 6 And it came to pass, that when<br>he had commanded the man clothed                                       | 21 Every one had four faces apiece.  | * ver. 14.                                 |
|  | with linen, saying, Take fire from<br>between the wheels, from between                                     | and every one four wings: and the  | ch. 1. 6.<br>ver. 8.<br>ch. 1. 8.          |
|  | the cherubims; then he went in, and stood beside the wheels.   | under their wings. 22 And the likeness of their faces  | 6 ch. 1. 10,                               |
| 4 Hob.                                 | 7 And one cherub 4stretched forth  | was the same faces which I saw by  | - car 2. 20.                               |
|  | his hand from between the cherubims<br>unto the fire that was between the                                  | was the same faces which I saw by<br>the river of Chebar, their appear-<br>ances and themselves: 'they went          | * ch. 1. 12.                               |
|  | cherubims, and took thereof, and put<br>it into the hands of him that was                                  | every one straight forward.  |  |
|  | clothed with linen: who took it, and went out.   | CHAPTER XI.  |  |
| f ver. 21.<br>ch. 1. 8.                | 8 ¶ 'And there appeared in the   |  |  |
|  | cherubims the form of a man's hand<br>under their wings.   | nant, 21 and punishing the wicked. 22 The<br>glory of God leareth the city. 24 Ezekiel is                            |  |
| è ch. 1. 15.                           | 9 *And when I looked, behold the four wheels by the cherubims, one   | A COREOVER the spirit lifted me  | e ver. 24.<br>ch. 3. 12,                   |
|  | wheel by one cherub, and another wheel by another cherub: and the  | MOREOVER at the spirit lifted me up, and brought me unto be the east gate of the LORD's house, which                 | ch. 3. 12,<br>14. & 8. 3,<br>5 ch. 10, 19, |
| i ch. 1, 16.                           | appearance of the wheels was as<br>the colour of a beryl stone.  | east gate of the Lord's house, which<br>looketh eastward: and behold at the<br>door of the gate five and twenty men; | * Seo<br>ch, R. 16.                        |
|  | 10 And as for their appearances.   | among whom I saw Jaazaniah the   | 12,11                                      |
|  | they four had one likeness, as if a wheel had been in the midst of a                                       |  |  |
| = ch. 1, 17.                           | wheel,<br>11 "When they went, they went  | 1 9 Then sold be unto me Son of  |  |
| ļ                                      | 11 "When they went, they went upon their four sides; they turned not as they went, but to the place        | mischief, and give wicked counsel in this city:  |  |
|  | whither the head looked they follow-<br>ed it; they turned not as they went.                               | 3 Which say, <sup>8</sup> It is not enear; let us build houses: 'this city is the                                    | 3 Or, It is<br>not for us                  |
| 5 Hob. flesh.                          | 12 And their whole body, and their   | caldron, and we be the flesh.  | to build<br>houses<br>neur.                |
| • rk. 1. 18.                           | backs, and their hands, and their<br>wings, and "the wheels, were full of                                  | 4 Therefore prophesy against them, prophesy, O son of man. 5 And the Spirit of the Lord fell                         | d ch. 12, 22,                              |
|  | eyes round about, even the wheels that they four had.  | 5 And Ithe Spirit of the LORD fell   | 2 Pet. 3. 4.<br>• Ree<br>Jer. 1. 13.       |
| 6 Oz, they<br>were called              | 13 As for the wheels, 6 it was cried unto them in my hearing, O wheel.                                     | upon me, and said unto me, Speak;<br>Thus saith the Lord; Thus have ye<br>said, O house of Israel: for I know        | Jer. 1. 13.<br>ch. 24. 3,<br>&c.           |
| in myhear-                             | 14 And every one had four faces:   | the things that come into your mind,   | f ch. 2. 2.<br>4 8. 24.                    |
| or, galgal.<br>• ch. 1. 6, 10.         | the first face was the face of a cherub, and the second face was   | 6 9 Ye have multiplied your slain in   | rch. 7. 23.                                |
|  | the face of a man, and the third the<br>face of a lion, and the fourth the face                            | this city, and ye have filled the streets  | a 22. 3, 1.                                |
|  | of an eagle.   | 7 Therefore thus saith the Lord  | 4 ch. 24. 3,                               |
| P etc. 1. 5.                           | 15 And the cherubims were lifted up. This is the living creature that                                      | in the midst of it, they are the flesh,  | 6, 10, 11.<br>Mic. 3. 3.                   |
| f ch. 1. 19.                           | I saw by the river of Chebar.  16 And when the cherubims went,   | and this city is the caldron: but I will bring you forth out of the  | í yer. S.                                  |
|  | the wheels went by them: and when<br>the cherubims lifted up their wings                                   | midst of it.   |  |
|  |  | 372  |  |

1 2 Kin. 25. 19, 20, 21. Jer. 39. 6. 2 52. 10.

65. 2 Kin. 14.

\* Ps. 9. 16. ch. 6. 7. & 18. 9, 14,

21, 23, • See ver. 8.

P ver. 10. 2 Or, which

have not walked.

Valuen.

1 Lev. 18. 3,
24. &c.
Deut. 12.
30, 31.
ch. 8. 10,
14, 16.

r ver. 1. Acts 5. 5.

ch. W. R.

\* Ps. 90. 1. & 91. 9. Is. 8. 14.

\* Jer. 24, 5, ch. 28, 25, & 34, 13, & 36, 24,

e ch. 37, 23,

y Jer. 32, 39, ch. 36, 26, 27.

See Zeph. 3. 9.

Pa. 51. 10. Jer. 31. 33.

ch. 18. 31.

Zoch. 7. 12.

è Ps. 105, 45,

° Jer. 24. 7. ch. 14. 11. & 36. 28. & 37. 27.

d ch. 9. 10.

ch. 1. 19.

∫ ch. B. 4. & 9. J.

& 10. 4, 18.

up from the midst of the city, and stood funon the mountain which is on the east side of the city.

24 ¶ Afterwards the spirit took me

up, and brought me in a vision by the Spirit of God into Chaldea, to them of the captivity. So the vision that I had seen went up from me.
25 Then I spake unto them of the captivity all the things that the LORD

had shewed me.

CHAPTER XII.

1 The type of Excitel's removing, 8 It shewed the captivity of Zedekiah. 17 Excitel's trem-ling sheucth the Jewe' devolution. 21 The Jewe' presumptions properly is reproved. 20 The speediness of the vision.

THE word of the LORD also came

2 Son of man, thou dwellest in the 2 301 of than, thou dwelless in the blave eyes to see, and see not; they have ears to hear, and hear not: for

8 Therefore, thou son of man, pre-

sight, and carry out thereby.

cover thy face, that thou see not the ground: dfor I have set thee

with mine hand; I brought it forth

8 ¶ And in the morning came the

of Israel, the rebellious house, said unto thee, / What doest thou? 10 Say thou unto them. Thus saith

the Lord God; This burden con-cerneth the prince in Jerusalem, and all the house of Israel that are among them.

11 Say, I am your sign: like as I have done, so shall it be done unto them: 64 they shall remove and go

12 And the prince that is among them shall bear upon his shoulder in the twillent, and shall go forth: they shall dig through the wall to carry out thereby: he shall cover his face, that he see not the ground

with his eyes. 13 My 'net also will I spread upon

the hands of strangers, and "will execute judgments among you. 10 'Ye shall fall by the sword; I will judge you in "the border of Israel; "and ye shall know that I am the Lord.

ant the LORD.

11 'This city shall not be your caldron, neither shall ye be the fissh in the midst thereof; but I will judge you in the border of Israel:

12 And pye shall know that I am the Lord: 2 for ye have not walked in my statutes, neither executed my judgments, but <sup>9</sup> have done after the manners of the heathen that are

round about you.

13 ¶ And it came to pass, when I prophesied, that 'Pelatiah the son of Benalah died. Then 'fell I down upon my face, and cried with a loud voice, and said, Ah Lord Goo!

remnant of Israel?

wilt thou make a full end of the 14 Again the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

15 Son of man, thy brethren, even thy brethren, the men of thy kindred, and all the house of Israel wholly, are they unto whom the inhabitants of Jerusalem have said, Get you far from the LORD: unto us is this land given in possession.

16 Therefore say, Thus saith the Lord Gon; Although I have east them far off among the heathen, and although I have scattered them among the countries, 'yet will I be to them as a little sanctuary in the

to them as a natice sunctuary in the countries where they shall come.

17 Therefore say, Thus saith the Lord Gop; "I will even gather you from the people, and assemble you out of the countries where ye have been scattered, and I will give you

the land of Israel. 18 And they shall come thither, and they shall take away all the detestable things thereof and all the abo-

minations thereof from thence. 19 And \*I will give them one heart, and I will put \*a new spirit within you; and I will take "the stony heart out of their flesh, and will give them an heart of flesh:

20 b That they may walk in my statutes, and keep mine ordinances, and do them: and they shall be my people, and I will be their God.

21 But as for them whose heart walketh after the heart of their detestable things and their abominations, dI will recompense their way upon their own heads, saith the Lord Gop.

22 Then did the cherubims 'lift up their wings, and the wheels beside them; and the glory of the God of Israel was over them above.

28 And the glory of the LORD went

unto me, saying,

they are a rebellious house.

pare thee 2 stuff for removing, and remove by day in their sight; and remove by day in their sight; and thou shalt remove from thy place to another place in their sight: it may be they will consider, though they be a rebellious house.

4 Then shalt thou bring forth thy stuff by day in their sight, as stuff for removing: and thou shalt go forth at even in their sight, <sup>3</sup> as they that go forth into captivity.

5 4 Dig thou through the wall in their

6 In their sight shalt thou bear it upon thy shoulders, and carry it forth in the twilight: thou shalt for a sign unto the house of Israel.

7 And I did so as I was commanded: I brought forth my stuff by day, as stuff for captivity, and in the even I sdigged through the wall in the twilight, and I bare it upon my shoulder in their sight.

word of the LORD unto me, saying, 9 Son of man, hath not the house

into captivity.

6 Heb. by removing go into captivity. i 2 Kin. 25. 4, 5, 7.

4 Jer. 39. 4. Job 19. 6.
 Jer. 52. 9.
 Lam. 1, 13.

678

CHRIST 894.

/ floo Zech, 14, 4, A ch. 48. 2.

( d. S. S.

504.

eh. 2. 3, 6, 7, 8. & 3. 26, 27. 42. 20. Jer. 5. 21. Matt. 13. 13, 14. eh. 2. 5. 2 Or, in-

3 Heb. as the goings forth of captivity. 4 Heb. Dig for thee.

d ver. 11 Is. 8. 18. ch. 4. 3. & 24. 24.

5 Heb. dig-

ch. 2. 5, / ch. 17. 12. & 24. 19.

# Mal. 1. 1.

I var. S.

| Donlar                                   | Proceedings of the Process of the Pr | FT. WITT Danned of later   |   |
|--|--|--|---|
| - Jahre                                  | ien of the Jews foreshewed. EZEKI  |  | Defece  |
| CHRIST                                   | him, and he shall be taken in my<br>snare: and "I will bring him to Ba-<br>bylon to the land of the Chaldeans;   | systemmered morter, 17 Of prophetemes and  | CHRIST<br>804.                                      |
| *9 Kin.25.7.                             | yet shall he not see it, though he   | their villous.   | _   |
| Jer. 52, 11.<br>ch. 17, 16.              | shall die there.  14 And "I will scatter toward every  | AND the word of the Lord came unto me, saying, 2 Son of man, prophesy against the  |   |
| * 3 Kin. 25.<br>6, 5.<br>ch. 5. 10.      | wind all that are about him to help  | 2 Son of man, prophesy against the   |   |
| eh. 5. 10.<br>•ch. 5. 2. 12.             | wind all that are about him to help<br>him, and all his bands; and 'I will<br>draw out the sword after them.   | prophets of Israel that prophesy, and<br>say thou unto "2 them that prophesy   |   |
| 2 ver. 16, 20.                           | 15 And they shall know that I am   | out of their own bhearts, Hear ye the  | * ver. 17.<br>2 Hob. them                           |
| Pa. 9. 16.<br>ch. 6. 7, 14,<br>& 11, 10. | the Lord, when I shall scatter them  | word of the Lord;  | that are prophets                                   |
| <b>A</b> 11. 10.                         | among the nations and disperse them<br>in the countries.   | 8 Thus saith the Lord God; Woe unto the foolish prophets, that sfol-   | that are<br>prophets<br>out of their<br>own hearts. |
| 1 ch. 6. 8, 9,                           | 16 But I will leave a few men  | low their own spirit, and have seen  | Jer. 14, 14,<br>4 23, 16, 26.                       |
| 10.<br>2 Heb. men                        | 16 But I will leave 2a few men<br>of them from the sword, from the   | nothing!   | llob.<br>walk after.                                |
| 2 Heb. men<br>of number.                 | famine, and from the pestilence;<br>that they may declare all their abo-   | 4 O Israel, thy prophets are 'like the foxes in the deserts.   | 4 Or and  |
|  | minations among the heathen whi-   | 5 Ye have not gone up into the   | which they  |
|  | ther they come; and they shall know that I am the Lorn.  | for the house of Israel to stand in  | have not<br>seen.                                   |
|  | 17 ¶ Moreover the word of the Lord   | the battle in the day of the LORD.   | Cant. 2.15.   |
| * ob. 4. 16.                             | came to me, saving.  | 6 They have seen vanity and lying  | 23, 30.<br>ch. 22, 30.                              |
| . og. gr 16*                             | 18 Son of man, eat thy bread with quaking, and drink thy water with  | 6 They have seen vanity and lying divination, saying, The Lord saith: and the Lord hath not sent them:   | 5 Or,<br>breaches.                                  |
|  | trembling and with carefulness;  | and they have made others to hope  |   |
|  | 19 And say unto the people of the land, Thus saith the Lord God of the   | that they would confirm the word.  7 Have ye not seen a vain vision, and   | hedged the  |
|  | inhabitants of Jerusalem, and of the   | have ye not spoken a lying divina-   | ch. 12, 24.   |
|  | inhabitants of Jerusalem, and of the land of Israel; They shall cat their  | have ye not spoken a lying divina-<br>tion, whereas ye say, The Lord saith<br>it; albeit I have not spoken?<br>8 Therefore thus saith the Lord | A 22, 28.   |
|  | bread with carefulness, and drink<br>their water with astonishment, that   | 8 Therefore thus saith the Lord  | 1   |
| Zoch. 7. 14.                             | her land may be desolate from sall   | God; Because ye nave spoken vanity,  |   |
| 3 Hob. the<br>fulness<br>thereof.        | that is therein, because of the vio-<br>lence of all them that dwell therein.  | and seen lies, therefore, behold, I am against you, saith the Lord God.  |   |
| Pa. 107. 34.                             | 20 And the cities that are inhabited   | 9 And mine hand shall be upon  |   |
|  | shall be laid waste, and the land shall  | 9 And mine hand shall be upon<br>the prophets that see vanity, and<br>that divine lies: they shall not be                                      |   |
|  | be desolate; and ye shall know that I am the Lord.   | in the rassembly of my people, /nei-<br>ther shall they be written in the  | 7 Or, secret,<br>or, council.                       |
|  | 21 7 And the word of the LORD came   | ther shall they be written in the  | / Eura 2. 50  |
|  | unto me, saying,<br>22 Son of man, what is that proverb  | writing of the house of Israel, nei-<br>ther shall they enter into the land  | 62.<br>Neh. 7. 8.<br>Ps. 69. 28.                    |
|  | that ye have in the land of Israel, saying, "The days are prolonged,   | of Israel; and ve shall know that  | Ps. 69. 28,<br>ch. 20. 38,                          |
| ver. 27.<br>ch. 11. 3.                   | saying, "The days are prolonged,   | I am the Lord Gop,   | A ch. 11. 10,<br>12.                                |
| Amos 6. 3.<br>2 Pet. 3. 4.               | and every vision faileth? 23 Tell them therefore, Thus saith   | 10 ¶ Because, even because they have seduced my people, saying, Peace;   | ( Jar. 6. 14.                                       |
|  | the Lord God: I will make this pro-  | seduced my people, saying, 'Peace; and there was no peace; and one built up *s a wall, and, lo, others   | £ 8. 11.  |
|  | verb to cease, and they shall no more use it as a proverb in Israel; but say   | *daubed it with untempered morter:   | 8 Or, a<br>slight wall.                             |
| Joel 2. 1.                               | unto them, The days are at hand,   | 11 Say unto them which daub it   | 4 ch. 23. 28.                                       |
| Zeph. 1. 14.                             | and the effect of every vision.  24 For there shall be no more any   | with untempered morter, that it shall fall: there shall be an over-  | l ch. 38. 22.                                       |
| Lam. 2.14.                               | vain vision nor flattering divination  | flowing shower; and ye, O great  |   |
| 1  | within the house of Israel.  | flowing shower; and ye, O great<br>hailstones, shall fall; and a stormy  |   |
| ver. 28.                                 | 25 For I am the LORD: I will speak, and "the word that I shall   | wind shall rend it. 12 Lo, when the wall is fallen, shall  |   |
| ver. 28,<br>la. 55, 11,<br>Dan. 9, 12,   | speak shall come to pass; it shall   | it not be said unto you, Where is  |   |
| Luke 21.33.                              | be no more prolonged: for in your days, O rebellious house, will I say   | the daubing wherewith ye have daub-<br>ed it!  |   |
| I  | the word, and will perform it, saith   | 18 Therefore thus saith the Lord   |   |
| l  | the Lord Gop.  | God; I will even rend it with a  |   |
| l  | 26 ¶ Again the word of the Lord came to me, saving.  | stormy wind in my fury; and there<br>shall be an overflowing shower in   |   |
| ver. 22.                                 | came to me, saying,  27 b Son of man, behold, they of the house of Israel say, The vision that he seeth is for more day to   | mine anger, and great hallstones in  |   |
| 2 Pet. 3. 4.                             | the house of Israel say, The vision that he seeth is for many days to  | my fury to consume it.  14 So will I break down the wall   |   |
|  | come, and he prophesieth of the times  | that ye have daubed with untemper-   |   |
|  | that are far off.  | ed morter, and bring it down to the  |   |
| ver. 23, 25.                             | 28 Therefore say unto them, Thus saith the Lord Gop; There shall   | ground, so that the foundation there-<br>of shall be discovered, and it shall  |   |
| 1  | none of my words be prolonged any more, but the word which I have  | fall, and ye shall be consumed in<br>the midst thereof: "and ye shall  |   |
| 1  | more, but the word which I have spoken shall be done, saith the Lord   | the midst thereof: "and ye shall know that I am the Lord.  | T ver. 9, 21,<br>25.                                |
|  | God,   | 15 Thus will I accomplish my wrath   | ch. 14. 8.  |
|  |  |  |   |

# Jer. 23, 14, 4 Or, that I should save his life.

rer. 9. ch. 14. 8.

ver. 6, &c. ch. 12, 21, Mic. 3, 6,

am the LORD.

## CHAPTER XIV.

1 God anneverth idolaters according to their own heart. 6 They are exhorted to repent, for fear of judgments, by means of seduced prophets. 12 God's irrevocatle sentence of famine, 10 of noisone beasts, 17 of the secord, 19 and of pestilence. 22 A remnant shall be reserved for example of others.

cir. 594. eh. 8. 1. \$ 20. 1. \$ 33. 31.

b ver. 4, 7. ch. 7, 19.

THEN came certain of the elders of Israel unto me, and sat before me.

2 And the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, 3 Son of man, these men have set

to sol of man, these men have set up their idols in their heart, and put the sumblingblock of their iniquity before their face: 'should I be enquired of at all by them?'
4 Therefore speak unto them, and asy unto them, Thus saith the Lord '2 Kin. 8, 13,

Gop; Every man of the house of Israel that setteth up his idols in his heart, and putteth the stum-blingblock of his iniquity before his I the Lord will answer him that cometh according to the multitude

8 And I will set my face against that man, and will make him a sign

when he hath spoken a thing, I the LORD shave deceived that prophet, and I will stretch out my hand upon him, and will destroy him from the

again to me, saying.

13 Son of man, when the land sinneth against me by trespassing grievously, then will I stretch out mine hand upon it, and will break the \*staff of the bread thereof, and will send famine upon it, and will cut off man and beast from it:

14 Though these three men, Noah, Daniel, and Job, were in it, they should deliver but their own souls by their rightcousness, saith the Lord God.

15 ¶ If I cause "noisome beasts to pass through the land, and they spoil it, so that it be desolate, that no man may pass through because of the beasts:

16 'Though these three men were in it, as I live, saith the Lord God, they shall deliver neither sons nor daughters; they only shall be delivered, but the land shall be desolate.

CHRIST cir. 694.

2 Or, others

d Lev. 17. 10. & 20. 3, 5, 6. Jer. 44. 11. ch. 15. 7. Num.26.10. Deut.28.37. ch. 5. 15. 1 ch. 6.7

#1Kin.22.23. Job 12. 16. Jor. 4. 10. 2 Thess. 2. 11,

12 Pat. 2.15.

d ch. 11, 20,

ls. 2. l. ch. 4. l8. 4 5. l6. l ver. 16, 18, ж. Jer. 15. 1. Bee Jar. 7, 16, & 11. 14. & 14. 11.

- Pro. 11. 4. Lev. 26, 22, ch. 5, 17, Mr.bergane.

\* ver. 14, 18, 20. 4 Heb. in the midel of it.

| The reid                     | otion of Jerusalem. EZEKIEL   | XV, XVI. God's love town   | ands ben                           |
|------------------------------|---|--|------------------------------------|
| CHRIST<br>dr. 504.           | 17 T Or if I bring a sword upon that land, and say, Sword, go through the land; so that I feut off man    | 8 And I will make the land deso-<br>late, because they have 2 committed<br>a trespass, saith the Lord God.   | Deform<br>CHRIST<br>cir. 494.      |
| PLev. 26, 25.<br>ch. 5, 12.  | and heast from it:<br>18 Though these three men were  | CHAPTER TVI  | 3 Hob.<br>trespassed               |
| A 21. 3. 4.                  | in it, as I live, saith the Lord God,   | 1 Under the similitude of a wretched infant<br>is shoved the natural state of Jerusalem. 6<br>God's extraordinary love towards her. 15<br>Her. monstrons whoredon. 85 Her grievous | a trespase.                        |
| # 29. R.<br># 38. 21.        | they shall deliver neither sons nor   | God's extraordinary love towards her. 15   |                                    |
| 9 ch. 25, 13.<br>Zoph. 1, 3. | daughters, but they only shull be   | Her, monstrous whoredom, 35 Her grievous fudgment, 44 Her sin, matching her mother,  |                                    |
| * ver. 14.                   | delivered themselves.  19 ¶ Or if I send 'a pestilence into   | judgment. 44 Her sin, matching her mother,<br>and exceeding her sisters, Sedom and Sa-<br>maria, calleth for judgments. 60 Mercy is<br>promised her in the end.                    |                                    |
| 15.                          | that land, and pour out my fury   | promised her in the end.   |                                    |
| eb. 38. 22.                  | that land, and pour out my fury upon it in blood, to cut off from it                                      | AGAIN the word of the LORD came  | 594.                               |
| * yer. 14.                   | man and beast: 20 "Though Noah, Daniel, and Job,  | A unto me, saying, 2 Son of man, "cause Jerusalem to know her abominations,  | e ch. 20. 4.                       |
|                              | were in it, as I live, saith the Lord   | know her abominations,   | A 22, 2,                           |
|                              | Gop, they shall deliver neither son   | 8 And say, Thus saith the Lord<br>God unto Jerusalem; Thy 8 birth  | å 83. 7, 8, 9.                     |
|                              | nor daughter; they shall but deliver<br>their own souls by their righteous-                               | God unto Jerusalem; Thy birth  | 8 Heb.                             |
|                              | ness.   | and thy nativity is of the land of Cansan; thy father was an Amor-   | culling<br>out, or,<br>habitation. |
|                              | 21 For thus saith the Lord GoD;   | ite, and thy mother an Hittite.  | ich. 21. 30.                       |
| 2 Or, Also<br>when.          | 2 How much more when *I send my   | 4 And as for thy nativity, in the day thou wast born thy navel was   | ver. 45.<br>4 Hos. 2. 3.           |
| eh. 5. 17.                   | four sore judgments upon Jerusalem,<br>the sword, and the famine, and the                                 | not cut, neither wast thou wash-   |                                    |
|                              | noisome beast, and the pestilence, to   | ed in water 4 to supple thee; thou   | 4 Or, when<br>I looked             |
| # ch. 6. 8.                  | cut off from it man and beast? 22 ¶ Yet, behold, therein shall be   | wast not salted at all, nor swaddled at all.   | upon thee.                         |
| * ca. u. o.                  | left a remnant that shall be brought  | 5 None eye pitied thee, to do any of   |                                    |
|                              | forth, both sons and daughters: be-   | these unto thee, to have compassion  |                                    |
| ck. 20, 43.                  | hold, they shall come forth unto  | upon thee; but thou wast cast out<br>in the open field, to the lothing of  |                                    |
| · CE. 20, 13.                | hold, they shall come forth unto<br>you, and 'ye shall see their way<br>and their doings: and ye shall be | thy person, in the day that thou   |                                    |
|                              | comforted concerning the evil that  | wast born.   |                                    |
|                              | I have brought upon Jerusalem, even<br>concerning all that I have brought                                 | 6 ¶ And when I passed by thee, and saw thee polluted in thine own  |                                    |
|                              | upon it.  | blood, I said unto thee when thou  | 5 Or, trod-<br>den under           |
|                              | 23 And they shall comfort you, when   | wast in thy blood, Live; yea, I said   | foot.                              |
|                              | ye see their ways and their doings:   | unto thee when thou wast in thy  |                                    |
| 4 Jer. 22. 8,9.              | and ye shall know that I have not<br>done without cause all that I have                                   | blood, Live. 7 'I have caused thee to multiply   | * Ex. 1. 7.                        |
|                              | done in it, saith the Lord Gon.   | as the bud of the field, and thou hast   | 6 Heb.<br>mude thee                |
|                              | CHAPTER XV.   | art come to 7 excellent ornaments:   | a million.                         |
|                              | 1 By the unfitness of the vine branch for any work 6 is shewed the rejection of Jerusalem.                | thy breasts are fashioned, and thine   | 7 Heb. or-<br>nament of            |
|                              |   | hair is grown, whereas thou wast   | ornamenis.                         |
| cir. 594.                    | AND the word of the Lord came unto me, saying.  | naked and bare.  |                                    |
|                              | 2 Son of man, What is the vine  | 8 Now when I passed by thee, and looked upon thee, behold, thy time  |                                    |
|                              | tree more than any tree, or than a  | was the time of love; /and I spread  | / Ruth 3. 9.                       |
|                              | branch which is among the trees of the forest?  | my skirt over thee, and covered thy  |                                    |
|                              | 3 Shall wood be taken thereof to  | nakedness: yea, I sware unto thee,<br>and entered into a covenant with   |                                    |
|                              | do any work? or will men take a pin   | thee, suith the Lord Gop, and thou   | Fr. 19. 5.<br>Jer. 2. 2.           |
| 4 John 15. 6.                | of it to hang any vessel thereon?  4 Behold, ait is cast into the fire                                    | becamest mine. 9 Then washed I thee with water:  | Jer. 2. 2.                         |
| 1000                         | for fuel; the fire devoureth both the   | yea, I throughly washed away thy   |                                    |
|                              | for fuel; the fire devoureth both the<br>ends of it, and the midst of it is                               | <sup>8</sup> blood from thee, and I anointed   | 8 Ileb.                            |
| Heb. Will<br>it prosper?     | burned. <sup>3</sup> Is it meet for any work? 5 Behold, when it was whole, it was                         | thee with oil,<br>10 I clothed thee also with broi-  | or constraints                     |
| 4 Fleb                       | 4 meet for no work: how much less   | dered work, and shod thee with   |                                    |
| made fit.                    | shall it be meet yet for any work,  | badgers' skin, and I girded thee   |                                    |
|                              | when the fire hath devoured it, and it is burned?   | about with fine linen, and I covered thee with silk.   |                                    |
|                              | 6 Therefore thus saith the Lord   | 11 I decked thee also with orna-   |                                    |
|                              | God; As the vine tree among the   | ments, and I * put bracelets upon thy  | A Gen. 24.                         |
|                              | trees of the forest, which I have given to the fire for fuel, so will I                                   | hands, and a chain on thy neck.  | 22, 47.<br>Prov. 1. 9.             |
|                              | give the inhabitants of Jerusalem.  | 12 And I put a jewel on thy fore-<br>head, and earrings in thine ears, and   | 9 Heb. wose:                       |
| i Lev. 17. 10.<br>ch. 14. 8. | 7 And I will get my foce against  | a beautiful crown upon thine head.   | Boo<br>1s. 3. 21.                  |
| * Is. 24. 18.                | them; they shall go out from one  | 18 Thus wast thou decked with gold   |                                    |
| 4 ch. 6. 7.<br>4 7. 4.       | fire, and another fire shall devour<br>them; dand ye shall know that I                                    | and silver; and thy raiment was of fine linen, and silk, and broidered work;   |                                    |
| & 11. 10.<br>& 20. 38,       | am the LORD, when I set my face   | *thou didst eat fine flour, and honey,   | 5 Deut. 32.<br>13, 14.             |
| 42, 41.                      | against them,   | and oil: and thou wast exceeding   | 40, 41.                            |

CHRIST 504. I Ps. 46. 2.

\* beautiful and thou didst prosper

"noa kingdom.

14 And "thy renown went forth among the heathen for thy beauty: for it was perfect through my comeliness, which I had put upon thee, saith the Lord Gop.

15 ¶ "But thou didst trust in thine

own beauty, and playedst the harlot because of thy renown, and pouredst because of thy renown, and pouredst out thy fornications on every one that passed by; his it was. 16 And of thy garments thou didst take, and deckedst thy high places with divers colours, and play-

edst the harlot thereupon: the like things shall not come, neither shall it be so.

17 Thou hast also taken thy fair jewels of my gold and of my silver, which I had given thee, and madest to thyself images 2 of men, and didst commit whoredom with them,

18 And tookest thy broidered gar-ments, and coveredst them: and thou hast set mine oil and mine incense

before them.

19 <sup>g</sup> My meat also which I gave thee, fine flour, and oil, and honey, wherewith I fed thee, thou hast even set it before them for <sup>3</sup>a sweet sayour: and thus it was, saith the Lord God.

20 Moreover thou hast taken thy sons and thy daughters, whom thou hast borne unto me, and these hast thou sacrificed unto them 4 to be devoured. Is this of thy whoredoms a small matter,

21 That thou hast slain my children, and delivered them to cause them to pass through the fire for them?

22 And in all thine abominations and thy whoredoms thou hast not remembered the days of thy 'youth, 'when thou wast naked and bare, and wast polluted in thy blood.

23 And it came to pass after all thy wickedness, (woe, woe unto thee! saith the Lord God);

24 That "thou hast also built un-

to thee an seminent place, and "hast made thee an high place in every street.

25 Thou hast built thy high place and hast opened thy feet to every

and nast opened thy rest to every one that passed by, and multiplied thy whoredoms. 26 Thou hast also committed for-nication with "the Egyptians thy neighbours, great of flesh; and hust increased thy whoredoms, to provoke me to anger.

27 Behold, therefore I have stretched out my hand over thee, and have diminished thine ordinary food, and delivered thee unto the will of them that hate thee, "the "daughters of the Philistines, which are ashamed of thy lewd way.

28. Thou hast played the whore also with the Assyrians, because thou wast unsatiable; yes, thou hast played the harlot with them, and yet couldest not be satisfied.

29 Thou hast moreover multiplied thy fornication in the land of Canaan unto Chaldea; and yet thou wast not satisfied herewith.

80 How weak is thine heart, saith the Lord Gon, seeing thou doest all these things, the work of an imperious whorish woman;

31 2 In that 4 thou buildest thine eminent place in the head of every way, and makest thine high place in every street; and hast not been as an harlot, in that thou scornest hire:

82 But as a wife that committeth adultery, which taketh strangers in-stead of her husband!

stead of her nusuand:
38 They give gifts to all whores: but
thou givest thy gifts to all thy
lovers, and shirest them, that they may come unto thee on every side for thy whoredom.

84 And the contrary is in thee from other women in thy whoredoms, whereas none followeth thee to commit whoredoms: and in that thou givest a reward, and no reward is given unto thee, therefore thou art

contrary. 85 ¶ Wherefore, O harlot, hear the word of the Lorp:

36 Thus saith the Lord Gop; Because thy filthiness was poured out, and thy nakedness discovered through thy whoredoms with thy lovers, and with all the idols of thy abomina-tions, and by the blood of thy children, which thou didst give unto them

37 Behold, therefore "I will gather all thy lovers, with whom thou hast taken pleasure, and all them that thou hast loved, with all them that thou hast hated: I will even gather them round about against thee, and will discover thy naked-ness unto them, that they may see all thy nakedness.

88 And I will judge thee, 4as Awomen that break wedlock and ished blood are judged; and I will give thee blood in fury and jealousy.

thee blood in tury and give thee into \$8 And I will also give thee into their hand, and they shall throw down \* thine eminent place, and shall break down thy high places: 'they shall strip thee also of thy clothes, and shall take 5 thy fair jewels, and leave thee naked and

bare.
40 "They shall also bring up a company against thee, "and they shall stone thee with stones, and thrust thee through with their swords.

41 And they shall burn thine houses with fire, and P execute judgments upon thee in the sight of many women: and I will cause thee to cease from

CHRIST 12 Kin. 16. 7, 10. 2 Chr. 28. 28.

28. Jer. 2. IS. 58. ch. 23. 13, <u>.</u> 21. 14,

2 Or, In thy daugh-ters is thine, &c. d vor. 24,

8 Hob.

Jar. 2. 34.

9 Jer. 13, 22, 26, Lam. 1, 8, ch. 23, 9, 10, 22, 29, Hos. 2, 10, & 8, 10, Nah. 3, 5,

4 Heb.

with judg-ments of. Lev. 20. 10. Deu. 22. 22. ch. 23. 45. See ver. 20, 36, Gen. 9, 6, Ex. 21, 12, 1 ver. 24, 31, l ch. 23. 26. Hos. 2. 3. 5 Heb. in-struments of thine ornament. \* ch. 23. 46, 47. " John 8.

• Deut. 13. 16. 2 Kin. 25. 9. Jor. 39. 8. & 52. 13. P ch. 5. 8. 4 23, 10, 48, 1 ch. 23, 27,

a ver. 57. 2 Chr. 28. 18, 19. 6 Or, cities.

677

" Lam. T.

\* See Deut. 82. 15. Jer. 7. 4. Mic. 3. 11.

Mic. 3. 11.

• Is. 1. 21.

± 57. 8.

Jer. 2. 20.

± 3. 2, 6, 20.

ch. 23. 3, 6, 11, 12.

Hos. 1. 2.

\*\*P 2 Kin.

23. 7.

ch. 7. 20.

Hos. 2. 8,

2 Heb. of

1 Hos. 2. 8. 3 Heb.

a savour of rest.

2 Kin. 16. 3. Ps. 106. 37, 38. Ia. 57. 5. Jer. 7. 31. & 32. 35. ch. 20. 26. & 23. 37. 4 Heb. to

ver. 43, 60. Jer. 2, 2, Hos. 11, 1, \* vor. 4. 5. 6.

" ver. 31. 8 Or, bro-thel house. \*Is. 57. 5, 7, Jer. 2, 20. & 3. 2.

# Pro. 9. 14.

"ch. 8. 10, 14. & 20. 7, 8. & 23. 19, 20, 21.

| Jorusale                               | m's exceeding sin EZEKIE  | II., XVII. calleth for ju  | dyments.   |
|--|---|--|--|
| CHRIST                                 | playing the harlot, and thou also<br>shalt give no hire any more.   | all that thou hast done, in that thou art a comfort unto them.   | Below<br>CHRIST                                    |
| - BL                                   | 42 So will I make my fury toward<br>thee to rest, and my jealousy shall<br>depart from thee, and I will be quiet, | 55 When thy sisters, Sodom and her daughters, shall return to their for-   | 804.   |
| . 40. 9.19                             | depart from thee, and I will be quiet,  | mer estate, and Samaria and her  | 7 ch. 14. 22,<br>22.                               |
| 12                                     | and will be no more angry. 43 Because thou hast not remem-  | daughters shall return to their former estate, then thou and thy daughters   |  |
| 7 ver. 22.<br>Pa. 76. 46.              | bered the days of thy youth, but hast<br>fretted me in all these things; behold,                                  | shall return to your former estate.  |  |
| 4-2-0-70                               | fretted me in all these things; behold,<br>therefore 'I also will recompense thy                                  | 56 For thy sister Sedem was not mentioned by thy mouth in the day  | 2 Heb.   |
| ch. 9. 10.<br>\$ 11. 21.<br>\$ 22. 21. | way upon thine head, saith the Lord   | of thy spride,   | for a re-<br>port, or,<br>hearing.                 |
| # III. 81.                             | Goo: and thou shalt not commit this   | 57 Before thy wickedness was disco-  | hearing.   |
|  | lewdness above all thine abomina-   | vered, as at the time of thy reproach of the daughters of Syria, and all   | 8 Heb,<br>prides, or,                              |
|  | 44 T Behold, every one that useth proverbs shall use this proverb against thee, saying, As is the mother,         | that are round about her, the daugh-   | lancies.   |
|  | gainst thee, saving. As is the mother.  | ters of the Philistines, which 5 despise thee round about.   | <sup>3</sup> 2 Kin. 16.8.<br><sup>2</sup> Chr. 26. |
|  | so is ner daugnter.   | 58 thou hast borne thy lewdness  | 18.<br>Is. 7. 1.                                   |
|  | 45 Thou art thy mother's daughter,<br>that lotheth her husband and her  | and thine abominations, saith the  | 4 Heb.   |
|  | children; and thou art the sister   | 59 For thus saith the Lord Gop; I  | Arum.  |
| - ver. 2.                              | of thy sisters, which lothed their<br>husbands and their children: "your  | will even deal with thee as thou hast done, which hast despised "the oath  | 5 Or, speil.<br>4 ch. 23. 49.                      |
|  | mother was an Hittite, and your   | in breaking the covenant.  | 6 Heb.   |
|  | father an Amorite.  46 And thine elder sister is Sa-  | 60 T Nevertheless I will "remember<br>my covenant with thee in the days of   | them.  |
|  | 46 And thine elder sister is Samaria, she and her daughters that  | thy youth, and I will establish unto   | 16.  |
| * Deut. 32.<br>32.<br>Is. 1. 10.       | dwell at thy left hand: and "2thy younger sister, that dwelleth at thy  | thee an everlasting covenant. 61 Then thou shalt remember thy  | * Dout. 29.<br>12, 14.                             |
|  | right hand, is Sodom and her daugh-   | ways, and be ashamed, when thou  | * Ps. 106. 46.<br>* Jer. 32. 40.                   |
| than thou.                             | ters. 47 Yet hast thou not walked after   | shalt receive thy sisters, thine elder   | å 50. 5.<br>P ch. 20. 42.                          |
|  | their ways, nor done after their  | and thy younger: and I will give<br>them unto thee for daughters, but  | & 36. 31.<br># In. 54. 1.                          |
| 8 Or, that                             | abominations: but, as if that were a very little thing, thou wast cor-  | not by thy covenant. 62 And I will establish my covenant   | & 60. 4.<br>Gal. 6. 26,                            |
| as a small<br>thing.                   | rupted more than they in all thy  | with thee; and thou shalt know that I am the LORD:   | åc.<br>' Jer. 31. 31,                              |
| 7 ver. 48, 51.                         | ways. 48 As I live, saith the Lord God,   | 1 am the LORD:   | åc.<br>• Hos. 2. 19,                               |
| ch. 5. 6, 7.<br>Matt. 10.              | Sodom thy sister hath not done,<br>she nor her daughters, as thou hast  | 63 That thou mayest remember, and be confounded, and never open  | 20.<br>1 ver. 61.                                  |
| 15. 4 11. 24.                          | she nor her daughters, as thou hast<br>done, thou and thy daughters.  | thy mouth any more because of thy<br>shame, when I am pacified toward  | * Rom. 3. 19.                                      |
|  | 40 Rehald this was the injustiv of  | thee for all that thou hast done.  |  |
| *Gen. 13. 10.                          | thy sister Sodom, pride, *fulness of bread, and abundance of idleness was   | saith the Lord Gon.  |  |
|  | in her and in her daughters, neither  | CHAPTER XVII,  |  |
| 1                                      | did she strengthen the hand of the poor and needy.  | 1 Under the parable of two eagles and a vine,<br>11 is shered God's judgment upon Jerusa-  |  |
|  | 50 And they were haughty, and   | 11 is sheved God's judgment upon Jerusa-<br>lem for revolting from Babylon to Egypt.<br>22 God promiseth to plant the cedar of the |  |
| è 18. 20.<br>à 19. 5.                  | committed abomination before me:<br>therefore 'I took them away as I  | gospel.  | cir. 594.  |
| & 19. 5.<br>Gen. 19. 24.               | BAW good.   | AND the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,   | Cir. our.  |
|  | saw good. 51 Neither hath Samaria committed   | 2 Son of man, put forth a riddle,<br>and speak a parable unto the house  |  |
|  | half of thy sins; but thou hast multi-<br>plied thine abominations more than                                      | of Israel;   |  |
| 4 Jer. 3. 11.<br>Matt. 12.             | they, and hast justified thy sisters in all thine abominations which thou   | 3 And say, Thus saith the Lord<br>God; "A great eagle with great   | " Boe ver.   |
| 61, 42.                                | hast done,  | wings, longwinged, full of feathers,   | 12, åc.  |
| 1                                      | 52 Thou also, which hast judged thy sisters, bear thine own shame for   | which had 7 divers colours, came un-<br>to Lebanon, and 5 took the highest   | 7 Hob.   |
|  | thy sins that thou hast committed   | branch of the cedar:   | dering.  |
| 1                                      | more abominable than they: they   | 4 He cropped off the top of his young  | 12.  |
|  | are more righteous than thou: yea,<br>be thou confounded also, and bear   | twigs, and carried it into a land of traffick; he set it in a city of merchants.   |  |
| ļ                                      | thy shame, in that thou hast justi-   | 5 He took also of the seed of the  | a Wah  |
| Bee<br>Is. 1. 9. &                     | fied thy sisters. 53 'When I shall bring again their  | land, and splanted it in a fruitful field; he placed it by great waters,   | 9 Hob.<br>put it in                                |
| ver. 60, 61.                           | captivity, the captivity of Sodom and   | and set it das a willow tree.  | a field of<br>seed.                                |
| / Jer. 20. 16.                         | her daughters, and the captivity of<br>Samaria and her daughters, then will                                       | 6 And it grew, and became a spreading<br>vine of low stature, whose branches   | Deut. 8. 7,<br>8, 9.                               |
| 1                                      | I bring again the captivity of thy  | turned toward him, and the roots   | d Is. 44. 4.<br>• ver. 14.                         |
| 1                                      | captives in the midst of them:<br>54 That thou mayest bear thine own  | thereof were under him: so it became<br>a vine, and brought forth branches,  |  |
| 1                                      | shame, and mayest be confounded in  |  |  |
|  |   |  |  |

| God's indoment on Jerusalem. EZEKIEL, XVIII. Cedar of the gospel promised.              |  |   |  |
|---|--|---|--|
| Before<br>OHRIST<br>cir. 504.   | 7 There was also another great eagle<br>with great wings and many feathers:<br>and, behold, /this vine did bend her  | for his trespass that he hath tres-<br>passed against me.   | Pedito<br>CHRIST<br>cir. 504.  |
| / vgr. 15.  | and, behold, this vine did bend her<br>roots toward him, and shot forth her<br>branches toward him, that he might<br>water it by the furrows of her plan-                          | 21 And 'all his fagitives with all<br>his bands shall fall by the sword, and<br>they that remain shall be scattered<br>toward all winds: and ye shall know  | d. 19. 16.   |
| 2 Hob. fold.  | tation.  8 It was planted in a good 2 soil by great waters, that it might bring forth  | that I the Lord have spoken ##.  22 ¶ Thus saith the Lord God; I will also take of the highest *branch  | * Is. 11, 1,<br>Jer. 23, 5.  |
| #2 Kin. 25.7.   | branches, and that it might bear fruit,<br>that it might be a goodly vine.<br>9 Say thou, Thus saith the Lord<br>Gon; Shall it prosper? shall he                                   | of the high cedar, and will set &; I will crop off from the top of his young twigs ba tender one, and will plant & upon an high mountain  | Jer. 23. 5.<br>Rock. 3. 8.<br>In. 58. 2.<br>Pr. 2. 6.                    |
|   | not pull up the roots thereof, and cut off the fruit thereof, that it wither? it shall wither in all the leaves of   | and eminent: 23 In the mountain of the height of Israel will I plant it: and it shall being fourth being head here.   | d Is. 2, 2, 3,<br>ch. 20, 40,<br>Mic. 4, 1,                              |
|   | her spring, even without great power<br>or many people to pluck it up by<br>the roots thereof.<br>10 Yea, behold, being planted, shall   | bring forth boughs, and bear fruit,<br>and be a goodly cedar: and under<br>it shall dwell all fowl of every wing;<br>in the shadow of the branches thereof  | * See<br>ch. 31. 6.<br>Dan. 4. 12.                                       |
| A ch. 19. 12.<br>Hos. 13. 15.   | it prosper? A shall it not utterly wither, when the east wind toucheth it? it shall wither in the furrows where it grew.   | shall they dwell. 24 And all the trees of the field shall know that I the Lord / have brought down the high tree, have exalted the  | / Luke 1. 52.  |
| ch. 2. 5.   | 11 ¶ Moreover the word of the Lord<br>came unto me, saying,<br>12 Say now to the rebellious house.   | low tree, have dried up the green<br>tree, and have made the dry tree to<br>flourish: *I the LOED have spoken<br>and have done it.  | r ch. 22. 14.<br>♣ 24. 14.   |
| * ver. 3.<br>2 Kin. 21.<br>11,—16.  | Know ye not what these things<br>mean? tell them, Behold, the king<br>of Babylon is come to Jerusalem,<br>and hath taken the king thereof,   | CHAPTER XVIII   |  |
| 12Kin.24.17.  | and the princes thereof, and led<br>then with him to Babylon;<br>13 'And hath taken of the king's<br>seed, and made a covenant with him,   | 1 God reproveth the unjust parable of sour<br>grapes. 6 He shencesh how he dealesh with<br>a just father: 10 with a wicked son of a<br>just father: 11 with a just son of a wicked<br>father: 19 with a vicked man reputing;<br>24 with a just man resolting. 25 He de-<br>fended his fastica, 31 and exhortesh to re-<br>fended his fastica, 31 and exhortesh to re- |  |
| m 2 Chr. 36.<br>13.<br>8 Hob.<br>brought<br>him to an                                   | mand hath staken an oath of him:<br>he hath also taken the mighty of<br>the land:  | FINE word of the Long came unto   | 594.   |
| him to an<br>oath.<br>* ver. 6.<br>ch. 29. 14.<br>4 Heb. to                             | 14 That the kingdom might be "base, that it might not lift itself up, 4 but that by keeping of his covenant it might stand.  | I me again, saying,  2 What mean ye, that ye use this proverb concerning the land of Israel, saying, The "fathers have eaten sour grapes, and the children's teeth are  | <sup>a</sup> Jer. 31. 29.<br>Lam. 5. 7.                                  |
| keep his<br>covenant,<br>to stand<br>to it.   | 15 But 'he rebelled against him in<br>sending his ambassadors into Egypt,<br>'that they might give him horses  | set on edge?  8 As I live, saith the Lord God, ye shall not have occasion any more to   |  |
| <sup>9</sup> 2Kin.24.20.<br>2Chr.36.13.<br>PDeut.17.16.<br>Is. 31. 1, 3.<br>& 36. 6, 9. | and much people. Shall he pros-<br>per? shall he escape that docth<br>such things? or shall he break the<br>covenant, and be delivered?  | use this proverb in Israel.  4 Behold, all souls are mine; as the soul of the father, so also the soul of the son is mine: bthe soul that sin-  | è ver. 20.   |
| f vor. 9.<br>f Jer. 32. 5.<br>4 34. 3.<br>4 52. 11.                                     | covenant, and be delivered?  16 As I live, saith the Lord Gop, surely in the place where the king dwelleth that made him king, whose   | neth, it shall die.  6 ¶ But if a man be just, and do  2 that which is lawful and right,  6 *And hath not eaten upon the  | Rom. 6. 23.  2 Heb. judg-<br>ment and<br>justice.                        |
| ch. 12. 13.   | oath he despised, and whose cove-<br>nant he brake, even with him in<br>the midst of Babylon he shall die.<br>17 'Neither shall Pharaoh with his                                   | mountains, neither hath lifted up<br>his eyes to the idols of the house<br>of Israel, neither hath defiled his  | ch. 22. 9. d Lev. 18. 20. d 20. 10. Lev. 18. 19.                         |
| t Jer. 52. 4.<br>ch. 4. 2.  | mighty army and great company<br>make for him in the war, 'by casting<br>up mounts, and building forts, to cut<br>off many persons:  | neighbour's wife, neither hath come<br>near to a menstruous woman,<br>7 And hath not oppressed any, but<br>hath restored to the debtor his  | # 20. 18.<br>/ Ex. 22. 21.<br>Lev. 19. 15.<br># 25. 14.<br>/ Fr. 22. 26. |
| •1Chr.29.24.  | 18 Seeing he despised the oath by<br>breaking the covenant, when, lo, he<br>had "given his hand, and hath done   | spledge, hath spoiled none by vio-<br>lence, hath spiven his bread to the<br>hungry, and hath covered the naked   | Deut. 24.<br>12, 13.<br>A Dout. 15.<br>7, 8.                             |
| Lam. 5. 6.  | all these things, he shall not escape.  19 Therefore thus saith the Lord God; As I live, surely mine oath that he hath despised, and my covenant                                   | with a garment;<br>8 He that hath not given forth upon<br>'usury, neither hath taken any in-<br>crease, that hath withdrawn his hand  | Matt. 26,<br>35, 36.<br>Ex. 22, 25,<br>Lev. 25, 34,                      |
| = ch. 12. 13.<br>4 32. 3.   | he hath despised, and my covenant<br>that he hath broken, even it will I<br>recompense upon his own head.<br>20 And I will "spread my net upon<br>him, and he shall be taken in my | judgment between man and man, 9 Hath walked in my statutes, and hath kent my judgmenta to deal  | Dout.23.19.<br>Neh. 5. 7.<br>Ps. 15. 5.<br>4 Dout. 1. 16.                |
|   | snare, and I will bring him to Baby-<br>lon, and will plead with him there   | truly; he is just, he shall surely  | Zoch. 8, 16,<br>l ch. 20, 11,<br>Ames 5, 4.                              |

Bulano
OHBIST

Bob.

BOLireaker
up of an
bouse.

"Gen. 9. 6.
Ez. 21. 12.
Num.35.31.

Or, that
docks to
lets brother
boulder any
of those.

· ch. 8. 6. 17.

\* Lev. 20. 9, 11, 12, 13, 16, 27, ch. 3, 18, & 33. 4, Arts 18, 6,

4 Heb.

10 T If he beget a sen that is a 2 robber, "a shedder of blood, and that doeth the like to any one of these things.

11 And that doeth not any of those

11 And that doeth not any of those duties, but even hath eaten upon the mountains, and defiled his neighbour's wife.

12 Hath oppressed the poor and needy, hath spoiled by violence, hath not restored the pledge, and hath lifted up his eyes to the idols, hath "committed abomination,

13 Hath given forth upon usury, and hath taken increase: shall he then live? he shall not live: he hath done all these abominations; he shall surely die; 'his 'blood shall be upon him.

14 T Now, lo, if he beget a son, that seeth all his father's sins which he hath done, and considereth, and doeth not such like,

doeth not such like,

15 \* That hath not eaten upon the
mountains, neither hath lifted up
his eyes to the idols of the house
of Israel, hath not defiled his neighbour's wife,
16 Neither hath oursessed any 5 hath

16 Neither hath oppressed any, hath not withholden the pledge, neither hath spoiled by violence, but hath given his bread to the hungry, and hath covered the naked with a garment.

17 That hath taken off his hand from the poor, that hath not received usury nor increase, hath executed my judgments, hath walked in my statutes; he shall not die for the iniquity of his father, he shall surely live.

18 As for his father, because he cruelly oppressed, spoiled his brother by violence, and did that which is not good among his people, lo, even he shall die in his injouity.

by violence, and this mate which is not good among his people, lo, even 'he shall die in his iniquity.

19 ¶ Yet say ye, Why? 'doth not the son bear the iniquity of the father? When the son hath done that which is lawful and right, and hath kept all my statutes, and hath done them, he shall surely live.

20 "The soul that sinneth, it shall die. 'The son shall not bear the iniquity of the father, neither, shall the father bear the iniquity of the son: "the righteousness of the righteous shall be upon him," and the wickedness of the wicked shall be upon him."

21 But if the wicked will turn from all his sins that he hath committed, and keep all my statutes, and do that which is lawful and right, he shall surely live, he shall not die.

22 'All his transgressions that he hath committed, they shall not be mentioned unto him: in his righteousness that he hath done he shall live.
23 'Have I any pleasure at all that

23 "Have I any pleasure at all that the wicked should die? saith the Lord Gop: and not that he should return from his ways, and live? 24 T But. when the righteous turneth away from his righteousness, and committeith iniquity, and doeth secording to all the abominations that the wicked man doeth, shall he live? "All his righteousness that he hath done shall not be mentioned: in his trespass that he hath trespassed, and in his sin that he hath sinned, in them shall he die.

in his sin that he had shared, as them shall he die.

25 ¶ Yet ye say, 'The way of the Lord is not equal. Hear now, O house of Israel; Is not my way equal? are not your ways unequal?

26 When a righteous man turneth

26 When a righteous man turneth away from his righteousness, and committeth iniquity, and dieth in them; for his iniquity that he hath done shall he die.

27 Again, when the wicked man turneth away from his wickedness that he hath committed, and doeth that which is lawful and right, he shall save his soul alive.

28 Because he considereth, and turneth away from all his transgressions that he hath committed, he shall surely live, he shall not

29 \*Yet saith the house of Israel, The way of the Lord is not equal. O house of Israel, are not my ways equal? are not your ways

unequal?

30 Therefore I will judge you, O house of Israel, every one according to his ways, saith the Lord God. Rejent, and turn 2yourselves from all your transgressions; so iniquity shall not be your ruin.

31 ¶ Cast away from you all your transgressions, whereby ye have transgressed; and make you a "new heart and a new spirit: for why will ye die, O house of Israel?

32 For "I have no pleasure in the death of him that dieth, saith the Lord God: wherefore turn syour-selves, and live ye.

## CHAPTER XIX.

1 A lamentation for the princes of Israel, under the paralle of lions whelps taken in a pit, 10 and for Jerusalem, under the paralle of a wasted vine.

MOREOVER take thou up a lamentation for the princes of Israel,

2 And say, What is thy mother? A lioness: she lay down among lions, she nourished her whelps among young lions,

8 And she brought up one of her whelps: bit became a young lion, and it learned to catch the prey; it devoured men.

4 The nations also heard of him; he was taken in their pit, and they brought him with chains unto the land of Egypt.

5 Now when she saw that she had watted, and her hope was lost, then she took danother of her whelps, and made him a young lion.

thinand OHEFET 564. beh. 3. 0a. itive? hath his and

> ver. 29. ch. 33. 17, 20.

/ yer, 91.

9 ver. 14.

A ver. 25.

é ch. 7. 3. & 33. 20.

\* Matt. 3. 2. Rev. 2. 5. 2 Or, others.

# Jer. 32, 39, ch. 11, 19, A 36, 26,

\* ver. 23. Lam. 3. 33. ch. 38. 11. 2 Pet. 3. 9. 3 Or, others.

> 594. e ch. 26. 17.

5 ver. 6, 2 Kin. 23, 31, 32,

\*2Kin.23.33. 2 Chr. 36.4. Jer. 22. 11, 12. \$2Kin.23.34.

1 ch. 3. 18. Ex. 20. 5. Deut. 5. 9. 2 Kin.23.26. & 24. 3, 4.

\* ver. 4.

\* Deut.2i.16.
2 Kin. 14. 6.
2 Chr. 25. 4.
Jer. 31. 29,
30.

\* Is. 3, 10,11.

\* Rem. 2. 9.

ver. 27. ch. 33. 12, 19.

• ch. 33. 16.

\* ver. 32. ch. 33. 11. 1 Tim. 2. 4. 2 Pct. 3. 9.

Before CHRIST 504. • Jor. 22, 18, —17.

8 Or.

4 ch. 6. 2.

l ch. 17. 6. 4 Or, in thy

eh. 17. 10. Hos. 13. 15.

cir. 593.

ch. 8. 1.

è ver. 31. ch. 14. 3.

5 Or, plead for them.

ch. 22. 2. & 23. 36.

d ch. 16. 2.

Ex. 6. 7. Dout. 7. 6.

8 Or, sware; and so yer. 6, &c. Ex. 6. 8.

6 And he went up and down among the lions, he became a young lion, and learned to catch the prey, and devoured men.

7 And he knew their desolate paf ver. 3. laces, and he laid waste their cities; and the land was desolate, and the fulness thereof, by the noise of his 2 Or, their

roaring.
8 Then the nations set against him #2Kin.24.2. on every side from the provinces, and spread their net over him: \*he was A var. 4.

taken in their pit.

2 Chr. 36. 6. Jer. 22. 18, 9 And they put him in ward 8 in chains, and brought him to the king of Babylon: they brought him into holds, that his voice should no more be heard upon the mountains of Israel.

10 Thy mother is like a vine in thy blood, planted by the waters: she was "fruitful and full of branches by

reason of many waters.

or, in thy likeness. " Dout. 8. 7. 11 And she had strong rods for the sceptres of them that bare rule, and "Soch. 31.3. Dan. 4. 11. her "stature was exalted among the thick branches, and she appeared in her height with the multitude of her

branches.

12 But she was plucked up in fury, she was cast down to the ground, and the east wind dried up her fruit: her strong rods were broken and withered; the fire consumed them.

13 And now she is planted in the wilderness, in a dry and thirsty

ground. P Judg. 9.15. 2 Kin. 24.

14 And fire is gone out of a rod of her branches, which hath devoured her fruit, so that she hath no 20. ch. 17. 18. strong rod to be a sceptre to rule. This is a lamentation, and shall be for a lamentation. 1 Lam. 4. 20.

CHAPTER XX.

1 (3 of refusels to be consulted by the elders of Israel. 5 He shearth the story of their rebellions in Egypt, 10 in the witherness. 27 and in the land. 33 He promiseth to gather them by the gospel. 45 Under the name of a forest he sheweth the destruction of Jerusalem.

AND it came to pass in the seventh year, in the fifth month, the tenth day of the month, that a certain of the clders of Israel came to enquire of the LORD, and sat before me.

2 Then came the word of the LORD

unto me, saying, 8 Son of man, speak unto the clders of Israel, and say unto them, Thus saith the Lord God; Are ye come to enquire of me? As I live, saith the Lord God, I will not be enquired of

by you.

4 Wilt thou 5° judge them, son of man, wilt thou judge them? 4 cause them to know the abominations of

their fathers:

5 ¶ And say unto them, Thus saith the Lord GoD; In the day when 'I chose Israel, and elifted up mine hand unto the seed of the house of Jacob, / Ex. 3, 8. A 4. 31. Dout. 4. 34. and made myself / known unto them in the land of Egypt, when I lifted

up mine hand unto them, saying, "I am the Lord your God:

am the Lord your God;

6 In the day that I lifted up mine
hand unto them, \*to bring them
forth of the land of Egypt into a
land that I had espided for them,
flowing with milk and honey, \*which is the glory of all lands:

7 Then said I unto them, \*Cast ye away every man the abominations of his eyes, and defile not yourselves with "the idols of Egypt: I am the

Lord your God.

8 But they rebelled against me, and would not hearken unto me: they did not every man cast away the abominations of their eyes, neither did they forsake the idols of Egypt: then I said, I will "pour out my fury upon them, to accomplish my anger against them in the midst of the land of Egypt.

9 But I wrought for my name's sake, that it should not be polluted before the heathen, among whom they were, in whose sight I made myself known unto them, in bring-ing them forth out of the land of

Egypt.
10 ¶ Wherefore I caused them to go forth out of the land of Egypt, and brought them into the wilderness

11 "And I gave them my statutes, and 2 shewed them my judgments, which if a man do, he shall even live in them.

12 Moreover also I gave them my sabbaths, to be a sign between me and them, that they might know that I am the LORD that sanctify them

13 But the house of Israel trebelled against me in the wilderness: they walked not in my statutes, and they "despised my judgments, which if a man do, he shall even live in them; and my sabbaths they greatly "polluted: then I said, I would pour out my fury upon them in the "wilder-

ness, to consume them.

14 But I wrought for my name's sake, that it should not be polluted before the heathen, in whose sight I

brought them out.

15 Yet also "I lifted up my hand no yet also I littled up my name unto them in the wilderness, that I would not bring them into the land which I had given them, flowing with milk and honey, b which is the glory of all lands;

16 Because they despised my judgments, and walked not in my statutes, but polluted my sabbaths: for dtheir heart went after their idols.

17 Nevertheless mine eye spared them from destroying them, neither did I make an end of them in the

wilderness.

AR1

18 But I said unto their children in the wilderness, Walk ye not in the statutes of your fathers, neither observe their judgments, nor defile vourselves with their idols:

CHRIST cir. 598. / Ex. 20. 2. Ex. 30. 2. LEx. 3. 6, 17. Dout. 6. 7, 6, 9. Jor. 32. 23. ver. 15. Ps. 48. 2. Dan. 8. 8. & 11. 16, 41. Eoch. 7. 14.

è ch. 18. 31. 12 Chr. 18.8. " Lev. 17. 7. & 18. 3. Deut. 29.

ver. 13, 21.

ver. 14, 22. 5ee Ex. 33. 12. Num. 14. 13, &c. Deut. 9. 26. ch. 36. 21, 22.

P Ex. 18, 18,

† Deut. 4. 8. Neh. 9. 13, 14. Ps. 147. 19, 20. 20. 2 Hob. made them to know.

ver. 13, 21. Lev. 18, 5. Rom. 10, 5. Gal. 3, 12. Et. 20. 8. 431.13, &c. 435. 2. Deut. 5. 12. Neh. 9. 14. ! Num. 14. 22. Ps. 78. 40. & 95. 8.9,10. ver. 16, 24. Prov. 1. 28,

\* Ez. 16. 27. 7 Num. 14, 29. & 26. 65. Pa. 106. 23. F wer. 9. 22.

• Num. 14. 28. Pa. 95. 11. & 106. 26.

i war. fi.

\* ver. 13, 24.

d Mum. 15. 39. Ps. 76. 37. Ames 5. 25, 26. Acts 7. 42, Pa. 78. 38.

Y 3

| The sed  | The rebellions of Israel. EZEKIEL, XX. A promise to gather them  |  |  |  |  |
|--|--|--|--|--|--|
| Delen<br>OHBIST<br>ok MS.  | 19 I am the Lorp your God; /walk<br>in my statutes, and keep my judg-<br>ments, and do them;<br>30 *And hallow my sabbaths; and  | As I live saith the Lord Gop, I<br>will not be enquired of by you.<br>82 And that "which cometh into<br>your mind shall not be at all that   | CHRIST<br>cir. 503.  |  |  |
| Dang. & St. 57.  | they shall be a sign between me and you, that ye may know that I am the Lord your God.   | as the families of the countries, to   | - 98 14 6  |  |  |
| Jer. 12.<br>Jer. 17. 22.<br>A Num. 25.<br>1, 2.<br>Bent. 8. 23,<br>24. 4 31, 27. | 21 Notwithstanding the children rebelled against me: they walked not in my statutes, neither kept my judgments to do them, which if a man  | 33 ¶ As I live, saith the Lord<br>Gob, surely with a mighty hand,<br>and bwith a strotched out arm,<br>and with fury poured out, will I rule   | è Jer. 21. 5.  |  |  |
| i ver. 11, 18.<br>I vec. 8, 13.  | do, he shall even live in them; they polluted my sabbaths: then I said, *I would pour out my fury upon them, to accomplish my anger against them in the wilderness.                | over you:  34 And I will bring you out from the people, and will gather you out of the countries wherein yo are scat-  |  |  |  |
| l ver. 17.<br>Ps. 78. 38.<br>™ ver. 9, 14.                                       | hand, and "wrought for my name's sake, that it should not be polluted  | tered, with a mighty hand, and with<br>a stretched out arm, and with fury<br>poured out.<br>35 And I will bring you into the   |  |  |  |
|  | in the sight of the heathen, in whose sight I brought them forth.  23. I lifted up mine hand unto them also in the wilderness, that  | wilderness of the people, and there 'will I plead with you face to face, 36 "Like as I pleaded with your fathers in the wilderness of the land   | *Jer. 2. 9.35.<br>ch. 17. 20.<br>d Hee<br>Num. 14.                           |  |  |
| *Lov. 26, 33,<br>Dout. 28,<br>64,<br>Ps. 196, 27,<br>Jer. 15, 4,                 | "I would scatter them among the<br>heathen, and disperse them through<br>the countries;<br>24 Bocause they had not executed  | of Egypt, so will I plead with you,<br>saith the Lord Gop.<br>37 And I will cause you to 'pass<br>under the rod, and I will bring you  | 21, 22, 23,<br>28, 29.<br>Lev. 27, 32.<br>Jer. 33, 13.                       |  |  |
| * ver. 13, 15.<br>P Seech. 6.9.  | my judgments, but had despised my<br>statutes, and had polluted my sal-<br>baths, and f their eyes were after<br>thoir fathers idols.  | into 2 the bond of the covenant:<br>38 And /I will purge out from a-<br>mong you the rebels, and them that<br>transgress against me: I will bring  | 2 Or. a<br>delivering.<br>fch. 31. 17,<br>20.<br>Matt. 25.                   |  |  |
| 7 ver. 39.<br>Rec<br>Ps. 81. 12.<br>Rom. 1. 24.<br>2 Thess. 2.                   | 25 Wherefore <sup>q</sup> I gave them also statutes that were not good, and judgments whereby they should not  | them forth out of the country where<br>they sojourn, and "they shall not<br>enter into the land of Israel: "and<br>ye shall know that I am the Loro.   | 32, 33.<br>Jer. 44, 14.<br>A ch. 6, 7,<br>A 15, 7.                           |  |  |
| 11.<br>• 2 Kip. 17.  | live; 26 And I polluted them in their own gifts, in that they caused to pass through the fire all that open-   | 39 As for you, O house of Israel,  | A 23. 49.  ( Judg. 10.  14.  Ps. 81. 12.                                     |  |  |
| 17.<br>2 21. 6.<br>2 Chr. 28. 3.<br>2 33. 6.<br>Jer. 32. 35.<br>ch. 16. 20.      | eth the womb, that I might make<br>them desolate, to the end that<br>they might know that I am the<br>LORD.  | serve ye every one his idols, and hereafter also, if ye will not hearken unto me: but pollute ye my holy name no more with your gifts, and with your idols.                                  | An.os 4. 4.<br>4 Is. 1. 13.<br>ch. 23. 88,<br>39.                            |  |  |
| 21.<br>ch. 6. 7.   | 27 I Therefore, son of man, speak<br>unto the house of Israel, and say<br>unto them, Thus saith the Lord<br>Goo; Yet in this your fathers have<br>blasphemed me, in that they have | 40 For in mine holy mountain, in<br>the mountain of the height of Is-<br>rael, saith the Lord God, there shall<br>all the house of Israel, all of them<br>in the land, serve me: there "will | I Is. 2. 2. 3.<br>ch. 17. 23.<br>Mic. 4. 1.                                  |  |  |
| Bom. 2. 94.<br>2 Heb.<br>trespassed<br>a trespass.                               | 28 For when I had brought them into the land, for the which I lifted   | I accept them, and there will I require your offerings, and the <sup>3</sup> first-fruits of your oblations, with all your   | " Is. 56, 7,<br>& 60, 7,<br>Zech. 8, 20,<br>&c.<br>Mal. 3, 4,<br>Rom, 12, 1, |  |  |
| Is. 57.5,åc.<br>ch. 6. 13.   | up mine hand to give it to them,<br>then "they saw every high hill, and<br>all the thick trees, and they offered<br>there their sacrifices, and there they                         | holy things.  41 I will accept you with your  4n sweet savour, when I bring you out from the people, and gather you  | 8 Or, chief. 4 Heb. sayour of rest.  |  |  |
| ch. 18. 19.  | presented the provocation of their<br>offering: there also they made their<br>sweet savour, and poured out there<br>their drink offerings.   | been scattered; and I will be sanc-  | * Eph. 5. 2.<br>Phil. 4. 16.<br>* ver. 38, 44.                               |  |  |
| Or, I told<br>them what<br>the high<br>glace was,<br>or, Bamah.                  | 29 Then <sup>3</sup> I said unto them, What is the high place whereunto ye go? And the name thereof is called Bamah unto this day.   | 42 °And ye shall know that I am the Loru, p when I shall bring you into the land of Israel, into the country for the which I lifted up mine hand to give it to                               | eh. 36. 23.<br>\$ 38. 23.<br>F ch. 11. 17.<br>\$ 34. 13.<br>\$ 36. 94.       |  |  |
|  | 30 Wherefore say unto the house of<br>Israel, Thus saith the Lord God; Are<br>ye polluted after the manner of your<br>fathers? and commit ye whoredom                              | your fathers.  43 And "there shall ye remember your ways, and all your doings, wherein ye have been defiled; and 'ye shall lothe yourselves in your own sight for all your evils that        | reh. 16. 61.   |  |  |
| ver. 26.   | after their abominations? 31 For when ye offer your gifts, when ye make your sons to pass through the fire, ye pollute your-   | 44 And ye shall know that I am   | * Lev. 28. 39.<br>ch. 6. 9.<br>Hos. 5. 15.<br>* var. 38.<br>ch. 24. 24.      |  |  |
| vor. 3.  | selves with all your idols, even un-<br>to this day: and 'shall I be en-<br>quired of by you, O house of larael?   | the Lord, when I have wrought with<br>you for my name's sake, not according<br>to your wicked ways, nor according to   | ch. 36. 22.  |  |  |

CHRIST cir. 603. \* d. 6.2.

F Luke 28.

s ch. 91. 4

198

ech. 20. 46. b Deut. 32. 2. Amos 7. 16. Mic. 2. 6, 11. your corrupt doings, O ye house of Israel, saith the Lord God. 46 T Moreover the word of the LORD

came unto me, saying,
46 "Son of man, set thy face toward

the south, and drop thy word toward the south, and prophesy against the forest of the south field:

47 And say to the forest of the south, 4. And say to the forest of the south, Hear the word of the Lorn; Thus saith the Lord Gop; Behold, \*I will kindle a fire in thee, and it shall devour \*\*every green tree in thee, and every dry tree: the flaming fame shall not be quenched, and all faces # Jar. 21. 14. from the south to the north shall be burned therein.

48 And all flesh shall see that I the Lorp have kindled it: it shall

not be quenched. 49 Then said I, Ah Lord Gon! they say of me, Doth he not speak para-

#### CHAPTER XXL

1 Esekiel prophesieth against Jerusalem with a sign of sighing. 8 The sharp and bright sword, 18 against Jerusalem, 25 against the kingdom, 28 and against the Ammonites.

AND the word of the Lord came
A unto me, saying,
2 "Son of man, set thy face toward
Jerusalem, and "drop thy word toward the holy places, and prophesy
against the land of Israel,

8 And say to the land of Israel, Thus saith the Lord; Behold, I am against thee, and will draw forth my sword out of his sheath, and will cut off from thee the righteous and the wicked.

4 Seeing then that I will cut off from thee the righteous and the wicked, therefore shall my sword go forth out of his sheath against all flesh 4 from the south to the north:

5 That all flesh may know that I the LORD have drawn forth my sword out of his sheath: it shall not return any more.

6 /Sigh therefore, thou son of man, with the breaking of thy loins; and with bitterness sigh before their

eyes.
7 And it shall be, when they say unto thee, Wherefore sighest thou? that thou shalt answer, For the tidings; because it cometh: and every heart shall melt, and "all hands shall be feeble, and every spirit shall faint, and all knees 2 shall be weak as water: behold, it cometh, and shall be brought to pass, saith the Lord Gon.

8 T Again the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

9 Son of man, prophesy, and say, Thus saith the Lord; Say, A sword, a sword is sharpened, and also fur-4 ver. 15, 28. Dout. 32. bished:

10 It is sharpened to make a sore slaughter; it is furbished that it may glitter: should we then make mirth?

2 it contempets the rod of my son. as every tree.

11 And he hath given it to be furbished, that it may be handled: this sword is sharpened, and it is furbished, to give it into the hand

of the slaver. 12 Cry and howl, son of man: for it shall be upon my people, it shall be upon all the princes of Israel: \*terrors by reason of the sword shall be upon my people: \* smite therefore upon thy thigh.

18 4 Because it is 'a trial, and what if the sword contemn even the rod? mit shall be no more, saith the Lord

Gop. 14 Thou therefore, son of man, prophesy, and "smite thine 5 hands together, and let the sword be doubled

the third time, the sword of the slain: it is the sword of the great men that are slain, which entereth into their oprivy chambers.

15 I have set the opoint of the

sword against all their gates, that their heart may faint, and their ruins be multiplied: ah! Pit is made bright, it is 7 wrapped up for the

slaughter.

16 ° Go thee one way or other, either on the right hand, or on the left, whithersoever thy face is

17 I will also semita mine hands together, and I will cause my fury to rest: I the LORD have said it.

18 The word of the LORD came

unto me again, saying, 19 Also, thou son of man, appoint thee two ways, that the sword of the king of Babylon may come: both twain shall come forth out of one land: and choose thou a place, choose it at the head of the way to the city.

20 Appoint a way, that the sword may come to 'Rabbath of the Ammonites, and to Judah in Jerusalem the defenced.

21 For the king of Babylon stood at the parting of the way, at the head of the two ways, to use divina-tion: he made his arrows bright, he consulted with simages, he looked in the liver.

22 At his right hand was the divination for Jerusalem, to appoint 45 captains, to open the mouth in the slaughter, to "lift up the voice with shouting, "to appoint battering rams against the gates, to cast a mount, and to build a fort.

23 And it shall be unto them as a false divination in their sight, 6 to them that have sworn oaths: but he will call to remembrance the ini-

quity, that they may be taken. 24 Therefore thus saith the Lord Gop: Because ye have made your iniquity to be remembered, in that your transgressions are discovered, so that in all your doings your sins do appear;

CHRIST 100

2 Or, it is the rod of my sen, it despiseth every tree.

2 Or, they are thrust down to the sword with my people. b Jer. 31. 19. 4 Or, When the tribes, what then? shall they not also be-long to the despising rod? Job 9. 23. 2 Cor. 8. 2. m ver. 27. ver. 17. Num.24.10. ch. 6. 11.

5 Hob. hand to hand. • 1 Kin. 20. 30. 4 22, 25. 6 Or, glittering, or, fear. P vor. 10, 28. 7 Or. skarpened. 8 Heb. set thyself, take the left hand.

ver. 14. ch. 22. 13.

ch. 5, 13,

Jer. 49. 2. ch. 25. 5. Amos 1. 14.

9 Heb. mother of the way. 2 Or. kuipee

3 Heb. teraphim. 4 Or, battering rams, ch. t. 2.

t ch. 17, 13, 15, 16, 18.

Name of Street CHRIST 88.

1 2 Chr. 26.

13. Jer. 22. 2. ch. 17. 19.

ver. 30.

ch. 17. 24. Luke 1. 82.

ver. 9, 10. ver. 9, 10. /ch. 12. 24. å 22. 26.

7er. 25. Job 18. 20. Ps. 37. 13.

3 Or, Cause it to return.

A Jer. 47. 6, 7. Gen. 15. 14. ch. 16. 36.

ch. 16. 3. l ch. 7. 8. l ch. 7. 8. d 14. 19. d 22. 32.

\*\* ch. 21.

6 Or,

e ch. 25. 10.

888.

4 ch. 20. 4. 4 23. 36.

8 Or, plead for. 8 ch. 21. 6, 9. Nah. 3. 1.

6 Heb. city

7 Heb. make her know, ch. 16. 2.

\* 2 Kin. 21.

because, I say, that ye are come to remembrance, ye shall be taken with the hand.

the nam.
25 ¶ And thou, "profane wicked prince of Israel, "whose day is come, when iniquity shell have an end, 25 Thus saith the Lord Gop; Remove the diadem, and take off the crown: this shall not be the same: exalt him that is low, and abase

him that is high.

him that is high.

37 al will overturn, overturn, it: 'and it shall be no more, until he come whose right it is; and I will give it him.

39 ¶ And thou, son of man, prophesy and asy, Thus saith the Lord GoD doncerning the Ammonites, and concerning their reproach; even say thou, 'The sword, the sword is drawn: for the slaughter it is furblashed, to consume because of the 2 Hob.
Perverted,
perverted,
soill I
make il. ver. 13. Gen. 48. 10. Luke 1. 32, 83. John 1. 49. d Jer. 49. 1. ch. 25. 2. 3, 6. Zeph. 2. 8, 9, 10. bished, to consume because of the

blaned, to consume because of the glittering:

29 Whiles they I see vanity unto thee, whiles they divine a lie unto thee, to bring thee upon the necks of them that are slain, of the wicked,

of them that are slain, of the wicked, whose day is come, when their iniquity shall have an end.

30 \$ Shall I cause it to return into his sheath? 'I will judge thee in the place where thou wast created, hin the land of thy nativity.

31 And I will pour out mine indignation upon thee, I will "blow against thee in the fire of my wrath, and deliver thee into the hand of brutish men, and skilful to destroy.

82 Thou shalt be for fuel to the fire; thy blood shall be in the midst of the land; "thou shalt be no more remembered; for I the LORD have spoken it.

CHAPTER XXII.

1 A catalogue of sins in Jerualem. 13 Gol will burn them as drom in his furnace. 23 The general corruption of prophets, priests, princes, and people.

MOREOVER the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, wilt thou 5 indge, wilt thou judge b the bloody city? yea, thou shalt show her all her abominations.

8 Then say thou, Thus saith the Lord Gop, The city sheddeth blood in the midst of it, that her time may come, and maketh idols against herself to defile herself.

4 Thou art become guilty in thy blood that thou hast shed; and hast defiled thyself in thine idols which thou hast made; and thou hast caused thy days to draw near, and art come even unto thy years: 4 therefore have I made thee a reproach unto the heathen, and a mocking to all countries.

5 Those that be near, and those that be far from thee, shall mock thee, which art sinfamous and much vexed.

6 Behold, 'the princes of Israel, every

one were in thee to their spower to shed blood.

and mood.

7 In thee have they 'set light by father and mother: in the midst of thee have they 'death by 'oppression with the stranger: in thee have they vexed the fatheriess and the widow.

8 Thou hast Adespised mine holy things, and hast 'profaned my sab-

haths

9 In thee are 4 men that carry tales to shed blood: 'and in thee they eat upon the mountains: in the midst of thee they commit lewdness 10 In thee have they "discovered their fathers' nakedness: in thee have they humbled her that was "set

apart for pollution.

11 And 5 one hath committed abomination with his neighbour's wife; and sanother hath lewdly defiled his daughter in law; and another in thee hath humbled his sister,

his father's daughter. 12 In thee have they taken gifts to shed blood; 'thou hast taken usury and increase, and thou hast greedily gained of thy neighbours by extor-tion, and 'hast forgotten me, saith the Lord Gop.

13 T Behold, therefore I have "smitten mine hand at thy dishonest gain which thou hast made, and at thy blood which hath been in the midst of thee.

14 Can thine heart endure, or can thine hands be strong, in the days that I shall deal with thee? "I the LORD

have spoken it, and will do it.

15 And I will scatter thee among the heathen, and disperse thee in the countries, and "will consume thy filthiness out of thee.

16 And thou 8 shalt take thine inheritance in thyself in the sight of the heathen, and b thou shalt know

that I am the LORD. 17 And the word of the Lorp came

unto me, saying, 18 Son of man, the house of Israel is to me become dross: all they are brass, and tin, and iron, and lead, in the midst of the furnace; they are even the 9 dross of silver.

19 Therefore thus saith the Lord Gop: Because ye are all become dross, behold, therefore I will gather you into the midst of Jerusalem.

20 2 As they gather silver, and brass, and iron, and lead, and tin, into the midst of the furnace, to blow the fire upon it, to melt it; so will I gather you in mine anger and in

and the my fury, and I will leave you there, and melt you.

21 Yea, I will gather you, and blow upon you in the fire of my wrath, and ye shall be melted in the midst thereof

22 As silver is melted in the midst of the furnace, so shall ye be melted in the midst thereof; and ye shall know CHRIST

898. 2 Heb. orm. / Dout. 27.

# Ex. 22, 21, 22. 3 Or, deceil. A ver. 26.

Lev. 19. 80. ch. 23. 38. 4 Hob. mes of slanders.

E1. 23. 1. Lev. 19. 16. i ch. 18. 6,

m Lev. 18. 7. 8. 4 20. 11. 1 Cor. 5. 1. \*Lev. 18. 19. \$ 20. 18. ch. 18. 6.

5 Or, every one.

\*Lev. 18. 30. \$ 20. 10. Dout. 22. 22. Jer. 5. 6. ch. 18, 11. 6 Or, corry one. P Lev. 18.15. & 20. 12.

7 Or, by

1 Lev. 18, 9. 4 20, 17. Ex. 23, 8, Dent.16.19, & 27, 25,

Ex. 22, 25, Lev. 25, 36, Deut.23,19, ch. 18, 13, \* Dout. 32.

Jer. 3, 21, ch. 23, 35, e. ch. 21, 17. 600 ch. 21. 7. rch. 17, 24,

Deut. 4, 27, 4 28, 25, 64, ch. 12, 14, 15,

ech. 23, 27, 48, 8 Or. profaned. b Ps. 9. 16. ch. 6. 7.

1a. 1. 22. Jer. 6. 28, åc. See Ps. 119. 119. 9 Heb.

2 Heb. According to the gathering

4 ch. 22. 20, 21, 21.

# Deut. 28. 37. 1 Kin. 9. 7. ch. 5. 14. Dan. 9. 16. 8 Heb. polluled of name, much in

\* Is. 1. 23, Mic. 3. 1, 2. 3. Zoph. 3. 2.

CHRIST ver. 31.

eh. 13. 6, 7.

<sup>9</sup> Jer. 5, 26, 27, 28, ch. 18, 12.

20r, deceit. Ex. 22. 21. \$ 23. 9. Lev. 19. 33. ch. 22. 7.

4 Heb. with

f Jer. 5. 1. ch. 13. 5. Pr. 106. 23.

w var. 92.

"ch. 9. 10. & 11. 21. & 16. 43.

503.

\* Jer. 3. 7, 8, 10. cb. 16. 46.

Josh.24.14. ch. 20. 8.

eh. 16, 22.

4 ch. 16.8,20. 5 That is, His tent, or, tuber-nacle.

6 That is, My taber-nacle in

her, 1 Kin. 8. 29.

2 Kin. 15. 19. & 16. 7. & 17. 3. Hos. 8. 9.

that I the LORD have 'poured out my fury upon you.

28 ¶ And the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,

24 Son of man, say unto her, Thou art the land that is not cleansed, nor rained upon in the day of indig-

nation. / Hot. 4. 9.

25 / There is a conspiracy of her prophets in the midst thereof, like a roaring lion ravening the prey; they have devoured souls; \* they have Matt.22.14. A Mic. 3. 11. Zeph.3.3.4. taken the treasure and precious things; they have made her many widows in the midst thereof.

26 'Her priests have 'violated my law, and have 'profaned mine holy things: they have put no 'difference 6 Mal. 2. S. 1 Heb. offered violence to. between the holy and profane, neither have they shewed difference between l Lev. 22. 3, åc. 1 Sam.9.20. the unclean and the clean, and have Jer. 15, 19, ch. 44, 23, hid their eyes from my sabbaths, and

I am profaned among them.

27 Her "princes in the midst thereof are like wolves ravening the prey,
to shed blood, and to destroy souls, to get dishonest gain,

Es. 1. 23. ch. 22. 6. Mie. 3. 2. 3, 9, 10, 11. Zeph. 3. 3. \* ch. 13, 10, 28 And "her prophets have daubed

them with untempered morter, 'seeing vanity, and divining lies unto them, saying, Thus saith the Lord Gob, when the Lord hath not spoken. 29 PThe people of the land have used soppression, and exercised rob-

used oppression, and exercised rob-bery, and have vexed the poor and needy; yea, they have oppressed the stranger 'wrongfully, 30' And I sought for a man among them, that should 'make up the bedge, and 'stand in the gap before me for the land, that I should not destroy it; but I found none.

81 Therefore have I "poured out mine indignation upon them; I have consumed them with the fire of my wrath: "their own way have I re-compensed upon their heads, saith the Lord Gop.

CHAPTER XXIII.

1 The whoredome of Aholah and Aholibah. 22 Aholibah is to be plagued by her lovers. 36 The prophet reprocelt the adulteries of them both, 46 and sheweth their judgments.

THE word of the Lord came again unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, there were "two wo-men, the daughters of one mother: 8 And they committed whoredoms in Egypt; they committed whoredoms in their youth: there were

their breasts pressed, and there they bruised the teats of their virginity.

4 And the names of them were Aholah the elder, and Aholibah her Another the etter, and Another her sister: and 4 they were mine, and they hare sons and daughters. Thus were their names; Samaria is 5 Aholah, and Jerusalem 6 Aholibah.

5 And Aholah played the harlot when she was mine; and she doted on her lovers, on the Assyrians her

neighbours,
6 Which were clothed with blue,

captains and rulers, all of them de-sirable young men, horsemen riding

upon horses.
7 Thus she committed her whoredoms with them, with all them that were the chosen men of Assyria, and with all on whom she doted: with all their idols she defiled herself.

8 Neither left she her whoredoms brought from Egypt: for in her youth they lay with her, and they bruised the breasts of her virginity,

and poured their whoredom upon her.

9 Wherefore I have delivered her into the hand of her lovers, into the hand of the Assyrians, upon whom

she doted.

10 These discovered her nakedness: they took her sons and her daugh-ters, and slew her with the sword: and she became famous among women; for they had executed judg-

ment upon her.

11 And when her sister Aholibah saw this, \*5 she was more corrupt in her inordinate love than she, and in her whoredoms 6 more than her sister in her whoredoms.

12 She doted upon the Assyrians her neighbours, "captains and rulers net neighbours, "captains and rulers clothed most gorgeously, horsemen riding upon horses, all of them de-sirable young men.

18 Then I saw that she was defiled,

18 Then I saw that she was denied, that they took both one way, 14 And that she increased her whoredoms: for when she saw men pourtrayed upon the wall, the images of the Chaldeans pourtrayed with vermilion,

15 Girded with girdles upon their loins, exceeding in dyed attire upon their heads, all of them princes to look to, after the manner of the Babylonians of Chaldea, the land

of their nativity: 16 "And 7 as soon as she saw them with her eyes, she doted upon them, and sent messengers unto them into Chaldea.

17 And the 8 Babylonians came to her into the bed of love, and they defiled her with their whoredom, and she was polluted with them, and her mind was alienated from them.

18 So she discovered her whoredoms, and discovered her nakedness: then pmy mind was alienated from her, like as my mind was alienated from her sister.

19 Yet she multiplied her whoredoms, in calling to remembrance the days of her youth, wherein she had played the harlot in the land of Egypt. 20 For she doted upon their paramours, whose fiesh is as the fiesh of asses, and whose issue is like the

issue of horses. 21 Thus thou calledst to remembrance the lewdness of thy youth, in bruising thy teats by the Egyptians

for the paps of thy youth.
22 Therefore, O Aholibah, thus saith

CERIST

2 Hob. bestowed her where-dome surher where dome upo them.

1 Hob. the choice of the chil-dren of Asshur.

---

# 2 Kin. 17. 3, 4, 5, 6, 23. \$ 18. 9, 10, 11. A ah. 16. 37,

4 Hob. a name.

4 Jer. 3. 8 k Jer. 3. 11. ch. 16. 47, 51.

5 Heb. she corrupted her inordi-nate lose more than,

more than fre. 6 Hob. more than the whoredome of her sister. 12 Kin. 16. 7, 10. 2 Chr. 28,

ch. 16, 28, \* ver. 6. 29.

\*2 Kin.94.1. eh. 16. 29. Theb. at the right of her eyes.

8 Hob. ehildren of Babel. \* ver. 22 28.

9 Heb. lossed, oz, disjointed.

9 Jar. 6. 2.

r ch. 16. 26.

| A 86 JAN                             | phat reproveth KZEKIK  | L, XXIII. Aholah and   | sholibah.                                      |
|--------------------------------------|--|--|--|
| CHBIST<br>CHBIST                     | the Lord Gon; Behold, I will raise up thy lovers against thee, from        | therefore bear thou also thy lewdness and thy who redoms.                  | Dobes<br>OHRIST<br>008.                        |
| -                                    | whom thy mind is alienated, and  | 36 The Lord said moreover unto   |  |
| ver. 38.                             | I will bring them against thee on  | me; Son of man, wilt thou **judge Aholah and Aholah? yea, declare          | 1 ch. 90. 4.                                   |
| -                                    | every side;<br>28 The Bebylonians, and all the                             | unto them their abominations;  | 2 Or, plead                                    |
| / Jer. 20. 21.                       | Chaldeans, Pekod, and Shoa, and<br>Koa, and all the Assyrians with         | 87 That they have committed adul-  | ! Is. 58. 1.                                   |
|                                      | Koa, and all the Assyrians with  | tery, and "blood is in their hands,<br>and with their idols have they com- | ** ver. 45.                                    |
| " ver. 12.                           | them: "all of them desirable young   | mitted adultory and have also caused                                       | ***********                                    |
|                                      | men, captains and rulers, great lords<br>and renowned, all of them riding  | mitted adultery, and have also caused<br>their sons, "whom they bare unto  | * ch. 16. 90,                                  |
|                                      | upon horses.   | me, to pass for them through the   | * ch. 16. 90,<br>91, 36, 48.<br>\$ 20. 26, 31. |
|                                      | 24 And they shall come against   | fire, to devour them.  |  |
|                                      | thee with chariots, wagons, and  | 88 Moreover this they have done unto me: they have defiled my sanc-        | İ  |
|                                      | wheels, and with an assembly of people, which shall set against thee       | tuary in the same day, and have  | · ab. 22. 8.                                   |
|                                      | buckler and shield and helmet round  | profaned my sabbaths.  |  |
|                                      | about: and I will set judgment be-   | 89 For when they had slain their   |  |
|                                      | fore them, and they shall judge thee                                       | children to their idols, then they   | l  |
|                                      | according to their judgments.  | came the same day into my sanc-<br>tuary to profane it; and, lo, "thus     | P2 Kin.21.4.                                   |
|                                      | 25 And I will set my jealousy a-<br>gainst thee, and they shall deal furi- | have they done in the midst of mine  | - 4,818,617                                    |
|                                      | ously with thee: they shall take away                                      | house.   |  |
|                                      | thy nose and thine ears; and thy   | 40 And furthermore, that ye have   | l  |
|                                      | remnant shall fall by the sword:   | sent for men sto come from far,  | 8 Heb.   |
|                                      | they shall take thy sons and thy daughters; and thy residue shall be       | and lo they came: for whom thou  | 1 Is. 57. 9.                                   |
|                                      | devoured by the fire.  | and, lo, they came: for whom thou didst wash thyself, paintedst thy        | " Buth 3. 3.                                   |
| ch. 16. 39.                          | 26 "They shall also strip thee out   | eyes, and deckedst thyself with orna-                                      | *2 Kin. 9. 30.<br>Jer. 4. 30.                  |
|                                      | of thy clothes, and take away thy  | ments,   | 4 Heb.   |
| Heb. in-<br>struments                | <sup>2</sup> fair jewels.<br>27 Thus <sup>9</sup> will I make thy lewdness | 41 And satest upon a 4 stately 4 bed,                                      | honour-  |
| struments<br>of thy<br>decking.      | to cease from thee, and thy whore-   | and a table prepared before it,<br>"whereupon thou hast set mine           | able.  |
| ch. 16. 41.                          | dom brought from the land of Egypt:  | incense and mine oil.  | Eath. 1. 6.<br>1s. 57. 7.                      |
| & 22. 15.<br>ver. 8, 19.             | so that thou shalt not lift up thine                                       | 42 And a voice of a multitude being  | Aunos 2. 8.<br>& 6. 4.                         |
| 100.0,                               | eyes unto them, nor remember Egypt   | at case was with her: and with the<br>men 5 of the common sort were        | * Pro. 7. 17.<br>ch. 16. 18,                   |
|                                      | any more.<br>28 For thus saith the Lord God;                               | brought Sabeans from the wilder-   | 19.  |
|                                      | Behold, I will deliver thee into the                                       | ness, which put bracelets upon their                                       | Hos. 2. 8.<br>5 Heb. of                        |
| ch. 16. 37.                          | hand of them whom thou hatest,   | hands, and beautiful crowns upon   | the multi-<br>tude of                          |
| ver. 17.                             | into the hand of them b from whom  | their heads.   |  |
|                                      | thy mind is alienated:   | 43 Then said I unto her that was   | 6 Or, drunk-<br>arde.                          |
|                                      | 29 And they shall deal with thee hatefully, and shall take away all        | old in adulteries, Will they now commit 7 whoredoms with her, and          | 7 Heb.   |
| rer. 26.<br>ch. 16. 39.              | thy labour, and shall leave thee   | she with them?   | her whore-<br>doms.                            |
| ch. 16. 39.                          | naked and bare: and the nakedness  | 44 Yet they went in unto her, as   | uvmd,  |
|                                      | of thy whoredoms shall be discover-  | they go in unto a woman that play-   |  |
| 1                                    | ed, both thy lewdness and thy whoredoms.                                   | eth the harlot: so went they in unto<br>Aholah and unto Aholibah, the lewd |  |
| 1                                    | 30 I will do these things unto thee,                                       | women.   |  |
| ch. 6. 9.                            | because thou hast agone a whoring  | 45 ¶ And the righteous men, they   |  |
|                                      | after the heathen, and because thou  | shall judge them after the manner  | " ch. 16. 38.                                  |
| }                                    | art polluted with their idols.  81 Thou hast walked in the way of          | of adulteresses, and after the manner of women that shed blood; because    |  |
| 1                                    | thy sister; therefore will I give her                                      | they are adulteresses, and blood is  | 7 ver. 37.                                     |
| Jer. 25. 15,                         | cup into thine hand.   | in their hands.  |  |
| de.                                  | 32 Thus saith the Lord God; Thou   | 46 For thus saith the Lord Gop;  |  |
|                                      | shalt drink of thy sister's cup deep                                       | I will bring up a company upon   | eh. 16. 40.                                    |
| ck. 22. 4, 5.                        | and large: I thou shalt be laughed   | them, and will give them *to be removed and spoiled.                       | 8 Heb. for a<br>removing<br>and spoil.         |
| 1                                    | to scorn and had in derision; it containeth much.                          | 47 And the company shall stone   | and spoil.                                     |
| 1                                    | 83 Thou shalt be filled with drunk-  | them with stones, and odispatch them                                       | eh. 16, 40.<br>9 Or, single                    |
| 1                                    | enness and sorrow, with the cup of<br>astonishment and desolation, with    | with their swords; b they shall slay                                       | them ont.                                      |
|                                      | astonishment and desolation, with  | their sons and their daughters, and  | 6 2 Chr. 36.<br>17, 19.                        |
|                                      | the cup of thy sister Samaria.   | burn up their houses with fire.  | ch. 21. 21.                                    |
| Pa. 78. 8.<br>Ia. 51. 17.            | 34 Thou shalt feven drink it and suck it out, and thou shalt break the     | 48 Thus will I cause lewdness to cease out of the land, that all wo-       | eh. 22. 15.                                    |
|                                      | sherds thereof, and pluck off thine  | men may be taught not to do after  | Deut.13.11.<br>2 Pet. 2. 6.                    |
| Jer. 2, 32                           | own breasts: for I have spoken it,   | your lewdness.   | a 2 01. 2. 0.                                  |
| Jer. 2. 32.<br>4 3. 21.<br>4 13. 25. | saith the Lord Goo.  | 49 And they shall recommense your  | * ver. 35.                                     |
| ch. 22. 12.                          | 85 Therefore thus saith the Lord   | lewdness upon you, and ye shall boar                                       | f ch. 90. 38,                                  |
|                                      | Gop; Because thou hast forgotten   | the sins of your idols: and ye shall                                       | 42. 41.  |
| l Kin. 14. 9.  <br>Noh. 9. 26.       | me, and cast me behind thy back,   | know that I am the Land Gon  | £ 25. 5.                                       |

| Parable                      | of a bolling pot. EZERIEL,  | KXIV, XXV. The calamity of t   | he Jewa.                                  |
|------------------------------|---|--|---|
| Beken<br>CHRIST              | CHAPTER XXIV.   | with a stroke: yet asither shalt thou                                      | Before<br>CHRIST                          |
| 590.                         | 1 Under the parable of a boiling pet, 6 is<br>showed the irrevocable destruction of Jeru-   | mourn nor weep, neither shall thy tears 2 run down.                        | 890.                                      |
|                              | salem. 16 By the sign of Esskiel not mourn-<br>ing for the death of his wife, 10 is showed<br>the calamity of the Jove to be beyond all | 17 8 Forbear to cry. * make no   | 2 Heb. 90.<br>3 Heb. Be                   |
|                              | the calamity of the Jews to be beyond all   | mourning for the dead, bind the  | 3 Heb. Be<br>silent.                      |
|                              | AGAIN in the ninth year, in the   | tire of thine head upon thee, and put on thy shoes upon thy feet,          | * Jer. 16. 5,<br>6, 7.                    |
|                              | A tenth month, in the tenth day   | and cover not the lips, and eat  | * See :                                   |
|                              | or the month, the word of the Lord  | not the bread of men.  | Lev. 10, 6,<br>4 21, 10.                  |
|                              | 2 Son of man, write thee the name of  | 18 So I spake unto the people in the morning: and at even my wife died;    | 7 2 Sam. 15.                              |
|                              | the day, even of this same day: the   | and I did in the morning as I was  | 1 Mic. 2. 7.                              |
|                              | king of Babylon set himself against   | commanded.   | 4 Heb.<br>upper lip;<br>And so            |
| "3 Rin. 25.1.<br>Jer. 39. 1. | Jerusalem "this same day.   | 19 ¶ And the people said unto me,   Wilt thou not tell us what these       | And so<br>ver. 22.                        |
| & 52. 4.<br>b ch. 17. 12.    | 3 And utter a parable unto the rebellious house, and say unto them,   | things are to us, that thou doest so?                                      | Lev. 13. 45.                              |
| See<br>Jer. 1. 13,           | Thus saith the Lord Gon; Set on   | 20 Then I answered them, The word  | ch. 18. 9.                                |
| Jer. 1. 13,<br>ch. 11, 3.    | a pot, set it on, and also pour water into it:  | of the Lord came unto me, saying,<br>21 Speak unto the house of Israel,    |   |
|                              | 4 Gather the pieces thereof into it,  | Thus saith the Lord Goo; Behold, I   | Jer. 7. 14.                               |
|                              | even every good piece, the thigh,   | will profane my sanctuary, the excel-                                      | ch. 7. 90,<br>21, 22.                     |
|                              | and the shoulder; fill it with the choice bones.  | lency of your strength, the desire of your eyes, and that which your soul  | 5 Hob. the                                |
|                              | 5 Take the choice of the flock, and   | pitieth; "and your sons and your   | pily of<br>your soul.                     |
| 2 Or, heap.                  | <sup>2</sup> burn also the bones under it, and  | daughters whom ye have left shall  | ch. 23. 47.                               |
|                              | make it boil well, and let them see the the bones of it therein.  | fall by the sword. 22 And ye shall do as I have done:                      |   |
|                              | 6 ¶ Wherefore thus saith the Lord   | "ye shall not cover your lips, nor   | " ver. 17.                                |
| d ver. 9.<br>ch. 22. 3.      | God; Wee to dthe bloody city, to  | eat the bread of men.  | Jer. 16. 6, 7.                            |
| A 23. 37.                    | the pot whose scum is therein, and whose scum is not gone out of it!  | 23 And your tires shall be upon your heads, and your shoes upon            |   |
|                              | bring it out piece by piece; let no   | vour feet: ye shall not mourn nor  | 7 Job 27. 15.                             |
| 960<br>28am. 8. 2.           | 'lot fall upon it.  | weep; but 'ye shall pine away for  | Ps. 78. 64.                               |
| Joul 3. 3.<br>Obad. 11.      | 7 For her blood is in the midst of her; she set it upon the top of a  | your iniquities, and mourn one to-   | 39.<br>ch. 33. 10.                        |
| Nah. 3. 10.                  | rock; Ishe poured it not upon the   | 24 Thus "Ezekiel is unto you a   | * la. 20, 2,<br>ch. 4, 3.                 |
| f Lev. 17.                   | ground, to cover it with dust;  | sign: according to all that he hath  | # 12.6, 11.                               |
| Deut. 12.<br>16, 21.         | 8 That it might cause fury to come up to take vengeance; I have set   | done shall ye do: band when this cometh, 'ye shall know that I am          | Jer. 17. 15.<br>John 13. 19.              |
| " Matt. 7. 2.                | her blood upon the top of a rock,   | the Lord Gon.  | ¢ 14. 29.                                 |
|                              | that it should not be covered.  9 Therefore thus saith the Lord God;  | 25 Also, thou son of man, shall it not be in the day when I take from them | A 25. 5.                                  |
| 1 ver. 6.                    | *Woe to the bloody city! I will even  | d their strength, the joy of their glory,                                  | d ver. 21.                                |
| Nah. 3. 1.<br>Hab. 2. 12.    | make the pile for fire great.   | the desire of their eyes, and that   | 6 Hob. the                                |
|                              | 10 Heap on wood, kindle the fire,   | whereupon they set their minds, their sons and their daughters,            | lifting up<br>of their<br>soul.           |
|                              | consume the flesh, and spice it well, and let the bones be burned.  | 26 That 'he that escapeth in that  | ch. 33. 21.                               |
|                              | 11 Then set it empty upon the coals   | day shall come unto thee, to cause   | 22.                                       |
| ch. 22, 15,                  | thereof, that the brass of it may be  | thee to hear it with thine ears? 27 In that day shall thy mouth be         | /ch. 3. 24                                |
| - 44. 44. 10.                | hot, and may burn, and that the fil-<br>thiness of it may be molten in it, that   | opened to him which is escaped, and  | f ch. 3. 26,<br>27. & 29. 21<br>& 33. 22. |
|                              | the scum of it may be consumed.   | thou shalt speak, and be no more   |   |
|                              | 12 She hath wearied herself with lies, and her great scum went not  | dumb: and thou shalt be a sign unto them; and they shall know              | ₹ ver. 24.                                |
|                              | forth out of her: her scum shall be   | that I am the Lord.  | 1   |
|                              | in the fire.  | CHAPTER XXV  |   |
|                              | 13 In thy filthiness is lewdness; because I have purged thee, and thou  | 1 God's vengeance, for their insolency goginst                             |   |
|                              | wast not purged, thou shalt not be  |  | ]   |

1 God's vengeance, for their insolency against the Jens, upon the Annuonites; 8 upon Maab and Seir; 12 upon Edom, 15 and upon the Philistines.

THE word of the Lord came again unto me, saving. unto me, saying,
2 Son of man, a set thy face against the Ammonites, and prophesy

against them;

3 And say unto the Ammonites, Hear the word of the Lord God; Thus saith the Lord God; Because thou saidst, Aha, against my sanctuary, when it was profaned; and against the land came unto me, saying,
16 Son of man behold, I take away
from thee the desire of thine eyes they went into captivity;

Jer. 49. 1, de. 21, 28, Amos 1, 13, Zeph. 2, 9, Prov. 17, 5, ch. 26, 2,

wast not purged, thou shalt not be purged from thy filthiness any more, till I have caused my fury to rest

upon thee,

14 I the Lord have spoken it: it

I will not go back, "neither will I spare, neither will I repent; accord-

ing to thy ways, and according to thy doings, shall they judge thee, saith the Lord Gop.
15 ¶ Also the word of the Lord

<sup>1</sup> ch. 5, 13, & 8, 18, & 16, 42, <sup>1</sup> 1 Sam. 15, 29.

m ch. 5. 11.

| CHOCK S AM  | ngeance upon . EZEKIE   | L, XXVI. the Ammo   | nites, dec.   |
|---|---|---|---|
| Defere<br>ORBIST  | 4 Behold, therefore I will deliver<br>thee to the amen of the east for a  | I am the LORD, when I shall lay<br>my vengeance upon them.  | Defere<br>CHRIST<br>800.  |
| alda.   | possession, and they shall set their<br>palaces in thee, and make their<br>dwallings in thee: they shall est<br>thy fruit, and they shall drink thy<br>milk.  | CHAPTER XXVI.  1 Tyrus, for insulting against Jerusalom, is threatened. The power of Netwocharcessar against her. 15 The mourning and astonishment of the sea at her fall.  |   |
| d gh. 37, 30,<br>4 Is. 17, 2,<br>4 32, 14,<br>Eagh. 2.  | 5 And I will make "Rabbah a stable<br>for camels, and the Ammonites a<br>couching place for flocks: 'and ye<br>shall know that I am the Lord.   | AND it came to pass in the eleventh A year, in the first day of the month, that the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,  | 568.  |
| 14, 15.<br>/ ch. 34. 34.<br>& 36. 6.<br>& 35. 9.<br>/ John 97. 33.<br>Lam. 2. 15.<br>Zeph. 2. 15.<br>3 Hob. | 6 For thus saith the Lord God;<br>Because thou shast clapped thine<br>shands, and stamped with the steet,<br>and rejoiced in sheart with all thy<br>despite against the land of Israel;                               | 2 Son of man, because that Tyrus hath said against Jerusalem, Aha, she is broken that was the gates of the people: she is turned unto me: I shall be replouished, now she   | <sup>4</sup> Iu. 22.<br>Jer. 25. 22.<br>& 47. 4.<br>Amos 1. 9.<br>Zock. 9. 2.<br>5 ch. 25. 3.<br>& 36. 2. |
| Acred. 4 Hob. fool. 1 ch. 30, 5, Esph. 2, 8, 10, 5 Hob. soul. 6 ch. 35, 3,                                  | 7 Behold, therefore I will 'stretch out mine hand upon thee, and will deliver thee for 's spoil to the heathen; and I will cut thee off from the people, and I will cause thee to perish out of the countries: I will | is laid waste:  3 Therefore thus saith the Lord Goo; Behold, I am against thee, O Tyrus, and will cause many nations to come up against thee, as the sea causeth his waves to come up.                                      |   |
| 6 Or, mont.  > In. 15, & 16.  Jor. 48. 1,   | destroy thee; and thou shalt know<br>that I am the Lord.<br>8 T Thus saith the Lord Gop; Be-<br>cause that *Moab and 'Seir do say,  | 4 And they shall destroy the walls<br>of Tyrus, and break down her towers:<br>I will also scrape her dust from<br>her, and 'make her like the top   | • ver. 14.  |
| år.<br>Amos 2. 1.<br>deh. 35. 2,<br>5, 12.<br>7 Hob.  | Behold, the house of Judah is like unto all the heathen; 9 Therefore, behold, I will open the side of Moab from the cities, from his cities which are on his frontiers, the   | of a rock. 5 It shall be a place for the spreading of nets din the midst of the sea: for I have spoken it, saith the Lord God: and it shall become a spoil to   | d ch. 27. 39.   |
| of Monh.  wer. 4.  Or, against the chil-  | glory of the country, Beth-jeshimoth,<br>Baal-meon, and Kiriathaim,<br>10 ** Unto the men of the east 8 with<br>the Ammonites, and will give them<br>in possession, that the Ammonites                                | the nations, 6 And her daughters which are in the field shall be slain by the sword; and they shall know that I am the LORD.  | * ch. 25. 5.  |
| dron of<br>Ammon.<br>* ch. 21. 52.<br>• 2 Chr. 28.<br>17.<br>Pa. 137. 7.                                    | "may not be remembered among<br>the nations.<br>11 And I will execute judgments<br>upon_Moab; and they shall know   | 7 For thus saith the Lord God;<br>Behold, I will bring upon Tyrus<br>Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon,<br>/a king of kings, from the north,   | /Egra 7. 12.<br>Dan. 2. 87.   |
| 8, &c.<br>ch. 35. 2,<br>&c.<br>Amos 1. 11.<br>Obad. 10,   | that I am the Lorn.  12 Thus saith the Lord Gon; Because that Edom hath dealt against the house of Judah by taking vengeance, and hath greatly offended,  | with horses, and with charlots, and<br>with horsenen, and companies, and<br>much people.<br>8 He shall slay with the sword thy<br>daughters in the field: and he shall  |   |
| fic.<br>190,<br>Hob. by<br>resenging<br>resenge-<br>ment.   | and revenged himself upon them;<br>18 Therefore thus saith the Lord Goo;<br>I will also stretch out mine hand upon<br>Edom, and will cut off man and beast<br>from it; and I will make it desolate                    | I make a fort against thee, and left up<br>the buckler against thee, and lift up<br>the buckler against thee.<br>I and he shall set engines of war a-<br>gainst thy walls, and with his axes he                             | eh. 21. 22.<br>2 Or, your<br>out the<br>engine of<br>shot.  |
| 2 Or, they shall fall by the second unto Delan.  F lice 1s. 11. 14. Jer. 49. 2.                             | from Teman; and 2 they of Dedan<br>shall fall by the sword.<br>14 And 7 I will lay my vengeance<br>upon Edom by the hand of my<br>people Israel: and they shall do in<br>Edom according to mine anger and             | shall break down thy towers.  10 By reason of the abundance of his horses their dust shall cover thee; thy walls shall shake at the noise of the horsemen, and of the wheels, and of the charlots, when he shall enter into |   |

cause "the Philistines have dealt by

revenge, and have taken vengeance with a despiteful heart, to destroy

16 Therefore thus saith the Lord God; Behold, I will stretch out mine hand upon the Philistines, and I will cut off the Cherethims, and

destroy the remnant of the 4sea

it "for the old hatred;

coast.

\* ch. 5. 15. 5 Hob. sen-

shall know my vengeance, saith the wherein is made a breach.

Joil 2. 4.

Lord God.

15. Thus saith the Lord God; Behe tread down all thy 11 With the hoofs of his horses shall he tread down all thy streets: he shall slay thy people by the sword, and thy strong garrisons shall go down to the ground.

4 Hob thy desire. A Is. 14. 11. A 24. 8. Jor. 7. 34. A 16. 9. A 25. 10.

f Is. 23. 16. ch. 26, 13. Bov. 16. 22

12 And they shall make a spoil of thy riches, and make a prey of thy merchandise: and they shall break down thy walls, and destroy 4thy pleasant houses: and they shall lay thy stones and thy timber and thy dust in the midst of the water.

17 And I will "execute great sven-geance upon them with furious re-bukes; "and they shall know that thy harps shall be no more heard. 13 And I will cause the noise of thy songs to cease; and the sound of

17 And they shall take up a 'lamentation for thee, and say to thee, How art thou destroyed, that wast inhabited sof seafaring men, the renowned city, which wast strong in the sea, she and her inhabitants, which cause their terror to be on all that haunt it! 18 Now shall the isles tremble in the day of thy fall; yea, the isles that are in the sea shall be troubled at

thy departure.

19 For thus saith the Lord God;
When I shall make thee a desolate city, like the cities that are not in-habited; when I shall bring up the deep upon thee, and great waters shall cover thee;

20 When I shall bring thee down with them that descend into the pit, with the people of old time, and shall set thee in the low parts of the earth, in places desolate of old, with them that go down to the pit, that thou be not inhabited; and I shall set glory "in the land of the living;
21 I will make thee 4a terror, and

eh. 32. 18,

eh. 32. 23, 26. 27. 32.

\* ch. 27. 36.

terrors. Pa. 37, 36.

ch. 19, 1. 26, 17, 4 28, 12, 4 32, 2,

è ch. 28, 2,

\* Ia. 23. 3.

\$ Hob.

heart.

d ab. 28, 12,

perfect of beauty.

7 Heb. built.

9 Heb. the

4 Hely

thou shalt be no more: "though thou be sought for, yet shalt thou never be found again, saith the Lord Gop. CHAPTER XXVII.

1 The rich supply of Tyrus. 26 The great and unrecoverable full thereof.

THE word of the LORD came again unto me, saying,
2 Now, thou son of man, take up

a lamentation for Tyrus; 8 And say unto Tyrus, O thou that

art situate at the entry of the sea, which art's merchant of the people for many isles, Thus saith the Lord God; O Tyrus, thou hast said, 4I am 5 of perfect beauty. 4 Thy borders are in the 5 midst of

the seas, thy builders have perfected

thy beauty. Deut. 3. 9. 8 Or, they have made thy hatches of tvory well trodden.

5 They have 7 made all thy ship boards of fir trees of Senir: they have taken cedars from Lebanon to make masts for thee.

6 Of the caks of Bashan have they 22 The merchants of "Sheba and made thine cars; 89 the company of Raamah, they were thy merchants:

the Ashurites have made thy benches of ivery, brought out of the isles of Chittim.

EZEKIEL XXVII.

7 Fine linen with broidered work from Egypt was that which thou spreadest forth to be thy sail; \*blue

and purple from the isles of Elishah was that which covered thee. 8 The inhabitants of Zidon and

Arvad were thy mariners: thy wise men, O Tyrus, that were in thee, were thy pilots.

9 The ancients of Gebal and the

wise men thereof were in thee thy \*4 calkers: all the ships of the sea with their mariners were in thee to

with their mariners were in thee to occupy thy merchandise. 10 They of Persia and of Lud and of "Phut were in thine army, the men of war: they hanged the shield and helmet in thee; they set forth

and heimet in thee; they set forth thy comelines.

11 The men of Arvad with thine army seere upon thy walls round about, and the Gammadims were in thy towers: they hanged their shields upon thy walls round a-bout; they have made 'thy beauty perfect.

12 Tarshish was thy merchant by reason of the multitude of all kind of riches; with silver, iron, tin, and

lead, they traded in thy fairs.

18 Javan, Tubal, and Meshech, they were thy merchants: they traded "the persons of men and vessels of brass in thy 5 market.

14 They of the house of "Togarmah traded in thy fairs with horses and horsemen and mules.

15 The men of Dedan were thy merchants; many isles were the merchandise of thine hand: they brought thee for a present horns of

ivory and ebony.

16 Syria was thy merchant by reason of the multitude of the wares of thy making: they occupied in thy fairs with emeralds, purple, and broidered work, and fine linen, and coral, and 7 agate.

17 Judah, and the land of Israel, they were thy merchants: they traded in thy market p wheat of Minnith, and Pannag, and honey, and oil, and "8 balm.

18 Damascus was thy merchant in the multitude of the wares of thy naking, for the multitude of all riches; in the wine of Helbon, and white wool.

19 Dan also and Javan 9 going to and fro occupied in thy fairs: bright iron, cassia, and calamus, were in thy market.

20 Dedan was thy merchant in 2 precious clothes for chariots. 21 Arabia, and all the princes of Kedar, they occupied with thee in lambs, and rams, and goats: in these

were they thy merchants,

commerce of Turus.

CHRIST

/Jav. 9. 10.

purple and

/ 1 Kin. & 14. Pa. 88. 7. 1 Oz, stoppers of chinks, 4 Hob. strongth-eners.

1 Jer. 48. 9,

<sup>3</sup> Gen. 10, 4. <sup>2</sup> Chr. 29. 35.

l Gen. 10. 2,

= Rev. 18. 12 5 Or, mer-chandise. Gen. 10. 3.

• Gan. 10. 7.

6 Heb.

7 Heb. chry-

P 1 Kin. 5. 9, 11. Eara 3. 7. Acta 12. 20. f Judg. 11. 33. r Jer. 8. 22.

8 Or, resim. 9 Or, Meusal. ' Gen. 25. 3.

2 Heb. clothes of frordom. frordom. (Gen. 25, 13, Is. 60. 7. 2 Reb. they were the merchants

of thy hand. Gen. 10, 7, 1 Kin. 10, 1, 2, Pn. 72, 10, 15, Io. 60, 6.

terrors 9 Heb. shalt

more.

CHAPTER XXVIII. 1 God's judgment upon the prince of Tyrus for his sacrilegious pride. 11 A lamentation of his great glory corrupted by sin. 20 The judgment of Zidon. 21 The restoration of Israel. CHRIST

586.

4 ver. 9.

è ch. 27. 8. 4. 2 Hob.

• Ia. 81. 8.

d Zech. 9. 2.

8 Heb. By the great-ness of thy wisdom.

Ps. 62. 10. Zoch. 9. 3.

they occupied in thy fairs with chief of all spices, and with all precious Batheri THE word of the Lorn came again nate me, saying,
2 Son of man, say unto the prince
of Tyrus, Thus saith the Lord Gon;
Because thine heart is lifted up, and CHRIST 396. stones, and gold. 33 "Haran, and Canneh, and Eden, the merchants of "Sheba, Asshur, and Chilmad, were thy merchants. - Qua. 21. 81. 2 Kin. 19. "thou hast said, I am a God, I sit in the seat of God, in the inidst of the seas; "yet thou art a man, and not God, though thou set thine 19. FOAL 25. 3. 24 These were thy merchants in 24 It has were thy merchants in 24 all sorts of things, in blue 2 clothes, and broidered work, and in chests of rich appearel bound with cords, and made of cedar, among thy mer-3 Or, encellent things. 3 Hob. foldings. heart as the heart of God:

8 Behold, \*thou art wiser than Daniel; there is no secret that they chandise. Pa. 48, 7, Is, 2, 16, 4 23, 14, 25 The shins of Tarshish did sing can hide from thee: of thee in thy market: and thou 4 With thy wisdom and with thine wast replenished, and made very glounderstanding thou hast gotten thee riches, and hast gotten gold and sil-4 TOP. 4 rious "in the midst of the seas. 26 ¶ Thy rowers have brought thee ver into thy treasures: into great waters: the east wind hath broken thee in the midst of è Pa. 48. 7. 5 3 By thy great wisdom and by thy traffick hast thou increased thy riches, and thine heart is lifted up 4 Hob. the seas. 27 Thy riches, and thy fairs, thy merchandise, thy mariners, and thy pilots, thy calkers, and the occupiers of thy merchandise, and all thy men ver. 34. Prov. 11. 4. Rev. 18. 9, because of thy riches: G Therefore thus saith the Lord God; Because thou hast set thine heart as the heart of God; 5 Or, even of war, that are in thee, sand in all thy company which is in the midst of thee, shall fall into the 6 midst of 6 Heb the seas in the day of thy ruin.

28 The 7 suburbs 4 shall shake at the 7 Or, waves. ch. 26. 15, 18. sound of the cry of thy pilots.
29 And 'all that handle the oar, \* Hov. 18. the mariners, and all the pilots of the sea, shall come down from their ships, they shall stand upon the the seas. land; 30 And shall cause their voice to be heard against thee, and shall cry bitterly, and shall fcast up dust upon their heads, they shall wallow f Job 2. 12. Rev. 18, 19. Esth. 4.1,3. Jer. 6. 26. themselves in the ashes: 31 And they shall brake themselves utterly bald for thee, and gird them with sackcloth, and they shall weep 1 Jer. 16, 6, & 17, 5, Mic. 1, 16, the Lord Gop. for thee with bitterness of heart and Lorn came unto me, saying, bitter wailing. 32 And in their wailing they shall ver. 2. ch. 26. 17. take up a lamentation for thee, and lament over thee, saying, \* What city 4 Rev. 18. is like Tyrus, like the destroyed in the midst of the sea? wisdom, and perfect in beauty. 33 When thy wares went forth out l Bev. 18. 19. of the seas, thou filledst many peo-ple; thou didst enrich the kings of the earth with the multitude of thy riches and of thy merchandise. 34 In the time when "thou shalt be broken by the seas in the depths of the waters "thy merchandise and = ch. 26, 19, \* ver. 27. all thy company in the midst of thee thou wast created. shall fall.

35 ° All the inhabitants of the isles ° ch. 26, 15, 16, shall be astonished at thee, and their kings shall be sore afraid, they shall P Jer. 18, 16. be troubled in their countenance. f ch. 26, 21. 36 The merchants among the people p shall hiss at thee; thou shall be a terror, and never shall be any of fire. 8 Heb.

7 Behold, therefore I will bring strangers upon thee, the terrible of the nations: and they shall draw their swords against the beauty of / ch. 30. 11. # 31. 12. # 32. 12. thy wisdom, and they shall defile thy brightness. 8 They shall bring thee down to the pit, and thou shall die the deaths of them that are slain in the midst of 9 Wilt thou yet say before him that slayeth thee, I am God? but # ver. 2. thou shalt be a man, and no God, in the hand of him that 4 slayeth thee, 4 Or. woundeth. 10 Thou shalt die the deaths of A ch. 31, 18, A 32, 19, 21, 25, 27, strangers: for I have spoken it, saith 11 ¶ Moreover the word of the 12 Son of man, take up a lamenta-tion upon the king of Tyrus, and say i ch. 27. 2 unto him. Thus saith the Lord Gop: Thou scalest up the sum, full of <sup>2</sup> ver. 2. ch. 27. 3. 13 Thou hast been in 'Eden the i ch. 31. 8, 9. garden of God; every precious stone was thy covering, the sardius, topaz, and the diamond, the beryl, 5 Or. rubs. 6 Or, chrysolite. haz, and the diamond, the bery-the only, and the jasper, the sup-phire, the 7-cmerald, and the car-buncle, and gold: the workmanship of "thy tabrets and of thy pipes was prepared in thee in the day that 7 Oz, chrysoprase. = ch. 26, 13, 14 Thou art the anointed \*cherub \* ver. 16. Fre Ex. 25. 20. that covereth; and I have set thee so: thou wast upon of the holy mountain of God; thou hast walked up and down in the midst of the stones ° ch. 20. 40. 15 Thou wast perfect in thy ways from the day that thou wast created, till iniquity was found in 16 By the multitude of thy merchandisc they have filled the midst of thee with violence, and thou hast sinned: therefore I will cast thee as prefane

Below CHRIST 566. P ver. 14. f vor. 2. 5.

ch. 96, 91. 4 27, 36,

terrors.

ver. 25, eh. 20, 41, å 36, 23,

ch. 38, 22

4 Num. 33.

out of the mountain of God: and I will destroy thee, ? O covering obsrub, from the midst of the stones of fire

17 Thine heart was lifted up be-17 These near was inted up because of thy beauty, thou has corrupted thy wisdom by reason of thy brightness: I will east thee to the ground, I will lay thee before kings, that they may behold thee.

that they may be note thee.

18 Thou hast defiled thy sanctuaries by the multitude of thine iniquities, by the iniquity of thy tradick; therefore will I bring forth a fire from the midst of thee, it shall devour thee, and I will bring thee to ashes upon the earth in the sight of all them that behold thee.

19 All they that know thee among the people shall be astonished at thee: 'thou shalt be a terror, and never shalt thou be any more.

20 ¶ Again the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,
21 Son of man, set thy face fagainst

21 Son of man, set thy face \*against Zidon, and prophesy against it.
22 And say, Thus saith the Lord Gob; \*Behold, I am against thee, O Zidon; and I will be glorified in the midst of thee; and \*they shall \$ 25. 2. \$ 20. 2. Is. 23. 4, 12. Jer. 25. 22. & 27. 3. ch. 32. 30. \* Ex. 14. 4, know that I am the Lord, when I shall have executed judgments in her, and shall be sunctified in her. ch. 80, 13, " Pa. 9. 16.

23 For I will send into her pesti-lence, and blood into her streets; and the wounded shall be judged in the midst of her by the sword upon her on every side; and they shall know that I am the Lord.

24 ¶ And there shall be no more a pricking brier unto the house of Israel, nor any grieving thorn of all that are round about them, that Josh, 23, 13.

despised them; and they shall know that I am the Lord Goo. 25 Thus saith the Lord Gop: When

<sup>8</sup> Is. 11. 12. ch. 11. 17. & 20. 41. & 34. 13. & 37. 21. I shall have bgathered the house of I small have "gathered the house of Israel from the people among whom they are scattered, and shall be "sanctified in them in the sight of the heathen, then shall they dwell in their land that I have given to d Jer. 23. ft. ch. 36. 28.

in their land that I have given to
my servant Jucob.

23 And they shall dell safely
therein, and shall build houses,
and plant vineyards; yea, they
shall dwell with confidence, when
I have executed judgments upon all those that 4despise them round about them; and they shall know that I am the LORD their God.

## CHAPTER XXIX.

1 The judgment of Pharach for his treachery to Israel. 8 The desolution of Egypt. 13 The restoration thereof after forty years, 17 Egypt the reward of Nebuchadrezzar, 21 Israel shall be restored.

In the tenth year, in the tenth month, in the twelfth day of the month, the mount of months, the mount of man, set thy face against month, the word of the LORD came

ch. 28, 21.

Pharson king of Egypt, and prophery against him, and against all Egypt:

8 Speak, and say, Thus saith the Lord Gon; Behold, I am against thee, Pharson king of Egypt, the great adragon that lieth in the midst of his rivers, which hath said, My river to mine own, and I have made it for myself.

4 But I will put hooks in the

4 But /I will put hooks in thy jaws, and I will cause the fish of thy rivers to stick unto thy scales, and I will bring thee up out of the midst of thy rivers, and all the fish of thy rivers shall stick unto thy scales.

5 And I will leave thee thrown into the wilderness, thee and all the fish of thy rivers: thou shalt fall upon the 2 open fields; 2 thou shalt not be brought together, nor gathered: 1 have given thee for meat to the beasts of the field and to the fowls of the heaven.

6 And all the inhabitants of Egypt shall know that I am the LORD, because they have been a staff of reed to the house of Israel.

7 \* When they took hold of thee by thy hand, thou didst break, and rend all their shoulder: and when they leaned upon thee, thou brak-est, and madest all their loins to be at a stand.

8 7 Therefore thus saith the Lord Gop; Behold, I will bring 'a sword upon thee, and cut off man and beast out of thee.

9 And the land of Egypt shall be desolate and waste; and they shall know that I am the Lorp; because he hath said. The river is mine, and I have made it.

10 Behold, therefore I am against thee, and against thy rivers, "and I will make the land of Egypt sutterly waste and desolate, 4 "from the tower of 5 Syene even unto the border of

Ethiopia.

11 °No foot of man shall pass through it, nor foot of beast shall the beast shall it be pass through it, neither shall it be

inhabited forty years, 12 PAnd I will make the land of Egypt desolate in the midst of the countries that are desolate, and her cities among the cities that are laid waste shall be desolate forty vears: and I will scatter the Egyptians among the nations, and will disperse them through the countries.

13 Tyet thus saith the Lord God; At the gend of forty years will I gather the Egyptians from the people whither they were scattered:

14 And I will bring again the captivity of Egypt, and will cause them to return into the land of Pathros, into the land of their chabitation; and they shall be there a 7 base kingdom.

15 It shall be the basest of the king-

GHRIST MO.

i Is. 19. 1. Jer. 25, 19. ver. 10. Jer. 44. 30. ch. 28. 22. d Pa. 74. 18. 14. 1s. 27. 1. & 54. 9. ch. 32. 2.

\* Bee ch. 28, 2, / Is. 57. 29. ch. 38. 4.

2 Heb. face of the field. 9 Jer. 8. 2. & 16. 4. & 25. 33. 4 Jer. 7. 33.

6 2 Kin. 18. 21. ls. 26. 6. Jer. 37. 5, 7, 11. ch. 17, 17.

= ch. 30, 12, 3 Heb. warter of waster 4 Or, from Migdel to

Fyene, Ex. 14. 2. Jer. 41. 1. " ch. 30, 6, 5 Heb. ° ch. 32. 13. F ch. 20, 7, 26,

f Is. 19. 23. Jer. 46. 26.

6 Or, birth. 7 Heb. low. ch. 17.6,14.

3 Or, with

ls. 65. 21. Amos 9, 14.

f Jer. 31. 5.

4 Or, spoil.

589.

| The de  | elation of EZEKI   | EL, XXX. Egypt and he  | helpere.   |
|---|--|--|--|
| ONRIGE  | doms; neither shall it exalt itself<br>any more above the nations: for I<br>will diminish them, that they shall<br>no more rule over the nations.  | 8 And they shall know that I am<br>the Lozn, when I have set a fire in<br>Egypt, and when all her helpers shall<br>be 2 destroyed.   | Before<br>CHRIST<br>572.   |
| 'AMILE  | 16 And it shall be no more 'the confidence of the house of Israel, which bringeth their iniquity to remembrance, when they shall look after them: but they shall know that I swe the Lord Gon.   | forth from me in ships to make the   | broken,<br>A Is. 18.1, 2.  |
| 679.  | that I sm the Lord Gon.  17 ¶ And it came to pass in the seven and twentieth year, in the first month, in the first day of the month, the word of the Lord came  | cease by the hand of Nebuchadrez-<br>sar king of Babylon.  | f ch. 29. 18.  |
| # Jer. 37, 6,<br>ch. 36, 7, 8.                            | unto me, saying, 18 Son of man, 'Nebuchadressar king of Babylon caused his army to serve a great service against Ty-   | be brought to destroy the land: and<br>they shall draw their swords against<br>Egypt, and fill the land with the   | à cà. 25. 7.   |
|   | rus: every head was made bald, and every shoulder sos peeled; yet had he no wages, nor his army, for Tyrus, for the service that he had served against it:  19 Therefore thus saith the Lord Goo: Behold, I will give the land of Egypt unto Nebuchadrezzar king | slain.  12 And 'I will make the rivers 2 dry, and "sell the land into the hand of the wicked: and I will make the land waste, and 'all that is therein, by the hand of strangers: I the Lord have spoken it.  13 Thus saith the Lord God; I will | I Ia. 19. 5, 6.  Heb. drought. In 19. 4.  Heb. the fulnese thereof.                          |
| 2 Hob. sped<br>her speed,<br>and proy<br>her proy.        | of Babylon; and he shall take her<br>multitude, and take her spoil, and<br>take her prey; and it shall be the<br>wages for his army.<br>20 I have given him the land of E-<br>gypt 3 for his labour wherewith he   | also "destroy the idols, and I will cause their images to cease out of Noph; and there shall be no more a prince of the land of Egypt: and I will put a fear in the land of Egypt.   | * Is. 19. 1,<br>Jer. 43. 12,<br>& 46. 25.<br>Zoch. 13. 2,<br>* Zoch. 10.11.<br>F Is. 19. 16. |
| 8 Or, for<br>his hire.<br>9 Jec. 25. 9.<br>4 Ps. 132, 17. | wrought for me, saith the Lord God.  21 ¶ In that day will I cause the   | late, and will make Pathros deso-<br>late, and will set fire in 5 Zoan, and<br>will execute judgments in No.   | f ch. 29. 14.<br>r Ps. 78. 12,<br>43.<br>5 Or, Tanis.  |
| 7 ob. 24, 57.   | horn of the house of Israel to bud<br>forth, and I will give thee 'the<br>opening of the mouth in the midst<br>of them; and they shall know that<br>I am the LORD.  CHAPTER XXX.   | 16 And I will pour my fury upon sin, the strength of Egypt; and I will cut off the multitude of No. 16 And I will set fire in Egypt: Sin shall have great pain, and No shall be rent asunder, and Noph shall have distresses daily.              | * Nah. 3. 8,<br>9, 10.<br>6 Or,<br>Pelusiam.<br>1 Jar. 46, 25.<br>* ver. 8.                  |
| 572.  | 1 The desolation of Egypt and her helpere. 20 The arm of Babylon shall be strengthened to break the arm of Egypt.  THE word of the LORD came again   | 17 The young men of Aven and of 8 Pi-beseth shall fall by the sword: and these cities shall go into captivity.   | 7 Or,<br><i>Heliopolis</i> ,<br>8 Or.<br>Pubasium,   |
| In 12. 6.   | 1 unto me, saying, 2 Son of man, prophesy and say, Thus saith the Lord God; "Howl ye, Woe worth the day!   | 18 *At Tehaphnehes also the day  | " Jor. 2. 16.<br>9 ()r.<br>rootrained.   |
| ch. 7. 7, 12,<br>Joel 2, 1,<br>Zoph. 1. 7.                | 3 For the day is near, even the day<br>of the Lord is near, a cloudy day; it<br>shall be the time of the heathen.<br>4 And the sword shall come upon   | shall be *darkened, when I shall break there the yokes of Egypt: and the pomp of her strength shall cease in her: as for her, a cloud shall cover her, and her daughters shall go into captivity.  |  |
| Or, foar.   | Egypt, and great 4 pain shall be in<br>Ethiopia, when the slain shall fall in  | 19 Thus will I execute judgments in Egypt: and they shall know that I  |  |
| ch. 99, 19,<br>Jer. 50, 15,                               | Egypt, and they shall take away<br>her multitude, and ther foundations<br>shall be broken down.  | 20 ¶ And it came to pass in the eleventh year, in the first month, in  | 586.   |
| Heb. Phat,<br>ch. 27. 10.<br>Jer. 25. 20,<br>24.          | 5 Ethiopia, and 5 Libya, and Lydia, and "all the mingled people, and Chub, and the 6 men of the land   | the seventh day of the month, that the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,  |  |
| Heb.  | that is in league, shall fall with   | 21 Son of man, I have hroken the arm of Pharaoh king of Egypt; and lo it shall not be bound up   | * Jer. 48. 25.   |
| Or, from<br>Migdol to<br>Byone.                           | 6 Thus saith the Lord; They also that uphold Egypt shall fall; and the pride of her power shall come down: '/from the tower of Syene shall they fall in it by the sword,   | to be heated, to put a roller to<br>bind it, to make it strong to hold<br>the sword.<br>22 Therefore thus saith the Lord   |  |
| ch. 29, 10.<br>ch. 29, 12.                                | saith the Lord Gon. 7 And they shall be desolate in the midst of the countries that are desolate, and her cities shall be in the midst of the cities that are wasted.  | Gon; Behold, I am against Pharaoh king of Egypt, and will "break his arms, the strong, and that which was broken; and I will cause the sword to fall out of his hand.  | • Ps. 37. 17.  |

CHRIST

28 And I will scatter the Egyptians among the nations, and will disperse them through the countries.

24 And I will strengthen the arms of the king of Babylon, and put my sword in his hand: but I will break Pharach's arms, and he shall groan before him with the groanings of a

deadly wounded man.

25 But I will strengthen the arms of 28 But I will screngthen the arms of the king of Babylon, and the arms of Pharaon shall fall down; and 'they shall know that I am the LORD, when I shall put my sword into the hand of the king of Babylon, and he shall stretch it out upon the land of Egypt.

26 And I will scatter the Egyptians among the nations, and disperse them among the countries; and they shall know that I am the Lord.

CHAPTER XXXI.

1 A relation unto Pharach, 3 of the glory of Assyria, 10 and the fall thereof for pride. 18 The like destruction of Egypt.

AND it came to pass in the eleventh year, in the third month, in the first day of the month, that the word of the Lord came unto me, saying, 2 Son of man, speak unto Pharaoh his multitude;

\_\_n art thou like ness?

4 Dan. 4, 10. 2 Heb.

8 % Behold, the Assyrian was a cedar in Lebanon 2 with fair branches, and with a shadowing shroud, and of an high stature; and his top was among the thick boughs.

Jer. 51. 36. 8 Or, ...

4 ° The waters 8 made him great, the deep 4set him up on high with her rivers running round about his plants, and sent out her 5 little rivers unto all the trees of the field.

δ Or, d Dan. 4. 11.

5 Therefore 4 his height was exalted above all the trees of the field, and his boughs were multiplied, and his branches became long because of the multitude of waters. when he shot forth.

forth. ch. 17. 23.

/ Gen. 2. 8. & 13. 10. ch. 28. 13.

6 All the fowls of heaven made their nests in his boughs, and under his branches did all the beasts of the field bring forth their young, and under his shadow dwelt all great nations.

7 Thus was he fair in his greatness, in the length of his branches: for

his root was by great waters.

8 The cedars in the garden of God could not hide him: the fir trees were not like his boughs, and the chesnut trees were not like his branches; nor any tree in the garden of God was like unto him in his beauty.

9 I have made him fair by the multitude of his branches: so that all the trees of Eden, that were in the garden of God, envied him.

10 Therefore thus saith the Lord

to Therefore thus sate in the dup thyself in height, and he hath shot up his top among the thick boughs, and his heart is lifted up in his height;

11 I have therefore delivered him into the hand of the mighty one of the heathen; he shall surely deal with him: I have driven him out for his wickedness.

12 And strangers, A the terrible of the nations, have cut him off, and have left him: 'upon the mountains and in all the valleys his branches are fallen, and his boughs are broken by all the rivers of the land; and all the people of the earth are gone down from his shadow, and have left

13 LUpon his ruin shall all the 11.18.6 fowls of the heaven remain, and all

the beasts of the field shall be upon his branches:

14 To the end that none of all the trees by the waters exalt themselves for their height, neither shoot up their top among the thick boughs, neither their trees stand up in their height, all that drink water: for 'they are all delivered unto death, "to the nether parts of the earth, in the midst of the children of men, with them that go down to the pit.

15 Thus saith the Lord Gop; In the day when he went down to the grave I caused a mourning: I covered the deep for him, and I restrained the floods thereof, and the great waters were stayed: and I caused Lebanon to mourn for him, and all the trees of the field fainted for him.

16 I made the nations to "shake at the sound of his fall, when I cast him down to hell with them that descend into the pit: and Pall the trees of Eden, the choice and best of Lebanon, all that drink water, a shall be comforted in the nether parts of the earth.

17 They also went down into hell with him unto them that be slain with the sword; and they that were his arm, that 'dwelt under his shadow in the midst of the heathen.

18 T'To whom art thou thus like in glory and in greatness among the trees of Eden? yet shalt thou be brought down with the trees of Eden unto the nether parts of the earth: thou shalt lie in the midst of the uncircumcised with them that be slain by the sword. This is Pharach and all his multitude, saith the Lord Gop.

CHAPTER XXXII.

1 A lamentation for the fearful fall of Egypt. 11 The ...rord of Babylon shall destroy it. 17 It shall be brought down to hell, among all the uncircumcized nations.

AND it came to pass in the twelfth year, in the twelfth month, in the first day of the month, that the word

of the Lord came unto me, saying, 2 Son of man, "take up a lamentation for Pharaoh king of Egypt, and say unto him, "Thou art like a young lion of the nations, and thou art as a 5 whale in the seas; and thou camest

CHRIST

ch. 22. 5.

i Pa. 82. 7. mch. 22, 18,

1 Ta. 14, 15,

ch. 27. 2 èch. 19. 3, 6. 4 ch. 29. 3.

| A lame                      | ntation for the EZEKIE  | L/XXXII. fearful fall e   |                             |
|-----------------------------|---|---|-----------------------------|
| Biles<br>CHBIST             | forth with thy rivers, and troubledst<br>the waters with thy feet, and foul-  | the month, that the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,  | Below<br>CMRIST             |
| 30%                         | edst their rivers.  | 18 Son of man, wall for the multi-  | 567.                        |
| * ch./13.13.                | 3 Thus saith the Lord Gop; I will   | tude of Egypt, and 'cast them down,   | * ch. 25. 20.               |
| & 17. 20.<br>Hog. 7. 12.    | therefore spread out my net over<br>thee with a company of many peo-          | famous nations, unto the nether   |                             |
| H04. 7. 13.                 | thee with a company of many peo-<br>ple; and they shall bring thee up         | famous nations, unto the nether<br>parts of the earth, with them that                                   |                             |
| ∫ ch. 29. 5.                | in my net. 4 Then / will I leave thee upon the                                | go down into the pit.  19 t Whom dost thou pass in beauty?  | t ch. 31. 2,                |
| 7 001 201 01                | land, I will cast thee forth upon the   | "go down, and be thou laid with the   | 18.                         |
| øch. 31. 13.                | open field, and will cause all the  | uncircumcised.  | * ver. 21, 24,              |
|                             | fowls of the heaven to remain upon<br>thee, and I will fill the beasts of the | 20 They shall fall in the midst of them that are slain by the sword:                                    | ch. 26. 10.                 |
|                             | whole earth with thee.  | <sup>2</sup> she is delivered to the sword:   | 2 Or, the                   |
| Å oh, 31. 19.               | 5 And I will lay thy flesh a upon   | draw her and all her multitudes.  | sword is<br>laid.           |
| ·                           | the mountains, and fill the valleys with thy height.                          | 21 The strong among the mighty<br>shall speak to him out of the midst                                   | " ver. 27.<br>ls. 1. 31.    |
|                             | 6 I will also water with thy blood  | of hell with them that help him:  | & 14. 9, 10.                |
| 2 Or, the land of thy       | 2 the land wherein thou swimmest,   | they are gone down, they lie uncir-   | y ver. 19, 25,              |
| swimming.                   | even to the mountains; and the rivers shall be full of thee.                  | cumcised, slain by the sword. 22 Asshur is there and all her com-                                       | * ver. 21, 26,              |
| 3 Oz, es-                   | 7 And when I shall 8 put thee out.  | pany: his graves are about him: all   | 29, 30.                     |
| tinguish.<br>i Is. 13, 10.  | 'I will cover the heaven, and make<br>the stars thereof dark; I will cover    | of them elain fallen by the sword •   |                             |
| Joel 2. 31.                 | the sun with a cloud, and the moon  | sides of the pit, and her company   | * Is. 14. 15.               |
| Atnos 8. 9.<br>Mat. 24. 29. | shall not give her light.   | 23 Whose graves are set in the<br>sides of the pit, and her company<br>is round about her grave: all of |                             |
| Rev. 6. 12,                 | 8 All the 4 bright lights of heaven   | them slain, fallen by the sword, which caused sterror in the land                                       | 1 C. C.                     |
| 4 Hob.                      | will I make & dark over thee, and<br>set darkness upon thy land, saith        | of the living.  | ver. 24, 25,<br>26, 27, 32. |
| lights of<br>the light in   | the Lord Gop.   | 24 There is Elam and all her mul-   | eh. 26. 17.<br>2 Or, dis-   |
| heaven.<br>5 Heb.           | 9 I will also evex the hearts of  | titude round about her grave, all of  | maying.<br>• Jer. 49. 34,   |
| them dark.                  | many people, when I shall bring<br>thy destruction among the nations,         | them slain, fallen by the sword, which are gone down uncircumcised into                                 | ac.                         |
| 6 Heb.<br>provoke to        | into the countries which thou hast  | the nether parts of the earth, which  | d ver. 21.                  |
| anger, OF,<br>grief.        | not known.  | caused their terror in the land of  |                             |
| 4 ch. 97. 85.               | 10 Yea, I will make many people *amazed at thee, and their kings              | the living; yet have they borne their shame with them that go down to                                   |                             |
|                             | shall be horribly afraid for thee,  | the pit.  |                             |
|                             | when I shall brandish my sword be-  | the pit. 25 They have set her a bed in the midst of the slain with all her mul-                         |                             |
| ch. 26. 16.                 | fore them; and they shall tremble<br>at every moment, every man for his       | midst of the slain with all her mul-<br>titude: her graves are round about                              |                             |
|                             | own life, in the day of thy fall.   | him: all of them uncircumcised, slain by the sword: though their  |                             |
| = Jer. 46.26.<br>ch. 30. 4. | 11 ¶ For thus saith the Lord GoD;   | slain by the sword: though their  |                             |
|                             | The sword of the king of Babylon shall come upon thee.                        | terror was caused in the land of the  |                             |
|                             | 12 By the swords of the mighty  | living, yet have they borne their<br>shame with them that go down to                                    |                             |
|                             | will I cause thy multitude to fall, "the terrible of the nations, all of      | the pit: he is put in the midst of  |                             |
| ch. 28. 7.<br>ch. 29. 19.   | them: and they shall spoil the  | them that be slain,<br>26 There is I Meshech, Tubal, and  | / Gen. 10. 2.               |
|                             | pomp of Egypt, and all the multi-   | 26 There is / Meshech, Tubal, and all her multitude: her graves are                                     | ch. 27. 13.                 |
|                             | tude thereof shall be destroyed.  | round about him: all of them un-  | ver. 19, 20,                |
|                             | 13 I will destroy also all the beasts thereof from beside the great waters;   | circumcised, slain by the sword,<br>though they caused their terror in                                  |                             |
| P ch. 29. 11.               | Pneither shall the foot of man trou-  | the land of the living.   |                             |
| i                           | ble them any more, nor the hoofs of   | 27 And they shall not lie with the  | 4 ver. 21.<br>Is. 14, 18.   |
| i                           | beasts trouble them. 14 Then will I make their waters                         | mighty that are fallen of the uncir-<br>cumcised, which are gone down to                                | Is. 14. 18,<br>19.          |
| j                           | deep, and cause their rivers to run   | hell with their weapons of war:   | 4 Hob.                      |
| 1                           | like oil, saith the Lord God.   | and they have laid their swords   | with nea-<br>pons of        |
| }                           | 15 When I shall make the land of Egypt desolate, and the country shall        | under their heads, but their iniqui-<br>ties shall be upon their bones, though                          | their war.                  |
| 7 Heb.                      | be destitute of that whereof it was   | they were the terror of the mighty  |                             |
| desolate  <br>from the      | full, when I shall smite all them that  | in the land of the living.  |                             |
| fulness<br>thereof.         | dwell therein, then shall they know that I am the Lord.                       | 28 Yea, thou shalt be broken in the midst of the uncircumcised, and shalt                               |                             |
| # Ke 7. 5.                  | 16 This is the 'lamentation where-  | lie with them that are slain with the   |                             |
| & 14. 4, 18.<br>Ps. 9. 16.  | with they shall lament her: the   | sword.  |                             |
| ch. 6. 7.                   | daughters of the nations shall la-  | 29 There is 'Edom, her kings, and   | ch. 25. 12,                 |
| 2 Sam. 1.<br>17.            | ment her: they shall lament for her, even for Egypt, and for all her mul-     | all her princes, which with their<br>might are blaid by them that were                                  | 5 Heb.                      |
| 2 Chr. 35.                  | even for Egypt, and for all her mul-<br>titude, saith the Lord Gop.           | slain by the sword: they shall lie  | given, or,                  |
| 25.<br>ch. 26. 17.          | 17 T It came to pass also in the  | with the uncircumcised, and with  |                             |
|                             | twelfth year, in the fifteenth day of   | them that go down to the pit.   |                             |

dumb.

9 Nevertheless, if thou warn the wicked of his way to turn from it;

if he do not turn from his way, he shall die in his iniquity; but thou

hast delivered thy soul.

was upon me in the evening, afore he that was escaped came; and had opened my mouth, until he came to

me in the morning; and my mouth was opened, and I was no more

ch. 24. 27.

Jer. 23. 1. Zeck. 11. 17.

la. 54, 11. Zoch.11.16,

feed themselves! should not the shep-

8 'Ye cat the fat, and ye clothe

herds feed the flocks?

16 I will feed my flock, and I will cause them to lie down, saith the Lord God.

16 'I will seek that which was lost, and bring again that which was driven

away, and will bind up that which was

f See ver. 4. 1s. 40, 11. Mic. 4. 5. Matt. 18.

11. Mark 2. 17. Luke 5. 32.

CHRIST 507.

\* Is. 20, 20, Amos 4, 1, \* Jer. 10, 24. yer. 20, 22. ch. 20, 37, en. 20. 37, 38. Zech. 10. 3. Matt. 25, 82, 83.

22, 53. 2 Heb. small eatile of lambs and hids. 3 Heb. great he goate.

\* ver. 17.

s vor. 17.

b 1s. 40. 11. Jer. 23. 4.5. John 10.11. Heb. 13. 20. 1 Pet. 2. 25. & 5. 4. der. 30. 9. ch. 37. 24, 25. Hos. 3. 5. d ver. 30. Ex. 29. 45. ch. 37. 27. 4 ch. 37. 22. f ch. 37. 26.

F Lev. 26. 6. Is. 11. 6,— 9. & 35. 9. Hos. 2. 18. h ver. 28. Jor. 23. 6. 1s. 56, 7, ch. 20, 40, J Gen. 12. 2. 1s. 19. 24. Zech. 8. 13. l Lev. 36, 4. m Ps. 68. 9. Mal. 3. 10. \* Lev. 26. 4. Ps. 85, 12, Is. 4, 2, Lev. 26. 13. Jer. 2. 20.

ch. 36. 4. ver. 25. Jer. 30. 10.

2 Jer. 25, 14.

\* Is. 11, 1, Jer. 23, 5, 4 Or, for 5 Heb. take

eh. 36. 3, 6, 15. ver. 24. ch. 37. 27.

broken, and will attengthen that which was sick: but I will destroy "the fat and the strong; I will feed

17 And as for you, O my flock, thus saith the Lord Goo; Behold, I judge between a cattle and cattle, between the rams and the she goats.

18 Seemeth & a small thing unto

you to have eaten up the good pas-ture, but ye must tread down with your feet the residue of your pas-tures? and to have drunk of the

tures; and to have drunk of the deep waters, but ye must foul the residue with your feet?

19 And as for my flock, they eat that which ye have trodden with your feet; and they drink that which ye have fouled with your feet.

20 ¶ Therefore thus saith the Lord Gop unto them; Behold, I, even I, will judge between the fat cattle and between the lean cattle.

21 Because ye have thrust with side and with shoulder, and pushed all the diseased with your horns, till ye have scattered them abroad:

22 Therefore will I save my flock, and they shall no more be a prey; and "I will judge between cattle and

23 And I will set up one b shepherd

over them, and he shall feed them, even my servant David; he shall feed them, and he shall be their shepherd.

24 And 4I the Lord will be their God, and my servant David a prince among them: I the Lorp have spoken it. 25 And /I will make with them a

covenant of peace, and will cause the evil beasts to cease out of the land: and they ashall dwell safely in the wilderness, and sleep in the woods.

26 And I will make them and the places round about 'my hill \*a blessing; and I will cause the shower to come down in his season; there shall be "showers of blessing.

27 And "the tree of the field shall yield her fruit, and the earth shall yield her increase, and they shall be safe in their land, and shall know that I am the Lord, when I have broken the bands of their yoke, and delivered them out of the hand of those that p served themselves of them.

28 And they shall no more 9 be a prey to the heathen, neither shall the beast of the land devour them; but 'they shall dwell safely, and none shall make them afraid.

29 And I will raise up for them a plant of renown, and they shall be no more 5 consumed with hunger in the land, the neither bear the shame of the heathen any more.

80 Thus shall they know that "I the LORD their God am with them, and that they, even the house of Israel, are my people, saith the Lord Gop.

81 And ye my "flock, the flock of my pasture, are men, and I am your God, saith the Lord Gon.

CHAPTER XXXV. The judgment of mount Beir for their haired of Israel.

MOREOVER the word of the Lord came unto me, saying, 2 Son of man, set thy face a-gainst mount Seir, and prophesy

games against it,

8 And say unto it, Thus saith the
Lord Goo; Behold, O mount Sert, I
am against thee, and I will stretch out mine hand against thee, and I will make thee 2 most desolate.

4 'I will lay thy cities waste, and thou shalt be desolate, and thou shalt know that I am the Lorp. 5 / Because thou hast had a sper-

petual hatred, and hast 4 shed the blood of the children of Israel by the 5 force of the sword in the time of their calamity, s in the time that their iniquity had an end:

6 Therefore, as I live, saith the Lord Gon, I will prepare thee unto blood, and blood shall pursue thee: \*sith thou hast not hated blood even blood shall pursue thee.

7 Thus will I make mount Scir 6 most desolate, and cut off from it thim that passeth out and him that returneth.

8 \* And I will fill his mountains with his slain men: in thy hills, and in thy valleys, and in all thy rivers, shall they fall that are slain with the sword.

9 I will make thee perpetual desolations, and thy cities shall not return: "and ye shall know that I am the LORD.

10 Because thou hast said, These two nations and these two countries shall be mine, and we will "possess it;
7 whereus "the Lond was there:

11 Therefore, as I live, saith the Lord Gop, I will even do according to thine anger, and according to thine enry which thou hast used out of thy hatred against them; and I will make myself known among them, when I have judged thee.

12 And thou shalt know that I am the Lord, and that I have heard all thy blasphemies which thou hast spoken against the mountains of Israel, saying, They are laid desolate,

they are given us \$ to consume.

13 Thus with your mouth ye have boasted against me, and have multiplied your words against me: I have beard them.

14 Thus saith the Lord Gop: When the whole earth reloiceth, I will make thee desolate.

15 'As thou didst rejoice at the inheritance of the house of Israel, because it was desolate, so will I do unto thee: "thou shalt be desolate, O mount Seir, and all Idumea, even all of it: and they shall know that I am the Lorn.

CHRIST 587.

Ps. 100. 3. John 10.11.

197.

44.62 4 Deut. 2. 5. Jer. 49.7.8. ch. 25. 12. Amos 1. 11. Obad. 16, 4 cb. ft. 14.

2 Heb. desolation and deso-lation: Bo ver. 7. ver. 9. ∫ ch. 25. 12. Ubad. 10.

3 Or, haired of old, ch. 25, 15. 4 Heb. poured out the children,

5 Heb. Ps. 137. 7. ch. 21. 25, 20. I au. 9. 21.

A Ps. 109. 17. 6 Heb. desolation and desolution, ver. 3. ' Judg. 5. 6. ch. 29. 11.

å ch. 31. 12. & 32. 5. l ver. 4. Jor. 49. 17, 18. ch. 25. 13. Dial. 1. 3, 4.

eb. 6. 7. & 7. 4. 9. & 36. 11. \* Ps. 83. 4,

12. ch. 36. 5. Obad. 13. 7 Or, thoug was there. • Ps. 48. 1. 3. # 132, 13, 14. ch. 48, 35,

Matt. 7. 2. Jam. 2. 13. f Ps. 9. 16. ch. 6. 7.

8 Hah to devour. " 1 Sam. 2. 3. Rev. 13. 6. 9 Heb. magnified. Is. 65, 13,

4 Obad. 12,

" ver. 2. 4.

|   | comforted, and EZEKIE  | ., XXXVI. promised gracious l   |                                       |
|---|--|---|---------------------------------------|
| Defect<br>CHRIST<br>SGL                           | CHAPTER XXXVI.  1 The land of Israel to comforted, both by de- druction of the heighten, who grightly used it, 8 and by the Messings of God promised unto it. 15 Israel was rejected for beit six, 21 and shall be restored without lister desert. 25 The Dessings of Oracle 2 singulon. | and they shall possess thee, and<br>thou shalt be their inheritance, and<br>thou shalt no more henceforth be- | Defere<br>CHRIST<br>567.              |
|   | it, 8 and by the blessings of God promised unto it. 16 Israel was rejected for their sin.  | reave them of men.  | P Obnd. 17,                           |
|   | 21 and shall be restored without their desert.<br>25 The blessings of Christ's kingdom.  | 18 Thus saith the Lord Gon; Be-<br>cause they say unto you, Thou land   | åc.<br>1 800 Jec.<br>15, 7.           |
| · d. 6.2.2  | ALSO, thou son of man, prophesy unto the mountains of Israel,  | devourest up men, and hast bereaved<br>thy nations:   | 7 Mum. 18.                            |
| - 000 60 41 60                                    | and say, Ye mountains of Israel, near  | 14 Therefore thou shalt devour men  |                                       |
|   | the word of the Lord: 2 Thus saith the Lord God; Because   | no more, neither 2 bereave thy na-<br>tions any more, saith the Lord God.                                     | 2 Or, cause<br>to full.               |
| 4 ch. 25. 3.<br>& 26. 2.                          | the enemy hath said against you,<br>Aha, even the ancient high places  | 15 Neither will I cause men to hear in thee the shame of the hea-   | · ch. 31. 29.                         |
| Dout. 33.   | are our's in possession:   | then any more, neither shalt thou   |                                       |
| d ch. 35. 10.<br>3 Hob. Be-                       | 8 Therefore prophesy and say, Thus saith the Lord Gon; 2 Because they  | bear the reproach of the people any<br>more, neither shalt thou cause thy                                     |                                       |
| 2 Hob. Be-<br>cause for<br>because.               | have made you desciate, and swai-  | nations to fall any more, saith the   |                                       |
|   | lowed you up on every aide, that ye might be a possession unto the   | Lord God.<br>16 ¶ Moreover the word of the Lord   |                                       |
| Dout. 26.   | residue of the heathen, and ye are taken up in the lips of talkers, and  | came unto me, saying,<br>17 Son of man, when the house of   |                                       |
| 1 Kin. 9. 7.<br>Lam. 2. 15.<br>Dan. 9. 16.        | are an infamy of the people:   | Israel dwelt in their own land, they  | Lev. 18. 25,<br>27, 28.<br>Jer. 2. 7. |
| 3 Or, ye are                                      | 4 Therefore, ye mountains of Israel,<br>hear the word of the Lord God; Thus  | defiled it by their own way and by<br>their doings: their way was before                                      |                                       |
| made to<br>come upon<br>the lip of<br>the tengue, | saith the Lord God to the mountains,<br>and to the hills, to the *rivers, and  | me as "the uncleanness of a removed woman.  | * Lav. 15.<br>19, &c.                 |
| the tengue.                                       | to the valleys, to the desolate wastes,  | 18 Wherefore I poured my fury upon  |                                       |
| 4 Or,<br>buttoms,<br>ur, dalos.                   | and to the cities that are forsaken,<br>which became a prey and derision   | them "for the blood that they had<br>shed upon the land, and for their idols                                  | ch. 16. 36,<br>38. & 23. 37.          |
| /ch. 34. 28.<br>/Pu. 79. 4                        | to the residue of the heathen that are round about;  | wherewith they had polluted it: 19 And I scattered them among   | rch. 22, 15,                          |
|   | 5 Therefore thus saith the Lord  | the heathen, and they were dispersed  |                                       |
| A Dont. 4. 24.<br>ch. 38. 19.                     | GOD; A Surely in the fire of my jealousy have I spoken against the   | through the countries: according to their way and according to their  | ch. 7. 3.<br>& 18. 30.<br>& 39. 24.   |
|   | residue of the heathen, and against  | doings I judged them.   | a 39. 22.                             |
| rek. 35, 10,<br>12,                               | all Idumea, which have appointed<br>my land into their possession with<br>the joy of all their heart, with de-   | 20 And when they entered unto the heathen, whither they went, they  |                                       |
|   | the joy of all their heart, with de-<br>spiteful minds, to cast it out for a   | a profuned my holy name, when they said to them, These are the people   | 4 1s. 52. 5.<br>Rom. 2. 24.           |
|   | prey.  | of the Lord, and are gone forth out   |                                       |
|   | & Prophesy therefore concerning the land of Israel, and say unto the moun-   | of his land,<br>21 ¶ But I had pity for mine holy   | i ch. 20. 9,                          |
|   | tains, and to the hills, to the rivers,  | name, which the house of Israel had<br>profaned among the heathen, whither                                    | 14.                                   |
|   | and to the valleys, Thus saith the<br>Lord God; Behold, I have spoken  | they went.  |                                       |
| 3 ver. 15.  | in my jealousy and in my fury, be-<br>cause ye have borne the shame of   | 22 Therefore say unto the house of Israel, Thus saith the Lord Gop; I   |                                       |
| Pr. 123.<br>3, 4.<br>ch. 34. 29.                  | the heathen:<br>7 Therefore thus saith the Lord Gop:   | do not this for your sakes, O house   | ' Pa. 106. 8.                         |
| ch. 34. 29.<br>1 ch. 20. 5.                       | I have 'lifted up mine hand, Surely  | of Israel, but for mine holy name's sake, which ye have profaned among  | · Fa. 100. 6.                         |
|   | the heathen that are about you, they shall bear their shame.   | the heathen, whither ye went.  23 And I will sanctify my great  |                                       |
| 1   | 8 ¶ But ye, O mountains of Israel,   | name, which was profaned among  |                                       |
|   | ye shall shoot forth your branches,<br>and yield your fruit to my people of  | the heathen, which ye have profaned<br>in the midst of them; and the hea-                                     |                                       |
|   | Israel; for they are at hand to come.  9 For, behold, I am for you, and I  | then shall know that I am the LORD,   |                                       |
| 1   | will turn unto you, and ye shall be  | saith the Lord God, when I shall<br>be sanctified in you before their   | d ch. 20. 41.<br>d 28, 22.            |
| 1   | tilled and sown: 10 And I will multiply men upon   | eyes.<br>24 For 'I will take you from among   | 3 Or, your.<br>ch. 34. 13.            |
|   | you, all the house of Israel, even   | the heathen, and gather you out of  | eh. 34. 13.                           |
| n ver. 33.<br>Is. 58. 12.                         | all of it: and the cities shall be in-<br>habited, and "the wastes shall be  | all countries, and will bring you into your own land.   |                                       |
| 1s. 56. 12.<br>à 61. 6.<br>Ames 9. 16.            | builded:<br>11 And "I will multiply upon you   | 25 ¶ /Then will I sprinkle clean water upon you, and ye shall be clean:                                       | / Is. 52, 15.<br>Heb. 10, 22.         |
| Ames y. 14.<br>* Jer. 31. 77.<br>& 33. 12.        | man and beast; and they shall in-  | from all your filthiness, and from  | # Jer. 33. 8.                         |
| 2 an 12.  | crease and bring fruit: and I will<br>settle you after your old estates, and   | all your idols, will I cleanse you.  26 A hew heart also will I give  | A Jer. 32. 39.                        |
|   | will do better unto you than at your<br>beginnings: and ye shall know that   | you, and a new spirit will I put<br>within you: and I will take away  | ch. 11. 19.                           |
| ed. 25. 9.<br>& 37. 6, 13.                        | I am the Lord.   | the stony heart out of your flesh,  |                                       |
|   | 12 Yea, I will cause men to walk upon you, even my people Israel;  | and I will give you an heart of fiesh.  27 And I will put my 'spirit within                                   | ich. 11. 19.<br>& 27. 14.             |

|  |  | ,  |   |
|--|--|--|---|
| The resu   | urection EZEKIEL   | , XXXVII. of de  | y bones.                                    |
| Defere<br>OHRIST<br>587.                         | you, and cause you to walk in my<br>statutes, and ye shall keep my judg-   | answered, O Lord Gop, 'thou know-<br>est,<br>4 Again he said unto me, Prophesy   | Delote<br>OHRIST<br>cir. 867.               |
| 4 87, 25,  | ments, and do them.  28 * And ye shall dwell in the land   | upon these bones, and say unto them,   | Don. 22. 20,<br>1 Sam. 2. 6,<br>John 5. 21. |
| l Jer. 30. 22.                                   | that I gave to your fathers; 'and ye shall be my people, and I will be   | O ye dry bones, hear the word of the<br>LORD.  | MOM. 4. 1/. 3                               |
| # 87. 27.<br>** Mat. 1. 21.<br>Rom. 11.          | your God.<br>29 I will also "save you from all   | 5 Thus saith the Lord God unto<br>these bones; Behold, I will cause  | 2 Cor. 1. 9.<br>4 ver. 9.<br>Ps. 194. 30.   |
| Rom. 11,<br>26.<br>* See                         | your uncleannesses; and "I will call<br>for the corn, and will increase it.  | shall live:  | Fi. 194. 30.                                |
| Ps. 105. 16.<br>ch. 34. 29.                      | and lay no famine upon you.  80 P And I will multiply the fruit  | 6 And I will lay sinews upon you,<br>and will bring up flesh upon you, and   |   |
| P ch. 31, 27.                                    | OI the tree, and the increase of the   | cover you with skin, and put breath<br>in you, and ye shall live; and ye   | · ch. 6. 7.                                 |
|  | field, that ye shall receive no more<br>reproach of famine among the hea-  | shall know that I am the Lord.   | # 35, 12.<br>Joel 2, 27.                    |
| f ch. 16. 61,                                    | then. 81 Then shall ye remember your   | 7 So I prophesied as I was com-<br>manded: and as I prophesied, there  | & S. 17.                                    |
| 63.<br>Lev. 26, 39.                              | own evil wave and your doings that   | was a noise, and behold a shaking,<br>and the bones came together, bone  |   |
| cb. 6. 9.<br>4 20. 43.                           | were not good, and 'shall lothe<br>yourselves in your own sight for<br>your iniquities and for your abomi-   | to his bone. 8 And when I beheld, lo, the sinews   |   |
| / was 99   | nations.  82 Not for your sakes do I this,   | and the flesh came up upon them,<br>and the skin covered them above:   |   |
| ver. 22.<br>Deut. 9. 5.                          | saith the Lord God, be it known  | but there was no breath in them.   |   |
|  | unto you: be ashamed and con-<br>founded for your own ways, O house  | 9 Then said he unto me, Prophesy unto the 2 wind, prophesy, son of man, and say to the wind, Thus saith  | 2 Or,<br>breath.                            |
|  | of Israel.<br>88 Thus saith the Lord God; In the   | the Lord God: Come from the four   | / ver. &.<br>Pa. 194. 30.                   |
|  | day that I shall have cleansed you from all your iniquities I will also  | winds, O breath, and breathe upon<br>these slain, that they may live.  | Pa. 1992. 30.                               |
| * ver. 10.                                       | cause you to dwell in the cities,<br>tand the wastes shall be builded.   | 10 So I prophesied as he commanded me, and the breath came into  | / Bov. 11. 11.                              |
| - 101. 20.                                       | 84 And the desolate land shall be  | them, and they lived, and stood up<br>upon their feet, an exceeding great  |   |
|  | tilled, whereas it lay desolate in the<br>sight of all that passed by.<br>85 And they shall say, This land   | army.  |   |
|  | that was desolate is become like the   | 11 Then he said unto me, Son of man, these bones are the whole house   |   |
| * Is. 51. 3.<br>ch. 28. 18.<br>Joel 2. 3.        | garden of "Eden; and the waste<br>and desolate and ruined cities are   | of Israel: behold, they say, "Our bones are dried, and our hope is lost: we  | à Ps. 141. 7.<br>Is. 49. 14.                |
| Joel 2. 3.                                       | become fenced, and are inhabited.<br>86 Then the heathen that are left   | are cut off for our parts.   |   |
|  | round about you shall know that I  | 12 Therefore prophesy and say unto<br>them, Thus saith the Lord Gob; Bo-<br>hold, 'O my people, I will open your<br>graves, and cause you to come up | í Is. 26. 19.                               |
| * ch. 17. 24.                                    | the LORD build the ruined places, and plant that that was desolate:  | graves, and cause you to come up<br>out of your graves, and bring you  | Hos. 13. 14,                                |
| & 22. 14.<br>A 37. 14.                           | "I the LORD have spoken it, and I will do it.  | into the land of Israel.   | <sup>1</sup> ver. 25.<br>ch. 36. 24.        |
| <sup>3</sup> See<br>ch. 14, 3.<br>& 20. 3, \$1.  | 37 Thus saith the Lord God; "I will yet for this be enquired of by   | 13 And ye shall know that I am the Lorp, when I have opened your   |   |
| ver. 10.   | the house of Israel, to do it for<br>them; I will increase them with   | the Loan, when I have opened your<br>graves, O my people, and brought<br>you up out of your graves,<br>14 And shall put my spirit in you,            |   |
| 2 Heb. flock                                     | men like a flock.<br>88 As the 2 holy flock, as the flock  | 14 And shall put my spirit in you,<br>and ye shall live, and I shall place   | i ch. 36, 27.                               |
| of holy<br>things.                               | of Jerusalem in her solemn feasts;<br>so shall the waste cities be filled  | you in your own land: then shall ye know that I the Lord have spoken it,   |   |
|  | with flocks of men: and they shall   | and performed it, saith the Lord.  15 The word of the Lord came  |   |
|  | know that I am the Lord.  CHAPTER XXXVII.  | again unto me. saying.   | - Bas                                       |
|  | 1 By the resurrection of dry bones, 11 the dead  | 16 Moreover, thou son of man, "take<br>thee one stick, and write upon it, For  | m See<br>Num. 17. 2.                        |
|  | 1 By the resurrection of dry bones, 11 the dead<br>hope of Israel is revined. 15 By the uniting<br>of two sticks, 18 is sheved the incorporation<br>of Israel into Judah. 20 The promises of | Judah, and for "the children of Israel<br>his companions: then take another  | 2 Chr. 11.<br>12, 13, 16,<br>4 15, 9.       |
| cir. 587.  | Carin s angaom.  | stick, and write upon it, For Joseph,<br>the stick of Ephraim, and for all the   | £30.11,18.                                  |
| ch. 1. 3.  | THE hand of the Lord was upon<br>me, and carried me out in the<br>spirit of the Lord, and set me down  | house of Israel his companions:  17 And *join them one to another into one stick; and they shall become  | * See<br>ver. 23, 21.                       |
| ch. 3. 14.<br>& 8. 3.<br>& 11. 24.<br>Luke 4. 1. | in the midst of the valley which was full of bones,  | into one stick; and they shall become one in thine hand.   | ver. 23, 21.                                |
|  | 2 And caused me to pass by them  | 18 ¶ And when the children of thy  |   |
| 3 Or, cham-<br>paign.                            | round about: and, behold, there were very many in the open svalley; and,   | people shall speak unto thee, saying,<br>Wilt thou not shew us what thou   | P ch. 12. 9.                                |
| puign.   | lo, they were very dry.  8 And he said unto me, Son of   | meanest by these?  19 *Say unto them, Thus saith the Lord God; Behold, I will take *the  |   |
|  | man, can these bones live? And I   | Lord Gon; Behold, I will take the  | * ver. 16, 17.                              |

Debe Obs. 1867.

\* ch. 12.2.

¢ ch. 36, 24,

\* Is. 11. 19. Jer. 3. 18. & 50. 4. Hos. 1. 11.

ch. 36, 38,

\* Is. 40. 11. Jer. 23. 5. & 30. 9. ch. 31. 23, 21.

ch. 36, 27,

Is. 60. 21. Joel 3. 20. Amos 9. 15.

ver. 24. John 12. 34.

Ps. 89. 3. Is. 55. 3. Jer. 32. 40. ch. 34. 25.

2 Cor. 6. 16.

11, 12, ch. 43, 7, John 1, 14,

ch. 11, 20, & 14, 11, & 36, 28,

ch. 20, 12,

ch. 39. 1.

ch. 35. 2, 3,

Rev. 20. 8.

Or, prince of the chief.

ch. 32, 26,

Lev. 28.

ch. 36. 10, 37.

stick of Joseph, which is in the hand of Ephraim, and the tribes of Israel his fallows, and will put them with him, seen with the stick of Judah, and make them one stick, and they shall be one in mine hand.

20. ¶ And the sticks whereon thou writest shall be in thine hand before their eyes.

21 And say unto them, Thus saith the Lord Goo; Behold, I will take the children of Israel from among the heathen, whither they be gone, and will gather them on every side, and bring them into their own land:
22 And I will make them one na-

tion in the land upon the mountains of Israel; and one king shall be king to them all: and they shall ch. 34. 23, 24. John 10. 16. be no more two nations, neither shall they be divided into two king-

doms any more at all: J ab. 36, 25,

28 Neither shall they defile them-selves any more with their idols, nor with their detestable things, nor with any of their transgressions : but I will save them out of all their dwellingplaces, wherein they have sinned, and will cleanse them: so shall they be my people, and I will be their God.

24 And David my servant shall be king over them; and b they all shall have one shepherd: they shall also walk in my judgments, and ob-

Hos. 3. 5. Luke 1. 32. serve my statutes, and do them.

25 And they shall dwell in the land that I have given unto Jacob ver. 22. John 10. 16. mand this 1 have given unto Jacob
my servant, wherein your fathers
have dwelt; and they shall dwell
therein, even they, and their children
dren, and their children's children
for ever: and /my servant David
shall be their prince for ever.

26 Moreover I will make a covenant of peace with them; it shall be an everlasting covenant with them: and I will place them, and a multiply them, and will set my 'sanctuary in the midst of them for evermore.

27 My tabernacle also shall be with them: yea, I will be 'their God, and they shall be my people.

28 And the heathen shall know

that I the Lord do "sanctify Israel, when my sanctuary shall be in the midst of them for evermore. eh. 36. 23.

CHAPTER XXXVIII.

1 The army, 8 and malice of Gog. 14 God's judgment against him.

AND the word of the LORD came unto me, saying, 2 "Son of man, set thy face against

Gog, the land of Magog, 2 the chief prince of Meshech and Tubal, and prophesy against him,

3 And say, Thus saith the Lord Goo; Behold, I am against thee, O Gog, the chief prince of Meshech and Tubal:

2 Klu. 19. 4 And 'I will turn thee back, and put hooks into thy jaws, and I will

bring thee forth, and all thine army, borses and horsemen, fell of them clothed with all sorts of armour, even a great company with bucklers and shields, all of them handling swords:

5 Persia, Ethiopia, and 2 Libya with them; all of them with shield and helmet:

nemey:
6 \*Gomer, and all his bands; the house of \*Togarmah of the north quarters, and all his bands: and many people with thee.
7 \*Be thou prepared, and prepare for thyself, thou, and all thy company that are assembled unto thee, and be thou a guard unto them.

8 T After many days thou shalt be visited: in the latter years thou shalt come into the land that is brought back from the sword, "and orought back from the sword, "and is gathered out of many poople, against "the mountains of larael, which have been always waste: but it is brought forth out of the nations, and they shall "dwell safely all of them.

9 Thou shalt ascend and come plike a storm, thou shalt be tike a cloud to cover the land, thou, and all thy bands, and many people with

10 Thus saith the Lord Gop; It shall also come to pass, that at the same time shall things come into thy mind, and thou shalt sthink an evil thought:

11 And thou shalt say, I will go up to the land of unwalled villages; I will go to them that are at rest, that dwell safely, all of them dwelling without walls, and having neither

bars nor gates, 12 <sup>5</sup> To take a spoil, and to take a prey; to turn thine hand upon the desolate places that are now inhabited, "and upon the people that are

bited, "and upon the people that are gathered out of the nations, which have gotten cattle and goods, that dwell in the "midst of the land. 13 "Sheba, and "Dedan, and the merchants "of Tarshish, with all "the young lions theroof, shall as," unto thee, Art thou come to take a spoil? hast thou gathered thy a spoil? hast thou gathered thy company to take a prey? to carry away silver and gold, to take away cattle and goods to take a great spoil?

14 Therefore, son of man, prophesy and say unto Gog, Thus saith the Lord Gon; b In that day when my people of Israel dwelleth safely, shalt thou not know it?

15 d And thou shalt come from thy place out of the north parts, thou, and many people with thee, all of them riding upon horses, a great company, and a mighty army: 16 And thou shalt come up against

my people of Israel, as a cloud to cover the land; it shall be in the latter days, and I will bring thee against my

Before OHBIBT cir. 587. /ab. 23, 10:

<sup>2</sup> Or, Phut, ch. 27, 30, & 30, 5.

# Gen. 10. 2. & ch. 27, 16,

I Like
Is. 8. 9, 10.
Jor. 46. 8,
4, 14.
4 51. 12. 4 ver. 16. Gen. 49. 1. Dout. 4. 30. l la. 29. 6. ™ vor. 12. ch. 34. 13. " ch. 36. 1,

° ver. 11. Jer. 23. 6. ch. 28. 26. & 34. 25, 28. P Is. 28, 2. f ver. 16. Jer. 4, 13.

3 Or, a mis-chievous purpose. 7 Jer. 49. 31. \* ver. 8. 4 Or, con-

5 Heb. To spoil the spoil, and to prey the prey, ch. 29, 19, t ch. 36. 34, 35.

" ver. 8. 6 Heb. navel, Judg. 9. 37. ch. 27, 22, 23, r ch. 27, 15, 20 ch. 27, 12. \* See ch. 19. 3, 5.

6 ls. 4. 1. 4 vor. 8.

# ver. 8.

26. ch. 29. 4. & 39. 2.

CHRIST cir. 687. A Mr. 14. 4. ch. 36. 93. 4 39. 21.

2 Heb. by

\* Hos. 4. 3.

\* Jer. 4. 24. Nah.l. 5, 6,

B Or, towers, or, stairs.

° Pa. 105. 16.

Pek 14. 17

\*Judg. 7. 22. 1 Sam. 14.

2 Chr. 20.

Is. 66. 16. Jer. 25. 31.

ch. 5. 17.

Ps. 11. 6. Is. 29. 6. & 30. 30.

" ch. 36. 23. ver. 16. Ps. 9. 16. ch. 37. 28. 4 39. 7.

4 ch. 38, 2, 3,

4 Or, strike thee with six

plagues; or, draw thee back

toith an hook of six teeth, as ch. 38, 4.

b ch. 38. 15.

sides of the north.

face of the field.

5 Hob. the

land. Ather the keathen may know me, when I shall be sanctified in

thee, O Gog, before their eyes.
Thus saith the Lord Gop; Art thou he of whom I have spoken in old time by my servants the prophets of Israel, which prophesied in those days many years that I would bring thee against them?

18 And it shall come to pass at the same time when Gog shall come against the land of Israel, saith the Lord God, that my fury shall come

up in my face.

19 For 'in my jealousy \* and in the fire of my wrath have I spoken, Surech. 36. 5, 6. \$ 39. 25. \$ Ps. 89. 46. l Hag. 2. 6,7. Rev. 16, 18.

fire of my wrath have I spoken, 'Sure-ly in that day there shall be a great shaking in the land of Israel; 20 So that "the fishes of the sea, and the fowls of the heaven, and the beasts of the field, and all creeping things that creep upon the earth, and all the men that are upon the face of the earth, shall shake at my presence, "and the mountains shall be thrown down, and the steep places shall fall and and the steep places shall fall, and every wall shall fall to the ground.

21 And I will call for pa sword

against him throughout all my mountains, saith the Lord God: every man's sword shall be against his brother.

22 And I will "plead against him with pestilence and with blood; and I will rain upon him, and upon his bands, and upon the many people that are with him, an overflowing rain, and "great hailstones, fire, and brimstone.

ch. 13. 11. Rev. 16. 21. 23 Thus will I magnify myself, and 23 Trius will imagini mysen, and sanctify myself; and I will be known in the eyes of many nations, and they shall know that I am the Lord.

#### CHAPTER XXXIX.

1 God's judgment upon Gog. 8 Israel's victory. 11 Gog's buried in Hamon-gog. 17 The feast of the Jouls. 23 Israel, having been played for their sine, shall be gathered again with elernal facour.

THEREFORE, athou son of man, prophesy against Gog, and say, Thus saith the Lord Gop; Behold, I am against thee, O Gog, the chief prince of Meshech and Tubal:

2 And I will turn thee back, and leave but the sixth part of thee, band will cause thee to come up from 5 the north parts, and will bring thee upon the mountains of Israel:

8 And I will smite thy bow out of thy left hand, and will cause thine arrows to fall out of thy right hand. 4 Thou shalt fall upon the moun-

tains of Israel, thou, and all thy bands, and the people that is with thee: 4 I will give thee unto the ravenous birds of every 6 sort, and to the beasts of the field 7 to be devoured.

5 Thou shalt fall upon 8 the open 5 Thou shalt fall upon 8 the open field: for I have spoken it, saith the Lord Gon.

6 'And I will send a fire on Magon. and among them that dwell scare-lessly in /the inless; and they shall know that I am the LORD.

7 So will I make my holy name known in the midst of my people Israel; and I will not let them pollute my holy name any more: and the heathen shall know that I am the Lord, the Holy One in Israel.

8 ¶ Behold, it is come, and it is done, saith the Lord God; this is the day whereof I have spoken.

9 And they that dwell in the cities of Israel shall go forth, and shall set on fire and burn the weapons, both the shields and the bucklers; the bows and the arrows, and the <sup>3</sup> handstaves, and the spears, and they shall <sup>4</sup> burn them with fire seven years:

10 So that they shall take no wood out of the field, neither cut down any out of the forests; for they shall burn the weapons with fire: mand they shall spoil those that spoiled them, and rob those that robbed them, saith the Lord Gon.

11 ¶ And it shall come to pass in that day, that I will give unto Gog a place there of graves in Israel the valley of the passengers on the east of the sea: and it shall stop the snoses of the passengers: and there shall they bury Gog and all his multitude: and they shall call it The valley of 6 Hamon-gog.

12 And seven months shall the house

12 And seven months small the nouse of Israel be burying of them, "that they may cleanse the land. 13 Yea, all the people of the land shall bury them; and it shall be to them a renown the day that 'I shall be glorified, saith the Lord God.

14 And they shall sever out 7 men of continual employment, passing through the land to bury with the passengers those that remain upon the face of the earth, to cleanse it: after the end of seven months shall they search.

15 And the passengers that pass through the land, when any seeth a man's bone, then shall he set up a sign by it, till the buriers have buried it in the valley of Hamon-gog

16 And also the name of the city shall be 9 Hamonah. Thus shall they q cleanse the land.

17 And, thou son of man, thus saith the Lord Gop; 'Speak 2 unto every feathered fowl, and to every beast of the field, 'Assemble yourselves, and come; gather yourselves on every side to my sacrifice that I do sacrifice for you, even a great sacrifice tupon the mountains of Israel, that ye may eat flesh, and drink blood.

18 "Ye shall cat the flesh of the mighty, and drink the blood of the princes of the earth, of rams, of lambs,

CHREST cir. 467.

ch. 30, 50, Appen 2, 4, 2 Or, son-fidently. f Ps. 72, 10. \* ver. 22. A Lev. 18.21. ch. 38. 16,

Rev. 16.17. i ch 38, 17,

8 Or, javelim Or, make a fire of them.

m To. 14. Q.

5 Or.

6 That is, That is, The multi-tude of Gog. ver. 14, 16. Dent. 21. 23.

o ch. 26, 22,

7 Heb. me of conti-nuance.

P ver. 12.

8 Heb. builda

9 That is, The mul-titude. f ver. 12. Rev. 19. 17. 2 Hely to the food of In 18. 6. 23. 6. Jer. 12. 9. Zeph. 1. 7. danghter.

" Roy. 19. 18.

ver. 17. ch. 38, 21. d ch. 33, 27, 6 Hab. wing. 7 Heb. to devour. 8 Heb. the

| The me                              | souring EZEK  | IEL, XL. of th  | o tompic.                       |
|-------------------------------------|---|---|---------------------------------|
| ORRIST                              | and of *goats, of bullocks, all of them<br>*fatlings of Bashan.   | set me upon a very high moun-<br>tain, by which was as the frame                                      | Debre<br>CHBIST                 |
| otc, 887.                           |   | of a city on the south,   | 574.                            |
| 1 Heb                               | 19 And ye shall eat fat till ye be full, and drink blood till ye be   | 8 And he brought me thither, and,   | 2 Or, upon<br>which             |
| great gents.                        | drunken, of my sacrifice which I have sacrificed for you.   | behold, there was a man, whose appearance was "like the appearance                                    | ch. 1. 7.<br>Dan. 10. 6.        |
| Pa 22 12                            | have sacrificed for you.  20 Thus ye shall be filled at my  | pearance was like the appearance of brass, with a line of flax in his hand, and a measuring reed; and | f ch. 47. 3.                    |
| 7 Pa. 76. 6.<br>ch. 35. 6.          | table with horses and chariots, with<br>mighty men, and with all men of<br>war, saith the Lord Gon.<br>21 *And I will set my glory among<br>the heathen, and all the heathen<br>shall see my judgment that I have<br>crecuted, and 'my hand that I have | he stood in the gate.   | # Rev. 11. 1.                   |
| *Bov. 19.18.                        | war, saith the Lord Gon.  | 4 And the man said unto me, a Son of man, behold with thine eyes, and                                 | A ch. 44. 5.                    |
| * ch. 38. 16,<br>33.                | the heathen, and all the heathen  | hear with thine ears, and set thine   |                                 |
|                                     | shall see my judgment that I have   | heart upon all that I shall shew  | 1                               |
| 5 Et. 7. 4.                         |   |   |                                 |
| * ver. 7, 28.                       | 22 So the house of Israel shall   | brought hither: declare all that  | f ch. 43. 10.                   |
| l                                   | know that I am the LORD their God from that day and forward.  | thou seest to the house of Israel. 5 And behold a wall on the outside                                 | J ch. 42, 20.                   |
| 4 ch. 36, 18,<br>19, 20, 23.        | 23 ¶ And the heathen shall know   | of the house round about, and in the  |                                 |
|                                     | that the house of Israel went into captivity for their iniquity: because  |   |                                 |
|                                     | they trespassed against me, there-  | breadth: so he measured the breadth   |                                 |
| Dout. 31.<br>17.<br>Is. 50. 2.      | they trespassed against me, there-<br>fore hid I my face from them<br>and gave them into the hand of  | of the building, one reed; and the height, one reed.  |                                 |
| 1s. 5s. 2.<br>/Lev. 26, 25.         | their enemies: so fell they all by  | 6 Then came he unto the gate  |                                 |
| P ch. 36. 19.                       | the sword. 24 According to their uncleanness  | which looketh toward the east, and<br>went up the stairs thereof, and mea-                            | 3 Hob.<br>whose face<br>was the |
|                                     | and according to their transgressions   | sured the threshold of the gate, which  | was the<br>ward the             |
|                                     | have I done unto them, and hid my face from them.   | was one reed broad; and the other threshold of the gate, which was one                                | east.                           |
|                                     | 25 Therefore thus saith the Lord  | reed broad.   |                                 |
| b Jer. 30, 3,<br>18,<br>eh. 34, 13, | God; Now will I bring again the captivity of Jacob, and have mercy  | 7 And every little chamber was one reed long, and one reed broad; and                                 |                                 |
| 6 30. 31.                           | upon the whole house of Israel, and   | between the little chambers were five   |                                 |
| eh. 20. 40.<br>Hos. 1. 11.          | will be jealous for my holy name;<br>26 *After that they have borne their   | cubits; and the threshold of the gate<br>by the porch of the gate within was                          |                                 |
| <sup>1</sup> Dan. 9. 16.            | shame, and all their trespasses where-  | one reed,   |                                 |
| lav. 26.5,6.                        | by they have trespassed against me,<br>when they dwelt safely in their land   | 8 He measured also the porch of<br>the gate within, one reed.   |                                 |
| -                                   | and none made them afraid.  | 9 Then measured he the porch of   |                                 |
| ™ ch. 28. 25,<br>26.                | 27 "When I have brought them a-<br>gain from the people, and gathered   | the gate, eight cubits; and the posts thereof, two cubits; and the porch                              |                                 |
|                                     | them out of their enemies' lands, and   | of the gate was inward.   |                                 |
| * ch. 36. 23,<br>24. 4 36. 1d.      | am sanctified in them in the sight of many nations;   | 10 And the little chambers of the gate eastward were three on this                                    |                                 |
| * ver. 22.<br>ch. 34. 30.           | 28 'Then shall they know that I am the LORD their God, swhich   | side, and three on that side; they  | İ                               |
| 3 Hob. by                           | caused them to be led into cap-   | three were of one measure: and the posts had one measure on this side                                 |                                 |
| my caus-<br>ing of<br>them, &c.     | tivity among the heathen: but I   | and on that side.   |                                 |
| onem, gre.                          | have gathered them unto their own land, and have left none of them  | 11 And he measured the breadth of<br>the entry of the gate, ten cubits; and                           |                                 |
|                                     | any more there.   | the length of the gate, thirteen cubits.  | 4 Heb.                          |
| P Is. 54. 8.<br>1 Joel 2. 28.       | 29 Neither will I hide my face any<br>more from them: for I have poured   | 12 The space also before the little chambers was one cubit on this                                    | limil, or,<br>bound.            |
| Zech. 12.<br>10.                    | out my spirit upon the house of Is-   | side, and the space was one cubit   |                                 |
| Acts 2. 17.                         | rael, saith the Lord God.   | on that side: and the little chambers were six cubits on this side,                                   |                                 |
|                                     | CHAPTER XL  | and six cubits on that side   |                                 |
|                                     | 6 The description of the east gate, 20 of the   | 13 He measured then the gate from<br>the roof of one little chamber to the                            | }                               |
|                                     | 1 The time, manner, and end of the vision<br>6 The description of the cast gate, 20 of the<br>north gate, 24 of the south gate. 32 of the<br>east gate, 35 and of the north gate. 35 Eight<br>tables. 44 The chambers. 48 The porch of                  | roof of another: the breadth was five   |                                 |
|                                     |   |   |                                 |
| 574.                                | TN the five and twentieth year of   | cubits, even unto the post of the court   |                                 |
|                                     | of the year, in the tenth day of  | 15 And from the face of the gate.   |                                 |
| * ch. 28, 21,                       | the month, in the fourteenth year   | of the entrance unto the face of  |                                 |
| i ch. 1. 3.                         | the month, in the fourteenth year<br>after that "the city was smitten,<br>in the selfsame day the hand of   | the porch of the inner gate were fifty cubits.  | / 3 Kin. 6. 4.                  |
|                                     | the Lord was upon me, and brought   | 16 And there were is narrow windows   | 5 Heb.                          |
| *ck.8.2.                            | me thither. 2 In the visions of God brought   | to the little chambers, and to their posts within the gate round about, and like-                     | 6 Or, gal-                      |
| d Rev. 23. 10.                      | he me into the land of Israel, and  | wise to the arches: and windows were  | porches.                        |

Below CHBIST 574. 2 Oz. withi " Bev. 11, 2,

\*1 Kin. 6. 5.

0 ah. 45. S.

3 Or, from

5 Or, galleries, ut, porches.

round about \$ inward: and upon

each post seers palm trees.

17 Then brought he me into "the outward court, and, lo, there were "chambers, and a pavement made for the court round about: "thirty chambers were upon the pave-

ment. 18 And the pavement by the side of the gates over against the length of the gates was the lower pave-

19 Then he measured the breadth from the forefront of the lower gate unto the forefront of the inner court swithout, an hundred cubits east-ward and northward.

4 Hob. whose

20 7 And the gate of the outward court that looked toward the north, he measured the length thereof, and

the breadth thereof.

21 And the little chambers thereof were three on this side and three on that side; and the posts thereof and the sarches thereof were after the measure of the first gate: the length thereof was fifty cubits, and the breadth five and twenty cubits.

22 And their windows, and their arches, and their palm trees, were after the measure of the gate that looketh toward the east; and they went up unto it by seven steps; and the arches thereof were before them.

28 And the gate of the inner court was over against the gate toward the north, and toward the east; and he measured from gate to gate an hundred cubits.

24 7 After that he brought me toward the south, and behold a gate toward the south: and he measured the posts thereof and the arches thereof according to these

measures. 25 And there were windows in it and in the arches thereof round about, like those windows: the length was fifty cubits, and the breadth five and twenty cubits. 26 And there were seven steps to

go up to it, and the arches thereof were before them: and it had palm trees, one on this side, and another on that side, upon the posts thereof.

27 And there was a gate in the inner court toward the south: and he measured from gate to gate toward the south an hundred cubits.

28 And he brought me to the inner court by the south gate: and he measured the south gate according

to these measures;
29 And the little chambers thereof. and the posts thereof, and the arches thereof, according to these measures: and there were windows in it and in the arches thereof round about: ## was fifty cubits long, and five and twenty cubits broad.

80 And the arches round about were

"five and twenty cubits long, and five cubits 2 broad.

81 And the arches thereof more toward the utter court; and palm trees were upon the posts thereof: and the going up to it had eight

steps.
82 ¶ And he brought me into the inner court toward the east: and he measured the gate according to these measures

88 And the little chambers thereof. and the posts thereof, and the arches thereof, were according to these measures: and there were windows therein and in the arches thereof round about: it was fifty cubits long, and five and twenty cubits broad.

84 And the arches thereof were toward the outward court; and palm trees were upon the posts thereof, on this side, and on that side: and the going up to it had eight steps.

35 ¶ And he brought me to the

north gate, and measured it according to these measures;
86 The little chambers thereof, the

posts thereof, and the arches thereof, and the windows to it round about: the length was fifty cubits, and the breadth five and twenty cubits.

87 And the posts thereof were toward the utter court; and palm trees were upon the posts thereof, on this side, and on that side: and the going

suc, and on that side: and the going up to it had eight steps.

88 And the chambers and the entries thereof uere by the posts of the gates, where they washed the burnt offering.

89 ¶ And in the porch of the gate were two tables on this side, and two tables on that side, to slay thereon the burnt offering and the sin

offering and the trespass offering.
40 And at the side without. as one goeth up to the entry of the north gate, were two tables; and on the other side, which was at the porch

of the gate, were two tables. 41 Four tables were on this side. and four tables on that side, by the side of the gate; eight tables, where-upon they slew their sacrifices.

42 And the four tables were of bewn stone for the burnt offering, of a cubit and an half long, and a cubit and an half broad, and one cubit high: whereupon also they laid the instruments wherewith they slew the burnt offering and the sacrifice.

43 And within were 4hooks, an hand broad, fastened round about: and upon the tables was the flesh of

the offering.
44 ¶ And without the inner gate were the chambers of 'the singers in the inner court, which was at the side of the north gate; and their prospect was toward the south; one at the side of the east gate having the prospect toward the north.

CHRIST 874, 7 See Yer, 21, & 25, & 25 & 26.

f Lav. 4. 2. 3. Lov. 5. 6. & 6. 6. & 7. 1.

' 1 (%r. 6.

CH BIST MA. Lev. 8, 85, Num. 3, 97, 88, 32, 36, 4 18, 5, 1 Ohr. 9, 23, 2 Chr. 12, 11. Ps. 134. 1.

ber, whose prospect is toward the south, is for the priests, the keepers of the scharge of the house. 46 And the chamber whose prospect "the keepers of the charge of the altar: these are the sons of "Zadok among the sons of Levi, which come near to the Lord to minister unto 47 So he measured the court. an

44 And he said unto me, This cham-

2 Or, ward, or, ordinance: And so yer. 26. \* Num. 18. 5. ch. 44. 15. en. 44. 15. 1 Kin. 2. 85. ch. 43. 19. 2 44. 15, 16.

hundred cubits long, and an hun-dred cubits broad, foursquare; and the alter that was before the house.

48 ¶ And he brought me to the porch of the house, and measured each post of the porch, five cubits on this side, and five cubits on that side: and the breadth of the gate was three cubits on this side, and

three cubits on that side. 71 Kin. 6. 3.

49 The length of the porch was 22" Inc length of the porch totas twenty cubits, and the breadth eleven cubits; and the brought me by the steps whereby they went up to it: and there were 'pillars by the posts, one on this side, and another on that side. 1 Kin. 7. 21.

CHAPTER XLL The measures, parts, chambers, and orna-ments of the temple.

AFTERWARD he brought me to the temple, and measured the posts, six cubits broad on the one side, and six cubits broad on the other side, which was the breadth of the tabernacle.

2 And the breadth of the 3 door was ten cubits; and the sides of the door were five cubits on the one side, and five cubits on the other side; and he measured the length thereof, forty cubits: and the breadth, twenty cubits.

3 Then went he inward, and measured the post of the door, two cubits; and the door, six cubits; and the

breadth of the door, seven cubits.

4 So a he measured the length thereof, twenty cubits; and the breadth, twenty cubits, before the temple: and he said unto me, This is the most

holy place.
5 After he measured the wall of the house, six cubits; and the breadth of every side chamber, four cubits, round about the house on every side.

6 And the side chambers were three, 4 one over another, and 5 thirty in order; and they entered into the wall which was of the house for the side chambers round about, that they might 6 have hold, but they had not hold in the wall of the house.

7 And 7° there was an enlarging, and a winding about still upward to the side chambers: for the winding about of the house went still upward round about the house: therefore the breadth of the house was still upward, and so increased from the lowest chamber to the highest by the midst.

8 I saw also the beight of the house round about: the foundations of the side chambers were da full reed of

six great cubits.

9 The thickness of the wall, which was for the side chamber without, was five cubits; and that which was left was the place of the side chambers that were within.

10 And between the chambers was the wideness of twenty cubits round about the house on every side.

11 And the doors of the side chambers were toward the place that was left, one door toward the north, and another door toward the south: and the breadth of the place that was left was five cubits round about,

12 Now the building that usus before the separate place at the end toward the west usus seventy cubits broad; and the wall of the building was five cubits thick round about, and the length thereof ninety

13 So he measured the house, an hundred cubits long; and the se-parate place, and the building, with the walls thereof, an hundred cubits

long;
14 Also the breadth of the face of the house, and of the separate place toward the east, an hundred cubits.

15 And he measured the length of the building over against the separate place which vas behind it, and the <sup>2</sup>galleries thereof on the one side and on the other side, an hundred cubits, with the inner temple, and

the porches of the court;
16 The door posts, and 'the narrow windows, and the galleries round about on their three stories, over against the door, scieled with wood round about, and from the ground up to the windows, and the windows were covered;

17 To that above the door, even unto the inner house, and without, and by all the wall round about within and without, by 5 measure.

18 And it was made with chernbims and palm trees, so that a palm tree was between a cherub and a cherub; and every cherub had two

faces;
19 So that the face of a man was toward the palm tree on the one side, and the face of a young lion toward the palm tree on the other side: it was made through all the house round about.

20 From the ground unto above the door were cherubims and palm trees made, and on the wall of the temple.

21 The 'posts of the temple were squared, and the face of the sanctuary; the appearance of the one as the appearance of the other.

22 The altar of wood was three cu-

bits high, and the length thereof two cubits; and the corners thereof, and the length thereof, and the walls thereCHRIST B74 40.0

2 Or, several walks, or, walks with pillars.

\* var. 26. ch. 40. 16.

8 Heb. ciding of wood. 4 Or, und the ground unto the mindous.

5 Reb. f 1 Kin. 6. 29.

<sup>9</sup> Ree ch. 1, 10.

6 Heb. post.

A Ex. 30, 1,

i 1 Kin. 6. 5, 6. 4 Heb. side chamber over side chamber.

8 Or.

• 1 Kin. 6.

20. 2 Chr. 3, 8.

chamber.
5 Or, three and thirty times, or, foot.
6 Heb. be holden.
7 Heb. it was made broader, and went round. 01 Kin. 6. 8. CHRIST 574. f ch. 44. 16. Mal. 1. 7, 12.

I Fr. St. R.

11 Kin. 6. 81,—35.

eh. 41, 12,

è ch. 41, 16,

2 Or, did eat of these. 3 Or, and the build-

ing con-sisted of the lower and the middle-

of, were of wood: and he said unto me, This is the table that is before

the Lord.

23 'And the temple and the sanctuary had two doors.

24 And the doors had two leaves.

24 And the doors had two leaves. apiece, two turning leaves; two leaves for the one door, and two leaves for the other door.

25 And there were made on them. on the doors of the temple, cherubims and palm trees, like as were made upon the walls; and there were thick planks upon the face of the

porch without. \*\* ver. 16. ch. 40, 16.

26 And there were " narrow windows and palm trees on the one side and on the other side, on the sides of the porch, and upon the side chambers of the house, and thick planks.

CHAPTER XLII.

1 The chambers for the priests. 13 The use thereof. 19 The measures of the outward court.

THEN he brought me forth into the utter court, the way toward the north: and he brought me into "the chamber that was over against the separate place, and which was before the building toward the north. 2 Before the length of an hundred

cubits was the north door, and the

breadth was fifty cubits. 8 Over against the twenty cubits which were for the inner court, and over against the pavement which was for the utter court, was bgallery a-

gainst gallery in three stories.

4 And before the chambers was a walk of ten cubits breadth inward, a way of one cubit; and their doors

toward the north.

5 Now the upper chambers were shorter: for the galleries 2 were higher than these. 8 than the lower, and than the middlemost of the building.

6 For they were in three stories, but had not pillars as the pillars of the courts: therefore the building was straitened more than the lowest and the middlemost from the ground,

7 And the wall that was without over against the chambers, toward the utter court on the forepart of the chambers, the length thereof was

fifty cubits.

8 For the length of the chambers that were in the utter court was fifty cubits: and, lo, before the temple were an hundred cubits.

9 And 4 from under these chambers was 5 the entry on the east side, 6 as one goeth into them from the utter

couri

10 The chambers were in the thickness of the wall of the court toward the cast, over against the separate place, and over against the building. 11 And the way before them was like the appearance of the chambers which were toward the north, as long as they, and as broad as they; and

all their goings out were both according to their fashions, and according to their doors.

12 And according to the doors of the chambers that were toward the south was a door in the head of the way, even the way directly be-fore the wall toward the east, as

one entereth into them. 13 7 Then said he unto me. The north chambers and the south chambers. which are before the separate place, they be holy chambers, where the priests that approach unto the LORD shall eat the most holy things: there shall they lay the most holy things, and the meat effering, and the sin offering, and the trespass offering; for the place is holy.

14 / When the priests enter there-

in, then shall they not go out of the holy place into the utter court, but there they shall lay their garments wherein they minister; for they are

holy; and shall put on other gar-ments, and shall approach to those things which are for the people.

15 Now when he had made an end

of measuring the inner house, he brought me forth toward the gate whose prospect is toward the east, and measured it round about.

16 He measured the east 2 side with the measuring reed, five hundred reeds, with the measuring reed round about.

17 He measured the north side, five hundred reeds, with the measuring reed round about.

18 He measured the south side, five hundred reeds, with the measuring reed.

19 ¶ He turned about to the west side, and measured five hundred reeds with the measuring reed.

20 He measured it by the four sides: "it had a wall round about, A five hundred reeds long, and five hundred broad, to make a separa-tion between the sanctuary and the profane place.

CHAPTER XLIII.

1 The returning of the glory of God into the temple. The sin of Israel kindered God's pre-ence. 10 The prophet exhortet them to rependance, and observation of the law of the house. 13 The measures, 18 and the ordinances of the allary.

AFTERWARD he brought me to the gate, even the gate "that looketh toward the east:

2 hAnd, behold, the glory of the God of Israel came from the way of the east: and his voice was like a noise of many waters: dand the earth

shined with his glory.

8 And it was according to the appearance of the vision which I saw, even according to the vision that I saw swhen I came to destroy the city: and the visions were like the vision that I saw by the river Chebar; and I fell upon my face.

CHRIST 874.

4 Lev. 6. 16, 26. 4 24. 9.

' Lev. 2. 2, 10. 2 6. 14, 17, 25, 29, 2 7. 1. 2 10, 13, 14. Num. 18. 9, 10. / ch. 41. 18.

2 Hab, wind

A ch. 45. 2.

e ch. 10. 19. \$ 45. 1. \$ 45. 1. \$ 45. 1. \$ 45. 1. 25. \$ 25. 1. 25. \$ 19. 1. 6.

A 1. 11.

4 Or, from the place. 8 Or, he that brought me.

6 Or, as he

• ver. 4.

| The me   | neures and EZEKIE  | L, XLIV. ordinances of t   | he altar.                          |
|--|--|--|------------------------------------|
| Before<br>CHRIST<br>5%,                                      | 4 And the glory of the LORD came<br>into the house by the way of the   | 16 And the altar shall be twelve cubits long, twelve broad, square in  | Before<br>CHRIST<br>574.           |
|  | gate whose prospect is toward the  | the four squares thereof.  17 And the settle shall be fourteen   |                                    |
| A Nos ch. 10.<br>19. & 41. 2.<br>4 ch. 3. 19.<br>14. & 8. 3. | 5 So the spirit took me up, and  | cubits long and fourteen broad in  |                                    |
| 14. 4 8. S.  | brought me into the inner court;<br>and, behold, the glory of the LORD                                       | the four squares thereof; and the border about it shall be half a cubit;   | 1                                  |
| # 1 Kin. 8.<br>10, 11.<br>ch. 44, 4.                         | filled the house.  | and the bottom thereof shall be a  | * See Ex. 20.                      |
| 7 ch. 40. 3.   | 6 And I heard him speaking unto<br>me out of the house; and the man  | cubit about; and his stairs shall look toward the east.  | 28.                                |
|  | stood by me.   | 18 4 And he said unto me, Son of   |                                    |
| = Ps. 99. 1.   | 7 ¶ And he said unto me, Son of man, "the place of my throne, and  | man, thus saith the Lord God; These are the ordinances of the altar in   |                                    |
| *1 Chr. 28.2.<br>Pa. 99. 5.                                  | the pasce of the soles of my leet,   | the day when they shall make it, to  |                                    |
| Ex. 29. 43.<br>Ps. 68. 16.<br># 132. 14.                     | "where I will dwell in the midst of<br>the children of Israel for ever, and                                  | offer burnt offerings thereon, and to sprinkle blood thereon.  | 4 Lev. 1. 5.                       |
| # 132. 14.<br>Joel S. 17.                                    | my holy name, shall the house of   | 19 And thou shalt give to the  | i ch. 44. 15.                      |
| John 1. 14.<br>2 Cor. 6. 16.                                 | Israel pno more defile, neither they, nor their kings, by their whoredom,                                    | priests the Levites that be of the<br>seed of Zadok, which approach unto   |                                    |
| P ch. 39. 7.   | nor by the carcases of their kings   | me, to minister unto me, saith the<br>Lord God, 'a young bullock for a   |                                    |
| *Lev. 26. 30.<br>Jer. 16. 18.                                | in their high places. 8 In their setting of their threshold  | Lord God, a young bullock for a sin offering.  | 'Ex. 29, 10,                       |
| * Sec 2 Kin.<br>16, 14,                                      | by my thresholds, and their post by  | 20 And thou shalt take of the blood  | Lev. 8. 14,<br>15.                 |
| # 21.4.5,7.<br>ch. 8.3.                                      | my posts, 2 and the wall between me and them, they have even defiled   | thereof, and put it on the four horns of it, and on the four corners of the  | ch. 45, 18,<br>19.                 |
| ch. 8. 3.<br>23. 39.<br>24. 7.                               | my holy name by their abominations   | settle, and upon the border round  |                                    |
| 2 Or,<br>for there<br>was but                                | that they have committed: where-<br>fore I have consumed them in mine  | about: thus shalt thou cleanse and purge it.   |                                    |
| a wall be-   | anger.   | 21 Thou shalt take the bullock also  |                                    |
| tween me<br>and them.  | 9 Now let them put away their<br>whoredom, and the carcases of their   | of the sin offering, and he shall burn it in the appointed place of  | d Ez. 29. 14.                      |
| * ver. 7.  | kings, far from me, and I will dwell   | the house, without the sanctuary.  | * Heb. 13.11.                      |
| * ch. 40. 4.   | in the midst of them for ever.  10 ¶ Thou son of man, "shew the  | 22 And on the second day thou shalt offer a kid of the goats with-   |                                    |
| - (11. 10. 11  | house to the house of Israel, that   | out blemish for a sin offering; and  |                                    |
|  | house to the house of Israel, that<br>they may be ashamed of their ini-<br>quities: and let them measure the | they shall cleanse the altar, as they  |                                    |
| 3 Or,  | <sup>8</sup> pattern.  | did cleanse it with the bullock.  23 When thou hast made an end  |                                    |
| sum, or,<br>number.  | Il And if they be ashamed of all that they have done, shew them the  | of cleansing it, thou shalt offer a young bullock without blemish,   |                                    |
|  | form of the house, and the fashion   | and a ram out of the flock without   |                                    |
| •  | thereof, and the goings out thereof,<br>and the comings in thereof, and all                                  | blemish.   |                                    |
|  | the forms thereof, and all the ordi-   | 24 And thou shalt offer them before<br>the LORD, and the priests shall east  | / Lev. 2. 13.                      |
|  | nances thereof, and all the forms  | salt upon them, and they shall offer   |                                    |
|  | thereof, and all the laws thereof: and write it in their sight, that they                                    | them up for a burnt offering unto<br>the Lorp.   |                                    |
|  | may keep the whole form thereof, and all the ordinances thereof, and   | 25 Seven days shalt thou prepare   | / F.x. 29. 55,                     |
|  | do them.   | every day a goat for a sin offering:<br>they shall also prepare a young bul-   | Lov. 8, 33,                        |
|  | 12 This is the law of the house;   | lock, and a rum out of the flock,  |                                    |
| # ch. 40. 2.   | Upon the top of the mountain the whole limit thereof round about   | without blemish.  26 Seven days shall they purge the   |                                    |
|  | shall be most holy. Behold, this is  | altar and purify it; and they shall  | 2 Hob.<br>fill their               |
|  | the law of the house.  13 \inf And these are the measures  | <sup>2</sup> consecrate themselves.<br><sup>27</sup> And when these days are ex-   | hands,<br>Ex. 29. 21.              |
| rh. 40. 5.   | of the altar after the cubits: The   | pired, it shall be, that upon the  | 4 Lev. 9. 1.                       |
| 4 Beb.   | cubit is a cubit and an hand breadth;<br>even the *bottom shall be a cubit,                                  | eighth day, and so forward, the priests shall make your burnt offer-   | 3 Or, thank<br>afferings.          |
| beson. 5 Heb. lip.   | and the breadth a cubit, and the   | ings upon the altar, and your speace offerings; and I will accept you,   | f Job 42, 8,<br>ch. 20, 40,<br>41, |
| aten up.   | border thereof by the 5 edge thereof round about shall be a span: and  | offerings; and I will accept you, saith the Lord Gon.  | Rom. 12. 1.                        |
| •  | this shall be the higher place of the  | CHAPTER XLIV.  |                                    |
|  | altar.  14 And from the bottom upon the  | 1 Min and and make and make a decided the souluses. A  |                                    |
| 6 Hob.   | ground even to the lower settle shall  | The ricest reproved for polluting of the same<br>tuary. A Idolaters uncapable of the priest's<br>office. 15 The sons of Zadok are accepted |                                    |
| Hard,<br>that is, the  | be two cubits, and the breadth one cubit; and from the lesser settle even                                    | office. 15 The sons of Zadok are accepted thereto. 17 Ordinances for the priests.  |                                    |
| mountain<br>of God.  | to the greater settle shall be four  | THEN he brought me back the  |                                    |
| 7 Heb.<br>Ariel, that  | cubits, and the breadth one cubit.  15 So the altar shall be four cu-  | L way of the gate of the outward<br>sanctuary which looketh toward the   | e ch. 43. 1.                       |
| is, the lion   | bits; and from 7 the altar and up-   | east; and it was shut.   |                                    |
| Is. 50, 1,   | ward shall be four horns.  | 2 Then said the Lord unto me; This   |                                    |

CHRIST 874. 4 ch. 43. 4. Gen. 31.51. 1 Cor.10.18. dch. 46.2, 8. eh. 3. 23. 4 43. 5. / ch. 1, 28, # ch. 40. 4. 2 Heb. set à ch. 2, 5. ch. 45. 9. 1 Pet. 4. 3. ver. 9.ch. 43. 8.Acta 21. 28. 8 Heb. chil-dren of a stranger. Lev. 22.25. Deut.10.16. Acts 7. 51. \* Lev. 21. 6, 8, 17, 21. Lev. 3. 16. P Lev. 22. 2, Ac.
4 Or, ward, or, ordisance:
And so ver. 11, & 16, & ch. 40, 45. f ver. 7. See 2 Kin. 23. 8, &c. 2 Chr. 29. 4, 5, ch. 48, 11, \*1 Chr. 26. 1. £2Chr.20.94 " Num. 16. 9.

" Is. 9. 16, Mal. 2. 8, 5 Heb. were for a stumbling-block of iniquity unto, &c. ch. 11. 3, 4. Fr. 106, 26. Num. 18. 3, 2 Kip. 23. 9. ch. 32. 30.

gate shall be shut, it shall not be opened, and no man shall enter in by it; because the Lorn, the God of Israel, hath entored in by it, there-fore it shall be shut.

8 It is for the prince; the prince, he shall sit in it to eat bread before the Lord; the shall enter by the way of the porch of that gate, and shall go out by the way of the samo

4 ¶ Then brought he me the way of the north gate before the house: and I looked, and, 'behold, the glory of the LORD filled the house of the LORD: /and I fell upon my face,

5 And the LORD said unto me, Son of man, 2 mark well, and behold with thine eyes, and hear with thine cars all that I say unto thee concerning all the ordinances of the house of the Lord, and all the laws thereof; and mark well the entering in of the house, with every going forth

of the sanctuary.
6 And thou shalt say to the rebellious, even to the house of Israel. Thus saith the Lord God; O ye house of Israel, 'let it suffice you

house of asrao, let it sume you of all your abominations,
7 \*In that ye have brought into my sanctuary 8 strangers, "uncircumcised in heart, and uncircumcised in flesh, to be in my sanctuary. to pollute it, even my house, when ye offer "my bread," the fat and the blood, and they have broken my covenant because of all your abominations.

8 And ye have not pkept the charge of mine holy things: but ye have set

tuary for yourselves.

9 ¶ Thus saith the Lord God; ¶ No stranger, uncircumcised in heart, nor uncircumcised in flesh, shall enter

that is among the children of Israel.

10 "And the Levites that are gone away far from me, when Israel went astray, which went astray away from me after their idols; they shall even

bear their iniquity.

11 Yet they shall be ministers in my sanctuary, having charge at the gates of the house, and ministering to the house: 'they shall slay the burnt offering and the sa crifice for the people, and "they shall stand before them to minister unto them.

12 Because they ministered unto them before their idols, and \*5 caused the house of Israel to fall into iniquity; therefore have I plifted up mine hand against them, saith the Lord God, and they shall bear their iniquity.

18 And they shall not come near unto me, to do the office of a priest unto me, nor to come near to any of my holy things, in the most holy place: but they shall bear their

shame, and their abominations which they have committed.

14 But I will make them keepers

14 But I will make them \*keepers of the charge of the house, for all the service thereof, and for all that shall be done therein.

16 ¶ But the priests the Levites, the sons of Zadok, that kept the charge of my sanctuary \*when the children of Israel went astray from me, they shall come near to me to minister unto me, and they shall before me to offer unto me the fat and the blood, saith the Lord Gon:

16 They shall enter into my sanctuary, and they shall come near to my table, to minister unto me, and they shall keep my charge.

17 ¶ And it shall come to pass, that when they enter in at the gates of the inner court, 'they shall be clothed with linen garments; and no wool shall come upon them, whiles they minister in the gates of the inner court, and within.

18 They shall have linen bonnets upon their heads, and shall have linen breeches upon their loins; they shall not gird themselves 23 with any thing that causeth sweat.

19 And when they go forth into the utter court, even into the utter court to the people, they shall put off their garments wherein they ministered, and lay them in the holy chambers,

and they shall put on other gar-ments; and they shall "not sanctify the people with their garments. 20 "Neither shall they shave their heads, nor suffer their locks to grow long; they shall only poll their heads.

21 'Neither shall any priest drink wine, when they enter into the inner court.

22 Neither shall they take for their 22 neuner small they take for their wives a \*pwidow, nor her that is \*put away: but they shall take maidens of the seed of the house of Israel, or a widow \*that had a priest before.

23 And they shall teach my people the difference between the holy and profane, and cause them to discern between the unclean and the clean.

24 And in controversy they shall stand in judgment; and they shall judge it according to my judgments: and they shall keep my laws and my statutes in all mine assemblies;

and they shall hallow my sabbaths.

25 And they shall come at no dead person to defile themselves: but for father, or for mother, or for son, or for daughter, for brother, or for sister that hath had no husband, they

may defile themselves.

26 And "after he is cleansed, they shall reckon unto him seven days.

27 And in the day that he goeth into the sanctuary, unto the inner court, ever. 17.

CHRIST 874.

1 Chr. 23. 26, 32.

ch. 40. 46, & 43. 19. 410---¢ ver. 10.

/ Dent. 10. 8

4 ch. 41, 22,

Ex. 28. 39. 40, 43. 4 39, 27, 28.

Fx. 28. 40, 43. & 39. 28.

2 Or, in sweating places.
3 Heb. in, or, with sweat. l ch. 42, 14,

= ch. 46, 20 Sre Ex. 29, 37, A 30. 29. Lev. 6. 27. Matt. 23. 17, 19. \* Lev. 21. 5. . Lav. 10. 9.

P Lev. 21.7, 13, 14. 4 Heb-thrust forth. 5 Reb. from a priest. \* Lev. 10. 10, ch. 22, 26, Mal. 2, 7.

r Deut. 17. 6, **åc.** 2 Chr. 19. 8, 10.

' Sce ch. 22. 26. ! Lev. 21. 1.

" Num. 6. 10.

Diamo CHRIST 874. \* Lev. 4. 2.

\* Nam.18.20.
Deut. 10. 9.
& 18. 1, 2.
Josh. 13.14.
33.

Lov. 6. 18, 29. 4 7. 6.

compared with Num.

lev. 27. 21, 28,

18. 14. 2 Or, depoted.

8 Or, chief.

\* Ex. 13. 2. \$ 22. 29. 30. \$ 23. 19. Wum. 3. 13. \$ 18. 12, 13.

Num. 15.20. Neh. 10. 37.

Pro. 3.9, 10.

/ Ex. 22. 31. Lev. 22. 8.

4 Hob. when ge cause the land to

ch. 47. 22. 5 Heb.

t ch. 42, 20.

6 Or, void

4 ch. 48. 10.

ver. 1. ch. 48. 10,

/ch. 48. 13.

/ See ch. 40. 17.

4 ch. 48, 15,

to minister in the sanctuary, "he shall offer his sin offering, saith the Lord Gop. 28 And it shall be unto them for

an inheritance: I 'am their inheritance: and ye shall give them no possession in Israel: I am their possession.

29 "They shall out the meat offering,

and the sin offering, and the trespass offering; and every 2 dedicated thing in Israel shall be their's. 30 And the 3° first of all the firstfruits of all things, and every oblation of all, of every sort of your oblations, shall be the priest's: ye "shall also give unto the priest the first of your dough, "that he may cause the bless-

ing to rest in thine house.

31 The priests shall not eat of any thing that is /dead of itself, or torn, whether it be fowl or beast.

CHAPTER XLV.

1 The portion of land for the sanctnary, 6 for the city, 7 and for the prince. 9 Urdinances for the prince.

MOREOVER, when ye shall divide by lot the land for inheritance, ye shall offer an oblation unto the Lord, san holy portion of the land; the length shall be the length of five and twenty thouand reeds, and the breadth shall be ten thousand. This shall be holy in all the borders thereof round about.

2 Of this there shall be for the sanctuary five hundred in length, with five hundred in breadth, square round about; and fifty cubits round about for the suburbs thereof.

8 And of this measure shalt thou measure the length of five and twenty thousand, and the breadth of ten thousand: fand in it shall be the

sanctuary and the most holy place. 4 The holy portion of the land shall be for the priests the ministers of the sanctuary, which shall come near to minister unto the LORD: and it shall be a place for their houses, and an holy place for the

sanctuary. 5 And the five and twenty thousand of length, and the ten thousand of breadth, shall also the Levites, the ministers of the house, have for themselves, for a possession for f twenty chambers.

6 4 And ye shall appoint the possession of the city five thousand broad, and five and twenty thousand long, over against the oblation of the holy portion: it shall be for the whole house of Israel.

7 5 And a portion shall be for the prince on the one side and on the other side of the oblation of the holy portion, and of the possession of the city, before the oblation of the holy portion, and before the possession of the city, from the west side westward,

and from the east side eastward: and

of the portions, from the west border unto the east border. 8 In the land shall be his posses-

sion in Israel: and \*my princes shall no more oppress my people; and the rest of the land shall they give to the house of Israel according to their tribes.

9 Thus saith the Lord God; Let it suffice you, O princes of Israel: "remove violence and spoil, and "remove violence and spoil, and execute judgment and justice, take away your exactions from my people, saith the Lord Goo.

10 Ye shall have just "balances, and a just ephah, and a just bath.

11 The ephah and the bath shall be of one measure, that the bath may contain the tenth part of an homer, and the ephah the tenth part of an homer: the measure thereof shall be after the homer.

12 And the "shekel shall be twenty gerahs: twenty shekels, five and twen-ty shekels, fifteen shekels, shall be

your manch.

13 This is the oblation that ve shall offer; the sixth part of an ephah of an homer of wheat, and ye shall give the sixth part of an ephah of an homer of barley:

14 Concerning the ordinance of oil, the bath of oil, ye shall offer the tenth part of a bath out of the cor, which is an homer of ten baths: for ten baths are an homer:

15 And one 8 lamb out of the flock, out of two hundred, out of the fat pastures of Israel; for a meat offering, and for a burnt offering, and for \*peace offerings, \*\* to make reconciliation for them, saith the Lord

16 All the people of the land shall give this oblation for the prince in Israel.

17 And it shall be the prince's part to give burnt offerings, and meat offerings, and drink offerings, in the feasts, and in the new moons, and in the sablaths, in all solemnities of the house of Israel: he shall pre-pare the sin offering, and the meat offering, and the burnt offering, and the 7 peace offerings, to make reconciliation for the house of Israel.

18 Thus saith the Lord God; In the first month, in the first day of the month, thou shalt take a young bullock without blemish, and cleanse the sanctuary:

19 And the priest shall take of the blood of the sin offering, and put it upon the posts of the house, and upon the four corners of the

settle of the altar, and upon the posts of the gate of the inner court. 20 And so thou shalt do the seventh day of the month for every one that erreth, and for him that is simple: so shall ye reconcile the

house. the length shall be over against one 21 'In the first month, in the four-

CHRIST 574.

Jer. 22, 17, ch. 22, 27, & 46, 18,

i ch. 41. 6.

₩ Jar. 22. 3.

2 Heb. ex-

" Lev. 19. 36, 36. Prov. 11. 1,

Ex. 30, 13,
 Lov. 27, 25,
 Num. 3, 47,

3 Or. kid.

4 Or. thank offerings.

5 Heb. shall be for.

offerinas.

t Lev. 16. 16,

r ch. 43, 20,

· Lev. 4. 27. Ex. 12. 18. Lev. 23.5,6. Num. 9.2,3. £ 28. 16, 17. Ibut. 16. 1,

( ab. 48, 91.

-CHRIST B74.

teenth day of the month, ye shall have the passover, a feast of seven days; unleavened bread shall be eaten.

unicavened bread shall be eaten.
22 And upon that day shall the
prince prepare for himself and for
all the people of the land "a bullock for a sin offering.
23 And "seven days of the feast he
shall prepare a burnt offering to the

\* Lev. 4. 14. " Lev. 23. 8.

Lorp, seven bullocks and seven rams without blemish daily the seven days; and a kid of the goats daily for a

sin offering.
24 And he shall prepare a meat offering of an ephah for a bullock, and an ephah for a ram, and an

hin of oil for an ephah.

25 In the seventh month, in the fifteenth day of the month, shall he do the like in the feast of the

Lev. 23. 34. Num. 29. 12. Deu. 16. 13.

\* ver. 8. ch. 44. 8.

Num. 28, 15, 22, 30, & 29, 5, 11, 16, 19, &c. ch. 46, 5, 7.

seven days, according to the sin offering, according to the burnt of-fering, and according to the meat offering, and according to the oil.

CHAPTER XLVI.

1 Ordinances for the prime in his worship, 9 and for the people. 16 An order for the prince's inheritance. 19 The courts for boil-ing and baking.

THUS saith the Lord God; The eth toward the east shall be shut the

cth toward the east shall be shut the six working days; but on the subbath it shall be opened, and in the day of the new moon it shall be opened. 2 "And the prince shall enter by the way of the porch of that gate without, and shall stand by the post of the gate, and the priests shall prepare his burnt offering and his prepare his burnt offering and his peace offerings, and he shall worship at the threshold of the gate: then he shall go forth; but the gate shall not be shut until the evening.

3 Likewise the people of the land shall worship at the door of this gate before the Lord in the sabbaths

and in the new moons.

4 And the burnt offering that b the prince shall offer unto the LORD in the sabbath day shall be six lambs without blemish, and a ram without blemish.

ver. 7, 11, ch. 45, 24, 2 Heb. the gift of his hand, Dou. 16. 17.

t ch. 45, 17,

5 And the meat offering shall be an ephah for a ram, and the meat offering for the lambs 2 as he shall be able to give, and an hin of oil to an ephah.

6 And in the day of the new moon it shall be a young bullock without blemish, and six lambs, and a ram: they shall be without blemish.

7 And he shall prepare a meat offer-ing, an ephah for a bullock, and an ephah for a ram, and for the lambs according as his hand shall attain unto, and an hin of oil to an ephah.

8 d And when the prince shall enter, he shall go in by the way of the porch of that gate, and he shall go forth by

solemn feasts, he that entereth in by the way of the north gate to worship shall go out by the way of the south gate; and he that entereth by the way of the south gate shall go forth by the way of the north gate: he shall not return by the way of the gate whereby he came in, but shall go forth over against it.

10 And the prince in the midst of them, when they go in, shall go in; and when they go forth, shall go

11 And in the feasts and in the solemnities / the meat offering shall be an ephah to a bullock, and an ephah to a ram, and to the lambs as he is able to give, and an hin of oil to an ephah.

12 Now when the prince shall prepare a voluntary burnt offering or peace offerings voluntarily unto the LORD, one shall then open him the gate that looketh toward the east, and he shall prepare his burnt offering and his peace offerings, as he did on the sabbath day: then he shall go forth; and after his going forth one shall shut the gate.

13 Thou shalt daily prepare a burnt offering unto the Lord of a lamb 2 of the first year without blemish: thou shalt prepare it 3 every morning.

14 And thou shalt prepare a meat ofper treatment of the state of the state of the state part of an ephah, and the third part of an hin of oil, to temper with the fine flour: a meat offering continually by a perpetual ordinance unto the Lorn.

15 Thus shall they prepare the lamb, and the meat offering, and the oil, every morning for a continual burnt

offering.
16 ¶ Thus saith the Lord God: If the prince give a gift unto any of his sons, the inheritance thereof shall be his sons'; it shall be their posses-sion by inheritance.

17 But if he give a gift of his inheritance to one of his servants, then it shall be his to 'the year of liberty; after it shall return to the prince; but his inheritance shall be his sons for them.

18 Moreover \* the prince shall not take of the people's inheritance by oppression, to thrust them out of their possession; but he shall give his sons inheritance out of his own possession: that my people be not scattered every man from his possession.

19 T After he brought me through the entry, which was at the side of the gate, into the holy chambers of the priests, which looked toward the north: and, behold, there was a place on the two sides westward.

20 Then said he unto me, This is the place where the priests shall boil the of that gate, and he shall go forth by trespass offering and the sin offering, where they shall "bake the meat offering."

\*Ex. 32. 14

9 Thut when the people of the land of the land of the sin offering, where they shall "bake the meat offering, where they shall "bake the most out into into the land of th

CHRIST

F ver. 2.

A Ex. 29. 38. Num. 28. 3. Rum. 28. 2 2 Heb. a ron of his year. 3 Heb. morning by morn-ing.

(Lev. 25, 10,

1 2 Chr. 35.

~ Lav. 2. 4. 5, 7.

• Ex. 23, 14,

1 var. 2.

CHRIST B74. 2 Heb. a court in a court of a court in a court in a court of a court.

\* 800 TOZ. 20.

Joel 3. 18. Zech. 13. 1. & 14. 8. Rev. 22. 1.

è ch. 40. 3.

5 Heb.

21 Then he brought me forth into the utter court, and caused me to pass by the four corners of the court; and, behold, in every corner of the court there was a court.

22 In the four corners of the court there were courts 3 joined of forty cubits long and thirty broad: these four 4 corners were of one measure.

23 And there was a row of build-ing round about in them, round about them four, and it was made with boiling places under the rows round about

24 Then said he unto me, These are the places of them that boil, where the ministers of the house shall boil the sacrifice of the people.

### CHAPTER XLVII.

1 The vision of the holy waters. 6 The virtue of them. 13 The borders of the land. 22 The division of it by lot.

AFTERWARD he brought me Again unto the door of the house; and, behold, "waters issued out from under the threshold of the house eastward: for the forefront of the house stood toward the east. and the waters came down from under from the right side of the house, at the south side of the altar.

2 Then brought he me out of the way of the gate northward, and led me about the way without unto the utter gate by the way that looketh eastward; and, behold, there ran out

waters on the right side.

8 And when b the man that had the line in his hand went forth eastward, he measured a thousand

cubits, and he brought me through the waters; the 5 waters were to

waters of the ancies. the ancles

4 Again he measured a thousand, and brought me through the waters: the waters were to the knees. Again he measured a thousand, and brought me through; the waters were to the laine

5 Afterward he measured a thousand; and it was a river that I could not pass over: for the waters were risen, 6 waters to swim in, a river that could not be passed over.

6 ¶ And he said unto me, Son of man, hast thou seen this? Then he brought me, and caused me to return to the brink of the river.

7 Now when I had returned, behold. at the 7 bank of the river were very many trees on the one side and on the other.

8 Then said he unto me, These waters issue out toward the east country, and go down into the 8 desert, and go into the sea: which being brought forth into the sea, the waters shall be healed.

9 And it shall come to pass, that every thing that liveth, which mov-eth, whithersoever the 9 rivers shall

be a very great multitude of fish, because these waters shall come thitther: for they shall be healed; and every thing shall live whither the river cometh.

10 And it shall come to pass, that the fishers shall stand upon it from En-gedi even unto En-eglaim; they shall be a place to spread forth nets; their fish shall be according to their kinds, as the fish of the great sea, exceeding many.

11 But the miry places thereof and the marishes thereof 2 shall not be healed; they shall be given to salt

12 And 'by the river upon the bank thereof, on this side and on that side, shall grow all trees for meat, /whose leaf shall not fade, neither shall the fruit thereof be consumed: it shall bring forth inew fruit according to his months, because their waters they issued out of the sanctuary: and the fruit thereof shall be for meat, and the leaf thereof 5 for medicine.

13 Thus saith the Lord Gop; This shall be the border, whereby ye shall inherit the land according to the twelve tribes of Israel: \*Joseph shall have two portions.

14 And ye shall inherit it, one as well as another: concerning the which I ilifted up mine hand to give it unto your fathers: and this land shall \*fall unto you for inheritance.

15 And this shall be the border of the land toward the north side, from the great sea, the way of Hethlon, as men go to "Zedad;

16 "Hamath, "Berothah, Sibraim, which is between the border of Damascus and the border of Hamath; 7 Hazar-hatticon, which is by the

coast of Hauran, 17 And the border from the sea shall be P Hazar-cnan, the border of Damascus, and the north northward, and the border of Hamath. And this is the north side.

18 And the east side ye shall measure 8 from Hauran, and from Damascus, and from Gilcad, and from the land of Israel by Jordan, from the border unto the east sea. And this is the east side.

19 And the south side southward. from Tamar even to the waters of strife in Kadesh, the 2 river to the great sea. And this is 3 the south side southward.

20 The west side also shall be the great sea from the border, till a man come over against Hamath. This is the west side.

21 So shall ye divide this land unto you according to the tribes of Israel.

22 ¶ And it shall come to pass, that ye shall divide it by lot for an inheritance unto you, and to the strangers come, shall live: and there shall that sojourn among you, which shall

CHRIST 874.

4 Num. 34. 6. Josh. 23. 4. ch. 48. 28.

<sup>2</sup> Or, and that which shall not be healed. 4 ver. 7. 8 Heb. shall come up. Ps. 1. 3. Jer. 17. 8. 4 Or,

5 Or, for bruises and sores. Fev. 22. 2.

A Gen. 48. 5 1 Chr. 5. 1. ch. 48. 4. 5.

6 Or, swore, 4 Gen. 12, 7, & 13, 15, & 15, 7, & 17, 8, & 26, 8, & 28, 13, ch. 20, 5, 6, 28, 42, 4 ch. 48, 29, I ch. 48, 1, " Num. 34. 8. " Num. 31. S.

° 25am. 8. 8. 7 Or, the middle village. P Num. 34.9. ch. 48, 1.

8 Hob. from

7 Num. 20. 13. Deu. 32. 51. Ps. 81. 7. ch. 48. 28. 9 ()r, Meribah.

2 Or, valley. 3 Or. toward Timan.

7 Heb. lip. ver. 12. Bev. 22. 2.

8 Or, plain: See Deut. 3, 17. & 1, 49. Josk. 3, 16.

two ripers.

2 Heb. one

<sup>6</sup> ch. 15. 1, —6.

beget children among you: 'and they CHRIST shall be unto you as born in the coun-1774. try among the children of Israel; they Rom. 10. Gal. 8, 28.

shall have inheritance with you among the tribes of Israel. 28 And it shall come to pass, that in what tribe the stranger sojourneth, there shall ye give him his inheritance, saith the Lord God.

CHAPTER XLVIIL

1, 23 The portions of the twelve tribes, 8 of the sanctuary, 15 of the city and suburbs, 21 and of the prince. 30 The dimensions and gates of the city.

NOW these are the names of the tribes, "From the north end to e ch. 47. 15, tribes, "From the norm end we the coast of the way of Hothlon, as one goeth to Hamath, Hazarenan, the border of Damascus northward, to the coast of Hamath; for these are his sides east and west; 2a

portion for Dan.

2 And by the border of Dan, from the east side unto the west side, a portion for Asher.

8 And by the border of Asher, from the east side even unto the west side.

a portion for Naphtali. 4 And by the border of Naphtali,

from the east side unto the west side, a portton for Manasseh, 5 And by the border of Manasseh, from the east side unto the west side, a portion for Ephraim.
6 And by the border of Ephraim,

from the east side even unto the west side, a portion for Reuben.
7 And by the border of Reuben,

7 And by the border of Reducin, from the east side unto the west side, a portion for Judah. 8 ¶ And by the border of Judah, from the east side unto the west side, shall be b the offering which ye shall offer of five and twenty thousand reeds in breadth, and in length as one of the other parts, from the east side unto the west side: and the sanctuary shall be in the midst of it.

9 The oblation that ye shall offer unto the LORD shall be of five and twenty thousand in length, and of ten thousand in breadth.

10 And for them, even for the priests, shall be this holy oblation; toward the north five and twenty thousand in length, and toward the west ten thousand in breadth, and toward the east ten thousand in breadth, and toward the south five and twenty thousand in length: and the sanctuary of the Lord shall be in the midst thereof.

11°3 It shall be for the priests that

are sanctified of the sons of Zadok; which have kept my charge, which went not astray when the children of Israel went astray, das the Levites

went astray.

12 And this oblation of the land that is offered shall be unto them a thing most holy by the border of the Levites.

18 And over against the border of the priests the Levites shall have five and twenty thousand in length, and ten thousand in breadth: all the length shall be five and twenty thousand, and the breadth ten thou-

sand. 14 And they shall not sell of it, neither exchange, nor alienate the firstfruits of the land; for it is hely unto the LORD.

15 ¶ / And the five thousand, that are left in the breadth over against are let in the breath over against the five and twenty thousand, shall be a profane place for the city, for dwelling, and for suburbs: and the city shall be in the midst thereof, 16 And these shall be the measures

thereof; the north side four thousand and five hundred, and the south side four thousand and five hundred, and on the east side four thousand and five hundred, and the west side four thousand and five hundred.

17 And the suburbs of the city shall be toward the north two hundred and fifty, and toward the south two hundred and fifty, and toward the east two hundred and fifty, and toward the west two hundred and fifty.

18 And the residue in length over against the oblation of the holy portion shall be ten thousand castward, and ten thousand westward: and it shall be over against the oblation of the holy portion; and the increase thereof shall be for food unto them

that serve the city.

19 \*And they that serve the city shall serve it out of all the tribes of Israel.

20 All the oblation shall be five and twenty thousand by five and twenty thousand: ye shall offer the holy oblation foursquare, with the pos-

session of the city.

21 ¶ 'And the residue shall be for the prince, on the one side and on the other of the holy oblation, and of the possession of the city, over against the five and twenty thousand of the oblation toward the east border, and westward over against the five and twenty thousand toward the west border, over against the por-tions for the prince: and it shall be the holy oblation; \*and the sanc-tuary of the house shall be in the midst thereof.

22 Moreover from the possession of the Levites, and from the possession of the city, being in the midst of that which is the prince's, between the border of Judah and the border

of Benjamin, shall be for the prince. 23 As for the rest of the tribes, from the east side unto the west side, Benjamin shall have 2 a por-

24 And by the border of Benjamin, from the east side unto the west side. Simeon shall have a portion.

CHRIST

574.

/ ch. 45. 6.

/ d. 4L 2D.

å ch. 45. 6.

i ch. 45. 7.

4 ver. 8, 10.

2 Heb. one

ech. 44. 15. 3 Or, The sanctified portion shall be for the priests. 4 Or, ward, or, ordinance. ch. 44. 10.

Bullers CERIST **514.** 

i ch. 47. 19. 2 Heb. Meribak-hadesk. n ch. 47. 14, 21, 22.

25 And by the border of Simeon. from the east side unto the west side, Issachar a portion.

26 And by the border of Issachar, from the east side unto the west

side, Zebulun a portion.
27 And by the border of Zebulun, from the east side unto the west

side, Gad a portion.

28 And by the border of Gad, at the south side southward, the border der shall be even from Tamar unto the waters of \*strife in Kadesh, and to the river toward the great

29 "This is the land which ye shall divide by lot unto the tribes of Israel for inheritance, and these are their portions, saith the Lord Gop.

80 ¶ And these are the goings out of the city on the north side, four thousand and five hundred measures.

81 "And the gates of the city shall be after the names of the tribes of Israel: three gates northward; one gate of Reuben, one gate of Judah, one gate of Levi.

32 And at the east side four thou-

sand and five hundred: and three gates; and one gate of Joseph, one

gate of Benjamin, one gate of Dan. 83 And at the south side four thousand and five hundred measures: and three gates; one gate of Simcon, one gate of Issachar, one gate of Zebulun.

34 At the west side four thousand os At une west side four thousand and five hundred, with their three gates; one gate of Gad, one gate of Asher, one gate of Naphtali. 36 It was round about eighteen thousand measures: and the name of the site force of the site force.

of the city from that day shall be,

Judg. 6. 24.

THE BOOK OF DANIEL.

CHRIST cir. 607.

CHAPTER I. 1 Jekotakim's captivily. 3 Ashpenar taketh Daniel, Hananiah, Mishael, and Azariah. 8 They refusing the king's portion do pros-per with pulse and water. 17 Their excel-lency in wisdom. I N the third year of the reign of

2 Kin. 24.1. 2 Chr. 36. 6.

42 Chr. 36.7.

• Foretold, 2 Kin. 20. 17, 18. Ia. 39. 7.

/ Auts 7, 22,

Jeholakim king of Judah acame Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon unto Jerusalem, and besieged it. 2 And the Lord gave Jehoiakim king of Judah into his hand, with part of the vessels of the house of cir. 606. <sup>5</sup> Jer. 27. 19, 20. God: which he carried 'into the land of Shinar to the house of his god; 'and he brought the vessels into the treasure house of his god. \*Gen. 10. 10. & 11. 2. Is. 11. 11. Zech. 5. 11.

3 7 And the king spake unto Ashpenaz the master of his eunuchs, that he should bring \*certain of the children of Israel, and of the

king's seed, and of the princes;
4 Children in whom was no blemish, but well favoured, and skilful in all wisdom, and cunning in knowledge, and understanding science, and such as had ability in them to stand in the king's palace, and whom they might teach the learning and the tongue of the Chaldeans.

6 And the king appointed them a daily provision of the king's meat, and of 2 the wine which he drank: 2 Hob. the wine of his drink. so nourishing them three years, that at the end thereof they might stand F ver. 19. Gen. 41. 46. 1 Kin. 10. 8.

6 Now among these were of the children of Judah, Daniel, Hananiah,

Mishael, and Azariah: 7 Unto whom the prince of the cunuchs gave names: 'for he gave unto Daniel the name of Belteshazand to Mishael, of Meshach; and to

Azariah, of Abed-nego.

8 ¶ But Daniel purposed in his heart that he would not defile himself \* with the portion of the king's meat, nor with the wine which he drank: therefore he requested of the prince of the cunuchs that he might not defile himself.

9 Now God had brought Daniel into favour and tender love with the prince of the eunuchs.

10 And the prince of the eunuchs said unto Daniel, I fear my lord the king, who hath appointed your meat and your drink: for why should he see your faces 2 worse liking than the children which are of your sort? then shall ye make me endanger my

head to the king.

11 Then said Daniel to 4 Melzar, whom the prince of the eunuchs had set over Daniel, Hananiah, Mishael, and Azariab,

12 Prove thy servants, I beseech thee, ten days; and let them give us 5 pulse 6 to eat, and water to drink.

13 Then let our countenances be looked upon before thee, and the countenance of the children that cat of the portion of the king's meat: and as thou seest, deal with thy servants.

14 So he consented to them in this matter, and proved them ten days

15 And at the end of ten days their countenances appeared fairer and fatter in flesh than all the children which did eat the portion of the

king's meat. 16 Thus Melzar took away the porzar; and to Hananiah, of Shadrach; tion of their meat, and the wine that

CHRIST 674.

Rev. 91.

. Jer. 33, 16. 2 Heb. Jehovak-skammak: Boe Ez. 17. 15.

Jung. 6. 21. Joel 3. 21. Zech. 2. 10. Rev. 21. 3. & 22. 3.

Before CHRIST cir. 606.

b Deu. 32. 38. Ezek. 4. 13. Hos. 9. 3.

l See Gen. 39. 21. Ps. 106. 46. Prov. 16. 7.

2 Heb. 8 Or, term. or, con-4 Or, The

5 Heb. of pulse. 6 Heb. that we may cat,

A Gen. 41, 45, 2 Kin. 21, 17. 6 ch. 4. 8. 4 5. 12.

CHRIST cir. 606. \*1 Kin.3.19. Jam. 1. 8, 17. Acta 7, 22. 2 Or, he made Daniel under-stand. Num. 12. 6. 2 Chr. 26. 5. ch. 5. 11,12, 14. & 10. 1. 608. P ver. 5. Gen. 41. 46. 11 Kin. 10.1.

8 Heb.

wisdom
of understanding.
ch. 6. 28.
à 10. 1.
He lived

pulse. 17 ¶ As for these four children, "God gave them "knowledge and skill in all learning and wisdom: and "Daniel had "understanding in all visions and dreams.

they should drink: and gave them

18 Now at the end of the days that the king had said he should bring them in, then the prince of the buchadnezzar.

19 And the king communed with them; and among them all was found none like Daniel, Hananiah, Mishael, and Azariah: therefore stood they before the king.

20 And in all matters of swisdom and understanding, that the king enquired of them, he found them ten times better than all the magicians and astrologers that were in all his realm.

to see that glorious time of the 21 'And Daniel continued even unto the first year of king Cyrus.

time or the return of his people the first year of king Cyrus. from the Babylonian captivity, though he did not die then. So till is used, Ps. 110. 1. & 112. 8.

CHAPTER II.

1 Nebuckadnestar, forgetting his dream, requireth it of the Ohaldeaus, by promises and threatenings. 10 They acknowledging their inability are judged to die. 14 Duviel obtaining some respits fundeth the dream. 19 He blesseth God. 24 He staying the decree is brought to the king. 31 The dream. 36 The interpretation. 46 Duviel's advancement.

AND in the second year of the reign of Nebuchadnezzar Nebuchadnezzar dreamed dreams, "wherewith his avoid his provide was a profit to the country of the countr

with his spirit was troubled, and bhis sleep brake from him.

2 Then the king commanded to call the magicians, and the astrologers, and the sorcerers, and the Chaldeans, for to shew the king his dreams. So they came and stood before the king.

8 And the king said unto them, I have dreamed a dream, and my spirit was troubled to know the dream.

4 Then spake the Chaldeans to the king in Syriack, 40 king, live for ever: tell thy servants the dream, and we will shew the interpretation.

5 The king answered and said to the Chaldeans, The thing is gone from me: if ye will not make known unto me the dream, with the inter-pretation thereof, ye shall be '4cut in pieces, and your houses shall be made a dunghill.

6/But if ye shew the dream, and the interpretation thereof, ye shall receive of me gifts and 5 rewards and great honour : therefore shew me the dream.

and the interpretation thereof. 7 They answered again and said, Let the king tell his servants the dream, and we will show the inter-pretation of it.

8 The king answered and said, I know of certainty that ye would gain the time, because ye see the

thing is gone from me.

9 But if ye will not make known

unto me the dream. "there is but one decree for you: for ye have preone decree for you; for ye have prepared lying and corrupt words to
speak before me, till the time be
changed: therefore tell me the dream,
and I shall know that ye can shew
me the interpretation thereof.

10 The Chaldeans answered before the king, and said There is not
a man upon the earth that can shew

the king's matter: therefore there the kings inster: therefore there is no king, lord, nor ruler, that asked such things at any magician, or astrologer, or Chaldean.

11 And it is a rare thing that the king requireth, and there is none

other that can shew it before the king, \*except the gods, whose dwelling is not with flesh.

12 For this cause the king was

angry and very furious, and com-manded to destroy all the wise men of Babylon,

13 And the decree went forth that the wise men should be slain; and they sought Daniel and his fellows

to be slain.

14 Then Daniel 2 answered with 12 7 Inch Daniel answered with counsel and wisdom to Arloch the 3'd captain of the king's guard, which was gone forth to slay the wise men of Babylon:

15 He answered and said to Arioch the king's captain, Why is the decree so hasty from the king? Then Arioch made the thing known to Daniel.

16 Then Daniel went in, and desired

of the king that he would give him time, and that he would shew the

king the interpretation.

17 Then Daniel went to his house, and made the thing known to Hananiah, Mishael, and Azariah, his

companions:
18 That they would desire mercies 16 'Inst they would deare mercies for the God of heaven concerning this secret; 'that Daniel and his fellows should not perish with the rest of the wise men of Babylon.

19 ¶ Then was the secret revealed unto Daniel in a night vision. Then

Daniel blessed the God of heaven.

20 Daniel answered and said, Blessed be the name of God for ever and ever: "for wisdom and might are his: 21 And he changeth "the times and the seasons: "he removeth kings, and setteth up kings: he giveth wisdom unto the wise, and knowledge to them that know understanding:

22 He revealeth the deep and secret things: 'he knoweth what is in the darkness, and the light dwelleth with him.

23 I thank thee, and praise thee, O thou God of my fathers, who hast given me wisdom and might, and hast made known unto me now what we 'desired of thee: for thou hast now made known unto us the king's matter

24 Therefore Daniel went in unto Arioch, whom the king had ordained

CHRIST # Reth. 4. 11.

<sup>2</sup> Chald.

8 Or, chief marshal. marsaat.
4 Chald.
chief of
the executioners, or,
slaughtermen, Gan. 37. 36

(Matt.18.19. 5 Chald.

from be-fore God. 6 Or, that they should not destroy Daniel, &c. Job 33. 15, 16. <sup>1</sup> Ps. 113. 2. & 115. 18.

- Jer. 32. 19. 1Chr.29.30. Esth. 1. 13. ch. 7. 25. & 11. 6. Job 12. 18. Ps. 75. 6, 7. Jer. 27. 5. ch. 4. 17.

P Jam. 1. 5. ver. 28, 29, Job 12, 22, Ps. 25, 14, r Pa. 189. 11, 12. Heb. 4. 13.

ch. 5. 11,14. Jam. 1. 17. f ver. 18.

603.

Gen. 41. 8. ch. 4. 5. Esth. 6. 1. ch. 6. 18.

Gen. 41. 8. Ex. 7. 11. ch. 5. 7.

di Kin. 1.31. ch. 3. 9. & 5. 10. & 6. 6, 21.

4 2 Kin. 10. 27. Esra 6. 11. cb. 3. 29. 4 Chald. made pieces. f ch. 5. 16. 5 Or, fee, ver. 48. ch. 5. 17.

6 Chald. buy, Eph. 5. 16.

Before CHRIST 698.

2 Chald.
That I
havefor
8 Chald.
childre

to destroy the wise men of Babylon: he went and said thus unto him; Destroy not the wise men of Baby-lon: bring me in before the king, and I will shew unto the king the

25 Then Aricch brought in Daniel before the king in haste, and said thus unto him, 21 have found a man of the scaptives of Judah, that will make known unto the king the in-

terpretation.

26 The king answered and said to Daniel, whose name was Belteshazzar. Art thou able to make known unto me the dream which I have seen, and the interpretation there-

27 Daniel answered in the presence of the king, and said, The secret which the king hath demanded cannot the wise men, the astrologers, the magicians, the soothsayers, shew

unto the king;
28 "But there is a God in heaven that revealeth socrets, and \*maketh known to the king Nebuchadnezzar \*what shall be in the latter days. Thy dream, and the visions of thy head upon thy bed, are these; 29 As for thee, O king, thy thoughts

came into thy mind upon thy bed, what should come to pass hereafter: eth known to thee what shall come

to pass.
80 But as for me, this secret is not revealed to me for any wisdom that I have more than any living, <sup>6</sup> but for their sakes that shall make known the interpretation to the king, and that thou mightest know the thoughts

of thy heart.
31 Thou, O king, 7 sawest, and behold a great image. This great image, whose brightness was excellent, stood before thee; and the form thereof

was terrible. 32 b This image's head was of fine gold, his breast and his arms of silver, his belly and his 8 thighs of

88 His legs of iron, his feet part of iron and part of clay. 84 Thou sawest till that a stone was cut out 9° without hands, which smote the image upon his feet that were of iron and clay, and brake

them to pieces.

85 Then was the iron, the clay, the brass, the silver, and the gold, broken to pieces together, and became dlike the chaff of the summer threshingthe chan of the summer chreshing-floors; and the wind carried them away, that 'no place was found for them: and the stone that smote the image / became a great mountain, and filled the whole earth.

36 This is the dream; and we will tell the interpretation thereof 2 Exp. 7.12
Let 77. 6
Let 77. 6
Will tell the interpretation thereof
before the king,
77. Hos. 8.10

27. Thou, O king, art a king of
kings: 50 or the God of heaven hath

given thee a kingdom, power, and

given thee a kingdom, power, and strength, and glory. 88 \*And wheresoever the children of men dwell, the beasts of the field and the fowls of the heaven hath he given into thine hand, and hath made thee ruler over them all. 'Thou

art this head of gold.

89 And after thee shall arise "another kingdom "inferior to thee, and another third kingdom of brass, which

shall bear rule over all the earth.

40 And othe fourth kingdom shall be strong as iron: forasmuch as iron breaketh in pieces and subdueth all things: and as iron that breaketh all these, shall it break in pieces and bruise.

41 And whereas thou sawest Pthe and part of iron, the kingdom shall be divided; but there shall be in it of the strength of the iron, forasmuch as thou sawest the iron mixed with miry clay.

42 And as the toes of the feet were part of iron, and part of clay, so the kingdom shall be partly strong, and

partly 2 broken.
43 And whereas thou sawest from mixed with miry clay they shall mingle themselves with the seed of men: but they shall not cleave sone to another, even as iron is not mixed

with clay.

44 And in the days of these kings shall the God of heaven set up a kingdom, which shall never be destroyed: and the skingdom shall not be left to other people, but it shall break in pieces and consume all these kingdoms, and it shall stand for ever.

45 Forasmuch as thou sawest that the stone was cut out of the mountain 6 without hands, and that it brake in pieces the iron, the brass, the clay, the silver, and the gold; the great God hath made known to the king what shall come to pass 7 hereafter: and the dream is certain, and

the interpretation thereof sure.

46 ¶ Then the king Nebuchadnezzar fell upon his face, and worshipped Daniel, and commanded that they should offer an oblation \* and sweet odours unto him.

47 The king answered unto Daniel, and said, Of a truth it is, that your God is a God of gods, and a Lord of kings, and a revealer of secrets, see-

ing thou couldest reveal this secret.

48 Then the king made Daniel a 48 Then the king made Daniel agreat man, "and gave him many great gifts, and made him ruler over the whole province of Babylon, and "chief of the governors over all the wise men of Babylon.

49 Then Daniel requested of the king, and he set Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego, over the affairs of the province of Babylon: but Daniel "cart" in the gate of the king.

sat in the gate of the king.

CHRIST 408.

beh. 4. 21,32.

l ver. 22.

≈ch.5.28.31. " ver. 32.

eb. 7. 7. 98.

P ver. 33.

2 Ot, brittle.

3 Chald. this with this.

4 Chald. their days. 9 ver. 28. ch. 4. 3, 34. & 6. 26. & 7. 14, 27. Mic. 4. 7. Luke 1. 32,

5 Chald. kingdom thereof. Ps. 2. 9. Is. 60. 12. 1 Cor. 15.24. f ver. 35. Is. 28. 16. 6 Or, which was not in hand.

7 Chald. \* Roo Acta 10, 25, & 14. 13. & 28. 6. " Egra 6, 10.

F var. 24.

\* ver. 6.

e ch. 4. 9.

è ch. S. 12.

\* Eath. 2, 19, 21, 4 3, 2,

wer. 18, 47. Gen. 40. 8. & 41. 16. Amon 4. 13. Chaid. Asth made known.

5 Chald. 7 ver. 22,

80 Gen. 41. 16. Acts 3. 12. Acts 3. 12. 6 Ox, but for the in-tent that the inter-pretation may be made known to the king.

e ver. 47. 7 Chald. wast ser-ing. 800 ver. 88, &c.

å Or, sides.

9 Or, which was not in hands: as ver, 43. ch. 8. 25. Zech. 4. 6. 2 Cor. 5. 1. Heb. 9. 24. d Pa. 1. 4. Hos. 13. 3.

\* Ps. 27. 10, 26. / le. 2. 2, 3.

Pa. 80. 9.

| Before    |
|-----------|
| OHBIS?    |
| cir. 580. |
| -         |

# CHAPTER III.

1 Nebruhadneszar desicaeth a golden image in Dura. 8 Shadrach, Meshuch, and Abda-nego are accused for not voorslipping the image. 13 They, being threatened, make a good conjession. 19 God detiverth them out of the jurnace. 23 Nebuchadneszar seeing the miracie blesseth God.

NEBUCHADNEZZAR the king made an image of gold, whose height was threescore cubits, and the breadth thereof six cubits: he set it up in the plain of Dura, in the province of Babylon.

2 Then Nebuchadnezzarthe king sent to gather together the princes, the go-vernors, and the captains, the judges, the treasurers, the counsellors, the sheriffs, and all the rulers of the provinces, to come to the dedication of the image which Nebuchadnezzar the king had set up.

3 Then the princes, the governors, and captains, the judges, the treasurers, the counsellors, the sheriffs, and all the rulers of the provinces, were gathered together unto the dedica-tion of the image that Nebuchadnezzar the king had set up; and they stood before the image that Nebuchadnezzar had set up. 4 Then an herald cried 2 aloud. To

you "it is commanded. "O people. nations, and languages,

5 That at what time ye hear the sound of the cornet, flute, harp, sackbut, psaltery, 45 dulcimer, and all kinds of musick, ye fall down and worship the golden image that Nebuchadnezzar the king hath set

2 Chald. with might.

3 Chald. they com-mand.

ch. 4. 1.

4 Or, singing.

5 Chald.

6 And whose falleth not down and worshippeth shall the same hour be cast into the midst of a burning flery furnace

7 Therefore at that time, when all the people heard the sound of the cornet, flute, harp, sackbut, psaltery, and all kinds of musick, all the people, the nations, and the languages, fell down and worshipped the golden image that Nebuchadnezzar the king had set up.

8 Wherefore at that time certain Chaldeans came near, and accused

the Jews.

9 They spake and said to the king Nebuchadnezzar, 40 king, live for

10 Thou, O king, hast made a decree, that every man that shall hear the but, psaltery, and dulciner, and all kinds of musick, shall fall down and worship the golden image:

11 And whose falleth not down and worshippeth, that he should be cast into the midst of a burning flery

furnace.

12 'There are certain Jews whom thou hast set over the affairs of the province of Babylon, Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego; these men, O king, 6 have not regarded thee:

they serve not thy gods, nor worship the golden image which thou hast

set up.
13 ¶ Then Nebuchadnezzar in his rage and fury commanded to bring Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego. Then they brought these men before the king.

14 Nebuchadnezzar spake and said unto them, Is it 2 true, O Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego, do not ye serve my gods, nor worship the golden image which I have set up?

15 Now if ye be ready that at what time ye hear the sound of the cornet, time ye hear the sound of the cornet, flute, harp, sackbut, psaltery, and dulcimer, and all kinds of musick, ye fall down and worship the image which I have made; \*Iwell\*. but if ye worship not, ye shall be cast the same hour into the midst of a burning fiery furnace; and who is that God that shall deliver you out of my hands?

of my names:
16 Shadrach, Meshach, and Abednego, answered and said to the king,
O Nebuchadnezzar, we are not careful to answer thee in this matter.

17 If it be so, our God whom we serve is able to deliver us from the burning is able to deriver us from the burning ferry furnace, and he will deliver us out of thine hand, O king. 18 But if not, be it known unto thee, O king, that we will not serve thy

gods, nor worship the golden image which thou hast set up.

19 Then was Nebuchadnezzar sfull Chald. of fury, and the form of his visage was changed against Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego: therefore he spake, and commanded that they should heat the furnace one seven times more than it was wont to be heated.

20 And he commanded the 4 most mighty men that were in his army to bind Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nero. and to cast them into the

burning flery furnace. 21 Then these men were bound in their b coats, their hosen, and their b hats, and their other garments, 6 hats, and their other garments, and were cast into the midst of the burning flery furnace.

22 Therefore because the king's 7commandment was urgent, and the furnace exceeding hot, the 8 flame of the fire slew those men that took up Sha-

drach, Meshach, and Abed-nego. 23 And these three men, Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego, fell down bound into the midst of the burning

flery furnace. 24 Then Nebuchadnezzar the king was astonied, and rose up in haste, and spake, and said unto his counsellors, Did not we cast three men bound into the midst of the fire? They answered and said unto the king, True, O king.

25 He answered and said, Lo, I see

four men loose, walking in the midst of the fire, and they have no hurt;

CHRIST cir. 580.

> 2 Or. of purpose, as Ex. 21, 13.

Matt. 10.

b (IT. manifes 6 Or,

7 Chald.

8 Or, spark

9 Or,

· Is. 43. 2. 2 Chald.

ch. 2. 49.

ch. 6, 12.

4 ch. 2. 4. & 5. 10. & 6. 6, 21.

6 Chald. no regard upon thee.

| Nebuch  | ndnemar DANI  | EL, IV. relateth h  | is dream.   |
|---|---|---|---|
| Before<br>OHRIST<br>cir. 580.   | and the form of the fourth is like<br>the Son of God.<br>26 ¶ Then Nebuchadnessar came  | before them; but they did not make known unto me the interpretation thereof.  | Before<br>CHRIST<br>cir. 570.   |
| Job I. 6.<br>& 38. 7.<br>Ps. 34. 7.<br>Chald.<br>door.  | near to the "mouth of the burning<br>flery furnace, and spake, and said,<br>Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego,<br>ye servants of the most high God,<br>come forth, and come hither. Then   | 8 ¶ But at the last Daniel came in<br>before me, hwhose name was Beite-<br>shaxar, according to the name of<br>my god, 'and in whom is the spirit<br>of the holy gods: and before him I   | * ch. 1. 7.   |
| : Heb. 11. 34.  | Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego, came forth of the midst of the fire.  37 And the princes, governors, and captains, and the king's counsellors, being gathered together, saw these men, 'upon whose bodies the fire had no power, nor was an hair of their head singed, neither were their             | told the dream, saying, 9 O Belteshazar, * master of the magicians, because I know that the spirit of the holy gods is in thee, and no secret troubleth thee, tell me the visions of my dream that I have seen, and the interpretation thereof.                           | ch. 2. 11.<br>& 5. 11, 14<br>b ch. 2. 48.<br>& 5. 11.   |
| Pa. 34. 7,  | coats changed, nor the smell of fire<br>had passed on them.<br>28 Then Nobuchadnezzar spake, and<br>said, Blessed be the God of Shadrach,<br>Meshach, and Abed-nego, who hath<br>sent his angel, and delivered his ser-<br>vants that "trusted in him, and have<br>changed the king's word, and yielded | 10 Thus were the visions of mine head in my bed; 2I saw, and behold a tree in the midst of the earth, and the height thereof was great.  11 The tree grew, and was strong, and the height thereof reached unto heaven, and the sight thereof to the end of all the earth: | <sup>2</sup> Chald.<br>I was<br>seeing.<br>I ver. 20.<br>Esek. 31.<br>3, &c.                              |
| Jor. 17. 7.<br>ch. 6. 22,<br>23.<br>ch. 6. 26.<br>Chald.<br>a decrea<br>is made<br>by me.                 | their bodies, that they might not<br>serve nor worship any god, except<br>their own God.<br>29 "Therefore 2 I make a decree,<br>That every people, nation, and lan-<br>guage, which speak 'any thing amiss<br>against the God of Shadrach, Mo-  | 12 The leaves thereof were fair, and the fruit thereof much, and in it was meat for all: "the beasts of the field had shadow under it, and the fowls of the heaven dwelt in the boughs thereof, and all flesh was fed of it.  | ** Ezek. 17.<br>23. & 31. 6<br>See<br>Lam. 4. 20  |
| Chald.<br>error.<br>ch. 2, 5.<br>Chald.<br>made<br>pieces,<br>ch. 6, 27.<br>Chald.<br>made to<br>prosper. | shach, and Abed-nego, shall be °5 cut in pieces, and their houses shall be made a dunghill: because there is no other God that can deliver after this sort.  30 Then the king spromoted Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-nego, in the province of Babylon.   | 13 I saw in the visions of my head upon my bed, and, behold, "a watcher and an holy one came down from heaven; 14 He cried saloud, and said thus, "Hew down the tree, and cut off his branches, shake off his leaves, and scatter his fruit: "let the beasts get          | * ver. 17, 23 Ps. 103, 20 * Dou. 33, 2 ch. 8, 13, Zoch. 14, 5 Judo 14, * Chald. * with might * Matt. 3.10 |
|   | CHAPTER IV.  1 Nobuchadnezzar confesseth God's kingdom, 4 maketh relation of his dreams, which the magicians could not interpret. 8 Daniel heareth the dream. 19 He interpreteth it. 28 The story of the ereck.   | away from under it, and the fowls<br>from his branches:<br>15 Nevertheless leave the stump of<br>his roots in the earth, even with a<br>band of iron and bruss, in the tender<br>grass of the field; and let it be wet  | * Esek. 31.<br>12.  |
| cir. 570.<br>ch. 3. 4.<br>h 6. 25.  | NEBUCHADNEZZAR the king, aunto all people, nations, and languages, that dwell in all the earth; Peace be multiplied unto you.   | with the dew of heaven, and let his portion be with the beasts in the grass of the earth:  16 Let his heart be changed from man's, and let a beast's heart be   |   |
| Chaid.<br>It was<br>normly<br>before me.<br>ch. 3. 26.<br>ch. 6. 27.                                      | 2 7I thought it good to shew the signs and wonders bthat the high God hath wrought toward me. 3 'How great are his signs! and how mighty are his wonders! his   | given unto him; and let seven times pass over him.  17 This matter is by the decree of the watchers, and the demand by the word of the holy ones: to the  | r ch. 11. 13.   |
|   | kingdom is an everlasting kingdom, and his dominion is from generation to generation.  4 ¶ I Nebuchadnezzar was at rest in mine house, and flourishing in my palace:  5 I saw a dream which made me   | intent 'that the living may know 'that the most High ruleth in the kingdom of men, and giveth it to whomsoever he will, and setteth up over it the basest of men.  18 This dream I king Nebuchadnezzar have seen. Now thou, O Belteshazzar,                               | Pa. 9. 16, 4 ver. 25, 83 eh. 2. 31, & 5, 21,  |
| w.  | bed and the visions of my head  | declare the interpretation thereof, "forasmuch as all the wise men of my kingdom are not able to make   | * Gen. 41.<br>8, 15.  |

lon before me, that they might make known unto me the interpretation of the dream. 7. The came in the magicians, the astrologers, the Chaldeans, and the soothsayers: and I told the dream not the dream, or the interpretation

6 Therefore made I a decree to bring in all the wise men of Baby-

/ ch. 2. 1.

eh. 2.2

ftroubled me.

my kingdom are not able to make known unto me the interpretation: but thou art able; for the spirit of the holy gods is in thee. 19 Then Daniel, whose name was

Belteshazzar, was astonied for one hour,

\* Gen. 41. 8, 15. ch. 5. 8, 15.

| Daniel i                       | nierpreieth it. DANI   | EL, V. Belshazzar's impio  | us fegist.   |
|--------------------------------|--|--|--|
| Before                         | thereof trouble thee Reltesherrer  | 82 And 'they shall drive thee from   | Believe  |
| CHRIST                         | answered and said. My lord, "the   | men, and thy dwelling shall be with<br>the beasts of the field: they shall   | CHRIST   |
| cir. 570.                      | dream of to them that have thee,   | the beasts of the field: they shall  | ctr. 500,  |
| * See 2 Sem.<br>18. 39.        | and the interpretation thereof to<br>thine enemies.  | make thee to eat grass as oxen, and seven times shall pass over thee,  | " ver. 95.   |
| Jer. 29, 7,<br>e ver. 10, 11,  | 20 The tree that thou sawest, which  | until thou know that the most High   | 1  |
| 19.                            | grew, and was strong, whose height   | ruleth in the kingdom of men, and  | 1  |
|                                | reached unto the heaven, and the sight thereof to all the earth;   | giveth it to whomsoever he will.  83 The same hour was the thing   | - [  |
|                                | 21 Whose leaves were fair, and the   | fulfilled upon Nebuchadnezzar: and   | 1  |
|                                | fruit thereof much, and in it was  | he was driven from men, and did<br>eat grass as oxen, and his body was   | 1  |
|                                | meat for all; under which the beasts<br>of the field dwelt, and upon whose   | wet with the dew of heaven, till   | 1  |
|                                | branches the lowis of the heaven had   | wet with the dew of heaven, till<br>his hairs were grown like eagles'  | 1  |
|                                | their habitation:  | feathers, and his nails like birds claws.  | l  |
| l ch. 2. 38.                   | 22 It is thou, O king, that art grown and become strong: for thy greatness   | 84 And at the end of the days I  | cir. 563.  |
|                                | is grown, and reacheth unto heaven,  | Nahuahadnassas liftad un mina avas i   | * ver. 26.   |
| Jer. 27. 6,<br>7. 8.           | and thy dominion to the end of the   | ing returned unto me and I blessed   | į  |
| 4 yez. 13.                     | earth.<br>28 dAnd whereas the king saw a   | unto heaven, and mine understand-<br>ing returned unto me, and I blessed<br>the most High, and I praised and<br>honoured him 'that liveth for ever,<br>whose dominion is "an everlasting   |  |
| - 1011 101                     | watcher and an holy one coming   | honoured him that liveth for ever,   | eh. 12. 7.<br>Rev. 4. 10.  |
|                                | down from heaven, and saying, Hew  | dominion, and his kingdom is from  | * Ps. 10. 16.  |
|                                | the tree down, and destroy it; yet<br>leave the stump of the roots thereof   | generation to generation:  | å 7. 14.<br>Mic. 4. 7.<br>Luke 1. 38.                                  |
|                                | in the earth even with a band of   | 85 And *all the inhabitants of the earth are reputed as nothing: and   | Luke 1. 33.<br>" In. 40. 15,   |
|                                | iron and brass, in the tender grass<br>of the field; and let it be wet with  | he doeth according to his will in  | 17.  |
| eh. 5. 21.                     | the dew of neaven, and tet his por-  | the army of heaven, and among the  | Fp. 115, S.<br>& 135, S.   |
|                                | tion be with the beasts of the field,  | inhabitants of the earth: and none can stay his hand, or say unto him,   | * Job 34. 29.  |
|                                | till seven times pass over him;<br>24 This is the interpretation, O king,  | "What doest thou?  | * Job 9. 12.   |
|                                | and this is the decree of the most   | 86 At the same time my reason re-  | Is. 45. 9.<br>Rom. 9. 20,  |
|                                | High, which is come upon my lord the king:   | turned unto me; and for the glory of my kingdom, mine honour and   | è ver. 26.   |
| / ver. 32.                     | 25 That they shall I drive thee from   | brightness returned unto me; and   |  |
| ch. 5. 21,                     | men, and thy dwelling shall be with<br>the beasts of the field, and they shall   | my counsellors and my lords sought unto me; and I was established in   |  |
| # Pa. 106, 20.                 | make thee to cat grass as oxen, and  | my kingdom, and excellent majesty  |  |
|                                | they shall wet thee with the dew of  | was added unto me.   | Job 42, 12,<br>Prov. 22, 4.<br>Matt. 6, 33,                            |
| 4 ver. 17, 32.                 | heaven, and seven times shall pass<br>over thee, till thou know that the   | 87 Now I Nebuchadnezzar praise<br>and extol and honour the King  | 1  |
| Pa. 83. 18.                    | most High ruleth in the kingdom of   | of heaven, all whose works are   | d Ps. 33. 4.<br>Rev. 15. 3.<br>& 16. 7.                                |
| i Jer. 27. 5.                  | men, and 'giveth it to whomsoever he will.   | truth, and his ways judgment: 'and those that walk in pride he is able   | # 16, 7.<br>Ex. 18, 11,  |
|                                | 26 And whereas they commanded  | to abase.  | ch. 5, 20.   |
|                                | to leave the stump of the tree roots;  | CHAPTER V.   |  |
|                                | thy kingdom shall be sure unto thee,<br>after that thou shalt have known   | 1 Belshazzar's impious feast. 5 A handwriting,<br>waknows to the magicians, troubleth the king.  |  |
| <sup>1</sup> Matt. 21.         | that the *heavens do rule.   | 10 At the commendation of the queen Daniel   |  |
| Luke 15.                       | 27 Wherefore, O king, let my coun-   | pride and idolatry, 25 readeth and inter-  |  |
| 18, 21.<br>/ 1 Pet. 4. 8.      | sel be acceptable unto thee, and break off thy sins by righteousness, and thine iniquities by shewing mercy to the poor; "if it may be 2" a lengthening of thy tranquility." | in Malari to the magnetian, tronounts are regi-<br>to 10 At the commendation of the queen Daniel<br>is brought. If He, reproving the king of<br>pride and idolatry, 25 readeth and inter-<br>preteth the writing. 30 The monarchy is<br>translated to the Medes. |  |
| m To 41 4                      | ness, and thine iniquities by shew-  | DELSHAZZAR the king "made a  | cir. 588.  |
| <sup>m</sup> Ps. 41. 1,<br>&c. | be 2" a lengthening of thy tranquil-   | D great feast to a thousand of his lords, and drank wine before the  | * Esth. 1. 3.  |
| 2 Or, an<br>healing of         | inty.  | thousand.  |  |
| thine error. 1 Kin. 21.        | 28 ¶ All this came upon the king Nebuchadnezzar.   | 2 Belshazzar, whiles he tasted the   |  |
| 29.                            | 29 At the end of twelve months he  | wine, commanded to bring the golden<br>and silver vessels b which his 2 father   | i ch. 1. 2.  |
| 3 Or, upon.                    | walked sin the palace of the kingdom   | Nebuchadnezzar had staken out of   | Ter 50 10  |
| ° Prov. 16.                    | of Babylon.  30 The king spake and said. Is  | the temple which was in Jerusalem;<br>that the king, and his princes, his  | father: as   |
| 18.<br>ch. 5. 20.              | 30 The king spake, and said, Is not this great Babylon, that I have  | wives, and his concubines, might drink therein.  | 2 Or, grand-<br>father; as<br>Jer. 27. 7.<br>2 Sam. 9.7.<br>2 Chr. 15. |
|                                | Duilt for the house of the kingdom   | drink therein.   |  |
|                                | by the might of my power, and for<br>the honour of my majesty?   | 8 Then they brought the golden<br>vessels that were taken out of the   | 2 Chald.   |
| Pch. 5. 5.<br>Luke 12.         | 81 PWhile the word was in the  | temple of the house of God which   | brought<br>forth.  |
| 90.                            | king's mouth, there fell a voice from heaven saving O king Nebu-   | was at Jerusalem; and the king, and his princes, his wives, and his  |  |
| * ver. 21.                     | from heaven, saying, O king Nebu-<br>chadnezzar, to thee it is spoken; The   | concubines, drank in them.   | l  |
|                                | kingdom is departed from thee.   | 4 They drank wine, and praised the   | 1 * Ber. 9. 30.  |
|                                |  | 717  |  |

| The handsortting on the wall. DANIEL, V. Daniel interpreteth the writing. |  |  |                            |
|---|--|--|----------------------------|
| ONBIST  |  | they could not show the interpreta-<br>tion of the thing:<br>16 And I have heard of thee, that               | Before<br>OHBIST           |
| obr. 888.   | 5 7 In the same hour came forth  | 16 And I have heard of thee, that thou canst 2 make interpretations.   | oir. 188.                  |
| * ca. t. H.   | fingers of a man's hand, and wrote<br>over against the candlestick upon      | and dissolve doubts: 'now if thou  | interpret.                 |
|   | the plaister of the wall of the king's                                       | canst read the writing, and make   | * ver. 7.                  |
|   | palace: and the king saw the part  | known to me the interpretation   | 1                          |
|   | of the hand that wrote,  | thereof, thou shalt be clothed with  | 1                          |
| 2 Chald.<br>bright-   | 6 Then the king's 2 countenance 3 was changed, and his thoughts trou-        | scarlet, and have a chain of gold about thy neck, and shalt be the   | 1                          |
| wer. 9.   | bled him, so that the 46 joints of his                                       | third ruler in the kingdom,  | İ                          |
| 3 Chald.  | loins were loosed, and his knees   | 17 Then Daniel answered and said   | İ                          |
| changed it.<br>4 Or.  | smote one against another.   | before the king, Let thy gifts be to   | 20. 6.                     |
| 4 Or.<br>girdles.<br>Is. 5, 27,   | 7 The king cried caloud to bring in the astrologers, the Chaldeans,          | thyself, and give thy rewards to<br>another; yet I will read the writing<br>unto the king, and make known to | 3 Or, fee.<br>as ch. 2. 6. |
| 5 Chald.  | and the soothsayers. And the king  | unto the king, and make known to   | l                          |
| bindings,<br>or, knots.   | spake, and said to the wise men of   | nim the interpretation.  |                            |
| * Nah. 2. 10.   | Babylon, Whosoever shall read this   | 18 O thou king, the most high God<br>gave Nebuchadnezzar thy father a  | ch. 2. 37,<br>38, 4 4, 17, |
| /ch.22  | writing, and shew me the interpreta-   | kingdom, and majesty, and glory,   | 38. å 4. 17,<br>22, 25,    |
| 6 Chald.<br>with might.   | tion thereof, shall be clothed with recarlet, and have a chain of gold       | and honour:  | i                          |
| # Is. 47, 13,   | about his neck, and shall be the   | 19 And for the majesty that he gave  |                            |
| 7 Or,<br>purple.  | third ruler in the kingdom.  8 Then came in all the king's wise              | him, "all people, nations, and lan-<br>guages, trembled and feared before                                    | " Jor. 27. 7.<br>ch. 3. 4. |
| 4 ch. 6, 2,   | men: but they could not read the   | him: whom he would he slew; and  |                            |
| ch, 2, 27.  | writing, nor make known to the king  | whom he would he kept alive; and   |                            |
|   | the interpretation thereof.  | whom he would he set up; and whom  | 1                          |
| è ch. 2. 1.   | 9 Then was king Belshazzar greatly<br>*troubled, and his *countenance was    | be would he put down.  20 * But when his heart was lifted up,  | " ch. 4. 30,               |
| B Chald.  | changed in him, and his lords were   | and his mind hardened in pride, he   | 37.                        |
| bright-<br>nesses,  | astonied.  | was 5 deposed from his kingly throne,  | 4 Or,<br>to deal           |
| ver. 6.   | 10 1 Now the queen by reason of  | and they took his glory from him:<br>21 And he was driven from the   | proudly,<br>Ex. 18, 11,    |
|   | the words of the king and his lords came into the banquet house: and         | sone of men and 6 his heart was  | 5 Chald.                   |
| l ch. 2. 4.   | the queen spake and said. O king.  | sons of men; and 6 his heart was made like the beasts, and his dwell-  | mude to                    |
| A 3. 9.   | the queen spake and said, 'O king, live for ever: let not thy thoughts       | ing was with the wild asses: they  | # ch. 4. 32,<br>&c.        |
|   | trouble thee, nor let thy countenance  | fed him with grass like oxen, and  | 6 Or.                      |
| = ch. 2. 48.  | be changed:  | his body was wet with the dew of<br>heaven; till he knew that the most                                       | he mada<br>his heart       |
| £ 1.8, 9, 18.   | dom, in whom is the spirit of the  | high God ruled in the kingdom of   | equal. &c.<br>ch. 1. 17,   |
|   | holy gods; and in the days of thy  | men, and that he appointeth over it  | 25.                        |
| 9 Or, grand-<br>father,   | 9 father light and understanding and<br>wisdom, like the wisdom of the gods, | whomsoever he will,<br>22 And thou his son, O Belshazzar,  |                            |
| ver. 2.   | was found in him; whom the king  |  | • 2 Chr. 33.               |
| 2 Or, grand-<br>father,<br>ver. 2.  | Nebuchadnezzar thy 2 father, the   | thou knewest all this;   | 23. & 36. 12.              |
| ver. 2.   | king, I say, thy father, made "mas-  | 23 But hast lifted up thyself against  | 4 ver. 3, 4.               |
| eh. 4. 9.   | ter of the magicians, astrologers,<br>Chaldeans, and soothsayers;            | the Lord of heaven; and they have<br>brought the vessels of his house be-                                    |                            |
| ch. 6. 3.   | 12 *Forasmuch as an excellent spi-   | fore thee, and thou, and thy lords,  |                            |
|   | rit, and knowledge, and understand-  | thy wives, and thy concubines, have  |                            |
| 3 Or, of an<br>interpret-   | ing, sinterpreting of dreams, and  | drunk wine in them; and thou hast  |                            |
| er. &c.   | shewing of hard sentences, and dis-<br>solving of doubts, were found in      | praised the gods of silver, and gold,<br>of brass, iron, wood, and stone, which                              | * Pa. 115.                 |
| 4 Or, of a<br>dissolver.  | the same Daniel, whom the king   | see not, nor hear, nor know: and the   | 5, 6.                      |
| 5 Chald.  | named Belteshazzar: now let Daniel   | God in whose hand thy breath is,   |                            |
| P ch. 1. 7.   | be called, and he will shew the inter-<br>pretation.                         | dand whose are all thy ways, hast thou not glorified:  | d Jer. 10. 23.             |
|   | 13 Then was Daniel brought in be-  | 21 Then was the part of the hand   |                            |
|   | fore the king. And the king spake  | sent from him; and this writing was  |                            |
| j   | and said unto Daniel, Art thou that  | written.   |                            |
|   | Daniel, which art of the children of the captivity of Judah, whom the        | 25 ¶ And this is the writing that was written, MENE, MENE, TEKEL,  |                            |
| Or, prand   | king my 6 father brought out of  | UPHARSIN.  |                            |
| father.   | Jewry?   | 26 This is the interpretation of the   |                            |
| r ver. 11, 12,  | 14 I have even heard of thee, that   | thing: MENE; God hath numbered   |                            |
| ver. 11, 12,  | the spirit of the gods is in thee, and that light and understanding and ex-  | thy kingdom, and finished it.<br>27 TEKEL; Thou art weighed in   | • Job 31. 6.               |
|   | cellent wisdom is found in thec.   | the balances, and art found wanting.   | Ps. 62. 9.                 |
| r ver. 7, 8.  | 15 And now the wise men, the   | 28 PERES; Thy kingdom is di-   | Jer. 6. 30.                |
|   | astrologers, have been brought in<br>before me, that they should read        | vided, and given to the Modes and  | / Foretold,<br>Is. 21, 2.  |
|   | this writing, and make known unto  | Persians. 29 Then commanded Belshazzar, and  | vor. 31.<br>ch. 9. 1.      |
| i   | me the interpretation thereof: but   | they clothed Daniel with scarlet, and  |                            |
|   |  |  |                            |

did aforetime.

11 Then these men assembled, and found Daniel praying and making

supplication before his God.
12 A Then they came near, and spake

put a chain of gold about his neck, and made a proclamation concerning him, \*that he should be the third ruler in the kingdom. 80 ¶ In that night was Belshazzar before the king concerning the king's decree; Hast thou not signed a decree, that every man that shall ask a petition of any God or man within thirty days, save of thee, O king, shall be cast into the den of lions? CHRIST CHRIST cir. 586. cir. 187. A ver. 7. cir. 538. 4 Jer. 51. 31, 39, 57. the king of the Chaldeans slain. The king answered and said, The thing is true, according to the law of the Medes and Persians, which s ch. 9. L.

Chald.
he as the
som of, &c.

Or, now. 81 And Darius the Median took the kingdom, \*being \*about threescore and two years old. f ver. & altereth not. CHAPTER VL 18 Then answered they and said be-1 Daniel is made chief of the presidents. 4
They compiring against him obtain an iddairous decree. 10 Daniel, accumed of the
breach thereof, is cast into the lious den.
18 Daniel is suved. 24 His adversaries devoured, 25 and God magnified by a decree. fore the king, That Daniel, which is of the children of the captivity of Judah, regardeth not thee, O king, nor the decree that thou hast signed, l ch. 8. 12. but maketh his petition three times but makes me parameters a day.

14 Then the king, when he heard these words, "was sore displeased with himself, and set his heart on Daniel to deliver him: and he laboured till the going down of the sun to deliver him. cir. 538. T pleased Darius to set over the I'l pleased Darius to so I kingdom an hundred and twenty • Esth. 1. 1. princes, which should be over the whole kingdom; 2 And over these three presidents; of whom Daniel was first: that the princes might give accounts unto them, and the king should have no 15 Then these men assembled unto the king, and said unto the king, Know, O king, that "the law of the damage. a Then this Daniel was preferred above the presidents and princes, because an excellent spirit was in him; and the king thought to set Medes and Persians is, That no decree nor statute which the king es-6 ch. 5. 12. 16 Then the king commanded, and they brought Daniel, and cast him into the den of lions. Now the king him over the whole realm.

4 ¶ Then the presidents and princes cir. 587. • Eccles. 4. sought to find occasion against Daniel concerning the kingdom; but they could find none occasion nor fault; spake and said unto Daniel, Thy God whom thou servest continually. forasmuch as he was faithful, neither he will deliver thee. was there any error or fault found 17 'And a stone was brought, and \* Lam. 2. 53. laid upon the mouth of the den; and the king sealed it with his own in him. 5 Then said these men. We shall not P So Matt. 27. 65. find any occasion against this Daniel. signet, and with the signet of his lords; that the purpose might not except we find it against him con-cerning the law of his God. be changed concerning Daniel. 6 Then these presidents and princes 18 ¶ Then the king went to his pa-4 Or, came tumuliu-ously. assembled together to the king, and said thus unto him. King Darius. lace, and passed the night fasting: neither were 2 instruments of musick 2 Or, table. ver. 21. Noh. 2. 8. ch. 2. 4. live for ever. brought before him: and his sleep 7 All the presidents of the kingdom, went from him. the governors, and the princes, the 19 Then the king arose very early counsellors, and the captains, have in the morning, and went in haste unto the den of lions. consulted together to establish a royal 5 Or, '~terdiet. that whosoever shall ask a petition of any God or man for thirty days, save of thee, O king, he shall be cast into the den of lions. 20 And when he came to the den, he cried with a lamentable voice unto Daniel: and the king spake and said to Daniel, O Daniel, servant of the living God, 'is thy God, whom thou servest continual-8 Now, O king, establish the decree, ly, able to deliver thee from the and sign the writing, that it be not changed, according to the 'law of the Medes and Persians, which 'alver. 12, 15. Esth. 1. 19. & 8. 8. Hons? 21 Then said Daniel unto the king, tereth not. O king, live for ever. · ch. 2. 4 9 Wherefore king Darius signed the 22 'My God hath sent his angel, and hath "shut the lions' mouths, that f ch. 3. 98. writing and the decree.

10 ¶ Now when Daniel knew that
the writing was signed, he went into " Heb. 11. they have not hurt me: forasmuch as before him innocency was found in me; and also before thee, O king, his house; and his windows being f 1 Kin. 8. 44, 48. Ps. 5. 7. Jonah 2. 4. open in his chamber Itoward Jeruhave I done no hurt.
23 Then was the king exceeding salem, he kneeled upon his knees three times a day, and prayed, and gave thanks before his God, as he glad for him, and commanded that they should take Daniel up out of Ps. 55. 17. Acts 2. 1. 2,15. & 3.1. & 10. 9.

the den. So Daniel was taken up out of the den, and no manner of

hurt was found upon him, "because

24 ¶ And the king commanded, 7 and

he believed in his God.

" Heb. 11.

OWBIST

cit. 87.

\* Eath. 9. 10. See Dent. 26. 16. 3 Kin. 14. 6.

• ch. 4.1. 14.22 Pa 80. L 4 ch. 4. 34. eb. 2. 44. & 4. 3. 34. & 7. 14. 27. Leiko 1. 32. 9 Hab bond ø ch. L. 21. A Erra 1. cir. 555. Kum. 12.6.
 Amos 3. 7.
 Chald. 400 i ch. 2. 28. 4 Or. words. \* Rev. 13. 1. d Dout. 28. 49. 25sm.1.23. Jer. 4.7, 13. à 48. 40. Ezek. 17. 3. Hab. 1. 8. 5 Or, wherech. 2. 39. 6 Or, it raised up one domi-/el. 8. 8, rer. 19, 23. ch. 2, 40. å ch. 2. 41. Rev. 13. 1.

f ver. 20, 21,

24. da. 8. 9.

they brought those men which had they prought those men which as accused Daniel, and they cast them into the den of lions, them, "their children, and their wives; and the lions had the mastery of them, and brake all their bones in pieces or ever they came at the bottom of the den.

25 ¶ Then king Darius wrote unto all people, nations, and languages, that dwell in all the earth; Peace

be multiplied unto you.

26 I make a decree, That in every dominion of my kingdom men 'trem-ble and fear before the God of Daniel: for he is the living God, and sted-fast for ever, and his kingdom that which shall not be 'destroyed, and his dominion shall be even unto the end.

27 He delivereth and rescueth, and he worketh signs and wonders in heaven and in earth, who hath de-livered Daniel from the 2 power of the lions.

28 So this Daniel prospered in the reign of Darius, and in the reign of A Cyrus the Persian.

# CHAPTER VIL

1 Daniel's vision of four beasts. 9 Of God's kingdom. 15 The interpretation thereof.

IN the first year of Belshazzar king of Babylon Daniel had a dream and byisions of his head upon his bed: then he wrote the dream, and told the sum of the 4 matters,

2 Daniel spake and said, I saw in my vision by night, and, behold, the four winds of the heaven strove upon the

great sea.

8 And four great beasts came up from the sea, diverse one from another.

4 The first was dlike a lion, and had eagle's wings: I beheld till the wings thereof were plucked, sand it was lifted up from the earth, and made stand upon the feet as a man, and a man's heart was given to it.

5 'And behold another beast, a second, like to a bear, and it raised up itself on one side, and it had three ribs in the mouth of it between the teeth of it: and they said thus unto it, Arise, devour much flesh.

6 After this I beheld, and lo another, like a leopard, which had upon the back of it four wings of a fowl; the beast had also /four heads; and do-

minion was given to it.
7 After this I saw in the night visions, and behold a fourth beast, dreadful and terrible, and strong ex-ceedingly; and it had great iron teeth: it devoured and brake in pieces, and stamped the residue with the feet of it: and it was diverse from all the beasts that were before

iron all the beasts that were before it; \* and it had ten horns, 8 I considered the horns, and, behold, 'there came up among them another little horn, before whom there were three of the first horns plucked up

by the roots: and, behold, in this horn were eyes like the eyes tof man, and a mouth speaking great

things.
9 T I beheld till the thrones were cast down, and "the Ancient of days did sit, whose garment was white as snow, and the hair of his head like the pure wool: his throne was like the flery flame, pand his wheels as burning fire,

10 A flery stream issued and came forth from before him: 'thousand thousands ministered unto him, and ten thousand times ten thousand stood before him: 'the judgment

was set, and the books were opened.

11 I beheld then because of the voice of the great words which the horn spake: I beheld even till the beast was slain, and his body destroyed, and given to the burning flame.

12 As concerning the rest of the beasts, they had their dominion taken away: yet 2 their lives were

taken away: yet "their inves were prolonged for a season and time.

18 I saw in the night visions, and, behold, "one like the Son of man came with the clouds of heaven, and came to "the Ancient of days, and they brought him near before him

14 And there was given him dominion, and glory, and a kingdom, that all people, nations, and languages, should serve him: his dominion is an everlasting dominion, which shall not pass away, and his kingdom that which shall not be destroyed.

15 ° I Daniel was grieved in my spirit in the midst of my body, and the visions of my head troubled me.

16 I came near unto one of them that stood by, and asked him the truth of all this. So he told me, and made me know the interpretation of the things.

17 These great beasts, which are four, are four kings, which shall arise out of the carth.

18 But 4 the saints of the 4 most High shall take the kingdom, and possess the kingdom for ever, even for ever and ever.

19 Then I would know the truth of the fourth beast, which was diverse 5 from all the others, exceeding dreadful, whose teeth were of iron, and his nails of brass; which devoured, brake in pieces, and stamped the residue with his feet;

20 And of the ten horns that were in his head, and of the other which came up, and before whom three fell; even of that horn that had eyes, and a mouth that spake very great things, whose look was more stout than his fellows.

21 I beheld, /and the same horn made war with the saints, and prevailed against them;

22 Until the Ancient of days came, | ver. 9.

CHRIST oir. 686,

> Bev. 9. 7. ver. 26. Ps. 12. 3. Rev. 18. 5. - Bov. 20. 4. " ver. 13, 22. Pa. 90, 2. Pa. 104. 9. Rev. 1. 14. P Esek. 1. 15, 16. 15, 16. † Ps. 50. 3. \$ 97. 3. Is. 30. 38. \$ 66. 15.

1 Kin. a... 19. Pa. 66, 17. Heb. 12.22, Rev. 5, 11. \* Rev. 20. 4, f Rev. 19.20.

r 1 Kin. 92.

2 Chald. 2 Chald. a prolong-ing in life was given them. Exak. 1. 26, Matt. 24.30, & 25, 64. Rev. 1. 7, 13. & 14.14,

\* ver. 9. ver. 9.

Pe. 2. 6, 7,
8. 4. 8, 6.
4. 110. 1, 2.
Matt.11.27,
4. 28, 18.
John 3. 35.
1 Cor. 15.
97 27. Eph. 1. 22. ch. 3. 4. ver. 27. Ps. 145, 13,

ch. 2. 41. Mic. 4. 7. Luke 1. 33. John 12.34. Heb. 12.28. l ver. 26. Chald.

4 ver. 22, 27, 1s. 60, 12, 13, 14, 2 Tim. 2, 11, 12, Rev. 2, 26, 27, & 3, 31, & 20, 4, 4 Chald. high one that is,

things, or places. ver. 7. 5 ("hald. from all those.

/ ch. 8. 19, 24. & 11.21. Bev. 11. 7. & 13. 7. & 17. 14. & 19. 19.

| Vision of the ram and he goat. DANIE                        |  |  |  |  |
|---|--|--|--|--|
|   |  |  |  |  |
| Before<br>CHRIST<br>oir. 555.                               | *and judgment was given to the<br>saints of the most High; and the<br>time came that the saints possessed                    |  |  |  |
| å ver. 18,<br>1 Cor. 6, 2,<br>Rev. 1, 6,<br>4 5, 10,        | the kingdom.  23 Thus he said, The fourth beast shall be the fourth kingdom upon   |  |  |  |
| # 20. 4.<br>( ch. 2. 40.                                    | earth, which shall be diverse from<br>all kingdoms, and shall devour the<br>whole earth, and shall tread it down.            |  |  |  |
| b yer. 7, 8,  | and break it in pieces. 24 * And the ten horns out of this   |  |  |  |
| 90.<br>Rev. 17. 19.   | kingdom are ten kings that shall arise:<br>and another shall rise after them; and<br>he shall be diverse from the first, and |  |  |  |
| ł In. 87, 38.   | he shall subdue three kings.  25 'And he shall speak great words   |  |  |  |
| ch. 8. 24,<br>25. & 11. 28,<br>30, 31, 36,<br>Rev. 13. 5.6. | against the most High, and shall<br>"wear out the saints of the most<br>High, and "think to change times                     |  |  |  |
| Bev. 17. 6.<br>& 18. 24.<br>ch. 2. 21.                      | and laws: and "they shall be given into his hand "until a time and times and the dividing of time                            |  |  |  |

ak *great* words igh, and shall s of the most change times and laws: and 'they shall be given into his hand puntil a time and times and the dividing of time. 26 But the judgment shall sit, and they shall take away his dominion, to consume and to destroy it unto

the end 27 And the 'kingdom and dominion,

• Rev. 13. 7.

P ch. 12. 7. Rev. 12. 14.

f ver. 10, 22,

" Luke 2. 19. 51.

cir. 553.

ch. 7. 1.

è Esth. 1, 2,

\* ver. 14, 18, 22. and the greatness of the kingdom un-der the whole heaven, shall be given to the people of the saints of the most High, whose kingdom is an everlasting kingdom, and all dominions ch. 2. 44. Luke 1. 33. John 12.34. Rev. 11. 15. shall serve and obey him. 28 Hitherto is the end of the mat-ter. As for me Daniel, "my cogita-\* Is. 60. 12. 2 Or. rulers. " ver. 15, ch. 8, 27, & 10, 8, 16, tions much troubled me, and my countenance changed in me: but I

\*kept the matter in my heart. CHAPTER VIII

1 Daniel's vision of the run and he goat. 13
The two thousand three hundred days of sacrifice. 15 Gabriel comforteth Daniel, and interpreteth the vision.

IN the third year of the reign of king Belshazzar a vision appeared unto me, even unto me Daniel, after that which appeared unto me at

the first.

2 And I saw in a vision; and it came to pass, when I saw, that I was at Shushan in the palace, which is in the province of Elam; and I saw in a vision, and I was by

the river of Ulai. 8 Then I lifted up mine eyes, and saw, and, behold, there stood before the river a ram which had two horns: and the two horns were high; but one was higher than 8 the other, and the higher came up last.

4 I saw the ram pushing westward, and northward, and southward; so that no beasts might stand before him, neither was there any that could deliver out of his hand; but he did according to his will, and

became great.

5 And as I was considering, behold. an he goat came from the west on the face of the whole earth, and 4 touched not the ground: and the goat had 5 da notable horn between his eyes.

6 And he came to the ram that had two horns, which I had seen standing before the river, and ran unto him in the fury of his power,
7 And I saw him come close unto the

DANIEL, VIII.

ram, and he was moved with choler against him, and smote the ram, and brake his two horns; and there was no power in the ram to stand before him, but he cast him down to the ground, and stamped upon him: and there was none that could deliver the ram out of his hand.

8 Therefore the he goat waxed very great: and when he was strong, the great horn was broken; and for it came up 'four notable ones toward

9 /And out of one of them came forth a little horn, which waxed exceeding great, toward the south, and toward the east, and toward the

\*pleasant land.
10 'And it waxed great, even 2 to
the host of heaven; and it cast
down some of the host and of the stars to the ground, and stamped upon them.

11 Yea, "he magnified himself even 3 to "the prince of the host, "and by him "the daily sacrifice was taken away, and the place of his

sanctuary was cast down.

12 And <sup>95</sup>an host was given him against the daily sacrifice by reason of transgression, and it cast down the truth to the ground; and it

practised, and prospered.

13 ¶ Then I heard one saint speak-13 'Then I heard' one saint speaking, and another saint said unto 67 that certain saint which spake, How long shall be the vision concerning the daily sacrifice, and the transgression 8 of desolation, to give both the sanctuary and the host to be trodden under foot?

14 And he said unto me, Unto two thousand and three hundred 9 days; then shall the sanctuary be <sup>2</sup> cleansed.

15 ¶ And it came to pass, when I, even I Daniel, had seen the vision, and "sought for the meaning, then, behold, there stood before me as the appearance of a man.

16 And I heard a man's voice be-tween the banks of Ulai, which called, and said, "Gabriel, make this man to understand the vision.

17 So he came near where I stood: and when he came, I was afraid, and "fell upon my face: but he said unto me, Understand, O son of man: for at the time of the end shall be the vision.

18 Now as he was speaking with me, I was in a deep sleep on my face toward the ground: but he touched me, and 3 set me upright.

19 And he said, Behold, I will make

thee know what shall be in the last end of the indignation; for at the time appointed the end shall be.

Gabriel interpretath it. CHRIST

> cir. Sits. var. 22. ct. 7. 6. 4 11. 4. /eh. 7. 8. # ch. 11, 25. A Ps. 48, 2. Exek. 20, 6, 15, ch. 11, 16, 41, 45, ck. 11, 28, 2 Or, against

1 80 Is. 14, 12, l Rev. 12. 4. ver. 25. Jer. 48. 28, 42. ch. 11. 36. 3 Or, against. " Josh. 5. 14.

° ch. 11. 31. & 12. 11. 4 Or, from him. P Ex. 29. 38. Num. 28. 3. Esek. 46. 13.

f ch. 11. 31. 5 Or, the host was given over for the transgression against the daily sacrifice Pa. 119. 43, Îa. 59. 14.

ver. 4. ch. 11. 28, 36. ch. 4. 13. # 12. 6. 1 Pet. 1. 12. 6 Or, the numberes

numberer of secrets, or, the wonderful numberer. 7 Heb. Palmoni.

8 Or, making desolate, ch. 11. 31. à 12. 11. 9 Heb. evening morning. 2 Heb. justified.

See ch. 12, 8, 1 Pet. 1. 10, 11. " Exek. 1. 26. rch. 12. 6, 7.

ch. 9. 21. Luke 1. 19, 26. \* Essk. 1. 28. Rev. 1, 17, tch. 10.9,10. Luke 9. 32. Erek. 2. 2. 8 Heb. made me stand

upon my standing. d ch. 9. 27. & 11. 27, 35, 36. & 12. 7. Hab. 2, 3.

ch. 5, 19.

3 Heb. the

4 Or, none toucked him in the earth. 8 Heb. a horn of sight. d ver. 31.

721

Before CHRIST cir. 553. \* wee. 2. J ver. 5. ه. 11. 8.

A ver. 8.

2 Hob. are

accom-prinhed.

Deut. 28.

à vor. 6.

l Rev. 17.

\* ver. 12. ver. 10. ch. 7. 25. I Heb. pro-ple of the hely ones.

es. 11. 21, 23. 21.

yer. 11. ch. 11. 36.

Gr. pros-p-rity. ver. 11. ch. 11. 36.

Job 31. 20. Lam. 4. 6. ch. 2. 31, 45.

eh. 10. 1.

\* ch. 7. 28.

\* ch. 6. 2, 3.

7 See ver. 16.

cir. 538.

20 'The ram which thou sawest having two horns are the kings of Media and Persia.

21 And the rough goat is the king of Grecia: and the great horn that is between his eyes is the first

king.
22 Now that being broken, whereas
four stood up for it, four kingdoms
shall stand up out of the nation, but

not in his power.
23 And in the latter time of their

23 And in the latter time of their kingdom, when the transgressors are come to the full, a king 'of ferce countenance, and understanding dark sentences, a shall stand up.
24 And his power shall be mighty, but not by his own power: and he shall destroy wonderfully, and shall prosper, and practice, and shall destroy the mighty and the

shall destroy the mignty and the sholy people.

25 And through his policy also he shall cause craft to prosper in his hand; and he shall magnify himself in his heart, and by speace shall destroy many; he shall also stand up against the Prince of princes; but he shall be broken without hand.

26 'And the vision of the evening and the morning which was told is true: wherefore shut thou up the vision: for it shall be for many

Esek. 12. 27. ch. 10. 14. & 12. 4, 9. Rev. 22. 10. days.
27 "And I Daniel fainted, and was sick certain days; afterward I rose up, and did the king's business; and I was astonished at the vision, but none understood it.

CHAPTER IX.

1 Daniel, considering the time of the captivity, 3 maketh confession of sins, 16 and prayeth for the restoration of Jerusalem. 20 Gabriel informeth him of the seventy weeks.

In the first year of Darius the son of Ahasucrus, of the seed of the Mcdes, 5 which was made king over the realm of the Chaldeans;

2 In the first year of his reign I Daniel understood by books the number of the years, whereof the word of the Lord came to Jeremiah the prophet, that he would accomplish seventy years in the desolutions of Jerusalem.

8 T And I set my face unto the Lord God, to seek by prayer and supplications, with fasting, and sackcloth, and ashes:

4 And I prayed unto the Lond my God, and made my confession, and said, O Lord, the great and dreadful God, keeping the covenant and mercy to them that love him, and to them that keep his commandments;

5 We have sinned, and have comb We have sinned, and have committed inquity, and have rebelled, even by departing from thy precepts and from thy judgments:

6 Neither have we hearkened unto

thy servants the prophets, which

spake in thy name to our kings, our princes, and our fathers, and to all the people of the land. 7 O Lord, righteousness \*belong-

eth unto thee, but unto us confusion of faces, as at this day; to the men of Judah, and to the inhabitants of Jerusalem, and unto all Israel, that are near, and that are far off, through all the countries whither thou hast driven them, because of their trespass that they have trespassed against thee.

8 O Lord, to us belongeth a confusion of face, to our kings, to our princes, and to our fathers, because we have

sinned against thee.

9 To the Lord our God belong mercies and forgivenesses, though we

have rebelled against him;

10 \*Neither have we obeyed the
voice of the Lord our God, to walk
in his laws, which he set before us

by his servants the prophets.

11 Yea, 'all Israel have transgress-11 Yea, 'all israel have transgress-ed thy law, even by departing, that they might not obey thy voice; therefore the curse is poured upon us, and the oath that is written in the "mlaw of Moses the servant of God, because we have sinned against him.

12 And he hath \*confirmed his words, which he spake against us. and against our judges that judged us, by bringing upon us a great evil: for under the whole heaven hath not been done as hath been done

upon Jerusalem.

13 PAs it is written in the law of Moses, all this evil is come upon us: 9 yet 3 made we not our prayer before the LORD our God, that we might turn from our iniquities, and understand thy truth.

14 Therefore hath the LORD watch-

ed upon the evil, and brought it upon us: for 'the LORD our God is rightcous in all his works which he doeth: for we obeyed not his voice.

15 And now, O Lord our God, "that hast brought thy people forth out of the land of Egypt with a mighty hand, and hast agotten thee renown, as at this day; we have sinned, we have done wickedly.

16 TO Lord, 'according to all thy righteousness, I beseech thee, let thine anger and thy fury be turned away from thy city Jerusalem, thy holy mountain: because for our sins, and for the iniquities of our fathers, "Jerusalem and thy people "are be-come a reproach to all that are about

us.

17 Now therefore, O our God, hear
the prayer of thy servant, and his
supplications, and cause thy face
to shine upon thy sanctuary that is
desolate, for the Lord's sake.

18 O my God, incline thine car, and hear; open thine eyes, and behold our desolations, and the city as which is

Before OHRIST

# Nah. 9, 22. 2 Or, thou hast, he.

A ver. 7.

Neh. 9, 17, Pa. 130, 4.7, 4 ver. 6. b ver, 6. i Le. 1. 4, 5, 6. Jer. 8. 5, 10, • Lev. 28. 14, &c. Deut. 27. 15, &c. & 28. 15, &c. & 30. 17, 18. & 31. 17, &c. & 32. 19, &c. Lam. 2. 17. 7 acch. 1. 6. Zech. 1. 6. Lam. 1. 12. & 2. 13. Esek. 5. 9. Amos 3. 8. P Lev. 26. 14, &c. Deut. 28. 15. Lam. 2. 17. Is. 9. 13. Jer. 2. 30. 2 5. 3. Hoe. 7. 7,

Hob. in-treated we wot the face of the gr. Jer. 31. 28. ver. 7. Neb. 9. 33. ver. 10. Ex. 6. 1, 6. & 32. 11. 1 Kin. 8. 51. Neh. 1, 10. Jer. 32. 21. 4 Heb. made thes a name. " Ex. 14. 18. Neh. 9. 10. Jer. 32. 20.

7 ver. 5.
41 Sam. 12.7.
Ps. 31. 1.
2 71. 2.
Mic. 6. 4, 5. e ver. 20. Zech. 8. 8. 6 Ex. 20. 5. · Lam. 2. 15. d Ps. 44, 18, 11, & 79, 4.

Num. 6. 25. Ps. 67. 1. 480. 3,7,19. / Lam. 5. 18. yer. 19. John 16.21. A 1s. 37. 17. Fz. 3. 7. Ps. 80. 14, 4 Jer. 25. 29. 5 Heb. whereupon thy name is called.

eh. 1. 21. 4 5. 31. 4 6. 28. 5 Or, in which he. 1 2 Chr. 36. Jor. 25. 11, 12. 4 29. 10.

\* Neh. 1. 4. Jer. 29. 12, 13. eh. 6. 10, Jam. 4. 8, 9, 10. 4 Ex. 20, 6. Dout. 7. 9. Noh. 1. 5. & 9. 32.

ver. 1 . 1 Kin. 8. 47, 48. Meh. 1. 6, 7. # 9. 33, 34. Ps. 106. 6. Is. 61. 5, 6, 7. Jer. 14. 7. / ver. 10. 2 Chr. 36. 15, 16.

cir. 588. 2 Heb. cause to fall, Jer. 36. 7. 1 Pa. 79. 9, 10. & 102. 15, 16. \* Ps. 32, 5, a ch. 8. 16. 8 Hob. with or, flight. ch. 8, 18,

standing.

6 Heb. a

They be-gin from the 20th of Arts-

zerzes. See Num.

14. 3t. Exek. 4. 6.

7 Or, to

restrain.

8 Or, to seal up, Lam, 4. 22.

# 1s. 53. 10.

\* Is. 53, 11. Jer. 23, 5.6. Heb. 9, 12. Rev. 14, 6.

Rov. 14. 6. 9 Heb. prophet. \* Ps. 45. 7. Luke 1. 35. John 1. 41. Heb. 9. 11. \* vor. 23. Matt. 24.15.

Ezra 4.24. & 6. 1, 15. & 7. 1, &c. Neh. 2. 1, 3, 5, 6, 8.

3, 5, 6, 8. 2 ()r, to build a-gain Jeru-sal-m: as 2 Sam. 15, 25. Ps. 71, 20.

John 1, 41.

è la. 55. 4. B Heb.

be built. 4 Or, breach.

CHRIST 2 present our supplications before thee for our righteousnesses, but for thy great mercies.

19 O Lord, hear; O Lord, forgive; O Lord, hearken and do; defer not, for thine own sake, O my God; for thy city and thy people are called by thy name.

20 ¶ "And whiles I was speaking, and praying, and confessing my sin and the sin of my people Israel, and presenting my supplication before the Lord my God for the holy mountain of my God:

21 Yea, whiles I was speaking in prayer, even the man "Gabriel, whom I had seen in the vision at the beginning, being caused to fly 3 swiftly, touched me pabout the time of the evening oblation.

22 And he informed me, and talked with me, and said, O Daniel, I am now come forth to give thee skill and understanding.

23 At the beginning of thy supplications the commandment came forth, and I am come to shew thee; for thou art egreatly beloved: therefore understand the matter, and consider the vision.

24 \*Seventy weeks are determined upon thy people and upon thy holy city, 7 to finish the transgression, and 8 to make an end of sins, 'and to make reconciliation for iniquity, "and to bring in everlasting righteous-ness, and to seal up the vision and <sup>9</sup> prophecy, \*and to anoint the most Holy.

Know therefore and under-25 stand, that 'from the going forth of the commandment 2 to restore and to build Jerusalem unto athe Messiah the Prince shall be seven weeks, and threescore and two weeks: the street 3 shall be built again, and the 4 wall, even 5 in troublous times.

26 And after threescore and two weeks 4 shall Messiah be cut off, 6 but not for himself: 7 and 1 the people of the prince that shall come shall destroy the city and the sanctuary; and the end thereof shull be with a flood, and unto the end of the war s desolations are determined

27 And he shall confirm 91 the covenant with "many for one week: and in the midst of the week he shall cause the sacrifice and the oblation to cease 2 and for the overspreading

, even until the consumma-

4 Or, I reacn, or, ditch.

• Neh. 4. 8, 16, 17, 18.

• 6. 15.

• Hob. in all of fim... \*\*

3. a. 53. 8. Mark 6, 12. Luke 9. 59, 64. \*\*

4. p. 53. 8. Mark 6, 12. Luke 9. 59, 64. \*\*

4. p. 51. 2. p. 4. \*\*

5. p. 4. p. 5. p. 5. p. 5. p. 5. p. 5. p. 5. p. 5. p. 5. p. 5. p. 5. p. 6. p. 7. p. 7.

tion, and that determined shall be poured supon the desolate.

CHAPTER X.

1 Daniel having hundled himself seeth a vision.
10 Being troubled with fear he is comforted by the angel.

IN the third year of Cyrus king of Persia a thing was revealed unto Daniel, "whose name was called Belteshazzar; and the thing was true, but the time appointed was along: and dhe understood the thing, and had understanding of the vision.

2 In those days I Daniel was
mourning three 4 full weeks.

8 I ate no 5 pleasant bread, neither came flesh nor wine in my mouth. neither did I anoint myself at all, till three whole weeks were fulfilled. 4 And in the four and twentieth

day of the first month, as I was by the side of the great river, which is /Hiddekel;
5 Then I lifted up mine eyes,

and looked, and behold a certain man clothed in linen, whose loins were agrided with a fine gold of Uphaz:

6 His body also was like the beryl, and his face mas the appearance of lightning, "and his cyes as lamps of fire, and his arms and his feet like in colour to polished brass, and the voice of his words like the voice of a multitude.

7 And I Daniel alone saw the vision: for the men that were with me saw not the vision; but a great quaking fell upon them, so that they fled to hide themselves.

8 Therefore I was left alone, and saw this great vision, and there remained no strength in me: for my 7 comeliness was turned in me 70π, sigour. into corruption, and I retained no ch. 7. 28. strength.

9 Yet heard I the voice of his words: and when I heard the voice of his words, then was I in a deep sleep on my face, and my face toward

the ground.

10 % And, behold, an hand touched me, which 8 set me upon my knees and upon the palms of my hands.

11 And he said unto me. O Daniel. \*9a man greatly beloved, understand the words that I speak unto thee, and 2 stand upright: for unto thee am I now sent. And when he had spoken this word unto me. I stood trembling.

12 Then said he unto me. Fear not. r from the first day that thou didst set thine heart to understand, and to chasten thyself before thy God, thy words were heard, and

I am come for thy words. 13 \*But the prince of the kingdom of Persia withstood me one and twenty days: but, lo, \*Michael, \*one of the chief princes, came to help me; and I remained there with the kings of Persia.

CHRIST cir. 538, 2 Or, upon the deso-lator.

cir. 584.

eh. 1. 7. 6 ch. 8. 26. Rev. 19. 9. ver. 14. 8 Hob. great. d ch. J. 17. & 8. 16.

5 Heb. bread of

# Josh. 5. 13. 4 ch. 12. 6. 7. 6 Heb. one man. Rev. 1. 13, 14, 15. & 15. 6. & Jer. 10. 9. = Esek.1.14. \* Rev. 1. 14. • Ezek. 1. 7. Rev. 1. 15. 29 Kin 6 17

" Jer. 1. 9. ch. 9. 21. Rev. 1. 17. 8 Hob, wowd. e ch. 9. 23.

9 Heb. a man of desires. upon thy

eh. 9. 3, 4, 22, 23. Acts 10. 4. a ver. 20. è ver. 21. ch. 12. 1. ELST. 4M 2 Or, the

yet three kings in Persia; and the fourth shall be far richer than they all: and by his strength through his riches he shall stir up all against the

realm of Grecia.

ch. 7. 6.

d ver. 16, 36. ch. 8. 4. dch. 8. 8.

/ ch. 8. 22.

8 And 'a mighty king shall stand up, that shall rule with great dominion, and do according to his will. 4 And when he shall stand up, 'his kingdom shall be broken, and shall be divided toward the four winds of heaven; and not to his posterity, fnor according to his dominion which he ruled: for his kingdom shall be plucked up, even for others beside those,

5 7 And the king of the south shall be strong, and one of his princes; and he shall be strong above him, and have dominion; his dominion shall be a great dominion.

6 And in the end of years they 4 shall join themselves together; for the king's daughter of the south shall

many stand up against the king of the south: also the robbers of thy people shall exalt themselves to esta-blish the vision; but they shall fall.

15 So the king of the north shall come, and cast up a mount, and take 2the most fenced cities: and the arms of the south shall not withstand, neither 8 his chosen people, neither shall there be any strength to withstand.

16 But he that cometh against him shall do according to his own will, and knone shall stand before him: and he shall stand in the 45 glorious land, which by his hand shall be consumed.

17 He shall also ! set his face to enter with the strength of his whole kingdom, and <sup>6</sup> upright ones with him; thus shall he do: and he shall give him the daughter of women, 'corrupting her: but she shall not stand on his side, "neither be for him.

18 After this shall he turn his face | = ch. 9. 26.

CHRIST olt. 584. 1 Hob.

5 Hab

6 Or, shall war.

# In. R. S. ch. S. 26, 7 Or, then shall he be stirred up again.

> 6 Hob. at the end of times, even gears, ch. 4. 16. & 12. 7.

9 Heb. the children of rolbers.

2 Hob. the city of mu-nitions. 8 Heb. the people of ver. 3, 36. 1 Josh. 1. 5. 4 Or, goodly land. land, vor. 41, 45. ch. 8, 9. 5 Heb. the land of or nament. 12 Chr. 20. 3. 6 Or, much upright-ness: or, equal con-ditions. 7 Heb. to

4 Heb. shall associate themselves,

CHRIST ctr. 584. 2 Heb. for him. 3 Heb. his

5 Heb. one

pass of Heb. angers.

eth an exucter to

angers.
7 Or, in
his place.
eh. 7. 8. &
8. 9, 23, 25.

Fulfilled

cir. 171.

9 Heb. think his

Fulfilled

cir. 170.

ver. 29, 35,

40. ch. 8. 19.

" ver. 22.

P ver. 10. t ch. 8, 10, 11, 25.

ass over.

unto the isles, and shall take many: but a prince s for his own behalf shall cause the reproach offered by him to cease; without his own reproach he shall cause it to turn

upon him.
19 Then he shall turn his face toward the fort of his own land: but he shall stumble and fall, "and not be found.

20 Then shall stand up 4 in his estate 5a raiser of taxes in the glory of the kingdom: but within few days he shall be destroyed, neither

in canger, nor in battle.
21 And in his estate shall stand up a vile person, to whom they shall not give the honour of the kingdom: but he shall come in peaceably, and

obtain the kingdom by flatteries.

22 PAnd with the arms of a flood shall they be overflown from before him, and shall be broken; qyea, also the prince of the covenant.

23 And after the league made with him 'he shall work deceitfully: for the shall come up, and shall become strong with a small people.

24 He shall enter 8 peaceably even

8 Or, into

upon the fattest places of the province; and he shall do that which his fathers have not done, nor his fathers' fathers; he shall scatter among them the prey, and spoil, and riches: yea, and he shall of forecast his devices against the strong holds, even for a time.

25 And he shall stir up his power and his courage against the king of the south with a great army; and the king of the south shall be stirred up to battle with a very great and mighty army; but he shall not stand: for they shall forecast devices against him.

26 Yea, they that feed of the por-tion of his meat shall destroy him, and his army shall 'overflow: and many shall fall down slain.

27 And both these kings' 2 hearts shall be to do mischief, and they shall speak lies at one table; but it shall not prosper: for 'yet the end shall be at the time appointed.

28 Then shall he return into his land with great riches; and "his heart shall be against the holy covenant: and he shall do exploits. and return to his own land.

Fulfilled 29 At the time appointed he shall cir. 169 return, and come toward the south: "but it shall not be as the former, " ver. 23. 7 ver. 95.

yor as the latter. 30 T For the ships of Chittim shall Fulfilled cir. 168. come against him: therefore he shall Num. 24. be grieved, and return, and have in-dignation against the holy covenant: Jor. 2. 10. so shall he do; he shall even return, and have intelligence with them that 4 ver. 28.

forsake the holy covenant. 81 And arms shall stand on his part, and they shall pollute the sanctuary of strength, and shall take away the daily sacrifice, and they shall place the abomination that 2 maketh desciate.

82 And such as do wickedly against the covenant shall he scorrupt by flatteries: but the people that do know their God shall be strong, and

do exploits.

83 And they that understand among the people shall instruct many: 

yet they shall fall by the sword, and by flame, by captivity, and by spoil,

many days.

34 Now when they shall fall, they shall be holpen with a little help: but many shall cleave to them with flatteries.

35 And some of them of understanding shall fall, 'to try 4them, and to purge, and to make them white, even to the time of the end: because it is yet for a time appointed.

36 And the king a shall do according to his will: and he shall exalt himself, and magnify himself above every god, and shall speak marvellous things \*against the God of gods, and shall prosper 'till the indignation be accomplished: for that that is determined shall be done.

37 Neither shall be regard the God of his fathers, "nor the desire of wo-men, "nor regard any god: for he shall magnify himself above all. 38 5 But in his estate shall he honour

the God of <sup>78</sup> forces: and a god whom his fathers knew not shall he honour with gold, and silver, and with precious stones, and opleasant things.

39 Thus shall he do in the 2 most strong holds with a strange god, whom he shall acknowledge and increase with glory: and he shall cause them to rule over many, and shall

divide the land for 3 gain.
40 And at the time of the end shall the king of the south push

shall come against him plike a whirlwind, with chariots, q and with horsemen, and with many ships; and he shall enter into the countries, and shall overflow and pass over.

41 He shall enter also into the 45 glorious land, and many countries shall be overthrown: but these shall escape out of his hand, even Edom, and Moab, and the chief of the children of Ammon.

42 He shall 6 stretch forth his hand also upon the countries: and the land of Egypt shall not escape.

43 But he shall have power over the treasures of gold and of silver, and over all the precious things of Egypt: and the Libyans and the Ethiopians shall be tat his steps.

44 But tidings out of the east and out of the north shall trouble him: therefore he shall go forth with great fury to destroy, and utterly to make away many.

45 And he shall plant the tabernacles of his palace between the seas in "the 78 glorious holy mountain; "yet he CRRIST cir. 584.

d Heb. 11.

ch. 12, 10, 1 Pet. 1, 7, 4 Or, by them f ver. 40. ch. 8. 17.19. # ver. 20, A ver. 16. ch. 7. 8, 25. & 8. 25. 2 Thess. 2.4.

5, 6, eh. 8. 11, 24, 25. l ch. 9. 27. " 1 Tim. 4.3. \* Is. 14. 13. 2 Thosa.2.4.

stead. Heb. as for the almighty God, in I scat he

honour a god, whom 7 Or, mítions.

Heb. Goda

tresses of munitios 3 Heb. a price. o ver. 35. P Is. 21. 1. Zech. 9. 14. \* Ezek. 38. 4, 15. Rev. 9, 16.

ver. 16. 5 Heb. land of delight, or, orna-ment. · In 11. 14.

6 Heb. send forth. Ex. 11. 8. Judg. 4. 10. ver. 16, 41. Ps. 48. 2. 2 Thess. 2.4. 7 Or, good

.h. 8. 11.

e ch. 10. 18, 21.

Is. 26. 20, 31. Jer. 30. 7. Matt.31.31. Rev. 16. 16.

Fz. 82, 82, Pz. 56, 8, a 60, 28, Ezek, 13, 9, Lukel0, 20,

Phil. 4. 3. Rev. 3. 5. 4 13. 8.

\* Matt. 25.

46. John 5. 28,

24. Acts 24, 15.

/ Is. 66. 24. Rom. 9. 21.

eh. 11. 33, 35. 3 Or,

Matt.13.43.

Jam. 5, 20. 1 Cor. 13.

er. S. L. S. 26.

= Rev. 10. 4.

A 22. 10.

CHRIST help him.

CHAPTER XII.

 Michael shall deliver Israel from their from bles. 5 Daniel is informed of the times. AND at that time shall "Michael A stand up, the great prince which standeth for the children of thy people: and there shall be a time of trouble, such as never was since there was a nation even to that same time: and at that time thy people shall be delivered, every one that shall be found written in the

2 And many of them that sleep in the dust of the earth shall awake, some to everlasting life, and some to shame fand everlasting contempt.

3 And they that be 2 wise shall shine as the brightness of the firmament; and they that turn many to righteousness kas the stars for ever and ever.

4 But thou, O Daniel, "shut up the words, and seal the book, even to "the time of the end: many shall run to and fro, and knowledge shall be increased.

5 Then I Daniel looked, and, behold, there stood other two, the one on this side of the 8 bank of the river, and the other on that side of the bank of the river.

6 And one said to "the man clothed in linen, which was 4 upon the waters

of the river, I How long shall it be to shall come to his end, and none shall the end of these wonders?

the end of these wonders?

And I heard the man clothed in linen, which was upon the waters of the river, when he 'held up his right hand and his left hand unto heaven, and sware by him 'that liveth for ever that it shall. be for a time, times, and 2 an half;
"and when he shall have accomplished to scatter the power of "the holy people, all these things shall be finished.

8 And I heard, but I understood not: then said I, O my Lord, what shall be the end of these things?
9 And he said, Go thy way, Daniel: for the words are closed up and sealed till the time of the end.

10 "Many shall be purified, and made white, and tried; "but the wicked shall do wickedly: and none of the wicked shall understand; but

the wise shall understand.

11 And from the time 'that the daily sacrifice shall be taken away, and 'the abomination that 'maketh desolate set up, there shall be a thou-sand two hundred and ninety days.

12 Blessed is he that waiteth, and cometh to the thousand three hundred and five and thirty days,

13 But dgo thou thy way till the end be: 5 for thou shalt rest, and stand in thy lot at the end of the days.

CHRIST cir. 584. f ch. 8, 18, Deut. 29, 40, Hey. 10, 5, 6. ch. 4. 34.

t ch. 7. 95. & 11. 18. Ray, 19. 1

\* ver. 9. ch. 10. 1. 3 Heb. lip. · ch. 10. 1. P ch. 10. 5. 4 Or.

# HOSEA.

nent for spiritual neut for spiritual Jezred, 6 Lo-ruhamah, 8 and Lo-ammi. 10 The restoration of Judah and Irael.

THE word of the LORD that came unto Hosea, the son of Beeri, in the days of Uzziah, Jotham, Ahaz. and Hezekiah, kings of Judah, and in the days of Jeroboam the son of Joash, king of Israel.

2 The beginning of the word of the LORD by Hosea, And the LORD said to Hosea, Go, take unto thee a wife of whoredoms and children of whoredoms: for bthe land hath committed great whoredom, departing from the LORD.

3 So he went and took Gomer the daughter of Diblaim; which conceived, and bare him a son.

4 And the LORD said unto him, Call his name Jezreel; for yet a little while, and I will avenge the blood of Jezreel upon the house of Jehu. and will cause to cease the kingdom of the house of Israel.

5 'And it shall come to pass at that day, that I will break the bow of Israci in the valley of Jezrecl.

6 T And she conceived again, and be the day of Jezrecl.

bare a daughter. And God said unto him, Call her name <sup>2</sup>Lo-ruhamah: for <sup>3</sup>I will no more have mercy upon the house of Israel; 4 but I will utterly take them away.

7 But I will have mercy upon the house of Judah, and will save them by the LORD their God, and A will not save them by bow, nor by sword, nor by battle, by horses, nor by horsemen.

8 7 Now when she had weaned Loruhamah, she conceived, and bare a son.

9 Then said God, Call his name Loanimi: for ye are not my people, and I will not be your God.

10 ¶ Yet the number of the chil-

dren of Israel shall be as the sand of the sea, which cannot be measured nor numbered; \*and it shall come to pass, that in the place where it was said unto them, 'Ye are not my people, there it shall be said unto them, Ye are "the sons of the living God.

11 "Then shall the children of Judah and the children of Israel be gathered together, and appoint themselves one head, and they shall come up out of the land: for great shall

25, 26. 1 Pet. 2.10. 6 Or, instead of that.

4 2 Kin. 15. 10, 12. 2 Kin. 13.

\* 2 Kin. 10.

6 So ch. 3. 1.

b Deut. 31. 16. Ps. 73, 27. Jer. 2, 13. Esek. 23. 3, &c.

cir. 785.

CHAPTER IL 1 The idolatry of the people. 6 God's judg-gain. His reconciliation with them.

SAY ye unto your brethren, Ammi; and to your sisters, Ru-3 That is, Having bamah.

2 Plead with your mother, plead: for she is not my wife, neither am I her husband: let her therefore put away her b whoredoms out of her sight, and her adulteries from between her breasts;
8 Lest 'I strip her naked, and set

her as in the day that she was d born, and make her eas a wilderness, and set her like a dry land, and slay her with /thirst.

4 And I will not have mercy upon her children; for they be the children of whoredoms.

5 For their mother hath played the harlot: she that conceived them hath done shamefully: for she said, I will go after my lovers, that give me my bread and my water, my wool and my flax, mine oil and my 4 drink.

6 Therefore, behold, I will hedge up thy way with thorns, and 5 make a wall, that she shall not find her paths.

7 And she shall follow after her lovers, but she shall not overtake them; and she shall seek them, but shall not find them: then shall she say, 'I will go and return to my "first husband; for then was it bet-

"hist husband; for then was a bet-ter with me than now.

8 For she did not "know that "I gave her corn, and "wine, and oil, and multiplied her silver and gold, red for Baal.

9 Therefore will I return, and take away my corn in the time thereof, and my wine in the season thereof, and will <sup>8</sup> recover my wool and my flax given to cover her nakedness.

10 And now qwill I discover her lewdness in the sight of her lovers, and none shall deliver her out of mine hand.

11 'I will also cause all her mirth to cease, her 'feast days, her new moons, and her sabbaths, and all her solemn feasts.

12 And I will 2 destroy her vines and her fig trees, twhereof she hath said. These are my rewards that my lovers have given me: and "I will make them a forest, and the beasts of the field shall eat them.

18 And I will visit upon her the days of Baalim, wherein she burned incense to them, and she "decked herself with her earrings and her jewels, and she went after her lovers,

and forgat me, saith the Lord. 14 Therefore, behold, I will allure her, and bring her into the wilder-ness, and speak \$4 comfortably unto

15 And I will give her her vineyards

from thence, and "the valley of Achor for a door of hope: and she shall sing for a door of nope; and she shall sing there, as in "the days of her youth, and bas in the day when she came up out of the land of Egypt. 16 And it shall be at that day, saith the Lord, that thou shalt call no "18hi; and shalt call me no more

17 For 'I will take away the names of Baalim out of her mouth, and they shall no more be remembered

by their name, 18 And in that day will I make a d covenant for them with the beasts of the field, and with the fowls of heaven, and with the creeping things of the ground: and I will break the bow and the sword and the battle out of the earth, and will make them to flie down safely.

19 And I will betroth thee unto me for ever; yea, I will betroth the unto me in righteousness, and in judgment, and in lovingkindness, and in mercies,

20 I will even betroth thee unto me in faithfulness: and thou shalt know the Lord.

21 And it shall come to pass in that day, I will hear, saith the LORD, I will hear the heavens, and they shall hear the earth;

22 And the earth shall hear the corn, and the wine, and the oil; 'and they shall hear Jezreel.

23 And 1 will sow her unto me in the earth; 'and I will have mercy upon her that had not obtained mercy; and I "will say to them which were not my people, Thou art my people; and they shall say, Thou art my God.

CHAPTER III.

1 By the expiation of an adulteress, 4 is shewed the desolation of Israel before their restoration.

THEN said the LORD unto me,

"Go yet, love a woman beloved
of her briend, yet an adulteres,
according to the love of the LORD toward the children of Israel, who look to other gods, and love flagons 4 of wine.

2 So I bought her to me for fifteen pieces of silver, and for an homer of barley, and an shalf homer of barley: 3 And I said unto her, Thou shalt abide for me many days; thou shalt not play the harlot, and thou shalt not be for another man: so will I also be for thee.

4 For the children of Israel shall abide many days without a king, and without a prince, and without as carrifice, and without an image, and without an 'ephod, and without an 'ephod, and without an 'ephod, and without an 'ephod, and without an 'ephod, and without an 'ephod, and without an 'ephod, and without an 'ephod, and without an 'ephod, and without an 'ephod, and without an 'ephod, and without an 'ephod, and without an 'ephod, and without an 'ephod, and without an 'ephod, and without an 'ephod, and without a king, a king, a ki out / teraphim :

5 Afterward shall the children of Israel return, and seek the Lord their God, and David their king; and shall fear the Lord and his goodness in the latter days.

' Jer. 13. 92, 26. Ezek. 16. 37. 39. d Ezek. 16. 4. \* Ezek. 19. / Amos 8, 11, 18. John 8. 41. A 1s. 1. 21. Jer. 3. 1, 6, 8, 9. Ezek. 16, 15, 16, &c.

4 Heb. drinks. Job 3. 23. 4 19. 8. Lam. 3. 7,9. 5 Heb. wall

ver. 8, 12. Jer. 44, 17.

l ch. 5. 15. Luke 15. 18. = Esck. 16. \* ls. 1. 3. \* Ezck. 16, 17, 18, 19. 6 Hob. 7 Or, whore-with they made Baal, ch. 8. 4. P ver. 3. 8 Or, take away. 37. 4 23. 29. 9 Heb.
folly, or,
willawy.
\*Amos 8, 10.
1 Kin. 12. 32. Amos 8, 5. 2 Heb. make desolate. 4 ver. 5. Ps. 80. 12, 13, 1s. 5. 5.

\* Ezek. 23.

F Ezek. 20. 2 Or,

| God's ju   | idgments against HOSEA   |   |
|--|--|---|
| Bofare<br>CHRIST   | CHAPTER IV.  | ĺ |
| cir. 780.  | 1 God's judgments against the sine of the peo-<br>ple, 6 and of the priests, 12 and against their<br>idolatry. In Judah is exhorted to take warn-<br>ing by Israel's calamity.   |   |
|  | HEAR the word of the Lord, ye children of Israel: for the Lord hath a controversy with the inha-   |   |
| * Is. 1. 18.<br>4 3. 13. 14.<br>Jor. 25. 31.<br>ch. 12. 2.<br>Mic. 6. 2. | bitants of the land, because there is no truth, nor mercy, nor knowledge of God in the land.   |   |
| Mio. 6. 2.<br>Jer. 4. 22.<br>4 5. 4.                                     | of God in the land.  2 By swearing, and lying, and kill-   |   |
| 2 Hob.<br>bloods.  | 2 By swearing, and lying, and killing, and stealing, and committing adultery, they break out, and 2 blood toucheth blood.  |   |
| ' Jer. 4. 28.<br>& 12. 4.<br>Amos 5, 16.                                 | a Therefore snau the land mourn,   |   |
| 4 8. 8.<br>4 Zeph. 1. 3.   | shall languish, with the beasts of the field, and with the fowls of heaven;  |   |
|  | and every one that dwelleth therein shall languish, with the beasts of the field, and with the fowls of heaven; yea, the fishes of the sea also shall be taken away.  4 Yet let no man strive, nor reprove another: for thy people are as they "that strive with the priest.  5 Therefore shalt thou fall /in the  |   |
| * Deut. 17.  | another: for thy people are as they that strive with the priest.   |   |
| / See<br>Jer. 6. 4, 5.<br>& 15. 8.                                       | 5 Therefore shalt thou fall in the day, and the prophet also shall fall with thee in the night, and I will   |   |
| 3 Heb.<br>cut of.<br>! Is. 5. 13.  | odestroy tny mother.   |   |
| 4 Hob.<br>cut off.   | hast rejected knowledge, I will also reject thee, that thou shalt be no  |   |
|  | lack of knowledge: because thou hast rejected knowledge, I will also reject thee, that thou shalt be no priest to me: seeing thou hast forgotten the law of thy God, I will also constant whill also constant with the second seed of the second seed of the God, I will also constant with the second seed of the second see |   |
| å eh. 13. 6.   | 7 As they were increased, so they  |   |
| 1 Sam. 2.<br>30.<br>Mal. 2. 9.<br>Phil. 3. 19.                           | forget thy children.  7 As they were increased, so they sinned against me: 'therefore will I change their glory into shame.  3 The word of the property in the shame.  |   |
| Phil. 3. 19.<br>5 Heb.<br>lift up<br>their soul                          | 8 They eat up the sin of my people,<br>and they set their heart on their<br>iniquity.  |   |
| to their<br>iniquity.  | iniquity.  9 And there shall be, *like people, like priest: and I will *punish them for their ways, and 7 reward them their dolors.  |   |
| la. 24. 2.<br>Jer. 5. 31.<br>6 Heb.                                      | their doings.  10 For they shall eat, and not have   |   |
| risit upon. 7 Heb. cause to return.                                      | their doings.  10 For 'they shall eat, and not have enough: they shall commit whoredom, and shall not increase: because they have left off to take heed to the   |   |
| l Lev. 26, 26,<br>Mic. 6, 14,<br>Hag. 1, 6,                              | they have left off to take heed to the<br>LORD.<br>11 Whoredom and wine and new  |   |
| = Is. 28. 7.<br>800  | wine "take away the heart  |   |
| Eccles. 7. 7.  Jer. 2. 27.  Hab. 2. 19.                                  | 12 My people ask counsel at their stocks, and their staff declareth unto them: for the spirit of whore-  |   |
| ° Is. 44. 20.<br>ch. 5. 4.   | doms hath caused them to err, and<br>they have gone a whoring from under<br>their God.   |   |
| P Ia. 1. 29.<br>& 57. 5, 7.<br>Eack. 6, 13.<br>& 20. 28.                 | their God.  13 They sacrifice upon the tops of the mountains, and burn incense upon the bills under cake and populars.   |   |
| 1  | on the hills, under oaks and poplars<br>and elms, because the shadow there-<br>of is good: *therefore your daugh-  |   |
| * Amos 7, 17.<br>Rom. 1, 28.   | vour spouses shall commit adultery.  | • |
| 8 Or, Shall<br>I not, fre.   | 14 81 will not punish your daugh-  |   |
|  | nor your spouses when they commit<br>adultery: for themselves are sepa-<br>rated with whores, and they sacri-  |   |
| ver. 1, 6,<br>9 ()r, be<br>punished.                                     | face with whores, and they sacrifice with harlots: therefore the people that 'doth not understand shall 'fall.   |   |
|  |  |   |

. IV. V. place. him alone. and Israel is defiled. the Lord. portions. Benjamin. which shall surely be. them like water.

the people and the priests. 15 Though thou, Israel, play the harlot, yet let not Judah offend; CHRIST nariot, yet let not sudan onemat,
"and come not ye unto Gilgal, neither
go ye up to "Beth-aven, "nor swear,
The Load liveth.
16 For Israel "sildeth back as a
backsilding heifer: now the Load
will feed them as a lamb in a large cir. 780. ch. 9. 15. ch. 9. 15. \$ 12. 11. Amos 4. 4. \$ 5. 5. ch. 10. 5. ch. 10. 5. ch. 10. 5. Amos 8. 14. Zeph. 1. 5. Jer. 3. 6. 2. 7. 24. \$ 8. 5. Zech. 7. 11. Matt.18.14. 2 Heb. 17 Ephraim is joined to idols: \*let 18 Their drink 2 is sour: they have committed whoredom continually: 2 Heb.
is gone.
'Mic. 3. 11.
à 7. 3.
3 Heb.
shields,
Pt. 47. 9.

\* Jer. 4. 11,
12. à 51. 1.
b 1s. 1. 29.
Jer. 2. 28. her rulers with shame do love, Give ye.

19 The wind hath bound her up in her wings, and they shall be ashamed because of their sacrifices. CHAPTER V.
1 God's judgments against the priests, the people, and the princes of Israel, for their manifold sins, 16 until they repent. HEAR ye this, O priests; and hearken, ye house of Israel; and give ye car, O house of the king; for judgment is toward you, because 'ye e ch. 6. 9. have been a snare on Mizpah, and a net spread upon Tabor. 2 And the revolters are profound to make slaughter, 4though I have been 5 a rebuker of them all. 6 Ia. 29, 15, 4 Or. and, #c. 5 Hob. a 3 °I know Ephraim, and Israel is correction. not hid from me: for now, O Ephraim, thou committest whoredom. \* Amns 3, 2, 4 Ezek. 23. 4 Exek. 25.
5. Ac.
ch. 4. 17.
6 Heb.
They will
not give.
7 Or, Their
doings will
not sufer
them. 4 67 They will not frame their doings to turn unto their God: for 'the spirit of whoredoms is in the midst of them, and they have not known 5 And the pride of Israel doth tesch. 4. 12. tify to his face: therefore shall Israel and Ephraim fall in their iniquity; Judah also shall fall with them Pro. 1. 28. Is. 1. 15. Jer. 11. 11. Ezek. 8. 18. Mic. 3. 4. John 7. 34. 6 They shall go with their flocks and with their herds to seek the LORD; but they shall not find him; he hath withdrawn himself from them, 7 They have \*dealt treacherously A Is. 48. 8. Jer. 3. 20. & 5. 11. ch. 6. 7. Mal. 2. 11. against the LORD: for they have begotten strange children: now shall ia month devour them with their Zeco. 11. S. 8 Blow ve the cornet in Gibeah, b ch. 8. 1. Joel 2. 1. and the trumpet in Ramah: 'cry aloud at "Beth-aven, "after thee, O / Is. 10. 30. m Josh. 7, 2. ch. 4, 15. 9 Ephraim shall be desolate in the " Judg. 5. 14. day of rebuke: among the tribes of Israel have I made known that 10 The princes of Judah were like them that 'remove the bound: there-Deut. 19. fore I will pour out my wrath upon 11 Ephraim is poppressed and broken P Dont. 28. in judgment, because he willingly walked after q the commandment. e 1 Kin. 12. 12 Therefore will I be unto Ephraim 22. Mic. 6. 16. as a moth, and to the house of Judah ras s rottenness. r Pro. 12. 4. 8 Or.

13 When Ephraim saw his sickness. and Judah saw his wound, then went

Jer. 30. 12.

CHRIST cir. 780. 2 Kin. 15. 19. cb. 7. 11. ech. 10, 6. 2 Or, to the king of Jarob t or, to the king that should plead. "Lam. 3. 10. ch. 13. 7, 8.

cir. 780.

Jer. 30. 17.

\*1 Cor. 15. 4.

4 Is. 54. 13.

· 2 Sam. 23.4. f Pa. 72. 6.

9 Job 29, 23,

mercy, or, kindness.

ch. 13. 3.

b Jer. 1. 10.

Jer. 23. 29. Heb. 4. 12. 5 Or, that thy

judgmente might be, &c. \*\* 1 Sam. 15.

1 Sam. 15. 22. Eccles. 5. 1. Mic. 6. 8. Matt. 9. 13. & 12. 7.

" Ps. 50. 8. 9.

Prov. 21. 3.

Jer. 22. 16. John 17. 3.

Adam, Job 31. 33.

ch, 12, 11,

ing for blood.

Jer. 11. 9. Euck. 22,

25. ch. 5. 1, 2.

8 Heb. with one shoulder.

6 Or, like

P ch. 8. 1.

9 ch. 5. 7.

7 Or,

Ach. 11. 8.

4 Or,

\* Deut. 32. 39. 1 Sam. 2. 6. Job 5. 18. ch. 5. 14. a lion, and as a young lion to the house of Judah: "I, even I, will tear and go away; I will take away, and none shall rescue him.

Ephraim 'to the Assyrian, "and sent to king Jareb: yet could he not heal you, nor cure you of your

14 For "I will be unto Ephraim as

15 I will go and return to my place, \*till \*they acknowledge their offence, and seek my face: \*in their affliction they will seek me carly.

Ps. 50, 22, 2 Heb. till they be guilty. Lev. 25. 40, 41. Jer. 29, 12, 13. Eack, 6, 9, 4, 20, 43, 4, 36, 31.

CHAPTER VI. 1 An exhortation to repentance. 4 A complaint of their untowardness and iniquity.

OME, and let us return unto the LORD: for he hath torn, and he will heal us; he hath smitten, and he will bind us up

After two days will he revive us: in the third day he will raise us up,

and we shall live in his sight.

3 4 Then shall we know, if we follow on to know the Lord: his going forth is prepared 'as the morning; and /he shall come unto us gas the rain, as the latter and former rain

rain, as the latter and former rain unto the earth.

4 ¶ ^O Ephraim, what shall I do unto thee? O Judah, what shall I do unto thee? for your 4goodness is 4 as a morning cloud, and as the early

dew it goeth away.

5 Therefore have I hewed them by the prophets; I have slain them by the words of my mouth: 5 and thy

judgments are as the light that goeth forth.

6 For I desired "mercy, and "not sacrifice; and the "knowledge of God more than burnt offerings.
7 But they 6 like men phaye trans-

gressed the covenant: there have they dealt treacherously against me. 8 Gilcad is a city of them that work iniquity, and is 7 polluted with blood.

9 And as troops of robbers wait for a man, so the company of priests murder in the way by consent: for they commit 9 lewdness.

10 I have seen an horrible thing in the house of Israel: there "the whoredom of Ephraim, Israel is defiled.

11 Also, O Judah, \*he hath set an harvest for thee, when I returned the captivity of my people.

or, to the captivity of my people.

Fhechem. 9 Or, enormity. ! Jer. 5. 30. "ch. 4. 12, 13, 17.

Jur. 51, 33. Joel 3. 13. Roy. 14, 15. "Ps. 126, 1.

CHAPTER VII. 1 A reproof of manifold sins. 11 God's wrath against them for their hypocrisy. WHEN I would have healed Is-

W racl, then the iniquity of Ephraim was discovered, and the 2 wickedness of Samaria: for a they commit falsehood; and the thief cometh in, and the troop of robbers spoileth without. 2 And they 4 consider not in their

hearts that I bremember all their wickedness: now their own doings have beset them about; they are

before my face, 3 They make the king glad with their wickedness, and the princes with their lies.

4/They are all adulterers, as an oven heated by the baker, 2 who ceaseth 3 from raising after he hath kneaded

the dough, until it be leavened.

5 In the day of our king the princes have made him sick 4 with bottles of wine; he stretched out his hand with scorners

6 For they have 5 made ready their heart like an oven, whiles they lie in wait: their baker sleepeth all the night; in the morning it burneth as a flaming fire.

7 They are all hot as an oven, and have devoured their judges;

fall their kings have fallen: 'there is none among them that calleth unto me.

8 Ephraim, he \*hath mixed himself among the people; Ephraim is a cake not turned.

9 Strangers have devoured his strength, and he knoweth it not: yea, gray hairs are there and there

upon him, yet he knoweth not.

10 And the "pride of Israel testifieth to his face: and "they do not return to the LORD their God, nor seek him for all this.

11 ¶ °Ephraim also is like a silly dove without heart: Pthey call to

Egypt, they go to Assyria.

12 When they shall go, I will spread my net upon them; I will bring them down as the fowls of the heaven; I will chastise them, as

their congrégation hath heard. 13 Woe unto them! for they have fled from me: 7 destruction unto them! because they have transgressed against me: though 'I have redeemed them, yet they have spoken lies Mic. 6. 4.

against me.
14 'And they have not cried unto me with their heart, when they howled upon their beds: they assemble themselves for corn and wine, and

they rebel against me.

15 Though I shave bound and strengthened their arms, yet do they

imagine mischlef against me.

16 "They return, but not to the
most High: "they are like a deceitful bow: their princes shall fall by the sword for the "rage of their | Ps. 73. 9. tongue: this shall be their derision in the land of Egypt.

CHAPTER VIII. 1, 12 Destruction is threatened for their impiety, ) 5 and idolatry.

SET the trumpet to thy mouth. He shall come has an eagle against the house of the LORD, be-cause they have transgressed my covenant, and trespassed against my law.

CHRIST cir. 780. 5 Jer. 17. 1.

Ps. 9. 16, Prov. 5, 22, 4 Pa. 90. 8. \* Rom. 1. 32. / Jaz. 9. 2. 2 Or, the raiser will cease S Or, from

4 Or, with her through wine, 5 Or, applied.

Fulfilled cir. 773. ø ch. 8. 4. 4 2 Kin. 15. 10, 14, 25, 30.

í Is. 64. 7. 4 Pa. 106. 35.

i ch. 8. 7.

6 Heb. = ch. 5. 5. \* Is. 9. 13.

o ch. 11. 11.

Lev. 26. 14, &c. Pout. 28, 15, &c. 2 Kin. 17. 7 Heb. spoil.

f Job 35. 9. 10. Pa. 78. 36. Jer. 3. 10. Zoch. 7. 5.

\* ch. 9. 3. 6.

cir 700 ch. 5, 8, 9 Heb. the roof of thy menth. 3 Dont. 28. 49. Jer. 4, 13. Hab. 1, 8. ch. 6, 7.

2 Heb. evile. eh. f. 1. 8 Heb. strippeth. say not to.

CHRIST cir. 760. Po. 78, 34. ch. 5, 15. Tit. 1, 16. /2 Kin. 15. 13, 17, 25. Shallum, Monahem, Pokablah. rch. 2. 8. A Jer. 13. 27. Prov. 22. 8. ch. 10. 12, 13. 2 Or, stand-

ing corn. b ch. 7. 9. ISKin. 17. 6. ■ Jer. 22, 28. å 48, 38. <sup>3</sup> 2 Kin. 15. Jer. 2. 24. cir. 771. Fls. 36, 6. Eack. 16. 33, 34. 33, 36. 1 Heb. lones. ! Enck. 16. 37. ch. 10. 10.

Or, begin. i Or, begin.
in a little schile, as
Hag. 2. 6. Is. 10. 8. Ezek. 26. 7. Dan. 2. 37. eh. 12. 11. Deut. 4. Peut. 1. 6, 8, Pe. 119, 18, & 147, 19, 20,

20. Jer. 7. 21. Zoch. 7. 6. Or, In the sacrifices of mine oferings they, &c. Jor. 14. 10. 12. ch. 5. 6. & 9. 4. Amos 5. 22. ch. 9. 9. a Deut. 32. 18.

2 Israel shall cry unto me, My God, we know thee. 8 Israel hath cast off the thing

that is good: the enemy shall pursue

AfThey have set up kings, but not by me: they have made princes, and I knew it not: fof their silver and

I knew it not: "of their silver and their gold have they made them idols, that they may be cut off. 5 Thy calf. O Samaris, hath cast thee off: mine anger is kindled against them: "how long will it be ere they attain to innocency?

6 For from Israel was it also: the workman made it; therefore it is not God: but the calf of Samaria shall

7 For they have sown the wind, and they shall reap the whirlwind: it hath no 2 stalk: the bud shall yield no meal: if so be it yield, \* the strangers shall swallow it up.

8 Israel is swallowed up: now shall they be among the Gentiles "as a vessel wherein is no pleasure.

9 For "they are gone up to Assyria, "a wild ass alone by himself: Ephraim Phath hired 3 lovers,

10 Yea, though they have hired among the nations, now will I gather them, and they shall sorrow a little for the burden of the king of princes.

11 Because Ephraim hath made many altars to sin, altars shall be unto him to sin.

12 I have written to him the great things of my law, but they were counted as a strange thing.

13 "6 They sacrifice flesh for the sacrifices of mine offerings, and eat it: "but the LORD accepteth them not; now will he remember their iniquity, and visit their sins: 'they

shall return to Egypt.

14 \*For Israel hath forgotten b his Maker, and buildeth temples; and Judah hath multiplied fenced cities: Deut. 28. but dI will send a fire upon his cities, and it shall devour the pa-laces thereof.

32. 18. 5 ls. 29. 23. Eph. 2. 10. ° 1 Kin. 12. 31. d Jer. Amos 2. 5.

CHAPTER IX. The distress and captivity of Israel for their

eh. 4. 12.

Jer. z. /. & 16, 18, eh. 8. 13. & 11. 5. Not into

Egypt it-

REJOICE not, O Israel, for joy, as other people: for thou a hast gone a whoring from thy God, thou hast loved a breward rupon every

cornfloor. 2 The floor and the winepress shall not feed them, and the new

wine shall fail in her. 3 They shall not dwell in the Lord's land; but Ephraim shall return to Egypt, and they shall eat unclean things! in Assyria.

4 A They shall not offer wine offerings to the Lord, neither shall they

into another bondage as bad as that. 17. 6. ch. 11. 11. A ch. 3. 4. of mourners; all that eat thereof shall be polluted: for their bread

5 What will ye do in "the solemn day, and in the day of the feast of the LORD?

de For, lo, they are gone because of destruction: "Egypt shall gather them up, Memphis shall bury them: at the pleasant places for their sliver, "nettles shall possess them: thorns

shall be in their tabernacles.
7 The days of visitation are come, the days of recompence are come; Is-rael shall know it: the prophet is a fool, "the spiritual man is mad, for the multitude of thine iniquity, and

the great hatred.
8 The watchman of Ephraim was with my God: but the prophet is a snare of a fowler in all his ways, and hatred 6 in the house of his God.

9 They have deeply corrupted themselves, as in the days of Gibeah: therefore he will remember their iniquity, he will visit their

10 I found Israel like grapes in the wilderness; I saw your fathers as "the firstripe in the fig tree at her first time: but they went to Baal-peor, and separated themselves unto that shame; band their abominations were according as they loved.

11 As for Ephraim, their glory shall fly away like a bird, from the birth, and from the womb, and from the

conception.

12 Though they bring up their children, yet will I bereave them that there shall not be a man left: vea, 'woe also to them when I Ide-

part from them! part from them:

13 Ephraim, \*ns I saw Tyrus, is le. 5.

planted in a pleasant place: \*but le. 5.

Ephraim shall bring forth his children to the murderer.

14 Give them, O LORD: what wilt thou give? give them 'a 7 miscarry-

ing womb and dry breasts.

15 All their wickedness \*is in Gilgal: for there I hated them: 'for the wickedness of their doings I will drive them out of mine house, I will love them no more: "all their princes are revolters.

16 Ephraim is smitten, their root is dried up, they shall bear no fruit: yea, "though they bring forth, yet will I slay even 8 the beloved fruit of their womb.

17 My God will cast them away, because they did not hearken unto him: and they shall be wanderers among the nations.

CHAPTER X.

Israel is reproved and threatened for their impirty and idolatry. I SRAEL is aban empty vine, he bringeth forth fruit unto himself:

be pleasing unto him: \*their sacrifices shall be unto them as the bread for their soul shall not come into the house of the LORD.

CHRIST cir. 700. b Deut. 26. ! Lav. 17. 11.

™ ch. 2. 11. 2 Heb. spoil. \* ver. 3. ch. 7. 16.

8 Or, their silver shall be desired, the nettle, fr. 4 Hob. the desire. • 1s. 5. 6. & 32. 13. & 31. 13.

ch. 10. 8. ch. 10. 8. P Erck. 13. 8. &c. Mic. 2, 11. Zoph. 3, 4.

Zoph. 3, 4, 5 Heb. man of the spirit. † Jer. 6, 17, & 31, 6, Ezek. 3, 17, & 53, 7,

6 Or, against. 1s. 31. 6, ch. 10. 9. Judg. 19. 22. f ch. 8, 13,

" Is. 28. 4. Mic. 7, 1. " Bee ch. 2, 15 Num. 25, 3, Ps. 106, 28, ch. 4. 14. 4 Jer. 11. 13. See Judg. 6. 32.

6 Ps. 81, 12, Enck. 20, 8, Amos 4, 5. ' Job 27, 14. d Dent. 28. Dout. 31.

17. 2 Kin. 17. 18. ch. 5. s.

CHRIST cir. 740.

according to the multitude of his fruit he hath increased the altars; according to the goodness of his land they have made goodly images.
Their heart is divided; now shall they be found faulty: he shall break down their altars, he shall

spoil their images 8 For now they shall say, We have no king, because we feared not the Lord; what then should a king do to us?

4 They have spoken words, swearing falsely in making a covenant: thus judgment springeth up /as hemlock in the furrows of the field.

5 The inhabitants of Samaria shall rear occause of "the calves of Bethaven: for the people thereof shall mourn over it, and "the priests thereof that rejoiced on it, "for the glory thereof, because it is departed from it. fear because of "the calves of " Beth-

6 It shall be also carried unto Assyria for a present to king Jareb: Ephraim shall receive shame, and Israel shall be ashamed of his own counsel.

7 "As for Samaria, her king is cut off as the foam upon 6 the water.

8 "The high places also of Aven, the sin of Israel, shall be destroyed: pthe thorn and the thistle shall come up on their altars; and they shall say to the mountains, Cover us; and to the hills, Fall on us.

9 O Israel, thou hast sinned from

the days of Gibeah: there they stood: the battle in Gibeah against the them.

10 'It is in my desire that I should chastise them; and "the people shall be gathered against them, when they shall bind themselves in their two furrows.

11 And Ephraim is as \* an heifer that is taught, and leveth to trend out the corn; but I passed over upon her fair neck: I will make Ephraim to ride; Judah shall plow, and Jacob shall break his clods.

12 Sow to yourselves in righteousness, reap in mercy; break up your fallow ground: for it is time to seek the Lord, till he come and rain

righteousness upon you.

18 "Ye have plowed wickedness, ye have reaped iniquity; ye have caten the fruit of lies: because thou didst trust in thy way, in the multitude of thy mighty men.

14 Therefore shall a tumult arise among thy people, and all thy for-tresses shall be spoiled, as Shalman spoiled Beth-arbel in the day of battle: 4the mother was dashed in

utterly be cut off.

CHAPTER XI.

1 The ingratitude of Israel unio God for his benefits. 5 His judgment. 8 God's mercy benefits. 5 I

WHEN Israel was a child, then I loved him, and bcalled my

son out of Egypt.

2 As they called them, so they went from them: d they sacrificed unto Baalim, and burned incense to graven

images.

3 I taught Ephraim also to go, taking them by their arms; but they knew not that I healed them.

4 I drew them with cords of a man, with bands of love: and I was to them as they that 2 take off the yoke on their jaws, and 1 laid meat unto

them.
5 ¶ 'He shall not return into the land of Egypt, but the Assyrian shall be his king, because they refused to return.

6 And the sword shall abide on his cities, and shall consume his branches, and devour them, because of their own counsels.

7 And my people are bent to \*\* back-sliding from me: \*\* though they called them to the most High, \*\* none at all would exalt him.

8 °How shall I give thee up, Ephraim? how shall I deliver thee, Israel? how shall I make thee as PAdmah? how shall I set thee as Zeboim? 9 mine heart is turned within me, my repentings are kindled together.

9 I will not execute the flerceness of mine anger, I will not return to destroy Ephraim: for I am God, and not man; the Holy One in the midst of thee; and I will not enter into the city.

10 They shall walk after the LORD: 'he shall roar like a lion: when he shall roar, then the children shall tremble from the west.

of Egypt, "and as a dove out of the land of Assyria: "and I will place them in their houses, saith the "and I will on the land of the land 11 They shall tremble as a bird out

12 Ephraim compasseth me about with lies, and the house of Israel with deceit: but Judah yet ruleth with God, and is faithful 4 with the saints.

### CHAPTER XII.

1 A reproof of Ephraim, Judah, and Jacob. 3 By former factors he exhorteth to repent-ance. 7 Ephraim's sins provoke God.

EPHRAIM feedeth on wind, and followeth after the cast wind: he daily increaseth lies and desolation; band they do make a covenant with the Assyrians, and coil is carried

into Egypt.

2 d The Lord hath also a controversy with Judah, and will spunish pleces upon her children.

15 So shall Beth-el do unto you because of °your great wickedness: in Jacob according to his ways; accordand a morning "shall the king of Israel ing to his doings will he recompense Jacob according to his ways; accordhim.

CHRIST cir. 740.

e ch. 2, 15, 5 Matt. 2, 15. Ez. 4. 22,

d 2 Kin. 17. 16. ch. 2. 13. d 13. 2. 2 13. 3.
Dout. 1. 31.
2 32. 10.
11, 12.
Is. 46. 3. / P- 15 98 / Lev. 26, 18. 2 Heb. 1/ft up. 3 Ps. 78. 25, ch. 2, 8. See ch. 8. 13. & 9. 3.

4 2 Kin. 17. 18. 14. cir. 728. They be-came tri-butaries to Salt ch. 10. 6. " Jer. 3. 6, &c. & 8. 5. ch. 4. 16. " ch. 7. 16. 8 Heb. together they ex-alted not. • Jer. 9. 7. ch. 6. 4. P Gen. 14. 8, & 19. 24, 25, Den. 29. 28, Amos 4. 11, 36, Is. 63, 15, Jer. 31, 20, 7 Num. 23. 19. 1s. 55, 8, 9. Mal. 3. 6. \* Is. 31. 4. Joel 3. 16. An.os 1, 2, t Zoch 8 7

7 ch. 12. 1. 4 Or. with the most holy.

cir. 725.

42 Kin. 17.4. ch. 5. 13. & 7. 11. 1s. 30, 6. d ch. 4. 1. Mic. 6, 2. 5 Heb. visit

781

è ch. 8. 11. à 12. 11. ch. 8. 4. 3 Heb. sta-tues, ox, standing

images.

3 Or, He hath divided their heart.

4 1 Kin. 18. 21. Matt. 6, 24.

4 Hob. behead. ver. 7. ch. 3. 4. & 11. 5. Mic. 4. 9. # See Deut.

29. 18.

Amos 5. 7.

8 6. 12.

Acts 8. 23.

Heb. 12. 15.

9 1 Kin. 12. 28, 29. ch. 8. 5, 6. A ch. 4. 15. 5 Or, Chemarim, 2 Kin. 23.5. Zeph. 1. 4. (1 Sam. 4. 21, 22. ch. 9. 11.

m ver. 3, 15. the face of the water. \* ch. 4. 15. Deut. 9.21. ē P ch. 9. 6.

4 ch. 5. 13.

l ch. 11, 6,

† Is. 2. 19. Luke 23. 30. Rev. 6. 16. 4 9. 6. r ch. 9. 9. Bee Judg. 20. Deu. 28.68.

\*Jer. 16. 16. Esek. 23. 46, 47. ch. 8, 10. 7 Or, when I shall bind them for their two

transgres-sions, or, in their in their two habi-tations. Jer. 50. 11 Mic. 4, 13. 8 Heb. the beauty of her neck.

F Prov. 11. · Jer. 4. 3. Job 4. 8. Prov. 22. 8. ch. 8. 7. Gal. 6. 7, 8. 4 ch. 13. 16.

\*2 Kin. 18. 34. 4 19. 13. d ch. 13, 16, 9 Heb. the spil of your crit. ver. 7.

f Gen. 32, 24, &c. 9 Gen. 28, 12, 19, & 25, 9, 19, 15, & Ez. 3, 15, ch. 14, 1, Mic. 6, 8, b Pa. 37, 7, 2 Or, Canagan;

8 T He took his brother by the heel

and prevailed: he wept, and made supplication unto him: he found him in Beth-el, and there he spake

with us;
5 Even the LORD God of hosts; the Lord is his memorial.

6 Therefore turn thou to thy God:

keep mercy and judgment, and wait on thy God continually.

7 He is a merchant, the balances of deceit are in his hand: he loveth to 4 oppress.

8 And Ephraim said, "Yet I am become rich, I have found me out substance: bin all my labours they shall find none iniquity in me 6 that

\*Zech, 11.5. Bov. 3. 17. 5 Or, all my toere sin.

9 And "I that am the Lord thy God from the land of Egypt will yet make thee to dwell in tabernacles, as in the days of the solemn feast.

10 "I have also spoken by the prophets, and I have multiplied visions, and used similitudes, 7 by the minis

and used similtudes, by the ministry of the prophets.

11 \* Is there iniquity in Gilead? surely they are vanity: they sacrifice bullocks in 'Gilgal; yea, 'their altars are as heaps in the furrows of the fields.

12 And Jacob fled into the country of Syria, and Israel "served for a

wife, and for a wife he kept sheep.

13 And by a prophet the LORD brought Israel out of Egypt, and by

a prophet was he preserved.

14 Ephraim provoked him to an-& 5. 5. ch. 6. 11. & 10. 1. Gen. 28. 5. Deut. 25. 5. ger smost bitterly: therefore shall he leave his sblood upon him, and his reproach shall his Lord return

### CHAPTER XIII.

Ephrain's plory, by reason of vanisheth, 5 God's anyer for their unkindness. 9 A promise of God's mercy. 15 A judgment for rebrilion.

WHEN Ephraim spake trembling, he exalted himself in Israel; but when he offended in Baal, he died.

2 And now 2 they sin more and more, and bave made them molten images of their silver, and idols according to their own understanding, all of it the work of the craftsmen: they say of them, Let 3 the men that sacrifice 'kiss the calves.

3 Therefore they shall be das the morning cloud, and as the early dew that passeth away, 'as the chaff that is driven with the whirlwind out of the floor, and as the smoke out of

the chimney.

4 Yet /I am the Lord thy God from the land of Egypt, and thou shalt know no god but me: for there is no saviour beside me.

5 ¶ AI did know thee in the wilder-

OURIST

8 4 He took his brother by the need
in the womb, and by his strength he
3/had power with God:
4 Yes, he had power over the angel,
and prevailed: he wept, and made
and their heart was called; there-

fore have they forgotten me.
7 Therefore I will be unto them
as a lion: as a leopard by the way

will I observe them:

8 I will meet them 'as a bear that is becaved of her whelps, and will rend the caul of their heart, and there will I devour them like a lion: the wild beast shall tear them.

8 the wild beast snau tear cuem.
9 ¶ O Israel, \*thou hast destroyed thyself; \*I but in me \*is thine help.
10 \*I will be thy king; \*where is any other that may save thee in all thy cities? and thy judges of whom the me at king and the me at king and the state. thou saidst, Give me a king and princes?

11 'I gave thee a king in mine anger, and took him away in my

wrath.
12 "The iniquity of Ephraim is

bound up; his sin is hid.

13 \* The sorrows of a travailing woman shall come upon him; he is an unwise son; for he should not stay clong in the place of the break-

ing forth of children.
14 4 I will ransom them from 7 the power of the grave; I will redeem them from death: O death, I will be thy plagues; O grave, I will be thy destruction: repentance shall be hid from mine eyes.

15 Though dhe be fruitful among his brethren, an cast wind shall come, the wind of the Lord shall come up

from the wilderness, and his spring shall become dry, and his fountain shall be dried up: he shall spoil the treasure of all 8 pleasant vessels.

16 9 Samaria shall become desolate: for she hath rebelled against her God: they shall fall by the sword: 11 Cor. 15. their infants shall be dashed in pieces, and their women with child shall be

CHRIST oir. 798.

A 32, 10. D ut. 8, 15. 2 Heb. droughts. 4 Deut. 8, 12, 11. & 32, 15. i ch. 8. 14. "Lam. 3.10. " Jer. 5. 6. \*28am.17.8. Pro. 17. 12. Heb. the beast of the field.

4 Heb. in thy help. 5 Rather, Where is thy king? King Ho-shea being then in

Prov. 6.33.

5 Kin. 17.4. ver. 4. Deu. 32. 38. eb 10 8

ch. 10. 3 " Deut. 32, 34. Job 14. 17. \* In. 13. 8. Jer. 30. 6.

<sup>4</sup> Seo Gen. 41, 52, & 48, 10. <sup>4</sup> Jer. 4, 11. Ezek, 17, 10, & 19, 12, 75, 4, 19. <sup>8</sup> Heb. ressels of desire, Kab. 2, 9. <sup>9</sup> Fulfilled jr. 721, 2 Kin, 17, 6, <sup>7</sup> 2 Kin, 18, 12, <sup>9</sup> 2 Kin, 8, 12, <sup>8</sup> 15, 16, 13, 16, ch. 10, 14, 15, Amos 1, 15, Nah, 3, 10,

#### CHAPTER XIV.

exhortation to represence. 4 A promise

O ISRAEL, "return unto the LORD thy God; b for thou hast fallen

by thine iniquity.

2 Take with you words, and turn to the Lord: say unto him, Take away all iniquity, and 2 receive two graciously: so will we render the calves of our lips.

3 d Asshur shall not save us; we will not ride upon horses: Incither will we say any more to the work of our hands, Ye are our gods: for in

thee the fatherless findeth morey.

4 T I will heal htheir backsliding. I will love them 'freely: for mine anger is turned away from him.

cir. 725. ch. 12. 6. Joel 2. 13. 6 ch. 13. 9.

Pa. 33, 17, Is. 30, 2, 16, & 31, 1, f voi. 8. ch. 2. 17. g Pa. 10. 14. # Pa. 10, 14. & 68. 5. 4 Jar. 5. 6. & 14. 7. ch. 11. 7. (Eph. 1. 6.

e 2 Kin. 17. 16, 18. ch. 11. 2. 2 Heb. they add to sin. 6 ch. 2. 8. 4 8. 4. 8 Or, the

13. Hob. by the hand, feb. 5. 4. 15. 4. 15. 4. 9. 15. Amos 4. 4. 4. 5. 5. 16. 6. 11

of men. 18. 6. 4. Dan. 2. 35.

f In. 43, 11. ch, 12, 9. # Is. 43, 11,

4 45. 21.

| Joel exha   | orteth to JOE   | L, I, II. observe God's j   | udgments.   |  |  |
|---|---|---|---|--|--|
| Bafore CHR I S T Ctr. 725.  3 Job 29. 19. Pro. 19. 12.  2 Or. blassess.  8 Heb. strike.  4 Heb. shall go.  1 Pa. 52. 8.  2 123. 3.  Gon. 27. 27.  memorial. | 5 I will be as the dew unto Israel: he shall 2 grow as the lilly, and 2 cast forth his roots as Lebanon. 6 His branches 4 shall spread, and 4 his beauty shall be as the olive tree, and 4 his smell as Lebanon. 7 "They that dwell under his shadow shall return; they shall revive as the corn, and 2 grow as the vine: the 4 scorn, and 2 grow as the vine: the 5 scorn thereof shall be as the wine of Lebanon.  Cant 4.11. * Ps. 51. 1. 5 Or, blossom. 4 Or, | to do any more with idols? I have heard him, and observed him: I am like a green fit tree. From me is thy fruit found.  9 'Who is wise, and he shall understand these things? prudent and he shall know them? for the ways of the Lord are right and the just shall walk in them but the transgressors shall fall | cir. 725.  • var. 3.  • var. 3.  • var. 3.  1 Jer. 31. 18.  • Jam. 1. 17.  • Pa. 107. 43.  John 8. 47.  4 18. 57.  • Pro. 10. 29. |  |  |
|   | Jo  | EL.   | 1   |  |  |
| Before<br>CHRIST<br>cir. 800.   | CHAPTER I.  1 Jod, declaring sundry judgments of God, ethorteth to observe them, 8 and to mowrn. 14 He prescribeth a fust for complaint.  THE word of the Lord that came to Joel the son of Pethuel.  | cloth, ye ministers of my God: for<br>the meat offering and the drini<br>offering is withholden from the house  | CHRIST<br>cir. 800.<br>f ver. 8.<br>Jer. 4. 8.  |  |  |
| a ch. 2. 2.<br>5 Ps. 78. 4.   | 2 Hear this, ye old men, and give<br>ear, all ye inhabitants of the land.<br>"Hath this been in your days, or<br>even in the days of your fathers?<br>8 b Tell ye your children of it, and<br>let your children tell their chil-  | 14 ¶ "Sanctify ye a fast, call 'a "so<br>lemm assembly, gather the elders and<br>"all the inhabitants of the land inte<br>the house of the Lord your God  | ch. 2.15, 16.   |  |  |
| Pout. 28. 38. ch. 2. 25. Heb. The residue of the pal-   | dren, and their children another generation.  4 '7 That which the palmerworm hath left hath the locust caten; and that which the locust hath left hath the cankerworm eaten; and that which the cankerworm hath left hath   | 15 "Alas for the day! for "the day of the Lord is at hand, and as a destruction from the Almighty shall it come.  16 Is not the meat cut off befor our eyes, yea, 'joy and gladness from  | "2 Chr. 20. 13. " Jer. 30. 7. " Ia. 13. 6, 9. ch. 2. 1. " See Dept. 12. 6   |  |  |
| merworm.  | the caterpiller eaten.  5 Awake, ye drunkards, and weep and howl, all ye drinkers of wine because of the new wine; dfor it is cut off from your mouth.  | 17 The <sup>3</sup> seed is rotten under thei<br>clods, the garners are laid desolate<br>the barns are broken down; for the   | 3 Heb.<br>grains.   |  |  |
| So Pro. 30. 25, 26, 27. ch. 2. 2, 11, 25. f Rov. 9. 8.  | 6 For a nation is come up upon my land, strong, and without number, whose teeth are the teeth of a lion, and he hath the cheek teeth of a great lion.   | herds of cattle are perplexed, because they have no pasture; yea, the flock of sheep are made desolate.   | Ps. 50, 18,   |  |  |
| 9 In. 5. 6.<br>8 Heb.<br>Inid my fig<br>tree for a<br>barking.  | 7 He hath flaid my vine waste and barked my fig tree: he hath made it clean bare, and cast it a way; the branches thereof are made white.   | of the wilderness, and the flame hat<br>burned all the trees of the field.<br>20 The beasts of the field 'cry als<br>unto thee: for 'the rivers of water<br>are dried up, and the fire hath devour  | ch. 2. 3. 4 Or, ha- bitations. Job 38. 41. Ps. 104. 21.   |  |  |
| * Is. 22. 12.  Pro. 2. 17. Jer. 3. 4.  ver. 13. ch. 2. 14.  | 8 % Lament like a virgin girded<br>with sackcloth for the husband of<br>her youth.<br>9 * The meat offering and the drink   | CHAPTER II.   | # 18. 5.  |  |  |
| <del></del>   | offering is cut off from the house of<br>the LORD; the priests, the LORD's  |   | ver. 15.  |  |  |

ance, in prescriptin a pass, is promoted to wer, is, present, 28 and future blessings.

a ver. 15.

Jer. 4. 5.

"BLOW we the strumpet in Zion, and sound an alarm in my holy mountain: let all the inhabitants of the land tremble: for the day of the LORD cometh, for it is nigh at hand;

2 A day of darkness and of gloominess, a day of clouds and of thick darkness, as the morning spread upon the mountains: 'a great people and a strong; there bath not been ever the like, neither shall be any more after it, even to the years of many generations.

3.4 fire devoureth before them; and

5 Or, cornet.
5 Num. 10.
5, 9.
ch. 1. 15.
Obad. 15.
Zeph. 1. 14, 4 Amos 5. 18, 20. ver. 5, 11,

25. ch. l. 6. f Ex. 10. 14. Fig. 10. 16. 6 Heb. of generation and generation, eh. 1. 19,

ministers, mourn.

languisheth.

perished.

10 The field is wasted, 'the land mourneth; for the corn is wasted: "the new wine is 'dried up, the oil

11 "Be ye ashamed, O ye hushand-men; howl, O ye vincdressors, for the wheat and for the barley; be-cause the harvest of the field is

12 'The vine is dried up, and the

fig tree languisheth; the pomegranate

tree, the palm tree also, and the apple tree, even all the trees of the field, are withered: because Pjoy is

withered away from the sons of men.

l Jer. 12, 11. & 14, 2.

\*\* ver. 12. Is. 24, 7.

9 Or, ashamed.

• ver. 10.

P Is. 21, 11. Jor. 48, 33. Seu Ps. 4, 7, Is. 9, 3.

"Jer.14.3, 4.

CHRIST cir. 800. 1 Gen. 2, 8. 4 13, 10. 1s. 51, 3. 4 Beck. 7. 14 4 Bev. 9. 7.

I Bay, 9, 9,

- w. L

2 Hob. pot.

3 Or, dari. • Jer. 9. 21.

PJohn 10. 1.

ver. 31. Is. 13. 10. Enek. 32. 7. cb. 3. 13. Matt.24.29.

Jer. 25. 30. ch. 3. 16. Amos 1. 2.

" Jer. 50. 34. Bev. 18. 8.

Jer. 30. 7. Amos 5. 18. Zeph. 1. 15.

\* Num. 24.

21. Mal. 3. 2.

Jer. 4. 1. Hos. 12. 6. & 14. 1.

• Ps. 34, 18, & 51, 17.

4 Gen. 37.34. 2 Sam. 1.1 L. Job 1. 20.

\* Ex. St. 6. Ps. 96. 5, 15. Jonah 4. 2.

4Josh, 14.12. 2 Sam. 12.

2 Sam. 12. 22. 2 Kin. 19. 4. Amos 5. 15. Jonah 3. 9. Zeph. 2. 3.

la. 65. 8. Hag. 2. 19.

/ch. 1. 9. 13.

4 ch. 1. 14.

22.

1 2 Chr. 20.

\* Ezek. 8. 16.

• Ez. 19, 10,

rer. 25.

Pa. 18. 7.

land is as the garden of Eden be-fore them, and behind them a de-solate wilderness; yes, and nothing shall escape them. 4 The appearance of them is as

behind them a fiame burneth: the

the appearance of horses; and as horsemen, so shall they run.

5 Like the noise of charlots on the tops of mountains shall they leap, like the noise of a flame of fire that devoureth the stubble, "as a strong people set in battle array.

6 Before their face the people shall be much pained; "all faces shall gather 2 blackness.

" Jer. 8, 21. Lam. 4, 8, Nah. 2, 10.

7 They shall run like mighty men; they shall climb the wall like men of war; and they shall march every one on his ways, and they shall not break their ranks:

8 Neither shall one thrust an-other; they shall walk every one in his path: and when they fall upon the \*sword, they shall not be

behrung

9 They shall run to and fro in the city; they shall run upon the wall, they shall climb up upon the houses; they shall enter in at the windows Plike a thief.

10 The earth shall quake before them; the heavens shall tremble: 'the sun and the moon shall be dark, and the stars shall withdraw their shining:

11 'And the LORD shall utter his

voice before 'his army: for his camp is very great: "for he is strong that executeth his word: for the "day of the LORD is great and very terrible; and who can abide it?

12 Therefore also now, saith the LORD, turn ye even to me with all your heart, and with fasting, and with

your neart, and with mourning:

13 And "rend your heart, and not your garments, and turn unto the Lord your God: for he is gracious and merciful, slow to anger, and of great kindness, and repenteth him of the evil.

14 d Who knoweth if he will return and repent, and leave 'a blessing behind him; even sa meat offering and a drink offering unto the Lord your F vor. 1. Num. 10. 3. God?

15 ¶ Blow the trumpet in Zion, asanctify a fast, call a solemn assembly:

16 Gather the people, 'sanctify the congregation, \*assemble the elders, 'gather the children, and those that =1 Cor. 7.5. go forth of his chamber, and the bride out of her closet.

17 Let the priests, the ministers of the LORD, weep "between the porch and the altar, and let them say, "Spare thy people, O LORD, and give not thine heritage to reproach, that the heather should "rule over

among the people. Where is their God? 18 Then will the LORD the

jealous for his land, and pity his people.

Yea, the LORD will answer and 19 Yea, the LORD will answer and say unto his people, Behold, I will send you 'corn, and wine, and oil, and ye shall be satisfied therewith: and I will no more make you a reproach among the heather:

20 But 'I will remove far off from you "the northern army, and will drive him into a land barren and desolate, with his face "toward the east sca, and his hinder part toward the utmost sea, and his stink shall come up, and his ill savour shall come up, because the hath done great things.

21 T Fear not, O land; be glad and rejoice: for the LORD will do great

things.
22 Be not afraid, 'ye beasts of the field: for "the pastures of the wilderness do spring, for the tree beareth her fruit, the fig tree and the vine do yield their strength.

do yield their strength.

23 Be glad then, ye children of Zion, and rejoice in the Lord your God: for he hath given you the former rain importance, and he will cause to come down for you the rain, the former rain, and the latter rain in the first month.

24 And the floors shall be full of wheat, and the fats shall overflow with wine and oil.

25 And I will restore to you the vears that the locust hath eaten, the cankerworm, and the caterpiller, and the palmerworm, 'my great army which I sent among you.

26 And ye shall geat in plenty, and be satisfied, and praise the name of the LORD your God, that bath dealt wondrously with you: and my people shall never be ashamed.

27 And ve shall know that I am in the midst of Israel, and that I am the LORD your God, and none else; and my people shall never be ashamed.

28 § And it shall come to pass afterward, that I "will pour out my spirit upon all flesh; "and your sons and 'your daughters shall pro-phesy, your old men shall dream dreams, your young men shall see visions:

29 And also upon pthe servants and upon the handmaids in those days will I pour out my spirit.

30 And I will shew wonders in the heavens and in the earth, blood, and

fire, and pillars of smoke.

31 The sun shall be turned into darkness, and the moon into blood, before the great and the terrible day of the LORD come.

82 And it shall come to pass, that

that the heathen should 'rule over 'whosoever shall call on the name of obed 17.
them: "wherefore should they say the Lord shall be delivered: for "in Ross.11.28.

CHRIST cir. 880.

7 Zech. 1. 14. Deu. 32. 96,

eh. 1. 10, Mal. 3. 10, 11, 12,

' See Ex. 10. 19. " Jer. 1. 14. " Ezek. 47.

18. Zech. 14. 8. 7 Dou. 11. 24. 2 Heb. As hath mag-nified to do.

ch. 1. 18, 20. \* Zock. 8. 12. See ch.1.19. 6 1s. 41. 16. & 61. 10. Hab. 3. 18. Zech. 10. 7.

3 Or, a teacher of righteous 4 Heb. according to right-ess. \* Lev. 26. 4.

Deut. 11, 14. & 28, 12, d Jam. 5. 7. ch. 1. 4. / ver. 11. Flev. 26, 5, Ps. 22, 26, See Lev. 26, 26, Mic. 6, 14,

4 ch. 3. 17. . Lev. 26, 11, 12. Ezek. 37. 26, 27, 28.

20, 27, 28. 21, 22. Exek. 39, 22, 28. 1 Is. 44. S. Exek. 39. 29. Acta 2. 17.

= Zech. 12. 10. John 7. 39. " Is. 54, 13, . Acts 21. 9. P 1 Cor. 12. 13. Gal. 3. 28. Col. 3. 11. 7 Matt. 24. 29. Mark 13.

24. Luke 21. 11, 25. r ver. 10. In. 13. 9, 10. ch. 3. 1. 15.

4 Or, use a byword ogainst them. Pe. 42. 10. & 79. 10. & 115. 2. Mic. 7. 10.

Deut. 9. 26.—29.

CHRIST cir. 800. Jor. 31 Ja. II. 11, 16. Jor. 31, 7. Mic. 4, 7. & 5, 3, 7, 8. Rom. 9, 27. & 11, 5, 7. Jer. 30. 3.
 Ezek. 38.
 14.

<sup>5</sup> Zech. 14. 2, 3, 4.

ver, 12. 2 Chr. 20. 26.

d Is. 66, 16, Esek. 38, 22,

Obad. 11. Nah. 3. 10.

f Amos 1. 6, 9.

Frek. 25.

2 Heb. desirable: Dan, 11,38.

8 Heb. the

sons of the Grecians.

6 Ezek. 23.

4 Jer. 6, 20.

I See Is. 8. 9. 10. Jer. 46. 3,4. Exek. 38. 7.

4 Hob. Sanctify. \*\* See Is. 2.4. Mic. 4. 3.

mount Zion and in Jerusalem shall be deliverance, as the LORD hath said, and in "the remnant whom the LOED shall call.

CHAPTER III.

1 God's Judgments against the enemies of his people. 9 God will be known in his judg-ment. 18 His blessing upon the church.

FOR, behold, "in those days, and in that time, when I shall bring again the captivity of Judah and

Jerusalem,
2 I will also gather all nations, and will bring them down into the val-ley of Jehoshaphat, and will plead with them there for my people and for my heritage Israel, whom they have scattered among the nations, and parted my land.

3 And they have cast lots for my people; and have given a boy for an harlot, and sold a girl for wine, that

4 Yea, and what have ye to do with me, fo Tyre, and Zidon, and all the coasts of Palestine? \* will ye render me a recompence? and if ye recompense me, swiftly and speedily will I return your recompence upon your own head;

5 Because ye have taken my silver and my gold, and have carried into your

temples my goodly pleasant things:
6 The children also of Judah and the children of Jerusalem have ye sold unto 8the Grecians, that ye might remove them far from their border.

7 Behold, \*I will raise them out of the place whither ye have sold them, and will return your recompence upon your own head:

8 And I will sell your sons and your daughters into the hand of the children of Judah, and they shall sell them to the 'Sabeans, to a people 'far off': for the Lord hath spoken it.

9 ¶ Proclaim ve this among the Gentiles; 4 Prepare war, wake up the

Gennies; "Frepare wir, wake up and mighty men, let all the men of war draw near; let them come up: 10 "Beat your plowshares into swords, and your 5 pruninghooks into spears: "let the weak say, I am strong.

11 'Assemble yourselves, and come, all ye heathen, and gather yourselves together round about: thither cause thy mighty ones to come down. O LORD.

12 Let the heathen be wakened, and come up to the valley of Jeho-shaphat: for there will I sit to judge

all the heathen round about. 13 'Put ye in the sickle, for 'the harvest is ripe: come, get you down; for the 'press is full, the fats overflow; for their wickedness is great.

14 Multitudes, multitudes in 'the valley of 'decision: for 'the day of

the LORD is near in the valley of decision.

decision.

15 The sun and the moon shall be darkened, and the stars shall withdraw their shining.

16 The LORD also shall "roar out of Zion, and utter his voice from Jerusalem; and "the heavens and the carth shall shake: "but the Lorp will be the "hope of his people and the strength of the chill. ple, and the strength of the chil-

dren of Israel.

17 So shall ye know that I am the Lorp your God dwelling in Zion, 'my holy mountain: then shall Jerusalem be 'holy, and there shall no 'strangers pass through her any more

18 ¶ And it shall come to pass in that day, that the mountains shall that day, mat the mountains shall shall flow with milk, and all the rivers of Judah shall show with waters, and 'a fountain shall come forth of the house of the Long, and shall water the valley of Shittim.

19 'Egypt shall be a desolation, and "Edom shall be a desolate wilderness, for the violence against the children of Judah, because they have shed innocent blood in their land.

20 But Judah shall 7 dwell "for ever, and Jerusalem from generation to generation.

21 For I will cleanse their blood that I have not cleansed: P8 for the

LORD dwelleth in Zion.

Obad. 10. 7 Or, abide. Amos 9.15. 1s. 4.4. Pver. 17. Exel 48. 35. Rev. 21. 3. 8 Or, even I the LORD that decelleth in Zion.

CHRIST

\* vez. 2. 2 Or, the LORD shall bring down. P Ps. 108, 20, Is. 13, 3,

cir. 800.

14. 13. 3. 7 yer. 2. 7 Ps. 96. 13. 2 98. 9. 2 110. 6. 1a. 2. 4. 2 3. 13. Mic. 4. 3. 'Matt. 12 89. Rev. 14. 15, 18.

Jer. 51. 33. Hos. 6. 11. \* Ja. 68. 3. Lam. 1. 15. Rev. 14. 19. 90.

\* ver. 2. Or, con-cision, or, threshing. rch. 2. 1. ch. 2. 10.91 Jer. 25. 30. ch. 2. 11. Amos 1. 2.

Hag. 2. 6. 4 Hob. place of repair or, har-bour.

d ch. 2. 27. Dan.11.45. Obad. 16. Zoch. 8. 3. 5 Heb.

/ Is. 35. 8. & 52. 1. Nah. 1. 15. Zoch.14.21. Rev. 21. 27. # Amos 9, 13, A Is. 30. 25. 6 Heb. go.

Ps. 46. 4. Ezek. 47. 1. Zech. 14. 8. Rev. 22. 1. 4 Num. 25.1. /Ta. 19. 1 Ac.

Jer. 49. 17. Ezek. 25, 12, 13,

AMOS.

Before CHRIST 787.

a ch. 7. 14.

6 2 Sam.

2 Chr. 20. 20. \* Hos. 1, 1,

d ch. 7. 10.

\* Zech. 14. 5.

14 9

CHAPTER I.

1 Amos sheweth God's judgment upon Syria, 6 upon the Philistines, 9 upon Tyrus, 11 upon Edom, 13 upon Ammon.

THE words of Amos, "who was among the herdmen of b Tekoa, which he saw concerning Israel in the days of Uzziah king of Judah, and in the days of Jeroboam the son of Joash king of Israel, two years before the 'earthquake,

/ Jer. 25. 30. Joel 8. 16. 2 And he said, The Lord will froat from Zion, and utter his voice from

Jerusalem; and the habitations of the shepherds shall mourn, and the top of Carmel shall wither.

Thus saith the LORD; For three transgressions of \*Damascus, 2 and for four, I will not sturn away the punishment thereof; because they have threshed Gilead with thresh-

ing instruments of iron:

4 \*But I will send a fire into the house of Hazael, which shall devour the palaces of Ben-Indad.

guist: and so ver. 6, &c. (2 Kin. 10, 33. & 13, 7. & ver. 7, 36, 13.

Before CHRIST 787.

# 1 Bam. 25. 2. 1s. 33. 9. A Is. 8. 4. A 17. 1. Jor. 49. 23. Zech. 9. 1. 2 Or, yea,

6 I will break also the bar of Damascus, and cut off the inhabitant from the plain of Aven, and him that holdesh the scoptre from the house of Eden: and Lem. 2. 9. "the people of Syria shall go in-to captivity "unto Kir, saith the ilen. " Fulfilled, 3 Kin. 16. 9. a ch. 9. 7. a ch. 9. 7.
2 Chr. 28.
16.
16.
19.
Jer 4.5.
Erek. 25.
15.
Zeph. 2. 6.

4 Or. car-

Pa. 81. 14.

f Jor. 47. 4.

\$ 27, & 28. Joel 2. 4, 5.

28am.5.11. 1 Kin. 5. 1. 49.11,—14.

4 Is. 21, 11,

4 34. 5. Jec. 49. 8,

åc. Erek. 25. 12, 13, 14. à 35. 2, åc. Joel 3, 19. Obad. 1, åc. Mal. 1. 4.

Gen. 27.41. Deut. 23. 7.

2 Chr. 28.

•

BT

LORD 6 7 Thus saith the LORD; For three transgressions of Gaza, and for four, I will not turn away the punishment thereof; because they carried away captive the whole captivity, to de-

iver them up to Edom:
7 \*But I will send a fire on the
wall of Gaza, which shall devour

the palaces thereof:
8 And I will cut off the inhabitant from Ashdod, and him that holdeth the sceptre from Ashkelon, and I will turn mine hand against Ekron: and the remnant of the Philistines shall perish, saith the Lord Gop.

9 Thus saith the Lord; For three transgressions of "Tyrus, and for four, I will not turn away the punishment thereof; "because they de-livered up the whole captivity to Edom, and remembered not "the

brotherly covenant:

10 But I will send a fire on the wall of Tyrus, which shall devour

the palaces thereof.

11 ¶ Thus saith the Lord; For three transgressions of Edom, and for four, I will not turn away the punishment thereof; because he did pursue his brother with the sword, ver. 4,7,&c. and did cast off all pity, and his anger did tear perpetually, and he kept his wrath for ever:

12 But I will send a fire upon Teman, which shall devour the palaces of Bozrah.

13 Thus saith the LORD; For three transgressions of the chil-dren of Ammon, and for four, I

will not turn away the punishment thereof; because they have 7/ripped up the women with child of Gilead, that they might enlarge their border:

14 But I will kindle a fire in the wall of ARabbah, and it shall de-#Obad. 9,10. vour the palaces thereof, with shouting in the day of battle, with a tempest in the day of the whirlwind:

15 And \*their king shall go into captivity, he and his princes together, saith the Lord.

/Hos. 13. 16. # Jer. 49. 1.

Jer. 49.1, 2. Ezek. 25. 2. Zeph. 2. 9.

### CHAPTER II.

1 God's wrath against Moab, 4 upon Judah. 6 and upon Israel. 9 God complaineth of their unlhankfulness.

THUS saith the Lorp; For three transgressions of Moab, and for Zeph. 2.6. four, I will not turn away the pun-tehment thereof; because he burn-ed the bones of the king of Edom into lime:

2 But I will send a fire upon Mosb, and it shall devour the palaces of 'Kiricth': and Moab shall die with tumult, with shouting, and with the sound of the trumpet:

8 And I will cut off 'the judge from the midst thereof, and will slay all the princes thereof with him, saith the Lorp.

4 Thus saith the LORD; For 4 Thus sain the LORD; For three transgressions of Judah, and for four, I will not turn away the punishment thereof; /because they have despised the law of the Lorb, and have not kept his commandments, and their lies caused them to err, after the which their fathers have walked:

5 But I will send a fire upon Judah, and it shall devour the palaces of Jerusalem. 6 Thus saith the LORD; For three

transgressions of Israel, and for four, I will not turn away the punishment thereof; because they sold the righteous for silver, and the poor for a pair of shoes;

7 That pant after the dust of the earth on the head of the poor, and turn aside the way of the meek:
"and a man and his father will go in unto the same 2 maid, "to profane my holy name:

8 And they lay themselves down upon clothes 'laid to pledge 'by every altar, and they drink the wine of sthe condemned in the house of

their god.

9 ¶ Yet destroyed I the ¶Amorite
phose height was like the height of the cedars, and he was strong as the oaks; yet I destroyed his fruit from above, and his roots from beneath.

10 Also I brought you up from the land of Egypt, and "led you forty years through the wilderness, to possess the land of the Amor-

11 And I raised up of your sons for prophets, and of your young men for "Nazarites. Is it not even thus, O ye children of Israel? saith the Lord.

12 But ye gave the Nazarites wine to drink; and commanded the pro-

phets, \* saying, Prophesy not.

13 \* Behold, \* I am pressed under you, as a cart is pressed that is

full of sheaves.

14 Therefore the flight shall perish from the swift, and the strong shall not strengthen his force, neither shall the mighty deliver self:

15 Neither shall he stand that handleth the bow; and he that is swift of foot shall not deliver himself: 'neither shall he that rideth the horse deliver himself.

16 And he that is courageous among the mighty shall floe away naked in that day, saith the LORD.

CHRIST 787. # Jor. 48, 41.

dah. 1. 14. 4 Num. 24. 17. Ter. **68.** 7.

/Lev. 26. 14, 15. Neb. 1, 7. Pan. 9, 11. Fig. 28, 15, Jer. 16, 19, 20, Rom. 1, 25, A Esek. 20, 13, 16, 18, 24, 30.

Jer. 17. 27. Hos. 8. 14.

<sup>3</sup> Is. 29. 21. ch. 8. 6.

l Is. 10. 2. ch. 5. 12. " Ezek. 22. 2 ()r, young Lev. 20. 3. Esck. 26. 90 Hom. 2, 24, Ex. 22, 26,

1 Cor. 8. 10. 8 Or, such

\* Num. 21. 24. Dout. 2. 31. Josh. 24. 8. Num. 13. 28, 32, 33, Is. 5. 24. Mal. 4. 1. Ez. 12. 51. Mic. 6. 4. " Deut. 2.7.

Fig. 30, 10. Jer. 11, 21, ch.7, 12, 13. Mic. 2, 6. · Ia. 1. 14. 4 Or, I will press your

of sheaves prosecth. Jer. 9. 23. ch. 9. 1. de J Ps. 33, 16. 6 Hob. Ace soul, or, life. Pa. 33. 17.

Before CHRIST

\* Dout. 7. 6. & 10. 15. Ps. 147. 19, 20.

9, 12, Mat, 11, 22,

Mat. 11. 22. Luke 12. 47. Rom. 2. 9. 1 Pet. 4. 17.

4 Or, not run toye-ther?

4 Is. 45. 7.

6 Or, and shall not the LORD

d Gen. 6. 13. & 18. 17. Ps. 25. 14. John 15. 15.

ch. 1. 2.

/ Acts 4, 20, & 5, 20, 29, I Cor. 9, 16.

6 Or, op-

4 2 Kin. 17.

9 Ur, on the bed's feet.

i Jer. 36, 22. 4 Judg. 3. 20.

11 Kin. 22.

3, 6. & 18. 9, 10,

CHAPTER 1

rael. 9 The publication of it, with the causes thereof.

HEAR this word that the LORD 11 hath spoken against you, O children of Israel, against the whole family which I brought up from the

land of Egypt, saying, 2 \*You only have I known of all the families of the earth: btherefore I will 2 punish you for all your iniquities.

8 Can two walk together, except

lion roar in the forest, when he hath no prey? will a young lion scry out of his den, if he have taken nothing?

2 Heb. visit upon. 3 Heb. give forth

5 Can a bird fall in a snare upon the earth, where no gin is for him? shall one take up a snare from the earth, and have taken nothing at all? 6 Shall a trumpet be blown in the

city, and the people 4 not be afraid? shall there be evil in a city, 5 and the LORD hath not done it?

7 Surely the Lord Gon will do nothing, but d he revealeth his secret unto his servants the prophets.

8 The lion hath roared, who will

not fear? the Lord Gop hath spoken. /who can but prophesy?

9 ¶ Publish in the palaces at Ash-

dod, and in the palaces in the land of Egypt, and say, Assemble your-selves upon the mountains of Samaria, and behold the great tumults in the midst thereof, and the coppressed in the midst thereof.

10 For they know not to do right, saith the LORD, who store up violence and 7 robbery in their palaces.
11 Therefore thus saith the Lord

God; An adversary there shall be even round about the land; and he shall bring down thy strength from thee, and thy palaces shall be spoiled. 12 Thus saith the Lord; As the shep-

herd 8 taketh out of the mouth of the lion two legs, or a piece of an ear; so shall the children of Israel be taken out that dwell in Samaria in the corner of

a bed, and 9 in Damascus in a couch. 18 Hear ye, and testify in the house of Jacob, saith the Lord Gob, the God of hosts.

14 That in the day that I shall 2 visit the transgressions of Israel upon him I will also visit the altars of Beth-el: and the horns of the altar shall be cut off, and fall to the ground.

15 And I will smite the winter house with the summer house; and the houses of ivory shall perish, and the great houses shall have an end, saith the LORD.

CHAPTER IV.

weth Israel for oppression, 4 for 8 and for their incorrigibleness. HEAR this word, ye "kine of Ba-shan, that are in the mountain Ps. 22. 12. Ezek, 39. 18. of Samaria, which oppress the poor, name.

which crush the needy, which say to their masters. Bring, and let us drink.

2 The Lord Gop hath sworn by his holines, that, lo, the days shall come upon you, that he will take you away with hooks, and your posterity with fishhooks.

as And 4 ye shall go out at the breaches, every cow at that which is before her; and 2 ye shall cast them into the palace, saith the Lord.

4 % Come to Beth-el, and trans-gress; at /Gilgal multiply transgression; and bring your sacrifices every morning, and your tithes after three years:

5 And offer a sacrifice of thanksgiving with leaven, and proclaim and publish \*the free offerings: 'for 5this liketh you, O ye children of Israel, saith the Lord Gop.

6 ¶ And I also have given you cleanness of teeth in all your cities, and want of bread in all your places: "yet have ye not returned unto me, saith the Lord.

7 And also I have withholden the rain from you, when there were yet three months to the harvest: and I caused it to rain upon one city, and caused it not to rain upon another city: one piece was rained upon, and the piece whereupon it rained not withered.

8 So two or three cities wandered unto one city, to drink water; but they were not satisfied: " yet have ve not returned unto me, saith the Lord.

9 °I have smitten you with blast-ing and mildew: 6 when your gar-dens and your vineyards and your fig trees and your olive trees increased, p the palmerworm devoured them: yet have ye not returned unto

me, saith the Lord.
10 I have sent among you the pestilence 7% after the manner of Egypt: your young men have I slain with the sword, 8 and have taken away your horses; and I have made the stink of your camps to come up unto your nostrils: yet have ye not returned nostrils: yet have ye not returned unto me, saith the LORD.

11 I have overthrown some of you. as God overthrew Sodom and Go-morrah, and ye were as a firebrand plucked out of the burning: "yet have ye not returned unto me, saith the LORD.

12 Therefore thus will I do unto thee, O Israel: and because I will do this unto thee, \*prepare to meet

thy God, O Israel.
13 For, lo, he that formeth the mountains, and createth the wind, and declareth unto man what is his thought, that maketh the morning darkness, and treadeth upon the high places of the earth, The Lord, The God of hosts, is his

CHRIST 787.

Jer. 16. 16. Hab. 1, 15. Esek. 12. 5, 12. 2 Or, ye shall cast away the the palace. Eack. 20. 20. / Hos. 4, 15, 4 12, 11, ch. 5, 5, Num. 28. 3, 4. 4 Den. 14, 28, 8 Heb. three years of Lev. 7. 13. 4 Heb. offer by burning lor. 22, 18, Deut. 12. 6. / Pa. 81, 12. 5 Heb. so ys love. wer. 8, 9. Is. 26. 11. Jer. 5. 3. Hag. 2. 17.

Den. 28, 22. Hag. 2. 17. Or, the multitude mulistude of your gardens, dr. sid the pal-merworm P Joel 1. 4. 7 Or, in the may. Ex. 9. 3, 6, 4 12. 29, Deut. 28, 27, 60, Pa. 78, 50, 8 Heb. captivity of your horses, 2 Kin. 13.7. r ver. 6. Gen. 19. 21, 25. 1s. 13, 19. Ju.

wer. 6. \* See Ezek, 13, & 4 22. 30. Luke 14. 9 Or, spirit. 1 Ps. 139. 2. Dan. 2. 2s. ch. 5. 8. & S. 9. Don. 32. 19. & 33. 29. Mic. 1. 3. Is. 47. 4. Jer. 10. 16. | ch. 5. 8. 4 9. 6.

As

to repentance.

Jer. 7. 29. I EAR ye this word which I stake

CHRIST

767.

CHAPTER V.

stion for Israel. 4 An enhortation ince. 21 God rejecteth their hypo-

| Erek. 19. 1.<br>& 27. 2.      | II up against you, even a lamenta-<br>tion, O house of Israel.  |
|-------------------------------|---|
|                               | tion, O house of Israel.  2 The virgin of Israel is fallen; she shall no more rise; she is forsaken               |
|                               |   |
|                               | upon her land; there is none to raise   |
|                               | her up. 8 For thus saith the Lord God;  |
|                               | The city that went out by a thou-   |
|                               | sand shall leave an hundred, and  |
|                               | sand shall leave an hundred, and<br>that which went forth by an hun-<br>dred shall leave ten, to the house        |
|                               | dred shall leave ten, to the nouse  |
|                               | OI ISTACL.  |
| b ver. 6.                     | of Israel. 4 T For thus saith the Lord unto the house of Israel, Seek ye me,                                      |
| 9 Chr. 15. 2.<br>Jer. 29. 13. | RDG Ve angli live:  |
| ' Is. 55. 3.                  | 5 But seek not Beth-el, nor enter<br>into Gilgal, and pass not to Beer-<br>sheba: for Gilgal shall surely go into |
| d ch. 4. 4.<br>• ch. 8. 14.   | the Gilgal, and pass not to Beer-   |
| / Hos. 4. 15.                 | captivity, and Beth-el shall come to  |
| å 10. S.                      | nought.   |
| F ver. 4.                     | 6 Seek the Lorn, and ve shall   |
|                               | live; lest he break out like fire in the house of Joseph, and devour it,  |
|                               | and there be none to quench it in   |
|                               | Beth-el.  |
| i ch. 6. 12.                  | Beth-el. 7 Ye who turn judgment to worm-  |
|                               | wood, and leave off righteousness in  |
| Joh 9. 9.                     | the earth,  |
| Job 9. 9.<br>& 38. 31.        | 8 Seek him that maketh the seven  |
|                               | stars and Orion, and turneth the<br>shadow of death into the morning,   |
| Ps. 101.20.                   | and maketh the day dark with  |
| Job 38, 31.<br>ch. 9, 6.      | night: that 'calleth for the waters   |
| " ch. 4. 13.                  | of the sea, and poureth them out<br>upon the face of the earth: "The  |
|                               | Lord is his name:   |
| Heb. spoil.                   | 9 That strengtheneth the 2 spoiled  |
| i                             | against the strong, so that the spoiled   |
| Js. 29. 21.                   | shall come against the fortress.  |
| 1 Kin. 22.8.                  | 10 "They hate him that rebuketh in the gate, and they abhor him that  |
|                               | speaketh uprightly.   |
|                               | 11 Forasmuch therefore as your  |
| - 1                           | treading is upon the poor, and ye take from him burdens of wheat:   |
|                               | : have built houses of hewn stone,  |
| 1                             | but ye shall not dwell in them; ye  |
|                               | but ye shall not dwell in them; ye have planted spleasant vineyards, but  |
| Hag. 1. 6.                    | ye shall not drink wine of them.  |
|                               | 12 For I know your manifold trans-<br>gressions and your mighty sins: 4 they                                      |
| 1 ch. 2.6.                    | afflict the just they take 'a bribe, and  |
| 4 Or, a                       | afflict the just, they take 'a bribe, and<br>they 'turn aside the poor in the gate                                |
| 79. 21.<br>L. 7.              | from their right.   |
| L 7.<br>L G. 10.              | 13 Therefore 'the prudent shall keep silence in that time; for it is an evil                                      |
|                               | time.   |
|                               | 14 Seek good, and not evil, that ye   |
|                               | may live: and so the Lorb, the God:   |
|                               | of hosts, shall be with you, 'as ye   |
| • Pa. 36. 16.                 | have spoken. 15 "Hate the evil, and love the good,  |
| * Ps. 34. 14.<br>& 97. 10.    | and establish judgment in the gate:   |
| nom. 12. 9.<br>Ex. 32. 30.    | it may be that the LORD God of  |
| 2 Kin. 19. 4.<br>Joel 2. 14.  | hosts will be gracious unto the rem-  |
|                               | nant of Joseph. 16 Therefore the Lord, the God of   |
|                               | hosts, the Lord, saith thus; Wailing  |
|                               | ,   |

shall be in all streets; and they shall say in all the highways, Alas i alas i and they shall call the husbandman to mourning, and such as are skilto mourning, and such as are sairful of lamentation to wailing.

17 And in all vineyards chall be wailing: for "I will pass through thee, saith the Lord.

18 "Woe unto you that desire the

day of the LORD! to what end is it for you? the day of the LORD is darkness, and not light.

19 'As if a man did flee from a lion, and a bear met him; or went into the house, and leaned his hand on

the wall, and a serpent bit him.

20 Shall not the day of the Lord be darkness, and not light? even very dark, and no brightness in it? 21 ¶ dI hate, I despise your feast

days, and 'I will not asmell in your solemn assemblies, 22 /Though ye offer me burnt offerings and your meat offerings, I will

not accept them: neither will I regard the peace offerings of your fat beasts,

23 Take thou away from me the noise of thy songs; for I will not hear the melody of thy viols, 24 But let judgment 4 run down as waters, and righteousness as a mighty

stream. 25 A Have ve offered unto me sacrifices and offerings in the wilderness

forty years, O house of Israel? 26 But ye have borne the taber-nacle of your Moloch and Chiun

your images, the star of your god, which ye made to yourselves.

27 Therefore will I cause you to go into capitity beyond Damascus, saith the Lord, whose name is The God of hosts.

CHAPTER VI.

1 The wantonness of Israel, 7 shall be plugued with desolution, 12 and their incorrioide-

WOE ato them that sare at ease in Zion, and trust in the mounye : it: tain of Samaria, which are named b7 chief of the nations, to whom the house of Israel came.

2 Pass ye unto Calneh, and see; and from thence go ye to 'Ha-math the great: then go down to f Gath of the Philistines: be they better than these kingdoms? or their border greater than your border :

3 Ye that aput far away the evil day, kand cause the scat of vio-

lence to come near;
4 That lie upon beds of ivory, and stretch themselves upon their couches, and cat the lambs out of the flock, and the calves out of the midst of the stall;

5 "That 2 chant to the sound of the viol, and invent to themselves instruments of musick, "like David:

6 That drink swine in bowls, and

CHRIST 787.

V Jan 0 17.

Ex. 12. 12. Nah. 1. 12.

<sup>a</sup> Ia. 5, 19. Jer. 17. 15, Exek. 12. 22, 27. 2 Pet. 8, 4.

Jer. 30. 7. Joel 2. 2. Zeph. 1. 15.

Pro. 21. 27. Is. 1. 11,— 16, Jer. 6. 20. Hos. 8. 13. Lov. 26. 31.

2 Or, smell your holy days. / Is. 66. 3. Mic. 6. 6, 7. 2 Or, thank offerings.

# Hos. 6. 6. 4 Heb. roll.

Josh. 24.14. Ezek. 20. 8, 16, 24. Acts 7, 42, 43.

See 1a. 43. 23. 5 Or.

Bicenth wour kina 1 Kin. 11. 42 Kin. 17.6. ch. 4, 13,

4 Luke 6, 24, 6 Or, a--Ex. 19. 5.

fruits.
Jer. 2, 10,
1s, 10, 9,
Taken

with super Anities. ... Is. 5, 12. 2 Őr, quarer. 1 Chr. 23.5. 2 Or, 61

Belove

CHRIST

187.

ch. 8, 2, Mie. 7, 18,

Beer-siseba. Gon. 26. 23. & 46. 1. ch. 5. 5. & 8. 14.

Falfile 2 Kin. 15.

4 1 Kin. 12.

2 Kin. 11.

4 ch. 2. 12,

1 1 Kin. 12. 32. & 13. 1.

2 Or, saveluary. 2 Help house of the kingdom.

≈ 1 Kin. 20.

35. 2 Kin. 2. 5. 4 4. 38. 4 6. 1.

° ch. 1. 1. Zech, 13, 5.

4 Or. wild figs.

5 Heb. from behind.

Defore CHRIST 787.

•Gen. 37.25. 2 Heb.

P Jer. 51, 14. Heb. 6, 13, 17. Ps. 47, 4. Ezek. 24. 21. ch. 8, 7. 3 Heb. the fulness thereof.

anoint themselves with the chief ointments: but they are not grieved for the affliction of Joseph.

7 Therefore now shall they go cap-tive with the first that go captive, and the banquet of them that stretched themselves shall be removed.

8 The Lord Gop hath sworn by himself, saith the Lord the God of hosts, I abhor the excellency of Jacob, and hate his palaces: therefore will I deliver up the city with all Sthat is therein.

9 And it shall come to pass, if there remain ten men in one house, that

they shall dic.

10 And a man's uncle shall take him up, and he that burneth him, to bring out the bones out of the house, and shall say unto him that is by the sides of the house, Is there yet any with thee? and he shall say, No. Then shall he say, "Hold thy tongue: "for "we may not make mention of the name of the LORD.

11 For, behold, the LORD commandeth, and he will smite the great house with breaches, and the little house with clefts.

12 ¶ Shall horses run upon the rock? will one plow there with oxen? for \*ye have turned judgment into gall, and the fruit of rightcousness into hemlock:

13 Ye which rejoice in a thing of nought, which say, Have we not taken to us horns by our own strength?

14 But, behold, I will raise up against you a nation, O house of Israel, saith the Lond the God of hosts; and they shall afflict you from the entering in of Hemath unto the 6 river of the wilderness.

### CHAPTER VII.

1 The judgments of the grashoppers, 4 and of the fire, are diverted by the yrayer of Amos. 7 By the wall of a plundline is signified the rejection of Israel. 10 Amazinh complainted of Amos. 14 Amos sheweth his calling, 16 and Amazinh judgment.

HUS hath the Lord God shewed unto me; and, behold, he formed 7 grasshoppers in the beginning of the shooting up of the latter growth; and, lo, it was the latter growth after the king's mowings.

2 And it came to pass, that when they had made an end of entire the grows.

had made an end of eating the grass of the land, then I said, O Lord God, forgive, I beseech thee: "8 by whom shall Jacob arise? for he is small.

8 The Lord repented for this: It shall not be, saith the LORD.

4 Thus hath the Lord God shewed unto me: and, behold, the Lord God called to contend by fire, and it devoured the great deep, and did eat

up a part.
5 Then said I, O Lord God, cease, I beseach thee: by whom shall Jacob arise? for he is small.

6 The Lord repented for this: This also shall not be, saith the Lord Gop.

7 Thus he shewed me: and, behold, the Lord stood upon a wall made by a plumbline, with a plumb line in his hand.

8 And the LORD said unto me, Amos, what seest thou? And I said, A plumbline. Then said the Lord, Be-

plumbline. Then said the Lord, sichold, I will set a plumbline in the midst of my people Israel: I will not again pass by them any more:

9 / And the high places of Isaac shall be desolate, and the sanctuaries of Israel shall be laid waste; and 4 Sec 2 Kin. 21. 13. 1s. 28. 17. 4 Si. 11. Lam. 2. 8. "I will rise against the house of

Jeroboam with the sword,

10 Then Amaziah the priest of Beth-el sent to 'Jeroboam king of Israel, saying, Amos hath conspired against thee in the midst of the house of Israel: the land is not able to bear all his words.

11 For thus Amos saith, Jeroboam shall die by the sword, and Israel shall surely be led away captive out of their own land.

12 Also Amaziah said unto Amos O thou seer, go, flee thee away into the land of Judah, and there eat bread,

and prophesy there:
13 But \* prophesy not again any more at Beth-el: 'for it is the king's

<sup>2</sup>chapel, and it is the <sup>3</sup>king's court. 14 ¶ Then answered Amos, and said to Amaziah, I was no prophet, nei-ther was I ma prophet's son; "but I was an herdman, and a gatherer of 4 sycomore fruit:

15 And the LORD took me sas I followed the flock, and the LORD said unto me, Go, prophesy unto my

people Israel.

16 ¶ Now therefore hear thou the word of the Lorn: Thou sayest, Pro-phesy not against Israel, and drop not thy word against the house of . Esck. 21.2. Isaac.

17 PTherefore thus saith the Lorp: Thy wife shall be an harlot in the city, and thy sons and thy daughters shall fall by the sword, and thy land shall be divided by line; and thou shalt die in a polluted land: and Israel shall surely go into captivity forth of his land.

### CHAPTER VIII.

1 By a basket of summer fruit is propinquity of Irael', is reproved. 11 A

THUS hath the Lord God shewed unto me: and behold a basket of summer fruit.

2 And he said, Amos, what seest thou? And I said, A basket of summer fruit. Then said the LORD unto mer truit. Then said the Loan union, "The end is come upon my people of Israel; bI will not again pass by them any more. 3 And 'the songs of the temple shall be howlings in that day, saith the loan than the loan than shall be many

the Lord Gon: there shall be many dead bodies in every place; they shall cast them forth with silence.

r ch. 5. 13. eh. 8. 3. 4 Or, they will not, or, have not.

f Is. 55, 11. " ch. 3, 15, 8 Or, droppings.

# Hos. 10. 4. ch. 5. 7.

# Jer. 5, 15,

Num. 34. 8. 1 Kin. 8. 65. 6 Or. valley.

e ver. 5, Is. 51. 19, 8 Or, who of (or, for,) Jacob shall stund? b ver. 6. Deut. 32. 36. Jonah 3.

CHRIST 767. Pa. 14. 4. Pro. 30. 14. 770, 30, 14. 2 Or, month. / Nah. 12. 15, 16. 3 Hab. open. 6 Mio. 6, 10,

Hos. L. S.

- ch. 9. 5.

& 27. 31.

P Jer. 6. 26.

1 Sam. 3. 1. Pa. 74. 9. Emsk. 7. 26.

Hos. 4, 15.

4 ¶ Hear this, O ye that 'swallow 4 'A Hear tins, U ye to make the poor of the land to fall, 5 Saying, Whon will the 2 new moon be gone, that we may sell corn? and the sabbath, that we may 3 set forth wheat, "making the ephan small, and

wheat, "making the ephan small, and the sheld great, and 'falsifying the balances by decelt?' 6 That we may buy the poor for 'silver, and the needy for a pair of shoes; yea, and sell the refuse of the wheat? 11, 4 Heb, per-verting the balances of deceit, Hos. 12, 7,

7 The LORD hath sworn by the excellency of Jacob, Surely I will never forget any of their works.

8 Shall not the land tremble for

A ch. 2, 6, 6 ch. 6, 8, 3 Hos. 8, 13, 4 9, 9, this, and every one mourn that dwelleth therein? and it shall rise up wholly as a flood; and it shall be cast out and drowned, "as by the

791. Job 5, 14, Is, 13, 10, à 59, 9, 10, Jer. 15, 9, Mic. 3, 6,

flood of Egypt.

9 And it shall come to pass in that day, saith the Lord Gop, "that I will cause the sun to go down at noon, and I will darken the earth in the clear day:

10 And I will turn your feasts into mourning, and all your songs into lamentation; and I will bring up sackcloth upon all loins, and baldness upon every head; and I will

make it as the mourning of an only son, and the end thereof as a bitter day.
11 ¶ Behold, the days come, saith

the Lord God, that I will send a famine in the land, not a famine of bread, nor a thirst for water, but of hearing the words of the LORD:

12 And they shall wander from sea to sea, and from the north even to the east, they shall run to and fro to seek the word of the LORD, and

shall not find it. 13 In that day shall the fair virgins and young men faint for thirst. Dout. 9. 21.

14 They that 'swear by 'the sin of Samaria, and say, Thy god, O Dan, liveth; and, The smanner of Beersheba liveth; even they shall fall, and never rise up again.

CHAPTER IX. 1 The certainty of the desolation. 11 The restoring of the tubernacte of David.

SAW the Lord standing upon the altar: and he said, Smite the lintel of the door, that the posts may shake: and 7 cut them in the head, all of them; and I will slay the last of them with the sword: he that fleeth of them shall not flee away, and he that escapeth of them shall not be delivered.

2 Though they dig into hell, thence shall mine hand take them; though they climb up to heaven, thence will

1 bring them down:
3 And though they hide themselves in the top of Carmel, I will search and take them out thence; and though they be hid from my sight in the bottom of the sea, thence will I command the serpent, and he shall bite them:

4 And though they go into cap-tivity before their enemies, thence will I command the sword, and it shall slay them: and I will set mine eyes upon them for evil, and not for good.

5 And the Lord Gop of hosts is he s And the Lord Good of nosts is no that toucheth the land, and it shall melt, and all that dwell therein shall mourn: and it shall rise up wholly like a flood; and shall be drowned, as by the flood of Egypt.

6/t is he that buildeth his \*3\* stories

in the heaven, and hath founded his troop in the earth; he that calleth for the waters of the sea, and poureth them out upon the face of the earth: The LORD is his name,

7 Are ye not as children of the Ethiopians unto me, O children of Israel? saith the LORD. Have not I brought up Israel out of the land of Egypt? and the "Philistines from Caphtor, and the Syrians from

· Kir 9

Gon are upon the sinful kingdom, and I will destroy it from off the face of the earth; saving that I will not utterly destroy the house of Jacob, saith the LORD.

9 For, lo, I will command, and I will sift the house of Israel among all nations, like as corn is sifted in a sieve, yet shall not the least grain

fall upon the earth.

10 All the sinners of my people shall die by the sword, which say, The evil shall not overtake nor prevent us.

11 7 'In that day will I raise up the tabernacle of David that is fallen. and 7 close up the breaches there-of; and I will raise up his ruins, and I will build it as in the days of old:

12 'That they may possess the remnant of "Edon, and of all the heathen, 8 which are called by my name,

saith the LORD that doeth this. 13 Behold, "the days come, saith the Lord, that the plowman shall overtake the reaper, and the treader of grapes him that 9 soweth seed; and the mountains shall drop 2 sweet wine, and all the hills shall

melt.
14 'And I will bring again the captivity of my people of Israel, and
'they shall build the waste cities,
'the shall them: and they shall and inhabit them; and they shall plant vineyards, and drink the wine thereof; they shall also make gar-dens, and cat the fruit of them.

15 And I will plant them upon their land, and they shall no more be pulled up out of their land which I have given them, saith the Load thy God.

CHRIST 787.

Lev. 26. 23. Dout. 28. 65. Esek. 5.12. /Lev. 17. 10.

# Mie. 1. 4. 4 ch. 8. 8.

2 Or, spheres. 3 Heb. a section Ps. 104, 3, 4 Or. bundle. l ch. 5. 8. l ch. 4, 13.

™ Jer. 47. 4. \* Deut. 2. 23. Jer. 47. 4.

& 65. 21. Esek. 36.

them. Ps. 68. 21. Hab. 3. 13. 6 ch. 2. 14. Po. 139. 8,

# OBADIAH.

CHRIST cir. 587.

• Is. 21. 11. 4 34. 5. Ezek. 25. 12, 13, 14. Joel 3. 19. Mal. 1. 3. Jor. 49.

\*2 Kin. 14.7. d Is. 14. 13, 14, 15, Bev. 18. 7.

Job 20. 6. Jer. 49. 16. & 51. 53. Amos 9. 2. # Hab. 2. 9. # Jer. 49. 9.

ADeut.24.21. In. 17. 6. & 24. 13. 2 Or, gleanings ? 3 Heb.

the men of thy peace. Jer. 38. 22. Heb. the nen of thy bread. 4 Ia.19.11,12. 5 Or, of 66. 1 Job 5.12,13. Is. 29. 14. Jor. 49. 7. m Ps. 76. 5. Amos 2. 16. " Jer. 49. 7. <sup>o</sup>Gen. 27. 41. Ps. 137. 7. Esek. 25.12. & 35. 5. Amos 1. 11. P Ezek. 35.9. Mal. 1. 4.

6 Or, carried away his substance. 7 Joel 3. 3. Nah. 3. 10. 7 Or, do Ps. 22. 17. & 54. 7. & 59. 10. Mic. 4. 11. & 7. 10.

Pa. 87. 13.

1 The destruction of Edom, 3 for their pride, in the day that he became a stranger; 10 and for their verong unto Jacob. 17 The salvation and victory of Jacob.

TITHE vision of Obadiah. Thus saith the Lord Gop concerning Edom; We have heard a rumour from the LORD, and an ambassador is sent among the heathen, Arise ye, and let us rise up against her in battle. 2 Behold, I have made thee small among the heathen: thou art greatly

despised.

3 The pride of thine heart hath deceived thee, thou that dwellest in the clefts of the rock, whose habitation is high; that saith in his heart, Who shall bring me down to the ground? the ground?
4 Though thou exalt thyself as the

eagle, and though thou set thy nest among the stars, thence will I bring

thee down, saith the Lorn.

5 If thieves came to thee, if robbers by night, (how art thou cut off!) would they not have stolen till they had enough? if the grapegatherers came to thee, would they not leave some grapes?

6 How are the things of Esau searched out! how are his hidden things

sought up!

7 All the men of thy confederacy have brought thee even to the bor-der: 3 the men that were at peace with thee have deceived thee, and prevailed against thee; they that eat thy bread have laid a wound under thee: \*there is none understanding 5 in him

8 'Shall I not in that day, saith the LORD, even destroy the wise men out of Edom, and understanding out of

the mount of Esau?

9 And thy "mighty men, O "Teman, shall be dismayed, to the end that every one of the mount of Esau may be cut off by slaughter.

10 For thy violence against thy

brother Jacob shame shall cover thee.

and thou shalt be cut off for ever. 11 In the day that thou stoodest on the other side, in the day that the strangers 6 carried away captive his forces, and foreigners entered into his

over the children of Judah in the day of their destruction; neither shouldest thou have 2 spoken proudly in the

day of distress.

18 Thou shouldest not have entered into the gate of my people in the day of their calamity; yea, thou shouldest not have looked on their affliction in the day of their calamity, nor have laid hands on their substance in the

day of their calamity;

14 Neither shouldest thou have stood in the crossway, to cut off those of his that did escape; neither shouldest thou have 'delivered up those of his that did remain in the day of distress.

15 "For the day of the Lord is near upon all the heathen: "as thou hast done, it shall be done unto thee: thy reward shall return upon thine

own head

16 For as ye have drunk upon my holy mountain, so shall all the hea-then drink continually, yea, they shall drink, and they shall swallow down, and they shall be as though they had not been.

17 T But upon mount Zion shall be 6 deliverance, and 7 there shall be holiness; and the house of Jacob shall possess their possessions.

18 And the house of Jacob shall be a fire, and the house of Joseph a flame, and the house of Esau for stubble, and they shall kindle in them, and devour them; and there shall not be any remaining of the house of Esau; for the LORD hath spoken it.

19 And they of the south shall possess the mount of Esau; and they of the plain the Philistines: and they shall possess the fields of Ephraim, and the fields of Samaria; and Benjamin shall possess Gilcad.

Jamin shall possess Glicad.

20 And the captivity of this host of
the children of Israel shall possess
that of the Canaanites, even unto
Zarephath; and the captivity of
Jerusalem, swhich is in Sepharad, I shall possess the cities of the south.

gates, and cast lots upon Jerusalem, even thou wast as one of them.

12 But 7thou shouldest not have looked on 'the day of thy brother looked on 'the day of thy brother looked on 'the day of the brother looked on 'the brother looked

No france CHRIST cir. 587. 4 Job 31. 20.

Prov. 17. 5. & 24. 17, 18. Mic. 7. 8. 2 Heb.

8 Oz. forces.

"Esek. 30. 3. Joel 3. 14. "Ezek. 35. 15. Hab. 2. 8.

cir. 565. cir. 565. 9 Jer. 25. 28, 29. 24 49. 12. Juel 3. 17. 1 Pet. 4. 17. 5 Or, sup up. Joel 2, 32

4 Amos 9. 8. 6 Or, they that escape 7 Or, it shall be holy, Joel 3, 17.

Is. 10, 17, Zeoh. 12, 6,

4 Amos 9, 12, 4 Zeph. 2.7.

1 Kin. 17. 9, 10. 8 Or, shall possess
that which
is in Sepharad,
/ Jor. 32, 44. #1 Tim. 4.16. Jam. 5. 20. Jam. 5. 20. i Ps. 22. 26. Dan. 2. 44. & 7. 14. 97. Zoch. 14. 9. Luke 1. 23. Rev. 11. 15, & 19. 6.

## JONAH.

Before CHRIST cir. 869.

**97Kin.14.23**. 3 Called, Matt. 19. 39, Jones. Gen. 10. 11, 12. ch. 3. 2, 3. \$ 4. 11. Gen. 18. 91, 21. Ezra 9. 8. Jam. 5. 4. Bev. 18. 5. 4 ch. 4.2

Josh 19.44. 2 Chr. 2.16. Acts 9. 36. Gen. 4. 16. Job 1. 12. & 2. 7. Pa. 107. 23. 3 Hob. Hob. cast forth. 4 Hob. thought to be broken. 80 Acts 27. 18. 19. 38. 18am.24.3

1 Joel 1 14.

4 Pa. 107. 28.

" Josh. 7. 14, 16. 1 Sam. 10. 20, 21. 2 14, 41, 42. Pro. 16, 31. Acts 1, 26. Josh. 7. 19. 1 Sam. 14.

BOT, JE-HOVAH. Pa. 146. 6. 6 Heb. with

7 Hob. may be silent from us. 8 Or, grew more and more lem-pestuous. 9 Hab. went. PJohn 11.50.

CHAPTER I. 1 Jonah, sent to Nineveh, fleeth to Tarshish.
4 He is bewrayed by a tempost, 11 thrown into the sea, 17 and swallowed by a fish.

NOW the word of the Lord came unto "2 Jonah the son of Amittai, saying,

2 Arise, go to Nineveh, that b great city, and cry against it; for their wickedness is come up before me.

8 But Jonah drose up to fice unto Tarshish from the presence of the Logn, and went down to 'Joppa; and he found a ship going to Tarshish: so he paid the fare thereof, and went down into it, to go with them unto Tarshish from the pre-

sence of the Lorn sent out a great wind into the sea, and there was a mighty tempest in the sea, so that the ship was alike to be broken.

5 Then the mariners were afraid. and cried every man unto his god, and a cast forth the wares that were in the ship into the sca, to lighten it of them. But Jonah was gone down into the sides of the ship; and

he lay, and was fast asleep.

6 So the shipmaster came to him. and said unto him, What meanest thou, O sleeper? arise, \*call upon thy God, 'if so be that God will think upon us, that we perish not.

And they said every one to his fellow, Come, and let us "cast lots, that we may know for whose cause this evil is upon us. So they east lots, and the lot fell upon Jonah.

8 Then said they unto him, "Tell us, we pray thee, for whose cause this evil is upon us; What is thine occupation? and whence comest thou?

what is thy country? and of what people art thou?

9 And he said unto them, I am an Hebrew; and I fear \*the LORD, the God of heaven, "which hath made

the sea and the dry land.

10 Then were the men exceedingly arraid, and said unto him, Why hast thou done this? For the men knew that he fled from the presence of the LORD, because he had told them.

11 7 Then said they unto him, What shall we do unto thee, that the sea 7 may be calm unto us? for the sea 89 wrought, and was tempestuous.

12 And he said unto them, PTake me up, and cast me forth into the sea; so shall the sea be calm unto you: for I know that for my sake this

2 Heb. great tempest is upon you.
13 Nevertheless the men 2 rowed hard to bring it to the land; 7 but

they could not: for the sea wrought.

and was tempestuous against them.

14 Wherefore they cried unto the
LORD, and said, We beseech thee, O Lord, and said, we beseech thee, let us not perish for this man's life, and 'lay not upon us innocent blood: for thou, O Lord, 'hast done as it pleased thec.

15 So they took up Jonah, and cast him forth into the sea: 'and the sea 2 ceased from her raging.

16 Then the men "feared the LORD

16 Then the men "leared the Lond exceedingly, and 'offered a sacrifice unto the Lond, and made vows. 17 The Now the Lond had prepared a great fish to swallow up Jonah. And Jonah was in the 4 belly of the fish three days and three nights,

CHAPTER IL

1 The prayer of Jonah. 10 He is delivered from the fish.

THEN Jonah prayed unto the LORD his God out of the fish's

belly, 2 And said, I "cried by reason of mine affliction unto the Lord, and he heard me; out of the belly of 6 hell cried I, and thou heardest my

3° For thou hadst cast me into the deep, in the 7 midst of the seas; and the floods compassed me about: \*all thy billows and thy waves passed over me.

4 Then I said, I am east out of thy sight; yet I will look again to-ward thy holy temple.

5 The waters compassed me about, even to the soul; the depth closed me round about, the weeds were wrapped about my head.

6 I went down to the 8 bottoms of the mountains; the earth with her bars was about me for ever: vet hast thou brought up my life a from 9 corruption, O Lord my God.

7 When my soul fainted within me I remembered the Lord: 'and my prayer came in unto thee, into thine holy temple.

8 They that observe \*lying vanities forsake their own mercy.

9 But I will 'sacrifice unto thee with the voice of thanksgiving; I will pay that that I have vowed. "Salvation is of the LORD.

10 7 And the LORD spake unto the fish, and it vomited out Jonah upon the dry land.

CHAPTER III.

1 Jonah, sent again, preacheth to the Nineviles.
5 Upon their repentance, 10 God repenteth.

AND the word of the Lorp came un-to Jonah the second time, saying,

CHRIST oir. 862.

" Deut. 21. 8. Ps. 115. S. Pa. 89. 9. Luke 8. 24. 2 Hob. stood. "Mark 4. 41. Acts 5. 11. 3 Heb. sacrificed
a sucrifice
unto the
LOBD, and
voiced

" Matt. 12. 40. & 16. 4. Luke 11.30. 4 Hob.

<sup>a</sup> Ps. 190. 1. & 130. 1. & 142. 1. Lam. 3. 53, 56, 5 Or, out of mine offiction. 5 Ps. 65. 2. 6 Or, the grave, 1s. 14. 9. • Ps. 98. 6. 7 Hob. heart.

4 Pa. 42. 7. Pa. 31. 22.

/1 Kin.8. 38. Ps. 69. 1. Lam. S. 54. 8 Hob. cuttings of.

5 Pa. 16, 10. Or, the pit.

. Pa. 18. 6.

Ps. 3J. 6. Jer. 10. 8. \$ 16. 19. Pa. 50. 14, 23. & 116. 17, 18. Hos. 14. 2. Heb. 13. 15. = Pa 3. 8.

## Micah sheweth God's wrath

## MICAH. I.

### against Jacob for idelateu.

CHRIST cir. 882.

Meb. of God: So Gen. 30. 8. Ps. 36. 6. & 80. 10.

41. Luke 11.89.

· Is. 58. 6. / Ta. 59. 6.

9 2 Sam. 12.

22. Joel 2. 14.

Amos 7.3.6.

2 Arise, go unto Nineveh, that great city, and preach unto it the preach-ing that I bid thee. 3 So Jonah arose, and went unto Nineveh, according to the word of the Lord. Now Nineveh was an exceeding great city of three days' journey.

4 And Jonah began to enter into the city a day's journey, and a he cried, and said, Yet forty days, and 6 See Deut. Nineveh shall be overthrown. 5 Matt. 12.

5 ¶ So the people of Nineveh beleved God, and proclaimed a fast, and put on sackcloth, from the greatest of them even to the least of them.

6 For word came unto the king of Nineveh, and he arose from his throne, and he laid his robe from

throne, and he laid his robe from him, and covered him with sack-cloth, and sat in ashes.

7 \*And he caused it to be proclaimed and spublished through Nineven by the decree of the king • Job 2. 8. d 2 Chr. 20.3. Joel 2, 15. 8 Hob. said. and his anobles, saying, Let neither man nor beast, herd nor flock, taste any thing: let them not feed, nor drink water: 4 Heb.

8 But let man and beast be covered with sackcloth, and cry mightily unto God: yea, 'let them turn every one from his evil way, and from 'the violence that is in their hands.

y Who can tell if God will turn and repent, and turn away from his flerce anger, that we perish not? 10 ¶ And God saw their works, that

they turned from their evil way; and God repented of the evil, that he had said that he would do unto them; and he did it not.

CHAPTER IV.

1 Jonah, repining at God's mercy. 4 is reproved by the type of a gourd.

DUT it displeased Jonah exceedingly, and he was very angry.
2 And he prayed unto the Lorn, and said, I pray thee, O Lorn, and so this my saying, when I was yet much \*cattle?

in my country? Therefore I fled before unto Tarshish: for I knew that thou art a gracious God, and merciful, slow to anger, and of great kindness, and repentest thee of the evil.

8 Therefore now, O LORD, take, I beseech thee, my life from me; for dit is better for me to die than to live.

4 Then said the LORD, 2 Doest thou well to be angry?

5 So Jonah went out of the city, and sat on the east side of the city and there made him a booth, and sat under it in the shadow, till he might see what would become of

6 And the Lord God prepared a 34 gourd, and made it to come up over Jonah, that it might be a shaover Johan, that it might be a shadow over his head, to deliver him from his grief. So Johah swas exceeding glad of the gourd.

7 But God prepared a worm when the morning rose the next day, and it

smote the gourd that it withered.

8 And it came to pass, when the sun did arise, that God prepared a vehement east wind; and the sun beat upon the head of Jonah, that he fainted, and wished in himself to die, and said, 'It is better for me to die than to live.

9 And God said to Jonah, 7 Doest thou well to be angry for the gourd? And he said, 8 I do well to be angry. even unto death.

10 Then said the LORD, Thou hast 9 had pity on the gourd, for the which thou hast not laboured, neither madest it grow; which 2 came up in a night, and perished in a night:

11 And should not I spare Nineveh, that great city, wherein are more than sixscore thousand persons that cannot discern between their right hand and their left hand; and also

CHRIST cir. 862.

4 ch. 1. 2. Ex. 24. 6. Pa. 86. 5. Joel 2. 12.

2 Or, Art thou

3 Or, paimerist. 4 Heb. Aikajon. 5 Heb. rejoiced with great

6 Or, silent.

f ser. S.

7 Or, Art thou greatly angry? 8 Or, I am greatly augry. 9 Or, spared. 2 Heb.

# MICAH.

THE word of the Lord that came to "Micah the Morasthite in the days of Jotham, Ahaz, and Hezekiah, kings of Judah, b which he saw concerning Samaria and Jerusalem.

2 Hear, all ye people; hearken, O earth, and all that therein is: and let the Lord Gop be witness against you, the Lord from his holy temple.

8 For, behold, the Lord cometh

CHAPTER I. | forth out of his place, and will come Jacob for idolatry. 10 He exhorteth to places of the earth

ten under him, and the valleys shall be cleft, as wax before the fire, and as the waters that are poured down <sup>2</sup>a steep place.

5 For the transgression of Jacob is all this, and for the sins of the house of Israel. What is the transgression of Jacob? is it not Samaria? and what are the high places of Judah? are they not Jerusalem?

6 Therefore I will make Samaria as

CHRIST cir. 750.

Pr. 115. 3. A Deut. 32. 13. & \$3. 29. Amos 4. 13. Judg. 5. 5. Ps. 97. 5. 1s. 64.1,2,3.

Amos 9. 5. Hab. 3. 6.

2 Hch.

4 2 Kin., 19. ch. 3. 12.

thereof.

harlot.

an heap of the field, and as plantings of a vineyard: and I will pour down the stones thereof into the valley, and I will 'discover the foundations

7 And all the graven images thereof shall be beaten to pleces, and all the "hires thereof shall be burned with

the fire, and all the idols thereof will I lay desolate: for she gathered it of the hire of an harlot, and they shall return to the hire of an

8 Therefore "I will wail and howl, "I will go stripped and naked: "I will make a wailing like the dragons, and mourning as the 2 owls.

9 For 3 her wound is incurable; for it is come unto Judah; he is

come unto the gate of my people,

even to Jorusalem.

10 ¶ Declare ye it not at Gath, weep ye not at all: in the house of Aphrah 'roll thyself in the dust.

11 Pass ye away, 5thou 6inhabitant of Saphir, having thy shame naked: the inhabitant of 7Zaanan came not

forth in the mourning of Beth-ezel: he shall receive of you his standing.

12 For the inhabitant of Maroth

waited carefully for good: but "evil

came down from the Lord unto the

13 O thou inhabitant of \*Lachish,

bind the chariot to the swift beast:

she is the beginning of the sin to the daughter of Zion: for the transgres-

14 Therefore shalt thou give presents 2 to Moresheth-gath: the houses of 3 Achzib shall be a lie to the

kings of Israel.

15 Yet will I bring an heir unto thee, O inhabitant of "Mareshah:

4he shall come unto Adullam the

glory of Israel. 16 Make thee c bald, and poll thee for

thy delicate children; enlarge thy baldness as the eagle; for they are

gone into captivity from thee.

sions of Israel were found in thee.

gate of Jerusalem.

CHRIST cir. 750. | Emk. 13. THOS. 2. 5. 19. \* Is. 21. 3. \$ 22. 4. Jer. 4. 19. · Ia. 80, 2, 3, 4. Pa. 102. 6.

2 Hob. daughters of the out. 3 Or, she is grisvously sick of her wounds. • 2 Kin. 18. 13. Is. 8. 7. 8. 2 Sam. 1.

20. 4 That is, Dust. Jer. 6, 26, 5 Or, thou that dwell-est fairly. 6 Heb. in-Is. 20. 4. & 47. 2, 3. Jer. 13. 22. Nah. 3. 5. 7 Or, the country of flocks. 8 Or, a place near. Or, was grieved.

14, 17. <sup>9</sup> 2 Sam. 8. 2. 2 Kin. 18. 14, 15, 16. 2 Or, for. 3 That is, a lie Josh. 15. Josh. 15.

Amos 3. 6.

- 2 Kin. 18.

4 Or, the glory of Israel shall come, \$20br.11.7.

Job 1, 20, Is, 15, 2, 4 22, 12, Jer. 7, 29, 4 16, 6, 4 47, 5, 4 48, 37,

CHAPTER II.

1 Against oppression. 4 A lamentation. 7 A reproof of injustice and idolatry. 12 A promise of restoring Jucob. WOE to them athat devise int-quity, and b work evil upon their bods! when the morning is light, they practise it, because it is in the power of their hand.

2 And they covet d fields, and take them by violence; and houses, and take them away: so they 5 oppress a man and his house, even a man

3 Therefore thus saith the LORD;

cir. 730. 4 Hos. 7. 6. • Gen. 31. 29.

4 Is. 5. 8.

8 Or. defraud.

4 Jer. 8. 3.

/Amor 5, 13, Eph. 5, 16, # Hab. 2. 6.

Behold, against this family do I devise an evil, from which ye shall not remove your necks; neither shall ye go haughtily: for this time is

and his heritage.

4 7 In that day shall one take

up a parable against you, and hla-ment hwith a doleful lamentation, and say, We be utterly spoiled: 'he hath changed the portion of my people: how hath he removed it from me! sturning away he hath divided our fields.

5 Therefore thou shalt have none

Therefore thou shalt have none that shall cast a cord by lot in the congregation of the Loan.

6 45 Prophesy ye not, say they to them that prophesy: they shall not prophesy to them, that they shall

not take shame.
7¶O thou that art named the house of Jacob, is the spirit of the Lord straitened? are these his doings? do not my words do good to him that walketh 'uprightly?

8 Even 8 of late my people is risen up as an enemy: ye pull off the robe 9 with the garment from them that pass by securely as men averse from war.

9 The 2 women of my people have ye cast out from their pleasant houses; from their children have ye

10 Ariso ye, and depart; for this is not your "rest: because it is "polluted, it shall destroy you, even with a sore destruction.

11 If a man 8° walking in the spirit

11 If a man 3 walking in the spirit and falsehood do lie, saying, I will prophesy unto thee of wine and of strong drink; he shall even be the prophet of this people.

12 ¶ P I will surely assemble, O Jacob, all of thee; I will surely gather the remnant of Israel; I will put them together ¶ as the sheep of Bozrah, as the flock in the midst of their fold: 'they shall make great noise by reason of the multitude of men.

13 The breaker is come up before

13 The breaker is come up before them: they have broken up, and have passed through the gate, and are gone out by it: and their king shall pass before them, and the Lord on the head of them.

CHAPTER III.

1 The cruelty of the princes. 5 The fulsehood of the prophets. 8 The security of them both.

AND I said, Hear, I pray you, O heads of Jacob, and ye princes of the house of Israel; Is it not

off the house of islate, 12 the for you to know judgment?

2 Who hate the good, and love the evil; who pluck off their skin from off them, and their flesh from off

their bones;
3 Who also beat the flesh of my people, and flay their skin from off them : and they break their bones, and chop them in pieces, as for the pot, and as flesh within the caldron.

4 Then shall they cry unto the LORD, but he will not hear them: he will even hide his face from them at that time, as they have behaved themselves ill in their doings.

5 Thus saith the LORD concerning

CHRIST cir. 780. 1 9 Sam. 1.

A promise of restoration.

2 Heb.
with a lamentation
of lamentations. ( ch. 1, 15, 8 Or, in-stead of restoring. h Deut. 32. 8, 9.

8, 9.
4 Or,
Prophesy
not as they
prophesy.
5 Heb. Drop, &c. Enek. 21. 2. I Is. 30, 10, Amos 2, 12, & 7, 16,

6 Or, shortened? shortened?
7 Heb.
upright?
8 Heb.
yesterday.
9 Heb. over
against a
garment.
2 Or, voives.

m Deu. 12. 9. \* Lev. 18, 25, 28, Jer. 3. 2. 3 Or, walk with the wind, and lie falsely.

º Ezak. 13.3. P ch. 4. 6. 7.

4.lar. 31, 10.

" Esek. 36.

\* Hos. 3. 5. f In. 52, 12,

710.

Jor. 5. 4, 5.

6 Ps. 14. 4.

\* Ezek. 11. 3, 7. J. 7. d Ps. 18. 41. Prov. 1. 28. Is. 1. 15. Ezek. 8. 18. ' Is. 56. 10, Evek.13.10.

Before CHRIST 710. /ch. 2. 11. Matt. 7. 15. Fack. 13. AIs. 8. 20,22. Esek.13.23. Zech. 13. 4. 2 Heb. from 3 Heb. from

· Amos 8, 9. 4 Heb. upper lip. b Ps. 74. 9. Amos 8. 11.

l Is. 58. L

\* Euck. 22. 27. Hab. 2. 12. Zeph. 3. 3. 5 Heb. bloods. Fsek.22.12. Hos. 4, 18, ch. 7, 3. P Jer. 6, 13, f Is. 48, 2, Jer. 7, 4, Rom. 2, 17,

m Jer. 22. 13.

6 Hob. saying.

Jer. 26. 18.
ch. 1. 6. Ps. 79, 1,

4 Is. 2, 2, åc. Exek. 17. 22, 23.

b ls. 2. 4. Joel 3, 10. 7 Or, srythes. • Pa. 72. 7.

<sup>d</sup> 1 Kin. 4.25. Zech. 3, 10.

the prophets that make my people err, that /bite with their teeth, and cry, Peace; and he that putteth not into their mouths, they even prepare

into their mounts, they even prepare war against him.

6 \*Therefore night shall be unto you, \*that ye shall not have a vision; and it shall be dark unto you, \*that ye shall not divine; 'and the sun shall go down over the prophets, and the day shall be dark over them.

7 Then shall the seers be ashamed, and the diviners confounded: yea, they shall all cover their \*lips; \*for there is no answer of God.

8 ¶ But truly I am full of power by the spirit of the Lord, and of judgment, and of might, 'to declare unto Jacob his transgression, and to Israel his sin.

9 Hear this, I pray you, ye heads of the house of Jacob, and princes of the house of Israel, that abhor judg-

ment, and pervert all equity.

10 They build up Zion with

5 blood, and Jerusalem with ini-

quity.
11 The heads thereof judge for reward, and pthe priests thereof teach for hire, and the prophets thereof divine for money: 9 yet will they lean upon the Lord, 6 and say, Is not the Lord among us? none evil can come upon us.

12 Therefore shall Zion for your sake be 'plowed as a field, 'and Jerusalem shall become heaps, and 'the mountain of the house as the high places of the forest.

#### CHAPTER IV.

1 The glory, 3 peace, 8 kingdom, 11 and victory of the church.

BUT on the last days it shall come to pass, that the mountain of the house of the Lord shall be established in the top of the mountains, and it shall be exalted above the hills; and people shall flow unto it.

2 And many nations shall come, and say, Come, and let us go up to the mountain of the Lord, and to the house of the God of Jacob; and he will teach us of his ways, and we will walk in his paths: for the law shall go forth of Zlon, and the word of the Lord from Jerusalem.

3 ¶ And he shall judge among many people, and rebuke strong nations people, and repuse strong nations afar off; and they shall beat their swords into 'plowshares, and their spears into 'pruninghooks: nation shall not lift up a sword against nation, 'neither shall they learn war any more.

4 d But they shall sit every man under his vine and under his fig tree; and none shall make them afraid: for the mouth of the LORD of hosts hath spoken it.

\*Jer. 2.11. 5 For "all people will walk every one in the name of his god, and fabrill walk in the name of the earth.

the LORD our God for ever and ever.

ever.

6 In that day, saith the Loan, "will I assemble her that halteth, "and I will gather her that is driven out, and her that I have afflicted;

7 And I will make her that halted

'a remnant, and her that was cast far off a strong nation: and the LORD shall reign over them in mount Zion from henceforth, even for ever.

8 ¶ And thou, O tower of 3 the flock, the strong hold of the daughter of Zion, unto thee shall it come, even the first dominion; the kingdom shall come to the daughter of Jerusalem.

9 Now why dost thou cry out aloud?
is there no king in thee? is thy
counsellor perished? for "pangs have
taken thee as a woman in travail.

10 Be in pain, and labour to bring forth, O daughter of Zion, like a woman in travail: for now shalt thou woman in travail: for now snart thou go forth out of the city, and thou shalt dwell in the field, and thou shalt go even to Babylon; there shalt thou be delivered; there the LORD shall redeem thee from the hand of thine enemies.

11 ¶ "Now also many nations are gathered against thee, that say, Let her be defiled, and let our eye 'look

upon Zion.

12 But they know not \*\* the thoughts of the Lord, neither understand they his counsel: for he shall gather them \*\* as the sheaves into the floor.

13 'Arise and thresh, O daughter of Zion: for I will make thine horn iron, and I will make thy hoofs brass: and thou shalt beat in pieces many people: tand I will consecrate their gain unto the LORD, and their sub-stance unto "the Lord of the whole

### CHAPTER V.

1 The birth of Christ. 4 His kingdom. 8 His

NOW gather thyself in troops, O daughter of troops: he hath laid siege against us: they shall a smite the judge of Israel with a rod upon the cheek.

2 But thou, b Beth-lehem Ephratah. though thou be little among the thousands of Judah, yet out of thee shall he come forth unto me that is to be ruler in Israel; whose goings forth have been from of old, from s everlasting.

3 Therefore will he give them up, until the time that she which travaileth hath brought forth: then h the remnant of his brethren shall return unto the children of Israel.

18 And he shall stand and 4 feed in the strength of the Lord, in the majesty of the name of the Lord his God; and they shall abide: for now kshall he be great unto the ends of

CHRIST

710. Fack.34,16. Zeph. 3, 19. A Pa. 147, 2. Empk.34,13. 4 87. 21. ch. 2. 12. 4 5. 3, 7, 8. 4 7. 18. 5 Is. 9. 6. 5 24. 23. Dan. 7. 14, Dan. 27. Luke 1. 28. Bev. 11. 15.

l Jer. 8. 19. " Is. 13. 8. ± 21. 8. Jer. 30. 6. ± 50. 43.

2 Or, Eder: Gen. 35, 21.

" Lam. 2. 16.

° ()bad. 12.

P Is. 55, 8, Rom.11, 33,

e la. 21, 10, 7 Is. 41. 15, 16. Jor. 51. 33.

4 Dan. 9. 41. f Is. 18. 7. å 23. 18. å 60. 6, 9. "Zech. 4.11.

<sup>4</sup> Lam. 3. 30. Matt. 5. 39. & 27. ::0. Matt. 2. 6. John 7. 42. \* 1 Sam. 23.

d Ex. 18, 25, Gen. 49, 10, 1s. 9, 6, / Ps. 90. 2. Prov. 8. 22,

23. John 1. 1. 8 Hob. the days of sternity. # ch. 4. 10. 4 Or. rule.

í Is. 40. 11. & 49. 10. Exek.34.23. ch. 7. 14. Pa. 72. 8. Is. 52. 13. Zech. 9. 10. Luke 1. 32.

710. 1 Pt. 73. 7.
In S. 6.
Soch. 2. 16.
Laks 2. 14.
Eph. 2. 14.
Sph. 2. 14.
2 Heb.
princes
of men,
3 Heb.
set up.
m Gen. 16.

when the Assyrian shall come into our land: and when he shall tread in our palaces, then shall we raise against him seven shepherds, and against him seven shepheron, and eight \*principal men. 6 And they shall \*waste the land of Assyria with the sword, and the land of "Nimrod din the entrances thereof: thus shall he "deliver us from the Assyrian, when he cometh into our land, and when he treadeth within our borders.

7 And othe remnant of Jacob shall be in the midst of many people <sup>p</sup> as a dew from the Lord, as the showers upon the grass, that tarrieth not for man, nor waiteth for the sons of

5 And this man 'chall be the peace,

men.

8 7 And the remnant of Jacob shall be among the Gentiles in the midst of many people as a lion a-mong the beasts of the forest, as a young lion among the flocks of sheep: who, if he go through, both treadeth down, and teareth in pieces, and none can deliver.

9 Thine hand shall be lifted up upon thine adversaries, and all thine ene-

mies shall be cut off.

10 And it shall come to pass in that day, saith the LORD, that I will cut off thy horses out of the midst of thee, and I will destroy thy chariots:

11 And I will cut off the cities of thy land, and throw down all thy

strong holds: 12 And I will cut off witchcrafts out of thine hand; and thou shalt

have no more 'soothsavers: 18 'Thy graven images also will I cut off, and thy standing images out of the midst of thee; and thou shalt no more worship the work of thine

hands. 14 And I will pluck up thy groves out of the midst of thee: so will I destroy thy 7 cities.

15 And I will "execute vengeance n anger and fury upon the heathen. such as they have not heard.

CHAPTER VI.

1 God's controversy for unkindness, 6 for ignorance, 10 for injustice, 16 and for idolatry.

HEAR ye now what the LORD saith; Arise, contend thou 8 before the mountains, and let the hills

hear thy voice.

2 "Hear ye, O mountains, b the LORD's controversy, and ye strong foundations of the earth: for "the LORD hath a controversy with his people, and he will plead with Israel.

3 O my people, "what have I done unto thee? and wherein have I wea-

ried thee? testify against me. 4 For I brought thee up out of the land of Egypt, and redeemed thee out of the house of servants; and I sent before thee Moses, Aaron,

and Miriam.

5 O my people, remember now what / Balak king of Mosh consulted, and what Balaam the son of Beer answered him from Shittim unto Gilgal; that ye may know hthe righte-ousness of the LORD.

6 ¶ Wherewith shall I come before the LORD, and how myself before the high God? shall I come before him with burnt offerings, with calves sof a year old?

a year out;

7 'Will the Lord be pleased with
thousands of rams, or with ten thousands of rivers of oil? 'shall I give my firstborn for my transgression, the fruit of my body for the sin of my soul?

8 He hath "shewed thee, O man, 8 He hath "snewed thee, O man, what is good; and what doth the LORD require of thee, but "to do justly, and to love mercy, and to walk humbly with thy God? 9 The LORD's voice crieth unto the

city, and the man of wisdom shall see thy name: hear ye the rod, and who hath appointed it.

of wickedness in the house of the wicked, and the 7 scant measure \*that abominable?

11 8 Shall I count them pure with Pthe wicked balances, and with the

bag of deceitful weights?
12 For the rich men thereof are full of violence, and the inhabitants thereof have spoken lies, and their tongue is deceitful in their mouth.

13 Therefore also will I "make thee sick in smiting thee, in making thee desolate because of thy sins.

14 'Thou shalt eat, but not be satisfled; and thy casting down shall be in the midst of thee; and thou shalt take hold, but shalt not deliver; and that which thou deliverest will I give up to the sword.

15 Thou shalt 'sow, but thou shalt

not reap; thou shalt tread the clives, but thou shalt not anoint thee with oil; and sweet wine, but shalt not

drink wine.

16 ¶ For 9 the statutes of "Omri are \*kept, and all the works of the house of \*Ahab, and ye walk in their counsels; that I should make thee \*a 2 desolation, and the inhalitants thereof an hissing: there-they was held bear the area. fore ye shall bear the "reproach of my people.

CHAPTER VII.

church, complaining of her small num-oer, 3 and the general corruption, 5 putteth her confidence out in man, but in 60.4 8 he triumphelh over her enemics. 14 God com-jorteth her by promises. 16 by confusion of the enemics, 18 and by his mercies.

WOE is me! for I am as when W they have gathered the summer fruits, as "the grapegleanings of the \$2.13.

4 23. 7. 4 24. 10, 11. i, 5. Josh, 24, 9. Bov. 2. 14. / Num. 25. 1. & 33. 49. Josh. 4. 19. & 5. 10.

4 Judg. 5.11. 2 Heb. sons Ps. 50. 9. & 51. 16. Is. 1. 11. ≥ Job 29, 8,

2 Kin. 16. 3. & 21. 6. & 23. 10. Jer. 7. 31. & 19. 5. Esek. 23. 57. 3 Heb. belly. = Dont. 10.

1 Sam. 15 22. Hos. 6. 6. & 12. 6. "Gen. 18.19. | Is. 1. 17.

4 Heb.
humble
thyself to

oun.
To, thy
name shall
see that
which is. 6 Or, Is there

yei unio every ma an house of the wicked, ge. 7 Heb.

measure of leanness, Amos 8. 5. Deut. 25. Prov. 11. 1. & 20. 10, 23. 8 Or, Shall I be pure with, &c.

P Hos. 12. 7. 1 Jer. 9. 3, 5, 6, 8,

\* Deut. 28, 38, 39, 40, Amos 5 Zeph. 1, 13, Hag. 1, 6,

8 Heb. the gatherings of summer

746

CHRIST

4 Or, with her own naked stoords. \*Luke 1.71.

\* Gen. 10 8, 10, 11,

ver. 3.
PDeut. 32. 2.
Ps. 72. 6.
à 110. 3.

\* It. 2. 6. \* Zoch, 13, 2, 6 Or statues.

<sup>6</sup> Deut. 32.1. Ps. 50. 1, 4. Is. 1. 2.

b Hos. 12. 2. \* 1s. 1. 18. & 5. 3, 4. & 48. 26. Hos. 4. 1.

d Jer. 2. 5,31.

<sup>c</sup> Fx. 12. 51. & 14. 30. & 20. 2. Dout. 4. 20. Amos 2. 10.

Bafara CHRIST 710.

b In. 28. 4. Hos. 9. 10. c Ps. 12. 1. d 14. 1, 3. In. 57. 1. 2 Or, godly, or, me 4 Hab. 1. 15. 4 Hos. 4. 18.

/ Is. 1. 23. ch. 3. 11. 8 Hob. the mischief of his soul. # 2 Sam. 23. 6, 7. Enck. 2. 6. Bee Is, 55, 13, 4 Jer. 9. 4.

Ezek. 22. 7. Matt. 10. 21, 35, 36. Luke 12.53. & 21. 16. 2 Tim. 3. 2, 3. 4 la. 8. 17.

l Prov. 24. 17. Lam. 4. 21. Prov. 24.

\* Ps. 27. 1. Lam. 3. 39. P Ps. 37. 6. 4 Or, And thou will see her that is mine enemy, and cover her with

Ps. 35. 26. Ps. 42. 3,10. & 79. 10. & 115. 2. Joel 2. 17. · ch. 4, 11,

Before CHRIST cir. 718. a Zeph. 2. 13.

2 Or, The LORD is a jealous God, and a revenger, Ex. 20. 5. Deut. 4. 24. Josh. 24.19. <sup>4</sup> Deut. 32.

Ps. 94. 1. Is. 59. 18. 3 Heb. that hath fury. Ex. 31. 6, 7. Neh. 9. 17. Ps. 103. 8.

vintage: there is no cluster to eat: my soul desired the firstripe fruit.

2 The eggood man is perished out of the earth: and there is none upright among men: they all lie in wait for blood; they hunt every man his brother with a net.

man his brother with a het.

3 That they may do evil with
both hands earnestly, 'the prince
asketh, 'and the judge asketh for
a reward; and the great man, he
uttereth his mischlevous desire: so

they wrap it up.

4 The best of them \*is as a brier: the most upright is sharper than a thorn hedge: the day of thy watch-men and thy visitation cometh; now

men and thy visitation cometn; now shall be their perplexity.

5 ¶ Trust ye not in a friend, put ye not confidence in a guide: keep the doors of thy mouth from her that lieth in thy bosom.

6 For the son dishonoureth the father, the daughter riseth up against her mother, the daughter in law against her mother in law; a man's enemies are the men of his own house.

7 Therefore \*I will look unto the LORD; I will wait for the God of my salvation: my God will hear me

8 ¶ 'Rejoice not against me, O mine enemy: "when I fall, I shall arise; when I sit in darkness, "the LORD shall be a light unto me

9 °I will bear the indignation of the LORD, because I have sinned against him, until he plead my cause, and execute judgment for me: "he will bring me forth to the light, and I shall behold his righteousness.

10 4 Then she that is mine enemy shall see 2, and 'shame shall cover her which said unto me, 'Where is the Lors thy God?' mine eyes shall fathers from the days of old.

behold her: now schall she be trodden

down 'as the mire of the streets. 11 In the day that thy "walls are to be built, in that day shall the decree be far removed.

12 In that day also "he shall come even to thee from Assyria, and from the fortified cities, and from the fortress even to the river, and from sea to sea, and from mountain to measure it. tain to mountain.

18 4 Notwithstanding the land shall be desolate because of them that dwell therein. For the fruit of their

doings.

14 ¶ § Feed thy people with thy rod, the flock of thine heritage, which dwell solitarily in the wood, in the midst of the wood of Bashan and Carmel: let them feed in Bashan and

Gilead, as in the days of old.

15 "According to the days of thy coming out of the land of Egypt will shew unto him marvellous brings. 16 The nations behall see and be confounded at all their might: "they shall lay their hand upon their mouth, their ears shall be deaf.

17 They shall lick the dust like a serpent, they shall move out of their holes like 6 worms of the earth : I they shall be afraid of the LORD our God, and shall fear because of thee.

and shall rear because of thee.

18 \*Who is a God like unto thee, that \*pardoneth iniquity, and passeth by the transgression of the remnant of his heritage? \*he retaineth not his anger for ever, be-

cause he delighteth in mercy.

19 He will turn again, he will have compassion upon us; he will subdue our iniquities; and thou wilt cast all their sins into the depths of the sea.

20 'Thou wilt perform the truth to Jacob, and the mercy to Abraham, "which thou hast sworn unto our

CHRIST

710. 2 Hab. she shall be for a treading down. f 2 Sam. 23. 48. Mach. 10. 5. \* Amos 9. 11, &c. \* Is. 11. 16. & 19. 23, &c. & 47. 13. Hos. 11. 11. 1 Oz, even to. Or, After that it hath been. Jer. 21, 14.

<sup>5</sup> Or, Rule, Pa. 28, 9, ch. 5, 4. Is. 87. 24. Pr. 68. 22. ls. 26, 11,

Job 21. 5. 4 Pg. 79. 9. Is. 49. 23.

Pa. 18, 45. 6 Or, creep-ing things. / Jar. 88. 9. # Ez. 15. 11. A Ex. 34. 6, 7. Jer. 50, 20. 4 ch. 4. 7. 4 5. 3, 7, 8. 2 Ps. 103. 9. Is. 57. 16. Jer. 3. 5.

> l Luke 1, 72. m Ps. 105. 9.

NAHUM.

CHAPTER I.

The majesty of God in qualness to his people, and severily against his enemies.

THE burden of Nineveh. The book of the vision of Nahum the Elkoshite.

2 2 God is b jealous, and the Lord revengeth; the Lord revengeth, and 8 is furious; the LORD will take vengeance on his adversaries, and he reserveth wrath for his enemies.

rs. 94. 1.
1s. 59. 18.
1s. 59. 18.
1s. 69. 18.
1s. 69. 18.
1s. 18. 18.
1s. 18. 18.
1s. 18. 18.
1s. 18. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s. 18.
1s.

Job 9. 4. Pr. 18. 7, &c. & 97. 2. Hab. 8. 5, 11, 12.

4 He rebuketh the sea, and maketh it dry, and drieth up all the rivers: A Bashan languisheth, and Carmel, and the flower of Lebanon languisheth.

5 The mountains quake at him, and the hills melt, and the earth is burned at his presence, yea, the world, and all that dwell therein.

6 Who can stand before his indig-nation? and "who can abide in the flerceness of his anger? "his fury is poured out like fire, and the rocks

are thrown down by him.

7°The Lord is good, a strong hold in the day of trouble; and p he knoware thrown down by him.

7 °The Lord is good, a \*strong hold in the day of trouble; and \*p\* he knoweth them that trust in him.

8 °But with an overrunning flood he will make an utter end of the place

\*\*End of the place of the

Refore CHRIST

cir. 713. Pa. 106. 9. Is. 50. 2. Matt. 8, 26. Matt. 8, 26. h Is. 33. 9. i Ps. 68. 8. s Judg. 5. 5. Ps. 97. 5. Mic. 1. 4. 12 Pct. 3. 10. m Mal. 3. 2. 2 Heb.

stand up.
" Rev. 16. L.
" I Chr. 16. 34. Ps. 100. 5. Jer. 33. 11. Lam. 3. 25.

CHRIST cir. 713. Pt 2 1. 1 Sam. 3. 2 Sam. 23.

" ch. 3. 11. " Mal. 4. 1. 2 Kin. 19. 2 Heb. a counsellor of Belial.

Or, If they would have been as worse been at peace, so should they have been many, and they have been shorn, and he should house of should have been shorn, and he should have been 2 stin. 19. 35, 37, 4 Hob. 4 Heb.

E Is. 8. 8. Dan. 11. 10. Jer. 2. 20. 4 2 Kin. 19. d Is. 82. 7. Bom. 10.15. 5 Heb. feast. 6 Heb. Belial. \* ver. 11, 12. / ver. 14.

7 Or, The disperser, or, ham-ner. • Jer. 50. 23. 4 Jer. 51, 11.

ch. 3. 14. Is. 10. 12. Jer. 25. 29. 8 Or, the pride of Jucob as the pride Ps. 80. 12. · Is. 63. 2, 3. <sup>9</sup> Or, dyed scarlet. 2 Or, stery torches.

8 Heb.

4 Or, gallants. 5 Heb, covering, or, coverer. 7 Or, that which was established, or, there was a stand made. 8 Or.

discovered. / In. 38, 14, & 59, 11,

thereof, and darkness shall pursue

9 What do ye imagine against the Lorp? 'he will make an utter end: affliction shall not rise up the second

10 For while they be folden together as thorns, and while they are drunk-en as drunkards, they shall be de-voured as stubble fully dry.

11 There is one come out of thee,
that imagineth evil against the
Lord, a wicked counsellor.
12 Thus saith the Lord; Though

they be quiet, and likewise many, yet thus 'shall they be 'cut down, when he shall "pass through. Though I have afflicted thee, I will afflict thee no more.

13 For now will I break his yoke from off thee, and will burst thy

bonds in sunder.

14 And the LORD hath given a commandment concerning thee, that no more of thy name be sown: out of the house of thy gods will I cut off the graven image and the mol-ten image: "I will make thy grave;

for thou art vie.

15 Behold dupon the mountains the feet of him that bringeth good tidings, that publisheth peace! O Judah, skeep thy solemn feasts, perform thy vows: for sthe wicked shall no more pass through thee;

The is utterly cut off.

CHAPTER II. The fearful and victorious armies of God against Nineveh.

H E 7ª that dasheth in pieces is come up before thy face: keep the munition, watch the way, make thy loins strong, fortify thy power mightily.

2 For the Lord hath turned away

the excellency of Jacob, as the excellency of Israel: for the emptiers have emptied them out, and marred

their vine branches.

3 The shield of his mighty men is made ered, the valiant men are 9 in scarlet: the chariots shall be with <sup>2</sup> flaming torches in the day of his preparation, and the fir trees shall be terribly shaken.

4 The chariots shall rage in the strects, they shall justle one against another in the broad ways: 3 they shall seem like torches, they shall

run like the lightnings.

5 He shall recount his 4 worthies: they shall stumble in their walk; they shall make haste to the wall thereof, and the 5 defence shall be prepared.

6 The gates of the rivers shall be opened, and the palace shall be 6 dissolved.

7 And 7 Huzzab shall be 8 led away captive, she shall be brought up, and her maids shall lead her as with the voice of I doves, tabering upon their breasts.

8 But Nineveh is 2 of old like a pool of water: yet they shall fies away. Stand, stand, shall they cry; but none shall slook back.

9 Take ye the spoil of silver, take the spoil of gold: \*for there is none end of the store and glory out of all the \*pleasant furniture.

10 She is empty, and void, and waste: and the heart melteth, and waste: and the \*heart meleth, and the knees smite together, 'and much pain is in all loins, and \*the faces of them all gather blackness.

11 Where is the dwelling of the lions, and the feedingplace of the young lions, where the lion, even the old lion, walked, and the lion's whelp, and none made them afraid?

12 The lion did tear in pieces enough

12 The hon did tear in pieces enough for his whelps, and strangled for his lionesses, and filled his holes with prey, and his dens with ravin.

13 \*\*Behold, I am against thee, saith the Lorn of hosts, and I will burn her charlots in the smoke, and the sword shall devour thy source Hones and I will cut of young lions: and I will cut off thy prey from the carth, and the voice of "thy messengers shall no more be heard.

> CHAPTER III. The miserable ruin of Nineveh.

WOE to the 6a bloody city! it is all full of lies and robbery; the prey departeth not;

the prey departed not;

2 The noise of a whip, and b the noise of the rattling of the wheels, and of the jumping charlots.

3 The horseman lifteth up both 7 the bright sword and the glittering spear; and there is a multitude of slain, and a great number of carcases; and there is none end of their corpses; they stumble upon

their corpses:

4 Because of the multitude of the whoredoms of the wellfavoured harlot, "the mistress of witchcrafts, that selleth nations through her whoredoms, and families through her witchcrafts.

5 dBchold, I am against thee, saith the Lord of hosts; and I will discover thy skirts upon thy face, and I will shew the nations thy nakedness, and the kingdoms thy shame.

6 And I will cast abominable filth upon thee, and make thee vile, and will set thee as ha gazingstock.

7 And it shall come to pass, that all they that look upon thee 'shall flee from thee, and say, Nineveh is laid waste: \*who will bemoan her? whence shall I seek comforters for thee?

8 'Art thou better than 89 populous "No, that was situate among the rivers, that had the waters round about it, whose rampart was the sea, and her wall was from the sea? 9 Ethiopia and Egypt were her strength.

CHRIST cir. 718. 2 Or, from the days that she hath been. 3 Or, canes them to

5 Hob. vossels of desire. Is. 13. 7, 8. A Dan. 5. 6. Jer. 30. 6. 4 Joel 2. 6. 1 Job 4. 10,

4 Or, and their inf-

mite store

11. Ezek. 19.

\*\* Ezek.29.8.

\* 2 Kin. 18. 17, 19. 4 19. 9, 23.

6 Heb. city of bloods. Exek. 22. 2, 3. & 24. 6, 9. Hab. 2. 12, b Jer. 47. 3.

7 Heb. the flame of the sword, and the lightning of the spen-

cls. 47.9, 12. Rev. 18. 2, 3.

d ch. 2, 13, Is. 47. 2, 3. Jer. 13. 22. 26. Ezek, 16. 37. Mic. I. 11.

/ Hab. 2. 16. / Mal. 2. 9. 4 Heb 10, 88.

i Rev. 18, 10,

k Jer. 15. 5.

/ Amos & 2. 8 Or, non-risking. 9 Hob. No Amon. " Jor. 46. 25, 26. Ezek. 30. 14,—16.

CHRIST cir. 718. 2 Heb. in thy help. 2 Ps. 137. 9. Is. 13. 16. Hos. 13. 16. \* Lam. 9. 19. Joel 3, 3. Obad, 11. 9 Jer. 25. 17, 27. ch. 1. 10.

and it was infinite: Put and Lubim were 2 thy helpers.

were "tny neipers."

10 Yet was she carried away, she went into captivity: "her young children also were dashed in pieces at the top of all the streets: and they cast lots for her honourable men. and all her great men were bound in chains.

11 Thou also shalt be qdrunken: thou shalt be hid, thou also shalt

seek strength because of the enemy.

12 All thy strong holds shall be like
fig trees with the firstripe figs: if
they be shaken, they shall even fall into the mouth of the eater.

13 Behold, thy people in the midst of thee are women: the gates of thy land shall be set wide open unto thine enemies: the fire shall devour

Jer. 51. 30. \* ch. 2. 1.

thy bars.

14 Draw thee waters for the siege. fortify thy strong holds: go into clay, and tread the morter, make strong the brickkiln.

15 There shall the fire devour thee: the sword shall cut thee off, it shall eat thee up like "the cankerworm: make thyself many as the cankerworm, make thyself many as the locusts.

16 Thou hast multiplied thy merchants above the stars of heaven: the cankerworm aspelleth, and fleeth

way.
17 Thy crowned are as the locusts, and thy captains as the great grasshoppers, which camp in the hedges in the cold day, but when the sun ariseth they flee away, and their place is not known where they are.

18 'Thy shepherds slumber, O 'king of Assyria: thy snobles shall dwell in the dust: thy people is 'scattered upon the mountains, and no man gathereth them.

19 There is no 4 healing of thy bruise; thy wound is grievous: 4all that hear the bruit of thee shall clap the hands over thee: for upon whom hath not thy wickedness passed continually?

## HABAKKUK.

CHRIST cir. 698.

CHAPTER I.

Unto Habakkuk, complaining of the iniquity of the land, 5 is sheved the fearful vergeance by the Chaldeaus, 12 He complaineth that ver-geance should be executed by them who are far vorse.

THE burden which Habakkuk the prophet did see.

2 O LORD, how long shall I cry, and thou wilt not hear! even cry out unto thee of violence, and thou wilt not save !

8 Why dost thou shew me iniquity, and cause me to behold grievance? for spoiling and violence are before me: and there are that raise up strife and contention.

4 Therefore the law is slacked, and judgment doth never go forth: for the wicked doth compass about the righteous; therefore 2 wrong judg-

ment proceedeth,

5 ¶ Behold ye among the heathen, and regard, and wonder marvellously: for I will work a work in your days, which ye will not believe, though it

be told you. 6 For, lo, d8 I raise up the Chaldeans, that bitter and hasty nation, which shall march through the 4 breadth of the land, to possess the dwellingplaces that are not their's

7 They are terrible and dreadful: their judgment and their dignity shall proceed of themselves.

8 Their horses also are swifter than the leopards, and are more flerce than the 'evening wolves: and their horsemen shall spread themselves, and their horsemen shall come from far; I they shall fly as the eagle that hasteth to eat.

9 They shall come all for violence: 23 their faces shall sup up as the east wind, and they shall gather the cap-

tivity as the sand.

10 And they shall scoff at the kings. and the princes shall be a scorn unto them: they shall deride every strong hold; for they shall heap dust, and take it.

11 Then shall his mind change, and he shall pass over, and offend, "imputing

this his power unto his god.

12 ¶ Art thou not from everlasting, O LORD my God, mine Holy One? we shall not die. O LORD, thou hast ordained them for judgment; and, O mighty God, thou hast sestablished them for correction.

13 \*Thou art of purer eyes than to behold evil, and canst not look on iniquity: wherefore lookest thou upon them that deal treacherously, and holdest thy tongue when the wicked devoureth the man that is more righteous than he?

14 And makest men as the fishes of the sea, as the 7 creeping things, that have no ruler over them?

15 They "take up all of them with the angle, they catch them in their net, and gather them in their adrag: therefore they rejoice and are glad. 16 Therefore "they sacrifice unto

their net, and burn incense unto their drag; because by them their portion is fat, and their meat 92 plenteous.

17 Shall they therefore empty their net, and not spare continually to slay the nations?

8 Fulfilled, 2 Chr. 36, 6. 4 Hob. breadthe.

d Dout. 28.

49, 50. Jer. 5. 15.

Job 21. 7. Ps. 94. 3, &c.

Jer. 12, 1. 2 Or,

ore atthe.

5 Or, from them shall proceed the judg-ment of these, and the captivity of these.

8 Web.

/ Jer. 4. 13.

CHRIST

walked in the light, đe. Josh, 10. Josh. 10.
11.
Ps. 18, 14.
& 77. 17, 18.

\* Jer. 51. SS.
Amos 1. S.
Mic. 4. 13.
P Josh. 10.

9 Josh. 20. 24. & 11. 8, 12. Ps. 68. 21. 3 Heb. making maked. 4 Heb. were tem-pestuous. 9 ver. 8. Ps. 77. 19.

their habitation: 2 at the light of bled; my lips quivered at the voice: thine "arrows they went, and at the

12 Thou didst march through the land in indignation, thou didst thresh the heathen in anger.

18 Thou wentest forth for the salvation of thy people, even for salvation with thine anointed; Pthou woundedst the head out of the house of the wicked, by discovering the foundation unto the neck. Selah.

14 Thou didst strike through with his staves the head of his villages: they \*came out as a whirlwind to scatter me: their rejoicing was as

to devour the poor secretly.

15 Thou didst walk through the sea with thine horses, through the

heap of great waters.
16 When I heard, my belly trem-

rottenness entered into my bones, and I trembled in myself, that I might rest in the day of trouble: when he cometh up unto the people, he will invade them with his troops.

17 ¶ Although the fig tree shall not blossom, neither shall fruit be in the vines; the labour of the olive shall <sup>8</sup> fail, and the fields shall yield no meat; the flock shall be cut off from the fold, and there shall be no herd in the stalls:

18 'Yet I will 'rejoice in the LORD. I will joy in the God of my salvation.

19 The Lord God is "my strength, and he will make my feet like "hinds feet, and he will make me to walk upon mine high places. To the chief singer on my stringed instruments.

## ZEPHANIAH.

Before CHRIST cir. 630.

### CHAPTER I.

God's severe judgment against Judah for diners sins.

word of the LORD which came unto Zephaniah the son of Cushi, the son of Gedaliah, the son of Amariah, the son of Hizkiah, in the days of Josiah the son of Amon, king of Judah.

2 2 I will utterly consume all things from off sthe land, saith the LORD.

8 I will consume man and beast; I will consume the fowls of the heaven, and the fishes of the sea, and b the 4 stumbling blocks with the wicked; and I will cut off man from off the land, saith the LORD.

4 I will also stretch out mine hand

upon Judah, and upon all the inhabitants of Jerusalem; and 'I will cut off the remnant of Baal from this place, and the name of the Chemarims with the priests;

5 And them 'that worship the host of heaven upon the housetops; fand

not sought the LORD, nor enquired for him.

7 Hold thy peace at the presence of the Lord Gop: "for the day of the Lord is at hand: for "the Lord

the LORD 12 at hand: for the LORD 14 thath prepared a sacrifice, he hath a bid his guests.

8 And it shall come to pass in the day of the Lorn's sacrifice, that I will 7 punish the princes, and the king's children, and all such as are clothed with strange apparel.

9 In the same day also will I punish all those that leap on the threshold,

which fill their masters' houses with violence and deceit.

10 And it shall come to pass in that day, saith the LORD, that there shall be the noise of a cry from? the fish gate, and an howling from the second, and a great crashing from the hills.

11 q Howl, ye inhabitants of Maktesh, for all the merchant people are cut down; all they that bear silver are cut off.

12 And it shall come to pass at that time, that I will search Jerusalem with candles, and punish the men that are <sup>27</sup> settled on their lees: that say in their heart, The LORD will not do good, neither will he do evil.

13 Therefore their goods shall become a booty, and their houses a desolation: they shall also build houses, but 'not inhabit them; and they shall plant vineyards, but "not | drink the wine thereof.

14 The great day of the Lord is near, them that worship and that swear it is near, and hasteth greatly, even the voice of the day of the Lord them that are turned back from the Lord; and those that have a day of trouble and distress, a day of trouble and distress, a day of trouble and distress, a day of trouble and distress, a day of trouble and distress, a day of trouble and distress, a day of trouble and distress, a day of trouble and distress, a day of trouble and distress, a day of trouble and distress, a day of trouble and distress, a day of trouble and distress, a day of trouble and distress.

of wasteness and desolation, a day of darkness and gloominess, a day of clouds and thick darkness,

16 A day of the trumpet and alarm against the fenced cities, and against the high towers.

17 And I will bring distress upon men, that they shall walk like blind men, because they have sinned against the LORD: and b their blood shall be poured out as dust, and their fiesh as the dung.

18 d Neither their silver nor their gold shall be able to deliver them in the

2 Heb.
By taking
away I
will make n ond. 3 Heb.

the face of the land. \* Hos. 4. 3. b Ezek. 7. 19. & 14. 3, 4, 7. Mat. 13. 41. 4 Or. idols. Fulfilled. cir. 624. 2 Kin. 23. 4, 5.

d Hos. 10. 5. 4 2 Kin. 23. 12. Jer. 19. 13. /1 Kin. 18. 21. 9 Kin. 17. 33, 41.

Is. 48. 1. Hos. 4. 15. 5 Or. to the LARD. Josh. 23. 7. 1 Kin. 11.

Is. 1. 4. Jer. 2. 13, 17. & 15. 6. h Hos. 7. 7.

Hab. 2. 20. Zech. 2. 13. ≈ Ia. 13. 6. \* Is. St. 6. Jer. 40. 10. Ezek. 39.

Rev. 19, 17. 6 Heb. sanc-tified, or, prepared. 7 Heb. visit upon.
Jer. 39. 6.

CHRIST cir. 630. ch. 3. 8. / ver. 9. 8.

4 Josl 2, 16.

2 Or, not

Ps. 1, 4, Is. 17, 13, Hos. 13, 3,

\*2 Kin. 23.

d Ps. 105. 4. Amos 5. 6. Ps. 76. 9.

Joel 2, 14. Amos 5, 15. Jonah 3, 9.

Jor. 47. 4,5. Ezek. 25.

Exck. 25, 15, Amos 1. 6, 7, 8, Zech. 9, 5, 6.

A Jor. 6, 4.

Ezek. 25.

I See Is. 17. 2.

ver. 14.

3 Or, when,

P Jer. 48, 27. Ezek. 25, 8,

9 Ezek. 26. 3. 6.

Jer. 49. 1.

Fre. 48. 15. Jer. 48. Ezek. 25. 9. Amos 2. 1.

4 Amos 1, 13.

\*Gen.19.25. Deu. 29.23. Is. 13. 19. & 34. 13. Jer. 49. 18. & 50. 40.

\* ver. 7.

Js. 16, 6, Jer. 48, 29,

4 Heb.

4 Gen. 10 5

Ezek. 30. 9.

& 2. 10. & 3. 15, 18.

Ps. 17. 13.

d In. 10. 12. Ezck. 31. 3. Nab. 1. 1.

6 Is. 18. 1. & 20. 4. Jer. 46. 9.

k Josh. 13. 3.

day of the LORD's wrath; but the whole land shall be devoured by the fire of his jealousy: for /he shall make even a speedy riddance of all them that dwell in the land.

CHAPTER II.

1 An exhortation to repentance. 4 The judg-ment of the Philistines, 8 of Moab and Ammon, 12 of Ethiopia and Assyria.

\* CATHER yourselves together, yes, gather together, O nation not desired;

2 Before the decree bring forth, before the day pass has the chaff, before the flerce anger of the LORD 1 Job 21, 18,

before 'the heroe anger of the Lord come upon you, before the day of the Lord's anger come upon you. 8 "Seek ye the Lord, "all ye meek of the earth, which have wrought his judgment; seek righteousness, seek meckness: / it may be ye shall be hid in the day of the Lord's

anger.

4 ¶ For Gaza shall be forsaken, and Ashkelon a desolation: they day, and Ekron shall be rooted up.

5 Woe unto the inhabitants of the

sea coast, the nation of the Cherethites! the word of the Lord is against you; O \*Canaan, the land of the Philistines. I will even destroy thee, that there shall be no inhabitant

6 And the sea coast shall be dwellings and cottages for shepherds, and folds for flocks.

ver. 9. Is. 11. 11. Mic. 4. 7. & 5. 7. 8. Hag. 1, 12. & 2. 2. 7 And the coast shall be for "the remnant of the house of Judah; they shall feed thereupon: in the houses of Ashkelon shall they lie down in the evening: S for the Lord their God shall "visit them, and "turn away

\* Ex. 4, 31. Luke 1, 68. their captivity.

8 ¶ FI have heard the reproach
of Moab, and the revilings of the Ps. 126, 1. Jer. 29, 14, ch. 3, 20, children of Ammon, whereby they have reproached my people, and magnified themselves against their border.

9 Therefore as I live, saith the Lord of hosts, the God of Israel, Surely \*Moab shall be as Sodom, and the children of Ammon as Gomorrah. "even the breeding of nettles, and saltpits, and a perpetual desolation:
\*the residue of my people shall spoil
them, and the remnant of my people shall possess them.

10 This shall they have for their pride, because they have reproached and magnified themselves against the Mal. 1. 11. John 4. 21.

and magnine the there's against the people of the Lorn of hosts.

11 The Lorn will be terrible unto them: for he will famish all the gods of the earth; and men shall worship him, every one from his place, even all the isles of the heathen.

12 ¶ bYe Ethiopians also, ye shall be slain by my sword.
13 And he will stretch out his hand

against the north, and destroy As-

syria; and will make Nineveh a de-solation, and dry like a wilderness. 14 And flocks shall lie down in the midst of her, all the beasts of the nations: both the 2 cormerant and the bittern shall lodge in the supper

lintels of it; their voice shall sing in the windows; desolation shall be in the thresholds: \*for he shall uncover the a cedar work.

15 This is the rejoicing city that dwelt carelessly, that said in her heart, I am, and there is none beside

me: how is she become a desolation, a place for beasts to lie down in! every one that passeth by her shall hiss, and "wag his hand."

CHAPTER III.

1 A sharp reproof of Jerusalem for divers sine. 8 An exhortation to vast for the re-storation of Israel, 14 and to rejoice for their suivation by God.

W OE to 56 her that is filthy and polluted, to the oppressing city!

2 She "obeyed not the voice; she breceived not received not correction; she trusted not in the LORD; she drew not near to her God.

8 'Her princes within her are roaring lions; her judges are devening wolves; they gnaw not the bones till the morrow.

4 Her prophets are light and trea-cherous persons: her priests have polluted the sanctuary, they have done / violence to the law.

5 The just Lord \*is in the midst severy morning doth he bring his judgment to light, he faileth not; but the unjust knoweth no shame.

6 I have cut off the nations: their otowers are desolate; I made their streets waste, that none passeth by: their cities are destroyed, so that there is no man, that there is none inhabitant.

7 k I said, Surely thou wilt fear me, thou wilt receive instruction; so their dwelling should not be cut off, howsoever I punished them: but they rose early, and 'corrupted all

their doings.
8 Therefore "wait ye upon me, saith the Lorp, until the day that I rise up to the prey: for my determination is to "gather the nations, that I may assemble the kingdoms, to pour upon them mine indignation, even all my flerce anger: for all the earth 'shall be devoured with

an the fart of my jealousy.

9 For then will I turn to the people "a pure language, that they may all call upon the name of the Loub, to serve him with one scon-

10 From beyond the rivers of Ethiopia my suppliants, even the daughter of my dispersed, shall bring

mine offering.

11 In that day shalt thou not be

OHRIST cir. 630.

yer, 6. / Is. 13. 21, 22. 2 Or, pelican. / Is. 34. 11,

Is. 34. 11, 14. 3 Or, knope, or, chapi-ters. 4 Or, when he hath un-covered. A Jer. 22, 14. 4 Is. 47. 8. & Bev. 18, 7, I Job 27. 23. Lam. 2. 15. Ezek. 27.36.

m Nab. 8, 10.

5 Or. gluttowous. 6 Heb.

4 Jer. 22. 21. b Jer. 5. 3. 7 Or, in-\* Exck. 22.

27. Mic. 3. 9, 10 11 d Hab. 1. 8. ' Jer. 23. 11. Jer. 22. 1., 32. Lam. 2. 14. Hos. 9. 7.

∫ Exek. 22. 26. # Deut. 22.4. A ver. 15, 17. See Mic. 3. 11.

8 Heb. morning by morning. Jer. 3. 3. & 6. 15. & 8. 12. 9 Or,

& So Jer. S. S.

∤ Gen. 6, 12,

\*\* Ps. 27. 11. & 37. 34. Pro. 20. 22.

5 Joel S. 2.

ch, 1. 18.

» Is. 19. 18. 2 Heb. lip. 8 Heb.

† Ps. 68. 31. 1s. 18. 1, 7. & 60. 4, &c. Mal. 1. 11. Acta 8, 27.

CHRIST cir. 680.

Jer. 7. 4. Mic. 3. 11. Matt. 3. 9. 2 Hob. in

Is. 14. 32. Zech.11.11. Matt. 5. 3. 1 Cor. 1. 27,

28. Jam. 2. 5.

Mic. 4. 7.

" Is. 60. 21. " Is. 63. 8. Rev. 14. 5.

Frek.34.28. Mic. 4. 4. & 7. 14. In. 12. 6. & 54. 1. Zech. 2. 10,

# John 1, 49. ver. 5, 17. Esek.48.35. Rev. 7, 15. & 21. 3, 4. ashamed for all thy doings, wherein thou hast transgressed against me: for then I will take away out of the midst of thee them that rejoice in thy pride, and thou shalt no more be haughty specause of my holy mountain.

12 I will also leave in the midst of thee an afflicted and poor people, and they shall trust in the name

of the LORD.

18 The remnant of Israel shall not do iniquity, "nor speak lies; neither shall a deceitful tongue be found in their mouth: for "they shall feed and lie down, and none shall make

them afraid.

14 ¶ Sing, O daughter of Zion; shout, O Israel; be glad and rejoice with all the heart, O daughter of

Jerusalem.

15 The Lorp hath taken away thy judgments, he hath cast out thine enemy: "the king of Israel, even the Lord, bis in the midst of thee: thou shalt not see evil any more.

16 In that day 'it shall be said to Jarusalem, Fear thou not: and to Zion, 'Let not thine hands be 2 slack.

17 The LORD thy God 'in the midst of thee is mighty; he will save, he will rejoice over thee with joy; he will rest in his love, he will joy over

thee with singing.
18 I will gather them that are sorrowful for the solemn assembly, who are of thee, to whom the reproach of it was a burden.

of it was a curren.

19 Behold, at that time I will undo all that afflict thee: and I will say that the contract was driven out; and I will get them praise and fame in every land where they have been put to shame.

20 At that time will I bring you again, even in the time that I gather you: for I will make you a name and a praise among all people of the earth, when I turn back your captivity before your eyes, saith the Lord,

# HAGGAI.

Refere CHRIST ctr. 520.

\* Exra 4. 24. & 5. 1. Zech. 1. 1.

8 Or, cuptain.

Esra 3, 2, & 5, 2,

d 1 Chr. 6.

. Ezra 5. 1. 12 Sam. 7. 2. Pa. 132. 3, &c. CHAPTER I.

1 Haggai reproceth the people for neglecting and in the building. 12 He promiseth God's sistance to them being forward.

IN "the second year of Darius the king, in the sixth month, in the first day of the month, came the word of the Lord 2by Haggai the prophet unto 2 Zerubbabel the son of Shealtiel, 2 governor of Judah, and to Joshua the son of 4 Josedech, the 2 Heb. by the hand of Haggai. of Haggai. 1 Chr. 3. 17, 19. Ezra 3. 2. Matt. 1. 12. Luke 3. 27.

high priest, saying, 2 Thus speaketh the Lorp of hosts, saying, This people say, The time is not come, the time that the LORD's

house should be built.

8 Then came the word of the LORD by Haggai the prophet, saying, it time for you, O ye, to dwell in your cicled houses, and this house

lie waste? 5 Now therefore thus saith the LORD

of hosts; 4g Consider your ways. 6 Ye have \*sown much, and bring in

little; ye eat, but ye have not enough; ye drink, but ye are not filled with drink; ye clothe you, but there is none warm; and the that earneth wages earneth wages to put it into

a bag swith holes.
7 Thus saith the Lord of hosts; Consider your ways.

8 Go up to the mountain, and bring wood, and build the house; and I will take pleasure in it, and I will be

glorified, sath the Loan. 15 In the four and 9 \*Ye looked for much, and, lo, it the sixth month, in came to little; and when ye brought of Darius the king.

it home, I did 2 blow upon it. Why? saith the Lord of hosts. Because of mine house that is waste, and ye run every man unto his own house. 10 Therefore "the heaven over you

is stayed from dew, and the earth is stayed from her fruit.

11 And I "called for a drought upon the land, and upon the mountains, and upon the corn, and upon the new wine, and upon the oil, and upon on that which the ground bringeth forth, and upon men, and upon cattle, and 'upon all the labour of the hands.

12 ¶ PThen Zerubbabel the son of Shealtiel, and Joshua the son of Josedech, the high priest, with all the remnant of the people, obeyed the voice of the LORD their God, and the words of Haggai the phet, as the LORD their God had sent him, and the people did fear before the Lord.

13 Then spake Haggai the Lord's messenger in the Lord's message unto the people, saying, I am with

you, saith the LORD.

14 And the LORD stirred up the spirit of Zerubbabel the son of Shealtiel, governor of Judah, and the spirit of Joshua the son of Josedech the high priest, and the spirit of all the remnant of the people; \*and they came and did work in the house

of the LORD of hosts, their God, 15 In the four and twentieth day of the sixth month, in the second year

Lam 9 40 & Deut. 28.

38. Hos. 4. 10. Mic. 8, 14, 15. ch. 2. 16. ¿ Zech. 8, 10. 5 Heb. pierced through.

| Zecharic   | th exhorteth ZECH  | ARIAH, I.  | to repentance.  |  |
|--|--|--|---|--|
| OHRIST<br>oir. 550.                                      | CHAPTER II.  1 He encouraged the people to the work, proases of granter clary to the second temp han was to the first. 10 In type of hisings and unclean he shenoth their si hisdered the work. 20 God'e promise Zerubobeh.                            | 13 Then said Haggai, If unclean by a dead body of these, shall it be unclean shall be unclean.     | y touch any officer. 520.  nd said, It "Mum. 19. 11.              |  |
| 2 Heb.<br>by the<br>hand of.                             | In the seventh mouth, in the of<br>and twentieth day of the mont<br>came the word of the Lord 2 by the<br>prophet Haggal, saying,<br>2 Speak now to Zerubbabel the so  | nation before me, saith and so is every work of t and that which they of unclean.                  | the Lord;<br>heir ands;<br>fer there is                           |  |
|  | of Shealtlel, governor of Judah, an<br>to Joshua the son of Josedech, th<br>high priest, and to the residue<br>the people saving.  | e from this day and upwar<br>of fore a stone was laid up   | pon a stone   |  |
| * Erra 3. 12.  | the people, saying,<br>8 Who is left among you that sa<br>this house in her first glory? and ho<br>do ye see it now? *is it not in you   | w there were but ten. whe  | y measures, Zech. 8. 10.  |  |
| * Zech. 8. 9.  | eyes in comparison of it as nothing<br>4 Yet now be strong, O Zerubbabe<br>saith the LORD; and be strong,  | to the pressfat for to dr. vessels out of the press, but twenty.                                   | t t   |  |
|  | eyes in comparison of it as nothing 4 Yet now be strong, Ozembbabe saith the Lord; and be strong, Joshus, son of Josedech, the hig priest; and be strong, all we peop of the land, saith the Lord n awork; for I am with you, saith the Lord of hosts: | 18 Consider now from t   | hail in all likin.8.37. ds; yet ye he Lord, his day and ch. 1.11. |  |
| 4 Kr. 29. 45,<br>46.<br>• Neh. 9. 20.<br>ls. 63. 11.     | 5 According to the word that I covenanted with you when ye came of Egypt, so 'mpy spirit remainet  | t tieth day of the ninth ?<br>h from 'the day that the   | nonth, even 8, 9, 10, 11. foundation Zech. 8. 9.                  |  |
| / ver. 21.<br>Heb. 12. 26,                               | among you: fear ye not. 6 For thus saith the Lord of hosts /Yet once, it is a little while, and f  | I   19 "Is the seed yet in   | the barn? "Zech. 8.12.  |  |
| # Joel 3. 16.  | will shake the heavens, and the earth and the sea, and the dry land; 7 And I will shake all nations, han the desire of all nations shall come  | and the pomegranate, and tree, hath not brought  | nd the olive  |  |
| 10.<br>Mal. 3. 1.  | the desire of all nations shall come<br>and I will fill this house with glor<br>saith the Lord of hosts.<br>8 The sliver is mine, and the gold<br>mine, saith the Lord of hosts.   | y, 20 ¶ And again the w<br>LORD came unto Hag  | gai in the  |  |
| i John 1. 14.  | 9 The glory of this latter house<br>shall be greater than of the forme<br>saith the Lord of hosts: and in the<br>place will I give *peace, saith the   | e 21 Speak to Zerubbabe<br>r. of Judah, saving, I wil  | l shake the   ver. 6, 7.<br>Heb. 12.26.                           |  |
| <sup>3</sup> Ps. 85. 8, 9.<br>Luke 2. 14.<br>Eph. 2. 14. | LORD of hosts.<br>10 ¶ In the four and twentieth day   | of kingdoms, and I will<br>of strength of the kingdoms   | destroy the   |  |
|  | the ninth month, in the second year Darius, came the word of the Los by Haggai the prophet, saying, 11 Thus saith the Loso of host   | nots, and those that rid<br>and the horses and their<br>come down, every one by                    | riders shall  |  |
| l Lev. 10. 10,<br>11.<br>Deut.33.10.<br>Mai. 2. 7.       | Ask now the priests concerning the law, saying, 12 If one bear holy flesh in the ski of his garment, and with his skirt of   | 23 In that day, saith the hosts, will I take thee, O my servant, the son of Sh                     | ealtiel, saith  |  |
|  | touch bread, or pottage, or wine, or or or any meat, shall it be holy? An the priests answered and said, No.   | the Lord, and will maked signet: for I have chosen the Lord of hosts.                              | te thee as a l t Cant. 8. 6. Jer. 22. 24. 1a. 42. 1. 43. 10.      |  |
|  | ZECHARIAH.   |  |   |  |
| Before<br>OHRIST<br>etr. 520.                            | CHAPTER I.  1 Zechariah exhorteth to repentance. 7 Trision of the horses. 12 At the prayer the angel comfortable promises are made Jerusalem. 18 The vision of the four hor  | 2 The Lord hath beer<br>pleased with your father<br>3 Therefore say thou<br>Thus saith the Lord of | unto them, bosts; Turn  |  |
| *Egra 4.94.<br>Hag. 1. 1.                                | IN the eighth month, in the secon year of Darius, came the word  | d and I will turn unto your Lord of Lord of hosts.   | ou, saith the # 35. 15.<br>Mic. 7. 19.<br>Mal. 3. 7.              |  |
| <sup>5</sup> Esra 5, 1.<br>Matt.23.35.                   | the LORD bunto Zechariah, the son<br>Berechiah, the son of Iddo the pr<br>phet, saying,  | of 4 Be ye not as your fa<br>whom the former prophet<br>saying, Thus saith the Lo                  | s have cried, Chr. 36.  |  |

| Vision o  | f the horses. ZE  | CHARIAH, II.  | The redemption  | of Zion.  |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| Before<br>CHRIST<br>cir. 520.                               | Turn ye now from your evil<br>and from your evil doings: but<br>did not hear, nor hearken unt                                 | ways, 19 And I sthey talked with                      | aid unto the angel that<br>me, What be these?<br>swered me, "These are  | Betwee<br>CHRIST<br>cir. 519.   |
| Is. 31. 6.<br>Jer. 3. 12.<br>& 18. 11.                      | saith the Lorn. 5 Your fathers, where are they the prophets, do they live for ev  | ? and dah, Israel.                                    | which have scattered Ju-<br>and Jerusalem.<br>I LOED shewed me four   | * Erra 4. 1.<br>4, 7. & 5. 2.   |
| Exek, 18,<br>30,<br>Hos. 14, 1,<br>f Is. 55, 1,             | 6 But I'my words and my sts<br>which I commanded my servan  | tutes, carpenters,<br>ts the 21 Then s                | aid I, What come these<br>I he spake, saying, These   |   |
| 2 Or,<br>overtake.<br>5 Lam. 1. 18.<br>& 2. 17.             | prophets, did they not take he<br>your fathers? and they returne<br>said, "Like as the Lord of<br>thought to do unto us, acco | hosts   Judah, so t                                   | ns which have scattered<br>hat no man did lift up<br>but these are come to  |   |
| cir. 519.   | to our ways, and according to<br>doings, so hath he dealt with u<br>? ¶ Upon the four and twentiet                            | our fray them.  | to cast out the horns<br>tiles, which blifted up<br>over the land of Judah  | » Pa. 75. 4, 5.   |
|   | of the eleventh month, which month Sebat, in the second ye Darius, came the word of the                                       | is the to scatter it                                  | HAPTER II   |   |
| A Josh. 5. 13.  | unto Zechariah, the son of Bered<br>the son of Iddo the prophet, say<br>8 I saw by night, and beho                            | chiah, measure it. The promise                        | care of Jerusalem, sendeth to<br>6 The redemption of Zion. 10<br>of God's presence.<br>up mine eyes again, and<br>and behold a man with | 519.  |
| Rev. 6. 4.  | man riding upon a red horse<br>he stood among the myrtle<br>that were in the bottom; an<br>hind him were there 'rod h         | and la looked.  | g line in his hand.<br>d I, Whither goest thou?   | * Esek. 40. 3.  |
| ch. 6. 2,<br>-7.<br>3 Or, bay.                              | speckled, and white. Then said I, O my lord, wha  | t are breadth the                                     | id unto me, To mea-<br>lem, to see what is the<br>ereof, and what is the  | * Rev. 11. 1.<br>*21. 15, 16.   |
|   | these? And the angel that t with me said unto me, I will thee what these be.  10 And the man that stood a                     | alked length there<br>shew 8 And, beho<br>with me wer | of,<br>old, the angel that talked<br>at forth, and another an-<br>to meet him.  |   |
| # Heb. 1, 14.   | the myrtle trees answered and<br>*These are they whom the I hath sent to walk to and fro the                                  | said, 4 And said<br>this young<br>rough shall be inh  | unto him, Run, speak to<br>man, saying, "Jerusalem<br>abited as towns without   | * Jer. 81. 27.<br>Esek. 96,<br>10, 11.  |
| / Ps. 103, 20,<br>21.                                       | the earth.  11 And they answered the of the Lord that stood amon  | walls for the   | e multitude of men and<br>in:<br>saith the LORD, will be<br>a wall of fire round  | d Is. 26, 1.<br>ch. 9, 8,<br>Is. 60, 19.  |
|   | myrtle trees, and said, We walked to and fro through the and, behold, all the earth s   | earth, about, and                                     | will be the giory in the  | Rev. 21. 23.<br>f Is. 48. 20.<br>& 52. 11.<br>Jer. 1. 14.                       |
| <sup>m</sup> Ps. 102,                                       | still, and is at rest.  12 Then the angel of the lanswered and said, "O Lor hosts, how long wit thou not                      | LORD from the l                                       | o, come forth, and flee<br>and of the north, saith<br>for I have spread you<br>the four winds of the                                    | £ 50. 8.  |
| Rev. 6. 10.   | mercy on scrusarem and on   | the meaven, bait                                      | h the Lord.<br>hyself, O Zion, that dwell-  | 21.<br>A Rev. 18. 4.<br>(Deu. 32. 10.<br>Ps. 17. 8.                             |
| <sup>a</sup> Jer. 25. 11,<br>12,<br>Dan. 9. 2,<br>ch. 7. 5. | cities of Judah, against which hast had indignation "these is score and ten years?  13 And the LORD answered                  | 8 For thus  | daughter of Babylon.<br>saith the Lord of hosts;<br>ory hath he sent me unto  | 2 Thes. 1.6.<br>2 Is. 11. 15.<br>2 19. 16.                                      |
| o Jer. 29, 10,  | angel that talked with me with words and comfortable words, 14 So the angel that communed                                     | good the nations<br>he that to<br>with apple of his   | which spoiled you: for ucheth you toucheth the eye.   | i ch. 4. 9.<br>is. 12. 6.<br>& 54. 1.<br>Zeph. 3. 14.                           |
| Joel 2, 18,<br>ch. 8, 2,                                    | me said unto me, Cry thou, so<br>Thus saith the Lord of hosts;<br>Pjealous for Jerusalem and for<br>with a great jealousy.    | I am hand upon<br>Zion a spoil to                     | old, I will shake mine<br>them, and they shall be<br>their servants: and 'ye<br>that the Lorp of hosts                                  | * Lev. 26. 12.<br>Exek. 37.<br>27.<br>ch. 8. 5.<br>John 1. 14.<br>2 Cor. 6. 16. |
| f ls. 47. 6,  | 15 And I am very sore displ<br>with the heathen that are at eas<br>I was but a little displeased                              | eased hath sent m                                     |   | * Is. 2, 2, 3,<br>& 49, 23,<br>& 60, 3, &c.                                     |
| * Is. 12. 1.  | they helped forward the affliction 16 Therefore thus saith the L. I am returned to Jerusalem                                  | on, dwell in the ORD; LORD.                           | midst of thee, saith the  | eh. 8. 22, 23.<br>P ch. 3. 10.<br>F Ex. 12. 49.<br>Ver. 9.                      |
| & 54. 8.<br>ch. 2. 10.<br>& 8. 3.<br>ch. 2. 1, 2.           | mercies: my house shall be bu<br>it, saith the LORD of hosts, ar<br>line shall be stretched forth                             | ilt in joined to the                                  | ne LORD in that day,<br>be my people: and I<br>in the midst of thee, and  | Ezek. 33.<br>33.<br>* Deu. 32. 9.   |
| , -   | Jerusalem. 17 Cry yet, saying, Thus sait LORD of hosts; My cities the prosperity shall yet be spread al                       | thou shalt  | know that the LORD of<br>ent me unto thee,<br>LORD shall 'inherit Ju-   | Zeph. 1. 7.   |
| 4 Heb. good.<br>f Is. 51, 3,<br>w Is. 14, 1.                | and the LORD shall yet confort<br>and "shall yet choose Jerusalem   | Zion, shall choose<br>13 * Be sile                    | tion in the holy land, and<br>e Jerusalem again,<br>nt. O all flesh, before the   | In. 57. 18.  2 Hob. the habitation of his holi-                                 |
| ch. 2, 12,<br>& 3, 2,                                       | 18 Then lifted I up mine eyes<br>saw, and behold four horns.  | s, and Lord: for <sup>2</sup> his holy ha             | he is raised up *out of   | Deu. 26. 15.<br>In. 63, 15.   |

OHBIST 810.

" Hag. l. l. Pa. 109. 6. Rev. 12. 10. 2 That is, an adver-sary. 8 Heb. to be his ad-

versary. deh. 1. 17. Rom. 8. 33. Amos 4.11. Rom. 11. &. Jude 23. # Is. 64. 6. # Is. 61, 10. Luke 15.

92. Rev. 19. 8. A Ex. 29. 6. ch. 6. 11. Lev. 8. 35. 1 Kin. 2. 3. Ezek. 41. 16. 4 ()z, ordi-

Bann. Dout. 17.9. 5 Heb. ch. 4. 14. Ps. 71. 7. Is. 8. 18. & 20. 3. 6 Hob. men or, sign, as Exek. 12. 11. 424. 24.

\*Is. 42. 1. & 49. 3, 5. & 52. 13. & 53. 11. Exek. 34. 23, 24. 23, 24. • Is. 4. 2, & 11. 1, Jer. 23. 6. & 33. 15. ch. 6. 12. Luke 1. 78, P Pa. 118. 22, Is. 28, 16, ch. 4, 10, Rev. 5, 6, Jer. 31, 34. & 50, 20, Mic. 7, 18,

19. ch. 13, 1. ch. 2, 11. 1 Kin. 4. 25. Is. 36. 16. Mic. 4. 4.

6 ch. 2. 8. 6 Dan. 8, 18.

<sup>e</sup> Ex. 25. 31. Rev. 1, 12. 7 Heb. with d Ex. 25. 37. Rev. 4. 5. 8 Or, seven pipes to the lamps, ec. ver. 11, 12, Rov. 11, 4,

CHAPTER III. 1 Under the type of Joshua, the restoration of the church, 8 Ohrist the Brauch is promised.

AND he shewed me Joshua the A high priest standing before the angel of the Lord, and \*Satan standing at his right hand to resist him.

2 And the LORD said unto Satan, The LORD rebuke thee, O Satan; even the Long that dhath chosen Jerusalem rebuke thee: 'is not this a brand plucked out of the fire?

8 Now Joshua was clothed with filthy garments, and stood before the angel.

4 And he answered and spake unto those that stood before him, saying, Take away the filthy garments from him. And unto him he said, Behold, I have caused thine iniquity to pass from thee, and I will clothe thee

with change of raiment.

6 And I said, Let them set a fair
amitre upon his head. So they set a fair mitre upon his head, and clothed him with garments. the angel of the Lord stood by.

6 And the angel of the LORD pro-

tested unto Joshua, saying,
7 Thus saith the Lord of hosts; If 7 Thus saint the Lord of nosse; in thou wilk take in my ways, and if thou wilk tkeep my 4 charge, then thou shalt also keep my courts, and shalt also keep my courts, and I will give thee splaces to walk among these that 'stand by.

among these that 'stand by.

8 Hear now, O Joshua the high priest,
thou, and thy fellows that sit before
thee: for they are "6 men wondered
at: for, behold, I will bring forth
"my servant the "BRANCH.

9 For behold the stone that I have laid before Joshua; \* upon one stone shall be seven eyes: behold, I will engrave the graving thereof, saith the Lord of hosts, and I will remove the iniquity of that land in one day.

10 In that day, saith the Lord of hosts, shall ye call every man his neighbour under the vine and un-

der the fig tree.

CHAPTER IV.

1 By the golden candlestick is foresherted the good success of Zerubiole's foundation. 11 By the two olive trees the two anointed ones. AND "the angel that talked with me came again, and waked me, as a man that is wakened out of his sleep,

2 And said unto me, What seest thou? And I said, I have looked, and behold a candlestick all of gold, 7 with a bowl upon the top of it, 4 and his seven lamps thereon, and 8 seven pipes to the seven lamps, which are upon the top thereof:

8 And two olive trees by it, one upon the right side of the bowl, and the other upon the left side thereof.

4 So I answered and spake to the angel that talked with me, saying,

What are these, my lord?
5 Then the angel that talked with me answered and said unto mc, Knowest thou not what these be? And I said, No, my lord.

6 Then he answered and spake unto me, saying, This is the word of the Lord unto Zerubbabel, saying, Not

Lord unto Zernonadel, saying, 'Now spirit, saith the Lord of hosts. 'Who art thou, 'O great mountain? before Zerubbabel thou shalt become a plain: and he shall bring forth 'the headstone thereof 'with shout-

ings, crying, Grace, grace unto it.

8 Moreover the word of the LORD came unto me, saying,
9 The hands of Zerubbabel have

laid the foundation of this house; his hands 'shall also finish it; and "thou shalt know that the "LOED

of hosts hath sent me unto you. 10 For who hath despised the day 10 For who hath despised the day of "small things? 's for they shall rejoice, and shall see the "plummet in the hand of Zerubbabel with those seven; "they are the eyes of the Lord, which run to and fro through the whole earth.

11 ¶ Then answered I, and said unto him, What are these "two olive trees upon the right side of the candlestick and upon the left side thereof?"

side thereof?

12 And I answered again, and said unto him, What be these two olive branches which a through the two golden pipes a empty the golden oil out of themselves?

13 And he answered me and said, Knowest thou not what these be?

And I said, No, my lord.

14 Then said he, These are the two sanointed ones, that stand by the Lord of the whole earth.

CHAPTER V.

1 By the figing roll is sheved the curse of thieres and scearers. 5 By a roman presect in an ephah the final domination of Babifon.

THEN I turned, and lifted up mine eyes, and looked, and be-hold a flying "roll.

2 And he said unto me, What seest thou? And I answered, I see a fly-ing roll; the length thereof is twenty cubits, and the breadth thereof ten cubits.

8 Then said he unto me. This is the scurse that gooth forth over the face of the whole earth: for severy one that stealeth shall be cut off as on this side according to it; and every one that sweareth shall be cut off as on that side ac-

cording to it.

4 I will bring it forth, saith the Lord of hosts, and it shall enter into the house of the thief, and into the house of chim that sweareth falsely by my name: and it shall remain in the midst | Mal. 3, 5,

CHRIST 519.

/ Hos. 1. 7. 2 Oz. army.

Jer. 51. 25. Mat. 21. 21.

4 Ps. 118, 22. Fara 3, 11,

5 Ezra 3, 10. l Ezra 6. 15. \*ch.2.9,11. \* Is. 48, 16, ch. 2. 8. · Hag. 2, 3. 3 Or, since eyes of the LORD shall rejoice. 4 Heb.

P2Chr. 16. 9. Prov. 15. 3. ch. 3. 9. f ver. 3. 5 Heb. by 6 Or, empty out of themselves oil into the 7 Heb. the

gold.
r Rev. 11. 4. 8 Heb. some of oil. ch. 3. 7. Luke 1, 19. See Josh. 3. 11, 13. ch. 6. 5.

\* Ezek. 2. 9.

4 Mal. 4. 6.

9 Or, every one of this people that stealeth holdeth himself guilliers, as it doth. s it doth

4 Tax. 10. 12.

CHRIST 519. 4 Boo Lov.

2 ()s, weighty viece.

4 Jer. 29. 5,

∫Gen. 10.10.

<sup>a</sup> ch. 1. 8. Rev. 6. 4.

6 Rev. 6. 5.

6 Bev. 6. 2.

3 Or, strong.

Ps. 104. 4. Heb. 1. 7, 14.

4 Or. winds. f 1 Kin. 22. 19. Dan. 7. 10. ch. 4. 11. Luke 1. 19.

g Jer. 1. 14.

h Gen. 13.17. ch. 1, 10.

d ch. 5. 10.

of his house, and shall consume it with the timber thereof and the stones thereof.

5 Then the angel that talked with me went forth, and said unto me, Lift up now thine eyes, and see what is this that goeth forth. 6 And I said, What is it? And he

said, This is an ephah that goeth forth. He said moreover, This is their resemblance through all the earth.

7 And, behold, there was lifted up a 2 talent of lead: and this is a woman that sitteth in the midst of

the ephah.

8 And he said, This is wickedness. And he cast it into the midst of the ephah; and he cast the weight of lead upon the mouth thereof.

or Then lifted I up mine eyes, and looked, and, behold, there came out two women, and the wind teas in their wings; for they had wings like the wings of a stork: and they lifted up the cphah between the earth and the heaven.

10 Then said I to the angel that talked with me, Whither do these

bear the ephah?

11 And he said unto me, To build it an house in I the land of Shinar: and it shall be established, and set there upon her own base.

CHAPTER VI.

1 The vision of the four chariots. 9 By the crowns of Joshua is sheved the temple and kingdom of Christ the Branch.

AND I turned, and lifted up mine A eyes, and looked, and, behold, there came four charlots out from between two mountains; and the mountains were mountains of brass. 2 In the first chariot were "red horses; and in the second chariot black horses;

3 And in the third charlot white horses; and in the fourth chariot grisled and 3 bay horses.

4 Then I answered dand said unto the angel that talked with mc. What

are these, my lord?

5 And the angel answered and said unto me, 'These are the four 4 spirits of the heavens, which go forth from standing before the Lord of all the carth,

6 The black horses which are therein go forth into "the north country; and the white go forth after them; and the grisled go forth toward the

south country.
7 And the bay went forth, and sought to go that they might walk to and fro through the earth: and he said, Get you hence, walk to and fro through the earth. So they walked

through the earth. So they walked to and fro through the earth. 8 Then cried he upon me, and spake unto me, saying, Behold, these that go toward the north country have quieted my spirit in the north country.

Judg. 8. 3. Eccles. 10. 4.

9 % And the word of the Loro came

unto me, saying.

10 Take of them of the captivity, even of Heldai, of Tobijah, and of Jedaiah, which are come from Babylon, and come thou the same day, and go into the house of Josiali the son of Zephaniah;

11 Then take silver and gold, and make a crowns, and set them upon the head of Joshua the son of Jose-

dech, the high priest;
12 And speak unto him, saying, Thus speaketh the LORD of hosts, saying, Behold the man whose name is The "BRANCH; and he shall 2 grow up out of his place, "and he shall build the temple of the LORD:

13 Even he shall build the temple of the LORD; and he shall bear the glory, and shall sit and rule upon his throne; and Phe shall be a priest upon his throne; and the counsel of

peace shall be between them both. 14 And the crowns shall be to Helem, and to Tobijah, and to Jedaiah, and to Hen the son of Zephaniah, the Lord.

15 And 'they that are far off shall come and build in the temple of the LORD, and 'ye shall know that the LORD of hosts hath sent me unto you. And this shall come to pass, if ye will diligently obey the voice of the Lord your God.

CHAPTER VII. 1 The captives enquire of fasting. 4 Zechariah reproveth their fasting. 8 Sin the cause of their captivity.

AND it came to pass in the fourth year of king Darius, that the word of the Lord came unto Zechariah in the fourth day of the ninth

month, even in Chisleu;
2 When they had sent unto the house of God Sherezer and Regemmelech, and their men, 3 to pray before the Lord,

3 And to a speak unto the priests which were in the house of the LORD of hosts, and to the prophets, saying, Should I weep in bthe fifth month, separating myself, as I have done these so many years?

4 Then came the word of the LORD

of hosts unto me, saying,
5 Speak unto all the people of the land, and to the priests, saying, When ye fasted and mourned in the fifth and seventh month, even those seventy years, did ye at all fast funto

seventy years, any sea an inservance me, even to me?
6 And when ye did eat, and when ye did drink, did not ye eat for your-selves, and drink for yourselves?
7 \* Should ye not hear the words which the LORD hath cried 6 by the

former prophets, when Jerusalem was inhabited and in prosperity, and the cities thereof round about her, when men inhabited the south and the plain?

CHRIST 519.

5 Ex. 28. 36. 5 29. 6. Lev. 8. 9.

l See Larke 1.78. John 1.45. m ch. 3. 8. 2 Or, branch up from under him. \* ch. 4. 9. Mat. 16. 18. Eph. 2. 20, 21, 22. Hob. 3. 3. P Ps. 110. 4. Heb. 3. 1.

f Ex. 12, 14, Mark 14. 9. r Is. 57. 19. & 60. 10. Eph. 2. 13, 19.

M8.

to intreat the face of the LORD; 1 Sam. 13. 12. ch. 8. 21. ch. 8. 21. \* Deut. 17. 9, 10, 11. & 33. 10. Mal. 2. 7. b Jer. 52, 12, ch. 8, 19,

\* Is. 58. 5. d Jer. 41. 1. ch. 8. 19. ch. 1. 12. / Sec Rom. 14. 6. Or, be not ye they that, &c. 5 Or, Are not these the words. the hand of, ge. Jer. 17. 26.

OHBIST 518. A Is. 58. 6, 7. Jer. 7. 32. Mic. 6, 8. ch. 8, 16. Mat. 33, 28. 2 Hob.
Judge
judgment
of truth.

Ex. 22. 21. 22. Dec. 24, 17. Is. 1, 17. Jer. 5, 28. Ps. 36. 4. Mic. 2. 1. ch. 8. 17. Neb. 9. 29. Jer. 7. 21. Hos. 4. 16. Hob. z. a. 2 Hob. they gave a back-sliding shoulder.

4 Heb. made heavy.

\*\* Acts 7.57.

\*\* Enck. 11.

19. & 36.26. . Nob. 9. 29. 30. 5 Hob. by the hand of.

\* Mah. 1. 2. ch. 1. 14. è ch. 1. 16. ch. 2, 10,

4 Is. 1. 21, 26.

4 Is. 2. 2. 3.

/ Jer. 31. 23.

/ See 1 Sam. 2. 31. Is. 65. 20,

12. 22. Lam. 2. 20, &c. & 5. 11, —14.

7 Heb. for multilude of days.

8 Or, hard, or, difficult.

Is. 11. 11, 12.

å 43. 5. 6. Erek. 37.

Amos 9. 14,

country of the going down of the sun: See Ps. 50.

1. & 113. 3 Mal. L 11.

# Jer. 80. 22. # 31. 1, 33. ch. 13. 9.

Jer. 4. 2.

9 Heb. the

8 ¶ And the word of the Lord came

8 7 And the work of the Lorn came unto Zechariah, saying, 9 Thus speaketh the Lorn of hosts, saying, 3 Execute true judgment, and shew mercy and compassions every man to his brother: 10 And coppress not the widow, nor

the fatherless, the stranger, nor the poor; and let none of you imagine

poor; and the none of you imagine evil against his brother in your heart. 11 But they refused to hearken, and 18 pulled away the shoulder, and 4 stopped their ears, that they should not hear.

12 Yes, they made their "hearts as an adamant stone, "lest they should hear the law, and the words which the LORD of hosts hath sent in his spirit by the former prophets: therefore came a great wrath from the Lord of hosts.

18 Therefore it is come to pass, that

as he cried, and they would not hear; so they cried, and I would not hear,

so they cried, and I would not near, saith the Lord of hosts: .

14 But 'I scattered them with a whiriwind among all the nations whom they knew not. Thus 'the land was desolate after them, that

CHAPTER VIII.

1 The restoration of Irrusalem. 9 They are encouraged to the building by God's farour to them. 18 Good works are required of them. 18 Joy and enlargement are promised.

AGAIN the word of the Lord of hosts came to me, saying,

Thus saith the Lord of hosts;

I was jealous for Zion with great

jealous, and I was jealous for her with great fury. 8 Thus saith the Lord; bI am re-turned unto Zion, and will dwell in

the midst of Jerusalem : and Jerusalem dshall be called a city of truth; and 'the mountain of the LORD of hosts the holy mountain.

4 Thus saith the LORD of hosts; There shall yet old men and old women dwell in the streets of Jerusalem, and every man with his staff in his hand 7 for very age.

5 And the streets of the city shall

A Gen. 18. 14. Luke 1. 37. & 18. 27. Rom. 4. 21. be full of boys and girls playing in

the streets thereof.

6 Thus saith the Lord of hosts; If it be 8 marvellous in the eyes of the remnant of this people in these days, a should it also be marvellous in mine

reves! saith the Lord of hosts.

7 Thus saith the Lord of hosts; Behold, 'I will save my people from the east country, and from the west

country; 8 And I will bring them, and they shall dwell in the midst of Jerusa-lem: \*and they shall be my people, and I will be their God, 'in truth and in righteousness.

9 Thus saith the LORD of hosts: 9 'I Thus eath the Load of hosts;" Let your hands be strong, ye that hear in these days these words by the mouth of "the prophets, which were in "the day that the foundation of the house of the Load of hosts was laid, that the temple might be

10 For before these days 2 there was no phire for man, nor any hire for beast; neither was there any peace to him that went out or came in be-cause of the affliction: for I set all men

cause of the affliction: for I set all men every one against his neighbour.

11 But now I will not be unto the residue of this people as in the former days, sait the Lord of hosts.

12 For the seed shall be \*prosperous; the vine shall give her fruit, and 'the ground shall give her fruit, and 'the ground shall give her increase, and 'the heavens shall give their dew; and I will cause the remnant of this people to possess all these things. these things.

these things.

13 And it shall come to pass, that
as ye were "a curse among the heathen, O house of Judah, and house
of Israel; so will I save you, and
"ye shall be a blessing: fear not, but let your hands be strong.

14 For thus saith the Lorp of hosts:

As I thought to punish you, when your fathers provoked me to wrath, saith the Lord of hosts, "and I repented not:

15 So again have I thought in these days to do well unto Jerusalem and to the house of Judah: fear ye not.

16 These are the things that ye shall do; \*Speak ye every man the truth to his neighbour; \*execute the judgment of truth and peace in your gates:

17 And let none of you imagine evil in your hearts against his neighbour; and dlove no false oath: for all these are things that I hate, saith the Lord.

18 ¶ And the word of the LORD of

hosts came unto me, saying, 19 Thus saith the Lord of hosts The fast of the fourth month, fand the fast of the fifth, and the fast of the seventh, and the fast of the tenth, shall be to the house of Judah 'joy and gladness, and cheerful feasts; \*therefore love the truth <sup>5</sup> feasts ;

and peace.
20 Thus saith the Lord of hosts: It shall yet come to pass, that there shall come people, and the inhabitants of many cities:

21 And the inhabitants of one city shall go to another, saying, 'Let us

go 67 speedily 8 to pray before the LORD, and to seek the LORD of hosts: I will go also.
22 Yea, \*\* many people and strong

nations shall come to seek the Lord of hosts in Jerusalem, and to pray before the LORD.

23 Thus saith the Lord of hosts; In those days it shall come to pass, that

CHRIST 518. " ver. 18. Hag. 2. 4. " Egra 5. · Hag. 2, 18,

2 Or, the hire of man be-came no-thing, &c. P Hag. 1. 6, 9, 10. & 2. 16. 12 Chr. 18.5.

7 Hos. 2. 21, 22, Joel 2. 22. Joel 2. 22. Hag. 2. 19. 8 Heb. of peace. Pa. 67. 6. See Hag.

" Jer. 42, 18.

" Gen. 12. 2. Ruth 4. 11. 12. 14. 19. 24, 25. Zeph. 3. 20. Hag. 2. 19. F ver. 9. Jer. 31, 28. 4 2 Chr. 36. 16. ch. 1. 6.

b ver. 19. ch. 7. 9. Eph. 4. 25. 4 Heb. judge truth, and the judg-ment of peace. Prov. 3. 29. ch. 7. 10. d ch. 5. 3, 4.

Jer. 52. 6.7. / Jer. 52. 12, 13. ch. 7. 3, 5. # 2 Kin. 25. Jer. 41. 1.2. A Jer. 52. 4. Eath. 8. 17. Is. 35, 10. 5 Or, solemn, or, set times. 4 ver. 16.

I In. 2. 3. Mic. 4. 1, 2. 6 Or, con-7 Heb. going.
8 Heb. to
intreat the
face of the
LORD, ch. 7. 2. m Is. 60. 3, &c. 4 66. 23.

CHRIST 518. " Is. S. 6. 1 Cor. 16.

cir. 487.

2 Chr. 20.

\* Is. 23. Esek. 26, & 27, & 28. Amos 1. 9.

f1 Kin. 17.9. Esek. 28. 21. Obad. 20.

# Ezek. 28.

A Job 27, 16, Esek. 28, 4, 5.

4, 5. • Is. 23. 1.

b Esek. 26.

Jer. 47. 1,5. Zeph. 2, 4.

m Amos 1. 8.

2 Heb.

Ps. 34. 7. ch. 2. 5.

° Ia. 60. 18. Esek. 28. 24.

P Ex. 3. 7.

o ta. 69, 11.

ch. 2. 10. Matt. 21. 5. John 12. 15.

Jer. 23. 5. 4 30. 9. Luke 19.38. John 1. 49.

B Or, saving himself.

\* Hos. 1. 7. & 2. 18, Mic. 5. 10, Hag. 2. 22, Eph. 2. 14, 17.

" Ps. 72. 8.

4 Or, whose

covenant is by blood, Ex. 24. 8, Heb. 10. 29.

" Is. 42. 7. & 51. 14. & 61. 1. 7 Is. 49. 9.

· 1s. 61. 7.

ten men shall "take hold out of all languages of the nations, even shall take hold of the skirt of him that is a Jew, saying, We will go with you: for we have heard "that God is with you.

CHAPTER IX.

1 God defendeth his church. 9 Zion is exhorted to rejoice for the coming of Christ, and his penesable kingdom. 12 God's gromises of victory and defence.

THE "burden of the word of the Loap in the land of Hadrach, and Damascus shall be the rest e Jer. 23, 33. 3 Amos 1. S. thereof: when othe eyes of man, as of all the tribes of Israel, shall be 12. Ps. 145, 15. toward the LORD. d Jer. 49, 23,

2 And 4 Hamath also shall border thereby; 'Tyrus, and /Zidon, though

it be very wise.

8 And Tyrus did build herself a as the dust, and heaped up silver as the dust, and fine gold as the mire of the streets.

4 Behold, the Lord will cast her out, and he will smite her power in the sea; and she shall be devoured

with fire.

5 Ashkelon shall see it, and fear; Gaza also shall see it, and be very sorrowful, and Ekron; for her expectation shall be ashamed; and the king shall perish from Gaza, and Ashkelon shall not be inhabited.

6 And a bastard shall dwell "in Ashdod, and I will cut off the pride

of the Philistines.

7 And I will take away his 2 blood out of his mouth, and his abominaout of his mouth, and his acomma-tions from between his teeth: but he that remaineth, even he, shall be for our God, and he shall be as a governor in Judah, and Ekron as a Jebusite. 8 And "I will encamp about mine

house because of the army, because of him that passeth by, and because of him that returneth: and one oppressor shall pass through them any more: for now have I seen with

mine eves.

9 ¶ 7 Rejoice greatly, O daughter of Zion; shout, O daughter of Jerusalem: behold, thy King cometh unto thee: he is just, and shaving salvation; lowly, and riding upon an ass, and upon a colt the foal of an ass.

10 And I will cut off the chariot from Ephraim, and the horse from Jerusalem, and the battle bow shall be cut off: and he shall speak peace unto the heathen: and his dominion shall be "from sea even to sea, and from the river even to the ends of

the earth.

11 As for thee also, 4 by the blood of thy covenant I have sent forth thy \*prisoners out of the pit wherein is

12 ¶ Turn you to the strong hold,
ye prisoners of hope: even to day
do I declare that 'I will render double unto thee;

18 When I have bent Judah for

me, filled the bow with Ephraim, and raised up thy sons, O Zlon, against thy sons, O Greece, and made thee as the sword of a mighty man. 14 And the Lond shall be seen over

14 And the Lord man ac seen over them, and "his arrow shall go forth as the lightning: and the Lord Gon shall blow the trumpet, and shall go with whirlwinds of the south

15 The LORD of hosts shall defend them; and they shall devour, and subdue with sling stones; and they shall drink, and make a noise as through wine; and they shall be filled like bowls, and as the corners

16 And the LORD their God shall save them in that day as the flock of his people: for "they shall be as the stones of a crown, "lifted up as the stones of a crown, an ensign upon his land.

17 For how great is his goodness, and how great is his beauty! corn shall make the young men 4 cheerful, and new wine the maids.

CHAPTER X.

of the altar.

1 God is to be sought unto, and not idols. S As he visited his flock for sin, so he will save and restore them.

ASK ye of the Lord brain in the time of the latter rain; so the Lord shall make bright clouds, and give them showers of rain, to every one grass in the field.

2 For the deidols have spoken vanity, and the diviners have seen a lie, and have told false dreams; they comfort in vain: therefore they went their way as a flock, they 7 were

went their way as a noca, they were troubled, because there was no shepherd.

3 Mine anger was kindled against the shepherds, and I spunished the goats: for the Lord of hosts hath visited his ficek the house of Judali, and thath made them as his goodly horse in the battle.

4 Out of him came forth the corner. out of him the nail, out of him the battle bow, out of him every op-

pressor together.

and p will hear them.

5 ¶ And they shall be as mighty men, which "tread down their enemies in the mire of the streets in the battle: and they shall fight, because the Lord is with them, and 9 the riders on horses shall be confounded. 6 And I will strengthen the house of Judah, and I will save the house of Joseph, and "I will bring them again to place them; for I have mercy upon them: and they shall be as though I had not cast them off: for I am the Lord their God,

7 And they of Ephraim shall be like a mighty man, and their heart shall rejoice as through wine: yea, their children shall see it, and be glad; their heart shall rejoice in the LORD.

8 I will 'hiss for them, and gather them; for I have redeemed them:

CHRIST dr. 467.

\* Ps. 18. 14. & 77. 17. & 144. 6.

6 Ta. 21. 1.

2 Or, subdus the stones of the sling. Or, shall fill both the bosols, &c. Lev. 4. 18, 25. Deut. 12, 27.

<sup>d</sup> Is. 62. 3. Mal. 3. 17. \* It. 11, 12, / Ps. 31. 19.

Joel 3, 18, Amos 9, 14, 4 Or, grow, or, speak.

<sup>a</sup> Jer. 14. 22. <sup>b</sup> Deut. 11. 14. Job 29. 23. Joel 2. 23.

5 Or, lightnings, Jor. 10, 13. Jer. 10. 8. Hab. 2. 18. 6 Heb. teraphims, Judg. 17. 5.

Job 13. 4. 7 Or, answered that, &c. / Ezek. 34. 5. <sup>0</sup> Erek. 34.

8 Heb. visited

upon. 1 Luke 1. 68. Cant. 1. 9.
Num. 24.
17.
1 Sam. 14.

38. Is. 19. 13. ! Is. 22. 23. m Ps. 18, 42,

9 Or, they shall make the riders on horses ashumed. Jer. 3. 18.
 Esek. 37.
 21.

º Hos. 1. 7. P ch. 13, 9.

Ps. 104. 15. ch. 9, 15.

' Is. 5. 26.

#### Dettraction of Jerusalem. ZECHARIAH, XI. XII. Type of a foolish shevherd. and they shall increase as they have 11 And it was broken in that day: CHEIST increased and 2so the poor of the flock that increased. 9 And 'I will sow them among the people: and they shall "remember me is far countries; and they shall be with their children, and turn again. 10 "I will bring them again also out of the land of Egypt, and gather them out of Assyria; and I will bring them into the land of Gilead and Lebanon; and "place shall not be found for them. 11 "And he shall pass through the otr. 487. waited upon me knew that it was the word of the Loan. 12 And I said unto them, If ye In. 49, 19, Enek. 36, 37, think good, give me my price; and if not, forbear. So they weighed for \* Hos. 2. 22. \* Dont. 20. 1. II not, forsear. So they weighed for my price thirty pieces of silver. 18 And the Lord said unto me, Cast it unto the "potter: a goodly price that I was prised at of them. And I took the thirty pieces of silver, and east them to the potter in " Is. 11. 11, 16. Hos. 11. 11. 7 Ta. 49, 20, 16. 11. 15, 11 And he shall pass through the sea with affliction, and shall smite the waves in the sea, and all the deeps of the river shall dry up: and the pride of Assyria shall be brought the house of the LORD. 14 Then I cut asunder mine other staff, even 4 Bands, that I might break the brotherhood between Judah and \* ls. 14. 25. Esek. 30. down, and the sceptre of Egypt shall Israel. depart away. 12 And I will strengthen them in the 15 ¶ And the Lorp said unto me. "Take unto thee yet the instruments Mic 4. 5. LORD; and "they shall walk up and down in his name, saith the LORD. of a foolish shepherd. 16 For, lo, I will raise up a shepherd in the land, which shall not visit those that be 5 cut off, neither CHAPTER XI. 1 The destruction of Jerusalem. 3 The elect being cured for, the rest are rejected. 10 The slaves of Beauty and Bands broken by the rejection of Christ. 15 The type and curse of a foolish shepherd. shall seek the young one, nor heal that that is broken, nor feed that that standeth still: but he shall eat the flesh of the fat, and tear their OPEN "thy doors, O Lebanon, that the fire may devour thy cedars. 4 ch. 10, 10, claws in pieces,

2 Howl, fir tree; for the cedar is fallen; because the 2 mighty are spoiled: howl, O ye oaks of Bashan; 2 for 2 the forest of the virtage is come down.

3 ¶ There is a voice of the howling of the shepherds; for their glory is spoiled: a voice of the roaring of young lions; for the pride of Jordan is spoiled.

4 Thus saith the Lord my God; "Feed the flock of the slaughter;

5 Whose possessors slay them, and hold themselves not guilty: and they that sell them 'say, Blessed be the Lord; for I am rich: and their own shepherds pity them not.

19. Hos. 12. 8. 6 For I will no more pity the inhabitants of the land, saith the LORD: but, lo, I will 4deliver the men every 4 Heb. make to be found. one into his neighbour's hand, and into the hand of his king: and they shall smite the land, and out of their hand I will not deliver them.

7 And I will ffeed the flock of slaughter, seven you, fo poor of the flock. And I took unto me two staves; the one I called Beauty, and the other I called 6 Bands; and I fed the flock.

2 ()r. gallants. ls. 32. 19. 8 Or, the defenced forest.

c ver. 7.

d Jer. 2. 3. & 50, 7.

Dout. 29.

f ver. 4.

5 Or, verily the poor. F Zeph. 3. 12. Matt. 11. 5.

6 Or, Binders.

à Hos. 5. 7.

7 Heb. was straitened for them.

Jer. 15. 2.

8 Heb. of his

fellow, or, neighbour.

8 Three shepherds also I cut off hin one month; and my soul 7 lothed them, and their soul also abhorred ma

9 Then said I, I will not feed you: that that dieth, let it die; and that that is to be cut off, let it be cut off; and let the rest eat every one

the flesh s of another.

10 ¶ And I took my staff, even Beauty, and cut it asunder, that I might break my covenant which I had made with all the people. 17 ° Woe to the idol shepherd that

leaveth the flock! the sword shall be upon his arm, and upon his right eye: his arm shall be clean dried up, and his right eye shall be utterly darkened.

CHAPTER XII.

1 Jerusalem a cup of trembling to herself, 3 and a burdensome stone to her adversaries. 6 The victorious restoring of Judah. 9 The repentance of Jerusalem.

THE burden of the word of the LORD for Israel, saith the LORD, "which stretcheth forth the heavens, and layeth the foundation of the earth, and bformeth the spirit of man within him.

2 Behold, I will make Jerusalem a cup of 7 trembling unto all the people round about, 8 when they shall be in the siege both against Judah

and against Jerusalem.

3 ¶ dAnd in that day will I make Jerusalem 'a burdensome stone for all people: all that burden them-selves with it shall be cut in pieces, though all the people of the earth be gathered together against it.

4 In that day, saith the LORD, I will smite every horse with astonishment, and his rider with madness: and I will open mine eyes upon the house of Judah, and will smite every horse

of the people with blindness,
5 And the governors of Judah shall say in their heart, The inhabitants of Jerusalem shall be my strength in the Lord of hosts their God.

6 ¶ In that day will I make the governors of Judah #like an hearth of fire among the wood, and like a torch of fire in a sheaf; and they shall devour all the people round about, on the right hand and on the left: and Jeru-

CHRIST cir. 487. 2 Or, the poor of the flock, &c. certainly lines. kness.
k ver. 7.
Zeph. 3. 12.
8 Heb. If
it be good
in your
eyes.
! Matt. 26.15. Kec Ex. 21, 32, \* Matt. 27. 9, 10. 4 Or, Binders.

\* Esck. 34. 2, 8, 4.

5 Ox. 6 Or. bour.

Jer. 23. 1.
 Ezek. 34. 2.
 John 10. 12,

\* Is. 42, 5, & 41, 21, & 45, 12, 18, & 48, 13, b Num. 16. 22. Eccles. 12.

1s. 57. 16. Heb. 12. 9. 1s. 51, 17, 22, 23, 7 Or, slumber, or, poison. 8 Or. and also against Judah shall he tohich shall be in siege against Jerusalem.

d vor. 4, 6, 8, 9, 11. & ch. 13. 1. & 14. 4. 6, 8, 9, 13. Matt. 21.

14. 76. 6. Ezek. 38. 4. 9 Or, There is strength to me and to the tuhabitants, &c. Joel S. 16. # Obad. 18.

The coming of Christ.

A Joel 3. 10. 2 Or, abject. 3 Heb. fullen.

nify themselves against Judah.
8 In that day shall the Lord defend the inhabitants of Jerusalem; and he that is 23 feeble among them at that day shall be as David; and the house of David shall be as God, as the angel of the Lord before them.

9 ¶ And it shall come to pass in that day, that I will seek to destroy all the nations that come against Jerusalem.

10 \* And I will pour upon the house of David, and upon the inhabitants of Jerusalem, the spirit of grace and of supplications: and they shall 'look upon me whom they have pierced, and they shall mourn for him, "as one mourneth for his only son, and shall be in bitterness for him, as one that is in bitterness for his firstborn.

11 In that day shall there be a great "mourning of Hadadrimmon in the valley of Megiddon.

12 PAnd the land shall mourn, \*every 12 PAnd the land shall mourn, \*every 13 PAND the valley of Megiddon.

family apart; the family of the house rammy apart; the farmity of the nouse of David apart, and their wives apart; the family of the house of Nathan apart, and their wives apart; 13 The family of the house of Levi apart, and their wives apart; the family \*of Shinnel apart, and their

wives apart;

14 All the families that remain, every family apart, and their wives apart.

CHAPTER XIII.

1 The fountain of purgation for Jerusalem. 2 from idolatry, and false prophecy. 7 The death of Christ, and the trial of a third part. In a that day there shall be ba fountain opened to the house of David and to the inhabitants of Jerusalem for sin and for 6 uncleanness.

2 T And it shall come to pass in that day, saith the Lord of hosts, that I will cut off the names of the idols out of the land, and they shall no more be remembered; and also I will cause dthe prophets and the unclean spirit to pass out of

the land.

3 And it shall come to pass, that when any shall yet prophesy, then his father and his mother that begat him shall say unto him, Thou shalt not live; for thou speakest lies in the name of the Lorp; and his father and his mother that begat him 'shall thrust him through

when he prophesieth.

4 And it shall come to pass in that day, that the prophets shall be ashamed every one of his vision, when he hath prophesied; neither shall they wear 87 a rough garment 8 to deceive:

5 But he shall say, I am no prophet,

I am an husbandman : for man taught me to keep cattle from my youth.

6 And one shall say unto him, What are these wounds in thine hands? Then he shall answer, Those with which I was wounded in the house of my friends.

7 T Awake, O sword, against 'my shepherd, and against the man that is my fellow, saith the Lord of hosts: smite the shepherd, and the sheep shall be scattered; and I will turn mine hand upon "the little ones.

8 And it shall come to pass, that in all the land, saith the Lord, two parts therein shall be cut off and die; "but the third shall be left therein.

9 And I will bring the third part 9 And I will bring the third part through the fire, and will \*refine them as silver is refined, and will try them as gold is tried: \*they shall call on my name, and I will hear them: 'I will say, It is my people: and they shall say, The LORD is my God.

CHAPTER XIV.

1 The destroyers of Jerusalem destroyed. 4 The coming of Christ, and the graces of his kingdom. 12 The plague of Jerusalem's ene-mics. 16 The remnant shall turn to the Lord, kingdom. 14 2 m miss. 16 The remnant shall turn 20 and their spoils shall be holy.

BEHOLD, "the day of the Lord cometh, and thy spoil shall be divided in the midst of thee.

2 For bI will gather all nations against Jerusalem to battle; and the city shall be taken, and the houses rifled, and the women ravished; and half of the city shall go forth into captivity, and the residue of the people shall not be cut off from the city.

3 Then shall the Lord go forth, and

fight against those nations, as when he fought in the day of battle,

4 ¶ And his feet shall stand in that day dupon the mount of Olives, which is before Jerusalem on the east, and the mount of Olives shall cleave in the midst thereof toward the east and toward the west, and there shall be a very great valley; and half of the mountain shall remove toward the north, and half of it toward the south.

5 And ve shall flee to the valley of 2the mountains; 3 for the valley of the mountains shall reach unto Azal: yea, ye shall flee, like as ye fled from before the earthquake in the days of Uzziah king of Judah: and the LORD my God shall come, and all the saints with thec.

6 And it shall come to pass in that day, \*that the light shall not

be 5 clear, nor 6 dark:
7 But 7 it shall be 'one day \* which shall be known to the LORD, not day, nor night: but it shall come to pass, that at 'evening time it shall be light.

8 And it shall be in that day that living "waters shall go out from Jerusalem; half of them toward the go. 2.1.

CHRIST cir. 487.

i Is. 40, 11, Esek. 34, 23, John 10. 20. \$ 14. 10, 11. Phil. 2. 6. / Matt. 26. 31. Mark 14. 27. 27. \*\* Matt. 16. 10, 14. Lukel2. 22. \* Bom. 11. 5. • In. 48, 10, P 1 Pot. 1. 6, 7. 6, 7. ? Ps. 50. 15. & 91. 15. ch. 10. 6. Ps. 144. 15. Jer. 30. 22. Esek. 11.

Acts. 2, 20.

20. Hos. 2. 23. ch. 8. 8.

4 Jnel 3. 9. e to. 12. 16.

4 See Ezek. 11. 23.

Joel 3. 12, 2 Or, my mountains. 3 Or, when he shall touch the valley of the moun tains to the place he separated. cir. 787. Amos 1. 1.

9 Matt. 16. 27. & 24. 30, 31. & 25. 31. Jude 14. A Jost S. 11. 4 c.c. itahall is.e. itshall not be clear in some places, and dark in other places of the world. 5 Heb.

precious.
6 Heb.
thickness. 7 Or, the day shall be one. ' Rev. 22. 5.

l Matt. 24. 36, 1 Is. 30, 26, & 60, 19, 20, Rev. 21, 23, m Exck. 47.1.

761

chr. 487.

ver. S. Hag. 2, 22.

<sup>k</sup> Jer. 31. 9. & 50. 4. Ezek. 39. 29. Joel 2. 28. John 19. 31, 37. Rev. 1. 7. \* Jer. 6. 26.

" Acts 2. 37. º 2 Kin. 23. 29. 2 Chr. 35. P Watt Of 30. Rev. 1. 7.

4 Hob. families, families. 1 2 Sam. 5. 14. Luke 3. 31.

5 Or, of Bimeon,

4 ch. 12. 3 b Heb. 9. 14. 1 Pet. 1. 16. Rev. 1. 5. 6 Heb. sepa-ration for unclean-

Ex. 23, 13, Josh. 23, 7, Ps. 16, 4, Ezek. 30, Hos. 2. 17. Mic. 5. 12. d 2 Pet. 2. 1.

Deut. 13. 6, 8. & 18, 20. / Mic. 3. 6 7. # 2 Kin. 1. 8. ls. 20. 2. Matt. 3. 4. 7 Heb. a garment of hair. 8 Heb. A Amos 7.14. CHRIST cir. 487. 2 Or, eastern, Joel 2, 20, \* Dan. 2.44. Rev. 11.15. \* Eph. 4.5, 6.

P In. 40. 4. 7 ch. 12. 6. 4 Or. shall abide.

<sup>7</sup> Neh. 3. 1. & 12. 59. Jer. 31. 38.

\* Jer. 31, 40. # Jer. 23, 6. 5 Or,

2 former sea, and half of them toward the hinder sea: in summer and in winter shall it be.

9 And the LORD shall be "kins over all the earth: in that day shall there be one Lord, and his name

one.

10 All the land shall be sturned sas a plain from Geba to Rimmon south of Jerusalem: and it shall be lifted up, and "4 inhabited in her place, from Benjamin's gate unto the place of the first gate, unto the corner gate, "and from the tower of Hananeel unto the king"s winerpresses. king's winepresses.

11 And men shall dwell in it, and there shall be 'no more utter de-struction; 'but Jerusalem 'shall be safely inhabited. 12 4 And this shall be the plague

wherewith the Lorn will smite all the people that have fought against Jerusalem; Their flesh shall consume away while they stand upon their feet, and their eyes shall consume away in their holes, and their tongue shall consume away in their mouth.

18 And it shall come to pass in that day, that "a great tumult from that tay, that a great tulnut it in the Lord shall be among them; and they shall lay hold every one on the hand of his neighbour, and "his hand shall rise up against the hand of his neighbour.

6 Or, thou also, O Juduk, shalt. 14 And 6 Judah also shall fight 7 at Jerusalem; and the wealth of all the heathen round about shall be 7 Or, against y Ezek. 3 10, 17, 8 gathered together, gold, and silver, and apparel, in great abundance.

15 And so shall be the plague of the horse, of the mule, of the camel, and of the ass, and of all the beasts that shall be in these tents, as this plague.

plague.

16 ¶ And it shall come to pass, that every one that is left of all the nations which came against Jerusalem shall even go up from year to year to worship the King, the Lord of hosts, and to keep the feast of tabernacies

17 And it shall be, that whose will not come up of all the families of the earth unto Jerusalem to worship the King, the LORD of hosts, even upon them shall be no rain.

18 And if the family of Egypt go not up, and come not, 2 that have no rain; there shall be the plague, wherewith the Lord will smite the heathen that come not up to keep the feast of tabernacles.

19 This shall be the spunishment

of Egypt, and the punishment of all nations that come not up to keep

the feast of tabernacles,

20 T In that day shall there be upon the bells of the horses, HOLINESS UNTO THE LORD; and the pots in the Lord's house shall be like the bowls before the altar.

21 Yea, every pot in Jerusalem and in Judah shall be holiness unto the Lorp of hosts: and all they that sacrifice shall come and take of them, and seethe therein; and in that day there shall be no more the Canaunite in the house of the LORD of hosts.

## MALACHI.

Before CHRIST cir. 307.

hand of Malachi " Deut. 7. 8.

CHAPTER I.

1 Malachi complaineth of Israel's unkindness. 6 Of their irreligiousness, 12 and profane-

The burden of the word of the Lorn to Israel by Malachi.
2 "I have loved you, saith the Lorn. Yet ye say, Wherein hast thou loved us? Was not Esau Jacob's brother? saith the Lorn: yet

l Rom. 9, 13,

<sup>b</sup> I loved Jacob, 3 And I hated Esau, and <sup>c</sup>laid his FJer. 49. 18. Exek. 35. 3. 4, 7, 9, 14, 15. Obad. 10, mountains and his heritage waste for the dragons of the wilderness.

4 Whereas Edom saith, We are impoverished, but we will return and build the desolate places; thus saith the Lord of hosts, They shall build, but I will throw down; and they shall call them. The border of wickedness, and, The people against whom the Lord hath indignation for ever.

4 Pa. 35, 27, 3 Or, upos. 4 Heb. from upon.
Ex. 20, 12,

5 And your eyes shall see, and ye shall say, 4 The LORD will be magnified 34 from the border of Israel.

and a servant his master: fif then and a servant in master: In the honour? and if I be a master, where is mine honour? and if I be a master, where is my fear? saith the Lono of hosts unto you, O priests, that despise my name. And ye say, Wherein have we despised thy name?

7 2 Ye offer polluted bread upon

mine altar; and ye say, Wherein have we polluted thee? In that ye say, 'The table of the Lord is con-

temptible 8 And \* if ye offer the blind 8 for sacrifice, is it not evil? and if ye offer the lame and sick, is it not evil? offer it now unto thy governor; will he be pleased with thee, or 'accept thy person? saith the

LORD of hosts. 9 And now, I pray you, beseech God that he will be gracious unto us: "this bath been by your means: will he regard your persons? saith the Lord of hosts.

10 Who is there even among you that would shut the doors for nought?" nei-6 T A son honoureth his father, ther do ye kindle fire on mine altar for CHRIST cir. 897. • 1s. 1. 11. Jer. 6. 20. Amos 5. 21.

P Ps. 113. 3. Is. 59. 19. \* Is. 60. 3, 5. \* John 4. 21, 23. 1 Tim. 2. 8. Bev. 8. 3. Is. 66. 19, " ver. 7.

2 Or, whereas ye might have blown it away. Lev. 22. # var. 8. 8 Or. in whose flock is. Ps. 47. 2. 1 Tim. 6.

<sup>4</sup> Lev. 26, 14, &c. Dout. 28, 15, &c.

4 Or, reprov scutter. 6 Or, it shall take you away to it. b 1 Kin. 14. 10.

• Num. 25.

12. Ezek. 34. 25. A 37. 26. d Deut. 33. • Deut. 33. 10. f Jer. 23. 22. Jam. 5. 20. FLev. 10. 11. Deut. 17. 9, 10. & 24. 8. Ezra 7. 10. Jer. 18. 18. er. 18. 18. Hag. 2, 11 3 Gal. 4. 14.

i 1 Sam. 2. Jar. 18, 15. 7 Or, fall in the law. Neh. 13, 29, 1 1 Ham. 2. 30.

nought. I have no pleasure in you. saith the LORD of hosts, neither will

saith the Logn of hosts, 'neither will accept an offering at your hand.

11 For 'from the rising of the sun even unto the going down of the same my name shall be great 'among the Gentiles; 'and in every place 'inconse shall be offered unto my name, and a pure offering: 'for my name shall be great among the heathen, saith the Logn of hosts.

12 Chut we have professed it in

12 T But ye have profaned it, in that ye say, "The table of the LORD is polluted; and the fruit thereof,

even his meat, is contemptible.

18 Ye said also, Behold, what a weariness is it! 2 and ye have snuffed at it, saith the LORD of hosts; and ye brought that which was torn, and the lame, and the sick; thus ye brought an offering: "should I accept this of your hand? saith the Lord.

14 But cursed be the deceiver, which hath in his flock a male, and voweth, and sacrificeth unto the Lord a corrupt thing: for 'I am a great King, saith the Lord of hosts, and my name is dreadful among the heathen.

#### CHAPTER II.

1 He sharply reproveth the priests for neglecting their covenant, 11 and the people for idolatry, 14 for adultery, 17 and for infidelity.

AND now, O ye priests, this commandment is for you.

2 alf ye will not hear, and if ye will not lay it to heart, to give glory unto my name, saith the Lord of hosts, I will even send a curse upon you, and I will curse your blessings: yea, I have cursed them already, because ye do not lay it to heart.

3 Behold, I will 4 corrupt your seed, and spread dung upon your faces, even the dung of your solemn feasts; and sone shall btake you away with

4 And ye shall know that I have sent this commandment unto you, that my covenant might be with Levi,

saith the Lord of hosts, 5 °My covenant was with him of life and peace; and I gave them to him \*for the fear wherewith he feared me, and was afraid before my

6 'The law of truth was in his mouth, and iniquity was not found in his lips: he walked with me in peace and equity, and did /turn many away from iniquity.

7 For the priest's lips should keep knowledge, and they should seek the law at his mouth: \*for he is the messenger of the Lord of hosts.

8 But ye are departed out of the way; ye have caused many to 7 stumble at the law; \*ye have corrupted the covenant of Levi, saith the LORD of hosts.

9 Therefore have I also made you contemptible and base before all the

people, according as ye have not kept my ways, but \$3 have been partial in the law.

10 "Have we not all one father? "hath not one God created us? why do we deal treacherously every man against his brother, by profaning the covenant of our fathers?

11 ¶ Judah hath dealt treacherously, and an abomination is committed in Israel and in Jerusalem; for Judah hath profaned the holiness of the Lord which he \*loved, and hath married the daughter of a

12 The Lorp will cut off the man that doeth this, 5 the master and the scholar, out of the tabernacles of Jacob, pand him that offereth an offering unto the LORD of hosts.

13 And this have ye done again, covering the altar of the Lord with tears, with weeping, and with crying out, insomuch that he regardeth not the offering any more, or receiveth it with good will at your

14 TYet ye say, Wherefore? Because the Lord hath been witness between thee and g the wife of thy youth, acrously: 'yet is she thy companion, and the wife of thy covenant.

15 And 'did not he make one? Yet

15 And 'did not he make one? Yet had he the \$residue of the spirit. And wherefore one? That he might seek?'a godly seed. Therefore take heed to your spirit, and let none deal \$treacherously against the wife of his youth.

16 For "the Lord, the God of Israel, saith that he hatch putting away: for one covereth violence with his garment, saith the LORD of hosts: therefore take heed to your spirit,

that ye deal not treacherously.

17 ¶ Ye have wearled the Lord with your words. Yet ye say, Wherein have we wearled him? When ye say, Every one that doeth evil is good in the sight of the Lorp, and he delighteth in them; or, Where is the God of judgment?

CHAPTER III.

1 Of the messenger, majesty, and grace of Christ. 7 Of the reballion, 8 sacrilege, 13 and infidelity of the people. 18 The pro-miss of blessing to them that fear God.

BEHOLD, "I will send my messenger, and he shall b prepare the way before me: and the Lord, whom ye seek, shall suddenly come to his temple, even the messenger of the covenant, whom ye delight in: behold, the shall come, saith the Lord of hosts.

2 But who may abide 'the day of his coming? and /who shall stand when he appeareth? for he is like a refiner's fire, and like fullers' sope:

3 And he shall sit as a refiner and his. 1.25. purifier of silver; and he shall purify Zech. 13.9.

CHRIST cir. 897.

2 Or, lifted up the face against.
3 Heb. accepted faces. "1 Cor. 8. 6. Eph. 4. 6. "Job 31. 15.

4 Or, ought to love. \* Egra 9. 1. & 10. 2. Neh. 13. 23.

b Or, him that waketh, and him that an-overeth. P Neh. 13. 28, 29.

9 Prov. 5, 18,

r Prov. 2, 17. \* Matt. 19. 6 Or, excellency.

7 Heb. a reed of God. t Ezra 9. 2. 1 Cor. 7. 14. 8 Or, un-faithfully. Deut. 24. 1. Matt. 5. 82. & 19. 8. 9 Or, if he hate her, put her

2 Heb. to put away.

\* Is. 43. 24.

Amos 2. 13.
ch. 3. 13,
14, 15.

" Matt. 11. 10. Mark 1. 2. Luke 1. 76. & 7. 27. 4 Is. 40. 3. 4 Is. 63. 9.

4 Hag. 2. 7. f Rev. 6, 17, Fee 1s. 4. 4. Matt. 3. 10, 11, 12,

| The pro                                     | mise of blessing MALA   | CHI, IV. to them that f  | ear God.  |
|---|---|--|---|
| Before                                      | the sons of Levi, and purge them as                                       | have kept 2 his ordinance, and that  | Before  |
| OHRIST<br>ctr. 397.                         | gold and silver, that they may offer                                      | we have walked mournfully before   | CHRIST<br>cir. 307.   |
|   | unto the Lord an offering in right-                                       | the Lord of hosts?   |   |
| (1 Pet. 2.5.                                | 4 Then shall the offering of Judah  | hanny ves they that work wick-   | 2 Heb. his<br>observa-                                      |
| ł ch. 1. 11.                                | and Jerusalem be pleasant unto the  | happy; yea, they that work wick-<br>edness tare set up; yea, they that                 | tion.<br>8 Heb.   |
|   | LORD, as in the days of old, and as                                       | e tempt God are even delivered.  | in black.   |
| 2 Or,                                       | in <sup>2</sup> former years.   | 16 Then they that feared the   | <sup>c</sup> Ps. 73, 12,<br>ch. 2, 17,                      |
| ancient.                                    | 5 And I will come near to you to  | LORD spake often one to another:   | 4 Heb.  |
|   | judgment; and I will be a swift wit-                                      | and the LORD hearkened, and heard it, and a book of remembrance was                    | are built.  |
| / Zech. 5. 4.                               | ness against the sorcerers, and a-<br>gainst the adulterers, and against  | written before him for them that   | 4 Ps. 95. 9.<br>• Ps. 66. 16.                               |
| Jam. 5. 4,                                  | false swearers, and against those that                                    | feared the LORD, and that thought  | ch. 4. 2.   |
| 12.<br>3 Or,                                | soppress the hireling in his wages,                                       | upon his name,   | / Heb. 3, 13,<br>/ Pa. 56, 8,                               |
| defraud.                                    | the widow, and the fatherless, and  | 17 And they shall be mine, saith   | Is. 65. 6.  |
|   | that turn aside the stranger from   | the Lord of hosts, in that day when  | Rev. 20. 12.  |
|   | his right, and fear not me, saith the<br>Lord of hosts.                   | I make up my sijewels; and I will spare them, as a man spareth                         | Daut. 7. 6.   |
| ™ Num. 23.                                  | 6 For I am the Lord, "I change  | his own son that serveth him.  | Ps. 135. 4.<br>Tit. 2. 14.                                  |
| 19.   | not; "therefore ye sons of Jacob are                                      | 18 Then shall ye return, and dis-  | 1 Pet. 2. 9.  |
| Rom.11.29.<br>Jam. 1.17.                    | not consumed.   | cern between the righteous and the   | 5 ()r,<br>special   |
| " Lam. 3, 22.                               | 7 T Even from the days of your  | wicked, between him that serveth   | treasure.   |
| • Acts 7. 51.                               | fathers ye are gone away from mine ordinances, and have not kept them.    | God and him that serveth him not.  | í Is. 62. 3.<br><sup>‡</sup> Ps. 103. 13.                   |
| * Zech. 1. 3.                               | Return unto me, and I will return   | CHAPTER IV.  | l Ps. 58. 11.   |
| - 20021 2. 5                                | unto you saith the Lorn of hosts  | 1 God's judgment on the wicked, 2 and his  |   |
| f ch. 1. 6.                                 | unto you, saith the Lord of hosts.  But ye said, Wherein shall we         | bleming on the good. 4 He exhortesh to the study of the law, 5 and telleth of Elijah's | Ì   |
|   | return?   | coming and office.   | l   |
|   | 8 ¶ Will a man rob God? Yet ye  | FOR, behold, "the day cometh, that shall burn as an oven; and                          | " Joel 2. 31.<br>ch. 3. 2.                                  |
|   | have robbed me. But ye say, Where-  |  | 2 Pet. 3. 7.  |
| Neh. 13.<br>10, 12.                         | in have we robbed thee? In tithes and offerings.                          | all the proud, yea, and all that do wickedly, shall be stubble: and the                | b ch. 3. 18.  |
|   | 9 Ye are cursed with a curse: for   | day that cometh shall burn them  | * Obad. 18.   |
|   | ye have robbed me, even this whole  | up, saith the Lord of hosts, that it   |   |
|   | nation.   | shall dleave them neither root nor   | d Amos 2. 9.  |
| Prov. 3. 9,                                 | 10 Bring ye all the tithes into the                                       | branch,  |   |
| 1 Chr. 26.                                  | storehouse, that there may be meat<br>in mine house, and prove me now     | 2 ¶ But unto you that fear my name shall the Sun of righteousness                      | ° ch. 3. 16.<br>∫ Luke 1. 78.                               |
| 20.<br>2 Chr. 31.                           | herewith, saith the Lord of hosts, if                                     | arise with healing in his wings; and   | Eph. 5. 14.<br>2 Pet. 1. 19.                                |
| 11.<br>Neh. 10. 38.                         | I will not open you the "windows  | ye shall go forth, and grow up as  | 2 Pet. 1, 19.<br>Rev. 2, 28.                                |
| & 13. 12.                                   | of heaven, and 4x pour you out a  | calves of the stall.   | ĺ   |
| * Gen. 7. 11.<br>2 Kin. 7. 2.               | blessing, that there shall not be room                                    | 3 And ye shall tread down the  | /2 Sam. 22.   |
| 4 Heb.                                      | enough to receive it.  11 And I will rebuke the devourer                  | wicked; for they shall be ashes  | 43.<br>Mic. 7. 10.  |
| emply out.                                  | for your sakes, and he shall not b de-                                    | under the soles of your feet in the day that I shall do this, saith the                | Zech. 10. 5.  |
| 2 Chr. 31.<br>10.                           | stroy the fruits of your ground; nei-                                     | Lord of hosts.   | 1   |
| Amos 4. 9.                                  | ther shall your vine cast her fruit                                       | 4 ¶ Remember ye the * law of Moses   | A Ex. 20. 3,  |
| 5 Heb.                                      | before the time in the field, saith the                                   | my servant, which I commanded unto   | åc.   |
|   | Lord of hosts.  | him in Horeb for all Israel, with  | Deut. 4. 10.  |
|   | 12 And all nations shall call you blessed: for ye shall be a de-          | the statutes and judgments.  | <sup>2</sup> Ps. 147. 19.<br><sup>2</sup> Matt. 11.         |
| * Dan. 8. 9.                                | lightsome land, saith the Lord of   | 5 ¶ Behold, I will send you Elijah<br>the prophet mbefore the coming of                | 14. 4 17. 11.   |
|   | hosts.  | the great and dreadful day of the  | Mark 9. 11.<br>Luke 1. 17.                                  |
| ch. 2. 17.                                  | 13 ¶ "Your words have been stout  | LORD:  | m Joel 2. 31.   |
|   | against me, saith the Lord. Yet ye  | 6 And he shall turn the heart of   | l   |
|   | say, What have we spoken so much  | the fathers to the children, and the   |   |
| ı   | against thee?   | heart of the children to their fathers,  | ŀ   |
| 4 Tob 01 14                                 | 14 b Va have said It is vain to sawn                                      | llost I come and %smite the cowth  | 5 Zeeb 14   |
| Job 21. 14,<br>15. & 22. 17.<br>Po. 73. 13. | 14 b Ye have said, It is vain to serve God: and what profit is it that we | lest I come and "smite the earth with "a curse.  | <ul><li>Zech. 14.</li><li>12.</li><li>Zech. 5. 3.</li></ul> |

THE END OF THE PROPHETS.

#### THE

# NEW TESTAMENT

OF

# OUR LORD AND SAVIOUR JESUS CHRIST,

TRANSLATED OUT OF THE ORIGINAL GREEK: AND WITH THE FORMER
TRANSLATIONS DILIGENTLY COMPARED AND REVISED,
BY HIS MAJESTY'S SPECIAL COMMAND.

APPOINTED TO BE READ IN CHURCHES.



OXFORD:
PRINTED AT THE UNIVERSITY PRESS.

CHM PRIVILEGIO.

#### THE GOSPEL

ACCORDING TO

### SAINT MATTHEW.

#### CHAPTER I.

1 The gencalogy of Christ from Abraham to Joseph. 18 He was conceived by the Holy Ghost, and born of the Virgin Mary when the was expossed to Joseph. 19 The angel satisfiest the misdeeming thoughts of Joseph, and interpretels the names of Christ.

THE book of the "generation of Jesus Christ," the son of David, "the son of Abraham.

2 d Abraham begat Isaac; and I-2 Abraham begat Made, and I-saac begat Jacob; and I-Jacob begat Judas and his brethren;
8 And I-Judas begat Phares and Zara of Thamar; and Phares begat

Esrom; and Esrom begat Aram;

4 And Aram begat Aminadab; and Aminadab begat Nasson; and Nassson begat Salmon;

5 And Salmon begat Booz of Rachab; and Booz begat Obed of Ruth; and Obed begat Jesse;

6 And 'Jesse begat David the king; and David the king begat Solomon of her that had been the wife of Urias

7 And 1 Solomon begat Roboam: and

Roboam begat Abia; and Abia begat 8 And Asa begat Josaphat; and

Josaphat begat Joram; and Joram begat Ozias; 9 And Ozias begat Joatham; and

Joatham begat Achaz; and Achaz begat Ezekias:

10 And "Ezekias begat Manasses: and Manasses begat Amon; and A-

mon begat Josias;
11 And 2" Josias begat Jechonias and his brethren, about the time they were

carried away to Babylon:
12 And after they were brought to Babylon, P Jechonias begat Salathiel;

and Salathiel begat <sup>q</sup> Zorobabel; 13 And Zorobabel begat Abiud; and Abiud begat Eliakim; and Eliakim begat Azor :

14 And Azor begat Sadoc; and Sadoc begat Achim; and Achim be-

gat Eliud; 15 And Eliud begat Eleazar; and Eleazar begat Matthan; and Mat-than begat Jacob; 16 And Jacob begat Joseph the

husband of Mary, of whom was born Jesus, who is called Christ.

17 So all the generations from Abraham to David are fourteen generations; and from David until the carrying away into Babylon are fourteen generations; and from the carrying away into Babylon unto Christ are fourteen generations.

18 7 Now the "birth of Jesus Christ was on this wise: When as his mother Mary was espoused to Joseph. before they came together, she was found with child of the Holy Ghost.

19 Then Joseph her husband, being

19 Then Joseph for husband, being a just man, and not willing 'to make her a publick example, was minded to put her away privily.
20 But while he thought on these things, behold, the angel of the Lord appeared unto him in a dream, saying, Joseph, thou son of David, fear not to take unto thee Mary thy wife: "for that which is 2 conceived

in her is of the Holy Ghost.

21 \*And she shall bring forth a son, and thou shalt call his name

3 JESUS: for the shall save his

people from their sins.

22 Now all this was done, that it might be fulfilled which was spoken

might be infinited which was spoken of the Lord by the prophet, saying, 23 Behold, a virgin shall be with child, and shall bring forth a son, and 4 they shall call his name Emmanuel, which being interpreted is, God with us.

24 Then Joseph being raised from sleep did as the angel of the Lord had bidden him, and took unto him his wife:

25 And knew her not till she had brought forth "her firstborn son: and he called his name JESUS.

CHAPTER IL

1 The voice men out of the east are directed to Christ by a star. 11 They torship him, and after their presents. 14 Joseph faceth vito Egypt, with Jesus and his mother. 16 Herod stageth the chitters: 20 himself deth. 25 Christ to brought back again into Galilee to Nazareth.

NOW when "Jesus was born in Bethlehem of Judæa in the days of Herod the king, behold, there came wise nien b from the east to

Jerusalem,
2 Saying, Where is he that is born
King of the Jews? for we have seen dhis star in the east, and are come

to worship him. 3 When Herod the king had heard these things, he was troubled, and all Jerusalem with him.

4 And when he had gathered all the chief priests and scribes of the people together, she demanded of them where Christ should be born.

5 And they said unto him, In Beth-lehem of Judgea: for thus it is written by the prophet, 6 And thou Bethlehem, in the land John 7, 12.

Account Anno Domini. Luke 1. 27.

The Fifth Year be-fore the Common

\* Luke 1. 35. f Dout. 24. 1.

\* Luke 1. 35.

2 Gr. begotten. \* Luke 1. 31. 2 That is, Saviour, Heb.

7 Acts 4. 12. 4 5. 31. 4 13. 23. 38.

f Is. 7, 14.

4 Or his name shall be called.

Ex. 13. 2. Luke 2. 7,

The Fourth Year be-fore the Common Account called Anno Domini.

\* Luke 2. 4. 6. 7. <sup>3</sup> Gen. 10. 30. & 25. 6. 1 Kin. 4. 30. 4 Luke 2. 11.

d Num. 24. 17. Is. 60. 3. \* 2 Chr. 36. /2 Chr. 34. 13.

# Mal. 2. 7.

767

 Luke 3, 23, b Ps. 132. 11. Is. 11. 1. Jer. 23. 5. ch. 22. 42. John 7. 42. Acts 2. 30. & 13. 23. Rom. 1. 3. Gon. 12. 3. & 22. 18. Gal. 3. 16.

4 Gen. 21. \* Gen. 25. 26. f (len. 29. 95

# Gen. 38. 27, &c. Nuth 4. 18, &c. 1 Chr. 2. 5, 9, &c. 1 Sam. 16. 1. & 17. 12. 1 2 Sam. 12.

11 Chr. 3. 10, &c.

= 2 Kin. 20. 21. 1 Chr. 3, 13.

<sup>2</sup> Some read, Josias be-gat Jakim, and Jakim begat Je-ekonias. \* See 1 Chr. 3. 15, 16, ° 2 Kin. 24. 14, 15, 16, & 25, 11. 2 Chr. 36. 2 Cnr. 36. 10, 20. Jer. 27. 20. & 39. 9. & 52. 11, 15, 28, 29, 30. Dan. 1. 2.

FERR S. 2. & 5. 2. Neh. 12. 1. Hag. 1. 1.

P 1 Chr. 3. 17, 19.

Nazarene.

The Fourth Year be-fore the Common Account called f Rev. 2, 27.

l Pa. 72, 10.

3 Or, offered.

m Hcs. 11. 1.

i ch. 1. 20.

of Juda, art not the least among the princes of Juda: for out of thee shall come a Governor, that shall 2 rule my people Israel.
7 Then Herod, when he had pri-

vily called the wise men, enquired of them diligently what time the

star appeared. 2 Or. food.

8 And he sent them to Bethlehem, and said, Go and search diligently for the young child; and when ye have found him, bring me word again, that I may come and worship him also.

worship nim also.

9 When they had heard the king, they departed; and, lo, the star, which they saw in the east, went before them, till it came and stood over where the young child was.

10 When they saw the star, they re-

joiced with exceeding great joy.

11 ¶ And when they were come into the house, they saw the young child with Mary his mother, and fell down, and worshipped him: and when they had opened their treasures, they presented unto him gifts; gold, and frankincense, and myrrh.

12 And being warned of God in a dream that they should not return to Herod, they departed into their own country another way.

own country another way.

18 And when they were departed, behold, the angel of the Lord appeareth to Joseph in a dream, saying, Arise, and take the young child and his mother, and fee into Egypt, and be thou there until 1 bring thee word: for Herod will seek the young child to destroy him.

14 When he arose, he took the young child and his mother by night, and

departed into Egypt:

15 And was there until the death

16 And was there until the death of Herod: that it might be fulfilled which was spoken of the Lord by the prophet, saying, "Out of Egypt have I called my son.

16 ¶ Then Herod, when he saw that he was mocked of the wise men, was exceeding wroth, and sent forth, and slew all the children that ware in Betthehare and in all the were in Bethlehem, and in all the coasts thereof, from two years old and under, according to the time which he had diligently enquired

of the wise men.

17 Then was fulfilled that which was spoken by "Jeremy the pro-

phet, saying, 18 In Rama was there a voice heard. lamentation, and weeping, and great mourning, Rachel weeping for her children, and would not be comforted, because they are not.

19 ¶ But when Herod was dead, behold, an angel of the Lord appeareth

in a dream to Joseph in Egypt, 20 Saying, Arise, and take the young child and his mother, and go into the land of Israel: for they are dead which sought the young child's life. 21 And he arose, and took the young

and comest thou to me?

child and his mother, and came into the land of Israel.

22 But when he heard that Archelaus did reign in Judgea in the room of his father Herod, he was afraid to go thither: notwithstanding, being warned of God in a dream, he turned aside into the parts of Galilee:

23 And he came and dwelt in a city called P Nazareth: that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the prophets. He shall be called a

CHAPTER IIL

1 John preacheth: his office: life, and baptism. THe reprohendeth the Pharisess, 13 and bap-tizeth Christ in Jordan.

IN those days came "John the Baptist, preaching in the wilderness of Judma. 2 And saying, Repent ye: for the

kingdom of heaven is at hand. kingdom of neaven is at nand.

3 For this is be that was spoken of
by the prophet Esaias, saying, "The
voice of one crying in the wilderness, "Prepare ye the way of the
Lord, make his paths straight.

4 And the same John had his raiment of camel's hair, and a lea-thern girdle about his loins; and his meat was \*locusts and 'wild

honey.

5 Then went out to him Jerusalem, and all Judga, and all the

region round about Jordan, 6 'And were baptized of him in

Jordan, confessing their sins.
7 ¶ But when he saw many of the Pharisees and Sadducees come to his baptism, he said unto them,
"O generation of vipers, who hath
warned you to flee from "the wrath to come?

8 Bring forth therefore fruits 2 meet for repentance:

9 And think not to say within your-selves, "We have Abraham to our father: for I say unto you, that God is able of these stones to raise up children unto Abraham.

10 And now also the ax is laid unto the root of the trees: "therefore every tree which bringeth not forth good fruit is hewn down, and cast into the fire.

11 q I indeed baptize you with water unto repentance: but he that comcth after me is mightier than I, whose shoes I am not worthy to bear: 'he shall baptize you with the Holy Ghost, and with fire:

12 Whose fan is in his hand, and he will throughly purge his floor, and gather his wheat into the gar-ner; but he will burn up the chaff

with unquenchable fire.

18 ¶ "Then cometh Jesus "from Galilee to Jordan unto John, to be baptized of him.

14 But John forbad him, saying, I have need to be baptized of thee, Luke 3. 21 ch. 2. 22.

The Third Year be-Account Anno Domini.

ch. 3. 13. Luke 2. 39.

P John 1. 45. Judg. 13, 5, 18am, 1,11,

A. D. 26.

Mark 1. 4,
15.
Luke 3. 2.3.
John 1. 28. 10

Dan. 2. 44. ch. 4. 17. & 10. 7. # 10. 7.

1 ls. 40. 3.

Mark 1. 3.

Luke 3. 4.

John 1. 23. · Luke 1. 76. / Mark 1. 6. A Lev. 11. 22.

i 1 Sam. 14. 25, 26. k Mark 1, 5, Luke 3. 7. Acts 19. 4,

\*\* ch. 12. 34. & 23. 33. Luke 3. 7, 8, 9.

" Rom. 5. 9. 1 Thesa. 1. 2 Or, an-swerable to amend-

ment of o John 8, 33, 39. Acts 13. 26. Rom. 4. 1, 11, 16.

P ch. 7. 19. Luke 13. 7, 9. John 15, 6. Mark 1, 8. Luke 3, 16. John 1, 15, John 1, 1: 26, 33, Acts 1, 5, & 11, 16, & 19, 4,

Is. 4. 4. & 44. 3. B:al. 3. 2. Acts 2, 3, 4. 1 Cor. 12.

\* Mal. 3. 3. ' Mal. 4. 1. ch. 13. 30. A. D. 27. \* Mark 1. 9. Luke 3. 21.

The Third Year be-fore the Account called Anno Domini.

\* Jar. 31, 15.

| The tem   | ptation of Christ. St. MATTE   | EW, IV, V. He beginneth to   | preach.   |
|---|--|--|---|
| DOMINI<br>27.   | 15 And Jesus answering said unto him, Suffer & to be so now: for thus it becometh us to fulfil all righteousness. Then he suffered him.  | 15 The land of Zabulon, and the land of Nephthalim, by the way of the sea, beyond Jordan, Galilee of the Gentiles;   | Anno<br>DOMINI<br>31.                                   |
| Is. 11. 2.<br>& 42. 1.<br>Luke 3. 22.<br>John 1. 32,                                  | 16 And Jesus, when he was bap-<br>tized, went up straightway out of<br>the water: and, lo, the heavens were  | 16 The people which sat in dark-<br>ness saw great light; and to them<br>which sat in the region and shadow  | Is. 42. 7.<br>Luke 2. 32.                               |
| John 12.28.<br>b Ps. 2. 7.<br>Is. 42. 1.<br>ch. 12. 18.<br>& 17. 5.                   | opened unto him, and he saw the<br>Spirit of God descending like a dove,<br>and lighting upon him:<br>17 "And lo a voice from heaven,  | of death light is sprung up. 17 ¶ From that time Jesus be- gan to preach, and to say, "Re- pent: for the kingdom of heaven   | ** Mark 1.<br>14, 15.<br>* ch. 3. 2.<br>& 10. 7.        |
| Mark 1. 11.<br>Luke 9. 35.<br>Eph. 1. 6.<br>Col. 1. 13.<br>2 Pet. 1. 17.              | saying, <sup>5</sup> This is my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased.  CHAPTER IV.   | is at hand.  18 ¶ And Jesus, walking by the sca of Galilee, saw two brethren, Simon Pcalled Peter, and Andrew  | * Mark 1.<br>16, 17, 18.<br>Luke 5. 2.<br>P John 1. 42. |
|   | 1 Obrist fasteth, and is tempted. 11 The angels<br>minister note him. 13 He dwelleth in Ca-<br>pernaum, 17 beginneth to preach, 18 calleth<br>Peter, and Andrew, 21 James, and John,<br>23 and healeth all the diseased. | his brother, casting a net into the<br>sea: for they were fishers.<br>19 And he saith unto them, Follow<br>me, and I will make you fishers of  | f Luke 5.   |
| <ul> <li>Mark 1.</li> <li>12, &amp;c.</li> <li>Luke 4. 1,</li> <li>&amp;c.</li> </ul> | THEN was *Jesus led up of bthe spirit into the wilderness to be tempted of the devil.  | men.<br>20 And they straightway left their   | 10, 11.  Mark 10.  28. Luke 18.                         |
| b See 1 Kin.<br>18. 12.<br>Ezek. 3. 15.<br>& 8. 3.<br>& 11. 1, 24.<br>& 40. 2.        | 2 And when he had fasted forty days and forty nights, he was afterward an hungred. 3 And when the tempter came to  | nets, and followed him. 21 'And going on from thence, he saw other two brethren, James the son of Zebedee, and John his brother, in a ship with Zebedee their  | 28.<br>* Mark 1.<br>19, 20.<br>Luke 5, 10.              |
| & 43. 5.<br>Acts 8. 39.   | him, he said, If thou be the Son of<br>God, command that these stones be<br>made bread.<br>4 But he answered and said, It  | father, mending their nets; and he called them.  22 And they immediately left the ship and their father, and followed  | ł   |
| c Deut. 8. 3.   | is written, "Man shall not live by<br>bread alone, but by every word that<br>proceedeth out of the mouth of<br>God.  | him. 23 ¶ And Jesus went about all Gali-<br>lee, teaching in their synagogues,<br>and preaching "the gospel of the   | 'ch. 9. 35.<br>Mark 1.                                  |
| d Neh. 11.<br>1, 18.<br>Is. 48. 2.  | 5 Then the devil taketh him up a into the holy city, and setteth him on a pinnacle of the temple,  | kingdom, and healing all manner of sickness and all manner of disease among the people.  | 21, 39.<br>Luke 4. 15,<br>44.<br>* ch. 24. 14.          |
| & 52. 1.<br>ch. 27. 53.<br>Rov. 11. 2.<br>Ps. 91. 11.                                 | 6 And saith unto him, If thou be<br>the Son of God, cast thyself down:<br>for it is written, He shall give his   | 24 And his fame went throughout<br>all Syria: and they brought unto<br>him all sick people that were taken   | Mark 1. 14.<br>* Mark 1.<br>84.                         |
| 12,   | angels charge concerning thee: and in their hands they shall bear thee up, lest at any time thou dash thy foot against a stone.  7 Jesus said unto him, It is written  | with divers diseases and torments,<br>and those which were possessed with<br>devils, and those which were luna-<br>tick, and those that had the palsy;<br>and he healed them.  |   |
| ∫Deut. 6. 16.   | again, I Thou shalt not tempt the<br>Lord thy God.<br>8 Again, the devil taketh him up   | 25 And there followed him great<br>multitudes of people from Galilee,<br>and from Decapolis, and from Je-  | # Mark 3. 7.  |
|   | into an exceeding high mountain,<br>and sheweth him all the king-<br>doms of the world, and the glory of<br>them;  | rusalem, and from Judea, and from beyond Jordan.  CHAPTER V.   |   |
|   | 9 And saith unto him, All these<br>things will I give thee, if thou wilt<br>fall down and worship me.<br>10 Then saith Jesus unto him, Get   | 1 Christ beginneth his sermon in the mount:<br>3 declaring who are blessed, 13 who are the<br>sait of the earth, 14 the light of the world, the<br>city on an hill, 15 the candle: 17 that he<br>came to fulfil the law. 21 What it is to hill,<br>27 to commit adultery. 33 to mear: 38 ex- |   |
| # Deut. 6. 13.<br>& 10. 20.   | thee hence, Satan: for it is writ-<br>ten, Thou shalt worship the Lord   | horteth to suffer wrong, 44 to love even our enemies, 48 and to labour after perfectness.  A N D seeing the multitudes. a he   | 6 Wark 9 19   |

AND seeing the multitudes, a he went up into a mountain: and when he was set, his disciples came

unto him: 2 And he opened his mouth, and taught them, saying, 3 blessed are the poor in spirit: for

their's is the kingdom of heaven. 4 Blessed are they that mourn: for

they shall be comforted. 5 d Blessed are the meek: for they shall inherit the carth.

6 Blessed are they which do hunger and thirst after righteousness: for they shall be filled.

Luke 6. 20. Ree Ps. 51. 17. Pro. 1c. 19. & 29. 23. Is. 57. 15. & 66. 2. Is. 61. 2. 3. Luke 6. 21. Join 16. 20. 2 Cor. 1. 7. Rev. 21. 4. d Fa. 37. 11. \* See Rom. 4. 13. / In. 55, 1.

\* Mark 3.13.

\*Deut. 6. 13. & 10. 20. Josh. 24.

14. 1 Sam. 7. 3.

4 Heb. 1. 14.

A. D. 30, Mark I. 14, Luke 3, 20, & 4, 14, 31, John 4, 43.

2 Or, deli-vered up. A. D. 21.

serve.

unto him.

saying,

thy God, and him only shalt thou

11 Then the devil leaveth him, and,

behold, hangels came and ministered

12 T Now when Jesus had heard that John was 2 cast into prison, he

that John was zeast into prison, ne departed into Gallie;

13 And leaving Nazareth, he came and dwelt in Capernaum, which is upon the sea coast, in the borders of Zabulon and Nephthalim:

14 That it might be fulfilled which was graden by Easts the morphet.

was spoken by Esaias the prophet,

Anno DOMINI 81. Pr. 41, 1, th. 6, 14, Mark 11, 25. 2 Tim. 1.16. Heb. 6. 10. Jam. 2. 13. A Ps. 15. 2. A 24. 4. Heb. 12. 14. 1 Cor.13.12. 1 John 3. 2 % 2 Cor. 4. 17. 2 Tim. 2.12. 1 Pet. 3. 14. ł Luke 6. 22. m 1 Pet. 4. 2 Gr. lying. \* Luke 6.23. Acts 5.41. Bom. 5.3. Jam. 1.2. 1 Pet. 4.13. º 2 Chr. 36. 16. Nah. 9. 26. ch. 23. 34, 37. 37. Acts 7. 52. 1 Thees. 2. P Mark 9.50. Luke 14. 34, 35. Prov. 4. 18. Phil. 2. 15. Mark 4.21. Luke 8.16. & 11.38. 3 The word in the ori-ginal sig-nifieth a measure containing about a pint less than a peck. 1 Pet. 2. 12.

t John 15, 8, 1 Cor. 14. \* Rom. 3. 31. & 10. 4. Gal. 3. 24. \* Luke 16. Jam. 2. 10.

Rom. 9. 31.

\* Ex. 20. 13. Deut. 5. 17. <sup>5</sup> 1 John 3. 15.

4 Or,

5 That is, Vain fellow, 2 Sam. 6. Jam. 2. 20. d ch. 8. 4. & 23. 19.

'See Job 42. 8. ch. 18. 19. 1 Tim. 2. 8. 1 Pet. 3. 7.

7 Blessed are the merciful: for they shall obtain mercy.

8 Blessed are the pure in heart:

for they shall see God.

9 Blessed are the peacemakers: for they shall be called the children of God.

10 Blessed are they which are persecuted for righteousness' sake: for their's is the kingdom of heaven.

their's is the kingdom of neaven.

11 Blessed are ye, when men shall
revile you, and persecute you, and
shall say all manner of "evil against
you \*faisely, for my sake.

12 "Rejoice, and be exceeding glad:

for great is your reward in heaven: for so persecuted they the prophets which were before you.
13 ¶ Ye are the salt of the earth:

but if the salt have lost his savour, wherewith shall it be salted? it is thenceforth good for nothing, but to be cast out, and to be trodden under foot of men.

14 9 Ye are the light of the world.

A city that is set on an hill cannot be hid.

15 Noither do men 'light a candle, and put it under 'a bushel, but on a candlestick; and it giveth light unto all that are in the house.

16 Let your light so shine before 16 Let your ignt so since before men, 'that they may see your good works, and 'glorify your Father which is in heaven. 17 ¶ "Think not that I am come to destroy the law, or the prophets:

I am not come to destroy, but to fulfil

18 For verily I say unto you, \*Till heaven and earth pass, one jot or one tittle shall in no wise pass from

the law, till all be fulfilled.

19 Whosoever therefore shall break one of these least commandments, and shall teach men so, he shall be called the least in the kingdom of heaven: but whosoever shall do and teach them, the same shall be called great in the kingdom of heaven.

20 For I say unto you, That except your righteousness shall exceed \*the righteousness of the scribes and Pharisees, ye shall in no case enter into

risees, we shall in no case enter into the kingdom of heaven, 21 ¶ Ye have heard that it was sald 4 by them of old time, "Thou shalt not kill; and whoseever shall kill shall be in danger of the judgment:

22 But I say unto you, That by who-soever is angry with his brother without a cause shall be in danger of the judgment: and whosever shall say to his brother, <sup>5</sup> Raca, shall be in danger of the council: but whosever shall say, Thou fool, shall be in danger of hell fire.

23 Therefore dif thou bring thy gift to the altar, and there rememberest that thy brother hath ought against

thee; 24 Leave there thy gift before the

altar, and go thy way; first be re-conciled to thy brother, and then come and offer thy gift.

25 Agree with thine adversary quickly. whiles thou art in the way with him; lest at any time the adversary deliver thee to the judge, and the judge deliver thee to the officer, and

thou be east into prison. 26 Verily I say unto thee, Thou shalt by no means come out thence, till thou hast paid the uttermost farthing.

27 T Ye have heard that it was said by them of old time, "Thou shalt not commit adultery:

28 But I say unto you, That whoso-ever blooketh on a woman to lust after her hath committed adultery with her already in his heart,

29 \* And if thy right eye 2 offend thee, pluck it out, and east it from thee: for it is profitable for thee that one of thy members should perish, and not that thy whole body should be cast into hell.

snound be east into neu.

30 And if thy right hand offend
thee, cut it off, and east it from
thee: for it is profitable for the
that one of thy members should
perish, and not that thy whole body should be cast into hell.

31 It hath been said, "Whoso-ever shall put away his wife, let him give her a writing of divorcement :

32 But I say unto you, That "whosoever shall put away his wife, saving for the cause of fornication, causeth her to commit adultery: and whosoever shall marry her that is divorced committeth adultery.

33 ¶ Again, ye have heard that 'it hath been said by them of old time, 'P Thou shalt not forswear thyself, but q shalt perform unto the Lord thine

34 But I say unto you, 'Swear not at all; neither by heaven; for it is 'God's throne:

35 Nor by the earth; for it is his footstool: neither by Jerusalem; for it is the city of the great

36 Neither shalt thou swear by thy head, because thou canst not make one hair white or black,

one nair winte of black. 37 "But let your communication be, Yea, yea; Nay, nay: for what-soever is more than these cometh of evil.

38 ¶ Ye have heard that it hath been said, \*An eye for an eye, and a tooth for a tooth:

39 But I say unto you, That ye resist not evil: but whosoever shall smite thee on thy right cheek, turn to him the other also.

40 And if any man will sue thee at the law, and take away thy coat, let him have thy cloke also,

41 And whosoever a shall compel thee to go a mile, go with him twain.

DOMINI 81.

/ Pro. 25, 8, Luko 12, 58, 59,

AEx. 20. 14. Deut. 5, 18.

Job 31. 1. Prov. 6, 25. See Gen. 34. 2. 2 Sam.11.2. ch. 18. 8, 9. Mark 9. 43,—47, 2 Or, do cause thee to offend.

l See ch. 19. 12. Rom. 8. 13. 1 Cor. 9. 27. Col. 3. 5.

\*\* Deu. 24. 1.
Jer. 3. 1.
Sec ch. 19.
3. &c.
Mark 10.
2. &c.
\* ch. 19. 9.
Luke 16.
18.
Rom. 7. 3.
1 Cor. 7.

° ch. 28, 16,

Ex. 20. 7. Lev. 19. 12. Num. 30. 2. Deut. 5. 11. 9 Deu. 23. 23. r ch. 23, 16, 18, 22, Jam. 5, 12, \* Is. 66, 1.

t Pa. 48, 2, & 87, 3,

" Col. 4. 6. Jam. 5. 12.

" Ex. 21. 24. Lev. 24, 20, Deut. 19, 21, 21. # Pro. 20, 22. & 24, 29. Luke 6, 29. Rom. 12, 17, 19. 1 Cor. 6, 7. 1 Thess. 5, 15. 1 Pet. 3. 9.

Is. 50, 6. Lam. 3, 30. eh. 27, 32. Mark 15. 21. DOMINI 81. 5 Deut. 15. 8, 10. Luke 6, 20. Lev. 19. 18.

of thee turn not thou away.
48 ¶ Ye have heard that it hath been said, Thou shalt love thy neighbour, and hate thine enemy. 44 But I say unto you, Love your enemies, bless them that curse you, do good to them that hate you, and pray for them which despitefully

42 Give to him that asketh thee,

and from him that would borrow

use you, and persecute you;
45 That ye may be the children of
your Father which is in heaven: for
he maketh his sun to rise on the evil and on the good, and sendeth rain on the just and on the unjust.

46 For if ye love them which love you, what reward have ye? do not even the publicans the same?

47 And if ye salute your brethren only, what do ye more than others?

do not even the publicans so?

48 Be ye therefore perfect, even as your Father which is in heaven is perfect.

CHAPTER VI.

CHAPTER VI.

1 Ohrist continueth his sermon in the mount, speaking of alms, 5 prayer, 14 forgiving our brethern, 16 fasting, 19 where our treasure is to be laid up, 24 of serving God, and mammon: 25 exhortes host to be careful for worldly things: 33 but to seek God's kington.

TAKE heed that ye do not your 2 alms before men, to be seen of them: otherwise ye have no reward 3 of your Father which is in heaven

2 Therefore "when thou doest thine alms, 4do not sound a trumpet be-fore thee, as the hypocrites do in the synagogues and in the streets, that they may have glory of men. Verily I say unto you, They have their reward.

8 But when thou doest alms, let not thy left hand know what thy right hand doeth:

4 That thine alms may be in secret: and thy Father which seeth in secret himself b shall reward thee openly.

5 ¶ And when thou prayest, thou shalt not be as the hypocrites are: for they love to pray standing in the synagogues and in the corners of the streets, that they may be seen of men. Verily I say unto you, They have their reward.

6 But thou, when thou prayest, enter into thy closet, and when thou hast shut thy door, pray to thy Father which is in secret; and thy Father which seeth in secret shall

reward thee openly. 7 But when ye pray, duse not vain repetitions, as the heathen do: for they think that they shall be heard for their much speaking.

8 Be not ye therefore like unto them: for your Father knoweth what things ye have need of, before ye ask him.

9 After this manner therefore pray
ye: four Father which art in hea-

ven. Hallowed be thy name.

10 Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done in earth. \* as it is in heaven. 11 Give us this day our 'daily bread. 12 And 'forgive us our debts, as we

forgive our debtors.

18 'And lead us not into temptation, but "deliver us from evil: "For thine is the kingdom, and the power, and the glory, for ever. Amen.

14 ° For if ye forgive men their

also forgive you:

15 But p if ye forgive not men their

15 But p if ye forgive not men their trespasses, neither will your Father forgive your trespasses.

16 T Moreover when ye fast, be not, as the hypocrites, of a sad countenance: for they disfigure their faces, that they may appear unto men to fast. Verily I say unto you, They have their reward.

17 But thou, when thou fastest, anoint thine head, and wash thy face:

18 That thou appear not unto men to fast, but unto thy Father which is in secret: and thy Father, which seeth in secret, shall reward thee openly.

19 1 Lay not up for yourselves treasures upon earth, where moth and rust doth corrupt, and where thieves break through and steal:

20 But lay up for yourselves treasures in heaven, where neither moth nor rust doth corrupt, and where thieves do not break through nor steal:

21 For where your treasure is, there will your heart be also.
22 "The light of the body is the eye:

whole body shall be full of light.

But if thine eye be evil, thy
whole body shall be full of darkness. If therefore the light that is in thee be darkness, how great is that darkness!

24 ¶ "No man can serve two masters: for either he will hate the one, and love the other; or else he will hold to the one, and despise the other. YYe cannot serve God and mammon.

25 Therefore I say unto you, Take no thought for your life, what ye shall eat, or what ye shall drink; nor yet for your body, what ye shall put on. Is not the life more than meat,

and the body than raiment?
26 "Behold the fowls of the air: for they sow not, neither do they reap, nor gather into barns; yet your heavenly Father feedeth them. Are ye not much better than they?

27 Which of you by taking thought can add one cubit unto his stature? 28 And why take ye thought for raiment? Consider the lilies of the

raiment: Consider the lines of the field, how they grow; they toil not, neither do they spin: 29 And yet I say unto you, That even Solomon in all his glory was

not arrayed like one of these.

DOMINI 81. ch. 26, 39, 42. Acts 21. 14. APs. 103. 20, f See Job 23. 12. Prov. 30. 8. # ch. 18, 21, åc. tc.
l ch. 26. 41.
Luke 22.
40, 46.
1 Cor. 10.
13.
2 Pet. 2. 9.
Rev. 3. 10. = John 17. \*1 Chr. 29. 11.

\* Mark 11.

25, 26.
Eph. 4. 32.
Col. 3. 13. <sup>9</sup> ch. 18. 35. Jam. 2. 13. <sup>9</sup> Is. 58. 5. Ruth 3. 3. Dan. 10. 3.

Prov. 23. 4. 17. Heb. 13. 5. Jam. 5. 1, t ch. 19. 21. Luke 12. 33, 34. & 18. 22. 1 Tim. 6. 1 Pot. 1. 4.

" Luke 11. 34, 36.

" Luke 16. 13.

7 Gal. 1. 10. 1 Tim. 6. Jam. 4. 4. 1 John 2. Luke 12. 22, 23. Phil. 4. 6. 1 Pet. 5. 7. Job 38, 41, Ps. 147, 9, Luke 12, 24, &c.

d Deu. 23. 6. Ps. 41. 10.

Luke 6, 27. 35. Rom. 12. 14, 20. 14, 20. f Luke 23. 34. Acts 7. 60. 1 Cor. 4.12,

13. 1 Pet. 2. 23. 4 3. 9. Job 25. 3. A Luke 0. 32. A Luke 0.32.

Gen. 17. 1.

Lev. 11. 44.

& 19. 2.

Luke 6. 36.

Col. 1. 28.

& 4. 12.

Jam. 1. 4.

1 Pet. 1. 15,

16. 4 Eph. 5. 1.

2 Or, righteousness, Deu. 24. 13. Ps. 112. 9. Dan. 4. 27. 2 Cor. 9. 9,

3 Or, with. a Rom. 12. 8. 4 Or, cause not a trumpet to be sounded.

b Luke 14.

<sup>4</sup> Eccles. 5, 2.

° 2 Kin. 4.

• 1 Kin. 18. 26, 29,

/ Luke 11.

.... DOMENT 31.

3. 13. Ps. 37. 25. Mark 10.

30. Luke 12.

30 Wherefore, if God so clothe the grass of the field, which to day is, and to morrow is east into the oven, shall he not much more clothe you,

O ye of little faith? 31 Therefore take no thought, saying, What shall we eat? or, What shall we drink? or, Wherewithal

shall we be clothed? 32 (For after all these things do the Gentiles seek:) for your heavenly Father knoweth that ye have need

of all these things. 88 But seek ye first the kingdom of God, and his rightcousness; and all these things shall be added unto

you. 84 Take therefore no thought for 1 Tim. 4. 8. the morrow: for the morrow shall take thought for the things of itself. Sufficient unto the day is the evil thereof.

CHAPTER VII.

1 Christ ending his sermon in the mount, re-proveth reak judgment, a forbiddeth to cast holy things to dop, 7 exhorteth to prayer, 13 to enter in at the strait gale, 15 to become of false prophets, 21 not to be hencer, but doers of the word: 24 the house builded on a rock, 25 and not on the sand. JUDGE a not, that ye be not

Luke 6. 37. Rom. 2. 1. & 1 i. 3, 4, 10, 13. 1 Cor. 4. 3, 5. Jam. 4, 11, Mark 4. 24. Luke 6. 38. Luke 6, 41,

judged. 2 For with what judgment ye judge, ye shall be judged: and with what measure ye mete, it shall be measured to you again.

8 And why beholdest thou the mote that is in thy brother's eye, but considerest not the beam that is in

thine own eye?
4 Or how wilt thou say to thy brother, Let me pull out the mote out of thine eye; and, behold, a beam is in thine own eye?

5 Thou hypocrite, first cast out the beam out of thine own eye; and then shalt thou see clearly to cast out the mote out of thy brother's eye.
6 ¶ dGive not that which is holy

d Prov. 9. 7, 8. & 23. 9. Acts 13. 45, 46.

ch. 21. 22. Mark 11.

Mark 11. 24. Luke 11. 9, 10. & 18. 1. John 14.13. & 15. 7. & 16. 23. 24. Jam.1. 5, 6. 1 John 3.

22. & 5. 14, 15,

Prov. 8. 17. Jer. 29. 12, 13.

Juke 11.

4 Gen. 6. 5.

pearls before swine, lest they trample them under their feet, and turn again and rend you.
7 ¶ 'Ask, and it shall be given you; seek, and ye shall find; knock, and it shall be opened unto you:

unto the dogs, neither cast ye your

8 For fevery one that asketh receiveth; and he that seeketh findeth; and to him that knocketh it shall be opened,
9 Or what man is there of you.

whom if his son ask bread, will he give him a stone?

10 Or if he ask a fish, will he give him a serpent?

11 If ye then, heing evil, know how to give good gifts unto your children, how much more shall your Father which is in heaven give good things to them that ask him?

12 Therefore all things whatsoever ye would that men should do to you, do ye even so to them: for \*this is do ye even so to them: f Gal. 5. 14. the law and the prophets.

18 T Enter ye in at the strait gate: for wide to the gate, and broad to the way, that leadeth to destruc-tion, and many there be which go in thereat:

14 2 Because strait is the gate, and narrow is the way, which leadeth unto

life, and few there be that find it.
15 7 "Beware of false prophets,
"which come to you in sheep's clothing, but inwardly they are "ravening WOLVER

wolves.

16 \*\*Ye shall know them by their fruits. \*\*Do men gather grapes of thorns, or figs of thistles.

17 Even so \*every good tree bringeth forth good fruit; but a corrupt tree bringeth forth evil fruit.

18 A good tree cannot bring forth

evil fruit, neither can a corrupt tree bring forth good fruit.

19 Every tree that bringeth not forth good fruit is hewn down, and

cast into the fire.

20 Wherefore by their fruits ye shall know them.

21 T Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven.

22 Many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord, have we "not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful works?
23 And "then will I profess unto

them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity. 24 ¶ Therefore whosoever heareth

these sayings of mine, and doeth them, I will liken him unto a wise man, which built his house upon a rock:

25 And the rain descended, and the floods came, and the winds blew, and beat upon that house; and it fell not: for it was founded upon a rock.

26 And every one that heareth these sayings of mine, and doeth them not, shall be likened unto a foolish man, which built his house upon the sand:

27 And the rain descended, and the floods came, and the winds blew, and beat upon that house; and it fell:

and great was the fall of it.

28 And it came to pass, when Jesus had ended these sayings, "the people were astonished at his doctrine:

29 b For he taught them as one having authority, and not as the scribes,

CHAPTER VIII.

2 Christ cleansch the leper, 5 healeth the cen-turion's servant. 14 Peter's mother in law, 16 and many other disenced; 13 heveth hove he is to be followed; 23 stilleth the tempest on the sea, 22 driveth the doubt out of two men possessed, 31 and suffereth them to go into the suize.

WHEN he was come down from the mountain, great multitudes followed him.

2 "And, behold, there came a leper

DOMINI

31. Luke 13.

3 Or. How.

Den. 13. 3. Jer. 23. 16. ch. 24. 4, 5, 11, 24. 11, 24. Mark 13. 22. Rom. 16. 17, 18. Eph. 5. 6. Col. 2. 8. 2 Pet. 2. 1,

2.3. 1 John 4.1. Mic. 3. 5. 2 Tim. 3. 5. • Acta 20. 29, 30.

yer. 20. ch. 12, 33. f Luke 6. 43,

r Jer. 11, 19, ch. 12, 39, ch. 3, 10, Luke 3, 9, John 15, 2, 6,

t Hos. 8. 2. ch. 25. 11, 12.

12. Luke 6, 46, & 18, 25, Acts 19, 13, Rom. 2, 13, Jam. 1, 22, "Num. 24. 4. John 11. 51. 1 Cor. 13. 2. " ch. 25. 12. Luke 13. 25, 27. 2 Tim. 2.19.

Fs. 5. 5, & 6. 8, ch. 25, 41, Luke 6. 47,

ch. 13, 51. Mark 1, 22. & 6. 2. Luke 4. 32. b John 7. 46.

a Mark 1. 40, &c. Luke 5. 12,

/ Luke 6, 31. 4 Lev. 19.18. ch. 22. 40. Rom. 13. 8,

772

| p  |   |   |  |
|--|---|---|--|
|  | urion's servant healed. St. MATT  |   |  |
| Anno<br>DOMINI   | and worshipped him, saying, Lord, if<br>thou wilt, thou canst make me clean.                        | air have nests; but the Son of man hath not where to lay his head.  | DOMIN:1                                |
| 31.  | R And Jesus put forth his hand.   | 21 PAnd another of his disciples<br>said unto him, Lord, suffer me first  | 81.                                    |
|  | and touched him saying, I will; be<br>thou clean. And immediately his                               | to go and bury my latiner.  | F Luke 9.50,<br>60.                    |
|  | leprosy was cleansed. 4 And Jesus saith unto him, b See   | 22 But Jesus said unto him, Follow<br>me; and let the dead bury their   | 7 See 1 Kin.<br>19. 20.                |
| 6 ch. 9. 30.<br>Mark 5.43.   | thou tell no man; but go thy way.   | dead.   |  |
| Lev. 14. 3,  | shew thyself to the priest, and offer<br>the gift that Moses commanded, for                         | 23 ¶ And when he was entered into a ship, his disciples followed him.   |  |
| 4. 10.<br>Luko 5, 14.  | a testimony unto them.  | 24 And, behold, there arose a great   | "Mark 4.87,                            |
| d Luke 7. 1,   | 5 ¶ dAnd when Jesus was entered into Capernaum, there came unto                                     | tempest in the sea, insomuch that<br>the ship was covered with the waves:   | Luke 8. 23,                            |
|  | him a centurion, beseeching him,  | but he was asleep.  |  |
|  | 6 And saying, Lord, my servant lieth<br>at home sick of the palsy, grievously                       | 25 And his disciples came to him,<br>and awoke him, saying, Lord, save  |  |
|  | tormented. 7 And Jesus saith unto him, I will   | us: we perish. 26 And he saith unto them, Why   |  |
|  | come and heal him.  | are ye fearful, O ye of little faith?<br>Then he arose, and rebuked the   |  |
| • Luke 15.   | 8 The centurion answered and said,<br>Lord, 'I am not worthy that thou                              | Then 'he arose, and rebuked the winds and the sca; and there was a  | * Ps. 65, 7.<br>& 89, 9,<br>& 107, 29, |
| 19, 21.<br>f Ps. 107, 20.  | shouldest come under my roof: but   | great calm.   | & 107, 29.                             |
| J 1 8. 101 . 20.   | speak the word only, and my servant shall be healed.  | 27 But the men marvelled, saying,<br>What manner of man is this, that even  |  |
|  | 9 For I am a man under authority,<br>having soldiers under me: and I say                            | the winds and the sea obey him! 28 ¶ 'And when he was come to   | * Mark 5. 1,                           |
|  | to this man, Go, and he goeth; and to another, Come, and he cometh;                                 | the other side into the country of  | år.<br>Luke 8, 26,                     |
|  | and to my servant, Do this, and he  | the Gergesenes, there met him two<br>possessed with devils, coming out of   | ác.                                    |
|  | doeth it.   | the tombs, exceeding fierce, so that  |  |
|  | 10 When Jesus heard it, he marvelled, and said to them that followed, Verily I say unto you, I have | no man might pass by that way.<br>29 And, behold, they cried out, say-  |  |
|  | lowed, Verily I say unto you, I have<br>not found so great faith, no, not in                        | ing, What have we to do with thee, Jesus, thou Son of God? art thou   |  |
|  | Israel.   | come hither to torment us before  |  |
| <sup>g</sup> Gen. 12. 3.<br>Is. 2. 2, 3.<br>& 11. 10.<br>Mal. 1. 1i. | 11 And I say unto you, That many shall come from the cast and west,                                 | the time? 30 And there was a good way off   |  |
| Mal. 1. 1i.<br>Luke 13.  | and shall sit down with Abraham,  | 30 And there was a good way off<br>from them an herd of many swine  |  |
| 29.  | and Isaac, and Jacob, in the king-<br>dom of heaven.  | feeding.<br>31 So the devils besought him, say-   |  |
| & 11. 18.<br>& 14. 27.   | 12 But the children of the king-<br>dom shall be cast out into outer                                | ing, If thou cast us out, suffer us to<br>go away into the herd of swine.   |  |
| 160m. 15. 9,   | darkness: there shall be weeping  | 32 And he said unto them, Go. And   |  |
| Eph. 3. 6.<br>4 ch. 21. 43.  | and gnashing of teeth.  13 And Jesus said unto the centu-   | when they were come out, they went into the herd of swine: and, behold,   |  |
| 6 ch. 13. 42,<br>50. & 22. 13.<br>& 24. 51.<br>& 25. 30.             | rion, Go thy way; and as thou hast<br>believed, so be it done unto thee.                            | the whole herd of swine ran violently   |  |
| # 25. 30.<br>Luke 13.  | And his servant was healed in the   | down a steep place into the sea, and perished in the waters.  |  |
| 28.<br>2 Pot. 2, 17.   | selfsame hour.  14 ¶ And when Jesus was come  | 33 And they that kept them fled, and went their ways into the city, and told  |  |
| Jude 13.   | into Peter's house, he saw his wife's   | every thing, and what was befallen  |  |
| <sup>1</sup> Mark 1.<br>29, 30, 31.<br>Luke 4. 38,                   | mother laid, and sick of a fever.  15 And he touched her hand, and                                  | to the possessed of the devils.  84 And, behold, the whole city came  | " See Deut.                            |
| 30.<br>11 Cor. 9. 5.   | the fever left her: and she arose,  | out to meet Jesus: and when they saw him, "they besought him that   | 5, 25,<br>1 Kin, 17,<br>18,            |
| "Mark 1.   | and ministered unto them.  16 ¶ "When the even was come,  | he would depart out of their coasts.  | Luke 5. 8.<br>Acta 16.39.              |
| 32, &c.<br>Luke 4. 40,<br>41.  | they brought unto him many that<br>were possessed with devils: and he                               | CHAPTER IX.   |  |
|  | cast out the spirits with his word,   | 2 Christ curing one sick of the palsy, 9 calleth<br>Matthew from the receipt of custom, 10 eateth<br>with publicans and sinners, 14 defendeth   |  |
|  | and healed all that were sick:  17 That it might be fulfilled which                                 | with publicans and sinners, 14 defendeth his disciples for not fasting. 20 cureth the   |  |
|  | was spoken by Esaias the prophet, saying, "Himself took our infirmi-                                | maturer from the very surers. 14 defends the will publicans and sinvers. 14 defends the bis disciples for not facility. 20 cures the bis disciples some 23 vaint from death Jairus' daughter. 27 girch sight to two thind must be defended a dumb man passessed of a devil. |  |
| " I. 53. 4.<br>1 Pet. 2. 24.   | ties, and bare our sicknesses.  18 1 Now when Jesus saw great                                       | 30 and nath computation of the manifester   |  |
|  | 18 Now when Jesus saw great<br>multitudes about him, he gave com-                                   | AND he entered into a ship, and passed over, and came into his own city:  | ech. 4. 18.                            |
|  | mandment to depart unto the other   |   |  |
| • Luke 9. 57,  | side.<br>19 And a certain scribe came, and  | 2 hAnd, behold, they brought to him<br>a man sick of the palsy, lying on a bed:   | 8 Mark 2, 3,<br>Luke 5, 18,            |
| <b>5</b> 8.  | said unto him, Master, I will follow  | and Jesus seeing their faith said unto  | • ch. 8. 10.                           |
|  | the whithersoever thou goest.  20 And Jesus saith unto him, The                                     | the sick of the palsy; Son, be of good cheer; thy sins be forgiven thee.  |  |
|  | foxes have holes, and the birds of the  |   | <u> </u>                               |
|  | -   |   |  |

81.

25. Luke 8. 43.

\* Luke 7. 50. & 8. 48. & 17. 19. & 18. 42.

"Mark 5.38. Luke 8.51.

See 2 Chr.

4 Acts 20, 10,

2 Or, this fame.

<sup>u</sup> ch. 15. 22. & 20. 30, 31. Mark 10. 47. 48. Luke 18. 38, 39.

<sup>2</sup> ch. 8. 4. & 12. 16. & 17. 9. Luke 5. 14.

Mark 7.36.

<sup>2</sup> See ch. 12.

Ĺuko 11.

<sup>b</sup> Mark 6. 6. Luke 13. 22.

ch. 4. 23.

d Mark 6. 34.

3 Or, were tired and lay down. Num. 27.

17. 1 Kin. 22. 17. Ezek. 34. 5. Zech. 10. 2.

/ Luke 10. 2. John 4. 35.

2 Thees. 3. 1.

20 ¶ And, behold, a woman, which was diseased with an issue of blood twelve years, came behind him, and touched the hem of his garment:

may but touch his garment, I shall be whole

22 But Jesus turned him about, and when he saw her, he said, Daugh-ter, be of good comfort; thy faith hath made thee whole. And the woman was made whole from that

25 But when the people were put forth, he went in, and took her by the hand, and the maid arose.

28 And when he was come into the house, the blind men came to him:

29 Then touched he their eves, say ing, According to your faith be it

unto you. 80 And their eyes were opened; and

31 But they, when they were departed, spread abroad his fame in all that country.

82 T 'As they went out, behold, they brought to him a dumb man

33 And when the devil was cast out, the dumb spake; and the multitudes marvelled, saying, It was never so seen in Israel.

34 But the Pharisces said, "He casteth out devils through the prince of the devils.

<sup>4</sup> ch. 12, 24, Mark 3, 22, Luke 11, 15, 35 b And Jesus went about all the synagogues, and preaching the gospel of the kingdom, and healing every people.

36 ¶ dBut when he saw the multitudes, he was moved with compassion on them, because they sfainted, and were scattered abroad, sas sheep hav-

37 Then saith he unto his disciples, The harvest truly is plenteous, but

38 Pray ye therefore the Lord of the harvest, that he will send forth labourers into his harvest.

DOMINI " Mark 5.

21 For she said within herself, If I

hour.
23 'And when Jesus came into the ruler's house, and saw 'the minstrels and the people making a

24 He said unto them, Give place: for the maid is not dead, but sleepeth. And they laughed him to scorn.

26 And 2 the fame hereof went abroad into all that land.

27 ¶ And when Jesus departed thence, two blind men followed him, crying, and saying, "Thou son of David, have mercy on us.

and Jesus saith unto them, Believe ye that I am able to do this? They said unto him, Yea, Lord.

Jesus straitly charged them, saying, \* See that no man know it.

possessed with a devil.

cities and villages, 'teaching in their sickness and every disease among the

ing no shepherd.

the labourers are few;

sat at meat in the house, behold, many publicans and sinners came and sat down with him and his disciples. Il And when the Pharisees saw it,

are sick.

repentance.

fast not?

they fast.

made worse.

they said unto his disciples, Why eateth your Master with publicans and sinners?

12 But when Jesus heard that, he

said unto them, They that be whole need not a physician, but they that

18 But go ye and learn what that meanth, 'I will have mercy, and not sacrifice: for I am not come to call the righteous, but sinners to

14 Then came to him the disciples of John, saying, Why do we and the

Pharisecs fast oft, but thy disciples

15 And Jesus said unto them, Can mthe children of the bridechamber

mourn, as long as the bridegroom is with them? but the days will come, when the bridegroom shall be

taken from them, and "then shall

16 No man putteth a piece of 2 new

cloth unto an old garment, for that

which is put in to fill it up taketh from the garment, and the rent is

17 Neither do men put new wine into old bottles: else the bottles

break, and the wine runneth out,

and the bottles perish: but they put new wine into new bottles, and

both are preserved.

18 ¶°While he spake these things unto them, behold, there came a

certain ruler, and worshipped him, saying, My daughter is even now dead; but come and lay thy hand

upon her, and she shall live.

19 And Jesus arose, and followed him, and so did his disciples.

eh. 11. 19. Luke 5. 30. & 15. 2. A Gal. 2, 15.

Hos. 6. 6. Mic. 6. 6, 7, 8. ch. 12. 7. 1 Tim. 1.

l Mark 2. 18, &c. Luko 5. 33, &c. & 18, 12, ™ John 3. 29.

\* Acts 13. 2, 3. & 14. 23. 1 Cor. 7. 5. 2 Or, raw, or, un-wrought cioth.

• Mark 5. 22, &c. Juke 8, 41,

774

#### DOMINI 81.

\* Mark 3. 13, 14. à 6. 7. Luke 6. 13. 2 Or. over.

John 1. 42.

c Luke 6. 15. Acts 1, 19. d John 13. ch. 4. 15.

f See 2 Kin. 17. 21. John 4. 9, ¢ ch. 15. 24. Acts 13. 46. Acts 13. 10 A Is. 53. 6. Jer. 50. 6, 17. Exek. 34.

5, 6, 16. 1 Pet. 2, 25. i Luke 9. 2. tch. 3. 2. & 4. 17. Luko 10. 9. Acts 8, 18,

20. m 1 Sam. 9. 7. Mark 6. 8. Luke 9. 3. & 10. 4. & 22. 35. 3 Or, Get. " Seo Mark 6. 8.

4 Gr. a staff. • Luke 10. 7. 1 Cor. 9. 7. &c. 1 Tim. 5.18.

Placke 10.8 7 Luke 10.5. r Pa. 35, 13, Mark 6, 11, Luke 9, 5, & 10, 10, 11,

\* Neh. 5. 13. Acts 13. 51. & 18. 6. \* ch. 11, 22, \* Luke 10. 3. Fph. 5. 15.

1 Cor. 14. 20. Phil. 2. 15. 5 Or, simple. ch. 24. 9. Mark 13.9. Luke 12. 11. & 21.12. b Acts 5, 40.

Acts 12. 1. & 24. 10. & 25. 7, 23. 9 Tim. 4. 16. Mark 13. 11, 12, 13. Luke 12,11. & 21, 14, 15. CHAPTER X.

1 Christ sendeth out his twelve apostles, enabling them with power to do miracles, 5 giveth them their charge, teacheth them. 16 comforteth them against persecutions: 40 and promiseth a blessing to those that receive them.

AND "when he had called unto him his twelve disciples, he gave them power "against unclean spirits, to cast them out, and to heal all manner of sickness and all manner of disease.

2 Now the names of the twelve a-2 Now the names of the twelve apostles are these; The first, Simon, who is called Peter, and Andrew his brother; James the son of Zebede, and John his brother; 3 Philip, and Bartholomew; Thomas, and Matthew the publican; James the son of Alphæus, and Lebbeus, whose surname was Thaddeus; Judes

4 Simon the Canaanite, and Judas d Iscarlot, who also betrayed him. 5 These twelve Jesus sent forth, and

commanded them, saying, fo not into the way of the Gentiles, and into any city of the Samaritans enter ye not:

6 But go rather to the \*lost sheep of the house of Israel.

7 And as ye go, preach, saying, The kingdom of heaven is at hand. 8 Heal the sick, cleanse the lepers, raise the dead, cast out devils: 'freely ye have received, freely give.

9 "3 Provide neither gold, nor silver, nor "brass in your purses,

10 Nor scrip for your journey, nei-ther two coats, neither shoes, nor yet \*staves: \*for the workman is worthy of his meat.

11 PAnd into whatsoever city or town ye shall enter, enquire who in it is worthy; and there abide till

ye go thence.

12 And when ye come into an house, salute it.

18 And if the house be worthy, let your peace come upon it: but if it be not worthy, let your peace

return to you.

14 And whosoever shall not receive you, nor hear your words, when ye depart out of that house or city, thake off the dust of your feet.

15 Verily I say unto you, "It shall be more tolerable for the land of Sodom and Gomorrha in the day

of judgment, than for that city.

16 ¶ \*Behold, I send you forth as sheep in the midst of wolves: \*be ye therefore wise as serpents, and \*5 harmless as doves.

17 But beware of men: for "they will deliver you up to the councils, and they will scourge you in their

synagogues; 18 And 'ye shall be brought before governors and kings for my sake, for

a testimony against them and the Gentiles. 19 d But when they deliver you up, take no thought how or what ye shall

20 / For it is not ye that speak, but the Spirit of your Father which speaketh in you.

21 And the brother shall deliver up the brother to death, and the father the child: and the children shall rise up against their parents, and cause

them to be put to death.

22 And \*ve shall be hated of all men for my name's sake: but he that endureth to the end shall be saved.

23 But when they persecute you in this city, fice ye into another: for verily I say unto you, Ye shall not have gone over the cities of Israel, till the Son of man be come.

24 "The disciple is not above his master, nor the servant above his lord

25 It is enough for the disciple that he be as his master, and the servant as his lord. If "they have called the master of the house Beelzebub, how much more shall they call them of his household?

26 Fear them not therefore: "for there is nothing covered, that shall not be revealed; and hid, that shall

not be known. 27 What I tell you in darkness, that speak ye in light: and what ye hear in the ear, that preach ye upon the housetons.

28 PAnd fear not them which kill the body, but are not able to kill the soul: but rather fear him which is able to destroy both soul and body in hell.

29 Arc not two sparrows sold for a 4 farthing? and one of them shall not fall on the ground without your

Father. 30 9 But the very hairs of your head

are all numbered. 31 Fear ve not therefore, ye are of

more value than many sparrows.

32 Whosoever therefore shall confess me before men, him will I confess also before my Father which

is in heaven. 33 But whosoever shall deny me before men, him will I also deny before my Father which is in heaven.

34 "Think not that I am come to send peace on earth: I came not to send peace, but a sword.

35 For I am come to set a man at variance \* against his father, and the daughter against her mother, and the daughter in law against her mother in law.

36 And va man's focs shall be they of his own household.

37 \*He that loveth father or mother more than me is not worthy of me: and he that loveth son or daughter more than me is not worthy of me.

38 "And he that taketh not his cross, and followeth after me, is not worthy of me.

speak: for it shall be given you in that same hour what ye shall speak.

Anno DOMINI 81. \* Er. 4. 12. Jer. 1. 7. / 2 Sam. 23. 2. Acts 4. 8. & 6. 10. 2 Tim. 4. 17.

vor. 85, 86. Mic. 7. 6. Luke 21.16. 17. Luke 21. i Dan. 12. 12, J3. ch. 24. 13. Mark13.13. \* ch. 2. 13. & 4. 12. & 12. 15. Acts 8. 1. & 9. 25. & 14. 6.

2 Or, end, or, finish. I ch. 16. 28. "Luke 6. 40. John 13. 16. & 15. 20. \* ch. 12. 24. Mark 3. 22. Luke 11.15. John 8. 48, 52.

8 Gr. Beelzebul. Mark 4.22. Luke 8. 17. & 12. 2, 3.

P Is. 8. 12, 13. Luke 12. 4. 1 Pet. 3. 14.

4 It to 4 It is
in value
in value
half penny
farthing
in the original, as
being the
tenth part
of the
Boman
penny:
Bee on
ch. 18. 28,

f 1 Sam. 14. 2 Sam. 14. 11. Luke 21.15. Acts 27. 34.

Luke 12. 8. Rom. 10. 0, 10. \* Rev. 3, 5,

Mark 8.38. Luke 9. 26. 2 Tim, 2. 12, \* Luke 12. 49, 51, 52, 53.

" Mic. 7. 6. \* Ps. 41. 9. & 55. 13. Mic. 7. 6. John 13. 18. Luke 14.

26. 26. 6 ch. 16. 21. Mark 8. 34. Luke 9. 23. & 14. 27. DOMINI **3**1. John 12. 25. John 12. 25. John 12. 25. ch. 18. 5. Luke 9, 48. & 10. 16. John 12. 44. & 13. 20. Gal. 4. 14. 1 Kin. 17. 10. & 18. 4. 2 Kin. 4. 8. # m.in. 4. 8, eh. 18. 5, 6, # 25. 40. Mark 9. 41. Heb. 6. 10.

Anno

89 He that findeth his life shall lose it: and he that loseth his life for my sake shall find it.

eth me, and he that receiveth me receiveth him that sent me.

41 He that receiveth a prophet in the name of a prophet shall receive a prophet's reward; and he that re-ceiveth a righteous man in the name of a righteous man shall receive a righteous man's reward.

42 'And whosoever shall give to drink unto one of these little ones a cup of cold water only in the name of a disciple, verily I say unto you, he shall in no wise lose his reward.

#### CHAPTER XI.

2 John send th his disciples to Christ. 7 Christ's testimony concerning John. 18 The opinion of the people, bolk concerning John and Christ. 20 Christ sphraideth the suthankfulness and unrepentance of Choratin, Betheadde, and Copernatum: 25 and praising his Father's totation in revening the good to the simple, 25 he calleth to him all such as feet the burden

AND it came to pass, when Jesus had made an end of commanding his twelve disciples, he departed thence to teach and to preach in

their cities.

2 Now when John had heard bin the prison the works of Christ, he sent two of his disciples,

3 And said unto him, Art thou he that should come, or do we look for

another?

4 Jesus answered and said unto them, Go and shew John again those things which ye do hear and

sce : 5 dThe blind receive their sight, and the lame walk, the lepers are cleansed, and the deaf hear, the dead are raised up, and the poor have the gospel preached to them.

6 And blessed is he, whosoever shall not be offended in me.

7 ¶ And as they departed, Jesus began to say unto the multitudes concerning John, What went ye out into the wilderness to see? A reed shaken with the wind?

8 But what went ye out for to see? A man clothed in soft raiment? behold, they that wear soft clothing are in kings' houses.

9 But what went ye out for to see? A prophet? yea, I say unto you, and more than a prophet. 10 For this is he, of whom it is writ-

ten, \*Behold, I send my messenger before thy face, which shall prepare

thy way before thee.

11 Verily I say unto you, Among them that are born of women there hath not risen a greater than John the Baptist: notwithstanding he that is least in the kingdom of heaven is greater than he.

12 And from the days of John the 30 For my y Baptist until now the kingdom of burden is light,

heaven suffereth violence, and the violent take it by force,

violent take it by force.

18 "For all the prophets and the
law prophesied until John.

14 And if ye will receive it, this is
"Elias, which was for to come.

15 "He that hath ears to hear, let him hear.

16 ¶ PBut whereunto shall I liken this generation? It is like unto children sitting in the markets, and calling unto their fellows,

17 And saying, We have piped unto you, and ye have not danced; we have mourned unto you, and ye have not lamented.

18 For John came neither eating nor drinking, and they say. He hath a

devil.

19 The Son of man came eating and drinking, and they say, Behold a man gluttonous, and a winebibber, a friend of publicans and sinners. But wisdom is justified of her chil-

dren.
20 T Then began he to upbraid the cities wherein most of his mighty works were done, because they re-

pented not:

21 Woe unto thee, Chorazin! woe unto thee, Bethsaida! for if the mighty works, which were done in you, had been done in Tyre and Sidon, they would have repented long

ago in suckcloth and ashes.

22 But I say unto you, "It shall be more tolerable for Tyre and Sidon at the day of judgment, than

for you.

23 And thou, Capernaum, which art exalted unto heaven, shalt be brought down to hell: for if the mighty works, which have been done in thee, had been done in Sodom. it would have remained until this day.

24 But I say unto you, That it shall be more tolerable for the land of Sodom in the day of judgment.

than for thee.

25 T At that time Jesus answered and said, I thank thee, O Father, Lord of heaven and earth, because "thou hast hid these things from the wise and prudent, b and hast revealed them unto babes.

26 Even so, Father: for so it seemed

good in thy sight.

27 All things are delivered unto me of my Father: and no man knoweth the Son, but the Father; deither knoweth any man the Father, save the Son, and he to whomsoever the Son will reveal him.

28 T Come unto me, all ye that labour and are heavy laden, and I

will give you rest.

29 Take my yoke upon you, and learn of me; for I am neek and flowly in heart: and ye shall find rest unto your souls.

30 For my yoke is easy, and my

Anno DOMINE

**51**. 2 Or, is gotten by force, and they that thrust

men. m Mal. 4. 6. \* Mal. 4. 5. ch. 17. 12. Luke 1. 17.

eh. 13. 9. Euke 8. 8. Bev. 2. 7, 11, 17, 29. & 3. 6, 13, 22.

P Luke 7. 31.

ech 9, 10. " Luke 7, 35,

Luke 10.

f Jonah 3. ver. 21.

\* See Is, 14, 13, Lam. 2, 1,

rch. 10. 15.

\* Luke 10.

\* Seo Pa. 8. 2. 1 Cor. 1. 19. 27. & 2. 8. 2 Cor. 3. 14.

6 ch. 16, 17. ch. 28. 18. Luke 10.22, John 3. 35. & 13. 3. & 17. 2. 1 Cor. 15.

d John 1.18. & 6. 46. & 10. 15. John 13. 15. Phil. 2. 5.

1 Pct. 2.21. 1 John 2. 6. f Zech. 9. 9. Phil. 2. 7. 8. Jer. 6. 16.

1 John 5. 3.

Luke 7. 18, 19. &c. i ch. 14. 3.

Gen. 49. 10. Num.24.17. Dan. 9. 24. John 6. 14.

d Is. 29. 18. & 35. 4. 5, 6. & 42. 7. John 2. 23. & 5. 36. & 10. 25, 38. & 14. 11. Ps. 22. 26. Is. 61. 1. Luke 4. 18. Jam. 2. 5. f Is. 8. 14,

15. ch. 13. 57. & 24. 10. & 26. 31. Rom. 9. 32, 33. 1 Cor. 1, 23. 2. 14. Gal. 5. 11. 1 Pet. 2. 8. # Luke 7. 24. 4 Eph. 4. 14. \* Eph. 4. 14. 5. 21. 26. Luke 1. 76. \* 7. 26. Luke 1. 76. \* Mal. 3. 1. Mark 1. 2. Luke 1. 76. \* 7. 27.

! Luke 16.

| Christ re                               | eproveth the Pharisees. St. MATT   | HEW, XII. The blind and dum  | b healed.                                      |
|---|--|--|--|
| Anno                                    | CHAPTER XII.   | 18 Behold my servant, whom I have chosen; my beloved, in whom                | Anno   |
| DOMINI<br>81.                           | 1 Christ reproveth the blindness of the Phari-   | my soul is well pleased: I will put  | DOMINI<br>81.                                  |
|   | sees concerning the breach of the sabbath, 8   | my spirit upon him, and he shall   | P Is. 42. 1.                                   |
|   | racle, 22 He healeth the man possessed that  | shew judgment to the Gentiles.   | g ch. 3. 17.                                   |
|   | the Holy Ghost shall never he forgiven. 36   | 19 He shall not strive, nor cry;<br>neither shall any man hear his voice     |  |
|   | 1 Christ reprovesh the blindness of the Pharises concerning the breach of the suboath, 3 by corrightness, 9by recon, 13 and by a miracle, 22 He healesh the man possessed that was blind and dumb. 31 Blauphemy against the Holy Ghost shall never be forgiven. 36 Account shall be made of idle words. 38 He rebuketh the unjustiful, who seek after a sign; 48 and sheath who is the brother, siter, and | in the streets.  |  |
|   | 49 and showeth who is his brother, sister, and mother.   | 20 A bruised reed shall he not break, and smoking flax shall he              |  |
| *Deu. 23. 25.<br>Mark 2. 23.            | AT that time a Jesus went on the   | not quench, till he send forth judg-   |  |
| Luke 6. 1.                              | A sabbath day through the corn;  | ment unto victory,   |  |
|   | and his disciples were an hungred,<br>and began to pluck the ears of corn,   | 21 And in his name shall the Gen-<br>tiles trust.                            |  |
|   | and to eat.  | 22 ¶ Then was brought unto him   | 7 See  |
|   | 2 But when the Pharisees saw it,<br>they said unto him, Behold, thy dis-   | one possessed with a devil, blind,<br>and dumb: and he healed him, in-       | ch. 9. 32.<br>Mark 3. 11.                      |
|   | ciples do that which is not lawful to  | somuch that the blind and dumb   | Luke 11.                                       |
|   | do upon the sabbath day.   | both spake and saw.  |  |
| 5 1 Sam. 21.                            | 8 But he said unto them, Have ye not read b what David did, when he  | 23 And all the people were amazed, and said, Is not this the son of          |  |
| 6.                                      | was an hungred, and they that were   | David ?  |  |
|   | with him; 4 How he entered into the house  | 24 But when the Pharisees heard it, they said, This fellow doth not          | oh. 9. 34.<br>Mark 3. 22.                      |
| <sup>e</sup> Ex. 25, 90.<br>Lev. 24, 5. | 4 How he entered into the house of God, and did eat the shewbread,   | cast out devils, but by 2 Beelzebub  | Luke 11.                                       |
| 1467.22.5.                              | which was not lawful for him to eat,   | the prince of the devils.  25 And Jesus 'knew their thoughts,                | 2 Gr. Beel-<br>sebul: and<br>so ver. 27.       |
| 4 Ex. 29. 32,                           | neither for them which were with him, dbut only for the priests?   | and said unto them. Every kingdom  | l tako 4                                       |
| 33.<br>Lev. 8. 31.                      | b Or have ye not read in the law,  | divided against itself is brought to   | John 2. 25.<br>Rev. 2. 23.                     |
| & 24. 9.<br>Num. 28. 9.                 | how that on the sabbath days the<br>priests in the temple profane the  | desolation; and every city or house divided against itself shall not stand:  |  |
| John 7, 22.                             | sabbath, and are blameless?  | 26 And if Satan cast out Satan, he   |  |
| \$2 Chr. 6.18.                          | 6 But I say unto you, That in this place is fone greater than the  | is divided against himself; how shall<br>then his kingdom stand?             | 1  |
| Mal. 3. 1.                              | temple.  | 27 And if I by Beelzebub cast out  |  |
| # Hos. 6. 6.                            | 7 But if ye had known what this meaneth, I will have mercy, and  | devils, by whom do your children cast them out? therefore they shall         |  |
| Mic. 6. 6,<br>7, 8.                     | not sacrifice, ye would not have con-  | be your judges.  | į  |
| ch. 9. 13.                              | demned the guiltless.  8 For the Son of man is Lord even   | 28 But if I cast out devils by the Spirit of God, then "the kingdom          | " Dan. 2. 44.                                  |
|   | of the sabbath day.  | of God is come unto you.   | A-7 14   |
| * Mark 3. 1.<br>Luke 6. 6.              | 9 hAnd when he was departed thence,<br>he went into their synagogue:   | 29 *Or else how can one enter into<br>a strong man's house, and spoil his    | Luke 1. 33.<br>& 11. 20.<br>& 17. 20, 21.      |
|   | 10 ¶ And, behold, there was a man  | goods, except he first bind the strong                                       | * Is. 49. 24.<br>Luko 11.                      |
|   | which had his hand withered. And   | man? and then he will spoil his  | 21, 22, 23.                                    |
| Luke 13.                                | they asked him, saying, 'Is it lawful to heal on the sabbath days? that  | house. 30 He that is not with me is against                                  |  |
| John 9. 16.                             | they might accuse him.   | me; and he that gathereth not with   |  |
|   | 11 And he said unto them, What man shall there be among you,   | me scattereth abroad. 31 ¶ Wherefore I say unto you, VAll                    | "Mark 3.28.                                    |
| 4 See Ex. 23.                           | that shall have one sheep, and kif   | manner of sin and blasphemy shall  | Luke 12.10.<br>Heb. 6. 4,                      |
| 4, 5.<br>Deut. 22, 4.                   | it fall into a pit on the sabbath day,<br>will he not lay hold on it, and lift   | be forgiven unto men: *but the blas-<br>phemy against the Holy Ghost shall   | &c.<br>& 10. 26, 29.                           |
|   | it out?  | not be forgiven unto men.  | 1 John 5.16.<br>4 Acts 7. 51.                  |
|   | 12 How much then is a man better   | 32 And whosoever "speaketh a word against the Son of man, bit shall be       | a ch. 11. 19.                                  |
| 1                                       | than a sheep? Wherefore it is law-<br>ful to do well on the sabbath days.  | forgiven him: but whosoever speak-   | & 13. 55.<br>John 7. 12,<br>52.                |
|   | 13 Then saith he to the man, Stretch   | eth against the Holy Ghost, it shall<br>not be forgiven him, neither in this | <sup>b</sup> 1 Tim. 1.                         |
| `                                       | forth thine hand. And he stretched it forth; and it was restored whole,  | world, neither in the world to come.   |  |
|   | like as the other.   | 33 Either make the tree good, and  |  |
| l ch. 27. 1.<br>Mark 3. 6.              | 14 Then the Pharisees went out, and 2 held a council against him,  | his fruit good; or else make the tree corrupt, and his fruit corrupt:        | ch. 7. 17.<br>Luke 6. 43,                      |
| Luke 6. 11.<br>John 5. 18.              | how they might destroy him.  | for the tree is known by his iruit.  | 44.  |
| & 10. 39.<br>& 11. 53.                  | how they might destroy him.  15 But when Jesus knew it, "he withdrew himself from thence: "and   | 34 () degeneration of viners, how can  | 4 ch. 8. 7.<br>& 23. 33.                       |
| 2 Or, took                              | great multitudes followed him, and   | ye, being evil, speak good things? 'for out of the abundance of the heart    | * Luke 6. 45.                                  |
| ** See<br>ch. 10. 23.                   | he healed them all;  | the mouth speaketh.  |  |
| Mark 3. 7.                              | 16 And charged them that they should not make him known:   | 35 A good man out of the good<br>treasure of the heart bringeth forth        | -  |
| * ch. 19. 2.<br>* ch. 9. 30.            | 17 That it might be fulfilled which  | good things: and an evil man out of  |  |
|   | was spoken by Esaias the prophet,  | the evil treasure bringeth forth evil  |  |
| 1                                       | l saying,  | things.  | <u>'                                      </u> |

2 And great multitudes were gathered together unto him, so that the went into a ship, and sat; and the whole multitude stood on the shore.

8 And he spake many things unto them in parables, saying, dBehold, a sower went forth to sow;

4 And when he sowed, some seeds fell by the way side, and the fowls came and devoured them up:

5 Some fell upon stony places, where they had not much earth: and forthwith they sprung up, because they had no deepness of earth: 6 And when the sun was up, they

were scorehed; and because they had no root, they withered away.

7 And some fell among thorns; and the thorns sprung up, and choked them . 8 But other fell into good ground,

and brought forth fruit, some an hundredfold, some sixtyfold, some thirtyfold.

9 Who hath ears to hear, let him hear.

10 And the disciples came, and said unto him, Why speakest thou unto them in parables?

11 He answered and said unto them. Because fit is given unto you to know the mysteries of the kingdom of heaven, but to them it

is not given.

12 \* For whosoever hath, to him shall be given, and he shall have more abundance: but whosoever hath not, from him shall be taken away even that he hath.

13 Therefore speak I to them in parables: because they seeing see not; and hearing they hear not, neither do they understand.

14 And in them is fulfilled the prophecy of Esaias, which saith, 'By hearing ye shall hear, and shall not understand; and seeing ye shall see, and shall not perceive:

15 For this people's heart is wax-ed gross, and their ears \*arc dull of hearing, and their eyes they have closed; lest at any time they should see with their eyes, and hear with their ears, and should understand with their heart, and should be converted, and I should heal them

16 But blessed are your eyes, for they see: and your ears, for they hear.

17 For verily I say unto you, "That many prophets and righte-ous men have desired to see those things which ye see, and have not seen them; and to hear those things which ye hear, and have not heard them.

18 ¶ "Hear ye therefore the parable of the sower.

19 When any one heareth the word ° of the kingdom, and understandeth it not, then cometh the wicked one, and

DOMINE 81. 8 Luke 8. 1.

· Luke 5. S. 4 Luke 8. 5.

· Gen. 26.12.

Cch. 11. 15. Mark 4. 9.

ch. 11. 25.
& 16. 17.
Mark 4. 11.
1 Cor. 2. 10.
1 John 2. 27.

h ch. 25. 20. Mark 4. 25. Luke 8. 18. & 19. 26.

 1s. 6. 9.
 Ezek. 12. 2.
 Mark 4. 12.
 Luke 8. 10.
 John 12. 40. Acts 28, 26, 27,

Rom. 11. 8. 2 Cor. 3. 14. F Hob. 5, 11.

l ch. 16, 17, Luke 10, 23, 24. John 20.29.

™ Heb. 11. 13, 1 Pet. 1, 10, 11.

" Mark 1. 14. Luko 8. 11.

ch. 4. 23.

36 But I say unto you, That every idle word that men shall speak, they shall give account thereof in the day

of judgment.
37 For by thy words thou shalt be justified, and by thy words thou shalt be condemned.

38 T/Then certain of the scribes and of the Pharisecs answered, saying, Master, we would see a sign

39 But he answered and said unto

them, An evil and adulterous generation seeketh after a sign; and there shall no sign be given to it, but the sign of the prophet Jonas:
40 For as Jonas was three days and

three nights in the whale's belly; so shall the Son of man be three days and three nights in the heart of the

earth.

A Jonah 1.

i Luke 11.

P Heb. 6. 4. A 10, 26, 2 Pet. 2, 20, 21, 22,

41 'The men of Nineveh shall rise in judgment with this generation, and \*shall condemn it: because they repented at the preaching of Jonas; and, behold, a greater than Jonas is here.

Jor. 3. 11. Ezek. 16. 51, 52. Rom. 2. 27. behold, a greater than Jonas is nere.

2 "The queen of the south shall
rise up in the judgment with this
generation, and shall condenn it.
for she came from the uttermost
parts of the earth to hear the wis-2 Jonah 3. 5. \*\* 1 Kin. 10. 1. 2 Chr. 9. 1. Luke 11.31. dom of Solomon; and, behold, a greater than Solomon is here. \* Luke 11. 21. • Job 1. 7. 1 Pet. 5. 8.

43 "When the unclean spirit is gone out of a man, 'he walketh through dry places, seeking rest, and findeth none.
44 Then he saith, I will return into

my house from whence I came out; and when he is come, he findeth it empty, swept, and garnished.

45 Then goeth he, and taketh with himself seven other spirits more wicked than himself, and they enter in and dwell there: pand the last state of that man is worse than the first. Even so shall it be also unto this wicked generation.

46 ¶ While he yet talked to the people, behold, his mother and his 7 Mark 3.31. Luke 8, 19, 20, 21. brethren stood without, desiring to 20, 21.

ch. 13, 55,
Mark 6, 3,
John 2, 12,
& 7, 3, 5,
Acts 1, 14,
1 Cor. 9, 5,
Gal. 1, 19. speak with him.

47 Then one said unto him, Behold, thy mother and thy brethren stand without, desiring to speak with thee.

48 But he answered and said unto him that told him, Who is my mo-

ther? and who are my brethren? 49 And he stretched forth his hand toward his disciples, and said. Behold my mother and my brethren!

See John 15. 14. Gal. 5. 6. & 6. 15. Col. 3. 11. Reb. 2. 11. 50 For whosoever shall do the will of my Father which is in heaven, the same is my brother, and sister, and mother.

CHAPTER XIII.

3 The parable of the sover and the seed; 18 the exposition of it. 24 The parable of the tares, 31 of the mutard seed, 33 of the learns, 44 of the hidden treasure, 45 of the pearl, 47 of the drawnet cast into the see, 18 and how Christ is contemned of his own countrymen.

THE same day went Jesus out of the house, and sat by the sea \* Mark 4. 1. side.

Anno DOMINI 81.

7 ch. 11. 6. 2 Tim, 1.15.

ch. 19. 23. Mark 10.

23. Luko 18.

Jer. 4. 3.

24. 1 Tim. 6. 9. 2 Tim. 4.10.

F Ls. 58, 2. Esek. 33, 31, 32, John 5, 35,

catcheth away that which was sown in his heart. This is he which re-ceived seed by the way side.

20 But he that received the seed in-20 But he that received the scen m-to stony places, the same is he that heareth the word, and anon P with joy receiveth it; 21 Yet hath he not root in him-

self, but dureth for a while: for when tribulation or persecution a-riseth because of the word, by and

by the is offended.
22 He also that received seed among the thorns is he that heareth the word; and the care of this world, and the deceitfulness of riches, choke the word, and he becometh unfruitful.

23 But he that received seed into the good ground is he that heareth the word, and understandeth it; which also beareth fruit, and bringeth forth, some an hundredfold, some sixty, some thirty.

24 ¶ Another parable put he forth

unto them, saying, The kingdom of heaven is likened unto a man which sowed good seed in his field:

25 But while men slept, his enemy came and sowed tares among the wheat, and went his way.

26 But when the blade was sprung

up, and brought forth fruit, then appeared the tares also.

27 So the servants of the house-holder came and said unto him, Sir, didst not thou sow good seed in thy field? from whence then hath it tares?

28 He said unto them, An enemy hath done this. The servants said unto him, Wilt thou then that we go and gather them up?

29 But he said, Nay; lest while ye gather up the tares, ye root up also the wheat with them.

80 Let both grow together until the harvest: and in the time of harvest I will say to the reapers, Gather ye together first the tares, and bind them in bundles to burn them: but gather the wheat into my barn.

31 ¶ Another parable put he forth unto them, saying, "The kingdom of heaven is like to a grain of inustard seed, which a man took, and sowed in his field:

32 Which indeed is the least of all seeds: but when it is grown, it is the greatest among herbs, and becometh a tree, so that the birds of the air come and lodge in the branches thereof.

33 ¶ \*Another parable spake he un-to them; The kingdom of heaven is like unto leaven, which a woman took, and hid in three 2 measures of meal,

till the whole was leavened.

34 \*All these things spake Jesus unto the multitude in parables; and without a parable spake he not unto them:

85 That it might be fulfilled which sure things new and old.

"I will utter things which have been kept secret from the foundation of the world.

36 Then Jesus sent the multitude away, and went into the house: and his disciples came unto him, saying, Declare unto us the parable of the tares of the field.

37 He answered and said unto them He that soweth the good seed is the Son of man

38 b The field is the world; the good seed are the children of the king-dom; but the tares are the children

of the wicked one;
39 The enemy that sowed them is
the devil; 4the harvest is the end of the world; and the reapers are the angels.

40 As therefore the tares are gathered and burned in the fire; so shall it be in the end of this world.

41 The Son of man shall send forth his angels, and they shall gather out of his kingdom all things that offend, and them which do iniquity;

42 And shall cast them into a furnace of fire: "there shall be wailing

and gnashing of teeth.

43 "Then shall the righteous shine forth as the sun in the kingdom of their Father. Who hath ears to hear, let him hear.

44 ¶ Again, the kingdom of heaven is like unto treasure hid in a field: the which when a man hath found, he hideth, and for joy thereof goeth and k selleth all that he hath, and buyeth that field.

45 ¶ Again, the kingdom of heaven is like unto a merchant man, seeking

goodly pearls:
46 Who, when he had found "one pearl of great price, went and sold all that he had, and bought it.

47 ¶ Again, the kingdom of heaven is like unto a net, that was cast into the sea, and "gathered of

every kind:
48 Which, when it was full, they drew to shore, and sat down, and gathered the good into vessels, but cast the bad away.

49 So shall it be at the end of the world: the angels shall come forth, and "sever the wicked from among the just.

50 P And shall cast them into the furnace of fire: there shall be wailing and gnashing of teeth.

51 Jesus saith unto them, Have ye understood all these things? They

say unto him, Yea, Lord.
52 Then said he unto them, Therefore every scribe which is instructed unto the kingdom of heaven is like unto a man that is an householder, which bringeth forth out of his trea-

was spoken by the prophet, saying, "I will open my mouth in parables;

DOMINI 81. Pa. 78. 2 \* Rom. 16, 25, 26, 1 Cor. 2, 7,

Anno

6 ch. 24, 14. & 28, 19. Mark 16, 15, 20. Luke 24. 47.

Rom. 10. 18, Col. 1, 6, Gen. 3. 15. John 8. 44. Acts 13. 10. 1 John 3. 8. d Joel 3, 13, Roy, 14, 15

ch. 18. 7. 2 Pet. 2. 1, 2. 2 Or, scandals. f ch. 3, 12, Rev. 19, 20, & 20, 10,

yer. 50. ch. 8, 12. A Dan. 12. 3. 1 Cor. 15. 42, 43, 58. ver. 9.

4 Phil. 3.7, 8. I Is. 55. 1. Rev. 3. 18.

\*\* Prov. 2. 4. & 3. 14, 15. & 8. 10, 19.

\* ch. 22. 10.

2 ch. 25, 32,

P vcr. 42.

Cant. 7. 13.

" Inke 13. 20, &c. 2 The word in the Greek is a measure containing about a perk and a half, wanting a little more than a pint. Mark 4. 33, 34,

¢ ch. 3, 12,

\* Is. 2. 2. 3. Mic. 4. 1. Mark 4. 30.

Luke 13.

18, 19,

| Herod's                                     | opinion of Christ. St. MATT   | IEW, XIV. Christ feedeth five to  | housand.                    |
|---|---|---|-----------------------------|
| Anno<br>DOMINI                              | 58 ¶ And it came to pass, that when Jesus had finished these parables, he   | had heard thereof, they followed him<br>on foot out of the cities.                                  | Anno<br>DOMINI              |
| 81.   | departed thence.  | 14 And Jesus went forth, and saw  | 82.                         |
| ch, 2. 28,<br>Mark 6, 1.<br>Luke 4, 16,     | 54 And when he was come into his own country, he taught them in   | a great multitude, and /was moved with compassion toward them, and                                  | f ch. 9. 36.<br>Mark 6. 34. |
| 23.   | his own country, he taught them in<br>their synagogue, insomuch that they<br>were astonished, and said, Whence  | he healed their sick.  15 ¶ *And when it was evening, his   | # Mark 6.35.<br>Luke 9. 12. |
| İ   | hath this man this wisdom, and  | disciples came to him, saying, This is  | Luke 9. 12,<br>John 6. 5.   |
| • Is. 49. 7.<br>Mark 6. 3.                  | these mighty works? 55 Is not this the carpenter's son?   | a desert place, and the time is now<br>past; send the multitude away, that                          |                             |
| Mark 6. 3.<br>Luke 3. 23.<br>John 6. 42.    | is not his mother called Mary? and<br>this brethren, "James, and Joses, and   | they may go into the villages, and<br>buy themselves victuals.<br>16 But Jesus said unto them, They |                             |
| tch. 12. 46.<br>Mark 15.                    | Simon, and Judas? 56 And his sisters, are they not all  | 16 But Jesus said unto them, They   |                             |
| 40.   | with us? Whence then hath this man  | need not depart; give ye them to eat.<br>17 And they say unto him, We have                          |                             |
| € ch. 11. 6.                                | all these things?  57 And they "were offended in him.   | here but five loaves, and two fishes.  18 He said, Bring them hither to                             | l                           |
| Mark 6.<br>3, 4.                            | But Jesus said unto them, A pro-<br>phet is not without honour, save  | me.<br>19 And he commanded the multi-   | l                           |
| John 4, 24,                                 | in his own country, and in his own  | tude to sit down on the grass, and  | 1                           |
| ' Mark 6.                                   | house. 58 And he did not many mighty  | took the five loaves, and the two<br>fishes, and looking up to heaven,                              | 1                           |
| 5, 6.                                       | works there because of their un-<br>belief.   | he blessed, and brake, and gave<br>the loaves to his disciples, and the                             | A ch. 15, 36.               |
|   | CHAPTER XIV.  | disciples to the multitude.   |                             |
|   | 1 Herod's opinion of Christ. 3 Wherefore John<br>Baptist was beheaded. 13 Jesus departeth<br>into a desert place: 15 where he feedeth five<br>thousand men with five loaves and two fishes: | 20 And they did all eat, and were filled: and they took up of the frag-                             | 1                           |
|   | thousand men with five loaves and two fishes:<br>22 he walketh on the sea to his disciples: 34  | ments that remained twelve baskets full.  |                             |
|   | 22 he walketh on the sea to his disciplen: 34 and landing at Gennesaret, healeth the sick by the touch of the hem of his garment.   | 21 And they that had eaten were about five thousand men, beside wo-                                 |                             |
| A. D. 32.<br>beginning.                     | AT that time "Herod the tetrarch heard of the fame of Jesus,  | men and children.   |                             |
| *Mark 6, 14.<br>Luke 9, 7.                  | # 1114 built 4110 1115 501 141105, 11115  | 22 ¶ And straightway Jesus con-<br>strained his disciples to get into a                             |                             |
|   | is John the Baptist; he is risen from the dead; and therefore migh-   | ship, and to go before him unto the other side, while he sent the mul-                              |                             |
| 2 Or, are<br>wrought                        | ty works 2do shew forth themselves in him.  | titudes away.<br>23 And when he had sent the  | (Mark 6, 16,                |
| by him.<br>A. D. 30.                        | 3 T b For Herod had laid hold on John, and bound him, and put him   | multitudes away, he went up into<br>a mountain apart to pray: *and                                  | 4 John 6. 16.               |
| b Mark 6, 17.<br>Luke 3, 19,<br>20.         | in prison for Herodias' sake, his   | when the evening was come, he was   |                             |
| Lev. 18, 16.                                | brother Philip's wife. 4 For John said unto him, It is not  | there alone.  24 But the ship was now in the midst of the sea, tossed with waves:                   |                             |
| £ 20. 21.                                   | lawful for thee to have her.  5 And when he would have put  | midst of the sea, tossed with waves:  |                             |
| # ch. 21. 26.                               | 5 And when he would have put<br>him to death, he feared the multi-<br>tude, 4 because they counted him as   | 25 And in the fourth watch of the night Jesus went unto them, walking                               |                             |
| Luke 20. 6.                                 | a prophet.  | on the sea.   |                             |
| 1   | 6 But when Herod's birthday was kept, the daughter of Herodias  | 26 And when the disciples saw him walking on the sea, they were trou-                               | ! Joh 9. 8.                 |
| 8 Gr. in the<br>midst.                      | danced <sup>3</sup> before them, and pleased Herod.   | bled, saying, It is a spirit; and they cried out for fear.  |                             |
|   | 7 Whereupon he promised with an oath to give her whatsoever she   | 27 But straightway Jesus spake unto<br>them, saying, Be of good cheer; it is                        | 1                           |
|   | would ask.  | I; be not afraid.   | 1                           |
| 1   | 8 And she, being before instructed<br>of her mother, said, Give me here   | 28 And Peter answered him and said, Lord, if it be thou, bid me                                     |                             |
|   | John Baptist's head in a charger.   | 29 And he said, Come. And when  |                             |
|   | 9 And the king was sorry: never-<br>theless for the oath's sake, and them<br>which sat with him at meat, he com-  | Peter was come down out of the<br>ship, he walked on the water, to                                  |                             |
| 1   | manded it to be given her.  | go to Jesus.  |                             |
|   | 10 And he sent, and beheaded John in the prison.  | 30 But when he saw the wind boisterous, he was afraid; and be-                                      | 2 Or, st, ong.              |
|   | 11 And his head was brought in a  | ginning to sink, he cried, saying,<br>Lord, save me.  |                             |
| A. D. 32.                                   | charger, and given to the damsel:<br>and she brought it to her mother.  | 81 And immediately Jesus stretched  |                             |
| ]   | 12 And his disciples came, and took up the body, and buried it, and went  | forth his hand, and caught him, and said unto him, O thou of little faith,                          |                             |
| ch. 10, 23,                                 | and told Jesus.  13 ¶ When Jesus heard of it, he  | wherefore didst thou doubt?<br>  32 And when they were come into                                    |                             |
| Mark 6, 32.<br>Luke 9, 10.<br>John 6, 1, 2. | departed thence by ship into a desert place apart: and when the people  | the ship, the wind ceased.  |                             |
| 1   |   | RO  |                             |

| 22. 84 ¶ "And when they were gone parable."  —Pr. 2.7. over, they came into the land of 16 And Jesus said, "Are ye also over they came into the land of 16 And Jesus said, "Are ye also over the said of 16 And Jesus said, "Are ye also over the said over th | Anne<br>OMINI<br>82.<br>Mark 7.17.<br>ch. 16. 9.<br>Mark 7.18. |
|--|--|
| 22. 84 ¶ "And when they were gone parable.  = Pr. 2. over, they came into the land of 16 And Jesus said, "Are ye also of 18 And Jesus said, "Are ye also of  | Mark 7.17.<br>ch. 16. 9.<br>Mark 7.18.                         |
| Pr. 2.7. over, they came into the land of 16 And Jesus said, Are ye also of  | Mark 7.17.<br>ch. 16. 9.<br>Mark 7.18.                         |
| A 26. 63.  |  |
| Mark 1.1. los And when see of him, they sent out g whatsoever entereth in at the mouth g loss 1.49. last a like the country govern deport government of the loss o | 1 Cor. 6, 13,  |
| Acts 8.87. diseased; 18 But those things which pro-  | Jam. 3, 6.   |
| might only touch the hem of his from the heart; and they defile the Marks, 10. garment: and "as many as touched man.   | Gen. 6, 5,   |
| CHAPTER XV. evil thoughts, murders, adulteries, fornications, thefts, false witness,   | & 8. 21.<br>Prov. 6. 14.<br>Jer. 17. 9.<br>Mark 7. 21.         |
|  |  |
| little fishes feedeth four thousand men, beside women and children.  | Mark 7, 24.  |
| *Mark 7.1. THEN *came to Jesus scribes and 22 And, Denoid, a woman of Ca-<br>Pharisees, which were of Jerusa- naan came out of the same coasts,  |  |
| Mark 7.5. 2 Why do thy disciples transgress mercy on me, O Lord, thou son of Col. 2.8. cthe tradition of the elders? for they David; my daughter is grievously   |  |
| bread.  8 But he answered and said unto And his disciples came and besought  |  |
| the commandment of God by your crieth after us.  | eh. 10. 5, 6.  |
| dEx. 20. 12. de Honour thy father and mother:  Lev. 19. 3. Lev. 19. 3. and, de He that curseth father or 25 Then came she and worshipped   | Acts 3.<br>25, 26.<br>& 13. 46.<br>Rom. 15, 8,                 |
| Pro. 22.22 mother, let him die the death.  Eb. 6.2 is 5 But ye say, Whosoever shall say  Ek. 21. 17. to his father or his mother, IR is a  le not meet to take the children's  |  |
| Pro. 20. 20. Profited by me; 27 And she said, Truth, Lord: yet & 30.17. 6 And honour not his father or his the dogs eat of the crumbs which  | eh. 7. 6.<br>Phil. 3. 2.                                       |
| mother, he shall be free. Thus have ye made the commandment of God of none effect by your tradition.  Mark 7.6. 7 Ye hypocrites, well did Esaias fail from their masters table.  28 Then Jesus answered and said unto her, O woman, great is thy faith: be it unto thee even as thou   |  |
| prophery of you saying.   Will, And her daughter was inade   |  |
| me with their mouth, and honoureth me with their lips; but their heart is far from me.    10   | Mark 7.31.<br>ch. 4. 18.                                       |
| (col. 2. 18. mandments of men. him, having with them those that were   | <sup>a</sup> Is. 35. 5, 6.<br>ch. 11. 5.<br>Luke 7, 22.        |
| In and said unto them, Hear, and understand:  In and said unto them, Hear, and understand:  In and said unto them, Hear, and understand:  In and said unto them, Hear, and understand:   |  |
| mouth defleth a man; but that wondered, when they saw the dumb to trim, 4, 4, which cometh out of the mouth, to speak, the mained to be whole,   |  |
| 12 Then came his disciples, and see: and they glorined the God of said unto him, Knowest thou that the Pharises were offended after 3.9 % Then Jesus called his disciples.   | • Mark 8, 1,   |
| Lifey neard this saying?  John 15.2. 13 But he answered and said, **Every compassion on the multitude, below. 1 Cor. 3. Dept. which my heavenly Father beth. Course they continue with me now.   |  |
| 12, &c. not planted, shall be rooted up. three days, and have nothing to eat: 14 Let them alone: "they be blind and I will not send them away fast-  |  |
| Mal. 2.8. ch. 23.18. blind lead the blind, both shall fall linto the ditch.  Mal. 2.18. blind lead the blind, both shall fall linto the ditch.  Mal. 2.18. ch. 23.18. ch. 23.18. ch. 24.18. | *2 Kin.4.43.   |

| The disc                   | siples warned of Sr. MATT  | HEW, XVI. the leaven of the P   | harisees.                                 |  |
|----------------------------|--|---|---|--|
| Anno<br>DOMINI             | in the wilderness, as to fill so great a multitude?  | 12 Then understood they how that he bade them not beware of the lea-  | Anno<br>DOMINI                            |  |
| 39.                        | 84 And Jesus saith unto them, How  | ven of bread, but of the doctrine of  |   |  |
|                            | many loaves have ye? And they said,<br>Seven, and a few little fishes.   | the Pharisees and of the Sadducees.  13 ¶ When Jesus came into the  |   |  |
|                            | 85 And he commanded the multi-   | 13 T When Jesus came into the coasts of Cesarea Philippi, he asked his disciples, saying, Whom do men say that I the Son of man am? |   |  |
| 4 ch. 14. 19.              | tude to sit down on the ground.  86 And 4 he took the seven loaves   | asy that I the Son of man am?   | Mark 8.27.<br>Luke 9.18.                  |  |
| 1 Sam. 9.                  | and the fishes, and gave thanks, and brake them, and gave to his   |   | <sup>h</sup> ch. 14. 2.<br>Luke 9. 7,     |  |
| Luke 22.19.                | and brake them, and gave to his disciples, and the disciples to the  | thou art John the Baptist: some,<br>Elias; and others, Jeremias, or one   | 8, 9.                                     |  |
|                            | multitude.   | of the prophets.  |   |  |
|                            | 37 And they did all eat, and were  | 15 He salth unto them, But whom   |   |  |
|                            | filled: and they took up of the broken meat that was left seven baskets full.  | say ye that I am?  16 And Simon Peter answered and said 'Thou art the Christ the Son  |   |  |
|                            | 88 And they that did eat were four   | man, Thou are the childe, the bon   | ch. 14, 33.<br>Mark 8, 29.                |  |
|                            | thousand men, beside women and children.   | of the living God. 17 And Jesus answered and said   | Mark 8, 29,<br>Luke 9, 20,<br>John 6, 09, |  |
| /Mark 8, 10,               | 89 And he sent away the multi-   | unto him, Blessed art thou, Simon<br>Bar-jona: *for flesh and blood hath  | & 11. 27.<br>Acts 8. 37.                  |  |
|                            | tude, and took ship, and came into<br>the coasts of Magdala.   | Bar-jona: *for flesh and blood hath<br>not revealed it unto thee, but 'my   | & 9. 20.<br>Heb. 1. 2, 5.                 |  |
|                            | CHADMED VIII   | Father which is in heaven.  | 1 John 4.15.                              |  |
|                            | 1 The Pharisees require a sign. 6 Josus warn-  | 18 And I say also unto thee, That   | 2 Eph. 2. 8.                              |  |
|                            | 1 The Pharisees require a sign. 6 Jesus warneth his disciples of the leaven of the Pharisees and Saddacess. 13 The people's opinion of Christ, 18 and Peter's confession of him. 21 Jesus foresheeth his death, 23 reproving Peter for dissuading him from it: 24 and admonthship those that will follow him, to | "thou art Peter, and "upon this rock I will build my church; and  | l 1 Cor. 2.10.<br>Gal. 1. 16.             |  |
|                            | Christ, 16 and Peter's confession of him. 21 Jesus foresheweth his death. 23 reproving   | the gates of hell shall not prevail   | * John 1.42.<br>* Eph. 2.20.              |  |
|                            | Peter for dissuading him from it: 24 and admonisheth those that will follow him to   | against it.   | Rev. 21. 14.                              |  |
|                            | ocar the cross.  | 19 PAnd I will give unto thee the keys of the kingdom of heaven:  | Ps. 9. 13.<br>& 107. 18.                  |  |
| eh. 12. 39.<br>Mark 8. 11. | THE Pharisees also with the Sad-<br>ducees came, and tempting de-  | and whatsoever thou shalt bind on<br>earth shall be bound in heaven:  | Is. 38. 10.<br>Pch. 18. 18.               |  |
| Luke 11.16.                | sired him that he would shew them  | and whatsoever thou shalt loose on  | John 20.23.                               |  |
| _56.<br>1 Cer. 1. 22.      | a sign from heaven.  2 He answered and said unto them,   | earth shall be loosed in heaven.  20 Then charged he his disciples  | f ch. 17. 9.                              |  |
|                            | When it is evening, ye say, It will be   | that they should tell no man that   | Mark 8. 30.<br>Luke 9. 21.                |  |
|                            | fair weather: for the sky is red.  | he was Jesus the Christ.  |   |  |
|                            | 8 And in the morning, It will be foul weather to day: for the sky is   | 21 ¶ From that time forth began Jesus 'to shew unto his disciples, how that he must go unto Jeru-                                   | r ch. 20. 17.                             |  |
|                            | red and lowring. O ye hypocrites, ye can discern the face of the sky;  | how that he must go unto Jeru-  | Mark 8. 31.<br>& 9. 31.                   |  |
|                            | but can ye not discern the signs of  | salem, and suffer many things of<br>the elders and chief priests and  | & 10. 33.<br>Luke 9. 22.                  |  |
|                            | the times?   | scribes, and be killed, and be raised   | & 18. 31.<br>& 24. 6, 7.                  |  |
| b ch. 12. 39.              | 4 A wicked and adulterous genera-<br>tion seeketh after a sign; and there  | again the third day.<br>22 Then Peter took him, and be-   |   |  |
|                            | shall no sign be given unto it, but  | gan to rebuke him, saying, 2Be it   | 2 Gr. Pity                                |  |
|                            | the sign of the prophet Jonas. And he left them, and departed.   | far from thee, Lord: this shall not be unto thee.   | thyself.                                  |  |
| *Mark 8, 14,               | 5 And when his disciples were come   | 23 But he turned, and said unto   | · See 2 Sam.                              |  |
|                            | to the other side, they had forgotten to take bread.   | Peter, Get thee behind me, Satan: thou art an offence unto me: for  | 19. 22.<br>t Rom. 8. 7.                   |  |
|                            | 6 Then Jesus said unto them.   | thou savourest not the things that  | Web. 10, 38,                              |  |
| d Luke 12. 1.              | d Take heed and beware of the leaven of the Pharisees and of the Sad-  | be of God, but those that be of men.<br>24 ¶ Then said Jesus unto his dis-  | Mark 8. 34.<br>Luke 9. 23.<br>& 11. 27.   |  |
|                            | ducees.  | ciples, if any man will come after  | Acts 14. 22.                              |  |
|                            | 7 And they reasoned among them-  | me, let him deny himself, and take  | 2 Tim. 3.12.                              |  |
|                            | selves, saying, <i>It is</i> because we have taken no bread.   | up his cross, and follow me.<br>25 For "whosoever will save his   | 3:.<br>John 12, 25,                       |  |
| İ                          | 8 Which when Jesus perceived, he   | life shall lose it: and whoseever   | FPs. 40. 7, 8.                            |  |
|                            | said unto them, O ye of little faith,<br>why reason ye among yourselves, be-   | will lose his life for my sake shall<br>find it.  | ch. 26. 61.<br>Mark 8. 38.                |  |
|                            | cause ye have brought no bread?  | 26 For what is a man profited, if   | Luke 9. 26.<br>4 Dan. 7. 10.              |  |
| ch. 14. 17.<br>John 6. 9.  | 9 Do ye not yet understand, neither<br>remember the five loaves of the five  | he shall gain the whole world, and lose his own soul? or "what shall a  | Zech. 11. 5.<br>ch. 25. 31.               |  |
|                            | thousand, and how many baskets ye  | man give in exchange for his soul?  | Jude 14.<br>Jude 14.                      |  |
| f ch. 15, 34,              | took up?   | 27 For the Son of man shall   | Ps. 62. 12.<br>Pro. 21, 12.               |  |
| , cu. 10, 32,              | four thousand, and how many bas-   | come in the glory of his Father with his angels; and then he  | Jer. 17, 10,<br>& 32, 19.                 |  |
|                            | kets ye took up?   | shall reward every man according  | Rom. 2. 6.<br>1 Cor. 3. 8.                |  |
|                            | 11 How is it that ye do not under-<br>stand that I spake it not to you con-  | to his works. 28 Verily I say unto you, There   | 2 Cor. 5. 10.                             |  |
|                            | cerning bread, that ye should beware   | be some standing here, which shall<br>not taste of death, till they see the   | Roy. 2. 23.                               |  |
|                            | of the leaven of the Pharisees and of<br>the Sadducees?  | not taste of death, till they see the Son of man coming in his kingdom.   | Mark 9. 1.<br>Luke 9. 27,                 |  |
|                            |  |   | 110K0 0.2/.                               |  |
|                            | 782  |   |   |  |

#### Transflauration of Christ. St. MATTHEW, XVII, XVIII. He foretelleth his massion.

Anno DOMINI 32. Mark 9. 2. Luke 9. 28.

CHAPTER XVII. 1 The transfiguration of Christ. 14 He healeth the lunatick, 22 foretelleth his own passion, 24 and payeth tribute.

AND "after six days Jesus taketh Peter, James, and John his bro-ther, and bringeth them up into an

12 And was transfigured before them: and his face did shine as the sun, and his raiment was white as the

light.

8 And, behold, there appeared unto them Moses and Elias talking with

him

4 Then answered Peter, and said unto Jesus, Lord, it is good for us to be here: if thou wilt, let us make here three tabernacles; one for thee, and one for Moses, and one for Elias.

b 2 Pet. 1. 17.

ch. 3. 17. Mark 1. 11. Luke 3. 22.

d Is. 42, 1.

Deut. 18, 15, 19,

Acta 3, 22.

/2 Pet. 1.18.

# Dan. 8. 18. # 9. 21. # 10. 10, 18.

4 ch. 16, 20, Mark 8, 30,

6 Mal. 4. 5. ch. 11. 11. Mark 9, 11.

k Mal. 4. 6. Luke 1. 16, 17. Acts 3. 21,

ch. 11. 14. Mark 9. 12, 13.

.... → ch. 14. 3,

\* ch. 16, 21.

ch. 11, 14,

P Mark 9.

1 I. Luke 9. :.7.

5 b While he yet spake, behold, a bright cloud overshadowed them : and behold a voice out of the cloud, which said, 'This is my beloved Son, 'in whom I am well pleased; 'hear ye him.

6 / And when the disciples heard it. they fell on their face, and were sore afraid.

7 And Jesus came and touched them, and said, Arise, and be not afraid.

8 And when they had lifted up their eyes, they saw no man, save

Jesus only. 9 And as they came down from the mountain. \*Jesus charged them, saying, Tell the vision to no man, until the Son of man be risen again from

the dead. 10 And his disciples asked him, saving, Why then say the scribes that Elias must first come?

11 And Jesus answered and said unto them, Elias truly shall first come,

and \* restore all things.

12 But I say unto you, That Elias is come already, and they knew him not, but "have done unto him whatsoever they listed. Likewise "shall also the Son of man suffer of them.

13 Then the disciples understood that he spake unto them of John the Baptist.

14 ¶ PAnd when they were come to the multitude, there came to him a certain man, kneeling down to him, and saying,

15 Lord, have mercy on my son: for he is lunatick, and sore vexed: for ofttimes he falleth into the fire, and oft into the water.

16 And I brought him to thy disci-

ples, and they could not cure him.
17 Then Jesus answered and said, O faithless and perverse generation, how long shall I be with you? how long shall I suffer you? bring him hither to me.

18 And Jesus rebuked the devil; and he departed out of him: and the child

apart, and said, Why could not we cast him out?

20 And Jesus said unto them, Because of your unbelief: for verily I say unto you, "If ye have faith as a grain of mustard seed, ye shall say unto this mountain, Remove hence to yonder place; and it shall remove; and nothing shall be impossible unto you.

21 Howbeit this kind goeth not out

but by prayer and fasting.

22 ¶ And while they abode in Galilee, Jesus said unto them, The Son of man shall be betrayed into the hands of men:

23 And they shall kill him, and the third day he shall be raised again. And they were exceeding sorry.

24 ¶ And when they were come to Capernaum, they that received 2 tribute money came to Peter, and said, Doth not your master pay tribute? 25 He saith, Yes. And when he was

come into the house, Jesus prevented him, saying, What thinkest thou, Si-mon? of whom do the kings of the earth take custom or tribute? of their own children, or of strangers?

26 Peter saith unto him, Of strangers. Jesus saith unto him, Then are the children free.

27 Notwithstanding, lest we should offend them, go thou to the sea, and cast an hook, and take up the fish that first cometh up; and when thou hast opened his mouth, thou shalt find 3a piece of money: that take, and give unto them for me and thee.

CHAPTER XVIII.

1 Christ varueth his disciples to be humble and harmless: 7 to avoid offences, and not to despise the little ones: 15 teached how we are to deal with our brethren, when they offend us; 21 and how oft to forgive them; 22 which he satteth forth by a parable of the king, that took acround of his servants, 32 and punished him, who shewed no mercy to his fellow.

AT athe same time came the disciples unto Jesus, saying, Who is the greatest in the kingdom of heaven?

2 And Jesus called a little child unto him, and set him in the midst of them,

3 And said, Verily I say unto you, b Except ye be converted, and become as little children, ye shall not enter into the kingdom of heaven.

4 ° Whosoever therefore shall humble himself as this little child, the same is greatest in the kingdom of heaven. 5 And dwhoso shall receive one such

little child in my name receiveth me. 6 But whose shall offend one of these little ones which believe in me, it were better for him that a millstone were hanged about his neck, and that he were drowned in the depth of the sea.

7 Twoe unto the world because of offences! for fit must needs be that was cured from that very hour. offences come; but "woe to the 19 Then came the disciples to Jesus by whom the offence cometh! offences come; but g woe to that man

DOMINI 32.

f ch. 21, 21, Mark 11, 23. Luke 17. 6. 12. 9. 1 Cor. 12. 9.

ch. 16, 21, & 20, 17. Mark 8, 31, & 9, 30, 31, & 10, 33, Luke 9, 22, 41. 4 18. 31. 4 24. 6, 7. Mark 9.33.

2 Called Called in the ori-ginal, di-drachma, being in value fif-teen pence: Bee Ex. 30, 13, 4 38, 26,

3 Or, a stater. It is half an ounce of silver, in value 2s. 6d. after 5s.

a Mark 9. 33. Luke 9. 46. & 22. 21.

b Ps. 131, 2, ch. 19, 14, Mark 10. 14. Luke 18. 16. 1 Cor. 14.

20. 1 Pet. 2. 2. ch. 20, 27, & 23. 11. d ch. 10, 42. Luke 9, 48, 'Mark 9. 42. Luke 17.

f Luke 17. 1. 1 Cor. 11. 19. ø ch. 26, 21.

| Christ to                                 | Christ teacheth forgiveness St. MATTHEW, XIX. to our affending brethren.  |   |  |  |
|---|---|---|--|--|
| DOMINI<br>82.                             | 8 Wherefore if thy hand or thy foot offend thee, cut them off, and  | 24 And when he had begun to reck-<br>on, one was brought unto him, which  | Anno<br>DOMINI<br>82.  |  |
| l ch. 5, 29,                              | cast them from thee: it is better<br>for thee to enter into life halt or  | owed him ten thousand talents.  25 But forasmuch as he had not  | 2 A talent   |  |
| 30.<br>Mark 9, 43,                        | maimed, rather than having two hands or two feet to be cast into  | to pay, his lord commanded him to be sold, and his wife, and chil-  | is 750<br>ounces of  |  |
| 45.                                       | everlasting fire.   | dren, and all that he had, and pay-   | which after  |  |
|   | 9 And if thine eye offend thee, pluck it out, and cast it from thee:  | ment to be made.  26 The servant therefore fell down,   | ounces of<br>silver,<br>which after<br>five shil-<br>lings the<br>ounce is |  |
|   | it is better for thee to enter into   | and *worshipped him, saying, Lord,  | 18/4. 104.   |  |
|   | it is better for thee to enter into<br>life with one eye, rather than hav-<br>ing two eyes to be cast into hell | and sworshipped him, saying, Lord, have patience with me, and I will pay the all.  27 Then the lord of that servant was   | 7 2 Kin. 4, 1.<br>Neh. 5, 8,<br>3 Or.                                      |  |
|   | nre.  | 27 Then the lord of that servant was  | 8 Or,<br>besought<br>him,  |  |
|   | 10 Take heed that ye despise not one of these little ones; for I say  | moved with compassion, and loosed him, and forgave him the debt.  |  |  |
| Ps. 34. 7.<br>Zech. 13. 7.<br>Heb. 1. 14. | unto you, That in heaven their angels do always behold the face of  | 28 But the same servant went out, and found one of his fellowservants,  |  |  |
| h Rath. 1. 14.                            | my Father which is in heaven.   | which owed him an hundred *pence:   | 4 The<br>Roman   |  |
| Luke 1. 19.                               | 11 For the Son of man is come to save that which was lost.  | and he laid hands on him, and took him by the throat, saying, Pay me  | penny is<br>the eighth   |  |
| ♣ 19. 10.<br>John 3. 17.                  | 12 "How think ye? if a man have   | that thou owest.  | part of<br>an ounce,   |  |
| & 12. 47.<br>" Luke 15.4.                 | an hundred sheep, and one of them<br>be gone astray, doth he not leave  | 29 And his fellowservant fell down<br>at his feet, and besought him, say-   | which after<br>five shil-<br>lings the                                     |  |
|   | he gone astray, doth he not leave<br>the ninety and nine, and goeth in-<br>to the mountains, and seeketh that   | ing, Have patience with me, and I will pay thee all.  | OWNCE (S   |  |
|   | which is gone astray?   | 30 And he would not: but went and   | halfpenny,<br>ch. 20, 2.   |  |
|   | 13 And if so be that he find it, verily I say unto you, he rejoiceth more of                                    | cast him into prison, till he should pay the debt.  | cn. 20, 2,   |  |
| l   | that sheep, than of the ninety and  | 31 So when his fellowservants saw   |  |  |
|   | nine which went not astray.  14 Even so it is not the will of   | what was done, they were very sorry,<br>and came and told unto their lord   |  |  |
| ì   | your Father which is in heaven,   | all that was done.  |  |  |
|   | that one of these little ones should perish.  | 32 Then his lord, after that he had called him, said unto him, O thou wicked servant, I forgave thee  |  |  |
| Luke 17. 3.                               | 15 7 Moreover "if thy brother shall   | thou wicked servant, I forgave thee<br>all that debt, because thou desir-   |  |  |
|   | trespass against thee, go and tell<br>him his fault between thee and him  | edst me:  |  |  |
| <sup>o</sup> Jam. 5. 20.<br>1 Pet. 3. 1.  | alone: if he shall hear thee, 'thou hast gained thy brother.  | 33 Shouldest not thou also have had compassion on thy fellowservant,  |  |  |
|   | 16 But if he will not hear thee,<br>then take with thee one or two  | even as I had pity on thee?   |  |  |
| P Deut.17.6.                              | more, that in pthe mouth of two   | 34 And his lord was wroth, and delivered him to the tormentors,   |  |  |
| & 19. 15.<br>John 8. 17.<br>2 Cor. 13. 1. | or three witnesses every word may<br>be established.  | till he should pay all that was due unto him.   |  |  |
| Heb. 10. 28.                              | 17 And if he shall neglect to hear  | 35 So likewise shall my heavenly  | Prov. 21.  |  |
|   | them, tell it unto the church: but if he neglect to hear the church, let  | Father do also unto you, if ye from your hearts forgive not every one his   | ch. 6. 12.<br>Mark 11.   |  |
| f Rom. 16.                                | him be unto thee as an heathen  | brother their trespasses.   | 26,<br>Jam. 2, 13,   |  |
| 17.<br>1 Cor. 5. 9.<br>2 Thess. 3.        | man and a publican. 18 Verily I say unto you, "Whatso-  | CHAPTER XIX. 2 Christ healeth the sick: 3 answereth the Pha-  |  |  |
| 6, 14.<br>2 John 10.                      | ever ye shall bind on earth shall be<br>bound in heaven: and whatsoever ye                                      | The transfer of the strict of |  |  |
| ch. 16. 19.<br>John 20. 23.               | shall loose on earth shall be loosed  | little children. 16 instructeth the young man   |  |  |
| 1 Cor. 5. 4.                              | in heaven. 19 Again I say unto you, That if   |   |  |  |
|   | two of you shall agree on earth as  | is for a rich man to enter into the kingdom<br>of God. 27 and promiseth reward to those<br>that forsake any thing to follow him.  |  |  |
| 1 John 3.                                 | touching any thing that they shall ask, it shall be done for them of  |   | A. D. 83.  |  |
| 22. 4 5. 14.                              | my Father which is in heaven.<br>20 For where two or three are ga-  | AND it came to pass, "that when Jesus had finished these sayings, he departed from Galilee, and   | Mark 19. 1.<br>John 10. 40.  |  |
|   | thered together in my name, there   | came into the coasts of Judgea be-  |  |  |
|   | am I in the midst of them. 21 ¶ Then came Peter to him, and   | yond Jordan;<br>2 bAnd great multitudes followed  | <sup>5</sup> ch. 12, 15,   |  |
|   | said, Lord, how oft shall my brother  | 2 bAnd great multitudes followed<br>him; and he healed them there.<br>3 ¶ The Pharisees also came unto  |  |  |
| ≈ Luke 17.4.                              | sin against me, and I forgive him? "till seven times?   | nim, tempting nim, and saying unto  |  |  |
| "ch. 6, 14.                               | 22 Jesus saith unto him, I say not unto thee, Until seven times: *but,  | him, Is it lawful for a man to put<br>away his wife for every cause?  |  |  |
| " ch. 6. 14.<br>Mark 11.<br>25.           | Until seventy times seven.  | 4 And he answered and said unto   | Gen. 1. 27.  |  |
| ('ol. 3, 13,                              | 23 ¶ Therefore is the kingdom of heaven likened unto a certain king,  | them, Have ye not read, that he which made them at the beginning  | Mal. 2. 15.<br>d Gen. 2. 24.<br>Mark 10.                                   |  |
|   | which would take account of his   | made them male and female,  | Mark 10.<br>5,—9.  |  |

made them male and female, 5 And said, d For this cause shall a

heaven likened unto a certain king, which would take account of his servants.

d Gen. 2. 24. Mark 10. 5,-9. Eph. 5. 31.

ST. MATTHEW, XX.

Parable of the labourers.

that saying, he went away sorrowful:

ciples, Verily I say unto you, That 'a rich man shall hardly enter into

the kingdom of heaven.

24 And again I say unto you, It is easier for a camel to go through the eye of a needle, than for a rich man to enter into the kingdom of God.

25 When his disciples heard it, they were exceedingly amazed, saying, Who then can be saved?

26 But Jesus beheld them, and said unto them, With men this is impossible; but "with God all things are

possible. 27 ¶ "Then answered Peter and said unto him, Behold, we have forsaken all, and followed thee: what shall

we have therefore?

28 And Jesus said unto them. Verily I say unto you, That ye which have followed me in the regeneration when the Son of man shall sit in the throne of his glory, 'ye also shall sit upon twelve thrones, judging the twelve

tribes of Israel. 29 "And every one that hath for-saken houses, or brethren or sisters, or father, or mother, or wife, or children, or lands, for my name's sake, shall receive an hundredfold, and

shall inherit everlasting life. 30 bBut many that are first shall be last; and the last shall be first.

CHAPTER XX.

1 Christ, by the similitude of the labourers in the vineyard, sheweth that God is debtor unto no man; IT foretellth his possion; 20 by causeering the mather of Zebodee's chil-dren teacheth his disciples to be lovely; 30 and giveth two blind men their sight.

OR the kingdom of heaven is Fike unto a man that is an householder, which went out early in the

morning to hire labourers into his vincyard. 2 And when he had agreed with the labourers for a 2 penny a day, he sent

them into his vineyard. 3 And he went out about the third hour, and saw others standing idle

in the marketplace, 4 And said unto them; Go ye also into the vineyard, and whatsoever is right I will give you. And they went

their way. 5 Again he went out about the sixth and ninth hour, and did likewise.

6 And about the eleventh hour he went out, and found others standing idle, and saith unto them, Why stand

ye here all the day idle?
7 They say unto him, Because no man hath hired us. He saith unto them. Go ye also into the vineyard: and whatsoever is right, that shall ye receive.

8 So when even was come, the lord of the vineyard saith unto his steward. Call the labourers, and give them their

DOMINI 88.

ch. 13, 22, Mark 10,24, 1 Cor. 1, 26, 1 Tim. 6, 9, 10,

\*Gen. 18.14. Job 42. 2. Jer. 32. 17. Zech. 8. 6. Luke 1. 37. & 18. 27. Mark10.28 Luke18, 28, Deut. 33.9. ch. 4. 10. Luke 5, 11.

ch. 20, 21, Luke 22, 28, 29, 30, 1 (lor.6.2,3, Rev. 2, 26, Mark 10, 29, 30, Luke 18, 29, 30.

6 ch. 20, 16, & 21, 31, 32, Mark 10, 31, Luke 13, 30,

2 The Roman penny is the sighth part of an ounce, which ofter fire shil-line-\* lings the

ounce is seven pence halfpenny, ch. 18, 28,

for he had great possessions.
23 ¶ Then said Jesus unto his dis-

6 Wherefore they are re no more What theretwain, but one flesh. What therefore God hath joined together, let not man put asunder.

7 They say unto him, Why did Moses then command to give a writ-ing of divorcement, and to put her

8 He saith unto them, Moses because of the hardness of your hearts

suffered you to put away your wives: but from the beginning it was not 9. And I say unto you, Whosoever shall put away his wife, except it be for fornication, and shall marry

another, committeth adultery: and whose marrieth her which is put away doth commit adultery. 10 T His disciples say unto him, If the case of the man be so with

11 But he said unto them, 'All men cannot receive this saying, save they to whom it is given. 12 For there are some eunuchs,

which were so born from their mother's womb: and there are some eunuchs, which were made cunuchs of men : and & there be eunuchs, which have made themselves cunuchs for the kingdom of heaven's sake. He that is able to receive it, let him

receive it. / Mark10.13, Luke 18.15, 13 ¶ 'Then were there brought unto him little children, that he should

put his hands on them, and pray: and the disciples rebuked them. 14 But Jesus said, Suffer little children, and forbid them not, to come unto me: for mof such is the kingdom of heaven.

15 And he laid his hands on them, and departed thence.

16 ¶ "And, behold, one came and

" Mark 10. 17. Luke 18, 18. said unto him, Good Master, what good thing shall I do, that I may have eternal life? Luke 10.25. 17 And he said unto him, Why

callest thou me good? there is none good but one, that is, God: but if thou wilt enter into life, keep the commandments.

18 He saith unto him, Which? Jesus said, PThou shalt do no murder, Thou shalt not commit adultery. Thou P Ex. 20. 13, Dout. 5, 17, shalt not commit adultery, shalt not steal, Thou shalt not bear false witness, f ch. 15, 4,

19 Honour thy father and thy mother: and, Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself. \* Lev. 19, 18, ch. 22, 39, Rom. 13, 9, Gal. 5, 11, Jam. 2, 8, 20 The young man saith unto him, All these things have I kept from my youth up: what lack I yet?

21 Jesus said unto him, If thou wilt be perfect, 'go and sell that thou hast, and give to the poor, and thou shalt have treasure in heaven: and come and follow me.

ch. 6. 20. Luke 12. 33. & 16. 9. Acts 2. 45. & 4. 34, 35, 1 Tim. 6, 18, 19.

1 Cor. 7.

32, 34. & 9, 5, 15.

eh. 18. 3.

22 But when the young man heard

Christ foretelleth his passion.

Anno DOMINI 38.

" Rom. 9. 21.

b Deut, 15.9. Prov. 23. 6. ch. 6. 23.

ch. 19. 30. d ch. 22, 14,

Mark10.32. Luke 18.31. John 12. 12.

/ ch. 16, 21,

John Is.

i ch. 4, 21,

ł ch. 19, 28,

t ch. 26, 39, 42. Mark 14. 36, Luke 22, 12, John 18, 11,

\* f.uke 12.

28, &c. Acts 3, 13,

hire, beginning from the last unto the first.

9 And when they came that were hired about the eleventh hour, they

received every man a penny.

10 But when the first came, they supposed that they should have received more; and they likewise received every man a penny.

11 And when they had received it, they murmured against the goodman

of the house. 2 Or, have continued one hour only.

12 Saying, These last 2 have wrought but one hour, and thou hast made them equal unto us, which have borne the burden and heat of the

13 But he answered one of them, and said, Friend, I do thee no wrong: didst not thou agree with me for a penny?

14 Take that thine is, and go thy way: I will give unto this last, even

as unto thee. as unto thee.

15 "Is it not lawful for me to do
what I will with mine own? Is
thine eye evil, because I am good?

16 "So the last shall be first, and
the first last: "for many be called,

but few chosen.

17 ¶ And Jesus going up to
Jerusalem took the twelve disciples apart in the way, and said unto them.

18 / Behold, we go up to Jerusalem; and the Son of man shall be betrayed unto the chief priests and unto the scribes, and they shall condemn him to death,

eh. 27. 2. Mark 15. 1, 16. &c. Luke 23. 1. 19 And shall deliver him to the Gentiles to mock, and to scourge, and to crucify him: and the third day he shall rise again.

20 Then came to him the mother of 'Zebedee's children with her sons, Mark10.35, worshipping him, and desiring a certain thing of him.

21 And he said unto her, What wilt thou? She saith unto him, Grant that these my two sons \* may sit, the one

on thy right hand, and the other on the left, in thy kingdom. 22 But Jesus answered and said.

22 But Jesus answered and said, Ye know not what ye ask. Are ye able to drink of the cup that I shall drink of, and to be haptized with "the baptism that I am bap-tized with? They say unto him, We are able.

23 And he saith unto them, "Ye shall drink indeed of my cup, and be baptized with the baptism that \* Acts 12, 2, Rom. 8, 17, 2 Cor. 1, 7, Rev. 1, 9, I am baptized with: but to sit on my right hand, and on my left, is not mine to egive, but it shall be given to them for whom it is pre-° ch. 25. 31.

pared of my Father.

24 And when the ten heard it, they " Mark 10. 41. Luke 22. 24, 25, were moved with indignation against the two brethren.

25 But Jesus called them unto him, and said, Ye know that the princes of the Gentiles exercise dominion over

them, and they that are great exercise authority upon them.

26 But fit shall not be so among you: but "whosoever will be great among you, let him be your minis-

ter; 27 And whosoever will be chief among you, let him be your servant:

28 'Even as the "Son of man came 28 'Even as the "son of man came not to be ministered unto, "but to minister, and "to give his life a ransom "for many.

29 And as they departed from Jericho, a great multitude followed

him.

30 ¶ And, behold, \*two blind men sitting by the way side, when they heard that Jesus passed by, cried out, saying, Have mercy on us, O Lord, thou son of David.

31 And the multitude rebuked them. because they should hold their peace: but they cried the more, saying, Have mercy on us, O Lord, thou son of David.

32 And Jesus stood still, and called them, and said, What will ye that I shall do unto you?

33 They say unto him, Lord, that our eyes may be opened.

84 So Jesus had compassion on them, and touched their eyes: and immediately their eyes received sight, and they followed him.

CHAPTER XXI.

1 Christ rideth into Jerusalem upon an ass, 12 driveth the buyers and sellers out of the temple, 17 curseth the fig tree, 23 puttleth to silence the priests and elders, 28 and rebuketh them by the similitude of the two sons, 33 and the Invitationen, who siew such as were sent unto them.

A<sup>ND a</sup> when they drew nigh unto Jerusalem, and were come to Bethphage, unto b the mount of Olives, then sent Jesus two disciples.

2 Saving unto them. Go into the village over against you, and straightway ye shall find an ass tied, and a colt with her: loose them, and bring them unto me.

3 And if any man say ought unto you, ye shall say, The Lord hath need of them; and straightway he will send them.

4 All this was done, that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the

proplict, saying,
5 Tell ye the daughter of Sion,
Behold, thy King cometh unto thee, meek, and sitting upon an ass, and a colt the foal of an ass.

6 d And the disciples went, and did as Jesus commanded them,

7 And brought the ass, and the colt, and 'put on them their clothes, and they set him thereon.

8 And a very great multitude spread their garments in the way; fothers cut down branches from the trees, and strawed them in the way.

9 And the multitudes that went before, and that followed, cried, saying

Anno DOMINI

33. 1 Pet. 5. 3. r ch. 23, 11, Mark 9, 35,

& 10. 49. ech. 18. 4.

# John 13. 4. " Phil. 2. 7. \*Luke22.27. John 13.14. John 13.14. Fis.53.10,11. Dan. 9, 24, 26. John 11. 51, 52. 1 Tim. 2. 6. Tit. 2. 14. 1 Pet. 1. 19. ch. 26, 28, Rom. 5, 15, 19. Heb. 9. 28. Mark10.46.

8 ch. 9. 27.

Mark 11. 1. Luke 19.29. è Zech. 14, 4,

<sup>e</sup> Is. 62. 11. Zech. 9. 9. John 12.15.

d Mark 11.4.

42 Kin. 9.13.

/ See Lev. 23, 40, John 12,13,

| The fig                      | iree cursed. St. MATTI  | HEW, XXI. Parable of the v   | inoyard.                    |
|------------------------------|---|--|-----------------------------|
| Anno                         | Hosanna to the son of David:  | they reasoned with themselves, say-  | Anno                        |
| DOM:1NI<br>83.               | Blessed is he that cometh in the  | ing, If we shall say, From heaven; he will say unto us, Why did ye not             | DOMINI<br>88.               |
| Ps. 118. 25.                 | name of the Lord; Hosanna in the highest.                                       | then believe him?  |                             |
| A Pa. 118. 26.               | 10 And when he was come into  | 26 But if we shall say, Of men; we   |                             |
| ch. 23. 39.                  | Jerusalem, all the city was moved,  | fear the people; for all hold John   | * ch. 14. 5.                |
| Mark 11.<br>15.              | saying, Who is this?  | as a prophet.  | Mark 6.20.<br>Luke 20.6.    |
| Luke 19.                     | 11 And the multitude said, This is  | 27 And they answered Jesus, and  |                             |
| John 2. 13,                  | Jesus the prophet of Nazareth of  | said, We cannot tell. And he said  | l                           |
| 15.<br>ch. 2. 23.            | Galilee. 12 ¶ And Jesus went into the tem-                                      | what authority I do these things.  | l                           |
| Luke 7. 16.<br>John 6. 14.   | ple of God, and cast out all them   | 28 ¶ But what think ye? A certain  | !                           |
| John 6. 14.                  | that sold and bought in the temple,   | man had two sons; and he came to   | l                           |
| & 9. 17.                     | and overthrew the tables of the   | man had two sons; and he came to<br>the first, and said, Son, go work to           |                             |
| l Mark 11.<br>11.            | m moneychangers, and the scats of   | day in my vineyard.  |                             |
| Luke 19.                     | them that sold doves,   | 29 He answered and said, I will<br>not: but afterward he repented, and             |                             |
| John 2, 15,                  | 13 And said unto them, It is writ-<br>ten, "My house shall be called the        | went.  |                             |
| ** Deut. 14.<br>25.          | house of prayer; "but ye have made  | 30 And he came to the second, and  |                             |
| " Is. 56. 7.                 | it a den of thickes.  | said likewise. And he answered and   |                             |
| Jor. 7. 11.<br>Mark 11.      | 14 And the blind and the lame   | said, I go, sir: and went not.   |                             |
| 17.                          | came to him in the temple; and he   | 31 Whether of them twain did the will of his father? They say unto                 |                             |
| Luke 19.                     | healed them.  15 And when the chief priests and                                 | him, The first. Josus saith unto   |                             |
|                              | scribes saw the wonderful things  | them, d Verily I say unto you, That  | d Luke 7.                   |
|                              | that he did, and the children crying  | them, <sup>d</sup> Verily I say unto you, That<br>the publicans and the harlots go | 29, 50.                     |
|                              | in the temple, and saying, Hosanna  | into the kingdom of God before   | İ                           |
|                              | to the son of David; they were sore   | you.   |                             |
|                              | displeased,   | 32 For John came unto you in<br>the way of righteousness, and ye be-               | °ch. 3. 1, &c.              |
|                              | 16 And said unto him, Hearest thou what these say? And Jesus saith unto         | lieved him not: Jbut the publicans   | / Luke 3, 12,               |
| P Ps. 8. 2.                  | them, Yea; have ye never read, POut   | and the harlots believed him: and  | 13.                         |
|                              | of the mouth of babes and sucklings   | ye, when ye had seen it, repented  | FPs. 80. 9.<br>Cant. 8, 11. |
|                              | thou hast perfected praise?   | not afterward, that ye might believe   | Is. 5, 1.<br>Jer. 2, 21.    |
|                              | 17 ¶ And he left them, and went   | him.   | Mark 12.1.                  |
| * Mark 11.                   | out of the city into Bethany; and   | 33 ¶ Hear another parable: There was a certain householder, g which                | Luke 20. 9.                 |
| John 11,<br>18.              | he lodged there.<br>18 Now in the morning as he re-                             | planted a vineyard, and hedged it  | 15.                         |
| " Mark 11.                   | turned into the city, he hungered.  | round about, and digged a winepress  | Cant. 8.                    |
| 12.                          | 19 'And when he saw 2 a fig tree in   | in it, and built a tower, and let it   | 4 2 Chr. 24.                |
| Mark 11.                     | the way, he came to it, and found   | out to husbandmen, and went into   | 21.<br>& 36. 16.            |
| 2 Gr. one                    | nothing thereon, but leaves only, and   | a far country: 34 And when the time of the fruit                                   | Noh. 9. 26,<br>ch. 5. 12.   |
| My tree.                     | said unto it, Let no fruit grow on thee<br>henceforward for ever. And presently | drew near, he sent his scrvants to   | & 23. 34, 37.               |
|                              | the fig tree withered away.   | the husbandmen, that they might  | Acts 7, 52,<br>1 Thess, 2,  |
| ! Mark 11.                   | 20 And when the disciples saw it,   | receive the fruits of it.  | 15.                         |
| 20.                          | they marvelled, saying, How soon is   | 35 And the husbandmen took his   | Heb. 11.<br>Sc, 37.         |
|                              | the fig tree withered away!   | servants, and beat one, and killed   | l Ps. 2. 8.                 |
| # -1 T# 00                   | 21 Jesus answered and said unto   | another, and stoned another.  36 Again, he sent other servants                     | Heb. 1, 2,                  |
| * ch. 17. 20.<br>Luke 17. 6. | them, Verily I say unto you, "If ye have faith, and "doubt not, ye shall        | more than the first; and they did  | Pa. 2, 2, ch. 26, 3,        |
| " Jam. 1. 6.                 | not only do this which is done to   | unto them likewise.  | & 27. 1.<br>John 11.53.     |
| #1 Cor. 13. 2.               | the fig tree, but also if ye shall  | 37 But last of all he sent unto them   | Acts 4. 27.                 |
|                              | say unto this mountain, Be thou   | his son, saying, They will reverence   | * ch. 26. 50, &c.           |
|                              | removed, and be thou cast into the  | my son.  | Mark 14.                    |
| ch. 7. 7.                    | sea; it shall be done. 22 And *all things, whatsoever ye                        | 38 But when the husbandmen saw the son, they said among themselves,                | Luke 22.                    |
| Mark 11.                     | shall ask in prayer, believing, ye shall  | This is the heir; "come, let us  | 54, &c.<br>John 18.         |
| 24.<br>Luke 11, 9.           | receive.  | kill him, and let us seize on his in-  | 12, &c.<br>Acts 2, 23,      |
| Tam 5 10                     | 00 ff # And when he was some into   | howitanaa  |                             |

24. Luke 11. 9. Jam. 5. 16. 1 John 3. 22. & 5. 14. 4 Mark 11. 27. Luke 20. 1. b Ex. 2. 14. Acts 4. 7. & 7. 27.

receive. 23 ¶ "And when he was come into the temple, the chief priests and the elders of the people came unto him as he was teaching, and baid, By what authority doest thou these things? and who gave thee this

authority?
24 And Josus answered and said unto them, I also will ask you one thing, which if ye tell me, I in like wise will tell you by what authority I do these things.

25 The baptism of John, whence was it? from heaven, or of men? And

him out of the vineyard, and slew

89 "And they caught him, and cast

him.

40 When the lord therefore of the vineyard cometh, what will he do unto those husbandmen?

41 "They say unto him, "He will niserably destroy those wicked men," and will let out his vineyard unto other husbandmen, which shall render that the feuits in their seasons. der him the fruits in their seasons.

42 Jesus saith unto them, 'Did ye never read in the scriptures, The stone

12, &c. Acts 2, 23, 6 8-0 Luke 20.16. P Luke 21, 24. Heb. 2. 3.

Heb. 2. 3.
9 Acts 13,
46, & 15, 7,
& 18, 6,
& 28, 28,
Rom. 9,
& 10, & 11.
Pa. 118, 22,
Is. 28, 10.
Luke 20.17.
Acts 4, 11.
Eph. 2, 20.
1 Pet. 2.67.

heritance.

| The par   | able of the St. MATTE   | IEW, XXII. marriage of the ki   | ng's son.                                       |
|---|---|---|---|
| DOMINI<br>28.   | which the builders rejected, the same<br>is become the head of the corner:<br>this is the Lord's doing, and it is<br>marvellous in our eyes?  | 13 Then said the king to the servants, Bind him hand and foot, and take him away, and cast him sinto outer darkness; there shall be weep- | Anno<br>DOMINI<br>83.                           |
| 4 ch., 8, 12.   | 48 Therefore say I unto you, 'The kingdom of God shall be taken from  | 14 For many are called, but few   | A ch. 20. 16.                                   |
| 1 <u>10</u> , 8, 14,  | you, and given to a nation bringing forth the fruits thereof.  44 And whosoever shall fall on   | are chosen.  15 ¶ Then went the Pharisees, and took counsel how they might en-  | Mark 12.  |
| 15.<br>Zech. 12. 8.<br>Lake 20.<br>18.                      | this stone shall be broken: but on<br>whomsoever it shall fall, "it will<br>grind him to powder.  | tangle him in his talk.  16 And they sent out unto him  | Inke 20.<br>20.                                 |
| Rom. 9, 33.<br>1 Pet. 2, 8,<br>* Is. 60, 12.<br>Dan. 2, 41. | 45 And when the chief priests and<br>Pharisees had heard his parables,  | their disciples with the Herodians,<br>saying, Master, we know that thou<br>art true, and teachest the way of                             |   |
| <b>24.1.4.1.1</b>   | they perceived that he spake of<br>them.<br>46 But when they sought to lay  | for any man: for thou regardest not the person of men.  |   |
| " ver. 11.<br>Luke 7. 16.<br>John 7. 40.                    | hands on him, they feared the mul-<br>titude, because "they took him for<br>a prophet.  | 17 Tell us therefore, What thinkest thou? Is it lawful to give tribute unto Cæsar, or not?  |   |
| 00m 1. 10.  | CHAPTER XXII.  1 The paralle of the marriage of the king's  | 18 But Jesus perceived their wick-<br>edness, and said, Why tempt ye me,<br>ye hypocrites?  |   |
|   | 1 The parable of the marriage of the king's son. 9 The vocation of the Gentiles. 12 The punishment of him that vessel the veeding garment. 15 Tribute ought to be poid to Casarr. 23 Christ confutch the Saddacces for the resurrection: S4 annovereth the lawyer, which is the first and great commandment; 41 and poseth the Pharisees about the Messias. | 19 Shew me the tribute money.<br>And they brought unto him a <sup>2</sup> penny.  | 2 In value                                      |
|   | for the resurrection: 34 answerth the law-<br>yer, which is the first and great command-<br>ment: 41 and poseth the Pharisees about the<br>Messias.   | 20 And he saith unto them, Whose is this image and superscription?  | pence<br>half-                                  |
| Luko 14,<br>18,<br>Rev. 19,                                 | AND Jesus answered and spake unto them again by parables, and said,   | 21 They say unto him, Cæsar's.<br>Then saith he unto them, *Render<br>therefore unto Cæsar the things                                     | penny:<br>ch. 20. 2.<br>3 Or, in-<br>scription? |
| 7, 9.   | 2 The kingdom of heaven is like<br>unto a certain king, which made a<br>marriage for his son,   | which are Cæsar's; and unto God<br>the things that are God's,<br>22 When they had heard these   | eh. 17. 25.<br>Rom. 13. 7.                      |
|   | 3 And sent forth his servants to call<br>them that were bidden to the wed-  | words, they marvelled, and left him, and went their way.  23 ¶ <sup>1</sup> The same day came to him                                      | <sup>1</sup> Mark 12.                           |
|   | ding: and they would not come.  4 Again, he sent forth other servants, saying, Tell them which are bidden, Behold, I have prepared my   | the Sadducees, "which say that<br>there is no resurrection, and asked<br>him,   | 18.<br>Luke 20.<br>27.<br>** Acts 23. 8.        |
| 6 Prov. 9. 2.   | bidden, Behold, I have prepared my dinner: b my oxen and my fatlings are killed, and all things are ready:  | 24 Saying, Master, "Moses said, If<br>a man die, having no children, his<br>brother shall marry his wife, and                             | " Dout, 25, 5,                                  |
|   | come unto the marriage.  5 But they made light of it, and went their ways, one to his farm,   | raise up seed unto his brother.<br>25 Now there were with us seven  |   |
|   | another to his merchandise: 6 And the remnant took his servants, and entreated them spitefully,   | brethren: and the first, when he had<br>married a wife, deceased, and, hav-<br>ing no issue, left his wife unto his                       |   |
| * Dan. 9. 26.   | and slew them. 7 But when the king heard thereof,   | brother: 26 Likewise the second also, and the third, unto the 4 seventh.  | 4 Gr. seven.                                    |
| Luke 19.<br>27.   | he was wroth: and he sent forth 'his armies, and destroyed those murderers, and burned up their city.   | 27 And last of all the woman died<br>also.<br>28 Therefore in the resurrection  |   |
| d ch. 10. 11,   | 8 Then saith he to his servants, The wedding is ready, but they which were bidden were not a worthy.  | whose wife shall she be of the seven? for they all had her.  29 Jesus answered and said unto  |   |
| Acts 13.46.   | 9 Go ye therefore into the highways, and as many as ye shall find, bid to the marriage.   | them, Ye do err, enot knowing the scriptures, nor the power of God.   | ° John 20. 9.                                   |
| • ch. 13. 38,<br>47.  | 10 So those servants went out into<br>the highways, and gathered toge-<br>ther all as many as they found, both  | 30 For in the resurrection they neither marry, nor are given in marriage, but pare as the angels of God                                   | P1 John 3. 2.                                   |
|   | bad and good: and the wedding was<br>furnished with guests.<br>11 ¶ And when the king came in   | in heaven. 31 But as touching the resurrection of the dead, have yo not read that   |   |
| / 2 Cor. 5. 3.<br>Eph. 4. 21.                               | to see the guests, he saw there a man which had not on a wedding  | which was spoken unto you by God, saying, 32 <sup>q</sup> I am the God of Abraham, and  | FEx. 3. 6,                                      |
| Col. 3, 10,<br>12,<br>Rev. 3, 4,                            | garment: 12 And he saith unto him, Friend, how camest thou in hither not  | the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob? God is not the God of the   | Mark 12,<br>26,<br>Luke 20,<br>37,              |
| & 16, 15,<br>& 19, 8,                                       | having a wedding garment? And he was speechless.  | dead, but of the living.  38 And when the multitude heard   | Acts 7, 92.                                     |

| Ohrist r   |  | EW, XXIII. scribes and P  | harioces.  |
|--|--|---|--|
| DOMINI<br>38.  | this, 'they were astonished at his doctrine.  84 ¶ But when the Pharisees had  | 9 And call no man your father upon<br>the earth: *for one is your Father,<br>which is in heaven.  | Anno<br>DOMINI<br>88,  |
| ch. 7. 98.<br>Mark 12.   | heard that he had put the Saddu-<br>cess to silence, they were gathered  | 10 Notther be ye called masters: for<br>one is your Master, even Christ.<br>11 But the that is greatest among   | à Mal. 1. 6.   |
| * Luke 10.25.  | together.  35 Then one of them, which was tallawyer, asked him a question, tempt-  | you shall be your servant.  12 * And whosoever shall exalt him-   | éch. 20. 26,<br>27.<br>4 Joh 22, 29.   |
| " Deut. 6. 5.  | ing him, and saying, 36 Master, which is the great commandment in the law? 37 Jesus said unto him, "Thou shalt   | self shall be abased; and he that<br>shall humble himself shall be ex-<br>alted.<br>18 ¶ But 'woe unto you, scribes and   | <sup>1</sup> Job 22, 29,<br>Prov.15.33,<br>& 29, 23,<br>Luke 14,11,<br>& 18, 14,<br>Jam. 4, 6,<br>1 Pet. 5, 5, |
| * Deut. 6. 5.<br>& 10. 12.<br>& 30. 6.<br>Luke 10.27.                                    | love the Lord thy God with all thy<br>heart, and with all thy soul, and<br>with all thy mind.<br>38 This is the first and great com-<br>mandment.  | Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye shut up the kingdom of heaven against men for ye neither go in yourselves, neither suffer ye them that are entering to go in.             | ₹Luke11.52.  |
| "Lev. 19. 18.<br>ch. 19. 19.<br>Marki 2.31.<br>Luke 10.27.<br>Rom. 13. 9.<br>Gal. 5. 14. | 39 And the second is like unto it, "Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself. 40 "On these two commandments hang all the law and the prophets. 41 " While the Pharisees were ga-   | Pharisees, hypocrites! "for ye devour widows' houses, and for a pretence make long prayer: therefore ye shall receive the greater                                       | ** Mark 12.<br>40.<br>Luke 20.47.<br>2 Tim. 3. 6.<br>Tit. 1. 11.   |
| Jam. 2. 8. 9 ch. 7. 12. 1 Tim. 1. 5. 9 Mark 12. 35.                                      | thered together, Jesus asked them,<br>42 Saying, What think ye of Christ?<br>whose son is he? They say unto him,   | damnation.  15 Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisces, hypocrites! for ye compass sea and land to make one proselyte, and  |  |
| Luke 20.41.  | The son of David. 43 He saith unto them, How then doth David in spirit call him Lord,  | when he is made, ye make him two-<br>fold more the child of hell than<br>yourselves.  |  |
| * Ps. 110. 1.<br>Acts 2. 34.<br>1 Cor. 15.<br>25.<br>Heb. 1. 13.<br>& 10. 12. 13.        | saying.  44 "The Lord said unto my Lord, Sit thou on my right hand, till I make thine enemies thy footstool?  45 If David then call him Lord,  | 16 Woe unto you, "ye blind guides, which say, "Whosoever shall swear by the temple, it is nothing; but whosoever shall swear by the gold of the temple, he is a debtor! | * ver. 24.<br>ch. 15. 14.<br>° ch. 5. 33,<br>34.   |
| <sup>5</sup> Luke 14. 6.<br><sup>6</sup> Mark 12.<br>34.<br>Luke 20.40.                  | how is he his son?  46 And no man was able to answer him a word, eneither durst any man from that day forth ask him any more questions.  | 17 Ye fools and blind: for whether is greater, the gold, for the temple that sanctifieth the gold?  18 And, Whosoever shall swear by the altar, it is nothing; but who- | P Ex. 30, 29.  |
|  | CHAPTER XXIII.   | soover sweareth by the gift that is upon it, he is <sup>2</sup> guilty.  19 Ye fools and blind: for whether   | 2 Or. debter,<br>or, bound.  |
|  | 1 Ohrist admonisheth the people to follow the<br>good doctrine, not the evil examples, of the<br>scribes and Pharinees. 5 His disciples must<br>becare of their ambition. 13 He denometh<br>eight woos against their hypoeries and kind-<br>ness: 34 and prophesisth of the destruction<br>of Jerusalem. | is greater, the gift, or <sup>q</sup> the altar that<br>sanctifieth the gift?<br>20 Whoso therefore shall swear by<br>the altar, sweareth by it, and by all             | 9 Ez. 29. 37.  |
| * Neh. 8. 4. 8.  | THEN spake Jesus to the multi-<br>tude, and to his disciples,<br>2 Saying, "The scribes and the Pha-   | things thereon. 21 And whose shall swear by the temple, sweareth by it, and by him that dwelleth therein.   | *1 Kings 8.  |
| <sup>a</sup> Neh. 8.4, 8.<br>Mal. 2.7.<br>Mark12.38.<br>Luke20.45.                       | risees sit in Moses' seat:  3 All therefore whatsoever they bid you observe, that observe and do;  | 22 And he that shall swear by heaven, sweareth by the throne of God, and by him that sitteth there-   | 2 Chr. 6. 2.<br>Ps. 26. 8.<br>& 132. 14.<br>Ps. 11. 4.<br>ch. 5. 34.   |
| b Rom. 2. 19,  | but do not ye after their works: for<br>they say, and do not.<br>4 For they bind heavy burdens and   | on. 23 Woc unto you, scribes and Pharisecs, hypocrites! for ye pay tithe  | Acts 7. 49.  |
| *Luke 11.46.<br>Acts 15.10.<br>Gal. 6.13.  | grievous to be borne, and lay them<br>on men's shoulders; but they them-<br>selves will not move them with one   | of mint and anise and cummin, and have omitted the weightier matters of the law, judgment, mercy, and faith: these ought ye to have done,                               | ä Gr.<br>äνηθον,<br>dill.<br>*1 Sam. 15.<br>22.  |
| s ch. 6. 1, 2, 5, 16. Num. 15. 38.   | of their fingers.  5 But sall their works they do for to be seen of men: they make broad their phylacterics, and enlarge the   | and not to leave the other undene.  24 Ye blind guides, which strain at a gnat, and swallow a camel.  | Hos. 6. 6.<br>Mic. 6. 8.<br>ch. 9. 13.   |
| Deut. 6. 8.<br>& 22. 12.<br>Prov. 3. 3.<br>/ Mark 12.                                    | borders of their garments,<br>6 /And love the uppermost rooms<br>at feasts, and the chief seats in the   | 25 Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! *for ye make clean the outside of the cup and of the  | " Mark 7. 4.<br>Luke 11.39.  |
| 38, 39.<br>Luke 11.43.<br>& 20. 46.<br>3 John 9.   | synagogues, 7 And greetings in the markets, and to be called of men, Rabbi,  | platter, but within they are full of<br>extortion and excess.<br>26 Thou blind Pharisee, cleanse first  |  |
| Jam. 3. 1.<br>See 2 Cor.<br>1. 24.<br>1 Pet. 5. 3.                                       | Rabbi.<br>8 But be not ye called Rabbi: for<br>one is your Master, even Christ; and<br>all ye are brethren.  | that which is within the cup and platter, that the outside of them may be clean also.  27 Woe unto you, scribes and Phari-  |  |
|  |  |   | <del></del>  |

| Christ foretelleth the Sr. MATTHEW, XXIV. destruction of the temple. |   |   |   |
|--|---|---|---|
| Anno<br>DOMINI<br>88.  | sees, hypocrites! *for ye are like un-<br>to whited sepulchres, which indeed<br>appear beautiful outward, but are   | these things be? and what shall be  | DOMINI<br>88.                             |
| " Luke 11.   | within full of dead men's bones, and  | end of the world?   | d 1 Thesa,<br>5. 1,                       |
| 44.<br>Acts 23. 3.   | of all uncleanness.  28 Even so ye also outwardly ap-   | 4 And Jesus answered and said unto<br>them, Take heed that no man de-                                 | * Eph. 5. 6.                              |
|  | pear righteous unto men, but with-  | ceive you.  | Col. 2. R.                                |
|  | in ye are full of hypocrisy and ini-  | 5 For many shall come in my name, saying, I am Christ; and  | 18.<br>2 Thes. 2. 3.<br>1 John 4. 1.      |
| *Luke 11.47.   | quity. 29 Woe unto you, scribes and Pha-  | shall deceive many.   | f ver. 24.                                |
| - 20420 - 21411  | risces, hypocrites! because ye build  | o And ye shan near of wars and  | Jer. 14. 14.<br>& 23. 21, 25.             |
|  | the tombs of the prophets, and gar-   | rumours of wars: see that ye be<br>not troubled: for all these things                                 | John 5. 43.                               |
|  | nish the sepulchres of the righteous,<br>30 And say. If we had been in the  | must come to pass, but the end is   |   |
|  | 30 And say, If we had been in the days of our fathers, we would not   | not yet. 7 For Anation shall rise against   |   |
|  | have been partakers with them in<br>the blood of the prophets.  | 7 For * nation shall rise against   | 12 Chr. 15. 6.<br>Is. 19. 2.              |
|  | 31 Wherefore ye be witnesses unto   | nation, and kingdom against king-<br>dom: and there shall be famines,                                 | Is. 19. 2.<br>Hag. 2. 22.<br>Zech.i4.13.  |
| * Acts 7. 51,<br>52.   | 31 Wherefore ye be witnesses unto yourselves, that "ye are the children   | and pestilences, and earthquakes, in  |   |
| 1 Them. 2.   | of them which killed the prophets.  32 b Fill ye up then the measure of   | divers places.  8 All these are the beginning of  |   |
| 15,<br>• Gen. 15.16.   | your fathers.   | sorrows.  |   |
| 1 Thess. 2.<br>16.   | 33 Ye serpents, ye generation of  | 9 Then shall they deliver you up to be afflicted, and shall kill you: and                             | ch. 10, 17,<br>Mark 13.9.                 |
| ch. 3. 7.  | vipers, how can ye escape the damna-<br>tion of hell?   | ye shall be hated of all nations for  | Juke 21.12.<br>John 15.20.                |
| d ch. 21. 34,<br>35.   | 34 ¶ • Wherefore, behold, I send  | my name's sake.   | & 16, 2,<br>Acts 4, 2, 3.                 |
| Luke 11.49.  | unto you prophets, and wise men,<br>and scribes: and "some of them ye   | 10 And then shall many *be of-<br>fended, and shall betray one another,                               | & 7. 59.<br>& 12. 1, &c.<br>1 Pet. 4. 16. |
| Acts 5. 40.  | shall kill and crucify; and some  | and shall hate one another.   | Rev. 2. 10.                               |
| & 22. 19.<br>f ch. 10. 17.   | of them shall ye scourge in your synagogues, and persecute them from  | 11 And <sup>1</sup> many false prophets shall rise, and <sup>m</sup> shall deceive many.              | 13.<br>Ach. 11. 6.                        |
| 2 Cor. 11.<br>24, 25.  | city to city:   | 12 And because iniquity shall a-  | & 13. 57.<br>2 Tim. 1.15.                 |
| FRev. 18.21.   | 85 That upon you may come all the   | bound, the love of many shall wax   | & 4. 10, 16.                              |
| 4 Gen. 4. 8.   | righteous blood shed upon the earth, from the blood of righteous Abel   | cold. 13 "But he that shall endure unto   | ch. 7. 15.<br>Acts 20. 20.                |
| 1 John 3.<br>12.   | unto the blood of Zacharias son of  | the end, the same shall be saved.   | 2 Pet. 2. 1.<br>wer. 5, 24.               |
| 2 Chr. 24.<br>20, 21.  | Barachias, whom ye slew between the temple and the altar.   | 14 And this gospel of the king-   | 1 Tim. 4. 1.<br>* ch. 10. 22.             |
| 20, 21.  | 36 Verily I say unto you, All these   | dom p shall be preached in all<br>the world for a witness unto all<br>nations; and then shall the end | Mark13.13.<br>Heb. 3. 6,                  |
|  | things shall come upon this genera-   |   | 14.<br>Rov. 2. 10.                        |
| * Luke 13.   | tion,<br>87 *O Jerusalem, Jerusalem, thou   | 15 TWhen ye therefore shall see the   | ch. 4, 23,                                |
| 34.<br>1 2 ('hr. 24.   | that killest the prophets, and stonest  | abomination of desolation, spoken of  | PRon. 10.18.                              |
| 21.  | often would "I have gathered thy  | by Daniel the prophet, stand in the holy place, (whose readeth, let him                               | Col. 1. 6,<br>23.                         |
| ** Dout. 32.   | children together, even as a hen gathereth her chickens "under her  | understand:)  | 7 Mark 13.                                |
| " Ps. 17. 8.   | gathereth her chickens "under her   | 16 Then let them which be in Judgea   | Inke 21,20,                               |
| a 01. 1.   | wings, and ye would not!<br>38 Behold, your house is left unto  | flee into the mountains:  | * Dan. 9. 27.<br>& 12. 11.                |
|  | you desolate.   | not come down to take any thing   | Dan. 9. 23,<br>25.                        |
|  | 39 For I say unto you, Ye shall not see me henceforth, till ye shall say,   | out of his house: 18 Neither let him which is in  |   |
| ° Ps. 118, 26,<br>ch. 21, 9,   | Blessed is he that cometh in the  | the field return back to take his   |   |
| va. 21. 5.   | name of the Lord.   | clothes. 19 And twoe unto them that are   | t Luke 23.                                |
|  | CHAPTER XXIV.   | with child, and to them that give   | 29.                                       |
|  | 1 Christ foretelleth the destruction of the tem-<br>ple: 3 sehat and how great calomities shall<br>be before it: 20 his signs of his coming to<br>judgment. 35 And because that day and hour<br>is wakeneem. 42 we ought to watch like good | suck in those days!   |   |
| - 1  | be before it : 20 the signs of his coming to  | 20 But pray ye that your flight be not in the winter, neither on the                                  |   |
|  | is unknown, 42 we ought to watch like good  | sabbath day:  |   |
| I  | servants, expecting every moment our mas-<br>ter's coming.  | 21 For "then shall be great tribula-<br>tion, such as was not since the be-                           | * Dan. 9. 26.<br>& 12. 1.                 |
| Mark 13.1.   |   | ginning of the world to this time,  | Joel 2. 2.                                |
| Luke 21. 5.  | AND a Jesus went out, and departed from the temple: and his disciples came to him for to show him   | no, nor ever shall be.  | * 1s. 65. 8, 9.                           |
|  | ciples came to him for to shew him the buildings of the temple.   | 22 And except those days should be shortened, there should no flesh be                                | Zech. 14.<br>2. 3.                        |
| 1  | 2 And Jesus said unto them, See ye  | saved: "but for the elect's sake those  | 7 Mark 13.                                |
| 1 Kin. 9. 7.   | not all these things? verily I say un-<br>to you, There shall not be left here  | days shall be shortened. 23 Then if any man shall say unto  | 21.<br>Luke 17.23.                        |
| Jer. 26. 18.<br>Mic. 3. 12.  | one stone upon another, that shall  | you, Lo, here is Christ, or there; be-  | & 21. 8.<br>ver. 5, 11.                   |
| Luke19.44.   | not be thrown down.   | lieve it not.   | Dent. 13. 1.<br>2 Thess. 2.               |
| Mark 13.3.   | 3 ¶ And as he sat upon the mount of Olives, the disciples came unto him   | 24 For there shall arise false Christs,<br>and false prophets, and shall shew great                   | 9 10 11.                                  |
|  |   | · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·   |   |

DOMINI 88. \* John 6. 37. & 10. 28, 29. Rom. 8. 28, 29, 30. 2 Tim. 2. 19. 5 Luke 17. Job 39. 30. Luke 17. 27. d Dan. 7. 11. 12.

1s. 13. 10.
Ezek. 32. 7.
Joel 2. 10,
31. & 3. 15.
Amos 5. 20. & 8. 9. Mark 13. 24. Luka 21.25. Acts 2. 20. Rev. 6. 12. / Dan. 7, 18. g Zoch. 12. 12. å ch. 16. 27. Mark 13. 26. Rev. 1. 7. ch. 13. 41. 1 Cor. 15. 52. 1 Thess. 4. 2 Or. with a trumpet, and a great moies. \* Luke 21. 7 Jam. 5.0 <sup>8</sup> Or, he. <sup>10</sup> ch. 16. 28. & 23. 36. Mark 13.

Luke 21.32. \* Ps. 102, 26. 1s. 51. 6. Jer. 31. 35, 34. ch. 5. 18. Mark 13. 31. Luke 21.33. Heb. 1. 11. o Mark 13.

Acts 1. 7. 5. 2. 2 Pet. 3. 10. P Zech. 14. 7. 9 Gen. 6. 3, 4, 5. & 7. 5. Luke17. 26. 1 Pet. 3. 20. <sup>r</sup> Luke 17. 34, &c.

ch. 25, 13, Mark 13, 33, &c. Luke 21. ! Luke 12. 39. 1Thess. 5.2. 2 Pet. 3. 10. Rev. 3. 3.

signs and wonders; insomuch that, "if it were possible, they shall deceive the very elect.
25 Behold, I have told you before.

26 Wherefore if they shall say unto you, Behold, he is in the desert; go not forth; behold, he is in the secret chambers: believe it not,

27 b For as the lightning cometh out of the cast, and shineth even unto the west; so shall also the coming of the Son of man be.

28 ° For wheresoever the carcase is. there will the eagles be gathered together.

29 ¶ dImmediately after the tribulation of those days shall the sun be darkened, and the moon shall not give her light, and the stars shall fall from heaven, and the powers of the heavens shall be shaken:

80 / And then shall appear the sign of the Son of man in heaven: and then shall all the tribes of the earth mourn, and they shall see the Son of man coming in the clouds of hea-

ven with power and great glory.
81 'And he shall send his angels 2 with a great sound of a trumpet, and they shall gather together his elect from the four winds, from one end of heaven to the other.

82 Now learn ka parable of the fig tree; When his branch is yet tender. and putteth forth leaves, ye know that summer is nigh:

that summer is night; as So likewise ye, when ye shall see all these things, know 'that 's it is near, even at the doora.

34 Verily I say unto you, "This generation shall not pass, till all these things be fulfilled."

35 "Heaven and earth shall pass away, but my words shall not pass

away.

36 ¶ But of that day and hour the angels knoweth no man, no, not the angels

of heaven, p but my Father only. 37 But as the days of Noe were, so shall also the coming of the Son of

man be. 38 For as in the days that were before the flood they were eating and drinking, marrying and giving in marriage, until the day that Noc entered into the ark.

and the mot until the flood came, and took them all away; so shall also the coming of the Son of man be.

40 Then shall two be in the field: the one shall be taken, and the other left.

41 Two women shall be grinding at the mill; the one shall be taken, and

the other left.
42 ¶ Watch therefore: for ye know not what hour your Lord doth come.
48 But know this, that if the goodman of the house had known in what watch the thief would come, he would have watched, and would not have suffered his house to be broken up.

44 "Therefore be ye also ready: for in such an hour as ye think not the

Son of man cometh.

45 "Who then is a faithful and wisc servant, whom his lord hath made ruler over his household, to give them meat in due season?

46 Blessed is that servant, whom his lord when he cometh shall find

so doing 47 Verily I say unto you, That 'he shall make him ruler over all his goods.

48 But and if that evil servant shall say in his heart, My lord delayeth

his coming;
49 And shall begin to smite his followservants, and to eat and drink

with the drunken;
50 The lord of that servant shall come in a day when he looketh not for him, and in an hour that he is not aware of.

51 And shall 2 cut him asunder, and appoint him his portion with the hypocrites: "there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth.

CHAPTER XXV.

1 The parable of the ten virgins, 14 and of the talents. 31 Also the description of the last judgment.

THEN shall the kingdom of heaven be likened unto ten virgins, which took their lamps, and went forth to meet "the bridgeroom,

2 b And five of them were wise, and five were foolish. 3 They that were foolish took their

lamps, and took no oil with them:

4 But the wise took oil in their vessels with their lamps,
5 While the bridgroom tarried.

they all slumbered and slept,

6 And at midnight 4 there was a cry made, Behold, the bridegroom cometh; go ye out to meet him.
7 Then all those virgins arose, and

trimmed their lamps. 8 And the foolish said unto the wise, Give us of your oil; for our

lamps are <sup>8</sup> gone out.

9 But the wise answered, saying, Not so; lest there be not enough for us and you: but go ye rather to them that sell, and buy for yourselves.

10 And while they went to buy, the

bridegroom came; and they that were ready went in with him to the mar-

riage: and the door was shut. 11 Afterward came also the other virgins, saying, Lord, Lord, open

to us. 12 But he answered and said, Verily

I say unto you, \*I know you not.

13 Watch therefore, for ye know neither the day nor the hour wherein the Son of man cometh.

14 9 For the kingdom of heaven is as a man travelling into a far country, who called his own servants, and delivered unto them his goods.

15 And unto one he gave five 4 talents, to another two, and to another

Anno DOMINI 88.

eh. 26. 12. \* Luke 12. 12. Acts 20. 28. 1 Cor. 4. 2. Hob. 8. 5. FRev. 16, 15,

ch. 25. 21. 23. Luka 22.29.

2 Or, cut him of. ch. 8, 12,

e Eph. 5, 29, 30. Rev. 19. 7. & 21. 2, y 6 ch. 13, 47,

& 22, 10.

o 1 Thess. 5. 6. d ch. 21. 31. 1 Thess. 4. 16.

\* Luke 12.

a Or. coing out.

/ Luke 13. 25. g ch. 7, 21, 22, 23. A Ps. 5, 5, Hab. 1, 13, John 9, 31, ch. 21. 42, 41. Mark 13. 33, 35. Luke 21,36. 1 Cor.16.13. 1 Thess. 1 Pet. 5. 8. Rev. 16. 15.

\* Luke 19. 19. l ch. 21, 33, 4 A talent is 1874, 10s ch. 18, 24.

Anno DOMINI 88. \* Rom.12.6. 1 Cor. 12. 7, 11, 20. Eph. 4, 11.

ver. 34, 46. ch. 24. 47. Luke 12.44. & 22. 29, 30.

Heb. 12. 2. 1 Pet. 1. 8.

F ver. 21.

one; "to every man according to his several ability; and straightway took his journey.

16 Then he that had received the five

talents went and traded with the same. and made them other five talents.

17 And likewise he that had received two, he also gained other two.

18 But he that had received one went and digged in the earth, and hid his lord's money.

19 After a long time the lord of those servants cometh, and reckon-

eth with them.

20 And so he that had received five talents came and brought other five talents, saying, Lord, thou deliveredst unto me five talents: behold, I have gained beside them five talents more.

21 His lord said unto him, Well done, thou good and faithful servant: thou hast been faithful over a few things, "I will make thee ruler

over many things: enter thou into othe joy of thy lord. 22 He also that had received two talents came and said, Lord, thou deliveredst unto me two talents: behold, I have gained two other talents beside them.

23 His lord said unto him. P Well done, good and faithful servant; thou hast been faithful over a few things, I will make thee ruler over many things: enter thou into the joy of

thy lord.
24 Then he which had received the one talent came and said, Lord, I knew thee that thou art an hard man, reaping where thou hast not sown, and gathering where thou hast not strawed:

25 And I was afraid, and went and hid thy talent in the earth: lo, there

thou hast that is thine.

26 His lord answered and said unto him, Thou wicked and slothful servant, thou knewest that I reap where I sowed not, and gather where I have not strawed:

27 Thou oughtest therefore to have put my money to the exchangers, and then at my coming I should have received mine own with usury.

28 Take therefore the talent from him, and give it unto him which hath ten talents.

29 For unto every one that hath shall be given, and he shall have abundance: but from him that hath not shall be taken away even that which he hath.

30 And cast ye the unprofitable servant into outer darkness: there shall

be weeping and gnashing of teeth.

31 ¶ When the Son of man shall come in his glory, and all the holy angels with him, then shall he sit upon the throne of his glory: 82 And before him shall be gathered

all nations: and "he shall separate them one from another, as a shepherd divideth his sheep from the goats:

88 And he shall set the sheep on his right hand, but the goats on the left

1eft. 34 Then shall the King say unto them on his right hand, Come, ye blessed of my Father, "inhert the kingdom prepared for you from the foundation of the world:

85 "For I was an hungred, and ye gave me meat: I was thirsty, and ye gave me drink: "I was a stranger,

gave me drink: "I was a stranger, and ye took me in: 86 Naked, and ye clothed me: I was sick, and ye visited me: 'I was in prison, and ye came unto me. 87 Then shall the righteous answer

him, saying, Lord, when saw we thee an hungred, and fed thee? or thirsty, and gave thee drink?

38 When saw we thee a stranger, and took thee in? or naked, and clothed thee ?

39 Or when saw we thee sick, or in prison, and came unto thee?

40 And the King shall answer and ay unto them, Verily I say unto you, Inasmuch as ye have done it unto one of the least of these my brethren, ye have done it unto me.

41 Then shall he say also unto them on the left hand, Depart from me, ve cursed, finto everlasting fire, prepared for the devil and his angels:

42 For I was an hungred, and ye gave me no meat: I was thirsty, and ye gave me no drink:

43 I was a stranger, and ye took me not in: naked, and ye clothed me not: sick, and in prison, and ye visited me not.

44 Then shall they also answer him, saying, Lord, when saw we thee an hungred, or athirst, or a stranger, or naked, or sick, or in prison, and did not minister unto thee?

45 Then shall he answer them, say-45 Then shall be answer them, saying, Verlly I say unto you, Anasmuch as ye did it not to one of the least of these, ye did it not to me.
46 And 'these shall go away into everlasting punishment: but the

everlasting punishment: righteous into life eternal.

CHAPTER XXVI.

1 The rulers conspire against Christ. 6 The woman ausointeth his head. 14 Judgs selleth him. 17 Christ eateh the passover: 26 instituteth his holy supper: 36 prayeth in the garden. 47 and being betrayed with a kiss. It is carried to Caiaphus, 60 and denied of Peter. Peter.

AND it came to pass, when Jesus had finished all these sayings. he said unto his disciples,

2 "Ye know that after two days is the feast of the passover, and the Son of man is betrayed to be crucified.

3 Then assembled together the chief priests, and the scribes, and the clders of the people, unto the palace of the high priest, who was called Caiaphas,

4 And consulted that they might take Jesus by subtilty, and kill him.
5 But they said, Not on the feast

DOMINI 38.

\*Rom. 8, 17, 1 Pet. 1, 4, 9, & 3, 9, Rev. 21, 7, ph. 20, 23. Mark 10.

40. 1 Cor. 2. 9. Heb. 11. 16. Is. 58. 7. Fack. 18. 7. Jam. 1. 27. 4 Heb. 13, 2, 3 John 5. Jam. 2. 15,

\*2 Tim. 1.

d Prov. 14. 31. & 19. 17. ch. 10. 42. Mark 9. 41. Heb. 6. 10. <sup>e</sup> Ps. 6, 8, ch. 7, 23, Luke 13,27,

f ch. 13. 40, # 2 Pet. 2, 4. Jude 6.

<sup>k</sup> Prov. 14. 31. & 17. 5. Zech, 2. 8. Acts 9. 5. Dan. 12. 2. John 5. 29. Rom. 2. 7.

"Mark 14.1. Luke 22. 1. John 13. 1.

b Ps. 2. 2. John 11.47. Acts 4. 25,

f ch. 13. 12. Mark 4. 25. Luke 8. 18. & 19. 26. John 15. 2. ch. 8. 12. Zech. 14. 5. ch. 16. 27. à 19. 28. Mark 8. 38. Acts 1, 11. 1 Thess. 4. 16. 2 These. 1. 7. Jude 14. Rev. 1. 7. \*Bom. 14.10. 2 Cor. 5, 10

Rev. 20, 12,

# 34. 17, 20. ch. 13. 49.

" Erak. 20.

792

DOMINI 33. Mark 14. 3. John 11.1,2. & 12. 3. d ch. 91. 17. 4 John 19. 4.

day, lest there be an uproar among the people.
6 1 Now when Jesus was in Bethany, in the house of Simon

the leper, There came unto him a woman having an alabaster box of very precious ointment, and poured it on his head, as he sat at meat.

8 'But when his disciples saw it,

they had indignation, saying, To what purpose is this waste?

9 For this ointment might have

been sold for much, and given to the poor.
10 When Jesus understood it, he

said unto them, Why trouble ye the woman? for she hath wrought a good work upon me.

11 / For ye have the poor always with you; but me ye have not

/ Dout. 15. 11. John 12. 8. John 12. 8.

9 See ch. 18. 20.
& 28. 20.
John 13. 83.
& 14. 19.
& 16. 5, 28.
& 17. 11.

4 Mark 14.

\* Zoch, 11.

12. ch. 27. S.

l Ex. 12. 6.

18. Mark 14.

12. Luke 22. 7.

" Mark 14. 17.—21. Luke 22.14. John 13. 21.

" Ps. 41. 9. Luke 22, 21. John 13, 18.

· Ps. 22.

Is. 53. Dan. 9. 26. Mark 9. 12. Luke 21. 25, 26, 46. Acts 17.

. 3. 26. **22, 23.** 

å 26. 22, 25. 1 Cor. 15. 3.

<sup>p</sup> John 17.

9 Mark 14.

22. Luke 22.19.

90. í ch. 10. 4. always.

12 For in that she hath poured this ointment on my body, she did it for

my burial.

13 Verily I say unto you, Whereso-ever this gospel shall be preached in the whole world, there shall also this, that this woman hath done, be told

for a memorial of her.

14 ¶ Then one of the twelve, called Judas Iscariot, went unto the chief 10. Luke 22. 3. John 13. 2, priests,

15 And said unto them, What will ye give me, and I will deliver him unto you? And they covenanted with him for thirty pieces of silver.

16 And from that time he sought opportunity to betray him.

17 T Now the first day of the feast of unleavened bread the disciples came to Jesus, saying unto him, Where wilt thou that we pre-pare for thee to cat the passover?

18 And he said, Go into the city to such a man, and say unto him, The Master saith, My time is at hand; I will keep the passover at thy house with my disciples.

19 And the disciples did as Jesus

ready the passover.

20 \*\*Now when the even was come, he sat down with the twelve.

21 And as they did eat, he said, Verily I say unto you, that one of you shall betray me.

22 And they were exceeding sorrowful, and began every one of them to say unto him, Lord, is

23 And he answered and said. "He that dippeth his hand with me in

the dish, the same shall betray me.

24 The Son of man goeth 'as it is written of him: but woe unto that man by whom the Son of man is betrayed! it had been good for that man if he had not been born.

25 Then Judas, which betrayed him, answered and said, Master, is it I?

He said unto him, Thou hast said.

26 ¶ And as they were eating.

18 my body.
27 And he took the cup, and gave thanks, and gave it to them, saying, Drink ye all of it;

28 For "this is my blood "of the 20 For this is my blood. "If the new testament, which is shed for many for the remission of sins.
29 But 'I say unto you, I will not drink henceforth of this fruit of the

drink henceforth of this fruit of the vine, "until that day when I drink it new with you in my Father's kingdom. 30 And when they had sung an 3 hymn, they went out into the mount

of Olives.

31 Then saith Jesus unto them, All ye shall be offended because of me this night: for it is written, 'I will smite the shepherd, and the sheep of the flock shall be scattered abroad. 32 But after I am riscn again, /I

will go before you into Galilee.
33 Peter answered and said unto him. Though all men shall be offended because of thee, yet will I never be offended.

34 Jesus said unto him, Verily I say unto thee, That this night, before the cock crow, thou shalt deny me thrice.

35 Peter said unto him, Though I should die with thee, yet will I not deny thee. Likewise also said not deny thee. all the disciples.

36 ¶ AThen cometh Jesus with them unto a place called Gethsemane, and saith unto the disciples, Sit ye here,

while I go and pray yonder.

37 And he took with him Peter and
the two sons of Zebedee, and began to be sorrowful and very heavy.

38 Then saith he unto them, \*My soul is exceeding sorrowful, even unto death: tarry ye here, and watch with mc.

39 And he went a little farther, and fell on his face, and 'prayed, saying, "O my Father, if it be possible, "let this cup pass from me: nevertheless not as I will, but as thou wilt.

40 And he cometh unto the disciples, and findeth them asleep, and saith unto Peter, What, could ye not watch with me one hour?

41 P Watch and pray, that ye enter not into temptation: the spirit indeed is willing, but the flesh is weak.

42 He went away again the second time, and prayed, saying, O my Father, if this cup may not pass away from me, except I drink it, thy will he done

43 And he came and found them asleep again: for their eyes were heavy. 44 And he left them, and went away again, and prayed the third time, say-

ing the same words.

45 Then cometh he to his disciples, and saith unto them, Sleep on now, and take your rest: behold, the hour is at hand, and the Son of man is betraved into the hands of sinners.

Jesus took bread, and ablessed it, and brake it, and gave it to the disciples, and said, Take, eat; 'this

Anna DOMINI 88.

<sup>7</sup> 1 Cor. 11, 23, 24, 25. <sup>2</sup> Many Greek copies have, gave thanks, See Mark 6, 41. 1 Cor. 10.

\* Mark 14. 23. 24. 8. 24. 8. Lev. 17. 11. # Jar. 31. 31.

Feb. 20, 28, Rom. 5, 15, Heb. 9, 22, Mark 14. 25. Luke 22.18.

a Acta 10. 41. Mark 14. 8 Or, pealm.
• Mark 14.

27. John 16.32. d ch. 11. 6. \* Zech. 18.7. fch. 28. 7, 10, 16. Mark 14. 28. & 16. 7.

# Mark 14. 30. Luke 22. 34. John 13. 38.

A Mark 14, 32, -35. Luke 22. 30. John 18. 1.

ich. 4, 21, 4 John 12.

! Mark 14. 36. Luke 22. 42. Heb. 5. 7. - John 12. 27. \* ch. 20, 22. o John 5. 30. & 6. 38. Phil. 2. 8.

P Mark 13. 33. 23. & 14. 38. Luke 22. 40, 46. Eph. 6, 18.

702

88.

Judas betraveth Jesus. 46 Rise, let us be going: behold, he is at hand that doth betray me. Ammo DOMINI 18 at hand that doth betray me.
47 ¶ And while he yet spake, lo,
Judas, one of the twelve, came, and
with him a great multitude with
swords and staves, from the chief
priests and elders of the people. 33. # Mark 14. 43. Luke 22.47. John 18. 2. Acts 1. 16. 48 Now he that betrayed him gave them a sign, saying, Whomsoever I shall kiss, that same is he: hold him fast. 49 And forthwith he came to Jesus, and said, Hail, master: 'and 728am.20.9. kissed him. Pa. 41. 9. 50 And Jesus said unto him, 'Friend, wherefore art thou come? Then came they, and laid hands on Jesus, and took him. 51 And, behold, tone of them which t John 18.10. were with Jesus stretched out his hand, and drew his sword, and struck a servant of the high priest's, and smote off his ear. 57 Then said Jesus unto him, Put up again thy sword into his place:
"for all they that take the sword shall perish with the sword.
53 Thinkest thou that I cannot now " Gen. 9. 6. Rev. 13. 10. pray to my Father, and he shall presently give me "more than twelve legions of angels? \*2 Kin. 6.17. Dan. 7. 10. 54 But how then shall the scriptures y ver. 24. Is. 53.7, &c. Luke 24. 25, 44, 46. be fulfilled, that thus it must be? 55 In that same hour said Jesus to the multitudes, Are ye come out as against a thief with swords and staves for to take me? I sat daily with you teaching in the temple, and ye laid no hold on me.

56 But all this was done, that the \*scriptures of the prophets might be fulfilled. Then "all the disciples forver. 54. Lam. 4. 20. 6 See John 18, 15, sook him, and fled. 57 ¶ 6 And they that had laid hold 6 Mark 14. 53. Luke 22. on Jesus led him away to Caiaphas the high priest, where the scribes and 54. John 18. the elders were assembled. 12. 13. 24. 58 But Peter followed him afar off unto the high priest's palace, and went in, and sat with the servants, to see the end. <sup>c</sup> Ps. 27, 12, & 35, 11, Mark 14, 59 Now the chief priests, and elders, and all the council, sought false witness 55. Bo Acts 6. 13. against Jesus, to put him to death: 60 But found none: yea, though d Deut. 19. many false witnesses came, yet found they none. At the last came 'two false witnesses, oi And said, This fellow said, 'I am able to destroy the temple of God, and to build it in three days. ch. 27. 40. John 2. 19. / Mark 14. 9 Is. 53. 7. ch. 27. 12, 14. 62 And the high priest arose, and A Lev. 5. 1. said unto him, Answerest thou nothing? what is it which these wit-1 Sam. 14. 24. 26. 24, 26.
Dan. 7. 13.
ch. 16. 27.
& 24. 30.
& 25. 31.
Luke 21. ness against thee? 63 But Jesus held his peace. And the high priest answered and said unto him, \*I adjure thee by the living God, that thou tell us whether thou be the Christ, the Son of God.

27. John 1. 51. Rom. 14.

10. 1 Thess. 4.

16. Rev. 1. 7.

man sitting on the right hand of DOMINI power, and coming in the clouds of heaven. 65 'Then the high priest rent his clothes, saying, He hath spoken blas-phemy; what further need have we of witnesses? behold, now ye have Pr. 110, 1, 2 Kin. 18. or witnesses; behold, how ye have heard his blasphemy. 66 What think ye? They answered and said, "He is guilty of death. 67 "Then did they spit in his face, and buffeted him; and others smote him with "the palms of their hands, \* Lev. 21. 16. John 19. 7. \* Is. 50. 6. & 53. 3. ch. 27. 30. 68 Saying, P Prophesy unto us, thou . Luke 22. Christ, Who is he that smote thee?
69 ¶ Now Peter sat without in 63. John 19. 8. the palace: and a damsel came unto him, saying, Thou also wast with Jesus of Galilee. 2 Or, rods. P Mark 14, 65. Luke 22. 61. 70 But he denied before them all, say-7 Mark 14. ing, I know not what thou sayest, ( 0. Luke 22. 71 And when he was gone out into 55. John 18. 16, 17, 25. the porch, another maid saw him, and said unto them that were there. This fellow was also with Jesus of Nazareth. 72 And again he denied with an oath. I do not know the man. 73 And after a while came unto him they that stood by, and said to Peter, Surely thou also art one of them: for thy speech bewrayeth thee.
74 Then began he to curse and to swear, saying, I know not the man.
And immediately the cock crew. \* Luke 22. \* Mark 14. 75 And Peter remembered the word of Jesus, which said unto him, 'Be-\* ver. 34. Mark 14. fore the cock crow, thou shalt deny me thrice. And he went out, and 30. Luke 22. wept bitterly. 61, 62. John 13.38. CHAPTER XXVII. CHAFI ERK AAVII.

1 Christ is delivered bound to Pilate. 3 Judas hangeli hinself. 10 Pilate, admonished of his vife, 24 washeli his hands; 28 and looseth Barabas. 20 Christ is crowned with horns. 34 cracifed. 40 reviled, 10 dieth, and is buried; 66 his sepulchre is sealed, and enatched WHEN the morning was come, Ps. 2. 2.
Mark 15. 1.
Luke 22.
66. & 23. 1.
John 18. of the people took counsel against Jesus to put him to death: 2 And when they had bound him, they led him away, and bdelivered him to Pontius Pilate the governor. è ch. 20, 19, 8 Trhen Judas, which had betraych. 26, 14, of interest and the was condemned, repented him, when he saw that he was condemned, repented himself, and brought again the thirty pieces of silver to the chief priests and elders, 4 Saying, I have sinned in that I have betrayed the innocent blood. And they said, What is that to us? see thou to that. 5 And he cast down the pieces of silver in the temple, dand departed, d 2 Sam. 17. and went and hanged himself. Acts 1, 18, 6 And the chief priests took the silver pieces, and said, It is not lawful for to put them into the treasury, because it is the price of blood.

7 And they took counsel, and bought

with them the potter's field, to bury

strangers in.

64 Jesus saith unto him, Thou hast

said: nevertheless I say unto you, Hereafter shall ye see the Son of

m Mark 15. 11. Luke23.18, John 18.40,

ye that I release unto you? They said,

Barabbas. 22 Pilate saith unto them, What shall I do then with Jesus which is called Christ? They all say unto

him, Let him be crucified. 23 And the governor said, Why, what evil hath he done? But they cried out the more, saying, Let him be crucified. 24 ¶ When Pilate saw that he could

prevail nothing, but that rather a tu-mult was made, he "took water, and washed his hands before the multitude, saying, I am innocent of the blood of this just person: see ye to it. 25 Then answered all the people, and said, 'His blood be on us, and on our children. 26 Then released he Barabbas unto

them; and when phe had scourged Jesus, he delivered him to be crucified.

27 Then the soldiers of the governor took Jesus into the acommon hall, and gathered unto him the whole band of soldiers.

42 He saved others; himself he cannot save. If he be the King of Israel, let him now come down from the cross, and we will believe him.

43 He trusted in God; let him | Pa. 22. 8. deliver him now, if he will have him: for he said, I am the Son of God.

44 The thieves also, which were crucified with him, cast the same in his teeth.

45 m Now from the sixth hour there was darkness over all the land unto the ninth hour.

46 And about the ninth hour "Jesus cried with a loud voice, saying, Eli, Eli, lama sabachthani? that is to say, °My God, my God, why hast thou forsaken me?

47 Some of them that stood there, when they heard that, said, This man calleth for Elias.

48 And straightway one of them ran, and took a spunge, p and filled it with vinegar, and put it on a reed, and gave him to drink.

DOMINI

"Luke 28.11. Ps. 69, 19,

35. 1 Kin, 21. Acts 7, 58, Heb. 13, 12,

\* Mark 15. 22. Luke 23.33.

48. Ps. 09, 21. 6 Mark 15. 24. Luke 23.34. John 19.24. e Ps. 22. 18,

4 Mark 15. 26. Luke 23.38. John 19.19. f Is. 53, 12, 27. Luke 23.32,

o Pa. 22. 7. & 109. 25. Mark 15. 29. Luke 23.25. A ch. 26. 61. John 2. 19. ¢ ch. 26, 63,

! Mark 15. 32. Luke 23.39.

\*\* Amos 8. 9. Mark 15. 33. Luke 23.44. " Heb. 5. 7.

o Pa. 22. 1.

P Ps. 69. 21. Mark 15. 36. Luke 23.36. John 19.29.

16, 21, 25, John 19, 1, 16, 9 Mark 15, 16, John 19, 2, 8 Or, governor's

" Deut. 21.6.

Dou, 19.10. Josh, 2. 19.

2 Sam. 1. 16. 1 Kin. 2. 32. Acts 5. 28.

P Is. 53. 5. Mark 15.

Luke 29.

Christ's death, burial, 49 The rest said, Let be, let us see whether Elias will come to save him. DOMINI 83, 50 T Jesus, when he had cried again with a loud voice, yielded up the ghost.
51 And, behold, the yell of the temt Mark 15. 37. Luke 28.46 Ex. 26. 81. 2 Chr. 3. 14. Mark 15. ple was rent in twain from the top to the bottom; and the earth did quake, and the rocks rent; 18. Larka 23.45. 52 And the graves were opened; and many bodies of the saints which slept arose. 58 And came out of the graves after his resurrection, and went into the hely city, and appeared unto many.

54 Now when the centurion, and
they that were with him, watching ver. 36. Mark 15. 39. Luko **23.47.** Jesus, saw the earthquake, and those things that were done, they feared greatly, saying, Truly this was the Son of God. 55 And many women were there bet Luke 8. 2, 3. holding afar off. which followed Jesus from Galilee, ministering unto him: 56 "Among which was Mary Magda-" Mark 15. lone, and Mary the mother of James and Joses, and the mother of Zebe-dee's children. 57 \* When the even was come, there " Mark 15. came a rich man of Arimathæa, named Joseph, who also himself was 42. Luke 23.50. John 19.38. Jesus' disciple : 58 He went to Pilate, and begged the body of Jesus. Then Pilate commanded the body to be delivered. 59 And when Joseph had taken the body, he wrapped it in a clean linen cloth, # In. 53. 9.

60 And "hild it in his own new tomb, which he had hown out in the rock: and he rolled a great stone to the door of the sepulchre, and departed.

61 And there was Mary Magdalene. and the other Mary, sitting over against the sepulchre.

62 T Now the next day, that fol-lowed the day of the preparation, the chief priests and Pharisees came together unto Pilate,

63 Saying, Sir, we remember that that deceiver said, while he was yet alive, \*After three days I will rise again.

64 Command therefore that the sepulchre be made sure until the third day, lost his disciples come by night, and steal him away, and say unto the people, He is risen from the dead: so the last error shall be worse than the first. 65 Pilate said unto them, Ye have

ch. 16. 21. & 17. 23. & 20. 19. & 26. 61. Mark #. 81. & 10. 34. Luke 9. 22. & 18. 33.

& 24. 6, 7. John 2. 19.

a watch: go your way, make it as sure as ye can.
66 So they went, and made the se-

pulchre sure, "sealing the stone, and 4 Dan. 6. 17. setting a watch.

### CHAPTER XXVIII.

CHAPTER XXVIII.

1 Christs resurrection is declured by an angel to the women. 9 He himself appeared until the women, 1 He high pricest give the soldiers money to say that he was stolen out of his speakelve. 18 Christ approach to his disciples, 19 and sendeth them to baptize and tench all nations.

IN the eend of the sabbath, as it began to dawn toward the first day of the week, came Mary Mag-dalene and the other Mary to see the sepulchro.

2 And, behold, there was a great earthquake: for the angel of the Lord descended from heaven, and came and rolled back the stone from the door, and sat upon it.

8 "His countenance was like light-ning, and his raiment white as snow: 4 And for fear of him the keepers did

shake, and became as dead men. 5 And the angel answered and said unto the women, Fear not ye: for I know that ye seek Jesus, which was crucified.

6 He is not here: for he is risen, 'as he said. Come, see the place where the Lord lay.

7 And go quickly, and tell his disci-ples that he is risen from the dead; and, behold, the goeth before you into Galilee; there shall ye see him: lo, I have told you.

8 And they departed quickly from the sepulchre with fear and great joy; and did run to bring his disciples word.

9 ¶ And as they went to tell his disciples, behold, Jesus met them, saying, All hail. And they came and held him by the feet, and worshipped him.

10 Then said Jesus unto them, Be not afraid: go tell amy brethren that they go into Galileo, and there shall they see me.

11 I Now when they were going, behold, some of the watch came into the city, and shewed unto the chief priests all the things that were done,

12 And when they were assembled with the elders, and had taken counsel, they gave large money unto the soldiers

13 Saying, Say ye, His disciples came by night, and stole him away while we slept.

14 And if this come to the governor's ears, we will persuade him, and secure you.

15 So they took the money, and did as they were taught: and this say-ing is commonly reported among the Jews until this day.

16 Then the eleven disciples went away into Galilee, into a mountain where Jesus had appointed them. 17 And when they saw him, they wor-

shipped him: but some doubted.

18 And Jesus came and spake unto them, saying, \*All power is given unto me in heaven and in earth. 19 T'Go ye therefore, and "steach all nations, baptizing them in the name of the Father, and of the Son,

and of the Holy Ghost: 20 "Teaching them to observe all things whatsoever I have commanded you: and, lo, I am with you alway, even unto the end of the world. Amen.

DOMINI 88.

> • Mark 14.1. Luke 24.1. John 20. 1. 6 ch. 27, 56. 2 Or, had been.

See Mark 16.5. Luke 24. 4. John 20.12. d Dan. 10. 6.

ch. 12. 40. & 16. 21. & 17. 23. & 20. 19.

f ch. 26, 32, Mark 16, 7,

Mark 16.9. John 29. 14.

John 20, 17, Rom. 8, 29, Heb. 2, 11,

f ver. 7. ch. 26, 32, ch. 26. 52. k Dan. 7. 13, 14. ch. 11. 27. k 16. 28. Luke 1. 52. k 10. 22. John 3. 55. k 5. 22. k 13. 3. k 17. 2. Acts 2. 36. Rom. 14. 9. 1 Cor. 15.

Eph. 1. 10,

21. Phil. **2.** 9, 10. Heb. 1. 2. & 2. 8. 1 Pet. 3. 22. Rev. 17. 14. ! Mark 16.

" Is. 52. 10. Luke 24.47. Acts 2. 38, 39. Rom. 10.18. Col. 1. 23. 8 Or, make disciples, or, Chris-tions of all

9 Arts 2, 42.

# THE GOSPEL ACCORDING TO SAINT MARK.

DOMINI

ending.

Matt. 19. 27. Luke 5. 11.

\* Matt. 4, 21,

A. D. 31.

Matt. 4. 13. Luke 4. 21.

"Matt. 7. 28.

6 Luke 4, 33,

\* Matt. 8.29.

d ver. 34. of

ch. 9. 20.

/Matt. 2.14. Luke 4. 36.

|                             | MILITY I   | THE ILL LIVER.   |
|-----------------------------|--|--|
|                             |  |  |
|                             |  |  |
| Anno                        | CHAPTER I.   | 17 And Jesus said unto them, Come  |
| DOMINI                      | 1 The office of John the Baptist. 9 Jesus is   | ye after me, and I will make you to                                      |
| 26.<br>ending.              | 1 The office of John the Baptist. 9 Jesus is<br>baptized, 12 templed, 14 he preacheth: 16<br>culleth Peter, Andrew, Jumes and John:<br>23 healeth one that had a devil, 29 Peter's | become fishers of men.   |
| entrag.                     | 23 healeth one that had a devil, 29 Peter's  | 18 And straightway they forsook  |
|                             | mother in law. 32 many diseased persons,<br>41 and cleanseth the leper.  | their nets, and followed him.  |
|                             |  | 19 And when he had gone a little   |
|                             | THE beginning of the gospel of Je-   | farther thence, he saw James the   |
| * Matt. 14.                 | sus Christ, "the Son of God;   | son of Zebedee, and John his bro-  |
| Luke 1. 35.                 | 2 As it is written in the prophets,  | ther, who also were in the ship  |
| John 1. 31.                 | b Behold, I send my messenger before   | mending their nets.  |
| 6 Ma). 3. 1.<br>Matt. 11.   | thy face, which shall prepare thy way before thee.   | 20 And straightway he called them: and they left their father Zebedee in |
| 10.                         | 3 The voice of one crying in the   | the ship with the hired servants, and                                    |
| Luke 7. 27.                 | wilderness, Prepare ye the way of  | went after him.  |
| Matt. 3. 3.                 | the Lord, make his paths straight.   | 21 And they went into Caper-   |
| Luke 3. 4.                  | 4 d John did baptize in the wilder-  | naum; and straightway on the sab-  |
| John 1. 15,<br>23.          | ness, and preach the baptism of re-  | bath day he entered into the syna-                                       |
| Matt. 3. 1.                 | pentance 2 for the remission of sins.  | gogue, and taught.   |
| Luke 3. 3.<br>John 3. 23.   | 5 And there went out unto him  | 22 "And they were astonished at  |
| 2 Or, unto.                 | all the land of Judea, and they  | his doctrine: for he taught them   |
| Matt. 3, 5.                 | of Jerusalem, and were all baptized  | as one that had authority, and not                                       |
|                             | of him in the river of Jordan, con-  | as the scribes.  |
|                             | fessing their sins.  | 23 hAnd there was in their syna-   |
| / Matt. 3. 4.               | 6 And John was I clothed with ca-  | gogue a man with an unclean spirit;                                      |
|                             | mel's hair, and with a girdle of a   | and he cried out,  |
|                             | skin about his loins; and he did   | 24 Saying, Let us alone; what have                                       |
| g Lev. 11.<br>22.           | eat clousts and wild honey;  | we to do with thee, thou Jesus of  |
| 22.<br>4 Matt. 3.11.        |  | Nazareth? art thou come to destroy                                       |
| John 1. 27.                 | cometh one mightier than I after   | us? I know thee who thou art, the  |
| Acts 13, 25,                | me, the latchet of whose shoes I am  | Holy One of God,   |
|                             | not worthy to stoop down and un-   | 25 And Jesus 4 rebuked him, saying,                                      |
| f Acts 1. 5.                | loose.<br>8 I indeed have baptized you with  | Hold thy peace, and come out of him.                                     |
| & 11. 16.                   | water: but he shall baptize you with   | 26 And when the unclean spirit had                                       |
| & 19. 4.                    | the Holy Ghost.  | torn him, and cried with a loud voice,                                   |
| Joel 2, 28.                 | 9 And it came to pass in those   | he came out of him.  |
| Acts 2. 4.                  | days, that Jesus came from Naza-   | 27 And they were all amazed, insc-                                       |
| & 10. 45.<br>& 11. 15, 16.  | reth of Galilee, and was baptized of   | much that they questioned among  |
| 1 Cor. 12.                  | John in Jordan.  | themselves, saying, What thing is  |
| 13.                         | 10 "And straightway coming up  | this? what new doctrine is this?   |
| A. D. 27.<br>I Matt. 3. 13. | out of the water, he saw the hea-  | for with authority commandeth he   |
| Luke 3. 21.                 | vens sopened, and the Spirit like a  | even the unclean spirits, and they                                       |
| * Matt. 3.                  | dove descending upon him:  | do obey him.   |
| John 1. 32.                 | 11 And there came a voice from   | 28 And immediately his fame spread                                       |
| 8 Or, cloven,               | heaven, saying, "Thou art my belov-  | abroad throughout all the region   |
| or, rent.                   | ed Son, in whom I am well pleased.   | round about Galilee.   |
| * Ps. 2. 7.<br>Matt. 3. 17. | 12 And immediately the spirit driv-  | 29 And forthwith, when they were   |
| ch. 9. 7.                   | eth him into the wilderness.   | come out of the synagogue, they  |
| Matt. 4. 1.<br>Luke 4. 1.   | 13 And he was there in the wilder-   | entered into the house of Simon  |
|                             | ness forty days, tempted of Satan;   | and Andrew, with James and   |
| PMatt. 4.11.                | and was with the wild beasts; pand   | 30 But Simon's wife's mother lay   |
| A. D. 30.                   | the angels ministered unto him.  |  |
| ending.                     | in prison, Jesus came into Galilee,  | him of her.  |
| 9 Matt. 4. 12.              | preaching the gospel of the king-  | 31 And he came and took her by   |
| " Matt. 4, 23.              | dom of God   | the hand, and lifted her up; and   |
| * Dan. 9. 25.               | 15 And saying, The time is ful-  | immediately the fever left her, and                                      |
| Gal. 4. 4.                  | filled and the kingdom of God is   | she ministered unto them   |

797

she ministered unto them.

together at the door.

32 And at even, when the sun did set, they brought unto him all that were diseased, and them that were possessed with devils.

33 And all the city was gathered

15 And saying, 'The time is ful-filled, and 'the kingdom of God is at hand: repent ye, and believe the

gospel.
16 "Now as he walked by the sea

of Galilee, he saw Simon and Andrew his brother casting a net into

the sea; for they were fishers,

Pan. 9. 25. Gal. 4. 4. Fph. 1. 10. Matt. 3. 2. & 4. 17.

"Matt. 4.18. Luke 5, 4.

| Christ h   | ealeth one  | St. MAI   | RK, II.   | sick of t   | he palsy.   |
|--|---|---|---|---|---|
| Anno<br>DOMINI<br>81.  | 84 And he healed many t<br>sick of divers diseases, and<br>many devils; and a suffered  | cast out 1  | said unto the sick of the<br>thy sins be forgiven thee<br>6 But there were cer  |   | Anno<br>DOMINI<br>31.   |
| à ch. 3, 12,<br>Luke 4, 41,<br>Boe Acts<br>16, 17, 18,       | devils *to speak, because the him.  85 And 'in the morning, a   | ney knew  | scribes sitting there, and in their hearts, 7 Why doth this man   | d reasoning   |   |
| 16, 17, 18,<br>2 Or, to say<br>that they<br>know him.        | a great while before day,<br>out, and departed into a   | he went   | blasphemies? bwho can<br>but God only?  | forgive sins  | <sup>5</sup> Job 14. 4.<br>Is. 43. 25.  |
| i Luke 4, 42,  | place, and there prayed.  86 And Simon and they t  with him followed after him  87 And when they had for they said unto him, All n  | ind him,  | 8 And immediately perceived in his spirit treasoned within themselunto them, Why reasonings in your hearts?               | hat they so<br>lves, he said<br>n ye these                  | * Matt. 9. 4.   |
| * Luko 4, 43.  | for thee.  88 And he said unto them, go into the next towns, the preach there also: for '   | t I may f   | 9 Whether is it easie<br>the sick of the palsy, forgiven thee; or to say<br>take up thy bed, and wa                       | Thy sins be<br>, Arise, and<br>lk?                          | 4 Matt. 9. 5.   |
| John 16, 28,<br>& 17, 4,<br>= Matt. 4,<br>23,<br>Luke 4, 44, | came I forth.  89 **And he preached in the gogues throughout all Gali   | eir syna-   | 10 But that ye may kn<br>Son of man hath power<br>forgive sins, (he saith to<br>the palsy.)                               | ow that the   |   |
| " Matt. 8. 2.<br>Luke 5. 12.                                 | cast out devils.  40 *And there came a leper besecching him, and kneelir to him, and saying unto him wilt, thou canst make me cle   | r to him,<br>ng down<br>1, If thou                                    | 11 I say unto thee, Ari<br>up thy bed, and go th<br>thine house,<br>12 And immediately he                                 | ny way into   |   |
|  | 41 And Jesus, moved with sion, put forth his hand, and him, and saith unto him, I thou clean.   | touched twill; be   | up the bed, and went :<br>them all; insomuch the<br>all amazed, and glorified<br>We never saw it on this f                | t they were<br>God, saying,                                 |   |
|  | 42 And as soon as he had<br>immediately the leprosy of<br>from him, and he was cleans<br>43 And he straitly charged l   | spoken,<br>departed t<br>sed. r                                       | 13 And he went fort<br>the sea side; and all the<br>resorted unto him, and<br>them.                                       | h again by<br>e multitude                                   | * Matt. 9. 9.   |
|  | forthwith sent him away;<br>44 And saith unto him, 8<br>say nothing to any man;<br>thy way, shew thyself to th<br>and offer for thy cleansin  | See thou I but go t to ge priest, ig those                            | 14 And as he passed Levi the son of Alphæu. the receipt of custom, as him, Follow me. Ar and followed him.                | s sitting 2 at<br>nd said un-<br>nd he arose                | f Matt. 9. 9.<br>Luke 5. 27.<br>2 Or, at the<br>place where<br>the custom<br>was re-<br>ocived. |
| ° Lev. 14. 3,<br>4, 10.<br>Luke 5. 14.<br>Fluke 5, 15.       | things which Moses com<br>for a testimony unto them.<br>45 * But he went out, and<br>to publish it much, and a<br>abroad the matter, insomu<br>Jesus could no more open                     | d began to blaze the that play enter for                              | 15 And it came to plesus sat at meat in many publicans and sin ogether with Jesus andles: for there were man ollowed him. | his house,<br>ners sat also<br>d his disci-<br>ny, and they | #Matt. 9.10.  |
| f ch. 2. 13.   | into the city, but was with desert places: and they chim from every quarter.  | a   | 16 And when the scribe<br>risees saw him eat with<br>and sinners, they said un<br>elples, How is it that                  | h publicans<br>nto his dis-<br>he eateth                    |   |
|  | CHAPTER II.  Christ health one sick of the pals eth Matthew from the receipt of ceateth with publicaus and sinuscuseth his dissiples for not Jainti for plucking the ears of corn on tiday. | sy, 14 call-<br>custom, 15<br>rs, 18 ex-<br>g, 23 and<br>he sabbath h | and drinketh with pulinners? 17 When Jesus heard into them, They that have no need of the phate that are sick: I c        | it, he saith<br>are whole<br>sysician, but<br>ame not to    | <sup>1</sup> Matt. 9.<br>12, 13.<br>& 18. 11.<br>Luke 5. 31,                                    |
| Matt. 9, 1,<br>Luke 5, 18.                                   | AND again "he entered it was noised that he was house.  2 And straightway many was a straightway many was noised that he was house.   | into Ca- c<br>ys; and<br>in the                                       | all the righteous, but<br>epentance.<br>18 And the disciples of<br>the Pharisees used they come and say unt               | sinners to<br>If John and<br>o fast: and                    | 32.<br>& 19. 10.<br>1 Tim.1.15.<br>6 Matt. 9. 14.<br>Luke 5. 33.                                |
|  | thered together, insomuch the was no room to receive the not so much as about the do  | at there diem, no, t  | to the disciples of John Pharisees fast, but the  | hn and of   |   |

fast not?

19 And Jesus said unto them, Can
the children of the bridechamler
fast, while the bridegroom is with
them? as long as they have the bridegroom with them, they cannot fast.
20 But the days will come, when the
bridegroom shall be taken away from
them, and then shall they fast in
those days.

21 No man also saweth a place of 3 Or, raw, sick of the palsy lay.

5 When Jesus saw their faith, he snew cloth on an old garment: clse or, using the slow of the palsy lay.

fast not?

not so much as about the door: and

8 And they come unto them.
8 And they come unto him, bringing one sick of the palsy, which was

4 And when they could not come nigh unto him for the press, they uncovered the roof where he was: and when they had broken it up, they let down the bed wherein the

borne of four.

| The with                    | hered hand healed. St. MA  | RK, III. The twelve apostle  | e chosen.                    |
|-----------------------------|--|--|------------------------------|
| DOMINI                      | the new piece that filled it up taketh away from the old, and the rent is  | a small ship should wait on him<br>because of the multitude, lest they             | DOMINI                       |
| 81.                         | made worse.  | should throng him.   | 81.                          |
|                             | 22 And no man putteth new wine   | 10 For he had healed many; insomuch  |                              |
|                             | into old bottles: else the new wine doth burst the bottles, and the wine   | that they 2 pressed upon him for to touch him, as many as had plagues.             | 2 Or,<br>rushed.             |
|                             | is spilled, and the bottles will be  | 11 And unclean spirits, when they  | ch. 1, 23,                   |
|                             | marred: but new wine must be put   | saw him, fell down before him, and   | 21.<br>Luke 4. 41.           |
| 4 Matt. 12. 1.              | into new bottles.  28 *And it came to pass, that he  | cried, saying, Thou art the Son of God.  | / Matt. 14.                  |
| Luke 6. 1.                  | went through the corn fields on the  | 12 And he straitly charged them  | ch. 1. 1.                    |
|                             | sabbath day; and his disciples began.  | that they should not make him  | # Matt. 12.                  |
| <sup>2</sup> Deut. 23.      | as they went, to pluck the ears of   | known.   | ch. 1. 25,<br>34.            |
| 20.                         | corn,<br>24 And the Pharisees said unto him,   | 13 And he goeth up into a mountain, and calleth unto him whom he                   | A Matt. 10.1.                |
|                             | Behold, why do they on the sabbath   | would: and they came unto him.   | Luke 6. 12.                  |
|                             | day that which is not lawful?  | 14 And he ordained twelve, that  | 1 1                          |
| 7 1 Sam.                    | 25 And he said unto them, Have ye  | they should be with him, and that he   | )                            |
| 21. 6.                      | never read "what David did, when<br>he had need, and was an hungred, he,   | might send them forth to preach,<br>15 And to have power to heal sick-             |                              |
|                             | and they that were with him?   | nesses, and to cast out devils:  | 1 1                          |
|                             | 26 How he went into the house of   | 16 And Simon the surnamed Peter;   | i John 1, 42.                |
|                             | God in the days of Abiathar the high priest, and did eat the shewbread,  | and John the brother of James; and   |                              |
| " Ex. 29. 32,               | "which is not lawful to eat but for  | he surnamed them Boanerges, which  |                              |
| 33.<br>Lev. 24. 9.          | the priests, and gave also to them   | is, The sons of thunder:   | 1 1                          |
|                             | which were with him?<br>  27 And he said unto them, The sab-   | 18 And Andrew, and Philip, and Bar-<br>tholomew, and Matthew, and Thomas,          |                              |
|                             | bath was made for man, and not man   | and James the son of Alphæus, and  | 1 1                          |
|                             | for the sabbath:   | Thaddeus, and Simon the Canaanite,   | [ [                          |
| ° Matt. 12.8.               | 28 Therefore 'the Son of man is Lord also of the sabbath.  | 19 And Judas Iscariot, which also betrayed him: and they went into                 |                              |
|                             | Dord also of the sappath.  | an house.  | 3 Or, home.                  |
|                             | CHAPTER III.   | 20 And the multitude cometh toge-  | 1                            |
|                             | 1 Christ healeth the withered hand, 10 and many other infirmities: 11 rebuketh the nu-   | ther again, *so that they could not so much as eat bread.                          | k ch. 6. 31.                 |
|                             | many other infirmities: Il rebuketh the un-<br>clean spirits: Is chooseth his tucture apostles:<br>22 consinceth the blasplemy of casting out<br>devils by Beelsebub: 31 and sheweth who are | 21 And when his friends heard of   | 4 Or,                        |
|                             | devils by Beelzebub; 31 and showeth who are  | it, they went out to lay hold on him:  | kinsmen.                     |
| "Matt. 12.9.                | his brother, sister, and mother.   | for they said, He is beside himself.   | l John 7. 5.                 |
| Luke 6. 6.                  | AND "he entered again into the synagogue; and there was a man  | 22 ¶ And the scribes which came down from Jerusalem said, "He hath                 | = Matt. 9.                   |
|                             | there which had a withcred hand.   | Beelzebub, and by the prince of the  | 34. & 10. 25.<br>Luke 11.15. |
|                             | 2 And they watched him, whether he   | devils casteth he out devils.  23 <sup>n</sup> And he called them unto him,        | John 7. 20.                  |
|                             | would heal him on the sabbath day;<br>that they might accuse him.  | and said unto them in parables, How  | # 10.20.                     |
|                             | 3 And he saith unto the man which  | can Satan cast out Satan?  | * Matt. 12.                  |
| 2 Gr. Arise,<br>stand forth | had the withered hand, 2 Stand forth.  | 24 And if a kingdom be divided against itself, that kingdom cannot                 |                              |
| in the                      | 4 And he saith unto them, Is it law-<br>ful to do good on the sabbath days,  | stand.   | ì                            |
| 7/11/106-0                  | or to do evil? to save life, or to kill?   | 25 And if a house be divided against   | 1                            |
|                             | But they held their peace.   | itself, that house cannot stand.   | ĺ                            |
|                             | 5 And when he had looked round<br>about on them with anger, being  | 26 And if Satan rise up against himself, and be divided, he cannot                 |                              |
| 3 Or,<br>blindness,         | grieved for the 8 hardness of their  | stand, but hath an end.  | 1 1                          |
| or minimum.                 | hearts, he saith unto the man, Stretch   | 27 ° No man can enter into a strong  | ° Is. 49. 24.<br>Matt.12.29. |
|                             | forth thine hand. And he stretched it out; and his hand was restored   | man's house, and spoil his goods,<br>except he will first bind the strong          |                              |
|                             | whole as the other.  | man; and then he will spoil his  | 1                            |
| 6 Matt. 12.                 | 6 And the Pharisees went forth,  | house.   |                              |
| ° Matt. 22.                 | and straightway took counsel with<br>the Herodians against him, how  | 28 <sup>p</sup> Verily I say unto you, All sins shall be forgiven unto the sons of | 9 Matt. 12.                  |
| 16.                         | they might destroy him.  | men, and blasphemies wherewith so-   | Luke 12.10.<br>1 John 5.     |
|                             | 7 But Jesus withdrew himself with  | ever they shall blaspheme:   | 16.                          |
| 1                           | his disciples to the sea: and a great<br>multitude from Galilee followed !.im,   | 29 But he that shall blaspheme a-<br>gainst the Holy Ghost hath never              | ŀ                            |
| d Luke 6. 17.               | dand from Judæa.   | forgiveness, but is in danger of eter-   |                              |
| 1                           | 8 And from Jerusalem, and from Idumea, and from beyond Jordan;   | nal damnation:   | 1                            |
|                             | and they about Tyre and Sidon,   | 80 Because they said, He hath an unclean spirit.                                   |                              |
|                             | a great multitude, when they had   | 31 ¶ There came then his brethren  | e Matt. 12.                  |
| İ                           | heard what great things he did,  | and his mother, and, standing with-  | 46.<br>Luke 8, 19.           |
| 1                           | came unto him.  9 And he spake to his disciples, that  | out, sent unto him, calling him.<br>32 And the multitude sat about him.            |                              |
|                             | no spane so ma disciplos, titati   | or same vice months and about IIII,  |                              |

DOMINI 81.

and they said unto him. Behold, thy mother and thy brethren without seek for thee.

33 And he answered them, saying, Who is my mother, or my brethren? 84 And he looked round about on them which sat about him, and said, Behold my mother and my brethren! 85 For whosoever shall do the will of God, the same is my brother, and my sister, and mother.

CHAPTER IV.

1 The parable of the sover, 14 and the meaning thereof. 21 We must communicate the light of our knowledge to others. 23 The parable of the seed growing secretly, 30 and of the mustard seed. 35 Christ stilleth the tempest on the sea.

Matt. 13. 1. Luke 8. 4.

b ch. 12, 38,

John 15. 5.

d Matt. 13.

10. Luke 8. 9,

4 1 Cor. 5. 12. ('o'l. 4. 5. 1 Thess. 4.

12. 1 Tim. 3.7.

/ Is. 6. 9. Matt.13.14. Luke 8. 10. John 12.40.

AND "he began again to teach by the sea side: and there was gathered unto him a great multitude, so that he entered into a ship, and sat in the sea: and the whole multitude was by the sea on the land.

2 And he taught them many things by parables, and said unto them in his doctrine, 8 Hearken; Behold, there went out

a sower to sow:

4 And it came to pass, as he sowed, some fell by the way side, and the fowls of the air came and devoured

to the standard of the standar immediately it sprang up, because it had no depth of earth:

6 But when the sun was up, it was scorched; and because it had no root, it withered away.

7 And some fell among thorns, and the thorns grew up, and choked it, and it yielded no fruit.

done in parables:

8 And other fell on good ground, and did yield fruit that sprang up and increased; and brought forth, some thirty, and some sixty, and some an hundred.

9 And he said unto them. He that

hath ears to hear, let him hear.

10 "And when he was alone, they that were about him with the twelve asked of him the parable.

11 And he said unto them. Unto you it is given to know the mystery of the kingdom of God: but unto them that are without, all these things are

12 /That seeing they may see, and not perceive; and hearing they may hear, and not understand; lest at any time they should be converted, and their sins should be forgiven them.

18 And he said unto them, Know ye not this parable? and how then will ye know all parables?

# Matt. 13.

14 The sower soweth the word.
15 And these are they by the way side, where the word is sown; but when they have heard, Satan cometh immediately, and taketh away the word that was sown in their hearts.

16 And these are they likewise which are sown on stony ground; who, when they have heard the word, immediately receive it with gladness

17 And have no root in themselves. and so endure but for a time: afterward, when affliction or persecution ariseth for the word's sake, immedi-

ately they are offended.

18 And these are they which are sown among thorns; such as hear

the word,
19 And the cares of this world. And the deceitfulness of riches and the lusts of other things entering in, choke the word, and it becometh unfruitful.

20 And these are they which are sown on good ground; such as hear the word, and receive it, and bring forth fruit, some thirtyfold, some sixty, and some an hundred.
21 ¶ And he said unto them, Is

a candle brought to be put under a 2 bushel, or under a bed? and not to be set on a candlestick?

22 For there is nothing hid, which shall not be manifested; neither was any thing kept secret, but that it should come abroad.

23 'If any man have ears to hear. let him hear.

24 And he said unto them. Take heed what ye hear: "with what measure ye mete, it shall be measured to you: and unto you that hear shall more

be given.
25 "For he that hath, to him shall be given: and he that hath not, from him shall be taken even that which he hath.

26 T And he said, 'So is the kingdom of God, as if a man should cast

seed into the ground; 27 And should sleep, and rise night and day, and the seed should spring and grow up, he knoweth not how.

28 For the earth bringeth forth fruit of herself; first the blade, then the ear, after that the full corn in the ear. 29 But when the fruit is brought forth, immediately phe putteth in the sickle, because the harvest is come.

30 ¶ And he said, q Whereunto shall we liken the kingdom of God? or with what comparison shall we com-

pare it? 31 It is like a grain of mustard seed, which, when it is sown in the earth, is less than all the seeds that be in the earth:

32 But when it is sown, it groweth up. and becometh greater than all herbs, and shooteth out great branches; so that the fowls of the air may lodge under the shadow of it.

33 And with many such parables spake he the word unto them, as they were able to hear it.

84 But without a parable spake he not unto them: and when they were alone, he expounded all things to his disciples.

85 'And the same day, when the even

DOMINI 81.

4 1 Tim. 6, 9, 17.

Matt. 5. 15. Luke 8. 16. & 11. 33. à 11. 33.

2 The word in the original signifieth a less measure, as Matt. 5.

5 Matt. 10. 26. Luke 12. 2. l ver. 0. Matt.11.15. \* Matt. 7. 2. Luke 6. 38.

" Matt. 13. 12. & 25. 29. Luke 8. 18, & 19. 26.

Matt. 13.

3 Or. ripe. P Rev.14.15.

f Matt. 1% 31. Luke 13.18. Luke 13.18 Acts 2. 41. & 4. 4. & 5. 14. & 19. 20.

Matt. 13. 31. John 16.12.

Matt. 8.

Anna DOMINI 81.

"Matt. 8.28. Luke 8. 26.

was come, he saith unto them. Let us pass over unto the other side.

86 And when they had sent away the multitude, they took him even as he was in the ship. And there were also with him other little ships.

87 And there arose a great storm of wind, and the waves beat into

the ship, so that it was now full. 88 And he was in the hinder part of the ship, asleep on a pillow: and they awake him, and say unto him, Master, carest thou not that we perish?

39 And he arose, and rebuked the wind, and said unto the sea, Peace, be still. And the wind ceased, and

there was a great calm. 40 And he said unto them, Why are ve so fearful? how is it that ye have

no faith? 41 And they feared exceedingly and said one to another. What manner of man is this, that even the wind and the sea obey him?

CHAPTER V.

1 Christ delivering the possessed of the legion of devils, 13 they enter into the scoine, 25 He healeth the woman of the bloody issue, 35 and raiseth from death Jairus his daughter.

AND they came over unto the other side of the sea, into the

country of the Gadarenes.

2 And when he was come out of the ship, immediately there met him out of the tombs a man with an

unclean spirit, 3 Who had his dwelling among the tombs; and no man could bind him, no, not with chains:

4 Because that he had been often bound with fetters and chains, and the chains had been plucked asunder by him, and the fetters broken in pieces: neither could any man tame him.

5 And always, night and day, he was in the mountains, and in the tombs, crying, and cutting himself with stones.

6 But when he saw Jesus afar off,

he ran and worshipped him, 7 And cried with a loud voice, and said, What have I to do with thee, Jesus, thou Son of the most high God? I adjure thee by God, that thou tornient me not.

8 For he said unto him, Come out

of the man, thou unclean spirit.

9 And he asked him, What is thy name? And he answered, saying, My name is Legion: for we are many, 10 And he besought him much that

he would not send them away out of the country.

11 Now there was there nigh unto

the mountains a great herd of swine feeding.

12 And all the devils besought him, saving. Send us into the swine, that we may enter into them,

13 And forthwith Jesus gave them leave. And the unclean spirits went

out, and entered into the swine: and the herd ran violently down a steep place into the sea, (they were about two thousand;) and were choked in the sea.

14 And they that fed the swine fled, and told *it* in the city, and in the country. And they went out to see what it was that was donc.

15 And they come to Jesus, and see him that was possessed with the devil, and had the legion, sitting, and clothed, and in his right mind:

and they were afraid.

16 And they that saw it told them how it befell to him that was possessed with the devil, and also concerning the swine.

17 And b they began to pray him to depart out of their coasts.

18 And when he was come into the ship, "he that had been possessed with the devil prayed him that he might be with him.

19 Howbeit Jesus suffered him not, but saith unto him, Go home to thy friends, and tell them how great things the Lord hath done for thee, and hath had compassion

on thee. 20 And he departed, and began to publish in Decapolis how great things Jesus had done for him: and

all men did marvel. 21 d And when Jesus was passed over again by ship unto the other side, much people gathered unto him: and he was nigh unto

the sea.
22 'And, behold, there cometh one of the rulers of the synagogue, Jairus by name; and when he saw him, he

fell at his feet. 23 And besought him greatly, saying, My little daughter lieth at the point of death: I pray thee, come and lay thy hands on her, that she

may be healed; and she shall live. 24 And Jesus went with him and much people followed him, and thronged him.

25 And a certain woman, / which had an issue of blood twelve years,

26 And had suffered many things of many physicians, and had spent all that she had, and was nothing bettered, but rather grew worse, 27 When she had heard of Jesus, and in the present the had heard of Jesus,

came in the press behind, and touch-

ed his garment. 28 For she said, If I may touch but his clothes, I shall be whole.

29 And straightway the fountain of her blood was dried up; and she felt in her body that she was healed of that plague.

30 And Jesus, immediately knowing in himself that "virtue had gone out of him, turned him about in the press, and said, Who touched my clothes?

31 And his disciples said unto him.

Сe

Anna DOMINI 81.

Matt. 8,34. Acts 16, 39.

\* Luke 8, 38,

Matt. 9. 1. Luke 8. 40.

"Matt. 9. 18. Luke 8. 41.

/Lev. 15, 25, Matt. 9, 20,

Luke 6. 19.

Anno DOMINI 81.

4 Matt. 9.22.

Thou seest the multitude thronging thee, and sayest thou, Who touched

82 And he looked round about to see her that had done this thing.

33 But the woman fearing and trembling, knowing what was done in her, came and fell down before him, and told him all the truth.

34 And he said unto her, Daughter, thy faith hath made thee whole; go in peace, and be whole of thy

ch. 10. 52. Acts 14. 9. plague i Luke 8, 49.

85 While he yet spake, there came from the ruler of the synagogue's house certain which said, Thy daughter is dead: why troublest thou the Master any further?

36 As soon as Jesus heard the word that was spoken, he saith unto the ruler of the synagogue, Be not afraid, only believe.

37 And he suffered no man to follow him, save Peter, and James, and John

the brother of James. 88 And he cometh to the house of the ruler of the synagogue, and seeth the tumult, and them that wept and

tne tumuit, and them that wept and wailed greatly.

39 And when he was come in, he saith unto them, Why make ye this ado, and weep? the damsel is not dead, but \*sleepeth.

4 John 11.11. I Acts 9, 40.

40 And they laughed him to scorn. But when he had put them all out, he taketh the father and the mother of the damsel, and them that were with him, and entereth in where the damsel was lying.

41 And he took the damsel by the hand, and said unto her, Talitha cumi; which is, being interpreted,

Damsel, I say unto thee, arise.
42 And straightway the damsel arose, and walked; for she was of the age of twelve years. And they were astonished with a great astonishment.

43 And "he charged them straitly that no man should know it; and commanded that something should be given her to eat.

CHAPTER VI.

1 Christ is contemned of his countrymen. The giveth the twelve power over unclean spirits. 14 Diners opinions of Christ. 27 John Baytist is beheaded. 29 and luvied. 30 The opinion statement of the law of five lawes and two fishes. 48 Christ walketh on the sea; 68 and healeth all that touch him.

Mat. 13.54. Luke 4, 16.

" Matt. 8. 4.

ch. 3. 12. Luke 5. 14.

& 9. 30. & 12. 16. & 17. 9.

AND "he went out from thence, and came into his own country; and his disciples follow him.

2 And when the sabbath day was come, he began to teach in the synagogue: and many hearing him were astonished, saying, From whence hath this man these things? and what wisdom is this which is given unto him, that even such mighty works are wrought by his hands? 8 Is not this the carpenter, the son with us? And they dwere offended at him.

4 But Jesus said unto them, "A prophet is not without honour, but in his own country, and among his own kin, and in his own house.

5 And he could there do no mighty work, save that he laid his hands upon a few sick folk, and healed thein.

6 And he marvelled because of their unbelief. And he went round

about the villages, teaching.

7 ¶ <sup>4</sup> And he called unto him the twelve, and began to send them forth by two and two; and gave them power over unclean spirits:

8 And commanded them that they should take nothing for their jour-ney, save a staff only; no scrip, no bread, no 2money in their purse:

9 But \*be shod with sandals: and

not put on two coats.

10 And he said unto them, In what place soever ye enter into an house, there abide till ve depart from that place.

11 "And whosoever shall not receive you, nor hear you, when ye depart thence, "shake off the dust under your feet for a testimony against them. Verily I say unto you, It shall be more tolerable for Sodom 3 and Gomorrha in the day of judgment, than for that city.

12 And they went out, and preached that men should repent,

13 And they cast out many devils. and anointed with oil many that were sick, and healed them.

14 P And king Herod heard of him : (for his name was spread abroad:) and he said, That John the Baptist was risen from the dead, and there-

was risen from the dead, and therefore mighty works do shew forth themselves in him.

15 ° Others said, That it is Elias. And others said, That it is a prophet, or as one of the prophets.

16 But when Herod heard thereof, he said, It is John, whom I beheaded: he is risen from the dead.

17 For Herod himself had sent forth and laid hold upon John, and bound him in prison for Herodias' sake, his brother Philip's wife: for he had married her.

18 For John had said unto Herod. 'It is not lawful for thee to have

thy brother's wife. 19 Therefore Herodias had 4a quarrel against him, and would have killed him; but she could not:

20 For Herod \*feared John, knowing that he was a just man and an holy, and bobserved him; and when he heard him, he did many things, and heard him gladly.

of Mary, 'the brother of James, and Joses, and of Juda, and Simon? and are not his sisters here

DOMINI 81. 6 See Matt. 12, 46, Gal. 1, 19, d Matt. 11.6. Mat. 13.57.

> / See Gen. 19, 22, & 32, 25, Mat. 13, 58, ch. 9, 23,

# In. 59, 16, A Matt. 9.35. Luke 13. 22.

Matt. 10. 1. ch. 3. 13,14. Luke 9, 1,

<sup>2</sup> The word signifieth a piece of brass

money, in value somewhat less than a farthing, Matt. 10.9, but hero it is taken in general for money, Luke 9. 3. 4 Acts 12, 8, Mat. 10. 11. Luke 9. 4. & 10. 7, 8. " Matt. 10.

14. Luke 10. 10.

\*Acts 13,51, & 18, 6, 3 Gr. or. o Jam. 5, 14. PMatt.11.1. Luko 9, 7.

9 Matt. 16. 14. ch. 8. 28.

Luke 3, 19,

A. D. 90

Lev. 18, 16, & 20. 21. 4 Or, an

(Matt. 14.5.

& 21, 26, 5 Or, kept him, or,

b John 6, 42,

| John the Baptist beheaded.  St. MARK, VI. Christ valleth on the sea.  Anno DOMINI  21 "And when a convenient day was come, that Herod "on his birthday made a support to his lords, high captains, and chief estates of Gallies" (22 And when the daughter of the said Herodias came in, and danced, and pleased Herod and them that sat with him, the king said unto the damed, Ask of me whatsoever thou wilt, and I will give it thee.  22 And on sware unto her, "Whatsoever thou wilt, and I will give it thee, unto the half of my kingdom. 24 And she went forth, and said unto her mother, What shall I ask? And she said, The head of John the Baptist.  25 And she came in straightway with haste unto the king, and asked, saying, I will that thou give me by and by in a charger the head of John the Baptist.  26 "And the king was exceeding sorry; yet for his oath's sake, and for their sakes which sat with him, he would not reject her.  20 "T. one of his guard. Park of the sake was and the ten sale and beheaded him in the prison, 28 And brought his head in a charger, and gave it to the damed. And when he had sont them away the departed into a mountain to pray.  47 "And when even was come, the ship, was in the midst of the sea.  when they knew, they say, 'Five, and two fishes.  89 And he commanded them to day on the green grass.  44 And the two fishes.  44 And when he had taken the five loaves and the two fishes.  45 And the win he commanded them to day the two fishes.  44 And they sat down by companies upon the green grass.  44 And they the down by companies when the half of how the two fishes.  45 And they the win five at the worth and better the said two fishes.  44 And they did all eat, and were filled.  45 And they took up twelve baskets full of the fragments, and of the sidelples to get into the ship, and the worth and better the said two fishes.  44 And they that did eat of the said sidelples to get into the ship, and the worth and better the said two fishes.  45 And they the work park and better to his dis-ciples to get into the |
|--|
| come, that Herod "on his birthday made a support to his lords, high captains, and chief estates of Gallies; and chief estates of Gallies; and chief estates of Gallies; and pleased Herod and them that sat with him, the king said unto the said Herodias came in, and danced, and pleased Herod and them that sat with him, the king said unto the dampel, Ask of me whatsoever thou wilt, and I will give it thee.  28 And he commanded them to support the green grass.  40 And they sat down in ranks, by hundreds, and by fiftles.  41 And when he had taken the five days and the two fishes, he looked up to heaves, and gave them; to his disciples to set before them; and the two fishes divided he among them all.  28 And he commanded them to support the part of the work and the two fishes, and by fiftles.  41 And when he had taken the five haves and the two fishes divided he among them all.  42 And she went forth, and said unto her mother, What shall I ask?  And she said, The head of John the Baptist.  25 And she came in straightway with haste unto the king, and asked, saying, I will that thou give me by and by in a charger the head of John the Baptist.  25 And she came in straightway with haste unto the king, and asked, saying, I will that thou give me by and by in a charger the head of John the Baptist.  26 *And the two fishes.  41 And when he had taken the five haves and the two fishes did divided, and py fiftles.  42 And they did all eat, and were filled.  43 And they took up twelve baskets full of the fragments, and of the laws were about five thousand men loaves were about five thousand men loaves were about five thousand men loaves were about five thousand men loaves were about five thousand men loaves were about five thousand men loaves were about five them away, he departed into a mountain to praying the five filled.  26 *And they did all eat, and were filled.  48 And they took up twelve baskets full of the fragments, and of the loaves were about five thousand men loaves were about five thousand men loaves were about five |
| made a suppor to his lords, high captains, and chief estates of Galilee; "Gea. 40. 22 And when the daughter of the said Herodias came in, and danced, and pleased Herod and them that sat with him, the king said unto the damsel, Ask of me whatsoever thou will, and I will give it thee.  23 And he sware unto her, Whatsoever thou shalt ask of me, I will give it thee, unto the half of my kingdom. 24 And she said, The head of John the Baptist.  25 And she came in straightway with haste unto the king, and asked, saying, I will that thou give me by and by in a charger the head of John the Baptist.  26 And the king was exceeding and by the said the king was exceeding borny; yet for his oath's sake, and for their sakes which sat with him, he would not reject her.  27 And immediately the king sent of their sakes which sat with him, he would not reject ther.  27 And immediately the king sent and beheaded him in the prison, and beheaded him in the prison, and beheaded him in the prison, and beheaded him in the prison, and beheaded him in the prison, and beheaded him in the prison, and beheaded him in the prison, and beheaded him in the prison, and beheaded him in the prison, and bearded here of the said and he came in make all sit down by companies make all sit down by companies make all sit down by companies make all sit down by companies make all sit down by companies make all sit down by companies make all sit down by companies make all sit down by companies, and pleased down in ranks, by 40 And they sat down in ranks, by 40 And they sat down in ranks, by 40 And they sat down in ranks, by 61 And the two fishes, he looked up to heaven, and be sat down by companies was down in ranks, by 61 And the won fishes, he looked up to heaven, and be sat down in ranks, by 61 And the won fishes, he looked up to heaven, and be sat down in ranks, by 61 And the won fishes, he looked up to heaven, and be sat down in ranks, by 61 And the won fishes, he looked up to heaven, and be sat down in ranks, 15 And he came hat sat with him, he loaves |
| *Mat. 14. 6.  *Gen. 40.  20.  20.  21.  22. And when the daughter of the said Herodias came in, and danced, and pleased Herod and them that sat with him, the king said unto the damsol, Ask of me whatsoever thou wilt, and I will give it thee.  22. And on sware unto her, *Whatsoever thou wilt, and I will give it thee, unto the half of my kingdom.  23. And on sware unto her, *Whatsoever thou wilt, and I will give it thee, unto the half of my kingdom.  24. And she went forth, and said unto her mother, What shall I sak?  And she said, The head of John the Baptist.  25. And she came in straightway with haste unto the king, and asked, saying, I will that thou give me by and by in a charger the head of John the Baptist.  26. *And the king was exceeding sorry; yet for his oath's sake, and for their sakes which sat with him, he would not reject her.  27. One of the fragments, and of the fishes.  *Matt. 14.  28.  38.  38.  38.  38.  38.  44. And they did all eat, and were filled.  44. And they took up twelve baskets full of the fragments, and of the falses.  44. And they did all eat, and were filled.  45. And the king was exceeding to give me by and by in fittles.  47.  48.  48.  48.  48.  49.  40.  40.  44.  44.  44.  44.  44  |
| 22 And when the daughter of the said Herodias came in, and danced, and pleased Herod and them that sat with him, the king said unto the damsel, &ks of me whatsoever thou wilt, and I will give it thee.  23 And he sware unto her, *Whatso-ever thou wilt, and I will give it thee.  24 And she went forth, and said unto her mother, What shall I ask? And she said, The head of John the Baptist.  25 And she came in straightway with haste unto the king, and asked, saying, I will that thou give me by and by in a charger the head of John the Baptist.  26 And the king was exceeding sorry; yet for his oath's sake, and for their sakes which sat with him, he would not reject her.  27 Or, one of his guard.  28 And brought his head in a charger,  28 And brought his head in a charger,  28 And brought his head in a charger,  28 And brought his head in a charger,  28 And brought his head in a charger,  28 And brought his head in a charger,  28 And brought his head in a charger,  28 And brought his head in a charger,  28 And brought his head in a charger,  28 And brought his head in a charger,  28 And brought his head in a charger,  28 And brought his head in a charger,  28 And brought his head in a charger,  29 And brought his head in a charger,  20 And they sat down in ranks, by hundreds, and by fiftes.  41 And when he had taken the five with thin square there of his disciples to set before them; and the two fishes divided he among them all.  42 And they took up twelve baskets full of the fragments, and of the lawer and by fiftes.  43 And they sat down in ranks, by hundreds, and by fiftes.  44 And when he had sken the five his day by fiftes.  44 And when he had sent thou five heaves and the two fishes, elooked up to heaves, and gave them; to his disciples to set before them; and the two fishes divided he among them all.  44 And they took up twelve baskets full of the fragments, and of the lawer and between them all of the fragments, which eat the observer about five thousand men his disciples to get into the ship, and to get the co |
| said Herodias came in, and danced, and pleased Herod and them that st with him, the king said unto the damsel, Ask of me whatsoever thou wilt, and I will give it thee.  **Esth. 5. 5.  6. 4. 7. 2.  **Esth. 5. 5.  6. 4. 7. 2.  **Esth. 5. 5.  6. 4. 7. 2.  **And she went forth, and said unto her mother, What shall I ask? And she said, The head of John the Baptist.  25 And she came in straightway with haste unto the king, and asked, saying, I will that thou give me by and by in a chargor the head of John the Baptists.  26 And the king was exceeding forry; yet for his oath's sake, and for their sakes which sat with him, he would not reject her.  27 And immediately the king sent and for their sakes which sat with him, he would not reject her.  27 And immediately the king sent and beheaded him in the prison, and beheaded him in the prison, and beheaded him in the prison, and beheaded him in the prison, and bead on a charger, she when he had sont them away, be departed into a mountain to pray.  28 And brought his head in a charger, she when he had sont them away, be departed into a mountain to pray.  21 And she was them tolling in row-  22 And brought his head in a charger, she when he had skewn in ranks, by hundreds, and by fivise.  40 And they sat down in ranks, by hundreds, and blessed, and the two fishes divided he among them all.  42 And they toke two kup twelve baskets filled.  43 And they toke up twelve baskets filled.  44 And they that did eat of the loaves, and the two fishes divided he among them all.  44 And they that they did all eat, and were the sale and t |
| and pleased Herod and them that sat with him, the king said unto the damsel, Ask of me whatsoever thou wilk, and I will give it thee.  28 And he sware unto her, P Whatsoever thou shalt ask of me, I will give it thee, unto the half of my kingdom.  24 And she went forth, and said unto her mother, What shall I ask?  And she said, The head of John the Baptist.  25 And she came in straightway with haste unto the king, and asked, saying, I will that thou give me by and by in a charger the head of John the Baptist.  26 "And the king was exceeding sorry; yet for his oath's sake, and for their sakes which sat with him, he would not reject her.  27 And immediately the king sent and beheaded him in the prison,  28 And brought his head in a charger,  28 And brought his head in a charger,  28 And brought his head in a charger,  28 And brought his head in a charger,  28 And brought his head in a charger,  28 And brought his head in a charger,  28 And brought his head in a charger,  28 And brought his head in a charger,  28 And brought his head in a charger,  28 And brought his head in a charger,  28 And brought his head in a charger,  28 And brought his head in a charger,  28 And brought his head to be brought his head in a charger,  28 And brought his head in a charger,  28 And brought his head to be brought his head in a charger,  28 And brought his head of head head head head head head head head  |
| sat with him, the king said unto the damsel, Ask of me whatsoever thou wilt, and I will give it thee.  28 And he sware unto her, Whatsoever thou shalt ask of me, I will give it thee, unto the half of my kingdom.  24 And she went forth, and said unto her mother, What shall I ask? And she said, The head of John the Baptist.  25 And she came in straightway with haste unto the king, and asked, saying, I will that thou give me by and by in a charger the head of John the Baptist.  26 And the king was exceeding and by the constrained his disciples to get into the ship, and to go to the other side before unto go to the other si |
| damsel, Ask of me whatsoever thou wilt, and I will give it thee.  28 And he sware unto her, "Whatsoever thou shalt ask of me, I will give it thee, unto the half of my kingdom.  24 And she went forth, and said unto her mother, What shall I ask? And she said, The head of John the Baptist.  25 And she came in straightway with haste unto the king, and asked, saying, I will that thou give me by and by in a chargor the head of John the Baptist.  26 "And the king was exceeding sorry; yet for his oath's sake, and for their sakes which sat with him, he would not reject her.  27 And immediately the king sent and for their sakes which sat with him, he would not reject her.  27 And immediately the king sent and beheaded him in the prison, 28 And brought his head in a charger, 29 And brought his head in a charger, 20 And brought his head in a charger, 21 And brought his head in a charger, 22 And brought his head in a charger, 31 Sam, 9. 31 Sam,  |
| **Matt.14.9. 28 And he sware unto her, "Whatso- ever thou shalt ask of me, I will give it thee, unto the half of my kingdom. 24 And she went forth, and said unto her mother, What shall I ask? And she said, The head of John the Baptist. 25 And she came in straightway with haste unto the king, and asked, saying, I will that thou give me by and by in a chargor the head of John the Baptist. 26 And the king was exceeding sorry; yet for his oath's sake, and for their sakes which sat with him, he would not reject her. 27 And immediately the king sent he ad to be brought: and he went and beheaded him in the prison, 28 And brought his head in a charger, 38 And brought his head in a charger, 38 And brought his head in a charger, 48 And the swith they did all eat, and were fishes. 42 And they took up twelve baskets filled. 43 And they took up twelve baskets filled. 44 And they took up twelve baskets filled. 45 And they took up twelve baskets fished. 46 And they took up twelve baskets fished. 47 And they took up twelve baskets fished. 48 And they took up twelve baskets fished. 48 And they took up twelve baskets fished. 48 And they took up twelve baskets fished. 48 And they took up twelve baskets fished. 48 And they took up twelve baskets fished. 48 And they took up twelve baskets fished. 48 And they took up twelve baskets fished. 48 And they took up twelve baskets fished. 48 And they took up twelve baskets fished. 48 And they took up twelve baskets fished. 48 And they took up twelve baskets fished. 48 And they took up twelve baskets fished. 48 And they took up twelve baskets fished. 49 And they took up twelve baskets fished. 40 And they took up twelve baskets fished. 40 And they took up twelve baskets fished. 40 And they took up twelve baskets fished. 40 And they thou twelve baskets fished. 41 And they took up twelve baskets fished. 42 And they tid all eat, and were for them; and the twell fished. 43 And they took up twelve baskets fished. 44 And they thou baskets fished. 45 And they tid all eat, and were for them; and the |
| ever thou shalt ask of me, I will give it thee, unto the half of my kingdom.  24 And she went forth, and said unto her mother, What shall I ask? And she said, The head of John the Baptist.  25 And she came in straightway with haste unto the king, and asked, saying, I will that thou give me by and by in a chargor the head of John the Baptist.  26 *And they took up twelve baskets full of the fragments, and of the falses.  26 *And they took up twelve baskets full of the fragments, and of the loaves were about five thousand men loaves were about five thousand men loaves were about five thousand men lost of the loaves were about five thousand men lost of the loaves were about five thousand men lost of the falses.  *Matt. 25.  24 And she went forth, and said dand the word in the paper.  25 And they took up twelve baskets full of the fragments, and of the loaves were about five thousand men lost of the ship, and give the loaves were about five thousand men lost of the loaves were about five thousand men lost of the loaves were about five thousand men lost of the loaves were about five thousand men lost of the falses.  26 *And they took up twelve baskets full of the fragments, and of the loaves were about five thousand men loaves were about f |
| thee, unto the half of my kingdom.  24 And she went forth, and said unto her mother, What shall ask? And she said, The head of John the Baptist.  25 And she came in straightway with haste unto the king, and asked, saying, I will that thou give me by and by in a chargor the head of John the Baptist.  26 "And the king was exceeding sorry; yet for his oath's sake, and for their sakes which sat with him, he would not reject her.  27 And immediately the king sent and they cook up twelve baskets full of the fragments, and of the loaves were about five thousand men.  44 And they took up twelve baskets full of the fragments, and of the loaves were about five thousand men.  45 'And straightway he constrained his disciples to get into the ship, and for their sakes which sat with him, he would not reject her.  27 And immediately the king sent and beheaded him in the prison, 28 And brought his head in a charger, 29 Or, one of his quards and beheaded him in the prison, 29 And brought his head in a charger, 20 And be said and they took up twelve baskets full of the fragments, and of the loaves were about five thousand men.  44 And they took up twelve baskets full of the fragments, and of the loaves were about five thousand men.  45 'And straightway he constrained his disciples to get into the ship, and they took up twelve baskets full of the fragments, and of the loaves were about five thousand men.  46 And they took up twelve baskets full of the fragments, and of the loaves were about five thousand men.  46 'And they took up twelve baskets full of the fragments, and of the loaves were about five thousand men.  46 'And they took up twelve baskets full of the fragments, and of the loaves were about five thousand men.  46 'And they took up twelve baskets full of the fragments, and of the loaves were about five thousand men.  46 'And they took up twelve baskets full of the fragments, and of the loaves were about five thousand men.  46 'And they took up twelve baskets full of the fragments, and of the loaves were about five thou |
| 24 And she went forth, and said unto her mother, What shall I ask? And she said, The head of John the Baptist. 25 And she came in straightway with haste unto the king, and asked, saying, I will that thou give me by and by in a chargor the head of John the Baptist.  *Matt. 14.9. 26 *And the king was exceeding sorry; yet for his oath's sake, and for their sakes which sat with him, he would not reject her. 27 And immediately the king sent and beheaded him in the prison, and beheaded him in the prison, 28 And brought his head in a charger, 48 And they took up twelve baskets full of the fragments, and of the loaves were about five thousand men. 44 And they took up twelve baskets full of the fragments, and of the loaves were about five thousand men. 45 And straightway he constrained his disciples to get into the ship, and for their sakes which sat with him, he would not reject her. 27 And immediately the king sent head to be brought: and he went and beheaded him in the prison, 28 And brought his head in a charger, 48 And he saw them tolling in row-   |
| unto her mother, What shall I ask? And she said, The head of John the Baptist.  25 And she came in straightway with haste unto the king, and asked, saying, I will that thou give me by and by in a charger the head of John the Baptist.  *Matt.14.9. 26 *And the king was exceeding sorry; yet for his oath's sake, and for their sakes which sat with him, he would not reject her. 27 And immediately the king sent he would not reject her. 27 And immediately the king sent he ad to be brought: and he went and beheaded him in the prison, 28 And brought his head in a charger, 28 And brought his head in a charger, 28 And brought his head in a charger, 28 And brought his head in a charger, 28 And brought his head in a charger, 28 And brought his head in a charger, 28 And brought his head in a charger, 28 And brought his head in a charger, 38 And he saw them tolling in row-  |
| And she said, The head of John the Baptist.  25 And she came in straightway with haste unto the king, and asked, saying, I will that thou give me by and by in a charger the head of John the Baptist.  *Matt.14.9.  26 *And the king was exceeding sorry; yet for his oath's sake, and for their sakes which sat with him, he would not reject her.  27 And immediately the king sent and beheaded him in the prison,  28 And brought is head in a charger,  28 And be saw them toiling in row-   |
| with haste unto the king and asked, saying, I will that thou give me by and by in a charger the head of John the Baptist.  *Matt.14-9. 26 *And the king was exceeding for their sakes which sat with him, he would not reject her. 27 And immediately the king sent head to be brought: and he went and beheaded him in the prison, 28 And brought his head to a dearger, 48 And he saw them tolling in row-   |
| with haste unto the king, and asked, saying, I will that thou give me by and by in a chargor the head of John the Baptist.  *Matt.14.9.  *Matt.14.9.  *Matt.14.9.  *Matt.14.9.  *Matt.14.10.  *Matt.14.9.  *Matt.14.10.  *Matt.14.  *Matt.14.10.  *Matt.14 |
| saying, I will that thou give me by loaves were about five thousand men and by in a charger the head of John the Baptist.  *Matt.14.9.  |
| and by in a charger the head of his disciples to get into the ship, and sorry; yet for his oath's sake, and for their sakes which sat with him, he would not reject her.  2 Or, one of and beheaded him in the prison, 2 And brought his head in a charger, 48 And he saw them toiling in row-   |
| John the Baptist.  *Matt.14.9.  26 *And the king was exceeding to go to the other side before 2 unto Bethsaida, while he sent away the people.  2 Or, one of 2 an executioner, and commanded his head to be brought: and he went and beheaded him in the prison,  28 And brought his head in a charger,  28 And brought his head in a charger,  28 And brought his head in a charger,  28 And brought his head in a charger,  28 And brought his head in a charger,  28 And brought his head in a charger,  35 the 1.5 the sent away the people.  46 And when he had sent them away, he departed into a mountain to pray.  **Matt.14.*  25 the sent away the people.  46 And when he ne was cone, the ship was in the midst of the sea, and he alone on the land.  28 And brought his head in a charger,   |
| *Matt. 14.9. 26 *And the king was exceeding to go to the other side before *unto a for their sakes which sat with him, he would not reject her.  2 *Or, one of the sent away the bethald and the he sent away the head to be brought: and he went and beheaded him in the prison,  2 *And brought his head in a charger,  28 *And brought his head in a charger,  28 *And brought his head in a charger,  28 *And brought his head in a charger,  28 *And brought his head in a charger,  28 *And brought his head in a charger,  28 *And brought his head in a charger,  28 *And brought his head in a charger,  28 *And brought his head in a charger,  28 *And brought his head in a charger,  29 *And brought his head in a charger,  20 *And brought his head in a charger,  20 *And brought his head in a charger,  20 *And brought his oath's sake, and becopie.  46 *And when he had sent them away, a fellow.  47 **Math. 14.  25 **Cor. one of the other side before **unto a correct property.  48 *And when he had sent them away.  40 **And when even was come, the ship was in the midst of the sea, and he ulone on the land.  21 **Math. 14.  25 **Cor. one of the other side before **unto a correct property.  24 **Math. 14.  25 **Cor. one of the other side before **unto a correct property.  25 **Cor. one of the other side before **unto a correct property.  26 **Cor. one of the other side before **unto a correct property.  26 **Math. 14.  27 **Math. 14.  28 **And brought his oath's him head to be brought.  27 **Math. 14.  28 **And brought him him head sont them away.  26 **Math. 14.  28 **Math. 14.  29 **Math. 14.  20 **Math. 14.  21 **Math. 14.  22 **Math. 14.  23 **Math. 14.  24 **Math. 14.  25 **Math. 14.  26 **Math. 14.  27 **Math. 14.  28 **Math. 14.  29 **Math. 14.  20 **Math. 14.  21 **Math. 14.  22 **Math. 14.  23 **Math. 14.  24 **Math. 14.  25 **Math. 14.  26 **Math. 14.  27 **Math. 14.  28 **Math. 14.  28 **Math. 14.  29 **Math. 14.  21 **Math. 14.  22 **Math. 14.  23 **Math. 14.  25 **Math. 14.  26 **Math. 14.  27 **Math. 14.  28 **Math. 14.   |
| sorry; yet for his oath's sake, and for their sakes which sat with him, he would not reject her.  27 And immediately the king sent a 48 And when he had sent them away, he departed into a mountain to pray. The and beheaded him in the prison, and beheaded him in the prison, and beheaded him head in a charger, as when toiling in row-   |
| 2 Or, one of and beheaded him in the prison, 2 And brought is head in a charger, 2 and beheaded him in the prison, 2 and beheaded him in the prison, 2 and beheaded him in the prison, 2 and beheaded him charger, 2 and beheaded him of the prison, 2 and beheaded him of the prison, 2 and beheaded him of the prison, 2 and beheaded him of the prison, 3 and beheaded him of the prison, 4 and beheaded him of the prison, 5 and beheaded him of the prison, 5 and beheaded him in the prison, 6 and beheaded him of the prison, 7 and the would not reject her. 8 and beheaded him in the prison, 8 and beheaded him in the prison, 9 and beheaded him in the prison, 1 and beheaded him in the prison, 2 and beheaded him in the prison, 3 and beheaded him in the prison, 4 and beheaded him of the prison, 5 and behaded him of the prison, 6 and beheaded him in the prison, 7 and the would not a mountain to pray be departed into a mountain to pray b |
| 207, one of 2 an executioner, and commanded his ship was in the midst of the sea, and head to be brought: and he went and beheaded him in the prison, 28 And brought his head in a charger, 48 And he saw them tolling in row-   |
| 2 Or, one of his guard. had to be brought: and he wont and beheaded him in the prison, 28 And brought his head in a charger, 28 And he saw them toiling in row-  **Matt 14. 23 John 6. 16, 17.   |
| head to be brought: and he went ship was in the midst of the sea, and and beheaded him in the prison, le alone on the land.  28 And brought his head in a charger, 48 And he saw them toiling in row-  |
| 28 And brought his head in a charger, 48 And he saw them toiling in row-   |
|  |
|  |
| damsel gave it to her mother. them: and about the fourth watch   |
| 29 And when his disciples heard of of the night he cometh unto them,   |
| it, they came and took up his corpse, walking upon the sea, and "would "see like   |
| and and it in a tomb.  |
| *Luke 9.10. 30 *And the apostles gathered them-  |
| selves together unto Jesus, and told upon the sea, they supposed it had him all things, both what they had been a spirit, and cried out:   |
| done, and what they had taught.  50 For they all saw him, and were   |
| Matt. 14. 31 And he said unto them, Come ve troubled. And immediately he talked  |
| yourselves apart into a desert place, with them, and saith unto them, Be   |
| ch. 3. 20. and rest a while: for there were of good cheer: it is I; be not afraid.   |
| many coming and going, and they   51 And he went up unto them into   had no leisure so much as to cat.   the ship; and the wind ceased: and  |
| Matt. 14. 32 d'And they departed into a desert they were sore amazed in themselves   |
| place by ship privately. beyond measure, and wondered.   |
| 33 And the people saw them depart 52 For they considered not the mi ch. 8.17.  |
| ing, and many knew him, and ran racle of the loaves: for their pheart 18. s. s.  |
| aroot thitner out of an erries, and was nardened.  |
| outwent them, and came together 53 And when they had passed over, Matt. 14. they came into the land of Gennesa-31.   |
| *Matt. 9.36. 34 *And Jesus, when he came out, ret, and drew to the shore.  |
| 2 14. 14. saw much people, and was moved 54 And when they were come out of   |
| with compassion toward them, be-   |

4 Num. 11.

8 The Ro-

matt. 18.

13, 22. 2 Kin. 4.43.

cause they were as sheep not having / Luke 9.11. a shepherd: and he began to teach them many things,

9 Matt. 14. 35 And when the day was now far spent, his disciples came unto him, and said, This is a desert place, and 15. Luko 9. 12. now the time is far passed:

36 Send them away, that they may go into the country round about, and into the villages, and buy themselves bread: for they have nothing to eat. 37 He answered and said unto them, Give ye them to cat. And they say unto him, <sup>h</sup> Shall we go and buy two hundred <sup>3</sup> pennyworth of bread, and give them to eat?

man penny is seven-pence half-

38 He saith unto them, How many loaves have ye? go and see. And

were made whole.

CHAPTER VII. 1 The Pharrieses find fault at the disciples for eating with unscasses hands. 8 They break the commandment of God by the traditions of men. 14 Mead defidth not the man. 24 He healeth the Sprophentrican content adsulpter of an unclean spirit. 31 and one that was deaf, and semmerod in his speech.

55 And ran through that whole region round about, and began to carry about in beds those that were sick,

where they heard he was. 56 And whithersoever he entered, into villages, or cities, or country, they laid the sick in the streets, and besought him that they might touch if it were but the border of his gar-ment: and as many as touched him

" Matt. 9. 20. ch. 5. 27, 28. Acts 19, 12,

3 Or, #.

Matt. 11.

( Matt. 15.

the people unto him, he said unto them, Hearken unto me every one

them, Hearken unto me every one of you, and understand:

15 There is nothing from without a man, that entering into him ean defile him: but the things which come out of him, those are they

that defile the man. 16 Alf any man have cars to hear,

let him hear.

17 'And when he was entered into the house from the people, his disciples asked him concerning the parable.

18 And he saith unto them, Are ye so without understanding also? Do ye not perceive, that whatsoever thing from without entereth into the man, it cannot defile him;

P ch. 6. 41.

John 11. 41. & 17. 1. 7 John 11. 33, 38. 7 In. 35. 5, 6. Matt. 11. 5.

18 tongue;
34 And Plooking up to heaven, he sighed, and saith unto him, Ephpliatha, that is, Be opened,
35 And straightway his ears were opened, and the string of his tongue was loosed, and he spake plain.

36 And 'he charged them that they should tell no man: but the more he charged them, so much the more a great deal they published it;

37 And were beyond measure astonished, saying, He hath done all things well: he maketh both the deaf to hear, and the dumb to speak.

### CHAPTER VIII.

1 Christ feedeth the people miraculously: 10 refuseth to give a sign to the Pharisees: 14 admonisheth his disciples to becare of

| Christ f                               |   | RK, VIII. The blind restored  | to sight.  |
|--|---|---|--|
| DOMINI<br>32                           | the leaven of the Pharisees, and of the leaven of Berod: 22 giveth a blind man his sight: 27 acknowledgest that he is the Christ, who should suffer and rise again: 34 and exhortest to patience in persecution for the profession of the goapel. | among five thousand, how many<br>baskets full of fragments took ye<br>up? They say unto him, Twelve,<br>20 And when the seven among four<br>thousand, how many baskets full of            | Anno<br>DOMINI<br>32.<br>l ver. 8.<br>Mat. 15. 37. |
| * Matt. 15.<br>32.                     | In those days the multitude being very great, and having nothing to eat. Jesus called his disciples unto  | thousand, how many baskets full of<br>fragments took ye up? And they<br>said, Seven.<br>21 And he said unto them, How is  |  |
|  | 2 I have compassion on the mul-<br>titude, because they have now been<br>with me three days, and have no-<br>thing to eat:  | it that "ye do not understand? 22 ¶ And he cometh to Beth- saida; and they bring a blind man unto him, and besought him to touch him.   | * ver. 17.<br>ch. 6. 52.                           |
|  | 3 And if I send them away fasting<br>to their own houses, they will faint<br>by the way: for divers of them came<br>from far.  4 And his disciples answered him,  | 23 And he took the blind man<br>by the hand, and led him out<br>of the town; and when "he had<br>spit on his eyes, and put his hands<br>upon him, he asked him if he saw                  | " ch. 7. 33.                                       |
|  | From whence can a man satisfy these<br>men with bread here in the wilder-<br>ness?  | ought.  24 And he looked up, and said, I see men as trees, walking.   |  |
| Matt. 15.<br>34.<br>See ch. 6.<br>38.  | 5 And he asked them, How many loaves have ye? And they said, Seven. 6 And he commanded the people to sit down on the ground: and he took  | 25 After that he put his hands again upon his eyes, and made him look up: and he was restored, and saw every man clearly.   |  |
|  | the seven loaves, and gave thanks, and brake, and gave to his disciples to set before them; and they did set them before the people.  And they had a for small fishes.  | 26 And he sent him away to his house, saying, Neither go into the town, onor tell it to any in the town.  | • Matt. 8. 4.<br>ch. 5. 43.<br>• Matt. 16.         |
| * Matt. 14.<br>19.<br>ch. 6. 41.       | 7 And they had a few small fishes: and he blessed, and commanded to set them also before them.  | 27 ¶ PAnd Jesus went out, and his disciples, into the towns of Cresarea Philippi: and by the way he asked his disciples, saying unto them, Whom   | 13.<br>Luke 9, 18.                                 |
|  | 8 So they did eat, and were filled: and they took up of the broken <i>meat</i> that was left seven baskets.  9 And they that had eaten were   | 28 And they answered, John the Baptist: but some say, Elias; and  | # Matt. 14.2.                                      |
| <sup>d</sup> Matt. 15.<br>39.          | about four thousand: and he sent<br>them away.<br>10 ¶ And dstraightway he entered in-<br>to a ship with his disciples, and came  | others, One of the prophets.  29 And he saith unto them, But whom say ye that I am? And Peter answereth and saith unto him, 'Thou   | " Matt. 16.  |
| Matt. 12.<br>38.<br>& 16. 1.           | into the parts of Dalmanutha.  11 'And the Pharisees came forth, and began to question with him,  | art the Christ.  30 And he charged them that they should tell no man of him.  | 16.<br>John 6. 69.<br>& 11. 27.<br>Matt. 16.       |
| John 6. 30.                            | seeking of him a sign from heaven,<br>tempting him.  12 And he sighed deeply in his spi-<br>rit, and saith, Why doth this gene-<br>ration seek after a sign? verily I   | 31 And the began to teach them, that the son of man must suffer many things, and be rejected of the clders, and of the chief priests, and scribes, and be killed, and after               | 20.<br>4 Matt. 16.<br>21. & 17. 22.<br>Luke 9. 22. |
|  | say unto you, There shall no sign<br>be given unto this generation.<br>13 And he left them, and entering<br>into the ship again departed to the   | three days rise again. 32 And he spake that saying openly. And Peter took him, and began to rebuke him.   |  |
| /Matt. 16.5.                           | other side.  14 ¶ Now the disciples had forgotten to take bread, neither had they in the ship with them more than one loaf.   | 33 But when he had turned about<br>and looked on his disciples, he re-<br>buked Peter, saying, Get thee behind<br>me, Satan: for thou savourest not<br>the things that be of God, but the |  |
| <sup>9</sup> Matt.16.6.<br>Luke 12. 1. | than one loaf.  15 'And he charged them, saying, Take heed, beware of the leaven of the Pharisees, and of the leaven of Herod.  | things that be of men.  34 ¶ And when he had called the people unto him with his disciples also, he said unto them, "Whoso-   | * Matt. 10.  |
| A Matt. 16.7.                          | 16 And they reasoned among them-<br>selves, saying, <i>It is h</i> because we have<br>no bread.   | deny himself, and take up his cross, and follow mc.   | 38. & 16. 24.<br>Luke 9. 25.<br>& 14. 27.          |
| ch. 6. 52.                             | 17 And when Jesus knew it, he saith unto them, Why reason ye, because ye have no bread? 'perceive ye not yet, neither understand? have ye   | 35 For "whosoever will save his life<br>shall lose it; but whosoever shall lose<br>his life for my sake and the gospel's,<br>the same shall save it.                                      | *John 12,25.                                       |
| Matt. 11.<br>20.<br>ch. 6. 43.         | your heart yet hardened? 18 Having eyes, see ye not? and having ears, hear ye not? and do   | 36 For what shall it profit a man, if he shall gain the whole world, and lose his own soul?   |  |
| Luke 9, 17,<br>John 6, 13,             | 19 k When I brake the five loaves   | 37 Or what shall a man give in exchange for his soul?   |  |

| Transfi                      | guration of Christ. St. MA   | RK, IX. He foretelleth h   | is death.                        |
|------------------------------|--|--|----------------------------------|
| Auno<br>DOMINI               | 88 Whosoever therefore shall be ashamed of me and of my words  | 15 And straightway all the people,<br>when they beheld him, were greatly           | Anno<br>DOMIN                    |
| 82.                          | in this adulterous and sinful gene-  | amazed, and running to him saluted   | 32.                              |
| Matt. 10.                    | ration; of him also shall the Son  | him.   | ļ                                |
| 23.<br>Luke 9. 26.           | of man be ashamed, when he com-  | 16 And he asked the scribes, What  | l                                |
| & 12. 9.<br>See Rom.         | eth in the glory of his Father with<br>the holy angels.  | question ye with them?   | 2 Or, amon                       |
| 1. 16.                       | 1 -  | swered and said, Master, I have  | l Matt. 17.                      |
| 2 Tim. 1. 8.                 | CHAPTER IX.  | brought unto thee my son, which  | Luke 9. 35                       |
|                              | 2 Jesus is transfigured. Il He instructeth his disciple concerning the coming of Elias: 14 coasteth forth a dismb and deaf print: 30 forstelleth his death and resurrection: 38 exhorteth his disciples to humility: 38 but and the concerning the content of the con | hath a dumb spirit;  | 1                                |
|                              | casteth forth a dumb and deaf spirit: 30   | 18 And wheresoever he taketh him,  |                                  |
|                              | exhorteth his disciples to humility: 38 bid-   | he <sup>3</sup> teareth him: and he foameth,<br>and gnasheth with his teeth, and   | 8 Or, dash-<br>oth him.          |
|                              | and them not to promote such as be not a against them, nor to give offence to any of   | pineth away: and I spake to thy  |                                  |
|                              | ,,,  | disciples that they should cast him  |                                  |
| Matt. 16.                    | AND he said unto them, "Verily I say unto you, That there be some of them that stand here,   | out; and they could not,   | 1                                |
| Luke 9. 27.                  | he some of them that stand here  | 19 He answereth him, and saith, O faithless generation, how long shall I           |                                  |
|                              | which shall not taste of death, till   | be with you? how long shall I suffer   | İ                                |
| Matt. 24.                    | they have seen bthe kingdom of   | you? bring him unto me.  |                                  |
| 30. & 25. 31.<br>Luke 22.18. | God come with power.   | 20 And they brought him unto him:  |                                  |
| Matt. 17. 1.<br>Luke 9. 28.  | 2 ¶ And after six days Jesus taketh  | and "when he saw him, straightway  | m ch. 1. 26.<br>Luke 9. 42       |
| Luke 9. 20.                  | with him Peter, and James, and John,<br>and leadeth them up into an high   | the spirit tare him; and he fell on<br>the ground, and wallowed foaming.           |                                  |
|                              | mountain apart by themselves: and  | 21 And he asked his father, How  |                                  |
|                              | he was transfigured before them.   | long is it ago since this came unto  |                                  |
|                              | 8 And his raiment became shining,  | him? And he said, Of a child.  |                                  |
| Dan. 7. 9.<br>Matt. 28. 3.   | exceeding <sup>d</sup> white as snow; so as no fuller on earth can white them.   | 22 And ofttimes it hath cast him into the fire, and into the waters,               |                                  |
|                              | 4 And there appeared unto them   | to destroy him: but if thou canst  |                                  |
|                              | Elias with Moses: and they were  | do any thing, have compassion on   |                                  |
|                              | talking with Jesus.  | us, and help us.   |                                  |
|                              | 5 And Peter answered and said to   | 23 Jesus said unto him, "If thou   | " Matt. 17.                      |
|                              | Jesus, Master, it is good for us to be<br>here: and let us make three taber-   | canst believe, all things are possible to him that believeth.                      | 20.<br>ch. 11. 23.<br>Luke 17. 6 |
|                              | nacles; one for thee, and one for  | 24 And straightway the father of   | John 11.40                       |
| j                            | Moses, and one for Elias.  | the child cried out, and said with   | ĺ                                |
|                              | 6 For he wist not what to say; for   | tears, Lord, I believe; help thou  |                                  |
|                              | they were sore afraid. 7 And there was a cloud that over-  | mine unbelief.   |                                  |
|                              | shadowed them: and a voice came  | 25 When Jesus saw that the peo-<br>ple came running together, he re-               |                                  |
| į                            | out of the cloud, saying, This is my   | buked the foul spirit, saying unto   |                                  |
|                              | beloved Son: hear him.   | him, Thou dumb and deaf spirit, I  |                                  |
|                              | 8 And suddenly, when they had  | charge thee, come out of him, and  |                                  |
|                              | looked round about, they saw no<br>man any more, save Jesus only with  | enter no more into him. 26 And the spirit cried, and rent                          |                                  |
|                              | themselves.  | him sore, and came out of him:   |                                  |
| Matt. 17.9.                  | 9 And as they came down from the   | and he was as one dead; insomuch   |                                  |
|                              | mountain, he charged them that they  | that many said, He is dead.  |                                  |
|                              | should tell no man what things they  | 27 But Jesus took him by the hand,   |                                  |
|                              | had seen, till the Son of man were risen from the dead.  | and lifted him up; and he arose,<br>28 "And when he was come into                  | o Matt. 17.                      |
|                              | 10 And they kept that saying with  | the house, his disciples asked him   | 19.                              |
|                              | themselves, questioning one with an-   | the house, his disciples asked him<br>privately, Why could not we cast<br>him out? |                                  |
|                              | other what the rising from the dead  | him out?   | i .                              |
|                              | should mean.  11 ¶ And they asked him, saying,   | 29 And he said unto them, This kind  | l                                |
| Mal. 4. 5.                   | Why say the scribes that Elias must  | can come forth by nothing, but by prayer and fasting.                              | İ                                |
| Matt. 17.<br>10.             | first come?  | 80 ¶ And they departed thence, and   |                                  |
| 100                          | 12 And he answered and told them,  | passed through Galilee; and he would   |                                  |
| 7 Pa 22 B                    | Elias verily cometh first, and re-   | not that any man should know-it.   | P 37 att 17                      |
|                              |  |  |                                  |

Pa. 22. 6. Is. 53. 2, &c. Dan. 9. 26.

12 And he answered and told them, Elias verily cometh first, and restoreth all things; and how it is written of the Son of man, that he must suffer many things, and he

A Luke23.11. Phil. 2. 7. set at nought. Matt. 11. 14. & 17. 12. Luke 1. 17. 18 But I say unto you, That 'Elias is indeed come, and they have done unto him whatsoever they listed, as

4 Matt. 17.

it is written of him.

14 ¶ \*And when he came to his disciples, he saw a great multitude about them, and the scribes questioning with them. 14. Luke 9. 37.

31 \*For he taught his disciples, and said unto them, The Son of man is delivered into the hands of men, and they shall kill him; and after that he is killed, he shall rise the third day.

32 But they understood not that say-

ing, and were afraid to ask him.

33 ¶ And he came to Capernaum:
and being in the house he asked
them, What was it that ye disputed among yourselves by the way?

P Matt. 17. 22. Luke 9. 44.

<sup>9</sup> Matt. 18. 1. Luke 9. 46. & 22. 24.

| (Theriot er                         | chorteth to humility. St. MA  | RK, X. He disputeth with the Ph  | arience                       |
|-------------------------------------|---|--|-------------------------------|
| Anno                                |   |  | Anne                          |
| DOMINI<br>32.                       | 84 But they held their peace: for<br>by the way they had disputed a-  | any thing for the gospel; 32 foretelleth his<br>death and resurrection: 35 biddeth the two<br>ambitious suitors to think rather of suffer-<br>ing with him; 46 and restoreth to Barti-   | DOMINI<br>38.                 |
| <u> </u>                            | mong themselves, who should be the greatest.  | ing with him: 46 and restoreth to Barti-<br>mous his sight.  |                               |
|                                     | 85 And he sat down, and called the  | AND "he arose from thence, and   | Matt. 19.1.<br>John 10.40.    |
| Matt. 20.<br>26, 27.<br>ch. 10. 43. | twelve, and saith unto them, If any<br>man desire to be first, the same shall   | A cometh into the coasts of Ju-<br>dea by the farther side of Jordan:  | & 11. 7.                      |
| ch. 10. 43.                         | be last of all, and servant of all.   | and the people resort unto him a-<br>gain; and, as he was wont, he taught  |                               |
| ' Matt. 18. 2.<br>ch. 10. 16.       | 86 And 'he took a child, and set<br>him in the midst of them: and when  | gain; and, as he was wont, he taught   |                               |
| CER 201 201                         | he had taken him in his arms, he  | them again. 2 ¶ bAnd the Pharisees came to   | 5 Matt. 19. 3.                |
|                                     | said unto them,   | him, and asked him, Is it lawful   |                               |
|                                     | 87 Whosoever shall receive one of such children in my name, receiveth   | for a man to put away his wife? tempting him.  |                               |
| ! Matt. 10.                         | me: and twhosoever shall receive  | 8 And he answered and said unto  |                               |
| 40.<br>Luke 9. 48.                  | me, receiveth not me, but him that sent me.   | them, What did Moses command you?  |                               |
| * Num. 11.                          | 38 ¶ "And John answered him, say-   | 4 And they said, Moses suffered  | Deut. 24. 1.<br>Matt. 5. 31.  |
| 28.<br>Luke 9, 49.                  | ing, Master, we saw one casting out   | to write a bill of divorcement, and  | å 19. 7.                      |
|                                     | devils in thy name, and he followeth<br>not us: and we forbad him because   | to put <i>her</i> away.  5 And Jesus answered and said unto  |                               |
|                                     | he followeth not us.  | them, For the hardness of your heart   |                               |
| * 1 Cor. 12.3.                      | 89 But Jesus said, Forbid him not:<br>for there is no man which shall   | he wrote you this precept.  6 But from the beginning of the  |                               |
|                                     | do a miracle in my name, that can   | creation dGod made them male and   | d Gen. 1. 27.                 |
| <sup>y</sup> See Matt.              | lightly speak evil of me.  40 For the that is not against us  | female. 7 For this cause shall a man leave   | . Gen. 2. 21.                 |
| 12, 30,                             | is on our part.   | his father and mother, and cleave to   | 1 ('or. 6. 16.<br>Eph. 5. 31. |
| Matt. 10.                           | 41 For whosoever shall give you a cup of water to drink in my   | his wife;<br>8 And they twain shall be one flesh:  | ·                             |
|                                     | name, because ye belong to Christ,  | so then they are no more twain, but  |                               |
|                                     | verily i say unto you, he shall not   | one flesh.   |                               |
| a Matt.18.6.                        | lose his reward.  | 9 What therefore God hath joined together, let not man put asunder.  |                               |
| Luke 17. 1.                         | of these little ones that believe in mc,  | 10 And in the house his disciples  |                               |
|                                     | it is better for him that a millstone<br>were hanged about his neck, and he   | asked him again of the same matter.  | /Matt.5.32.                   |
|                                     | were cast into the sea.   | 11 And he saith unto them, Who-<br>soever shall put away his wife, and   | & 19. 9.<br>Luke 16.18.       |
| b Deut. 13.6.<br>Matt. 5, 29.       | 48 hAnd if thy hand 2 offend thee,  | marry another, committeth adultery against her.  | Rom. 7. 3.<br>1 Cor. 7. 10,   |
| & 18. 8.<br>2 Or, cause             | cut it off: it is better for thee to<br>enter into life maimed, than having   | 12 And if a woman shall put away   | 11.                           |
| thee to<br>offend:                  | two hands to go into hell, into the fire that never shall be quenched:  | her husband, and be married to another, she committeth adultery.   | l                             |
| and so<br>ver. 45, 47.              | 44 Where their worm dieth not,  | 13 ¶ And they brought young chil-  | Mait.19.13.<br>Luke 18.15:    |
| * 1s. 66. 24.                       | and the fire is not quenched.   | dren to him, that he should touch  | Tureloric                     |
|                                     | 45 And if thy foot offend thee, cut it off: it is better for thee to enter  | them: and his disciples rebuked those that brought them.   |                               |
|                                     | halt into life, than having two feet  | 14 But when Jesus saw it, he was   |                               |
|                                     | to be cast into hell, into the fire that never shall be quenched:   | much displeased, and said unto them,<br>Suffer the little children to come un-   |                               |
|                                     | 46 Where their worm dieth not, and  | to me, and forbid them not: for * of   | 4 1 Cor. 14.<br>20.           |
| 3 Or, cause                         | the fire is not quenched.   | such is the kingdom of God.  15 Verily 1 say unto you, Whoso-  | 1 Pet. 2. 2.<br>Matt. 18. 3.  |
| thee to                             | 47 And if thine eye 3 offend thee, pluck it out: it is better for thee  | 15 Verily I say unto you, Whoso-<br>ever shall not receive the kingdom   | - 20001, 20101                |
| _                                   | to enter into the kingdom of God with one eye, than having two eyes   | of God as a little child, he shall not enter therein.  | 1                             |
|                                     | to be cast into hell fire:  | 16 And he took them up in his  | 1                             |
| d Lev. 2, 13,                       | 48 Where their worm dieth not, and the fire is not quenched.  | arms, put his hands upon them, and blessed them.   |                               |
| Ezek. 43                            | 49 For every one shall be salted  | 17 ¶ And when he was gone forth  | * Matt. 19.                   |
| 24.<br>Matt. 5.13.                  | with fire, dand every sacrifice shall   | into the way, there came one run-  | Luke 18.18.                   |
| Luke 14.                            | be salted with salt.  50 Salt is good: but if the salt  | ning, and kneeled to him, and ask-<br>ed him, Good Master, what shall I  |                               |
| f Eph. 4. 29.<br>Col. 4. 6.         | have lost his saltness wherewith will   | do that I may inherit eternal life?  |                               |
| 9 Rom. 12.<br>18. & 14. 19.         | ye season it? Have salt in your-<br>selves, and have peace one with   | 18 And Jesus said unto him, Why callest thou me good? there is none  |                               |
| 2 Cor. 13.                          | another.  | good but one, that is, God.  |                               |
| Heb.12.14.                          | CHAPTER X.  | 19 Thou knowest the command-   | ! Ex. 20.                     |
|                                     | 2 Christ disputeth with the Pharisees touching<br>disorcement: 13 Wesseth the children that<br>are brought unto him: 17 resolveth a rich<br>man how he may inherit life everlasting | not kill, Do not steal, Do not bear  |                               |
|                                     | man how he may inherit life everlasting:  | false witness, Defraud not, Honour thy father and mother.  |                               |
|                                     | 23 telleth his disciples of the danger of riches:<br>28 promiseth rewards to them that forsake  | The state of the s | ł                             |
| ·                                   | ·   |  |                               |

way.

shall desire.

#### St. MARK, XI. Christ rideth into Jerusalem. Of faith in prayer. Is it not written, 'My house shall Anno Anno CHAPTER XI. 1 Christ rideh with triumph into Jerusalem; 12 curseth the fruitless leafy tree; 15 puryeth the temple; 20 exhorted his disciple to steel-fustness of faith, and to forgive their enemies; 21 and defendent the laughliness of his actions, by the witness of John, who was a man sent of God. DOMINI DOMINI be called 2 of all nations the house 88. 33. of prayer? but \*ye have made it a den of thicves. ₹ In. 56. 7. 2 Or, an house of prayer for all nations? 18 And the scribes and chief priests heard it, and sought how they might destroy him: for they feared him, because in all the people was astonished Matt. 21.1. Luko 19. AND awhen they came nigh to Jerusalem, unto Bethphage and 4 Jer. 7. 11. at his doctrine. Matt. 21. 45, 46. Luke 19. 47. 29. John 12. 14. Bethany, at the mount of Olives, he sendeth forth two of his disciples. 19 And when even was come, he went out of the city. 20 ¶ "And in the morning, as they passed by, they saw the fig tree dried up from the roots. 2 And saith unto them, Go your way " Mat. 7.28, into the village over against you: and ch. 1. 22. Luke 4. 32. as soon as ye be entered into it, ye 21 And Peter calling to remembrance saith unto him, Master, behold, the fig tree which thou cursedst shall find a colt tied, whereon never \* Mat. 21.19. man sat; loose him, and bring him. 3 And if any man say unto you, Why do ye this? say ye that the Lord is withered away. hath need of him; and straightway he will send him hither. 22 And Jesus answering saith unto 3 Or, Have the faith of God. them, 3 Have faith in God. 23 For verily I say unto you, That whosoever shall say unto this moun-4 And they went their way, and found the colt tied by the door Mat. 17.20. & 21. 21. Luke 17. 6. tain, Be thou removed, and be thou cast into the sea; and shall not doubt in his heart, but shall believe without in a place where two ways met; and they loose him. 5 And certain of them that stood loosing the colt? 6 And they said unto them even as that those things which he saith shall come to pass; he shall have whatsoever he saith. 24 Therefore I say unto you, <sup>p</sup> What things soever ye desire, when ye pray, believe that ye receive them, and ye Mat. 7. 7. Luke 11. 9. John 14. 13. \$ 15. 7. \$ 16. 24. Jam. 1.5,6. Jesus had commanded: and they let them go. 7 And they brought the colt to Jesus, and cast their garments on him; and he sat upon him. 8 b And many spread their garments shall have them. 25 And when ye stand praying, q for-\*Matt. 6.14. Col. 3. 13. give, if ye have ought against any: that 6Matt.91.8. in the way: and others cut down branches off the trees, and strawed your Father also which is in heaven may forgive you your trespasses. 26 But 'if ye do not forgive, neither "Mat. 18, 35. them in the way. 9 And they that went before, and they that followed, cried, saying, 'Hosanna; Blessed is he that comwill your Father which is in heaven forgive your trespasses. 27 ¶ And they come again to Jeru-¢ Ps. 118, 26, salem: and as he was walking in the temple, there come to him the \*Mat. 21.23. Luke 20. 1. eth in the name of the Lord: 10 Blessed be the kingdom of our father David, that cometh in the name of the Lord: 4 Hosanna in chief priests, and the scribes, and the elders, d Ps. 148, 1. the highest. 11 And Jesus entered into Jerusa-28 And say unto him, By what authority doest thou these things? and 4 Mat. 21, 12, who gave thee this authority to do lem, and into the temple: and when these things? 29 And Jesus answered and said he had looked round about upon all things, and now the eventide was come, he went out unto Bethany with the twelve. 12 ¶ / And on the morrow, when unto them, I will also ask of you one 4 question, and answer me, and I will tell you by what authority I 4 Or. thing. /Mat. 21.18, do these things. they were come from Bethany, he was hungry: 13 And seeing a fig tree afar off 30 The baptism of John, was it from heaven, or of men? answer me. øMat.21.19. 31 And they reasoned with them-selves, saying, If we shall say, From heaven; he will say, Why then did having leaves, he came, if haply he might find any thing thereon: and when he came to it, he found noye not believe him? thing but leaves; for the time of 32 But if we shall say, Of men; they feared the people: for tall men countfigs was not yet. 4 Matt. 3. 5. 14 And Jesus answered and said unto & 14. 5. ch. 6. 20. ed John, that he was a prophet indeed. 33 And they answered and said unto it. No man cat fruit of thee hereafter for ever. And his disciples heard it. Jesus, We cannot tell. And Jesus Mat. 21.12. Luke 19. 45. John 2. 14. 15 ¶ And they come to Jerusalem: answering saith unto them, Neither do I tell you by what authority I do and Jesus went into the temple, and began to east out them that sold and

these things.

bought in the temple, and overthrew

the tables of the moneychangers, and

16 And would not suffer that any man should carry any vessel through

17 And he taught, saying unto them.

the seats of them that sold doves;

the temple.

CHAPTER XII.

DOMINI 88. the Saddnoses, who ilenied the resurrection; B resolveth the scribe, who questioned of the first commondenet; 33 rejutch the opinion that the scribes held of Christ; 38 hidding the people to beserve of their ambition and hypocrisy; 41 and commendent the poor voidous for her two mites, above all.

AND "he began to speak unto them he by parables. A certain man planted a vinoyard, and set an hodge about it, and digged a place for the winefat, and built a tower, and let it out to husbandmen, and went into a far country.

2 And at the season he sent to the husbandmen a servant, that he might receive from the husbandmen of the

fruit of the vineyard.

3 And they caught him, and beat him, and sent him away empty.
4 And again he sent unto them

- 4 And again he sent unto them another servant; and at him they cast stones, and wounded him in the head, and sent him away shamefully handled.
- 5 And again he sent another; and him they killed, and many others; beating some, and killing some.
- 6 Having yet therefore one son, his wellbeloved, he sent him also last unto them, saying, They will reverence my son.
- 7 But those husbandmen said among themselves, This is the heir; come, let us kill him, and the inheritance shall be our's
- 8 And they took him, and killed him, and cast him out of the vineyard.
- 9 What shall therefore the lord of the vineyard do? he will come and destroy the husbandmen, and will give the vineyard unto others.
- 10 And have ye not read this scripture; before which the builders rejected is become the head of the corner:

11 This was the Lord's doing, and it

is marvellous in our eyes?

12 And they sought to lay hold on him, but feared the people: for the knew that he had spoken the parable against them: and they left him, and went their way.

13 4 And they send unto him cer-

13 ¶ dAnd they send unto him certain of the Pharisecs and of the Herodians, to catch him in his words.

14 And when they were come, they say unto him, Master, we know that thou art true, and carest for no man: for thou regardest not the person of men, but teachest the way of God in truth: Is it lawful to give tribute to Cessar, or not?

15 Shall we give, or shall we not give? But he, knowing their hypocrisy, said unto them, Why tempt ye me? bring me a 2 penny, that I may see it.

16 And they brought it. And he saith unto them, Whose is this image and superscription? And they said unto him. Casar's

halfpenny, as him, Cæsar's.

17 And Jesus answering said unto them, Render to Cæsar the things that are Cæsar's, and to God the things that are God's. And they marvelled at him.

18 ¶ Then come unto him the Sadduces, which say there is no resurrection; and they asked him, saying,

- 19 Master, Moses wrote unto us, If a man's brother die, and leave his wife behind him, and leave no children, that his brother should take his wife, and raise up seed unto his brother.
- 20 Now there were seven brethren: and the first took a wife, and dying left no seed.
- 21 And the second took her, and died, neither left he any seed: and the third likewise.
- 22 And the seven had her, and left no seed: hast of all the woman died also. 23 In the resurrection therefore, when they shall rise, whose wife shall she be of them? for the seven had her to wife. 24 And Josus answering said unto them, Do ye not therefore err, because ye know not the scriptures, neither the power of God?

25 For when they shall rise from the dead, they neither marry, nor are given in marriage; but \*are as the angels which are in heaven.

26 And as touching the dead, that they rise: have ye not read in the book of Moses, how in the bush God spake unto him, saying, 41 am the God of Abraham, and the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob?

27 He is not the God of the dead, but the God of the living: ye there-

fore do greatly err.

28 ¶ \*And one of the scribes came, and having heard them reasoning together, and perceiving that he had answered them well, asked him, Which is the first commandment of all?

29 And Jesus answered him, The first of all the commandments is, 'Hear, O Israel: The Lord our God is one

Lord:

30 And thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy mind, and with all thy strength: this is the first commandment.

31 And the second is like, namely this, "Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself. There is none other commandment greater than these.

32 And the scribe said unto him, Well, Master, thou hast said the truth: for there is one God; "and there is none other but he:-

33 And to love him with all the heart, and with all the understanding, and with all the soul, and with all the strength, and to love his neighbour as himself, "is more than all whole burnt offerings and sacrifices.

34 And when Jesus saw that he answered discreetly, he said unto him, Thou art not far from the kingdom of God. PAnd no man after that durst ask him any question.

35 ¶ And Jesus answered and said.

dat. 18. 28.

|  | The destruction of St. MARK, XIII. the temple foretold.   |  |  |  |
|--|---|--|--|--|
| Auno<br>DOMINI                               | while he taught in the temple, How<br>say the scribes that Christ is the  | 8 For nation shall rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom:   | Anno<br>DOMINI                             |  |
| 38.  | son of David?   | and there shall be earthquakes in<br>divers places, and there shall be<br>famines and troubles: these are                                    | 88.  |  |
| 725am.23.2.<br>Ps. 110. 1.                   | 36 For David himself said by the  | divers places, and there shall be  | Matt. 24. 8.                               |  |
| - 18, 110, 1,                                | Holy Ghost, The Lord said to my<br>Lord, Sit thou on my right hand, till  | the beginnings of "sorrows.  | 2 The word                                 |  |
|  | I make thine enemies thy footstool.   | 9 ¶ But take heed to yourselves:   | in the ori-                                |  |
|  | 87 David therefore himself calleth<br>him Lord; and whence is he then   | for they shall deliver you up to coun-<br>cils; and in the synagogues ye shall   | portoth<br>the pains                       |  |
|  | his son? And the common people  | be beaten: and ye shall be brought   | of a 100-<br>man in                        |  |
| t ch. 4, 2,                                  | heard him gladly.<br>38 ¶ And 'he said unto them in his   | before rulers and kings for my sake,<br>for a testimony against them.  | fravail.  / Matt. 10.                      |  |
| " Matt. 23.                                  | doctrine, "Beware of the scribes, which   | 10 And the gospel must first be  | 4 24. 9.                                   |  |
| Luke 20.46.                                  | love to go in long clothing, and *love salutations in the marketplaces,   | published among all nations.  11 A But when they shall lead you,   | Rev. 2. 10.                                |  |
| 43.  | 39 And the chief seats in the syna-   | and deliver you up, take no thought  | 14.<br>A Matt. 10.                         |  |
|  | gogues, and the uppermost rooms at feasts:  | heforengna what ve shall sheak.  | 19.<br>Luke 12.11.                         |  |
| y Matt. 23.                                  | 40 Which devour widows' houses,   | whatsoever shall be given you in   | £ 21. 14.                                  |  |
| 470  | and for a pretence make long prayers:   | neither do ye premeditate: but<br>whatsoever shall be given you in<br>that hour, that speak ye: for it is<br>not ye that speak, but the Holy | f Acta 2, 4,                               |  |
| 4 Luke 21. 1.                                | these shall receive greater damnation. 41 ¶ *And Jesus sat over against   | GHOSE.   | & 4. 8, 31.                                |  |
| 2 A mines                                    | 41 ¶ And Jesus sat over against<br>the treasury, and beheld how the<br>people cast 2 money a into the trea-   | 12 Now *the brother shall betray the brother to death, and the father  | Mic. 7. 6.<br>Mat. 10. 21.<br>& 24. 10.    |  |
| 2 A piece<br>of bruss                        | sury: and many that were rich cast  | the son; and children shall rise up  | & 24, 10.<br>Luke21,16.                    |  |
| money:<br>See Matt.<br>10. 9.                | in much.  | against their parents, and shall cause   |  |  |
| 42 Kin. 12.9.                                | 42 And there came a certain poor widow, and she threw in two "mites,  | them to be put to death.  18 And ye shall be hated of all  | / Matt. 24.9.                              |  |
| 3 It is the                                  | which make a farthing.  | men for my name's sake: but "he  | Luke21.17.<br>Dan. 12.                     |  |
| part of<br>one piece<br>of that              | 43 And he called unto him his disciples, and saith unto them, Verily I  | that shall endure unto the end, the same shall be saved.   | 12.<br>Mat.10.22.                          |  |
| brass  | say unto you, That b this poor widow hath cast more in, than all they which   | 14 ¶ "But when ye shall see the  | A 24. 13.<br>Rev. 2. 10.                   |  |
| b 2 Cor. 8.                                  | hath cast more in, than all they which<br>have cast into the treasury:  | abomination of desolation, spoken of by Daniel the prophet, standing   | * Matt. 24.                                |  |
| 12.  | 44 For all they did cast in of their  | where it ought not, (let him that readeth understand,) then plet them  | o Dan. 9. 27.                              |  |
| * Dout. 24.6.                                | abundance; but she of her want did cast in all that she had, even all   | that be in Judga flee to the moun-   | P Luke 21.<br>21.                          |  |
| 1 John 3.17.                                 | her living.   | tains:   |  |  |
|  | CHAPTER XIII.   | 15 And let him that is on the house-<br>top not go down into the house,  |  |  |
|  | 1 Christ fortedelth the destruction of the temple: 9 the persecutions for the goopel; 10 that the goopel and to preached to all nations; 14 that great calamities shall happen to the Jews: 24 and the manner of his coming to judgment; 32 the hour whereof being known to rome, every man; is to weatch and | neither enter therein, to take any   |  |  |
|  | that the gospel must be preached to all na-   | thing out of his house: 16 And let him that is in the field  |  |  |
|  | to the Jews: 24 and the manner of his com-  | not turn back again for to take up   |  |  |
|  | known to none, every man is to watch and<br>pray, that we be not found unprovided, when<br>he cometh to each one particularly by death.   | his garment.  17 But woe to them that are with   | 7 Luke 21.                                 |  |
|  | he cometh to each one particularly by death.  | child, and to them that give suck  | 23. & 23. 29.                              |  |
| *Matt.24.1.<br>Luko 21.5.                    | AND as he went out of the tem-  | in those days! 18 And pray ye that your flight be  |  |  |
|  | unto him, Master, see what manner of  | not in the winter.   |  |  |
|  | stones and what buildings are here!  2 And Jesus answering said unto  | 19 For in those days shall be affliction, such as was not from   | * Dan. 9. 26.<br>& 12. 1.<br>Joel 2. 2.    |  |
|  | him, Seest thou these great buildings? bthere shall not be left one   | the beginning of the creation which  | Matt. 21.                                  |  |
| 6 Luke 19.                                   | ings? bthere shall not be left one  | God created unto this time, neither shall be.  | 21.  |  |
|  | stone upon another, that shall not be thrown down.  | 20 And except that the Lord had  |  |  |
|  | 3 And as he sat upon the mount of   | shortened those days, no flesh should  |  |  |
|  | Olives over against the temple, Peter<br>and James and John and Andrew  | be saved: but for the elect's sake, whom he hath chosen, he hath short-  |  |  |
| Mail OLO                                     | asked him privately,  | ened the days.   | * Matt. 24.                                |  |
| Matt. 24.3.<br>Luke 21. 7.                   | 4 Tell us, when shall these things be? and what shall be the sign when  | 21 And then if any man shall say to you, Lo, here is Christ; or, lo, he  | 23.<br>Luke17.23.                          |  |
|  | all these things shall be fulfilled?  | is there; believe him not:   | & 21. 8.                                   |  |
| d Jer. 29. 8.                                | to say, Take heed lest any man  | 22 For false Christs and false pro-<br>phets shall rise, and shall shew signs  |  |  |
| d Jer. 29, 8,<br>Eph. 5, 6,<br>1 Thes. 2, 3, | deceive you:  | and wonders, to seduce, if it were   |  |  |
|  | 6 For many shall come in my name, saying, I am Christ; and shall de-  | possible, even the elect. 23 But take ye heed: behold, I have  | 1 2 Pot. 3.                                |  |
|  | celve many.   | foretold you all things.   | 17.  |  |
|  | 7 And when ye shall hear of wars and rumours of wars, be ye not trou-   |  | * Dan. 7, 10.<br>Zeph. 1, 15.<br>Matt. 24. |  |
|  | bled: for such things must needs be;  | ened, and the moon shall not give  | 29. &c.<br>Luke21.25.                      |  |
|  | but the end shall not be yet.   | her light,   | 1 AMERICALIAN                              |  |

DOMINI 33. " Dan. 7. 13,

14. Matt.16.27. & 24. 30. ch. 14. 62. Acts 1. 11. 1 Thess. 4. 16. 2 Thess. 1. 7, 10. Rev. 1. 7. 7 Matt. 24. 32. Luke 21.29.

# To. 40. S.

4 Matt. 24. 42. & 25. 13. Luke 12.40. & 21. 34. Rom. 13.11. 1 Thess.5.6.

b Matt. 24, 45, & 25, 14,

\* Matt. 24.

25 And the stars of heaven shall fall. and the powers that are in heaven shall be shaken. 26 "And then shall they see the

Son of man coming in the clouds with great power and glory. 27 And then shall he send his angels, and shall gather together his elect from the four winds, from the uttermost part of the earth to the

uttermost part of heaven.

28 Now learn a parable of the fig
tree; When her branch is yet tender, and putteth forth leaves, ye know that summer is near:

29 So ve in like manner, when ve shall see these things come to pass. know that it is nigh, even at the doors. 30 Verily I say unto you, that this generation shall not pass, till all these things be done.

31 Heaven and carth shall pass away: but \*my words shall not pass

away.

32 T But of that day and that hour knoweth no man, no, not the angels which are in heaven, neither the Son. but the Father.

83 "Take ye heed, watch and pray: for ye know not when the time is.

34 For the Son of man is as a man

taking a far journey, who left his house, and gave authority to his servants, and to every man his work, and commanded the porter to watch,

85 Watch ye therefore: for ye know not when the master of the house cometh, at even, or at midnight, or at the cockcrowing, or in the morning: 86 Lest coming suddenly he find

you sleeping. 37 And what I say unto you I say unto all, Watch.

## CHAPTER XIV.

1 A conspiracy against Christ. 3 Precious ointment is poured on his head by a sconaus. 10 Judas selleth his Master for money. 12 Christ himself foreelleth how he shall be betraped of one of his disciples: 22 cafter the passoner prepared, and reden, instituteth his supper; 25 declureth aforehand the flight of all his disciples, and Peter's denird. 48 Judas betrayeth him with a ties. 40 He is appreciation of the Jenn's canadistrictly condemned of the Jenn's canadistrictly condemned of the Jenn's canadistrictly denied of Peter.

a Matt. 26.2. Luke 22. 1. John 11.55.

b Matt. 26. 6. John 12. 1, 3. Nee Luke 7, 37.

AFTER atwo days was the feast of the passover, and of unleavened bread: and the chief priests and the scribes sought how they might take him by craft, and put him to death.

2 But they said, Not on the feast day, lest there be an uproar of the

people.
3 ¶ bAnd being in Bethany in the house of Simon the leper, as he sat at meat, there came a woman having an alabaster box of ointment of 2 spike-

the box, and poured it on his head,

4 And there were some that had indignation within themselves, and said, Why was this waste of the ointment made?

5 For it might have been sold for more than three hundred spence, and have been given to the poor. And they murmured against her. 6 And Jesus said, Let her alone; why

trouble ye her? she hath wrought a good work on me.

7 For 'ye have the poor with you always, and whensoever ye will ye may do them good: but me ye have not always.

8 She hath done what she could: she is come aforehand to anoint my body to the burying.

9 Verily I say unto you, Wheresoever this gospel shall be preached through-out the whole world, this also that she hath done shall be spoken of for a memorial of her.

10 ¶ d And Judas Iscariot, one of the twelve, went unto the chief priests.

two betray him unto the emer priests, to betray him unto them.

11 And when they heard it, they were glad, and promised to give him money. And he sought how he might

conveniently betray him.

12 ¶ And the first day of unleavened bread, when they skilled the passover, his disciples said unto him. Where wilt thou that we go and prepare that thou mayest eat the passover?

13 And he sendeth forth two of his disciples, and saith unto them, Go ye into the city, and there shall meet you a man bearing a pitcher of water: follow him.

14 And wheresoever he shall go in, say ye to the goodman of the house, The Master satth, Where is the guest-chamber, where I shall cat the passover with my disciples?

15 And he will shew you a large upper room furnished and prepared:

there make ready for us.

16 And his disciples went forth, and came into the city, and found as he had said unto them: and they made

ready the passover.

17 And in the evening he cometh with the twelve.

18 And as they sat and did cat, Jesus said, Verily I say unto you, One of you which eateth with me shall betray me.

19 And they began to be sorrowful. and to say unto him one by one, Is it I? and another said, Is it 1?

20 And he answered and said unto them, It is one of the twelve, that dippeth with me in the dish.

21 The Son of man indeed goeth, as it is written of him: but woe to that man by whom the Son of man is betrayed! good were it for that man if he had never been born.

22 T And as they did eat, Jesus took bread, and blessed, and brake it, and gave to them, and said, Take, eat: this is my body.

23 And he took the cup, and when he had given thanks, he gave it to them: and they all drank of it.

Anno DOMINI 38.

2 See Matt.

d Deut. 15.

d Matt. 26. Luke 22. 3. 4.

4 Matt. 26. 17. Luke 22. 7. 3 Or, sacrificed.

Matt. 26. 20. Ac.

# Matt. 26. 24. Luke 22.22.

4 Matt. 26. 26. Luke 22.19. J Cor. 11.

2 Or, pure nard, or, liquid nard,

| Ohrist's                          | agony in the garden. St. MAI   | RK, XIV. He is falsely   | accused.                              |
|-----------------------------------|--|--|---------------------------------------|
| Anno                              | 24 And he said unto them, This   | the chief priests and the scribes and  | Anno<br>DOMINI                        |
| DOMINI                            | is my blood of the new testament, which is shed for many.  | the elders. 44 And he that betrayed him had                                  | 38.                                   |
|                                   | 25 Verily I say unto you, I will drink no more of the fruit of the                                     | given them a token, saying, Whom-<br>soever I shall kiss, that same is he;   | ļ                                     |
|                                   | vine, until that day that I drink it   | take him, and lead him away safely.  |                                       |
| € Matt. 26.                       | new in the kingdom of God.  26 ¶ And when they had sung an   | 45 And as soon as he was come, he goeth straightway to him, and saith,       | İ                                     |
| 30.<br>3 Or, psalm.               | 2 hymn, they went out into the mount   | Master, master; and kissed him.  | 1                                     |
| 4 Matt. 26.                       | of Olives. 27 And Jesus saith unto them, All   | 46 ¶ And they laid their hands on him, and took him.                         |                                       |
| 31.                               | ye shall be offended because of me<br>this night: for it is written, 'I will                           | 47 And one of them that stood<br>by drew a sword, and smote a ser-           |                                       |
| ! Zech. 13.7.                     | smite the shepherd, and the sheep  | vant of the high priest, and cut off   |                                       |
| = ch. 16. 7.                      | shall be scattered.<br>28 But "after that I am risen, I  | his ear.<br>48 And Jesus answered and said                                   | * Matt. 26.                           |
|                                   | will go before you into Galilee. 29 "But Peter said unto him,  | unto them. Are ve come out, as a-  | 55.<br>Luke 22.52.                    |
| " Matt. 26.<br>33, 34.            | 29 "But Peter said unto him,<br>Although all shall be offended, yet                                    | gainst a thief, with swords and with staves to take me?                      |                                       |
| Luke 22,<br>33, 34,<br>John 13,   | will not I.  | 40 I was daily with you in the tem.  |                                       |
| 37, 38.                           | 80 And Jesus saith unto him, Verily<br>I say unto thee, That this day, even                            | ple teaching, and ye took me not: but the scriptures must be fulfilled.      | * Pa. 22, 6.                          |
|                                   | in this night, before the cock crow  | 50 And they all forsook him, and   | Is. 53. 7, ac.<br>Luke 22,37.         |
|                                   | twice, thou shalt deny me thrice.  81 But he spake the more vehe-                                      | fied.<br>51 And there followed him a certain                                 | & 24. 44.<br>5 ver. 27.<br>Ps. 88. 8. |
|                                   | 31 But he spake the more vehemently, If I should die with thee, I will not deny thee in any wise.      | young man, having a linen cloth cast<br>about his naked body; and the young  | Ps. 88. 8.                            |
|                                   | Likewise also said they all.   | men laid hold on him:  |                                       |
| 9 Matt. 26.<br>36.<br>Luke 22.39. | 82 And they came to a place which was named Gethsemane: and he saith                                   | 52 And he left the linen cloth, and fled from them naked.                    | İ                                     |
| John 18. 1.                       | to his disciples, Sit ye here, while I   | 53 ¶ And they led Jesus away to the high priest: and with him were           | * Matt. 26.<br>57.                    |
|                                   | shall pray. 33 And he taketh with him Peter  | assembled all the chief priests and  | Luke 22,54.<br>John 18, 13.           |
|                                   | and James and John, and began<br>to be sore amazed, and to be very                                     | the elders and the scribes.  54 And Peter followed him afar off,             |                                       |
|                                   | heavy;   | even into the palace of the high   |                                       |
| P John 12.27.                     | 34 And saith unto them, My soul is exceeding sorrowful unto death:                                     | priest: and he sat with the servants, and warmed himself at the fire.        |                                       |
|                                   | tarry ye here, and watch.  | 55 d And the chief priests and all<br>the council sought for witness against | d Matt. 26,<br>59.                    |
|                                   | and fell on the ground, and prayed   | Jesus to put him to death; and found   |                                       |
|                                   | that, if it were possible, the hour might pass from him.   | none. 56 For many bare false witness a-                                      |                                       |
| f Rom. 8. 15.<br>Gal. 4. 6.       | 36 And he said, Abba, Father, all  | gainst him, but their witness agreed   |                                       |
| r Heb. 5. 7.<br>John 5. 30.       | things are possible unto thee; take away this cup from me: neverthe-                                   | not together,<br>57 And there arose certain, and bare                        | İ                                     |
| & 6. 38.                          | less not what I will, but what thou  | false witness against him, saying,   | ch. 15, 29.                           |
|                                   | wilt.<br>  37 And he cometh, and findeth them  | 58 We heard him say, I will destroy this temple that is made with hands,     | John 2. 19.                           |
| 1                                 | sleeping, and saith unto Peter, Simon, sleepest thou? couldest not thou                                | and within three days I will build another made without hands.               |                                       |
| 1                                 | watch one hour?  | 59 But neither so did their witness  | Ì                                     |
| f Rom. 7. 23.                     | 38 Watch ye and pray, lest ye enter into temptation. The spirit truly is                               | agree together.  60 f And the high priest stood up                           | f Matt. 26.                           |
| Gal. 5, 17,                       | ready, but the flesh is weak.  | in the midst, and asked Jesus, say-  | 62,                                   |
|                                   | 39 And again he went away, and prayed, and spake the same words.                                       | ing, Answerest thou nothing? what is it which these witness against          | 1                                     |
|                                   | 40 And when he returned, he found<br>them asleep again, (for their eyes                                | thee? 61 But he held his peace, and  | 9 In. 53. 7.                          |
|                                   | were heavy,) neither wist they what  | answered nothing. Again the high   | A Matt. 26.                           |
|                                   | to answer him. 41 And he cometh the third time,  | priest asked him, and said unto him,<br>Art thou the Christ, the Son of the  |                                       |
| 1                                 | and saith unto them. Sleep on now.   | Blessed?   | 6 Matt. 24.                           |
| " John 13. 1.                     | and take your rest: it is enough, "the hour is come; behold, the Son of man is betrayed into the hands | 62 And Jesus said, I am: and ye shall see the Son of man sitting on          | 30. & 26. 61.<br>Luke 22.69.          |
|                                   | of man is betrayed into the hands<br>of sinners.   | the right hand of power, and coming in the clouds of heaven.                 |                                       |
| * Matt. 26.                       | 42 *Rise up, let us go; lo, he that betrayeth me is at hand.   | 63 Then the high priest rent his clothes, and saith, What need we any        |                                       |
| John 18,<br>1, 2.                 | 43 ¶ And immediately, while he   | clothes, and saith, What need we any further witnesses?                      |                                       |
| 7 Matt. 26.                       | yet spake, cometh Judas, one of the  | 64 Ye have heard the blasphemy:  |                                       |
| Luke 22.47.<br>John 18. 3.        | twelve, and with him a great mul-<br>titude with swords and staves, from                               | what think ye? And they all con-<br>demned him to be guilty of death.        | 1                                     |
| <u> </u>                          |  | 10   |                                       |

Christ is crucified. Will ye that I release unto you the DOMINI King of the Jews?
10 For he knew that the chief priests 83. had delivered him for envy. / Matt. 27. 11 But the chief priests moved the people, that he should rather release Barabbas unto them. 20. Acts 3. 14. 12 And Pilate answered and said again unto them, What will ye then that I shall do unto him whom ye call the King of the Jews? 13 And they cried out again, Crucify 14 Then Pilate said unto them, Why, what evil hath he done? And they cried out the more exceedingly, Crucify him.

15 ¶ And so Pilate, willing to content the people, released Barabbas unto them, and delivered Jesus, when s Matt. 27. 26. John 19. 1, 16. he had scourged him, to be crucified.

16 \* And the soldiers led him away λ Matt. 27. into the hall, called Prætorium; and they call together the whole band. 17 And they clothed him with purple, and platted a crown of thorns, and put it about his head. 18 And began to salute him, Hail. 19 And they smote him on the head with a reed, and did spit upon him, and bowing their knees worshipped 20 And when they had mocked him, they took off the purple from him and put his own clothes on him, and led him out to crucify him. 21 And they compel one Simon a · Matt. 27. Cyrenian, who passed by, coming out of the country, the father of Alex-ander and Rufus, to bear his cross. 32. Luke **23,26,** 22 \* And they bring him unto the place Golgotha, which is, being inter-4 Matt. 27. 99. Luke 23.33. John 19, 17. AND straightway in the morning the chief priests held a consultation with the elders and scribes and preted, The place of a skull.

23 And they gave him to drink
wine mingled with myrrh: but he 1 Matt. 27. the whole council, and bound Jesus, received it not. 24 And when they had crucified him, "they parted his garments, casting lots upon them, what every man should take. and carried him away, and delivered Ps. 22. 18. Luke 23.34. John 19. 23. 2 h And Pllate asked him, Art thou the King of the Jews? And he answer-\* 8.e Matt. 27. 45. Luke 23.44. John 19.14. 25 And "it was the third hour, and they crucified him. 3 And the chief priests accused him of many things: but he answered nothing. 26 And 'the superscription of his accusation was written over THE KING OF THE JEWS. º Matt. 27. 37. John 19. 19. P Matt. 27. 27 And p with him they crucify two thieves; the one on his right hand, and the other on his left. 28 And the scripture was fulfilled, which saith, And he was numbered f Is. 53. 12. Luke 22.37. with the transgressors. 29 And "they that passed by railed on him, wagging their heads, and saying, Ah, "thou that destroyest the temple, and buildest it in three r Pa. 22. 7. ch. 14. 58. John 2, 19.

Ps. 2. 2. Matt. 27. 1. Luke 22.66. & 23. 1. John 18. 28. Acts 3. 13.

6 Matt. 27.

\* Matt. 27.

d Is. 53. 7. John 19. 9. Matt. 27.

4 ° And Pilate asked him again, saying, Answerest thou nothing? be-hold how many things they witness against thee.

ing said unto him, Thou sayest it.

5 d But Jesus vet answered nothing:

him to Pilate.

so that Pilate marvelled. 6 Now at that feast he released 15. Luke 23.17. John 18.39.

unto them one prisoner, whomsoever they desired.

7 And there was one named Barabbas, which lay bound with them that had made insurrection with him, who had committed murder in the insurrection.

8 And the multitude crying aloud began to desire him to do as he had ever done unto them.

9 But Pilate answered them, saying,

days,

from the cross.

he cannot save.

30 Save thyself, and come down

31 Likewise also the chief priests

mocking said among themselves with the scribes, He saved others; himself

Anno DOMINI 33. f Matt. 27. 44. Luke 23.

6 Matt. 27.

Luke 23. • Matt. 27.

49.

Pe. 38, 11.

f Luke &

9 Matt. 27.

57. Luke 23.

A Luke 2. 25, 38.

6 Matt. 27. 59, 60. Luke 23.

53. John 19. 40.

50. John 19.38.

2, 3,

seend now from the cross, that we may see and believe. And 'they that were crucified with him reviled him. 33 And "when the sixth hour was

come, there was darkness over the \* Matt. 27. whole land until the ninth hour. 45. Luke 23. 44. \* Ps. 22. 1. Matt. 27. 46. 84 And at the ninth hour Jesus cried

with a loud voice, saying, \* Eloi, Eloi, lama sabachthani? which is, being interpreted, My God, my God, why hast thou forsaken me?

82 Let Christ the King of Israel de-

85 And some of them that stood by. when they heard it, said, Behold, he

calleth Elias.

86 And yone ran and filled a spunge # Matt. 27. full of vinegar, and put it on a reed, 48, John 19, 29, and gave him to drink, saying, Let alone; let us see whether Elias will \* Pa. 69. 21. come to take him down. a Matt. 27.

37 And Jesus cried with a loud

50. Luke 23. voice, and gave up the ghost.

88 And b the veil of the temple 46. John 19. was rent in twain from the top to

the bottom. 39 ¶ And when the centurion, which stood over against him, saw that he so cried out, and gave up the ghost, he said, Truly this man was the Son of God.

54. Luke 23. 40 d There were also women looking on d Matt. 27. 'afar off: among whom was Mary Mag-55. Luke 23.

dalene, and Mary the mother of James the less and of Joses, and Salome; 41 (Who also, when he was in Galilee, followed him, and ministered unto him;) and many other women which

came up with him unto Jerusalem. 42 ¶ And now when the even was come, because it was the preparation, that is, the day before the sabbath,

43 Joseph of Arimathæa, an honourable counsellor, which also waited for the kingdom of God, came, and went in boldly unto Pilate, and craved

the body of Jesus. 44 And Pilate marvelled if he were

already dead: and calling unto him the centurion, he asked him whether he had been any while dead. 45 And when he knew it of the cen-

turion, he gave the body to Joseph. 46 And he bought fine linen, and took him down, and wrapped him in the linen, and laid him in a sepulchre which was hewn out of a rock, and rolled a stone unto the door of the sepulchre.

47 And Mary Magdalene and Mary the mother of Joses beheld where he was laid.

CHAPTER XVI.

1 An angel declareth the resurrection of Christ to three reomen. 9 Christ himself appeareth to Mary Magdalene: 12 to two going into the country: 14 then to the apostles. 15 whom he sendels forth to preach the gospel: 19 and ascendeth into heaven.

AND awhen the sabbath was past, Mary Magdalene, and Mary the mother of James, and Salome, had bought sweet spices, that they might come and anoint him.

2 'And very early in the morning

the first day of the week, they came unto the sepulchre at the rising of the sun. 3 And they said among themselves. Who shall roll us away the stone

from the door of the sepulchre? 4 And when they looked, they saw that the stone was rolled away: for it was very great.

5 d And entering into the sepulchre, they saw a young man sitting on the right side, clothed in a long white gar-

ment; and they were affrighted. 6 'And he saith unto them, Be not affrighted: Ye seek Jesus of Nazareth, which was crucified: he is risen; he is not here: behold the place

where they laid him. 7 But go your way, tell his disciples and Peter that he goeth before you into Galilee: there shall ye see him, as he said unto you.

8 And they went out quickly, and fled from the sepulchre; for they trembled and were amazed: \*neither said they any thing to any

uner said they any thing to any man; for they were afraid.

9 Now when Jesus was risen early the first day of the week, he appeared first to Mary Magdalene, 'out of whom he had cast seven devis.

10 \* And she went and told them that had been with him, as they

mourned and wept. 11 And they, when they had heard that he was alive, and had been seen of her, believed not.

12 ¶ After that he appeared in another form "unto two of them, as they walked, and went into the country

13 And they went and told it unto the residue: neither believed they them.

14 ¶ "Afterward he appeared unto the eleven as they sat 2 at meat, and upbraided them with their unbelief and hardness of heart, because they believed not them which had seen him after he was risen.

15 And he said unto them, Go ye into all the world, pand preach the gospel to every creature.

16 <sup>7</sup>He that believeth and is bap-tized shall be saved; <sup>7</sup>but he that believeth not shall be damned.

17 And these signs shall follow them that believe; "In my name shall they cast out devils; 'they shall speak with new tongues;

18 "They shall take up scrpents; and if they drink any deadly thing, it shall not hurt them; "they shall lay hands on the sick, and they shall recover.

19 ¶ Se then vafter the Lord had spoken unto them, he was received up into heaven, and sat on the right hand of God.

20 And they went forth, and preached every where, the Lord working with them, b and confirming the word with signs following. Amen.

Auna DOMINI

d Luke 24. 3. John 20. 11. 12.

Matt. 28. 5. 6. 7.

Matt. 26. 32. ch. 14. 28.

Matt. 28. 8. Luke 24. 9.

λ John 20. ' Luke 8. 2. 1 Luke 24. 10. John 20. 18. l Luke 24.

" Luke 24. " Luke 24.

36. John 20, 19. I Cor. 15. 5. 2 Or, together. Mail. 28. 19. John 15, 16. P Col. 1. 23. John 3, 18, 86.

86. Acts 2, 38. & 16. 30, 31, 32. Rom. 10. 9. 1 Pet. 3, 21, John 12.

\* Luke 10. 17. Acts 5, 16. & 8, 7, & 16, 18, & 19, 12, Acts 2. 4. & 10. 46, & 19. 6,

1 Cor. 12, 10, 28, " Luke 10. 19. Acts 28. 5. - Acts 5, 15, \* Acts 5, 15, 16. & 9, 17. & 28. 8, Jam. 5, 14, 15,

7 Acts 1.2.9. \* Luke 24. e Ps. 110. 1. Acts 7. 55.

Acts 7. 50. 6 Acts 5. 12. & 14. 8. 1 Cor. 2. 4. 5. Heb. 2. 4.

Matt. 28. 1. Luke 24. 1. John 20. 1. b Luke 23.

I Juke 24. 1. John 20. 1.

# THE GOSPEL ACCORDING TO

# SAINT LUKE.

CHAPTER L

1 The preface of Luke to his whole gospel. 5 The conception of John the Baptist, 25 and of Ohrist. 39 The prophecy of Elizabeth, and of Mary, concerning Ohrist. 51 The nativity and ofcommission of John. 67 The prophecy of Zacharias, both of Ohrist, 76 and of John.

FORASMUCH as many have taken I in hand to set forth in order a declaration of those things which are most surely believed among us.

2 Even as they delivered them unto us, which from the beginning were eyewitnesses, and ministers of the word;

Heb. 2. 3.
1 Pet. 5. 1.
2 Pet. 1. 16.
1 John 1. 1.

Mark 1, 1, John 15, 27,

Acts 15, 19, 25, 28, 1 Cor. 7, 40,

d Acts 11. 4.

\* Acts 1. 1.

/ John 20.

Before the Common Account called Anno Do-mini the sixth Year.

# Matt. 2. 1.

A 1 Chr. 24. 10, 19. Neb. 12. 4,

Hen. 12. 3, 17. Gen. 7. 1. & 17. 1. 1 Kin. 9. 4.

2 Kin. 20. 3. Job 1. 1. Acts 23. 1. & 24. 16. Phil. 3. 6.

1 Chr. 24.

19. 2Chr. 8. 14. & 31. 2. l Ex. 30. 7, 8. 1 Sam. 2.

í Chr. 23.

Chr. 29.

" Ex. 30. 1.

ver. 29. Judg. 6, 22. & 13. 22. Dan. 10. 8. ch. 2. 9.

Acts 10. 4. Bev. 1. 17.

P var. 60, 63.

3 ° It seemed good to me also, hav-ing had perfect understanding of all things from the very first, to write unto thee in order, most excellent Theophilus.

4 That thou mightest know the certainty of those things, wherein

thou hast been instructed

5 THERE was in the days of Herod, the king of Judea, a certain priest named Zacharias, hof the course of Abia: and his wife was of the daughters of Aaron, and her name was Elisabeth.

6 And they were both 'righteous before God, walking in all the com-mandments and ordinances of the Lord blameless.

7 And they had no child, because that Elisabeth was barren, and they both were now well stricken in years.

8 And it came to pass, that while he executed the priest's office before God \* in the order of his course,

9 According to the custom of the priest's office, his lot was 'to burn incense when he went into the temple of the Lord,
10 "And the whole multitude of

the people were praying without at the time of incense. m Lev. 16. 17. Rev. 8. 3, 4. 11 And there appeared unto him an angel of the Lord standing on the

right side of "the altar of incense. 12 And when Zacharias saw him, he was troubled, and fear fell upon him.

18 But the angel said unto him, Fear not, Zacharias: for thy prayer is heard; and thy wife Elisabeth shall bear thee a son, and p thou shalt call

his name John.

14 And thou shalt have joy and gladness; and many shall rejoice at his birth.

15 For he shall be great in the sight of the Lord, and 'shall drink neither wine nor strong drink; and he shall Num. 6. 3, Judg. 13. 4. ch. 7. 33.

be filled with the Holy Ghost, even from his mother's womb.

16 t And many of the children of Israel shall he turn to the Lord their God.

17 "And he shall go before him in the spirit and power of Elias, to turn the hearts of the fathers to turn the hearts of the lathers to the children, and the disobedi-ent 2 to the wisdom of the just; to make ready a people prepared for

the Lord. 18 And Zacharias said unto the angel, "Whereby shall I know this? for am an old man, and my wife well

stricken in years. 19 And the angel answering said unto him, I am Gabriel, that stand in the presence of God; and am sent to speak unto thee, and to shew thee

these glad tidings.

20 And, behold, "thou shalt be dumb, and not able to speak, until the day that these things shall be performed, because thou believest not my words, which shall be ful-filled in their season.

21 And the people waited for Zacha-rias, and marvelled that he tarried so long in the temple.

22 And when he came out, he could not speak unto them: and they per-ceived that he had seen a vision in the temple: for he beckoned unto

them, and remained speechless.

23 And it came to pass, that, as soon as "the days of his ministration were accomplished, he departed to his own house.

24 And after those days his wife Elisabeth conceived, and hid her-self five months, saying, 25 Thus hath the Lord dealt with

me in the days wherein he looked on me, to btake away my reproach among men.

26 And in the sixth month the angel Gabriel was sent from God unto a city of Galilee, named Nazareth,

27 To a virgin espoused to a man whose name was Joseph, of the house of David; and the virgin's name was Mary.

28 And the angel came in unto her, and said, "Hail, thou that art "highly favoured, 'the Lord is with thee: blessed art thou among women

29 And when she saw him, she was troubled at his saying, and cast in her mind what manner of salutation this should be.

30 And the angel said unto her. Fear

Before the Account called Anno Do-mini the

Jer. 1. 5. Gal. 1. 15. Mal. 4.5, 6. " Mal. 4. 5. " Matt. 11. 14. Mark 9. 12. 2 Or, by.

#Gen. 17. 17.

y Dan. 8. 16. & 9. 21, 22, 23. Matt. 18. 10. Heb. 1. 14. Ezek. 3. 26.

2 Kin. 11. 5. 1 Chr. 9. 25.

6 Gen. 30. 23. 10. 4. 1. & 54. 1, 4.

Matt.1.18, ch. 2, 4, 5,

d Dan. 9. 23. & 10. 19. 3 Or, gra-ciously accepted, or, much graced: See ver. 30. • Judg. 6. 12. f ver. 12.

4 ver. 58.

not, Mary: for thou hast found favour Before the Account called Anno Domini the sixth Year. with God # Is. 7. 14. Matt. 1, 21. A ch. 2, 21, 6 Mark 5. 7. Mark 5. 7. ½ 2 Sam. 7. 11, 12. Ps. 132. 11. 1s. 9. 6, 7. ½ 16. 5. Jer. 23. 5. Rev. 3. 7. Dan. 2. 44. & 7. 14, 27. Obad. 21. Mic. 4. 7. John 12. 34. Heb. 1. 8. \* Matt.1.20. \* Matt. 14. 33. & 26. 63, 64. Mark 1. 1. John 1. 34. & 20. 31. Acts 8. 37. Rom. 1. 4. Gen. 18.14. Jer. 32. 17. Zech. 8. 6. Matt. 19. 26. 20. Mark 10.27. ch. 18, 27, Rom, 4, 21, Josh. 21. 9, 10, 11 9 ver. 28. Judg. 5, 24. to me? 2 Or, which believed that there. 71 Sam. 2. 1. Ps. 34. 2, 3. & 35. 9. Hab. 3, 18, \*1 Sam.1.11. Ps. 138. 6.

31 And, behold, thou shalt conceive in thy womb, and bring forth a son, and \*shalt call his name JESUS. 82 He shall be great, and shall be called the Son of the Highest: and the Lord God shall give unto him the throne of his father David: house of Jacob for ever; and of his kingdom there shall be no end. 34 Then said Mary unto the angel, How shall this be, seeing I know not a man? 85 And the angel answered and said unto her, "The Holy Ghost shall come upon thee, and the power of the Highest shall overshadow thee: therefore also that holy thing which shall be born of thee shall be called "the Son of God. 86 And, behold, thy cousin Elisabeth, she hath also conceived a son in her old age: and this is the sixth month with her, who was called barren. 87 For "with God nothing shall be impossible. 38 And Mary said, Behold the hand-maid of the Lord; be it unto me according to thy word. And the angel departed from her. 89 And Mary arose in those days, and went into the hill country with haste, pinto a city of Juda;
40 And entered into the house of Zacharias, and saluted Elisabeth.
41 And it came to pass, that, when Elisabeth heard the salutation of Mary, the babe leaped in her womb; and Elisabeth was filled with the Holy Ghost: 42 And she spake out with a loud voice, and said, g Blessed art thou among women, and blessed is the fruit of thy womb. 43 And whence is this to me, that the mother of my Lord should come 44 For, lo, as soon as the voice of thy salutation sounded in mine ears, the babe leaped in my womb for joy. 45 And blessed is she 2 that be-lieved: for there shall be a performance of those things which were told her from the Lord. 46 And Mary said, "My soul doth magnify the Lord,
47 And my spirit hath rejoiced in God my Saviour.

48 For 'he hath regarded the low estate of his handmaiden: for, behold, # Mal. 3, 12, ch. 11, 27, from henceforth all generations shall

call me blessed.

is his name.

tion.

49 For he that is mighty "hath

done to me great things; and "holy

50 And whis mercy is on them that

fear him from generation to genera-

" Ps. 71, 19,

" Ps. 111. 9.

# Gen. 17. 7.

Ex. 20. 6. Ps. 103, 17, 18.

The prophecy of Zacharias. 51 'He hath shewed strength with Before the Account called Anno Domini the sixth Year. his arm; "he hath scattered the proud in the imagination of their hearts 52 b He hath put down the mighty from their seats, and exalted them \* Ps. 98. 1. & 118. 15. Is. 40. 10. & 51. 9. & 59. 10. of low degree. 53 "He hath filled the hungry with good things; and the rich he hath Ps. 33. 10. 1 Pet. 5. 5. sent empty away.
54 He hath holpen his servant Israel 1 Pet. 5. 5. 1 Sam. 2. 6, &c. Job 5. 11. Ps. 118. 6. d in remembrance of his mercy;
55 As he spake to our fathers, to Abraham, and to his seed for ever. 1 Sam. 2.5. Pa. 34, 10. 56 And Mary abode with her about Ps. 98. 3. Jer.31.3.20 three months, and returned to her own house. Gen. 17. 19. Pa. 132. 11. Rom. 11.28. Gal. 3. 16. 57 Now Elisabeth's full time came that she should be delivered; and she brought forth a son, 58 And her neighbours and her cousins heard how the Lord had shewed great mercy upon her; and they rejoiced with her. 59 And it came to pass, that on the eighth day they came to cir-/ ver. 14. \*Gen. 17. 12. Lev. 12. 3. cumcise the child; and they called him Zacharias, after the name of his father. 60 And his mother answered and said, Not so; but he shall be called 4 ver. 13. John. 61 And they said unto her, There is none of thy kindred that is called by this name. 62 And they made signs to his father, how he would have him called. 63 And he asked for a writing table, and wrote, saying, 'His name is John.
And they marvelled all. ver. 13. 64 kAnd his mouth was opened immediately, and his tongue loosed, and he spake, and praised God. 65 And fear came on all that dwelt round about them: and all these sayings were noised abroad throughout all the hill country of Judgea. 2 Or. things. l ver. 39. 66 And all they that heard them "laid them up in their hearts, saying, What manner of child shall this be! \*\* ch. 2. 19, 51. \* Gen. 39. 2. Ps. 80. 17. & 89. 21. Acts 11. 21. And "the hand of the Lord was with him. 67 And his father Zacharias "was filled with the Holy Ghost, and proo Joel 2. 28. phesied, saying,
68 PBlessed be the Lord God of P1 Kin. 1.48. Ps. 41. 13. Ps. 41. 13. & 72. 18. & 106. 48. Israel; for q he hath visited and redeemed his people, Ex. 3. 16. & 4. 31. Ps. 111. 9. ch. 7. 16. 69 And hath raised up an horn of salvation for us in the house of his servant David; r Ps. 132, 17. 70 'As he spake by the mouth of his holy prophets, which have been since the world began:
71 That we should be saved from Jer. 23. 5.6. Jer. 23. 5,6. & 30. 10. Dan. 9. 24. Acts S. 21. Rom. 1. 2. ver. 54. Lev. 26, 42. Pn. 98, 3. & 105. 8, 9. & 106. 45. Exek.16.60. our enemies, and from the hand of all that hate us; 72 'To perform the mercy promised to our fathers, and to remember his holy covenant;
73 "The oath which he sware to \* Gen. 12. 3. & 17. 4. & 22. 16, 17. Heb. 6. 13, our father Abraham, 74 That he would grant unto us, that

Before the Sefere the Acrount called Anno Do-mini the sixth Year.

Bom. 6. 18, 22. Heb. 9. 14. Jer. 32. 39, 40. Eph. 4. 21. 2 Them. 2. 2 Tim. 1. 9. 2 Tim. 1. 9. Tit. 2. 12. 1 Pet. 1. 15. 2 Pet. 1. 4.

2 Fet. 1. 2 ver. 17. Is. 40. 3. Mal. 3. 1. & ±. 5. Matt. 11. 10. Mark 1. 4. ch. 3. 3. 2 Or, for.
3 Or, bowels
of the
werey.

5 Or, inrolled.

ch. 1. 27. d Matt. 1.18.

# Matt. 1, 25.

6 Or, the night watches.

f ch. 1. 12.

F ver. 31, 32. Gen. 12. 3. Matt. 28.

& 10.36. Phil. 2.11.

we being delivered out of the hand of our enemies might "serve him without fear.

75 In holiness and righteousness before him, all the days of our life.

76 And thou, child, shalt be called the prophet of the Highest: for thou shalt go before the face of the Lord

to prepare his ways;
77 To give knowledge of salvation
unto his people \*2by the remission of their sins,

78 Through the \*tender mercy of our God; whereby the 4 dayspring from on high hath visited us,
79 To give light to them that sit

in darkness and in the shadow of death, to guide our feet into the way of peace.

of peace. 80 And the child grew, and waxed strong in spirit, and was in the deserts till the day of his shewing unto Israel.

4 Or, surrising, or, branch, Num. 24, 17. Is. 11, 1. Zech, 3.8, & 6, 12, Mal. 4, 2, 5 Is. 9, 2, & 42, 7, & 49, 9, Matt. 4, 16. Acts 26, 18, ch, 2, 40, d Matt. 3, 1, & 11, 7.

you; Ye shall find the babe wrap-ped in swaddling clothes, lying in a

manger.

18 'And suddenly there was with
the angel a multitude of the hea-

venly host praising God, and saying, 14 "Glory to God in the highest, and on earth "peace, "good will toward men.

15 And it came to pass, as the angels were gone away from them into heaven, the shepherds said one to another, Let us now go even unto Bethlehem, and see this thing which is come to pass, which the Lord hath

16 And they came with haste, and found Mary, and Joseph, and the babe lying in a manger.

17 And when they had seen it, they made known abroad the saying which was told them concerning this child.

18 And all they that heard it wondered at those things which were told them by the shepherds.

19 PBut Mary kept all these things, and pondered them in her heart. 20 And the shepherds returned, glo-

rifying and praising God for all the things that they had heard and seen. as it was told unto them.

21 And when eight days were accomplished for the circumcising of the child, his name was called "JESUS, which was so named of the angel before he was conceived in the womb.

22 And when 'the days of her purification according to the law of Moses were accomplished, they brought him to Jerusalem, to present him to the Lord;

23 (As it is written in the law of the Lord, Every male that openeth the womb shall be called holy to the Lord:)

24 And to offer a sacrifice according to "that which is said in the law of the Lord, A pair of turtledoves, or two young pigeons. 25 And, behold, there was a man in

Jerusalem, whose name was Simeon; and the same man was just and devout, "waiting for the consolation of Israel: and the Holy Ghost was upon him.

26 And it was revealed unto him by the Holy Ghost, that he should not "see death, before he had seen the Lord's Christ,

27 And he came by the Spirit into the temple: and when the parents brought in the child Jesus, to do for him after the custom of the law,

28 Then took he him up in his arms, and blessed God, and said, 29 Lord, a now lettest thou thy servant

depart in peace, according to thy word: 30 For mine eyes bhave seen thy salvation.

31 Which thou hast prepared before the face of all people; 32 A light to lighten the Gentiles, and the glory of thy people Israel. Before the Account called Anno Do-mini the fifth Year.

Gen. 28. 12. Gen. 28. 12. \$ 32. 1, 2. Ps. 103. 20, 21. \$ 148. 2. Dan. 7. 10. Hob. 1, 14. Rev. 5. 11. m ch. 19. 38. Eph. 1. 6. & 3. 10, 21. Rev. 5. 18. Rev. 5, 18.

Is. 57, 19.
ch. 1, 79.
Rom. 5, 1.
Eph. 2, 17.
Col. 1, 20.

John 3, 16.
Eph. 2, 4, 7.
2 Thess. 2, 14.

2 Thosa. 2. 16. 1 John 4. 9, 10. 2 Gr. the men the shepherds.

F ver. 51. Gen. 37. 11. ch. 1. 66,

Before the

Account called Anno Do-mini the fourth Year, r Gen. 17.12. Lov. 12. 3. ch. 1. 59. Matt. 1. 21, 25. ch. 1. 31. Lev. 12. 2, 3, 4, 6. 5, 7, 0, Ex. 13, 2, \$22, 29, \$31, 19, Num. 3, 13, \$8, 17, \$18, 15,

" ver. 38. ls. 40. 1. Mark15.43.

Lev. 12. 2, 6, 8,

Ps. 80, 48. lieb. 11, 5,

" Matt. 4. 1.

 Gen. 46.30.
 Phil. 1, 23. l In. 52, 10. ch. 3, 6, ch. 3. 6.

1s. 9. 2.

42. 6.

49. 6.

40. 1, 2, 3.

Matt. 4. 16.

Acts 13. 47.

£ 28, 28.

### CHAPTER II.

1 Augustus tazeth all the Roman empire. 8
The sativity of Christ. 8 One angel relateth
it to the shepherds: 13 Many sing praises to
God for it. 21 Christ is circumciaed. 22 Mary
purified. 23 Simeon and Anna prophety of
Christ: 40 who increaeth in visdom. 48
guestioneth in the temple with the doctors,
61 and is obedient to his parents.

AND it came to pass in those days, that there went out a decree from Casar Augustus, that all the world should be 5 taxed.

Before the Account called Anno Do-mini the fifth Year. 2 ("And this taxing was first made when Cyrenius was governor of Syria.) 4 Acts 5, 37. 8 And all went to be taxed, every

one into his own city.

4 And Joseph also went up from Galilee, out of the city of Nazareth, into Judza, unto b the city of David, which is called Bethlehem; (because he was of the house and lineage of è 1 Sam. 16. I, 4. John 7, 42. . Matt. 1. 16.

David:)
5 To be taxed with Mary dhis espoused wife, being great with child.
6 And so it was, that, while they were there, the days were accomplished that she should be delivered.

7 And 'she brought forth her firstborn son, and wrapped him in swaddling clothes, and laid him in a manger; because there was no room for them in the inn.

8 And there were in the same country shepherds abiding in the field, keeping

6 watch over their flock by night.
9 And, lo, the angel of the Lord came upon them, and the glory of the Lord shone round about them: and they were sore afraid.

10 And the angel said unto them, Fear not: for, behold, I bring you good tidings of great joy, which

good tidings of great joy, which shall be to all people. 11 For unto you is born this day in the city of David 'a Saviour, \*which is Christ the Lord. 12 And this shall be a sign unto

Mark 1. 15. ch. 24. 47. Col. 1. 23. A Ta. 9. 6. Matt. 1. 21. Matt. 1. 16. & 16 16. ch. 1. 43. Acts 2. 36.

818

| He quest                      | tioneth the doctors. St. LUI  | KE, III. The preaching  | of John.                               |
|-------------------------------|---|---|--|
| Before the<br>Account         | 33 And Joseph and his mother mar-<br>velled at those things which were spo-                                     | 52 And Jesus pincreased in wisdom and stature, and in favour with God   | Anno<br>DOMINI<br>8,                   |
| no Domini<br>the fourth       | ken of him.   | and man.<br>CHAPTER III.  |  |
| Year.                         | 84 And Simeon blessed them, and   | 1 The preaching and baptism of John, 15 his   | <sup>p</sup> ver. 40.<br>1 flam. 2.26. |
| d Ys. R. 14.                  | said unto Mary his mother, Behold,<br>this child is set for the fall and<br>rising again of many in Israel; and | 1 The preaching and baptism of John; 15 his testimony of Christ. 20 Herod imprisoneth John. 21 Christ bapticed, receiveth testimony from heaven. 23 The age, and genealogy of Christ from Joseph upwards. | 2 Or, age.                             |
| Hos. 14. 9.<br>Matt. 21.      | rising again of many in Israel; and   | from heaven. 23 The age, and genealogy of   |  |
| 44.                           | 101 - a sign which shan be spoken   | Christ from Joseph upwards.   | A. D. 26.                              |
| Rom. 9. 32,                   | against;  | NOW in the fifteenth year of the<br>reign of Tiberius Cesar, Pontius  | A. D. 26.                              |
| 1 Cor. 1, 23,                 | 85 (Yea, sword shall pierce through<br>thy own soul also,) that the thoughts                                    | Pilate being governor of Judgea, and  |  |
| 24.<br>2 Cor. 2. 16.          | of many hearts may be revealed.   | Herod being tetrarch of Galilee, and  |  |
| 1 Pet. 2.<br>7, 8.            | 36 And there was one Anna, a pro-   | his brother Philip tetrarch of Ituræa   | 1                                      |
| 4 Acts 28, 22.                | phetess, the daughter of Phanuel, of  | and of the region of Trachonitis, and   | ŀ                                      |
| J Ps. 42, 10.<br>John 19, 25. | the tribe of Aser: she was of a great   | Lysanias the tetrarch of Abilene,   |  |
| 3 OHH 19. 20.                 | age, and had lived with an husband  | 2 Annas and Calaphas being the  | *John 11.49,<br>51.                    |
|                               | seven years from her virginity;   | 2 Annas and Calaphas being the<br>high priests, the word of God came<br>unto John the son of Zacharias in   | 51.<br>& 18, 13.<br>Acts 4, 6.         |
|                               | 87 And she was a widow of about   | the wilderness.   | Acts 7. 0.                             |
|                               | fourscore and four years, which de-<br>parted not from the temple, but  | 8 b And he came into all the coun-  | 8 Matt. 3. 1.                          |
|                               | served God with fastings and prayers  | try about Jordan, preaching the bap-  | Mark 1. 4.                             |
| # Acta 26. 7.<br>1 Tim. 5. 5. | <sup>9</sup> night and day.   | tism of repentance for the remission  | eh. 1. 77.                             |
|                               | 88 And she coming in that instant   | of sins; 4 As it is written in the book of the  | 1                                      |
| A ver. 25.                    | gave thanks likewise unto the Lord, and<br>spake of him to all them that *looked                                | words of Esaias the prophet, saying,  | i                                      |
| Biark 15.                     | for redemption in 2 Jerusalem.  | The voice of one crying in the wil-   | d Is. 40. 3.                           |
| 43.<br>ch. 24, 21.            | 89 And when they had performed  | derness. Prepare ve the way of the  | Matt. 3. 3.<br>Mark 1. 3.              |
| 2 Or, Israel.                 | 39 And when they had performed all things according to the law of the Lord, they returned into Gali-            | Lord, make his paths straight,<br>5 Every valley shall be filled, and<br>every mountain and hill shall be   | John 1. 23.                            |
|                               | the Lord, they returned into Gali-  | 5 Every valley shall be filled, and   |  |
| / TO                          | ice, to their own city Nazareth,  | brought low; and the crooked shall  |  |
| ver. 52.<br>ch. 1. 80.        | 40 And the child grew, and waxed  | be made straight, and the rough   | l                                      |
|                               | strong in spirit, filled with wisdom; and the grace of God was upon him.  | ways shall be made smooth:  |  |
|                               | 41 Now his parents went to Jeru-  | 6 And 'all flesh shall see the salva-   | Ps. 98, 2.<br>1s. 52, 10.              |
| Ex. 23. 15,                   | salem *every year at the feast of   | tion of God.  | ls. 52. 10.<br>ch. 2. 10.              |
| 17.<br>4 34, 23.              | the passover.   | 7 Then said he to the multitude that  | 1                                      |
| Deut. 16, 1,                  | 42 And when he was twelve years   | came forth to be baptized of him, 10  | / Matt. 3. 7.                          |
| 10.                           | old, they went up to Jerusalem after<br>the custom of the feast.  | generation of vipers, who hath warned<br>you to flee from the wrath to come?  |  |
| A. D. 8.                      | 48 And when they had fulfilled the  | 8 Bring forth therefore fruits 3 wor-   | 3 Or,<br>meet for.                     |
|                               | days, as they returned, the child Jesus   | thy of repentance, and begin not to   | meet for.                              |
|                               | tarried behind in Jerusalem; and Jo-  | say within yourselves, We have Abra-  |  |
|                               | seph and his mother knew not of it.   | ham to our father: for I say unto   | i                                      |
|                               | 44 But they, supposing him to have  | you, That God is able of these stones<br>to raise up children unto Abraham.   | 1                                      |
|                               | been in the company, went a day's journey; and they sought him among  | 9 And now also the axe is laid  | 1                                      |
|                               | their kinsfolk and acquaintance.  | unto the root of the trees: gevery  | #Matt.7.19.                            |
|                               | 45 And when they found him not,   | unto the root of the trees: every tree therefore which bringeth not   | (                                      |
|                               | they turned back again to Jerusa-   | forth good fruit is hewn down, and  | 1                                      |
|                               | lem, seeking him.   | cast into the fire.   |  |
|                               | 46 And it came to pass, that after<br>three days they found him in the  | 10 And the people asked him, saying, * What shall we do then?   | A Acts 2, 37.                          |
|                               | temple, sitting in the midst of the   | 11 He answereth and saith unto them,  | - Act at of                            |
|                               | temple, sitting in the midst of the<br>doctors, both hearing them, and  | 'He that hath two coats, let him im-  | ch. 11. 41.                            |
|                               | asking them questions.  | part to him that hath none; and he  | 2 Cor. 8.14.<br>Jam. 2.15,             |
| l Matt. 7. 28.<br>Mark 1. 22. | 47 And fall that heard him were   | that hath meat, let bim do likewise.  | 16.                                    |
| ch. 4. 22,                    | astonished at his understanding and   | 12 Then *came also publicans to be  | 1 John 3.17.                           |
| John 7, 15,                   | answers. 48 And when they saw him, they   | baptized, and said unto him, Master, what shall we do?  | * Matt. 21.                            |
| 16.                           | were amazed: and his mother said  | 13 And he said unto them. Exact   | 32.<br>ch. 7. 29.                      |
|                               | unto him, Son, why hast thou thus   | 13 And he said unto them, Exact no more than that which is ap-  | l ch. 19. 8.                           |
|                               | unto him, Son, why hast thou thus<br>dealt with us? behold, thy father and                                      | pointed you.  | 1                                      |
|                               | I have sought thee sorrowing.   | 14 And the soldiers likewise de-  |  |
|                               | 49 And he said unto them, How   | manded of him, saying, And what   | 4 Or, Put                              |
| m John 2. 16.                 | is it that ye sought me? wist ye not that I must be about "my Fa-   | shall we do? And he said unto them, Do violence to no man, neither  | no mau<br>in fear.                     |
| 9 VIII 2. 10.                 | ther's business?  | accuse any falsely; and be content  | # Ex. 23. 1.                           |
| * ch. 9. 45.                  | 50 And "they understood not the   | with your 5 wages.  | Lev. 19. 11.                           |
| å 18, 34.                     | saying which he spake unto them.  | 15 And as the people were in ex-  | 5 Or,<br>all meanes.                   |
|                               | 51 And he went down with them,  | pectation, and all men 7 mused in   | 6 ()r, in                              |
| 0 war 10                      | and came to Nazareth, and was sub-  | their hearts of John, whether he  | 7 Or,                                  |
| Dan. 7. 28.                   | ject unto them: but his mother "kept<br>all these sayings in her heart.   | were the Christ, or not; 16 John answered, saying unto them   | rensomed.                              |
|                               | en enous pelinks in nat. negi.  | · To some emineron' seling mine ment  | Dr, clevared.                          |

| The gen   | ealogy St. LU  | KE, IV.  | f Christ.  |
|---|--|--|--|
| DOMINI<br>98.   | all, "I indeed baptise you with water;<br>but one mightier than I cometh, the<br>latchet of whose shoes I am not wor-  | which was the son of Aram, which was the son of Esrom, which was the son of Phares, which was the son  | DOMINI<br>27.  |
| * Matt. 8.11.   | thy to unloose: he shall baptize you with the Holy Ghost and with fire:  17 Whose fan is in his hand, and he will throughly purge his floor, and   | of Juda,<br>84 Which was the son of Jacob,<br>which was the son of Isaac, which<br>was the son of Abraham, which<br>was the son of Thara, which was the  | y Gen. 11.<br>24, 26.  |
| <ul> <li>Mic. 4. 12.</li> <li>Matt. 13.</li> <li>30.</li> </ul> | he will throughly purge his floor, and<br>"will gather the wheat into his gar-<br>ner; but the chaff he will burn with<br>fire unquenchable.<br>18 And many other things in his<br>exhortation preached he unto the<br>people.   | son of Nachor,<br>35 Which was the son of Saruch, which<br>was the son of Ragau, which was the<br>son of Phalec, which was the son of<br>Heber, which was the son of Sala.   |  |
| A. D. 30.<br>PMatt.14.3.<br>Mark 6, 17.                         | 19 But Herod the tetrarch, being reproved by him for Herodias his brother Philip's wife, and for all the evils which Herod had done, 20 Added yet this above all, that he  | 86 Which was the son of Cainan, which was the son of Arphaxad, "which was the son of Sem, which was the son of Lamech,   | *See Gen,<br>11, 12.<br>*Gen. 5. 6,<br>&c. & 11.<br>10, &c.                    |
| A. D. 27.<br>Matt. 3.13.<br>John 1. 32.                         | shut up John in prison.  21 Now when all the people were baptized, 'tt came to pass, that Jesus also being baptized, and praying, the heaven was opened, 22 And the Holy Ghost descended in a bodily shape like a dove upon him,   | 37 Which was the son of Mathusala, which was the son of Enoch, which was the son of Jared, which was the son of Cainan, 38 Which was the son of Seth, which was the son of Seth, which was the son of Seth, which was the son  |  |
| F See Num.<br>4. 3, 35, 39,<br>43, 47.<br>Matt. 13.<br>55,      | and a voice came from heaven, which said, Thou art my beloved Son; in thee I am well pleased.  23 And Jesus himself began to be "about thirty years of age, being (as was supposed) "the son of Joseph, which was the son of Hell,  24 Which was the son of Matthat,                       | of Adam, b which was the son of God.  CHAPTER IV.  1 The temptation and fasting of Christ. 18 He operconselt the dealt: 14 beginneth to preach. 16 The people of Nazareth admire his gracious twords. 38 He curch one pos- sessed of a dealt. 38 Peter's undher in law, 40 and divers other sick persons. 41 The devils acknowledge Christ, and are reproved for it. 43 He preacheth through the cities. | ∂Gen.5.1,2.  |
| John 6. 42.   | which was the son of Levi, which was<br>the son of Melchi, which was the son of<br>Janna, which was the son of Joseph,<br>25 Which was the son of Mattathias,<br>which was the son of Amos, which was  | for it. 43 He preacheth through the cities.  AND "Jesus being full of the Holy And bwas led by the Spirit into the wilderness,   | <sup>6</sup> Matt. 4. 1.<br>Mark 1. 12.<br><sup>5</sup> ver. 14.<br>ch. 2. 27. |
|   | the son of Naum, which was the son of Esli, which was the son of Nagge, 26 Which was the son of Mauth, which was the son of Mattathias, which was the son of Semei, which was the son of Joseph, which was   | 2 Being forty days tempted of the devil. And 'in those days he did cat nothing: and when they were ended, he afterward hungered.  3 And the devil said unto him, If thou be the Son of God, command  | <sup>e</sup> Ex. 34, 28,<br>1 Kin, 19, 8,                                      |
|   | the son of Juda,  27 Which was the son of Joanna, which was the son of Rhesa, which was the son of Zorobabel, which was the son of Salathiel, which was the son of Neithiel, which was the son of Melchi, which was the son of Melchi, which was the son of Melchi, which                  | this stone that it be made bread.  4 And Jeaus answered him, saying, # It is written, That man shall not live by bread alone, but by every word of God.  5 And the dovil, taking him up into an high mountain, shewed unto him all the kingdoms of the world in a moment of time.  | d Deut. 8. 3.  |
|   | was the son of Addl, which was the son of Cosam, which was the son of Emodam, which was the son of Er, 29 Which was the son of Jose, which was the son of Jorim, which was the son of Matthat, which was the son of Levi, 30 Which was the son of Simeon, which was the son of Juda, which | 6 And the devil said unto him, All this power will I give thee, and the glory of them: for 'that is delivered unto me; and to whomsoever I will I give it. 7 If thou therefore wilt 2 worship me, all shall be thine. 8 And Jesus answered and said unto   | John 12. 31. & 14. 30. Rev. 13. 2, 7. 2 Or. fall down be- fore me.             |
|   | was the son of Joseph, which was the son of Jonan, which was the son of Ellakim,  31 Which was the son of Mclaa, which was the son of Menan, which   | him, Get thee behind me, Satan : for fit is written, Thou shult worship the Lord thy God, and him only shalt thou serve.  9 And he brought him to Jerusa-  | /Dout. 6. 13. & 10. 20.  |
| Zech. 12.<br>12.<br>*2 Sam. 5.                                  | was the son of Mattatha, which was the son of 'Nathan, "which was the son of David,  32 *Which was the son of Jesse, which   | lem, and set him on a pinnacle of<br>the temple, and said unto him, If<br>thou be the Son of God, cast thy-<br>self down from hence:   |  |
| 1 Chr. 3, 5,<br>F Ruth 4,<br>18, &c.<br>1 Chr. 2,<br>10, &c.    | was the son of Obed, which was the son<br>of Booz, which was the son of Salmon,<br>which was the son of Naasson,<br>33 Which was the son of Aminadab,  | 10 For hit is written, He shall give<br>his angels charge over thee, to keep<br>thee:<br>11 And in <i>their</i> hands they shall bear  | * Ps. 91. 11.  |

| John 4. 2.  "Through all the region round about. 15 And he taught in their synagogues, being glorified of all.  A. D. 31. | He begin                     | neth to preach, and St. LUI           | KE, IV. healeth divers sick                       | persons.       |
|--|------------------------------|---------------------------------------|---|----------------|
| 12 And Jesus answering said unit the Dereit thy God.  13 And Jesus answering said unit the midst of them went his way, not tempt the Lord thy God.  14 And Jesus returned "in the Held and ended all the theory and the power of the Spirit into "Gaillee:  14 A. D. 31.  15 And Jesus returned "in the how of the Spirit into "Gaillee:  16 And he taught in their synagous, being glorified of all.  16 And he taught in their synagous, being glorified of all.  16 And he came to "Nazareth, where he had been brought up; and, him the book of the prophet Esalas from the book of the prophet Esalas from the book of the prophet Esalas from the blace where it was written, and stood up for to read.  17 And there was delivered unto him the book of the prophet Esalas from the blace where it was written, and stood up for to read.  18 The Spirit of the Lord '& 100 miles and the control of the synagogue on the subbath day.  19 The preach the gospet to the prophet Esalas from the blace where it was written, and stood up for to read.  19 The preach the corpet to the prophet Esalas for the black to preach deliverance to the captives, and recovering of sight to the blind, to set all libert, and some down. And the cytes of an an and was made to the captives, and recovering of sight to the blind, to set all libert, and some down. And the cytes of an an an and was an analysis of the prophet Esalas for the prophet Esalas for miles and the place where it was written, and some down. And the cytes of an an analysis of the spirit of the Lord '& 100 miles and the place where it was written, and some down. And they can be a such that the sum and the come of God. And he closed the book, and he gave it again to the milister, and some down. And they can down and the come of the man and the come of the commandation of the miles and the come of the man and the come of the commandation of the commandation of the commandation of the commandation of the commandation of the commandation of the commandation of the commandation of the commandation of the command |                              | thee up, lest at any time thou dash   |   |                |
| tempt the Lord thy God.  18 And when the devil had ended all the temptation, he departed from 18 And seamed down to Capernaum, a city of Gaillee, and taught them of the sabath days.  14 7 And Jeans returned "in the sabath days.  13 And there went out a fame of him the sabath days.  15 And he taught in their symmony of the Spirit into "Gaillee.  16 7 And he came to "Nazareth, and there went out a fame of him the lock of the came to "Nazareth, and should prote out the sabath days.  16 7 And he came to "Nazareth, and should release the sabath days.  17 And there was delivered unthe symmony of the sabath days.  18 Ali. 2.  18 Ali. 2.  19 And he came to "Nazareth, and should release the sabath days.  19 And there was delivered unthe symmony of the sabath days.  19 And there was delivered unthe symmony of the sabath days.  18 Ali. 2.  19 And the came to "Nazareth, and should release the sabath days.  19 And there was delivered unthe symmony of the sabath days.  10 And there was delivered unthe symmony of the sabath days.  11 And there was delivered unthe symmony of the sabath days.  12 And all bare him the symmony of the sabath days.  13 And beaught then with the symmony of the sabath days.  24 And there was delivered unthe symmony of the sabath days.  25 And all bare him the symmony of the sabath days.  26 And the common of the sabath days.  27 And the face path of say unto the many of the sabath days.  28 And the sabath days.  29 And all bare him the symmony of the sabath days.  29 And all bare him witness, and the symmony of the sabath days.  29 And all bare him witness, and the symmony of the sabath days.  29 And the sabath days.  29 And the closed the book, and he gave if again to the minister, and they say of the same of the say of the same of the say of the say of the same of the say of the same of the say of the say of the same of the say of the same of the say of the say of the same of the say of the say of the say of the say of the say of the say of the say of the say of the say of the say of the say of the |                              | 12 And Jesus answering said unto      | down headlong.                                    | 81.            |
| tempt the Lord thy God.  18 And when the devil had ended all the temptation, he departed from 18 And seamed down to Capernaum, a city of Gaillee, and taught them of the sabath days.  14 7 And Jeans returned "in the sabath days.  13 And there went out a fame of him the sabath days.  15 And he taught in their symmony of the Spirit into "Gaillee.  16 7 And he came to "Nazareth, and there went out a fame of him the lock of the came to "Nazareth, and should prote out the sabath days.  16 7 And he came to "Nazareth, and should release the sabath days.  17 And there was delivered unthe symmony of the sabath days.  18 Ali. 2.  18 Ali. 2.  19 And he came to "Nazareth, and should release the sabath days.  19 And there was delivered unthe symmony of the sabath days.  19 And there was delivered unthe symmony of the sabath days.  18 Ali. 2.  19 And the came to "Nazareth, and should release the sabath days.  19 And there was delivered unthe symmony of the sabath days.  10 And there was delivered unthe symmony of the sabath days.  11 And there was delivered unthe symmony of the sabath days.  12 And all bare him the symmony of the sabath days.  13 And beaught then with the symmony of the sabath days.  24 And there was delivered unthe symmony of the sabath days.  25 And all bare him the symmony of the sabath days.  26 And the common of the sabath days.  27 And the face path of say unto the many of the sabath days.  28 And the sabath days.  29 And all bare him the symmony of the sabath days.  29 And all bare him witness, and the symmony of the sabath days.  29 And all bare him witness, and the symmony of the sabath days.  29 And the sabath days.  29 And the closed the book, and he gave if again to the minister, and they say of the same of the say of the same of the say of the say of the same of the say of the same of the say of the say of the same of the say of the same of the say of the say of the same of the say of the say of the say of the say of the say of the say of the say of the say of the say of the say of the say of the | Deut. 6, 16.                 |                                       | 80 But he a passing through the                   | 2 Or, edge.    |
| at this termetation, he departed from he hash the same that the more about 1. April  |                              | tempt the Lord thy God.               | midst of them went his way,                       | * John 8, 59.  |
| all the temperaton, he departed from him all the temperaton, he departed it on the subbath days.  14 ¶ 'And Jesus returned "in the John Land Land there went out a fame of him the sum of the Spirit into "Gailliee and there went out a fame of him phoper of the Spirit into "Gailliee and there went out a fame of him phoper of the Spirit into "Gailliee and there went out a fame of him phoper of the Spirit of an other spirit of an other spirit of an office spirit into "Gailliee and there went out a fame of him phoper of the Spirit of the Spirit of an other spirit of an other spirit of an other spirit of an other spirit of an other spirit of an other spirit of an other spirit of an other spirit of an other spirit of an other spirit of an other spirit of an other spirit of an other spirit of an other spirit of the Lord is the spirit of the Lord is under the poor; he hath sent me to healt the poor; he hath sent me to healt the protect them that are bruised, 19 To preach the acceptable year of the Corit.  20 And he closed the book, and he gave if again to the minister, and sat down. And the cyss of all thom that were in the synagogue, and once out of the spirit of the Lord is spirit of the Lord is spirit of the Lord is spirit of the Lord is spirit of the Lord is spirit of the Lord is spirit of the Lord is spirit of the Lord is spirit of the Lord is spirit of the Lord is spirit of the Lord is spirit of the Lord is spirit of the country them that are bruised, 19 To preach the spirit of the Lord is spirit of the country them that are bruised, 19 To preach the minister, and stat down. And the cyss of all them that were in the synagogue, and entered into Simon's spirit of the country response to the captive spirit of the Lord is spirit of the Lord is spirit of the Lord is spirit of the Lord is spirit of the Lord is spirit of the Lord is spirit of the Lord is spirit of the Lord is spirit of the Lord is spirit of the Lord is spirit of the Lord is spirit of the Lord is spirit of the Lord is spirit of the Lord is spirit of the Lo |                              | 13 And when the devil had ended       | 81 And came down to Capernaum,                    |                |
| 18-b. 4.1. 20   14 ¶ 'And Josus returned "in the power of the Spirit into "Gaillees and there went out a fame of him through all the region round about.   15 And he taught in their spouces, being glorified of all.   16 ¶ And he came to "Nazareth, last his custom was," he went into the synagogue on the sabbath day, and stood up for to read.   34 Saying, 2 Let us alone; what have hand been brought up; and, as his custom was, "he went into the synagogue on the sabbath day, and stood up for to read.   34 Saying, 2 Let us alone; what have the hand been brought up; and, as his custom was, "he went into the synagogue on the sabbath day, and stood up for to read.   18 of The Spirit of the Lord 'state and there was delivered untal him the book of the prophet Essale.   18 of The Spirit of the Lord 'state and stood up for to read.   18 of The Spirit of the Lord 'state and stood up for the continued to the prophet Essale.   18 of The Spirit of the Lord 'state and stood up for the court of the poor; he hast neat me to healt the profession may be a state of the health of the prophet is a state of the look, and he gave it again to the minister, and sat down. And the cyss of all them that were in the synagogue, and one of the country return that are bruised,   19 To preach the acceptable year of the Lord.   20 And he closed the book, and he gave it again to the minister, and state of the prophet is accepted in the state.   22 And all was all the prophet is accepted in the state.   23 And he said unto them, Ye will state.   24 And he said unto them, Ye will state.   25 And all was all was his unto the prophet is accepted in the state.   25 And he said unto them, Ye will state.   25 And he said very large and state of the prophet is accepted in the state.   25 And he said very large and state of the prophet is accepted in the state.   25 And he said very large and state.   25 And he said very large and state.   25 And he said very large and state.   25 And he said very large and state.   25 And he said very large and state.      |                              | all the temptation, he departed from  | a city of Galilee, and taught them                | Mark 1. 21.    |
| A. D. 31.  **January 1. Spart of the Spirit into "Gaillies: and there went out a fame of him through all the region round about. The spart of the spirit of an and there went out a fame of him through all the region round about. The spart of the spart of all the said that the spart of the sp | # John14, 30,<br>Heb. 4, 15, | nim *ior a season.                    | on the saddath days.                              |                |
| "Pa. 6. 2.  "Pa. 6 | A. D. 30.                    | nower of the Spirit into "Galilee"    | doctrine. for his word was with                   | * Matt. 7. 28. |
| through all the region round about.  A. D. S. 1. Mark 2. 1. 2. 2. 3. 4. A. D. S. 1. 2. 3. 4. A. D. S. 1. 2. 3. 4. A. D. S. 1. 2. 3. 4. A. D. S. 1. 2. 3. 4.  | Matt. 4. 12.                 | and there went out a fame of him      | power.  | 29.            |
| **A.D. 3.1.  16 T And he came to "Nazareth, where he had been brought up: and, as his custom was, "he went into the synagogue on the subbath day, and stood up for to read.  17 And there was delivered unto him the book of the prophet Esalas, And when he had opened the book, he found the place where it was written, and when he had opened the book, he found the place where it was written, ed me to preach the gospel to the brokenhearted, to preach deliverance to the captives, and recovering of sight to the blind, to set at liberty them that are bruised, 19 To preach the coeptable year of the Lord.  20 And he closed the book, and he gave it again to the minister, and sat down. And the cyes of all them that were in the synagogue were fastened on him.  21 And he began to say unto them, This day is this scripture fulfilled in your cars.  22 And all bare him witness, and "wondered at the gracous words which proceeded out of his mouth. And they said, "Is not this Joseph's slican, heal thyself: whatsoever we have head too in "Capernaum, do also here in "bly county."  23.And he said unto them, Ye will say unto me this proverb, Physician, heal thyself: whatsoever we have head too in "Capernaum, do also here in "bly county."  24. But I tell you of a truth, "many widows were in Israel in the time of Elias when the heaven was shut up three years and six months, when great famine was throughout all the land:  25. The shade, 12. The choice of the was Claised in the time of Eliaseus the proplet; and none of them was Elias sent, save unto Sarepta, a city of Sidon, unto a woman that was a wildow, and they have the heave was shut in the head of the was cleased, aving Naaman the Syrian,  28. And he said unto them was cleased, aving Naaman the Syrian,  29. But I tell you of a truth, "many in the was drived in the synagogue, and the fine them, in the should not depart from them.  21. Christ leachth the people on of Petr's ship; in the will will be ship to the prople on of the synagogue, when they heard these things, were filed with wri |                              | through all the region round about.   | 33 ¶ dAnd in the synagogue there                  |                |
| A.D. 3.1  A.D. 3.1  And he came to 'Nazarch, where he had been brought up: and, as his custom was, 'he went into the synagogue on the sabbath day, and shood up for to read.  A.T. 2.  A.T. 2.  A.T. 3.  A.T. 2.  A.T. 3.  A.T. 4.  A.T. 4.  A.T. 4.  A.T. 5.  A.T. 5.  A.T. 5.  A.T. 6.  A.T. 6.  A.T. 6.  A.T. 7.  A.T. 7.  A.T. 7.  A.T. 8.   | * Acts 10.37.                | 15 And he taught in their syna-       | was a man, which had a spirit of an               |                |
| **Matt. 2.2.** where he had been brought up: and, as his custom was, "he went into Assats. 1.  **Air. 2.* his als to work of the prophet Esalas, And when he had opened the book, he found the place where it was written, 18 "The Spirit of the Lord 's upon me, because he hath anointed me to preach the gospel to the procein to the captives, and recovering of sight to the blind, to set at liberty them that are bruised, 19 To preach the acceptable year or the Lord.  20 And he closed the book, and he gave it again to the minister, and sat down. And the cyes of all them that were in the synagogue were fastened on him.  21 And he began to say unto them, This day is this scripture fulfilled in your cars.  22 And all bare him witness, and "wondered at the gracious words which proceeded out of his mouth. And they said, "Is not this Joseph's son?  23 And he said unto them, Ye will still you for a truth, "many widness were in Israel in the days of Sidon, unto a woman that vas a widow.  24 And he sidd unto none of them was Elias sent, save unto Saropta, a city of Sidon, unto a woman that vas a wing Naaman the Syrian.  28 And all they in the synagogue, when they heard these things, were filled with writh.  28 But I tell you of a truth, "many of Sidon, unto a woman that vas a wildow.  27 And many lepers were in Israel in the days of Sidon, unto a woman that vas a wing Naaman the Syrian.  28 And all they in the synagogue, when they heard these things, were filled with writh.  29 And all they in the synagogue, when they heard these things, were filled with writh.   |                              | gogues, being glorified of all.       | unclean devil, and cried out with a               |                |
| we to do with thee, thou Jesus of Nazarchi, art thou come to destroy had shood up for to read.  17 And there was delivered unto him the book of the prophet Esalas. And when he had opened the book, he found the place where it was written, and me to preach the gospel to the poor; he hath sent me to heal the brokenhearted, to preach deliverance to the captives, and recovering of sight to the blind, to set at liberty them that are bruised, 19 To preach the acceptable year of all them that were in the synagogue were fastened on him.  21 And he began to say unto them, This day is this scripture fulfilled in plour ears.  22 And all bare him witness, and wondered at the gracious words which proceeded out of his mouth. And they said, 'Is not this Joseph's sen', 'Jane 6. 42.  23 And all bare him witness, and he stade on the five out of the siden, heal thysoff: whatsoever was taken with a great fever; and they were all sales once in 'thy country.'  24 And all breef in witness, and he had his hands on every one of them, and healed them.  23 And all breef in witness, and he had his hands on every one of them, and healed them.  24 And all breef in his witness, and he had his hands on every one of them, and healed them.  25 And all breef in his mouth. And they said, 'Is not this Joseph's sen', 'Jane 6. 42.  26 And he said unto them, Ye will surely say unto me this proverb, Physican. 18 But I tell you of a truth, 'many widows were in Israel in the land:  26 But unto none of them was Elias sent, save unto Saropta, a city of Sidon, unto a woman that was a widow.  27 And many lepers were in Israel in the time of Eliseus the prophet; and none of them was cleaned, and they had be stood over of Peter's ship: 'And he said unto them, and the was Christ.  27 And all he said the heaven was shut be hand;  28 But I tell you of a truth, 'many widows were la Israel in the days of Sidon, unto a woman that was a widow.  29 And all he was throughed the heaven was shut the hand;  20 But I tell you of a truth, 'many of sidon, and they had be pre | A. D. 81.                    |                                       | loud voice,                                       |                |
| and stood up for to read.  If And there was delivered unto him the book of the prophet Esalas, And when he had opened the book, he found the place where it was written, and when he had opened the book, he found the place where it was written, and when he had opened the book, he found the place where it was written, the last of the captives, and recovering or sight to the blind, to set at liberty them that are bruised, if the hold, to set at liberty them that are bruised, if the hold, to set at liberty them that are bruised, if the hold, to set at liberty them that are bruised, if the hold, to set at liberty them that are bruised, if the hold, to set at liberty them that are bruised, if the hold, to set at liberty them that are bruised, if the hold, to set at liberty them that are bruised, if the hold, to set at liberty them that are bruised, if the hold, to set at liberty them that are bruised, if the hold, to set at liberty them that are bruised, if the hold, to set at liberty them that are bruised, if the hold, the hold, if the | Matt. 2.23.                  | where he had been brought up: and,    | 34 Saying, 8 Let us alone; what have              | 8 Or, Away.    |
| and stood up for to read.  If And there was delivered unto him the book of the prophet Esalas, And when he had opened the book, he found the place where it was written, and when he had opened the book, he found the place where it was written, and when he had opened the book, he found the place where it was written, the last of the captives, and recovering or sight to the blind, to set at liberty them that are bruised, if the hold, to set at liberty them that are bruised, if the hold, to set at liberty them that are bruised, if the hold, to set at liberty them that are bruised, if the hold, to set at liberty them that are bruised, if the hold, to set at liberty them that are bruised, if the hold, to set at liberty them that are bruised, if the hold, to set at liberty them that are bruised, if the hold, to set at liberty them that are bruised, if the hold, to set at liberty them that are bruised, if the hold, to set at liberty them that are bruised, if the hold, to set at liberty them that are bruised, if the hold, the hold, if the |                              | as his custom was, he went into       | We to do with thee, thou Jesus of                 |                |
| him the book of the prophet Esalas. And when he had opened the book, he found the place where it was written. 18 °The Spirit of the Lord 'stupon me, because he hath anothed me to preach the gospel to the poor; he hath sent me to heat the brokenhearded, to preach deliverance to the captives, and recovering of sight to the blind, to set at liberty them that are bruised, 19 To preach the acceptable year of the Lord.  20 And he closed the book, and he gave it again to the minister, and sat down. And the cyos of all them that were in the groupe were fastened on him.  21 And he legan to say unto them. This day is this scripture fuifilled in your ears.  22 And all bare him witness, and 'P. 1. 3. 4. 3. 4. 1. 3. 4. 4. 1. 3 | PActs 13, 14.                |                                       | ng? "I know thee who then art.                    | 4 41           |
| And when he had opened the book, he found the place where it was written, it is "The Spirit of the Lord is upon me, because he hath anointed me to preach the gospel to the poor; he hath sent me to heal the brokenheardd, to preach deliverance to the captives, and recovering of sight to the blind, to set at liberty them that are bruised, 19 To preach the acceptable year of the Lord.  20 And he closed the book, and he gave it again to the minister, and sat down. And the cyes of all them that were in the synagogue were fustened on him.  21 And he began to say unto them, This day is this scripture fulfilled in your ears.  22 And all bare him witness, and "P. 18. 1. 2. 3 and he said unto them, Ye will surely say unto me this proverb, Physician, heal thyself: whatsoever we have heard done in 'Capernaum, do also here in "thy country."  38 And he said unto them, Ye will surely say unto me this proverb, Physician, heal thyself: whatsoever we have heard done in 'Capernaum, do also here in "thy country."  38 And he said unto them, Ye will surely say unto me this proverb, Physician, heal thyself: whatsoever we have heard done in 'Capernaum, do also here in "thy country."  38 But unto none of them was Elias sent, save unto Saropta, a city of Sidon, unto a woman that was a widow.  28 Kin. 5.1.  38 And he said unto them was Elias, when the heaven was shut prace the kingle of them, and heated them.  41 And he said unto them, I must prace famine was throughout all the limit; and he said unto them, I must prace famine was throughout all the limit; and none of them was cleansed, saving Naman the Syrian.  28 And all they in the synagogue, and oncered into Simon's Marki. 32.  41 And he soad over her, and reby decent of the country on the country of the family of the country of the family of the country of the country of the country of the country of the country of the country of the country of the country of the country of the country of the country of the country of the country of the country of the country of the country of the co |                              |                                       | the Holy One of God.                              | J Ps. 16. 10.  |
| And when he had opened the book, he found the place where it was written.  8 "The Spirit of the Lord is upon me, because he hath anothed me to preach the gospel to the brokenhearted, to preach deliverance to the captives, and recovering of sight to the blind, to set at liberty them that are bruised,  19 To preach the acceptable year of the Lord.  20 And he closed the book, and he gave it again to the minister, and sat down. And the cycs of all them that were in the synacgue were fastened on him.  21 And he began to say unto them, This day is this scripture fulfilled in your ears.  22 And all bare him witness, and they come out.  38 "And he arose out of the synagogue, and entered into Simon's wife's mother was taken with a great fever; and they desought him for her.  39 And he stood over her, and reveal the fever; and they desought him for her.  39 And he stood over her, and they come out.  40 "Now when the sun was setting, which proceeded out of his mouth, and they said, 'Is not this Joseph's son?  7 **Loha 6.42.**  41 L.23.**  48.11.23.**  48.11.23.**  19 John 4.44.  10 John 4.44.  11 Say the leave in 'Longernaum, do also here in "thy country.  24 And he said unto them, Ye will surely say unto me this proverb, Physician, heal thyself: whatsoever whave heard done in 'Capernaum, do also here in "thy country.  24 And he said unto them, Ye will surely say unto me this proverb, Physician, heal thyself: whatsoever whave heard done in 'Capernaum, do also here in "thy country.  25 But I tell you of a truth, 'many widows were in Israel in the days of Elias, when the heaven was shut my three years and six months, who fellas, when the heaven was sent as widow.  26 Band all they in the synagogue, when the who had here to country round about.  27 *And many lepers were in Israel in the days of Elias, when the heaven was limited in the said unto them, I must was a widow.  28 And all they in the synagogue, when they heard these things, were filled with wrath.   |                              | him the book of the prophet Esnias.   | 85 And Jesus rebuked him. saving.                 | Dan. 9. 24.    |
| found the place where it was written, 18 "The Spirit of the Lord in to preach the gospel to the brokenhearted, to preach deliverance to the captives, and recovering of sight to the blind, to set at liberty them that are bruised, 19 To preach the acceptable year of the Lord.  20 And he closed the book, and he gave it again to the minister, and sat down. And the eyes of all them that were in the synagogue were fastened on him.  21 And he began to say unto them, This day is this scripture fulfilled in your ears.  22 And all bare him witness, and wondered at the gracious words which proceeded out of his mount. And they said, "Is not this Joseph's shift, 13.2 and he said unto them, Ye will surely say unto me this proverb, Physician, heal thyself: whatsoever have heard done in 'Capernaum, do also here in "thy country.  23 And he said, Verliy I say unto have heard done in 'Capernaum, do also here in "thy country.  24 And he said, Verliy I say unto have heard done in 'Capernaum, do also here in "thy country.  25 But I tell you of a truth, " many widows were in Israel in the days of Elias, when the heaven was shut my feel and; 26 But unto none of them was Elias sent, save unto Saropta, a city of Sidon, unto a woman that was a widow.  27 "And many lepers were in Israel in the time of Eliseus the prophet; and none of them was cleansed, saving Naaman the Syrian.  28 And all they in the synagogue, when they heard these things, were filled with wrath.  |                              |                                       | Hold thy peace, and come out of                   | CH. 1. 30.     |
| d me to preach the gospel to the book in the poor; he hath sent me to head the power he commanded the unclear spirits, and they come out.  And the passe of the country round about.  As ¶ # And he seroe out of the synagogue, and entered into them.  21 And all bare him witness, and they come out of the synagogue were fastened on him.  22 And all bare him witness, and wondered at the gracious words which proceeded out of his mouth. And they said, "Is not this Joseph's son?  23 And he said unto them, Ye will surely say unto me this proverb, Physicalan, heal thyself: whatsoever whave heard done in 'Capernaum, do also here in "thy country.  24 And he said, Verly I say unto which were in Israel in the days of Elias, when the heaven was shut preach the kingdoun of God. And he reduking them suffered them to '4' to speak: for they knew that he was Christ.  25 But I tell you of a truth, "many widows were in Israel in the time of Eliseus the prophet; and none of them was cleansed, say ing Naaman the Syrian.  28 And all they in the synagogue, and entered in the time of Eliseus the prophet; hand to here and into them.  40 ¶ Now when the sum as setting he had be laid his hands on every one of them, and he laid them.  41 'And devils also came out of them, and he laid them.  42 'And when it was day, he departing the prophet is anothed the prophet of the should  |                              | found the place where it was written, | him. And when the devil had                       |                |
| od me to preach the gospel to the poor; he hath sent me to head the brokenhearted, to preach deliverance to the captives, and recovering of sight to the blind, to set at liberty them that are bruised,  19 To preach the acceptable year of the Lord.  20 And he closed the book, and he gave it again to the minister, and sat down. And the eyes of all them that were in the synagogue, and entered into Simon's Mic's mother and sat down. And the eyes of all them that were in the synagogue, and entered into Simon's Mic's mother was taken with a great fever; and they besought him for her.  21 And he began to say unto them, This day is this scripture fulfilled in your ears.  22 And all bare him witness, and wondered at the gracious words which proceeded out of his mouth. And they said, 'Is not this Joseph's son?  23 And he said unto them, Ye will silent, heal thyself: whatsoever we have heard done in 'Capternaum, do also here in "thy country.  24 And he said, Verlly I say unto you, No "prophet is accepted in his own country.  25 But I tell you of a truth, 'many widows were in Israel in the days of Ellas, when the heaven was sut up three years and six months, when great famine was throughout all the land;  26 But unto none of them was Elias sent, save unto Saropta, a city of Sidon, unto a woman that was a widow.  27 *And many lepers were in Israel in the time of Eliseus the prophet; and none of them was cleansed, saving Naaman the Syrian.  28 And all they in the synagogue, when the heaven was shut up three years and six months, when great famine was throughout all the land;  26 But unto none of them was Elias sent, save unto Saropta, a city of Sidon, unto a woman that was a widow.  27 *And many lepers were in Israel in the time of Eliseus the prophet; and none of them was cleansed, saving Naaman the Syrian.  28 And all they in the synagogue, when the heaven was shut up three years and six months, when great famine was throughout all the was Christ.  40 *And when it was day, he departicularly the was clumbered to the prophet | ₹ 1s. 61. 1.                 | 18 The Spirit of the Lord is          | thrown him in the midst, he came                  |                |
| brokenhearted, to preach deliverance to the captives, and recovering of sight to the blind, to set at liberty them that are bruised,  19 To preach the acceptable year of the Lord.  20 And he closed the book, and he gave it again to the minister, and sat down. And the eyes of all them that were in the synagoue were fastened on him.  21 And he began to say unto them, This day is this scripture fulfilled in your ears.  22 And all bare him witness, and wondered at the gracious words which proceeded out of his mouth. And they said, "Is not this Joseph's son?"  32 And he said unto them, Ye will surely say unto me this proverly, Physician, heal thyself: whatsoever wave heard done in "Capernaum, do also here in "thy country.  23 And he sud, Verliy I say unto you, No "prophet is accepted in his Mark 6.4.  34 In 23.  35 But I tell you of a truth, "many widows were in Israel in the days of Ellas, when the heaven was shut up three years and six months, when great famine was throughout all the land;  26 But unto none of them was Elias sont, save unto Saropta, a city of Sidon, unto a woman that was a widow.  27 "And many lepers were in Israel in the condition of God to other cities also: for therefore am I send. The should not depart from them. I must preach the kingdom of God to other cities also: for therefore am I send. The should not depart from them. I must preach the kingdom of God to other cities also: for therefore am I send. The should not depart from them. I must preach the kingdom of God to other cities also: for therefore am I send. The should not depart from them. I must preach the kingdom of God to other cities also: for therefore am I send. The should not depart from them. I must preach the kingdom of God to other cities also: for therefore am I send. The should not depart from them. I must preach the kingdom of God to other cities also: for therefore am I send. The should not depart from them. I must preach the kingdom of God to other cities also: for therefore am I send. The should not depart from them. I mu |                              | upon me, because ne nath anoint-      | out or min, and nurt nim not.                     |                |
| brokenhearted, to preach deliverance to the captives, and recovering of sight to the blind, to set at liberty them that are bruised,  19 To preach the acceptable year of the Lord.  20 And he closed the book, and he gave it again to the minister, and sat down. And the eyes of all them that were in the synagoue were fastened on him.  21 And he began to say unto them, This day is this scripture fulfilled in your ears.  22 And all bare him witness, and wondered at the gracious words which proceeded out of his mouth. And they said, "Is not this Joseph's son?"  32 And he said unto them, Ye will surely say unto me this proverly, Physician, heal thyself: whatsoever wave heard done in "Capernaum, do also here in "thy country.  23 And he sud, Verliy I say unto you, No "prophet is accepted in his Mark 6.4.  34 In 23.  35 But I tell you of a truth, "many widows were in Israel in the days of Ellas, when the heaven was shut up three years and six months, when great famine was throughout all the land;  26 But unto none of them was Elias sont, save unto Saropta, a city of Sidon, unto a woman that was a widow.  27 "And many lepers were in Israel in the condition of God to other cities also: for therefore am I send. The should not depart from them. I must preach the kingdom of God to other cities also: for therefore am I send. The should not depart from them. I must preach the kingdom of God to other cities also: for therefore am I send. The should not depart from them. I must preach the kingdom of God to other cities also: for therefore am I send. The should not depart from them. I must preach the kingdom of God to other cities also: for therefore am I send. The should not depart from them. I must preach the kingdom of God to other cities also: for therefore am I send. The should not depart from them. I must preach the kingdom of God to other cities also: for therefore am I send. The should not depart from them. I must preach the kingdom of God to other cities also: for therefore am I send. The should not depart from them. I mu |                              | noors he buth sent me to heal the     | snake among themselves seving What                | 1              |
| sight to the blind, to set at liberty them that are bruised, 19 To preach the acceptable year of the Lord.  20 And he closed the book, and he gave it again to the minister, and sat down. And the eyes of all them that were in the synagogue were fastened on him.  21 And he began to say unto them, This day is this scripture fulfilled in your ears.  22 And all bare him witness, and "wondered at the gracious words which proceeded out of his mouth. And they said, "Is not this Joseph's slone, 6.2.2.7. "John 6.42. 2. And he said unto them, Ye will surely say unto me this proverb, Physician, heal thyself: whatsoever we have heard done in "Capernaum, do also here in "thy country.  23 And he said unto them, Ye will surely say unto me this proverb, Physician, heal thyself: whatsoever we will surely say unto me this proverb, Physician, heal thyself: whatsoever we will surely say unto me this proverb, Physician, heal thyself: whatsoever we will surely say unto me this proverb, Physician, heal thyself: whatsoever we will the surely say unto me this proverb, Physician, heal thyself: whatsoever we will surely say unto me this proverb, Physician, heal thyself: whatsoever we will surely say unto me this proverb, Physician, heal thyself: whatsoever we have heard done in "Capernaum, do also here in "thy country.  24 And he said unto them, Ye will surely say unto me this proverb, Physician, heal thyself: whatsoever we have the son? "And devils also came out of many, crying out, and saying, Thou art Christ the Son of God. And he robuking them suffered them heard; of Ellas, when the heaven was shut up three years and six months, when great famine was throughout all the land;  26 But unto none of them was Elias sont, save unto Saropta, a city of Sidon, unto a woman that was a widow.  27 *And many lepers were in Israel in the time of Ellaseus the prophet; and none of them was cleansed, saving Naman the Syrian.  28 And all they in the synagogue, and devil the prophe of the continuation of God to other titles also: for therefore am I sent |                              | brokenhearted to proach deliverance   | a word is this! for with authority                |                |
| them that are bruised, 19 To preach the acceptable year of the Lord. 20 And he closed the book, and he gave it again to the minister, and sat down. And the eyes of all them that were in the syna- gogue were fastened on him. 21 And he began to say unto them, This day is this scripture fulfilled in your cars. 22 And all bare him witness, and wondered at the gracious words which proceeded out of his mouth. And they said, "Is not this Joseph's son? 23 And he said unto them, Ye will surely say unto me this proverb, Physician, heal thyself: whatsoever wave have heard done in 'Capernaum, do also here in "thy country. 24 And he sud, Verily I say unto you, No "prophet is accepted in his Mark 6.1. 25 But I tell you of a truth, "many widows were in Israel in the days of Ellas, when the heaven was shut up three years and six months, when great famine was throughout all the land; 26 But unto none of them was Elias sont, save unto Saropta, a city of Sidon, unto a woman that was a widow. 27 "And many lepers were in Israel in the time of Elliseus the prophet; and none of them was cleansed, sav- ing Namman the Syrian. 28 And all they in the synagogue, when they heard these things, were filled with wrath.   |                              | to the captives and recovering of     |   | 1              |
| 19 To preach the acceptable year of the Lord. 20 And he closed the book, and he gave it again to the minister, and sat down. And the eyes of all them that were in the synap gogue were fastened on him. 21 And he began to say unto them, This day is this scripture fulfilled in your ears. 22 And all bare him witness, and "wondered at the gracious words which proceeded out of his mouth. And they said, 'Is not this Joseph's son? And they said, 'Is not this Joseph's son? And they said, 'Is not this Joseph's son? 23 And he said unto them, Ye will surely say unto me this proverb, Physician, heal thyself: whatsoever we have heard done in 'Capternaum, do also here in "thy country. 24 And he said verily I say unto you, No "prophet is accepted in his of Elias, when the heaven was shut up three years and six months, when great famine was throughout all the land; 26 But unto none of them was Elias sont, save unto Saropta, a city of Sidon, unto a woman that was a widow. 27 "And many lepers were in Israel in the time of Eliseus the prophet; and none of them was cleansed, saving Naaman the Syrian. 28 And all they in the synagogue, and entered into Simon's wife's mother was taken with a great fever; and the there: and mediately she arose and ministered unto them. 39 And he stood over her, and re-bused the five; and into them Sands they seavely the she arose and ministered unto them. 30 And the said seasos brought them unto him; and he haid his hands on every one of the surely say unto methis proverb, Physician, heal thyself: whatsoever we have the sakes: for they knew that he was Christ.  24 And he said unto them. 41 "And devils also came out of the said which the was Christ.  24 And he said verily I say unto the was Christ.  36. And the said unto them. 41 "And devils also came out of the was Christ.  36. Crist.  37. And they sake the prophed the rebusing them unto a desert place: and the people sought him, and came the laid his hands on every one of the was Christ.  38. And all say the tim the days of Elias, when the heaven was  |                              |                                       | clean spirits, and they come out.                 |                |
| 19 To preach the acceptable year of the Lord. 20 And he closed the book, and he gave it again to the minister, and sat down. And the eyes of all them that were in the synap gogue were fastened on him. 21 And he began to say unto them, This day is this scripture fulfilled in your ears. 22 And all bare him witness, and "wondered at the gracious words which proceeded out of his mouth. And they said, 'Is not this Joseph's son? And they said, 'Is not this Joseph's son? And they said, 'Is not this Joseph's son? 23 And he said unto them, Ye will surely say unto me this proverb, Physician, heal thyself: whatsoever we have heard done in 'Capternaum, do also here in "thy country. 24 And he said verily I say unto you, No "prophet is accepted in his of Elias, when the heaven was shut up three years and six months, when great famine was throughout all the land; 26 But unto none of them was Elias sont, save unto Saropta, a city of Sidon, unto a woman that was a widow. 27 "And many lepers were in Israel in the time of Eliseus the prophet; and none of them was cleansed, saving Naaman the Syrian. 28 And all they in the synagogue, and entered into Simon's wife's mother was taken with a great fever; and the there: and mediately she arose and ministered unto them. 39 And he stood over her, and re-bused the five; and into them Sands they seavely the she arose and ministered unto them. 30 And the said seasos brought them unto him; and he haid his hands on every one of the surely say unto methis proverb, Physician, heal thyself: whatsoever we have the sakes: for they knew that he was Christ.  24 And he said unto them. 41 "And devils also came out of the said which the was Christ.  24 And he said verily I say unto the was Christ.  36. And the said unto them. 41 "And devils also came out of the was Christ.  36. Crist.  37. And they sake the prophed the rebusing them unto a desert place: and the people sought him, and came the laid his hands on every one of the was Christ.  38. And all say the tim the days of Elias, when the heaven was  |                              |                                       | 37 And the fame of him went out                   |                |
| and sat down. And the eyes of all them that were in the synague were fastened on him.  21 And he began to say unto them, This day is this scripture fulfilled in your cars.  22 And all bare him witness, and wondered at the gracious words which proceeded out of his mouth. And they said, "Is not this Joseph's son? And they said, "Is not this Joseph's son? 23 And he said unto them, Ye will surely say unto me this proverly, Physician, heal thyself: whatsoever we have heard done in "Capernaum, do also here in "thy country.  23 And he sud, Verily I say unto have heard done in "Capernaum, do also here in "thy country.  24 And he sud, Verily I say unto you, No "prophet is accepted in his Mark 6.1.  25 But I tell you of a truth, "many widows were in Israel in the days of Ellas, when the heaven was shut up three years and six months, when great famine was throughout all the land;  26 But unto none of them was Elias sont, save unto Saropta, a city of Sidon, unto a woman that was a widow.  27 "And many lepers were in Israel in the condition of God to other cities also: for therefore am I send.  28 And all they in the synagogue, when the heaven was cleansed, saving Naaman the Syrian.  28 And all they the mintendiately she arose and ministered unto them.  39 And he stood over her, and rebuked the fover; and it left her: and mendiately she arose and ministered unto them.  30 And he stood over her, and rebuked the four; and the left her: and minediately she arose and ministered unto them.  30 And he stood over her, and rebuked the four; and the left her: and mendiately she arose and ministered unto them.  31 And he sud devils also came out of hem, and healed them.  41 "And when it was day, he depart from them.  52 But I tell you of a truth, "many widows were in Israel in the days of Ellas, when the heaven was shut up three years and six months, when great famine was throughout all the land;  26 But unto none of them was cleansed, saving Naaman the Syrian.  27 And many lepers were in Israel in the devil make the people sought hi |                              |                                       | into every place of the country                   |                |
| and sat down. And the eyes of all them that were in the synague were fastened on him.  21 And he began to say unto them, This day is this scripture fulfilled in your cars.  22 And all bare him witness, and wondered at the gracious words which proceeded out of his mouth. And they said, "Is not this Joseph's son? And they said, "Is not this Joseph's son? 23 And he said unto them, Ye will surely say unto me this proverly, Physician, heal thyself: whatsoever we have heard done in "Capernaum, do also here in "thy country.  23 And he sud, Verily I say unto have heard done in "Capernaum, do also here in "thy country.  24 And he sud, Verily I say unto you, No "prophet is accepted in his Mark 6.1.  25 But I tell you of a truth, "many widows were in Israel in the days of Ellas, when the heaven was shut up three years and six months, when great famine was throughout all the land;  26 But unto none of them was Elias sont, save unto Saropta, a city of Sidon, unto a woman that was a widow.  27 "And many lepers were in Israel in the condition of God to other cities also: for therefore am I send.  28 And all they in the synagogue, when the heaven was cleansed, saving Naaman the Syrian.  28 And all they the mintendiately she arose and ministered unto them.  39 And he stood over her, and rebuked the fover; and it left her: and mendiately she arose and ministered unto them.  30 And he stood over her, and rebuked the four; and the left her: and minediately she arose and ministered unto them.  30 And he stood over her, and rebuked the four; and the left her: and mendiately she arose and ministered unto them.  31 And he sud devils also came out of hem, and healed them.  41 "And when it was day, he depart from them.  52 But I tell you of a truth, "many widows were in Israel in the days of Ellas, when the heaven was shut up three years and six months, when great famine was throughout all the land;  26 But unto none of them was cleansed, saving Naaman the Syrian.  27 And many lepers were in Israel in the devil make the people sought hi |                              |                                       | round about.                                      |                |
| and sat down. And the eyes of all them that were in the synagogue were fastened on him.  21 And he began to say unto them, This day is this scripture fulfilled in your ears.  22 And all bare him witness, and "wondered at the gracious words which proceeded out of his mouth. And they said, 'Is not this Joseph's son?  Matt. 13.  Mark 6. 1.  Mark 1. 13.  Mark 6. 1.  Mark 6. 1.  Mark 6. 1.  Mark 6. 1.  Mark 1. 13.  M |                              | 20 And he closed the book, and        | 38 7 And he arose out of the                      | Matt. 8. 14.   |
| all them that were in the synagoue were fastened on him.  21 And he began to say unto them, This day is this scripture fulfilled in your ears.  22 And all bare him witness, and wondered at the gracious words which proceeded out of his mouth.  Matt. 13. Matt. 13. Matt. 14. Matt. 13. Matt. 14. Matt. 13. Matt. 13. Matt. 15. Matt. 15. Matt. 15. Matt. 15. Matt. 15. Matt. 16. Matt. 16. Matt. 17. Matt. 18. Matt. 18. Matt. 18. Matt. 18. Matt. 18. Matt. 19. Matt. 20. Matt. 19. Mat |                              | ne gave it again to the minister,     | house And Simon's wife's mother                   | 21412 21 22.   |
| gogue were fastened on him.  21 And he began to say unto them, This day is this scripture fulfilled in your ears.  22 And all bare him witness, and wondered at the gracious words which proceeded out of his mouth. And they said, 'Is not this Joseph's which proceeded out of his mouth. And they said, 'Is not this Joseph's son?  Matt. 13.  Matt. 13.  Matt. 13.  Matt. 13.  Matt. 13.  Matt. 13.  Mark 6. 1.  Mark 1. 12.  Mark 6. 1.  Mark 6. 1.  Mark 6. 1.  Mark 6. 1.  Mark 6. 1.  Mark 6. 1.  Mark 6. 1.  Mark 6. 1.  Mark 6. 1.  Mark 6. 1.  Mark 6. 1.  Mark 6. 1.  Mark 6. 1.  Mark 6. 1.  Mark 6. 1.  Mark 1. 12.  Mark 6. 1.  Mark 6. 1.  Mark 6. 1.  Mark 6. 1.  Mark 6. 1.  Mark 6. 1.  Mark 6. 1.  Mark 6. 1.  Mark 6. 1.  Mark 6. 1.  Mark 6. 1.  Mark 6. 1.  Mark 6. 1.  Mark 6. 1.  Mark 6. 1.  Mark 1. 12.  Mar |                              | all them that were in the syns-       |   |                |
| 21 And he began to say unto them, This day is this scripture fulfilled in your ears.  22 And all bare him witness, and wondered at the gracious words which proceeded out of his mouth. And they said, 'Is not this Joseph's son?' John 6.42.  23 And he said unto them, Ye will surely say unto me this proverb, Physician, heal thyself: whatsoever we have heard done in 'Capernaum, do also here in "thy country.  24 And he said out them, Ye will surely say unto me this proverb, Physician, heal thyself: whatsoever we was that 1.3 first 6.1.  25 And he said unto them, Ye will surely say unto bim; and he hald his hands on every one of them, and healed them.  24 And he said verily I say unto have heard done in 'Capernaum, do also here in "thy country.  24 And he said verily I say unto them, I was Christ.  25 But I tell you of a truth, 'many widows were in Israel in the days of Ellas, when the heaven was shut up three years and six months, when great famine was throughout all the land:  26 But unto none of them was Elasseot, save unto Saropta, a city of Sidon, unto a woman that was a widow.  27 'And many lepers were in Israel in the dim code in the Syrian.  28 And all they that had any sick with divers all they that had any sick with divers all they that had any sick with divers all they that had any sick with divers all they that had any sick with divers all they that had any sick with divers all they that had any sick with divers all they that had any sick with divers all they that had any sick with divers all they that had any sick with divers all they that had any sick with divers.  24 And he said unto them, Ye will and the rebuiking them unto him; and care the was Christ.  24 And he said verily I say unto them, I was all they that had any sick with divers all they that had any sick with divers all they that had any sick with divers all they that had any sick with divers all they that had any sick with divers all they that had any sick with divent them to him; all they that had any sick with divers all they that had any s |                              |                                       |   | 1              |
| This day is this scripture fulfilled in your ears.  22 And all bare him witness, and wondered at the gracious words which proceeded out of his mouth. And they said, 'Is not this Joseph's son?  23 And he said unto them, Ye will surely say unto me this proverb, Physician, heal thyself: whatsoever we have heard done in 'Capernaum, do also here in "thy country.  24 And he said, Verily I say unto have heard done in 'Capernaum, do also here in "thy country.  24 And he said, Verily I say unto was Christ.  25 But I tell you of a truth, 'many widows were in Israel in the days of Ellas, when the heaven was shut up three years and six months, when great famine was throughout all the land;  26 But unto none of them was Elias sent, save unto Sarepta, a city of Sidon, unto a woman that was a widow.  27 'And many lepers were in Israel in the of Eliseus the prophet; and fit left her: and insistered unto them.  418-11.23.  418-12.  418-12.  419-13 And he said unto them, Ye will heave him to was Christ.  42 'And when it was day, he departion to those yellow yellow him, and came the people sought him, and came the people sought him, and came the people sought him, and came the people sought him, and came the people sought him, and came the people sought him, and came the people sought him, and came the people sought him, that he should not depart from them.  43 And he said unto them, 1 must not him, and saying, Thou was Christ.  42 'And when it was day, he departion to a deser place: and the people sought him, that he should not depart from them.  43 And he said unto them, 1 must not him, and came the rebuking them suffered them the should not depart from them.  44 "And he rebuking them suffered them to him, and came the people sought him, that he should not depart from them.  45 Aut. 13.  46 Alt. 23.  47 And when it was day, he departion him, and came the people sought him, that he should not depart from them.  48 Aut. 13.  48 Aut. 13.  48 Aut. 14 And devil also came out of many, crying out, and saying, Thou was Christ.  49 'And |                              |                                       | 39 And he stood over her, and re-                 |                |
| your ears.  22 And all bare him witness, and wondered at the gracious words which proceeded out of his mouth. And they said, 'Is not this Joseph's son?  23 And he said unto them, Ye will surely say unto me this proverb, Physician, heal thyself: whatsoever we have heard done in 'Capernaum, do also here in 'thy country.  24 And he said unto them, Ye will surely say unto me this proverb, Physician, heal thyself: whatsoever we have heard done in 'Capernaum, do also here in 'thy country.  24 And he said verily I say unto you, No 'prophet is accepted in his wint country.  25 But I tell you of a truth, 'many widows were in Israel in the days of EHas, when the heaven was shut up three years and six months, when great famine was throughout all the land;  26 But unto none of them was Elias sent, save unto Sarepta, a city of Sidon, unto a woman that was Christ.  27 'And many lepers were in Israel in the time of Eliseus the prophet; and none of them was cleansed, saving Naaman the Syrian.  28 And all they in the synagogue, when they heard these things, were filled with wrath.   |                              |                                       | buked the fever; and it left her: and             | l              |
| **P. 8. 2. * Pwondered at the gracious words Matt. 13. 54. Mark 8. 2. Which proceeded out of his mouth. And they said, 'Is not this Joseph's son? 23 And he said unto them, Ye will surely say unto me this proverb, Physician, heal thyself: whatsoever we have heard done in 'Capernaum, do also here in "thy country. 24 And he said, Verly I say unto you, No "prophet is accepted in his 57. Mark 6. 1. Shath. 44. John 4. 44. John 4. 44. John 4. 44. John 4. 44. John 4. 45. John 5. 17. Signal 2. 17. John 6. 24. And he said, Verly I say unto you, No "prophet is accepted in his of Elias, when the heaven was shut up three years and six months, when great famine was throughout all the land; 26 But unto none of them was Elias sent, save unto Sarepta, a city of Sidon, unto a woman that was Elias sent, save unto Sarepta, a city of Sidon, unto a woman that was a widow. 27 *And many lepers were in Israel in the time of Eliseus the prophet; and none of them was cleansed, saving Naaman the Syrian. 28 And all they in the synagogue, when they heard these things, were filled with wrath.   |                              |                                       | immediately she arose and minister-               | 1              |
| which proceeded out of his mouth. And they said, 'Is not this Joseph's son?  23 And hey said, 'Is not this Joseph's son?  23 And he said unto them, Ye will surely say unto me this proverb, Physician, heal thyself: whatsoever we have heard done in 'Capernaum, do also here in "thy country.  24 And he said verily I say unto you, No "prophet is accepted in his was Christ.  25 But I tell you of a truth, "many widows were in Israel in the days of Ellas, when the heaven was shut up three years and six months, when great famine was throughout all the land;  26 But unto none of them was Elias sont, save unto Saropta, a city of Sidon, unto a woman that was a widow.  27 'And many lepers were in Israel in the dischard in the time of Eliseus the prophet; and none of them was cleansed, saving Namman the Syrian.  28 And all they that had any sick with diveys and he hald his hands on every one of than, and earlie them, and healed them.  41 'And devils also came out of many; crying out, and saying, Tho many; the Sult. 35. In the was Christ.  42 'And when it was day, he departies and the people sought him, and came the |                              | 22 And all bare him witness, and      |   | 1 34-44 0 10   |
| And they said, 'Is not this Joseph's son? And they said, 'Is not this Joseph's son? And they said, 'Is not this Joseph's son? And they said, 'Is not this Joseph's son? And they said unto them, Ye will surely say unto me this proverb, Physician, heal thyself: whatsoever we have heard done in 'Capernaum, do also here in "thy country.  Matt. 13.  Mark 6.1.  Mark 1.2.  Mark 1.3.  Mark 1.3.  Mark 1.3.  Mark 1.3.  Mark 1.3.  Mark 1.3.  Mark 1.3.  Mark 1.3.  Mark 2.1.  Mark 1.3.  Mark 1 | Ps. 45, 2,<br>Matt. 13,      | wondered at the gracious words        | all they that had any sick with divorce           | Mark 1. 32.    |
| ch. 2. 47. 23 And he said unto them, Ye will surely say unto me this proverb, Physician, heal thyself: whatsoever we have heard done in 'Capernaum, do also here in "thy country.  24 And he said verily I say unto you, No "prophet is accepted in his "Mark 6. 1. 50" and "And he said, Verily I say unto you, No "prophet is accepted in his "Mark 1. 25" But I tell you of a truth, "many widows were in Israel in the days of Ellas, when the heaven was shut up three years and six months, when great famine was throughout all the land;  25 But unto none of them was Elias sont, save unto Saropta, a city of Sidon, unto a woman that was a widow.  27 "And many lepers were in Israel in the dispance he he laid his hands on every one of them, and caled them.  41 "And devils also came out of many; crying out, and saying, Thou and saying, Thou also came; out, of heavy leave the rebuking them suffered them the was Christ.  42 'And when it was day, he depart. And then into a desert place: and the people sought him, and came the people sought him, and came the people sought him, and came the people sought him, and came out of the said unto them. I must breach the kingdom of God to other cities also: for therefore am I sent.  41 "And he rebuking them suffered them. At the was Christ.  42 'And when it was day, he depart. Christ tes and the people sought him, and came the people sought him, and came the people sought him, and came the people sought him, and came the people sought him, and came the people of a date when timo a desert place: and the people sought him, and came the people sought him, and came the people sought him, and came the people sought him, and came the people sought him, and came the people sought him, and came the people sought him, and came the people sought him, and came the people sought him, and came the people sought him, and came the people sought him, and came the people sought him, and came the people sought him, and came the people sought him, and came the people sought him, and came the people sought him, a | 54.                          | And they gold #Is not this Income     | diseases brought them unto him and                |                |
| **John 6.42. 23 And he said unto them, Ye will surely say unto me this proverb, Physician, heal thyself: whatsoever we have heard done in 'Capernaum, do also here in "thy country.  **Matt. 13. 43. Mack 6.1.  **Mark 1.2. 24 And he suid, Verily I say unto you, No **prophet is accepted in his own country.  **Matt. 13. 5 Mack 6.1.  **John 8.44.  **John 8.44.  **John 8.45.  **John 8.45.  **John 8.45.  **John 8.45.  **John 8.46.  **John 9.46.  **John 1.46.  **John 9.46.  **John 1.46.  **John 1.46.  **John 9 | ch. 2. 47.                   |                                       |   |                |
| Surely say unto me this proverb, Physician, heal thyself: whatsoever we have heard done in 'Capernaum, do also here in "thy country.   Mark 4.1.   24 And he said, Verliy I say unto you, No "prophet is accepted in his windows were in Israel in the days of Elias, when the heaven was shut up three years and six months, when great famine was throughout all the land;   26 But unto none of them was Elias sent, save unto Sarepta, a city of Sidon, unto a woman that was Elias sent, save unto Sarepta, a city of Sidon, unto a woman that was a widow.   27 *And many lepers were in Israel in the time of Eliasus the prophet; and none of them was cleansed, saving Naaman the Syrian.   28 And all they in the synagogue, when they heard these things, were filled with wrath.   | John 6. 42.                  |                                       |   |                |
| **Matt. 4.13. dall they in the synagogue, when they heard these things, were filled with wrath.  **Exit. 5.1.  **Exit. 5.1.  **Exit. 5.1.  **Exit. 1.5.  **And he said, Verlly I say unto not 4to speak: for they knew that the was Christ.  **Exit. 1.5.  **Exit. 1.5.  **Exit. 1.5.  **Exit. 1.5.  **And he said, Verlly I say unto not 4to speak: for they knew that the was Christ.  **Exit. 1.5.  **Exit. 1.5.  **Exit. 1.5.  **Exit. 1.5.  **Exit. 1.5.  **And he said, Verlly I say unto not 4to speak: for they knew that the was Christ.  **Exit. 1.5.  **Exit. 1.5.  **And he rebuking them suffered them not 4to speak: for they knew that the was Christ.  **Exit. 1.5.  **And he rebuking them suffered them the was Christ.  **Exit. 1.5.  **And he rebuking them suffered them the was Christ.  **Exit. 1.5.  **In the synd went the heaven was shut up three years and six months, when great famile was throughout all the should not depart from them. In must recar the kingdom of God to other cities also: for therefore am I sent.  **Exit. 2.5.  **In an invariance in the synd of Siden.  **Exit. 2.5.  **In an invariance in the synd of Siden.  **Exit. 2.5.  **In an invariance in the synd of Siden.  **Exit. 2.5.  **In an invariance in the synd of Siden.  **Exit |                              |                                       | 41 And devils also came out of                    |                |
| have heard done in 'Capernaum, do at 11-23.  **Matt. 13.  *Mark 6. 1.  *Mark 6. 1.  *Mark 6. 1.  *Mark 6. 1.  *Mark 6. 1.  *Mark 6. 1.  *Mark 6. 1.  *Mark 6. 1.  *Mark 6. 1.  *Mark 6. 1.  *Mark 6. 1.  *Mark 6. 1.  *Mark 6. 1.  *Mark 6. 1.  *Mark 6. 1.  *Mark 6. 1.  *Mark 6. 1.  *Mark 6. 1.  *Mark 6. 1.  *Mark 1. 20.  *Mark |                              | sician, heal thyself: whatsoever we   | many, crying out, and saving. Thou                | & 3. 11.       |
| Mark 6.1.  **Mark 1.1.  **Mark 6.4.  **John 4.4.  **John  | Matt. 4. 13.                 | have heard done in Capernaum, do      | art Christ the Son of God. And                    |                |
| Mark 6.1.  **Mark 1.1.  **Mark 6.4.  **John 4.4.  **John  | # 11. 23.<br>" Matt. 13.     | also here in "thy country.            | ne reputing them surered them                     | k ver. 34, 35. |
| **2Kia.5.14.  **3Kia.14.   | 54.                          | 24 And he said, verily I say unto     | howas Christ                                      |                |
| John 4.4.  John 4.4.  John 5.17.  John 5.17.  Jam. 5.17.  Jam. 5.17.  Jam. 5.17.  Zé But unto none of them was Elias sent, save unto Sarepta, a city of Sidon, unto a woman that was a widow.  Zo Hand many lepers were in Israed in the time of Eliseus the prophet; and none of them was cleansed, saving Naaman the Syrian.  Ze And all they in the synagogue, when they heard these things, were filled with wrath.  | # Matt. 13.                  | own country                           | 42 And when it was day he depart.                 | 4 Or, to say   |
| John 4.4.  widows were in Israel in the days of Ellas, when the heaven was shut unto him, and stayed him, that he in three years and six months, when great famine was throughout all the land;  26 But unto none of them was Elias sent, save unto Saropta, a city of Sidon, unto a woman that was a widow.  27 And many lepers were in Israel in the time of Eliseus the prophet; and none of them was cleansed, saving Naaman the Syrian.  28 And all they in the synagogue, when they heard these things, were filled with wrath.  | 57.                          | 25 Rut I tell you of a truth & many   | ed and went into a desert place: and              | knew him       |
| plan. 5. 17. of Elias, when the heaven was shut the hand; the preact famine was throughout all the land; 26 But unto none of them was Elias sent, save unto Saropta, a city of Sidon, unto a woman that was a widow.  27 And many lepers were in Israel in the time of Eliseus the prophet; and none of them was cleansed, saving Naaman the Syrian.  28 And all they in the synagogue, when they heard these things, were filled with wrath.  | Mark 6.4                     |                                       |   | to be          |
| 18.1.1. up three years and six months, when great famine was throughout all the land; 26 But unto none of them was Elias sent, save unto Sarepta, a city of Sidon, unto a woman that was a widow.  27 And many lepers were in Israel in the time of Eliseus the prophet; and none of them was cleansed, saving Naaman the Syrian.  28 And all they in the synagogue, when they heard these things, were filled with wrath.   | VIKin, 17.0.                 |                                       |   |                |
| great famine was throughout all the land;  26 But unto none of them was Elias sent, save unto Saropta, a city of Sidon, unto a woman that was a widow.  27 And many lepers were in Israel in the time of Eliseus the prophet; and none of them was cleansed, saving Naaman the Syrian.  28 And all they in the synagogue, when they heard these things, were filled with wrath.  | & 18. 1.                     |                                       | should not depart from them.                      |                |
| fand :   26 But unto none of them was     26 But unto none of them was     Elias sent, save unto Sarepta, a city of Sidon, unto a woman that was a widow.     27 And many lepers were in Israel in the time of Eliseus the prophet; and none of them was cleansed, saving Naaman the Syrian.     28 And all they in the synagogue, when they heard these things, were filled with wrath.     28 And wrath     28 And wrath     28 And sall they in the synagogue, when they heard these things, were filled with wrath.     28 And sall they in the synagogue, when they heard these things, were filled with wrath.     28 And sall they in the synagogue, when they heard these things, were filled with wrath.     29 And sall they in the synagogue, when they heard these things, were filled with wrath.     29 And sall they in the synagogue, when they heard these things, were filled with wrath.     29 And sall they in the synagogue, when they heard these things, were filled with wrath.     20 And sall they in the synagogue, when they heard these things, were filled with wrath.     20 And sall they in the synagogue, when they heard these things, were filled with wrath.     20 And sall they in the synagogue, when they heard these things, were filled with wrath.     20 And sall they in the synagogue, when they heard these things, were filled with wrath.     20 And sall they in the synagogue, when they heard these things, were filled with wrath.     21 And sall they in the synagogue, when they heard the synagogue, when they heard the synagogue, when they heard the synagogue, when they heard the synagogue, when they heard the synagogue, when they heard the synagogue,     30 And sall they in the synagogue,  | -au. 0, 1/,                  |                                       | 43 And he said unto them, I must                  | 1              |
| Elias sent, save unto Saropta, a city of Sidon, unto a woman that was a widow.  27 And many lepers were in Israel in the time of Eliseus the prophet; and none of them was cleansed, sav- ing Naaman the Syrian.  28 And all they in the synagogue, when they heard these things, were filled with wrath.  |                              | land:                                 | preach the kingdom of God to other                | 1              |
| of Sidon, unto a woman that was a widow.  27 *And many lepers were in Israel in the time of Eliseus the prophet; and none of them was cleansed, saving Naaman the Syrian.  28 And all they in the synagogue, when they heard these things, were filled with wrath.   |                              | 26 But unto none of them was          | cities also: for therefore am I sent.             |                |
| a widow.  27 And many lepers were in Israel in the time of Eliseus the prophet; and none of them was cleansed, saving Naaman the Syrian.  28 And all they in the synagogue, when they heard these things, were filled with wrath.  |                              | Enas sent, save unto Sarepta, a city  | 44 "And he preached in the syna-                  | - Mark 1.      |
| 27 And many lepers were in Israel in the time of Eliseus the prophet; and none of them was cleansed, sav- ing Naaman the Syrian.  28 And all they in the synagogue, when they heard these things, were filled with wrath.  |                              | e widow                               |   |                |
| in the time of Eliseus the prophet; and none of them was cleansed, saving Naaman the Syrian.  28 And all they in the synagogue, when they heard these things, were filled with wrath,  29 And rose up, and thrust him out of the city and led him must thin out of the city and led him must the control of the city and led him must the control of the city and led him must the city and led him must the city and led him must the city and led him must the city and led him must the city and led him must the city and led him must the city and led him must the city and led him must the city and led him must the city and led him must the city and led him must the city and led him must the city and led him must the city and led him must him out the city and led him must him out the city and led him must him out the city and led him must him out the city and led him must him out the city and led him must him out the city and led him must him out the city and led him must him out the must him out the city and led him must him out the must him ou | 2Kin. 5.14.                  |                                       | CHAPTER V.  | l              |
| and none of them was cleansed, sav- ing Naaman the Syrian.  28 And all they in the synagogue, when they heard these things, were filled with wrath,  29 And rose up, and thrust him out of the city and led him, unto the  | -                            | in the time of Eliseus the prophet:   | 1 Christ teacheth the people out of Peter's ship: |                |
| ing Naaman the Syrian.  28 And all they in the synagogue, when they heard these things, were filled with wrath,  29 And rose up, and thrust him out of the city and lad him wrath the system of souls 34 foretelleth the fastings and afficiency and identify a filled with a coefficient of the city and lad him what him out of the city and lad him what him out of the city and lad him what himself a fairfular attention was discipled.  |                              | and none of them was cleansed, say-   | how he will make him and his partners fish-       | 1              |
| 28 And all they in the synagogue, when they heard these things, were filled with wrath, 29 And rose up, and thrust him out of the city and led him not the   |                              | ing Naaman the Syrian.                | ers of men : 12 cleanseth the leper : 16 pray-    | 1              |
| when they neard these things, were filled with wrath, 29 And rose up, and thrust him out of the city and led by unta the   |                              | 28 And all they in the synagogue,     | the pulsy: 27 calleth Matthew the publican:       | 1              |
| 29 And rose up, and thrust him out of the city and led him unto the  |                              | when they heard these things, were    | 20 eateth with sinners, as being the physician    | 1              |
| of the city and led him, must the  |                              | niica with wrath,                     | tions of the apostles after his ascension: 36     |                |
|  |                              | of the city and led him unto the      | and likeneth fainthearted and weak disciples      | 1              |

| racul       | ous draught of fishes. St. LU  | KE, V. Sick of the pals  | healed.                     |
|-------------|--|--|-----------------------------|
| nno<br>KINI | AND "it came to pass, that, as the people pressed upon him to hear                                       | every town of Galilee, and Judsea,<br>and Jerusalem: and the power of  | Anno<br>DOMINI              |
| 11.         | the word of God, he stood by the   | the Lord was present to heal them.   | 81.                         |
| 4.4.18.     | lake of Gennesaret,  | 18 ¶ And, behold, men brought  | Matt. 9. 2.<br>Mark 2. 3.   |
| 1, 16.      | 2 And saw two ships standing by  | in a bed a man which was taken   | ALBERT 21.01                |
|             | the lake: but the fishermen were gone out of them, and were wash-  | with a palsy: and they sought means<br>to bring him in, and to lay him be-                                     |                             |
|             | ing their nets.  | fore him.  |                             |
|             | 8 And he entered into one of the   | 19 And when they could not find by   |                             |
|             | ships, which was Simon's, and prayed him that he would thrust out a little from the land. And he sat     | what way they might bring him in<br>because of the multitude, they went<br>upon the housetop, and let him down |                             |
|             | ed him that he would thrust out  | upon the houseton and let him down   |                             |
|             | down, and taught the people out  | through the tiling with his couch in-  | İ                           |
|             | of the ship.   | to the midst before Jesus.   | ĺ                           |
|             | 4 Now when he had left speaking,   | 20 And when he saw their faith, he   |                             |
| . 6.        | he said unto Simon, Launch out   | said unto him, Man, thy sins are for-  | ŀ                           |
|             | into the deep, and let down your nets for a draught.   | given thee. 21 "And the scribes and the Pha-   | - Matt. 9.3                 |
|             | 5 And Simon answering said un-   | risecs began to reason, saying, Who  | Mark 2.<br>6, 7.            |
|             | to him, Master, we have toiled all   | is this which speaketh blasphemies?  |                             |
|             | the night, and have taken nothing:   | "Who can forgive sins, but God   | " Ps. 32, 5,<br>Is. 43, 25, |
|             | nevertheless at thy word I will let  | alone? 22 But when Jesus perceived their   |                             |
|             | down the net. 6 And when they had this done,   | thoughts, he answering said unto them,   |                             |
|             | they inclosed a great multitude of   | What reason ye in your hearts?   | }                           |
|             | fishes: and their net brake.   | 23 Whether is easier, to say, Thy  |                             |
|             | 7 And they beckoned unto their   | sins be forgiven thee; or to say,  |                             |
|             | partners, which were in the other<br>ship, that they should come and                                     | Rise up and walk?<br>24 But that ye may know that the  |                             |
|             | help them. And they came, and  | Son of man hath power upon earth   | ļ                           |
|             | filled both the ships, so that they  | to forgive sins, (he said unto the   |                             |
|             | began to sink.   | sick of the palsy,) I say unto thee,   |                             |
| 9.          | down at Jours' knees saving Donart   | Arise, and take up thy couch, and go into thine house.   |                             |
| i.          | 8 When Simon Peter saw it, he fell down at Jesus' knees, saying, Depart from me; for I am a simul man, O | 25 And immediately he rose up be-  |                             |
| -           | Lord.  | fore them, and took up that where-   |                             |
| - 1         | 9 For he was astonished, and all that  | on he lay, and departed to his own<br>house, glorifying God.   |                             |
|             | were with him, at the draught of the   | house, glorifying God.   |                             |
| - 1         | fishes which they had taken:<br>10 And so was also James, and John,                                      | 26 And they were all amazed, and<br>they glorified God, and were filled<br>with fear, saying, We have seen     |                             |
|             | the sons of Zebedee, which were part-  | with fear, saying. We have seen  |                             |
|             | ners with Simon. And Jesus said  | strange things to day.   |                             |
| . !         | unto Simon, Fear not; d from hence-  | 27 ¶ 6 And after these things he went  | Mark 2, 13                  |
| 7.          | forth thou shalt catch men.  11 And when they had brought their  | forth, and saw a publican, named<br>Levi, sitting at the receipt of custom:                                    | 14.                         |
| 20.         | ships to land, 'they forsook all, and  | and he said unto him, Follow me.   |                             |
| 0.<br>8.    | followed him.  | 28 And he left all, rose up, and fol-  | 1                           |
| 5.          | 12 ¶ /And it came to pass, when  | lowed him.   |                             |
| . 2.<br>40. | he was in a certain city, behold a   | 29 PAnd Levi made him a great feast in his own house: and there  | P Matt. 9.                  |
| 1           | man full of leprosy: who seeing Jesus fell on his face, and besought                                     | was a great company of publicans   | Mark 2. 15                  |
| - 1         | him, saying, Lord, if thou wilt, thou  | and of others that sat down with   | 7 ch. 15. 1.                |
|             | canst make me clean.   | them.  |                             |
| - 1         | 13 And he put forth his hand, and  | 30 But their scribes and Pharisees   | 1                           |
| - 1         | touched him, saying, I will: be thou clean. And immediately the leprosy                                  | murmured against his disciples, say-<br>ing, Why do ye eat and drink with                                      | }                           |
| - 1         | departed from him.   | publicans and sinners?   | l                           |
| 4.          | 14 And he charged him to tell no   | 31 And Jesus answering said unto   |                             |
| - 1         | man: but go, and shew thyself to the   | them, They that are whole need not   | 1                           |
|             | priest, and offer for thy cleansing,<br>according as Moses commanded,                                    | a physician; but they that are sick.   | " Matt. 9. 13               |
| . 4.<br>2.  | for a testimony unto them.   | 32 I came not to call the rightcous, but sinners to repentance.  | 1 Tim. 1.13                 |
| - 1         | 15 But so much the more went   | 33 ¶ And they said unto him, "Why  | *Matt. 9. 1                 |
| 25.         | there a fame abroad of him: 'and   | do the disciples of John fast often,   | Mark 2. 18                  |
| 7.          | great multitudes came together to  | and make prayers, and likewise the   | l                           |
| - }         | their infermities  | disciples of the Pharisees; but thine  | ì                           |
| 1.          | hear, and to be healed by him of<br>their infirmities,<br>16 ¶ And he withdrew himself into              | eat and drink? 34 And he said unto them, Can ye  | l                           |
| . 46.       | the wilderness, and prayed.  | make the children of the bridecham-  | ]                           |
| . 20.       | 17 And it came to pass on a certain  | ber fast, while the bridegroom is with   | 1                           |
|             | day, as he was teaching, that there  | them?  |                             |
| 1           | were Pharisees and doctors of the law  | 35 But the days will come, when the  | 1                           |

the wilderness, and prayed.

17 And it came to pass on a certain day, as he was teaching, that there were Pharisees and doctors of the law sitting by, which were come out of

Anno DOMINI 81. Matt. 9. 16. Mark 2, 21. them, and then shall they fast in those days.

36 ¶ And he spake also a parable unto them; No man putteth a piece of a new garment upon an old; if otherwise, then both the new maketh a rent, and the piece that was taken out of the new agreeth not with the old.

37 And no man putteth new wine into old bottles; else the new wine will burst the bottles, and be spilled, and the bottles shall perish.

38 But new wine must be put into new bottles; and both are preserved. 39 No man also having drunk old wine straightway desircth new: for he saith, The old is better.

CHAPTER VI.

CHAPTER VI.

Christ reproveth the Pharisees' blindness about the observation of the satboth, by scripture, reason, and mirade: 13 chooseth tereice apostles: 17 headeth the diseased: 20 preachings and curses: 27 hour we must love our nemues: 48 and join the obedience of good works to the hearing of the score; lest in the well day of emplation we full like an house built upon the foce of the earth, without any loundellow.

\*Matt. 12. 1. Mark 2. 23.

AND at came to pass on the second sabbath after the first, that he went through the corn fields; and his disciples plucked the ears of corn, and did eat, rubbing them in their hands. 2 And certain of the Pharisees said

6 Ex. 20, 10,

unto them, Why do ye that b which is not lawful to do on the sabbath days? 3 And Jesus answering them said, Have ye not read so much as this, what David did, when himself was an hungred, and they which were with him:

c18am.21.6.

4 How he went into the house of God, and did take and cat the shewbread, and gave also to them that were with him; "which it is not lawful to cat but for the priests alone? 5 And he said unto them, That the Son of man is Lord also of the sabbath.

4 Lev. 21. 9.

\*Matt. 12.9. Mark 3. 1. See ch. 13. 14. & 14. 3. John 9. 16. 6 And it came to pass also on another sabbath, that he entered into the synagogue and taught: and there was a man whose right hand was withered.

7 And the scribes and Pharisees watched him, whether he would heal on the sabbath day: that they might find an accusation against him.

8 But he knew their thoughts, and

said to the man which had the withered hand, Rise up, and stand forth in the midst. And he arose and stood forth. 9 Then said Jesus unto them, I will

ask you one thing; Is it lawful on the sabbath days to do good, or to do evil? to save life, or to destroy it? 10 And looking round about upon them all, he said unto the man,

Stretch forth thy hand. And he did so: and his hand was restored whole as the other.

11 And they were filled with madness; and communed one with another what they might do to Jesus.

tain to pray, and continued all night in prayer to God.

13 ¶ And when it was day, he called unto him his disciples: and of them he chose twelve, whom also he

named apostles;
14 Simon, (\*whom he also named Peter,) and Andrew his brother, James and John, Philip and Bartholomew, 15 Matthew and Thomas, James the son of Alphæus, and Simon called

Zelotes. 16 And Judas the brother of James. and Judas Iscariot, which also was

the traitor. 17 ¶ And he came down with them.

and stood in the plain, and the company of his disciples, and a great multitude of people out of all Judgea and Jerusalem, and from the sea coast of Tyre and Sidon, which came to hear him, and to be healed of their diseases

18 And they that were vexed with unclean spirits: and they were healed.

19 And the whole multitude 'sought to touch him: for "there went virtue

out of him, and healed them all.
20 ¶ And he lifted up his eyes on his disciples, and said, "Blessed be ye poor: for your's is the kingdom of God.

21 Blessed are ye that hunger now: for ye shall be filled. P Blessed are ye that weep now: for ye shall laugh.

22 9 Blessed are ye, when men shall hate you, and when they shall separate you from their company, and shall reproach you, and cast out your name as evil, for the Son of man's sake.

23 Rejoice ye in that day, and leap for joy: for, behold, your reward is great in heaven: for in the like manner did their fathers unto the

prophets. 24 "But woe unto you "that are rich! for ye have received your consolation.

25 You unto you that are full!

for ye shall hunger. "Woe unto you that laugh now! for ye shall mourn and weep.

26 Woe unto you, when all men shall speak well of you! for so did their fathers to the false prophets. 27 ¶ But I say unto you which

hear, Love your enemies, do good to them which hate you, 28 Bless them that curse you, and d pray for them which despitefully

use you.
29 And unto him that smitch thee on the one cheek offer also the other: and him that taketh away thy cloke forbid not to take thy coat also.

30 Give to every man that asketh of thee; and of him that taketh a-

way thy goods ask them not again.
31 And as ye would that men should do to you do ye also to them likewise.

12 And it came to pass in those days, that he went out into a moun-

Anno DOMINI 81. / Matt. 14.

# Matt. 10.1.

4 John 1. 42.

í Juda 1.

Mark 3. 7.

/ Matt. 14. 30. \*\* Mark 5. 30. ch. 8. 46.

" Matt. 5. 3. 4 11. 5. Jam. 2. 5.

° 1s. 55. 1. & 65. 13. Matt. 5. 6. P Is. 61. 3. Matt. 5. 4. 7 Matt. 5. 11. 1 Pet. 2, 19. & 3. 14. & 4. 11.

John 16. 2.

Matt. 5. 12, Acts 5. 41, Col. 1. 24, Jam. 1. 2, 4 Acts 7, 51.

"Amos 6. 1. Jam. 5. 1. eh. 12. 21. \* Matt. 6. 2, 5, 16. ch. 16. 25. Is. 65. 13. e Pro. 14.13. John 15. 19. 1 John 4. 5.

ver. 35. Ex. 23. 4. Pro. 25. 21. Matt. 5. 44. Rom. 12. 20. d ch. 23. 34.

'Matt. 5. 39. / 1 Cor. 6. 7.

9 Dent. 15. 7, 8, 10, Pro. 21, 26, Matt. 5, 42, AMatt.7.12.

| Exhortation to good works. St. LUKE, VII. Centurion's servant healed. |  |  |                               |  |  |
|---|--|--|-------------------------------|--|--|
| Anno<br>DOMINI  | 82 For if ye love them which love<br>you, what thank have ye? for sin-         | not shake it: for it was founded   | Anno                          |  |  |
| 31.   | ners also love those that love them.   | 49 But he that heareth, and doeth  | DOMINI<br>81.                 |  |  |
| ( Matt. 5. 46.  | 88 And if we do good to them which   | not, is like a man that without a  |                               |  |  |
|   | do good to you, what thank have ye?<br>for sinners also do even the same.      | foundation built an house upon the earth; against which the stream did   |                               |  |  |
| 3 Matt. 5. 42.  | 84 And if ye lend to them of whom  | beat vehemently, and immediately it  |                               |  |  |
|   | ye hope to receive, what thank have<br>ye? for sinners also lend to sinners,   | fell; and the ruin of that house was great.  |                               |  |  |
| ! ver. 27.  | to receive as much again,  | CHAPTER VII.   |                               |  |  |
| ** ver. 30.<br>Ps. 37. 26.  | 85 But love ye your enemies, and do good, and "lend, hoping for nothing        | 1 Christ findeth a greater faith in the centurion<br>a Gentile, than in any of the Jews; 10 heal-<br>eth his scream being absent; 11 raiseth from<br>death the widow's son at Nain; 19 answereth |                               |  |  |
|   | again; and your reward shall be great,<br>and "ye shall be the children of the | eth his servant being absent: 11 raiseth from<br>death the widow's son at Nain : 19 answereth  |                               |  |  |
| " Matt. 5. 45.  | Highest: for he is kind unto the un-   | John's messengers with the declaration of his<br>miracles: 24 testificth to the people what<br>opinion he held of John: 80 inveigheth a-   |                               |  |  |
| ° Matt. 5. 48.  | thankful and to the evil.  36 ° Be ye therefore merciful, as your              | opinion he held of John: 30 inveigheth a-  |                               |  |  |
| - 24,610, 01, 30,   | Father also is merciful.   | gainst the Jews, who with neither the man-<br>ners of John nor of Jesus could be won:<br>36 and sheweth by occasion of Mary May-   |                               |  |  |
| P Matt. 7. 1.   | 87 PJudge not, and ye shall not be judged: condemn not, and ye shall           | dalene, how he is a friend to sinners, not to<br>maintain them in sins, but to forgive them  |                               |  |  |
|   | not be condemned: forgive, and ye  | their sins, upon their fuith and repentance.   |                               |  |  |
| f Pro. 19, 17,  | shall be forgiven: 88 Give, and it shall be given unto                         | Now when he had ended all his sayings in the audience of the   |                               |  |  |
|   | you; good measure, pressed down,   | people, he entered into Capernaum.   | * Matt. 8. 5.                 |  |  |
| r Ps. 79. 12.   | and shaken together, and running over, shall men give into your bosom.         | 2 And a certain centurion's servant,<br>who was dear unto him, was sick,   |                               |  |  |
| Matt. 7. 2.<br>Mark 4. 21.  | For with the same measure that ye  | and ready to dic.  |                               |  |  |
| Jam. 2. 13.   | mete withal it shall be measured to you again.                                 | 3 And when he heard of Jesus, he sent unto him the elders of the Jews,   |                               |  |  |
| 437-44-15   | i 39 And he spake a parable unto i   | besecching him that he would come  |                               |  |  |
| f Matt. 15.   | them, Can the blind lead the blind?<br>shall they not both fall into the       | and heal his servant.  4 And when they came to Jesus,  |                               |  |  |
| * Matt. 10.   | ditch?   | 4 And when they came to Jesus,<br>they be sought him instantly, saying,  |                               |  |  |
| 24.<br>John 13. 16.   | 40 "The disciple is not above his master: but every one 2 that is per-         | That he was worthy for whom he should do this:   |                               |  |  |
| & 15. 20.<br>2 Or, shall  | fect shall be as his master. 41 *And why beholdest thou the                    | 5 For he loveth our nation, and he hath built us a synagogue.  |                               |  |  |
| be perfect-<br>ed as his  | mote that is in thy brother's eye,   | 6 Then Jesus went with them. And   |                               |  |  |
| master.<br>" Matt. 7. 3.  | but perceivest not the beam that is in thine own eye?                          | when he was now not far from the<br>house, the centurion sent friends to   |                               |  |  |
| ALBON 11 0.   | 42 Either how canst thou say to thy  | him, saying unto him, Lord, trouble  |                               |  |  |
|   | brother, Brother, let me pull out the mote that is in thine eye, when thou     | not thyself: for I am not worthy that thou shouldest enter under my  |                               |  |  |
|   | thyself beholdest not the beam that  | roof:  |                               |  |  |
| 7 See   | is in thine own eye? Thou hypocrite, cast out first the beam out of thine      | 7 Wherefore neither thought I my-<br>self worthy to come unto thee: but  |                               |  |  |
| Pro. 18. 17.  | own eye, and then shalt thou see   | say in a word, and my servant shall  |                               |  |  |
|   | clearly to pull out the mote that is in thy brother's eye.                     | be healed.<br>8 For I also am a man set under  |                               |  |  |
| Matt. 7. 16,  | 43 For a good tree bringeth not  | authority, having under me soldiers.   | 0.00-                         |  |  |
|   | forth corrupt fruit; neither doth a corrupt tree bring forth good fruit.       | and I say unto 2 one, Go, and he goeth; and to another, Come, and he   | <sup>2</sup> Gr.<br>this man. |  |  |
| <sup>a</sup> Matt. 12.<br>33.   | 44 For every tree is known by his own fruit. For of thorns men do not          | cometh; and to my servant, Do this, and he doeth it.   |                               |  |  |
|   | gather figs, nor of a bramble bush   | 9 When Jesus heard these things,   |                               |  |  |
| <sup>2</sup> Gr.<br>a grape.  | gather they <sup>3</sup> grapes.  45 <sup>b</sup> A good man out of the good   | he marvelled at him, and turned him<br>about, and said unto the people that  |                               |  |  |
| <sup>b</sup> Matt. 12.<br>35.   | treasure of his heart bringeth forth   | followed him, I say unto you, I have   |                               |  |  |
|   | that which is good; and an evil<br>man out of the evil treasure of his         | not found so great faith, no, not in<br>Israel.  |                               |  |  |
|   | heart bringeth forth that which is   | 10 And they that were sent, return-  |                               |  |  |
| Matt. 12.   | cvil: for of the abundance of the heart his mouth speaketh.                    | ing to the house, found the servant whole that had been sick.  |                               |  |  |
| d Mal. 1.6.<br>Matt. 7.21.  | 46 IdAnd why call ye me, Lord, Lord,   | 11 ¶ And it came to pass the day   |                               |  |  |
| & 25. 11.<br>ch. 13. 25.  | and do not the things which I say? 47 'Whosoever cometh to me, and             | after, that he went into a city called<br>Nain; and many of his disciples went   |                               |  |  |
| * Matt. 7. 24.  | heareth my sayings, and doeth them,  | with him, and much people.   |                               |  |  |
|   | I will shew you to whom he is like: 48 He is like a man which built an         | 12 Now when he came nigh to the gate of the city, behold, there was a  |                               |  |  |
| ĺ   | house, and digged deep, and laid the   | dead man carried out, the only son of  |                               |  |  |
|   | foundation on a rock: and when the flood arose, the stream beat vehe-          | his mother, and she was a widow: and<br>much people of the city was with her.  |                               |  |  |
| <u> </u>  | mently upon that house, and could  | 13 And when the Lord saw her, he   |                               |  |  |

| Ohrist's                    | Christ's testimony of John. St. LUKE, VII. Christ's feet anointed.  |   |  |  |  |
|-----------------------------|---|---|--|--|--|
| Anno<br>DOMINI              | had compassion on her, and said   | 81 7 And the Lord said, 'Where-   | Anno<br>DOMINI                         |  |  |
| 81.                         | unto her, Weep not. 14 And he came and touched the  | unto then shall I liken the men of  | 81.                                    |  |  |
| 2 Or, coffin.               | <sup>2</sup> bier: and they that bare him stood   | this generation? and to what are they like?   | * Matt. 11.                            |  |  |
| A ab. 8. 54.                | still. And he said, Young man, I say unto thee, Arise.  | 32 They are like unto children sit-<br>ting in the marketplace, and calling           | 10.                                    |  |  |
| John 11.43.<br>Acts 9. 40.  | 15 And he that was dead sat up,   | one to another, and saying. We have   |  |  |  |
| Bom. 4. 17.                 | and began to speak. And he deli-<br>vered him to his mother.  | piped unto you, and ye have not danced; we have mourned to you,                       |  |  |  |
| ch. 1. 65.                  | 16 And there came a fear on all:  | and ye have not wept.   |  |  |  |
| John 4. 19.                 | and they glorified God, saying, That  | and ye have not wept.  88 For John the Baptist came neither eating bread nor drinking | <sup>p</sup> Matt. 3. 4.<br>Mark 1. 6. |  |  |
| & 6. 14.<br>& 9. 17.        | a great prophet is risen up among us; and, That God hath visited  | wine: and ve say. He hath a devil.  | ch. 1. 15.                             |  |  |
| ch. 1. 68,                  | his people.   | wine; and ye say, He hath a devil.  34 The Son of man is come eating                  |  |  |  |
|                             | his people.  17 And this runour of him went forth throughout all Judea, and                                   | and drinking; and ye say, Behold a<br>gluttonous man, and a winebibber, a             |  |  |  |
|                             | inroughout an the region round  | friend of publicans and sinners!  |  |  |  |
| /Matt. 11. 2.               | about,<br>18/And the disciples of John shew-  | 85 g But wisdom is justified of all her children.                                     | 7 Matt. 11.<br>19.                     |  |  |
|                             | cd him of all these things.   | 36 T And one of the Pharisees   | "Matt. 26.6.<br>Mark 14.3.             |  |  |
|                             | 19 ¶ And John calling unto him two of his disciples sent them to  | desired him that he would eat with<br>him. And he went into the Pharisee's            | John 11. 2.                            |  |  |
|                             | Jesus, saying, Art thou he that should  | house, and sat down to meat.  |  |  |  |
|                             | come? or look we for another? 20 When the men were come unto  | 37 And, behold, a woman in the city, which was a sinner, when she                     |  |  |  |
|                             | him, they said, John Baptist hath   | knew that Jesus sat at meat in the  |  |  |  |
|                             | sent us unto thee, saying, Art thou<br>he that should come? or look we for                                    | Pharisee's house, brought an alabaster box of ointment,                               |  |  |  |
|                             | another?  | 38 And stood at his feet behind him   |  |  |  |
|                             | 21 And in that same hour he cured many of <i>their</i> infirmities and plagues,                               | weeping, and began to wash his feet<br>with tears, and did wipe them with             |  |  |  |
|                             | and of evil spirits; and unto many  | the hairs of her head, and kissed   |  |  |  |
| Matt. 11.4.                 | that were blind he gave sight.  | his feet, and anointed them with the ointment.  |  |  |  |
|                             | 22 Then Jesus answering said unto<br>them, Go your way, and tell John   | 39 Now when the Pharisec which had  |  |  |  |
| A Is. 35. 5.                | what things ye have seen and heard;<br>how that the blind see, the lame<br>walk, the lepers are cleansed, the | bidden him saw it, he spake within himself, saying, This man, if he were              | ch. 15. 2.                             |  |  |
|                             | walk, the lepers are cleansed, the  | a prophet, would have known who and   |  |  |  |
| é ch. 4. 18.                | deaf hear, the dead are raised, to the  | what manner of woman this is that toucheth him: for she is a sinner.                  |  |  |  |
|                             | poor the gospel is preached.  23 And blessed is he, whosoever   | 40 And Jesus answering said unto  |  |  |  |
| & Matt. 11.7.               | shall not be offended in me. 24 ¶ *And when the messengers  | him, Simon, I have somewhat to<br>say unto thee. And he saith, Master,                |  |  |  |
|                             | of John were departed, he began to  | say on.   |  |  |  |
|                             | speak unto the people concerning<br>John, What went ye out into the   | 41 There was a certain creditor which had two debtors: the one owed five              |  |  |  |
|                             | wilderness for to see? A reed shaken  | hundred <sup>2</sup> pence, and the other fifty.                                      | 2 See Matt.<br>18. 28.                 |  |  |
|                             | with the wind? 25 But what went ye out for to   | 42 And when they had nothing to pay, he frankly forgave them both.                    | -3.22                                  |  |  |
|                             | see? A man clothed in soft raiment?   | Tell me therefore, which of them will   |  |  |  |
|                             | Behold, they which are gorgeously apparelled, and live delicately, are  | love him most? 43 Simon answered and said, I sup-                                     |  |  |  |
|                             | in kings' courts.   | pose that he, to whom he forgave  |  |  |  |
|                             | 26 But what went ye out for to see?<br>A prophet? Yea, I say unto you, and                                    | most. And he said unto him, Thou hast rightly judged.                                 |  |  |  |
|                             | much more than a prophet.   | 44 And he turned to the woman,  |  |  |  |
| / Mal. 3. 1.                | 27 This is he, of whom it is written, Behold. I send my messenger be-   | and said unto Simon, Seest thou this woman? I entered into thine house,               |  |  |  |
|                             | Behold, I send my messenger be-<br>fore thy face, which shall prepare   | thou gavest me no water for my feet:  |  |  |  |
|                             | thy way before thee.  28 For I say unto you, Among those  | but she hath washed my feet with tears, and wiped them with the hairs                 |  |  |  |
|                             | that are born of women there is not   | of her head.  |  |  |  |
|                             | a greater prophet than John the<br>Baptist: but he that is least in the                                       | 45 Thou gavest me no kiss: but this woman since the time I came in                    |  |  |  |
|                             | kingdom of God is greater than he   | hath not ceased to kiss my feet.  |  |  |  |
|                             | 29 And all the people that heard  | 46 My head with oil thou didst  | ' Ps. 23. 5.                           |  |  |
| ™ Matt. S. 5,<br>ch. 3. 12. | 29 And all the people that heard him, and the publicans, justified God, being baptized with the baptism       | not anoint: but this woman hath anointed my feet with ointment.                       |  |  |  |
| 8 Or. frus-                 | of John.<br>30 But the Pharisees and lawyers  | 47 "Wherefore I say unto thee. Her  | *1 Tim.1.14.                           |  |  |
| *Acts 20.27.                | rejected "the counsel of God 4a-  | sins, which are many, are forgiven; for she loved much: but to whom                   |  |  |  |
| 4 Or, within themselves.    | gainst themselves, being not baptized of him.   | little is forgiven, the same loveth   |  |  |  |
|                             |   | TINKO.  |  |  |  |

Anno DOMINI 81. " Matt. 9. 2. Blark 2. 5. Mark 9. 3. Mark 9. 2. Mark 5. 2. Mark 5. 2. & 10. 52. ch. 8. 48. & 18. 42.

<sup>e</sup> Matt. 27. 55, 56. Mark 16.9.

48 And he said unto her. "Thy sins are forgiven. 49 And they that sat at meat with him began to say within themselves, "Who is this that forgiveth sins also? 50 And he said to the woman, "Thy

faith hath saved thee; go in peace. CHAPTER VIII.

CHAPTER VIII.

3 Women mister unto Ohrist of their substance. 4 Christ, after he had preached from place to I place, attended with his apostles, propossusieth the parable of the sourer. 16 and of the candle: 22 declared who are his mother, and brethren; 22 redukelt the winds: 26 castels the legion of devils out of the man sinto the herd of swine; 37 is rejected of the Gadarenee: 43 health the townen of her thooty issue, 49 and raiseth from death attine daughter.

AND it came to pass afterward, that he went throughout every city and village, preaching and shewing the glad tidings of the kingdom of

God: and the twelve were with him, 2 And certain women, which had been healed of evil spirits and infirmities, Mary called Magdalene, bout

of whom went seven devils, 8 And Joanna the wife of Chuza Herod's steward, and Susanna, and many others, which ministered unto

him of their substance. \*Matt. 13.2. Mark 4. 1.

4 ¶ cAnd when much people were gathered together, and were come to him out of every city, he spake by a parable:
5 A sower went out to sow his seed:

and as he sowed, some fell by the way side; and it was trodden down, and the fowls of the air devoured it. 6 And some fell upon a rock; and as soon as it was sprung up, it withered away, because it lacked moisture.

7 And some fell among thorns; and the thorns sprang up with it, and choked it.

8 And other fell on good ground, and sprang up, and bare fruit an hundredfold. And when he had said these things, he cried, He that hath ears to hear, let him hear. 9 d And his disciples asked him, say-

d Matt. 13. ing, What might this parable be?

10 And he said, Unto you it is given 10. Mark 4. 10.

to know the mysteries of the kingdom of God: but to others in parables; that seeing they might not see, and hearing they might not understand. 11 Now the parable is this: The seed is the word of God.

12 Those by the way side are they that hear; then cometh the devil, and taketh away the word out of their hearts, lest they should believe and be saved

13 They on the rock are they, which, when they hear, receive the word with joy; and these have no root, which for a while believe, and in time of

temptation fall away.

14 And that which fell among thorns are they, which, when they have heard, go forth, and are choked with cares and riches and pleasures of this life, and bring no fruit to perfection.

15 But that on the good ground are they, which in an honest and good heart, having heard the word. keep it, and bring forth fruit with patience

16 ¶ No man, when he hath lighted a candle, covereth it with a vessel, or putteth it under a bed; but setteth it on a candlestick, that they which

enter in may see the light.

17 A For nothing is secret, that shall not be made manifest: neither any thing hid, that shall not be known

and come abroad.

18 Take heed therefore how ye hear: for whosoever hath, to him shall be given; and whosoever hath not, from him shall be taken even that which he 2 scemeth to have.

19 Then came to him his mother and his brethren, and could not come at him for the press,

20 And it was told him by certain which said, Thy mother and thy brethren stand without, desiring to see thee.

21 And he answered and said unto them, My mother and my brethren are these which hear the word of

God, and do it.
22 ¶ Now it came to pass on a certain day, that he went into a ship with his disciples: and he said unto them, Let us go over unto the other side of the lake. And they launched forth.

23 But as they sailed he fell asleep: and there came down a storm of wind on the lake; and they were filled with water, and were in jeo-

pardy. 24 And they came to him, and awoke him, saying, Master, master, we perish. Then he arose, and rebuked the wind and the raging of the water: and they

ceased, and there was a calm. 25 And he said unto them, Where is your faith? And they being afraid wondered, saying one to another, What manner of man is this! for he commandeth even the winds and

water, and they obey him.

26 ¶ "And they arrived at the country of the Gadarenes, which is

over against Galilee.

27 And when he went forth to land. there met him out of the city a certain man, which had devils long time, and ware no clothes, neither abode in any house, but in the tombs.
28 When he saw Jesus, he cried out.

and fell down before him, and with a loud voice said, What have I to do with thee, Jesus, thou Son of God most high? I beseech thee, torment me not.

29 (For he had commanded the unclean spirit to come out of the man. For oftentimes it had caught him: and he was kept bound with chains and in fetters; and he brake the bands, and was driven of the devil into the wilderness.)

Anno DOMINI 81.

8 Matt. 5, 15. Mark 4, 21. ch. 11, 28.

4 Matt. 10. 26. ch. 12. 2.

Matt. 13. 12. & 25. 29. ch. 19. 26.

2 Or, think-eth that he hath. 4 Matt. 12.

46. Mark 3. 31.

/ Matt. 8.23. Mark 4.35.

# Matt. R. 28. Mark 5. 1.

Is. 6. 9. Mark 4.12. / Matt. 13. 18. Mark 4. 14.

| The legi                    | on of devils cast out. St. LU   | KE, IX. Jairus' daughter i   | s raised.                            |
|-----------------------------|---|--|--------------------------------------|
| Anno<br>DOMINI              | 80 And Jesus asked him, saying,<br>What is thy name? And he said,   | 46 And Jesus said, Somebody hath touched me: for I perceive that   | Anne<br>DOMINI<br>81.                |
| 81.                         | Legion: because many devils were<br>entered into him.<br>31 And they besought him that he                   | virtue is gone out of me.  47 And when the woman saw that she was not hid, she came trembling, and   | Mark 5. 30.                          |
| Rev. 20. 3.                 | would not command them to go out  | falling down before him, she declared<br>unto him before all the people for  |                                      |
|                             | 82 And there was there an herd of<br>many swine feeding on the moun-  | what cause she had touched him, and<br>how she was healed immediately.   |                                      |
|                             | tain: and they besought him that<br>he would suffer them to enter into                                      | 48 And he said unto her, Daughter,<br>be of good comfort: thy faith hath   |                                      |
|                             | them. And he suffered them.  83 Then went the devils out of the man, and entered into the swine:            | made thee whole; go in peace. 49 ¶ "While he yet spake, there cometh one from the ruler of the   | *Mark 5, 35                          |
|                             | and the herd ran violently down a steep place into the lake, and were                                       | synagogue's house, saying to him,<br>Thy daughter is dead; trouble not   |                                      |
|                             | choked. 34 When they that fed them saw  | the Master. 50 But when Jesus heard it, he an-   |                                      |
|                             | what was done, they fled, and went and told it in the city and in the                                       | swered him, saying, Fear not: believe<br>only, and she shall be made whole.  |                                      |
|                             | country.<br>  35 Then they went out to see what<br>  was done; and came to Jesus, and                       | 51 And when he came into the house, he suffered no man to go in, save Peter, and James, and John,  |                                      |
|                             | found the man, out of whom the<br>devils were departed, sitting at the                                      | and the father and the mother of the maiden.   |                                      |
|                             | feet of Jesus, clothed, and in his right mind: and they were afraid.  | 52 And all wept, and bewailed her:<br>but he said, Weep not; she is not  |                                      |
|                             | 36 They also which saw it told them by what means he that was possessed                                     | dead, but sleepeth. 53 And they laughed him to scorn,  | " John 11.<br>11, 13.                |
| Matt. 8.34.                 | of the devils was healed.  87 Then the whole multitude of the country of the Gadarenes round                | knowing that she was dead.  54 And he put them all out, and took her by the hand, and called,  |                                      |
| Acts 16.39.                 | about besought him to depart from   | saying, Maid, varise. 55 And her spirit came again, and  | ych. 7, 14,<br>John 11, 43           |
|                             | them; for they were taken with<br>great fear: and he went up into<br>the ship, and returned back again.     | she arose straightway: and he com-<br>manded to give her meat.   |                                      |
| Mark 5. 18.                 | 38 Now the man out of whom the devils were departed besought him that he might be with him: but Je-         | 56 And her parents were astonished: but the charged them that they should tell no man what was done.   | Matt. 8. 4                           |
|                             | sus sent him away, saying,<br>39 Return to thine own house, and   | CHAPTER IX. 1 Christ sendeth his apostles to work miracles,  | Mark 5. 43                           |
|                             | shew how great things God hath done<br>unto thee. And he went his way, and                                  | and to preach. 7 Herod desired to see Christ. 17 Christ feedeth five thousand: 18 enquireth  |                                      |
|                             | published throughout the whole city<br>how great things Jesus had done unto<br>him.                         | and to preach. The root desired to see Christ. 17 Christ feedeth five thousand: 18 enguireth what opinion the vorid had of him; foretheth his passion: 23 proposeth to all the pattern of his patience. 28 The transfiguration. 37 He healeth the lunatick: 43 again fore- |                                      |
|                             | 40 And it came to pass, that, when Jesus was returned, the people gladly                                    | varieth his disciples of his passion: 46 com-<br>mendeth humility: 51 biddeth them to show<br>mildness towards all, without desire of re-<br>vence. 57 Divers would follow him, but upon   |                                      |
| <b>35</b> 44 0 10           | received him: for they were all waiting for him.  | conditions.  |                                      |
| Matt. 9. 18.<br>Mark 5. 22. | 41 ¶ "And, behold, there came a man named Jairus, and he was a  | THEN "he called his twelve disciples together, and gave them   | Matt. 10. 1<br>Mark 3. 1;<br>& 6. 7. |
|                             | ruler of the synagogue: and he fell<br>down at Jesus' feet, and besought<br>him that he would come into his | power and authority over all devils,<br>and to cure diseases.<br>2 And bhc sent them to preach the   | b Matt. 10.                          |
|                             | house;  | kingdom of God, and to heal the sick.  | 7. 8.<br>Mark 6. 12                  |

about twelve years of age, and she lay a dying. But as he went the

'Matt. 9. 20.

people thronged him.

43 ¶ And a woman having an issue of blood twelve years, which had spent all her living upon physicians, nei-ther could be healed of any,

44 Came behind him, and touched the border of his garment: and immediately her issue of blood stanched.

45 And Jesus said, Who touched me? When all denied, Peter and they that were with him said, Master, the multitude throng thee and press thee, and sayest thou, Who touched me?

3 And he said unto them, Take nothing for your journey, neither staves, nor scrip, neither bread, neither money; neither have two coats

apicce.

4 d'And whatsoever house ye enter into, there abide, and thence depart. 5 And whosoever will not receive you, when ye go out of that city, shake off the very dust from your feet for a testimony against them.

through the towns, preaching the gospel, and healing every where.

of all that was done by him: and he was perplexed, because that it was said

ch. 10, 1, 9. Mark 6. 8, ch. 10. 4, & 22. 35,

Mat. 10.11. Mark 6, 10. 'Mat. 10.14.

fActs 13.51.

9 Mark 6, 12,

A. D. 32. Matt. 14.1. Mark 6, 14.

| Christ f                                | Christ feedeth five thousand. St. LUKE, IX. Christ's transfig   |                           |   | juration.                                    |
|---|---|---------------------------|---|--|
| Anno<br>DOMINI<br>82.                   | of some, that John was risen from<br>the dead;<br>8 And of some, that Elias had ap-                         | save it.                  | my sake, the same shall that is a man advantaged,                                   | DOMINI<br>82.                                |
|   | peared; and of others, that one of<br>the old prophets was risen again.                                     | if he gain<br>himself, or | the whole world, and lose<br>be cast away?  | * Mat. 16. 26.<br>Mark 8. 36.                |
|   | 9 And Herod said, John have I be-<br>headed: but who is this, of whom I                                     | of me and                 | hosoever shall be ashamed<br>of my words, of him shall                              | * Mat. 10.33.<br>Mark 8. 38.<br>2 Tim. 2.12. |
| f ch. 23. 8.                            | hear such things? 'And he desired to see him.   | the Son of<br>shall come  | man be ashamed, when he in his own glory, and in                                    |  |
| # Mark 6.30.                            | 10 ¶ And the apostles, when they were returned, told him all that they                                      | his Father                | s, and of the holy angels.<br>tell you of a truth, there                            | "Mat. 16.28.                                 |
| / Mat. 14. 13.                          | had done. And he took them, and<br>went aside privately into a desert<br>place belonging to the city called | not taste                 | tanding here, which shall<br>of death, till they see the                            | Mark 9. 1.                                   |
|   | Bethsaida.  | 28 ¶ And                  | it came to pass about an after these 2 sayings, he                                  | <sup>9</sup> Mat. 17. 1.<br>Mark 0. 2.       |
|   | 11 And the people, when they knew it, followed him: and he received them, and spake unto them of the        | took Peter                | and John and James, and<br>to a mountain to pray.                                   | 2 Or, things.                                |
|   | them, and spake unto them of the<br>kingdom of God, and healed them<br>that had need of healing.            | 29 And as                 | he prayed, the fashion of<br>nance was altered, and his                             |  |
| ** Matt. 14.                            | 12 "And when the day began to   | raiment wo                | vs white and glistering.  |  |
| Mark 6. 35.<br>John 6. 1, 5.            | wear away, then came the twelve,<br>and said unto him, Send the multi-<br>tude away, that they may go into  | and Elias:                |   |  |
|   | the towns and country round about,<br>and lodge, and get victuals: for we<br>are here in a desert place.    | of his deco               | ppeared in glory, and spake<br>case which he should ac-<br>t Jerusalem.             |  |
|   | 13 But he said unto them, Give<br>ye them to eat. And they said, We   | 32 But P                  | eter and they that were   | Dan. 8, 18,                                  |
|   | have no more but five loaves and<br>two fishes; except we should go and                                     | and when                  | were heavy with sleep:<br>they were awake, they<br>ery, and the two men that        | & 10. 9.                                     |
|   | buy meat for all this people.  14 For they were about five thou-  | stood with                | him.  |  |
|   | sand men. And he said to his dis-   | departed fi               | t came to pass, as they<br>rom him, Peter said unto                                 |  |
|   | ciples, Make them sit down by fifties in a company.   | be here: a                | ter, it is good for us to<br>and let us make three ta-                              |  |
|   | 15 And they did so, and made them all sit down.   | Moses, and                | one for thee, and one for one for Elias: not know-                                  |  |
|   | 16 Then he took the five loaves and<br>the two fishes, and looking up to hea-                               | ing what h                | e said.<br>he thus spake, there came  |  |
|   | ven, he blessed them, and brake, and<br>gave to the disciples to set before the                             | a cloud, a                | and overshadowed them:<br>ared as they entered into                                 |  |
|   | multitude.  | the cloud.                |   |  |
|   | 17 And they did eat, and were all filled: and there was taken up of   | the cloud,                | nere came a voice out of saying, <sup>a</sup> This is my be- <sup>b</sup> hear him. | = Matt. 3. 17.                               |
|   | fragments that remained to them twelve baskets.   | 36 And w                  | then the voice was past, found alone. And they                                      | 4 Acts 3, 22.                                |
| "Mat. 16. 13,<br>Mark 8. 27.            | 18 ¶ "And it came to pass, as he was alone praying, his disciples   | kept it clo               | found alone. And they se, and told no man in  | "Matt.17.9.                                  |
|   | were with him: and he asked them, saying, Whom say the people that  | those days                | any of those things which   |  |
| o ver. 7, 8.                            | I am? 19 They answering said, 'John the   | 37 ¶ 4 And                | l it came to pass, that on  | d Mat. 17.14.<br>Mark 9. 14,                 |
| Mat. 14. 2.                             | Baptist; but some say, Elias; and others say, that one of the old pro-                                      | down from                 | ay, when they were come<br>a the hill, much people                                  | 17.  |
|   | phets is risen again.   |                           | chold, a man of the com-  |  |
| PMat. 16.16.                            | 20 He said unto them, But whom say ye that I am? Peter answer-  | seech thee,               | out, saying, Master, I be-<br>look upon my son: for                                 |  |
| John 6. 69.<br>Mat. 16.20.              | ing said, The Christ of God. 21 And he straitly charged them,   |                           | only child.<br>lo, a spirit taketh him,   | '  |
|   | and commanded them to tell no man that thing;   | and he suc                | idenly crieth out; and it n that he foameth again,                                  |  |
| Mat. 16.21.                             | 22 Saying, The Son of man must  | and bruisin               | ng him hardly departeth   |  |
|   | suffer many things, and be rejected<br>of the elders and chief priests and                                  |                           | besought thy disciples to   |  |
| İ                                       | scribes, and be slain, and be raised the third day.   | 41 And J                  | it; and they could not.<br>Jesus answering said, O                                  |  |
| Mat. 10.38.<br>A 16. 24.<br>Mark 8. 34. | 23 T And he said to them all. If  | faithless a               | nd perverse generation,<br>shall I be with you, and<br>Bring thy son hither.        |  |
| Mark 8. 34.<br>ch. 14. 27.              | any man will come after me, let<br>him deny himself, and take up his<br>cross daily, and follow me.         | suffer you?               | Bring thy son hither.   |  |
|   | 24 For whosoever will save his life   | devil threw               | he was yet a coming, the him down, and tare him.                                    |  |
| <u> </u>                                | shall lose it: but whosoever will lose  | And Jesus 1               | rebuked the unclean spirit,   |  |

|   | James and John reproved. St. LUKE, X. Seventy disciples sent out.           |  |                                     |  |  |  |
|---|---|--|-------------------------------------|--|--|--|
| Anno<br>DOMINI                          | and healed the child, and delivered<br>him again to his father.             | will follow thee; but let me first go<br>bid them farewell, which are at home  | Anno<br>DOMINI                      |  |  |  |
| 89.                                     | 48 ¶ And they were all amazed at  | at my house.   | 32.                                 |  |  |  |
|   | the mighty power of God. But while<br>they wondered every one at all things | 62 And Jesus said unto him, No man, having put his hand to the   |                                     |  |  |  |
|   | which Jesus did, he said unto his   | man, having put his hand to the<br>plough, and looking back, is fit for  |                                     |  |  |  |
| • Matt. 17.                             | disciples,<br>44 Let these sayings sink down                                | the kingdom of God.  |                                     |  |  |  |
| 22.                                     | into your ears: for the Son of man  | CHAPTER X.   |                                     |  |  |  |
|   | shall be delivered into the hands of men.                                   | 1 Christ sendeth out at once seventy disciples to work miracles, and to preach: 17 admonisheth them to be humble, and wherein to   |                                     |  |  |  |
| /Mark 9.32.<br>ch. 2. 50.               | 45 But they understood not this   | rejoice: 21 thanketh his Father for his grace:   |                                     |  |  |  |
| å 18. 34.                               | saying, and it was hid from them,<br>that they perceived it not: and they   | meacen them to be instance, and solvers to<br>rejoice: 21 thanketh his Father for his grace:<br>23 magnifieth the happy estate of his church;<br>25 teacheth the lavyer how to attain eternal<br>life, and to take every one for his neighbour<br>that needeth his mercy: 41 reprehendeth<br>Martha, and commendeth Mary her sister. |                                     |  |  |  |
|   | feared to ask him of that saying.   | that needeth his mercy: 41 reprehendeth  |                                     |  |  |  |
| Matt. 18. 1. Mark 9. 34.                | 46 ¶ Then there arose a reasoning among them, which of them should          | A EVERD Above Ablume the Lord on   |                                     |  |  |  |
|   | be greatest.  | A pointed other seventy also, and  |                                     |  |  |  |
|   | 47 And Jesus, perceiving the thought of their heart, took a child, and set  | Being stiett and with and perote mis   | *Matt. 10.1.<br>Mark 6. 7.          |  |  |  |
|   | him by him,   | face into every city and place, whi-<br>ther he himself would come.  |                                     |  |  |  |
| 4 Mat.10.40.<br>4 18. 5.<br>Mark 9. 37. | 48 And said unto them, Whosoever shall receive this child in my name        | 2 Therefore said he unto them, The harvest truly is great, but the labour-   | 3R.                                 |  |  |  |
| John 12.41.                             | receiveth me: and whosoever shall   | harvest truly is great, but the labourers are few: pray ye therefore the Lord of the harvest, that he would  | John 4. 35. ** E Thess. 3. 1.       |  |  |  |
| & 13. 20.                               | receive me receiveth him that sent<br>me: for he that is least among you    | send forth labourers into his harvest.   | 3. 1.                               |  |  |  |
| 11, 12.                                 | all, the same shall be great.   | 3 Go your ways: d behold, I send you   | d Matt. 10.                         |  |  |  |
| * Mark 9.38.<br>See Num.<br>11.28.      | 49 ¶ *And John answered and said, Master, we saw one casting out            | forth as lambs among wolves.  4 Carry neither purse, nor scrip,  | ' Matt. 10.                         |  |  |  |
| 11. 28.                                 | devils in thy name; and we for-   | nor shoes: and salute no man by  | 9, 10,<br>Mark 6, 8,                |  |  |  |
|   | had him, because he followeth not with us.                                  | the way,<br>5 And into whatsoever house ye   | ch. 9. 3.<br>f2 Kin. 4.59.          |  |  |  |
| ! See Matt.                             | 50 And Jesus said unto him, Forbid  | enter, first say, Peace be to this   | # Matt. 10.                         |  |  |  |
| 12. 30.<br>ch. 11. 23.                  | him not: for the that is not against us is for us.                          | house. 6 And if the son of peace be there,   |                                     |  |  |  |
| m Mark 16.                              | 51 ¶ And it came to pass, when the time was come that "he should be         | your peace shall rest upon it: if not,   | •                                   |  |  |  |
| 19.<br>Acts 1, 2.                       | received up, he stedfastly set his face                                     | it shall turn to you again.  7 * And in the same house remain,   | 4 Matt. 10.                         |  |  |  |
| 20.40 2, 2,                             | to go to Jerusalem,<br>52 And sent messengers before his                    | they give: for the labourer is worthy  | 11.<br>11 Cor. 10.                  |  |  |  |
|   | face: and they went, and entered into                                       | of his hire. Go not from house to  | 27.<br>l Matt. 10.                  |  |  |  |
|   | a village of the Samaritans, to make ready for him.                         | house.  8 And into whatsoever city ye enter,   | 10.<br>1 Cor. 9. 4,                 |  |  |  |
| " John 4.<br>4, 9.                      | 53 And "they did not receive him,   | and they receive you, eat such things  | Ac.<br>1 Tim. 5,18.                 |  |  |  |
| 7, 9.                                   | because his face was as though he would go to Jerusalem.                    | as are set before you: 9 And heal the sick that are there-   | l ch. 9. 2.                         |  |  |  |
|   | 54 And when his disciples James   | in, and say unto them, "The king-  | * ver. 11.                          |  |  |  |
|   | and John saw this, they said, Lord, wilt thou that we command fire to       | dom of God is come nigh unto you.  10 But into whatsoever city ye enter,   | Matt. 3. 2.<br>& 4. 17.<br>& 10. 7. |  |  |  |
| ****                                    | come down from heaven, and con-   | and they receive you not, go your  |                                     |  |  |  |
| ° 2 Kin. 1.<br>10, 12.                  | sume them, even as <sup>o</sup> Elias did? 55 But he turned, and rebuked    | ways out into the streets of the same,<br>and say,   |                                     |  |  |  |
|   | them, and said, Ye know not what  | 11 "Even the very dust of your city,   | " Matt. 10.                         |  |  |  |
| P John 3, 17.                           | nanner of spirit ye are of 56 For pthe Son of man is not come               | which cleaveth on us, we do wipe off against you: notwithstanding be ye  | ch. 9. 5.<br>Acta 15. 51.           |  |  |  |
| & 12. 47.                               | to destroy men's lives, but to save   | sure of this, that the kingdom of God  | & 18. 6.                            |  |  |  |
|   | them. And they went to another village.                                     | 12 But I say unto you, that 'it shall  | • Matt. 10.                         |  |  |  |
| 9 Matt. 8, 19.                          | of Trand it came to pass, that, as  | be more tolerable in that day for  | 15.<br>Mark 6. 11.                  |  |  |  |
|   | they went in the way, a certain man said unto him, Lord, I will follow      | Sodom, than for that city.  13 PWoe unto thee, Chorazin! woe   | P Matt. 11.                         |  |  |  |
|   | thee whithersoever thou goest.  | unto thee, Bethsaida! q for if the mighty works had been done in Tyre  | 7 Ezek. 3. 6.                       |  |  |  |
|   | 58 And Jesus said unto him, Foxes have holes, and birds of the air have     | and Sidon, which have been done in   | 7 Matt. 11.<br>23.                  |  |  |  |
|   | nests; but the Son of man hath not  | and Sidon, which have been done in you, they had a great while ago re-   | * See Gen.<br>11. 4.                |  |  |  |
| ' Matt. 8.21.                           | where to lay his head,<br>59 And he said unto another,                      | pented, sitting in sackcloth and ashes.  14 But it shall be more tolerable   | Feut. 1. 28.<br>In. 14. 12.         |  |  |  |
|   | Follow me. But he said, Lord, suffer  | for Tyre and Sidon at the judgment,  | Jer. 51, 53.                        |  |  |  |
|   | me first to go and bury my father. 60 Jesus said unto him, Let the dead     | than for you.  15 And thou, Capernaum, which   | 26, 20,<br>& 32, 18,                |  |  |  |
| * 800                                   | bury their dead: but go thou and  | art exalted to heaven, shalt be  | " Matt. 10.                         |  |  |  |
| 1 Kin. 19.                              | preach the kingdom of God.  | thrust down to hell.   | Mark 9. 37.                         |  |  |  |

thrust down to hell.

16 "He that heareth you heareth me;

bury their dead: but go thou and preach the kingdom of God,
61 And another also said, Lord, "I

\* 32. 18. \* Matt. 10. 40. Mark 9. 37. John 13. 20.

| The good                                   | od Samaritan. St. LU  | KE, XI. Christ teacheth  | to pray.               |
|--|---|--|------------------------|
| Anno<br>DOMINI<br>32.                      | despiseth him that sent me.   | 88 But a certain *Samaritan, as he journeyed, came where he was: and when he saw him, he had compassion  | DOMINI<br>82.          |
| " 1 Thess.                                 | 17 ¶ And the seventy returned   | on him,  | 2 John 4. 9.           |
| 4. 8.                                      | again with joy, saying, Lord, even  | 84 And went to him, and bound up   |                        |
| 7 John 5. 23.<br>• ver. 1.                 | the devils are subject unto us through                                      | his wounds, pouring in oil and wine,   |                        |
|  | thy name. 18 And he said unto them, aI                                      | and set him on his own beast, and<br>brought him to an inn, and took   | ļ                      |
| John 12,31.                                | beheld Satan as lightning fall from   | care of him.   |                        |
| Rev. 9. 1.<br>& 12. 8, 9.                  | heaven.   | 35 And on the morrow when he   |                        |
| Mark. 16.                                  | 19 Behold, I give unto you power  | departed, he took out two 2 pence,   | 2 See                  |
| 18.<br>Acts 28. 5.                         | to tread on serpents and scorpions.   | and gave them to the host, and said  | Matt. 20. 2.           |
| A618 20. 0.                                | and over all the power of the enemy:<br>and nothing shall by any means hurt | unto him, Take care of him; and  |                        |
|  | you.  | whatsoever thou spendest more, when I come again, I will repay thee.   | l                      |
|  | 20 Notwithstanding in this rejoice  | 36 Which now of these three, think-  |                        |
|  | not, that the spirits are subject un-                                       | est thou, was neighbour unto him   | l                      |
|  | to you: but rather rejoice, because   | that fell among the thieves?   |                        |
| Ex. 32, 32.                                | your names are written in heaven.<br>21 ¶ In that hour Jesus rejoiced in    | 37 And he said, He that shewed mercy on him. Then said Jesus unto  |                        |
| Pa. 69, 28.<br>Js. 4, 3.                   | 21 ¶ In that hour Jesus rejoiced in   | mercy on him. Then said Jesus unto   |                        |
| Dan. 12. 1.                                | spirit, and said, I thank thee, O Father,                                   | him, Go, and do thou likewise.   | 1                      |
| Dan. 12. 1.<br>Phil. 4. 3.<br>Heb. 12. 28. | Lord of heaven and earth, that thou hast hid these things from the wise     | 38 I Now it came to pass, as they went, that he entered into a certain   | 1                      |
|  | and prudent, and hast revealed them   | village: and a certain woman named   | İ                      |
| & 20, 12.<br>& 21, 27.                     | unto babes: even so, Father; for so   | Martha received him into her house.  | f John 11. 1.          |
| Matt. 11.                                  | it seemed good in thy sight.  | 39 And she had a sister called Mary,   | & 12. 2, 3.            |
| Matt. 28.                                  | 22 °2 All things are delivered to me  | "which also 'sat at Jesus' feet, and   | 7 1 Cor. 7.<br>32, &c. |
| 18.<br>John 3. <b>35.</b>                  | of my Father; and no man knoweth  | heard his word.  | * ch. 8, 35.           |
| & 5. 27.<br>& 17. 2.                       | who the Son is, but the Father; and<br>who the Father is, but the Son, and  | 40 But Martha was cumbered about much serving, and came to him, and  | Acts 22, 3.            |
| Many                                       | he to whom the Son will reveal him.   | said, Lord, dost thou not care that my   |                        |
| ancient                                    | 23 ¶ And he turned him unto his   | sister hath left me to serve alone?  | ł                      |
| copies add                                 | disciples, and said privately, Blessed                                      | bid her therefore that she help me.  |                        |
| words,<br>And turn-                        | are the eyes which see the things   | 41 And Jesus answered and said unto  |                        |
| ing to his                                 | that ye see:  | her, Martha, Martha, thou art careful  |                        |
| disciples,<br>he suid,                     | 24 For I tell you, hthat many pro-<br>phets and kings have desired to see   | and troubled about many things:  | * Ps. 27, 4,           |
| John 1, 18.                                | those things which ye see, and have   | 42 But one thing is needful: and Mary hath chosen that good part,  |                        |
| & 6. 44, 46.<br>Matt. 13.                  | not seen them; and to hear those  | which shall not be taken away from   |                        |
| 16.  | things which ye hear, and have not  | her.   |                        |
| 1 Pet. 1. 10.                              | heard them.   | CHAPTER XI.  |                        |
|  | 25 ¶ And, behold, a certain lawyer  | 1 Christ teacheth to pray, and that instantly:<br>11 assuring that God to will give us good<br>things. 14 Hr. casting out a damb devil,<br>reluketh the blanghemous Phraisees: 23 and<br>sheweth with our elessed: 28 preacheth to the<br>projet. 31 and reprehendeth the outward<br>shrw of holiness in the Pharisees, seriles. |                        |
| Matt. 19.                                  | stood up, and tempted him, saying, Master what shall I do to inherit.       | things. 14 He, casting out a dumb devil.   |                        |
| 6. & 22. 35.                               | Master, what shall I do to inherit eternal life?                            | rebuketh the blasphemous Pharisees; 28 and   |                        |
| 1  | 26 He said unto him, What is written  | people. 37 and reprehendeth the outward  |                        |
|  | in the law? how readest thou?   | shew of holiness in the Pharisees, scribes, and lawyers.   |                        |
| Dent. 6. 5.                                | 27 And he answering said, *Thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all        | una tangera  | 4 5                    |
| i  | thy heart, and with all thy soul, and                                       | AND it came to pass, that, as he   | A. D. 33.              |
| - 1  | with all thy strength, and with all   | A was praying in a certain place, when he ceased, one of his disciples   |                        |
| Lev. 19. 18.                               | thy mind; and thy neighbour as  | said unto him, Lord, teach us to pray,   |                        |
| - 1  | thyself.  | as John also taught his disciples.   |                        |
|  | 28 And he said unto him, Thou hast  | 2 And he said unto them, When ye   |                        |
| Lev. 18, 5.<br>Neb. 9, 29,                 | answered right: this do, and "thou  | pray, say, "Our Father which art in  | a Matt. 6.9.           |
| Neh. 9. 29.<br>Ezek. 20.                   | shalt live. 29 But he, willing to "justify him-                             | heaven, Hallowed be thy name. Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done, as   |                        |
| 1, 13, 21.<br>Rom. 10. 5.                  | self, said unto Jesus, And who is my  | in heaven, so in earth.  |                        |
|  | neighbour?  | 3 Give us 3 day by day our daily   | 8 Or. for<br>the day.  |
| 1  | 30 And Jesus answering said, A cer-   | bread.   | the day.               |
| - 1  | tain man went down from Jerusalem   | 4 And forgive us our sins; for we  |                        |
| - 1  | to Jericho, and fell among thieves,   | also forgive every one that is indebted  |                        |
| 1.   | which stripped him of his raiment,  | to us. And lead us not into tempta-  |                        |
|  | and wounded him, and departed, leaving him half dead.                       | 5 And he said unto them, Which of  |                        |
| 1  | 31 And by chance there came down  | you shall have a friend, and shall go  |                        |
| 1  | a certain priest that way: and when   | unto him at midnight, and say unto   |                        |
|  | he saw him, 'he passed by on the  | him, Friend, lend me three loaves;   |                        |
|  | other side.   | 6 For a friend of mine 4 in his  | 4 Or, out              |
| - 1  | 82 And likewise a Levite, when he   | journey is come to me, and I have  | of his way.            |
|  | was at the place, came and looked   | nothing to set before him? 7 And he from within shall answer   |                        |
|  | on him, and passed by on the other  |  |                        |

| The Phe                          | arisees rebuked. St. LUI  | KE, XI. Christ preacheth to th  | e people.                                |
|----------------------------------|---|---|--|
| DOMINI<br>88.                    | now shut, and my children are with<br>me in bed; I cannot rise and give<br>thee.                      | seven other spirits more wicked than<br>himself; and they enter in, and dwell<br>there: and "the last state of that | DOMINI<br>88.                            |
| è ch. 18. 1,                     | 8 I say unto you, 5 Though he will  | man is worse than the first.  | 7 John 5.14.                             |
| a-c-                             | not rise and give him, because he is<br>his friend, yet because of his impor-                         | 27 ¶ And it came to pass, as he spake these things, a certain woman of the company lifted up her voice,             | Heb. 6, 4,<br>& 10, 26,<br>2 Pet. 2, 20, |
|                                  | tunity he will rise and give him as<br>many as he needeth.  | of the company lifted up her voice, and said unto him, Blessed is the   | f ch. 1. 28,                             |
| Matt. 7. 7.                      | 9 And I say unto you, Ask, and  | womb that bare thee, and the paps   | 18.                                      |
| & 21. 22.<br>Mark 11.<br>21.     | 9 And I say unto you, Ask, and it shall be given you; seek, and ye shall find; knock, and it shall be | which thou hast sucked. 28 But he said, Yea rather, bless-  | "Matt. 7.21.                             |
| John 15, 7.<br>Jam. 1, 6.        | opened unto you.  10 For every one that asketh re-  | ed are they that hear the word of   | ch. 8. 21.<br>Jam. 1. 25.                |
| 1 John 3.<br>22.                 | ceiveth; and he that seeketh findeth;   | God, and keep it. 29 ¶ And when the people were   | ' Matt. 12.<br>38, 39.                   |
|                                  | and to him that knocketh it shall be opened.  | gathered thick together, he began to<br>say, This is an evil generation: they                                       | 20, 20.                                  |
| d Matt. 7. 9.                    | 11 4If a son shall ask bread of any of you that is a father, will he                                  | seek a sign; and there shall no sign<br>be given it, but the sign of Jonas the                                      |  |
|                                  | give him a stone? or if he ask a  | prophet.  |  |
|                                  | fish, will he for a fish give him a serpent?  | 30 For as Jonas was a sign unto<br>the Ninevites, so shall also the Son   | Jonah 1,<br>17. & 2, 10.                 |
| 2 Gr. give.                      | 12 Or if he shall ask an egg, will  | of man be to this generation.   | *1 Kin. 10.1.                            |
| - u. g.ve.                       | he 2 offer him a scorpion?  13 If ye then, being evil, know how                                       | 81 "The queen of the south shall rise up in the judgment with the men   | AV-1-                                    |
|                                  | how much more shall your heavenly   | of this generation, and condemn them:<br>for she came from the utmost parts   |  |
|                                  | Father give the Holy Spirit to them   | of the earth to hear the wisdom of<br>Solomon; and, behold, a greater than  |  |
| ' Matt. 9.<br>32. & 12. 22.      | that ask him?<br>14 ¶ And he was casting out a  | Solomon is here.  |  |
| 32. 2 12. 22.                    | devil, and it was dumb. And it came to pass, when the devil was                                       | 32 The men of Nineve shall rise up<br>in the judgment with this genera-   | ·  |
|                                  | gone out, the dumb spake; and the   | tion, and shall condemn it: for "they   | # Jonah 3.5.                             |
| / Matt. 9.                       | people wondered.<br>15 But some of them said, He cast-  | repented at the preaching of Jonas; and, behold, a greater than Jonas is  |  |
| 34. & 12. 24.<br>3 Gr. Beel-     | eth out devils through <sup>3</sup> Beelzebub<br>the chief of the devils.                             | here. 33 No man, when he hath lighted   | #Matt. 5. 15.                            |
| zebul, and<br>so ver. 18,<br>19. | 16 And others, tempting him, sought of him a sign from heaven.  | a candle, putteth it in a secret place, neither under a 2 bushel, but on a  | Mark 4. 21.<br>ch. 8. 16.                |
| 9 Matt. 12.<br>38. & 16. 1.      | 17 *But *he, knowing their thoughts,  | candlestick, that they which come in  | <sup>2</sup> See<br>Matt. 5, 15,         |
| 4 Matt. 12.<br>25.               | said unto them, Every kingdom di-<br>vided against itself is brought to de-                           | may see the light of the body is the  | *Matt. 6. 22.                            |
| Mark 3. 21.<br>i John 2. 25.     | solation; and a house divided against a house falleth.  | eye: therefore when thine eye is<br>single, thy whole body also is full of  |  |
|                                  | 18 If Satan also be divided against   | light; but when thine eye is evil, thy  |  |
|                                  | himself, how shall his kingdom stand?<br>because ye say that I cast out devils                        | body also is full of darkness.  35 Take heed therefore that the   |  |
|                                  | through Beelzebub.  19 And if I by Beelzebub cast out   | light which is in thee be not dark-<br>ness.  |  |
|                                  | devils, by whom do your sons cast   | 36 If thy whole body therefore be   |  |
|                                  | them out? therefore shall they be your judges.  | full of light, having no part dark,<br>the whole shall be full of light, as   |  |
| Ex. 8. 19.                       | 20 But if 1 * with the finger of God cast out devils, no doubt the king-                              | when sthe bright shining of a can-<br>dle doth give thee light.   | 3 Gr. a<br>candle by                     |
| I Matt. 12.                      | dom of God is come upon you.  | 37 ¶ And as he spake, a certain   | it's bright<br>shining.                  |
| 29.<br>Mark 3, 27.               | 21 When a strong man armed keepeth his palace, his goods are  | Pharisee besought him to dine with<br>him: and he went in, and sat down   |  |
| m Is. 53, 12,                    | in peace: 22 But "when a stronger than he   | to meat. 38 And when the Pharisee saw it,   | * Mark 7. 3.                             |
| Col. 2. 15.                      | shall come upon him, and overcome<br>him, he taketh from him all his                                  | he marvelled that he had not first washed before dinner.  |  |
|                                  | armour wherein he trusted, and di-  | 39 And the Lord said unto him,  | <sup>l</sup> Matt. 23.<br>25.            |
| * Matt. 12,                      | videth his spoils.<br>23 "He that is not with me is a-  | Now do ye Pharisees make clean the outside of the cup and the platter;  |  |
| 30.                              | gainst me: and he that gathereth not with me scattereth.  | but 'your inward part is full of ra-<br>vening and wickedness.  | • Tit. 1, 15.                            |
| ° Matt. 12.<br>43.               | 24 ° When the unclean spirit is gone  | 40 Ye fools, did not he that made   |  |
|                                  | out of a man, he walketh through<br>dry places, seeking rest; and finding                             | that which is without make that which is within also?   | d Is. 58, 7.                             |
|                                  | none, he saith, I will return unto my<br>house whence I came out.                                     | 41 dBut rather give alms dof such things as ye have; and, behold, all   | Dan. 4, 27.<br>ch. 12, 33.               |
|                                  | 25 And when he cometh, he findeth   | things are clean unto you.  | 4 Or, as you<br>are able.                |
|                                  | it swept and garnished. 26 Then goeth he, and taketh to him   | 42 But woe unto you, Pharisees! for ye tithe mint and rue and all manner  | ' Matt. 23.                              |
|                                  | •   |   |  |

Christ preacheth St. LUKE, XII. 2 "For there is nothing covered, that Armo DOMINI of herbs, and pass over judgment and the love of God: these ought Anno DOMINI shall not be revealed; neither hid, 88. 83. ye to have done, and not to leave the other undone. that shall not be known. 8 Therefore whatsoever ye have spoken in darkness shall be heard in \* Matt. 10. 26. Mark 4. 22. ch. 8. 17. /Matt. 23, 6, Mark 19, 38, 39, 48 / Woe unto you. Pharisees! for the light; and that which ye have spoken in the ear in closets shall be ve love the uppermost seats in the synagogues, and greetings in the marketa proclaimed upon the housetons. 44 Wee unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! Afor ye are as graves which appear not, and the men that walk over them are not 4 Is. 51. 7, 8, 12, 13. Jer. 1. 8, Matt. 10. # Matt. 22. 4 d And I say unto you my friends, Be not afraid of them that kill the 27. A Ps. 5. 9. body, and after that have no more that they can do. John 15. aware of them. 5 But I will forewarn you whom ye 45 Then answered one of the lawshall fear: Fear him, which after he hath killed hath power to cast into yers, and said unto him. Master, thus saving thou reproachest us also. hell; yea, I say unto you, Fear him. 46 And he said, Woe unto you also, ye lawyers! 'for ye lade men with burdens grievous to be borne, and ye 6 Are not five sparrows sold for two farthings, and not one of them is forgotten before God? (Matt. 23. 4. <sup>2</sup> Sce Matt, 10. yourselves touch not the burdens 7 But even the very hairs of your with one of your fingers. head are all numbered. Fear not Matt. 23. 47 k Woe unto you! for ye build the therefore; ye are of more value than many sparrows.
8 f Also I say unto you, Whosoever sepulchres of the prophets, and your fathers killed them. / Matt. 10. shall confess me before men, him shall the Son of man also confess 48 Truly ye bear witness that ye allow the deeds of your fathers: for 32. Mark 8. 38. 2 Tim. 2. they indeed killed them, and ye build before the angels of God: 12. 1 John 2. 9 But he that denieth me before their seculchres. 49 Therefore also said the wisdom men shall be denied before the angels of God, 'I will send them prophets Matt. 23. of God. and apostles, and some of them they 10 And whosoever shall speak a 9 Matt. 12. shall slay and persecute:
50 That the blood of all the proword against the Son of man, it shall 31, 32. Mark 2. 28. 1 John 5. be forgiven him: but unto him that phets, which was shed from the founblasphemeth against the Holy Ghost dation of the world, may be required it shall not be forgiven. of this generation;
51 "From the blood of Abel unto 11 And when they bring you unto A Matt. 10. the synagogues, and unto magistrates, \* Gen. 4. 8. 19. Mark 13. 2 Chr. 24. 20. 21. "the blood of Zacharias, which peand powers, take ye no thought how ch. 21. 14, rished between the altar and the temor what thing ye shall answer, or ple: verily I say unto you, It shall what ye shall say: be required of this generation.
52° Woe unto you lawyers! for ye have taken away the key of knowledge: ye entered not in yourselves, 12 For the Holy Ghost shall teach • Matt. 23. you in the same hour what ve ought to say. 13 And one of the company said and them that were entering in ye unto him, Master, speak to my bro-<sup>2</sup> hindered. ther, that he divide the inheritance 53 And as he said these things unto with me. them, the scribes and the Pharisees 14 And he said unto him, 'Man, who Gohn 18.36. made me a judge or a divider over you?

15 And he said unto them, \*Take began to urge him vehemently, and to provoke him to speak of many 1 1 Tim. 6. things: heed, and beware of covetousness: Mark 12, 54 Laying wait for him, and Pseekfor a man's life consisteth not in the ing to catch something out of his abundance of the things which he mouth, that they might accuse him. possesseth. 16 And he spake a parable unto them, CHAPTER XII. CHAPTER XII.

1 Christ preschells to his disciples to avoid hypocrisy, and fractidness in publishing his doctrine: 13 warneds the people to beware of conclosuress, by the parathe of the rich man who set my prenter harns. 22 We must not be over careful of earthly things, 31 but seek the kingdom of Gol. 33 que alms, 31 but seek the kingdom of Gol. 33 que alms, 31 be ready at a knock to open to our Lord whensoever he cometh. 41 Christs ministers are to see the content of Christs and the content of the people must take this tip of grace. So because it is a fearful thing to die without reconciliation. saying, The ground of a certain rich man brought forth plentifully : 17 And he thought within himself, saying. What shall I do, because I have no room where to bestow my fruits? 18 And he said, This will I do: I

Matt. 16. 6. Mark 8, 15.

Matt. 16, 12.

N "the mean time, when there were In "the mean time, which that gathered together an innumerable multitude of people, insomuch that they trade one upon another, he began to say unto his disciples first of all, Beware ye of the leaven of the Pharisees, which is hypocrisy.

many years; take thine case, eat, drink, and be merry. 20 But God said unto him, Thou fool, this night 8 " thy soul shall be required of thee: "then whose shall those things be, which thou hast provided? 21 So is he that layeth up treasure

will pull down my barns, and build greater; and there will I bestow all

19 And I will say to my soul, ! Soul,

thou hast much goods laid up for

my fruits and my goods.

! Eccles. 11. 9. 1 Cor. 15.

32. Jam. 5. 5.

3 Or, do they

require thy soul. " Job 20, 22,

A 27. 8. Pa. 52. 7. Jam. 4. 11.

" Ps. 39. 6. Jor. 17. 11.

| Christ's                                 | ministers are St. LUK   |   | charge.   |  |
|--|---|---|---|--|
| Anno<br>DOMINI                           | for himself, and is not rich toward God.  | would have watched, and not have<br>suffered his house to be broken   | Anne<br>DOMINI                                      |  |
|  | 22 ¶ And he said unto his disciples.  | through.  | 38.   |  |
| ver. 33.<br>Matt. 6. 20.<br>1 Tim. 6.    | Therefore I say unto you, Take no thought for your life, what ye shall eat; neither for the body, what ye | 40 Be ye therefore ready also: for<br>the Son of man cometh at an hour  | <sup>b</sup> Matt. 24.<br>41. & 25. 13.<br>Mark 13. |  |
| 18, 19.<br>Jam. 2. 5.                    | eat; neither for the body, what ye shall put on.  | when ye think not.<br>41 ¶ Then Peter said unto him,  | 33.<br>ch. 21. 34,                                  |  |
| P Matt. 6.                               | 23 The life is more than meat, and  | Lord, speakest thou this parable  | 36.<br>1 Thes. 5.6.                                 |  |
|  | the body is more than raiment.  24 Consider the ravens: for they  | unto us, or even to all? 42 And the Lord said, "Who then  | 2 Pet. 3. 19.                                       |  |
|  | neither sow nor reap; which neither   | is that faithful and wise steward,  | 45. & 25. 21.<br>1 Cor. 4. 2.                       |  |
| 7 Job 38. 41.<br>Ps. 147. 9.             | have storehouse nor barn; and God<br>feedeth them: how much more are                                      | whom his lord shall make ruler over<br>his household, to give them their<br>portion of meat in due season?                |   |  |
|  | ye better than the fowls? 25 And which of you with taking   | portion of meat in due season? 43 Blessed is that servant, whom   |   |  |
|  | thought can add to his stature one  | his lord when he cometh shall find  |   |  |
|  | cubit? 26 If ye then be not able to do  | so doing. $44  ^{d}$ Of a truth I say unto you, that  | d Matt. 24.   |  |
|  | that thing which is least, why take ye thought for the rest?  | he will make him ruler over all that<br>he hath.  | 47.   |  |
|  | 27 Consider the lilies how they   | 45 But and if that servant say<br>in his heart, My lord delayeth his  | * Matt. 24.   |  |
|  | grow: they toil not, they spin not;<br>and yet I say unto you, that Solomon                               | in his heart, My lord delayeth his<br>coming; and shall begin to beat   | 70.   |  |
|  | in all his glory was not arrayed like   | the menservants and maidens, and  |   |  |
|  | one of these.<br>28 If then God so clothe the grass,  | drunken;  |   |  |
|  | which is to day in the field, and to morrow is cast into the oven; how                                    | 46 The lord of that servant will come in a day when he looketh  |   |  |
|  | much more will he clothe you, O ye  | not for him, and at an hour when  | 2 Or, cut   |  |
|  | of little faith? 29 And seek not ye what ye shall eat, or what ye shall drink, 2 neither                  | he is not aware, and will 2 cut him<br>in sunder, and will appoint him his  | Matt. 24.   |  |
| 2 Or,<br>live not in                     | eat, or what ye shall drink, <sup>2</sup> neither be ye of doubtful mind.                                 | 47 And fthat servant, which knew  | 51.<br>f Num. 15.                                   |  |
| careful<br>suspense.                     | 80 For all these things do the na-  | his lord's will, and prepared not himself, neither did according to his will, shall be beaten with many                   | 30.<br>Deut. 25. 2.<br>John 9. 41.<br>& 15. 22.     |  |
|  | tions of the world seek after: and<br>your Father knoweth that ye have                                    | his will, shall be beaten with many   | & 15. 22.<br>Acts 17. 30.                           |  |
| " Matt. 6.                               | need of these things.  31 ¶ But rather seek ye the king-  | stripes. 48 g But he that knew not, and   | Jam. 4. 17.   |  |
| 33.                                      | dom of God; and all these things  | did commit things worthy of stripes, shall be beaten with few stripes. For  | J Lev. 5. 17.<br>1 Tim. 1.<br>13.                   |  |
| * Matt. 11.                              | shall be added unto you.  32 Fear not, little flock; for 'it is   | unto whomsoever much is given, of   |   |  |
| 25, 26.                                  | your Father's good pleasure to give you the kingdom.  | him shall be much required: and to whom men have committed much,  |   |  |
| ' Matt. 19.                              | 33 * Sell that ye have, and give  | of him they will ask the more.  | A ver. 51.  |  |
| 21.<br>Acts 2. 45.<br>& 4. 31.           | alms; "provide yourselves bags<br>which wax not old, a treasure in  | 49 ¶ <sup>h</sup> I am come to send fire on<br>the earth; and what will I, if it be                                       | 4 105. 51.  |  |
| Matt. 6.<br>20.<br>ch. 16. 9.            | the heavens that faileth not, where no thief approacheth, neither moth                                    | already kindled? 50 But I have a baptism to be bap-   | é Matt. 20.   |  |
| 1 Tim. 6.                                | corrupteth.   | tized with; and how am I straitened   | 22.<br>Mark 10.                                     |  |
| 19.                                      | 84 For where your treasure is, there will your heart be also.   | till it be accomplished!  51 k Suppose ye that I am come  | 38.<br>3 Or,  |  |
| Fph. 6. 14.<br>1 Pet. 1. 13.             | will your heart be also.  35 * Let your loins be girded about, and * your lights burning:                 | 51 k Suppose ye that I am come to give peace on earth? I tell you, Nay; but rather division: 52 For from henceforth there | pained.<br>1 ver. 19.                               |  |
| Matt. 25.<br>1, &c.                      | and your lights burning; 36 And ye yourselves like unto men that wait for their lord, when                | 52 m For from henceforth there  | Matt. 10.<br>34.                                    |  |
|  | ne will return from the wedding;  | shall be five in one house divided,<br>three against two, and two against   | John 7. 43.   |  |
|  | that when he cometh and knock-<br>eth, they may open unto him im-   | three. 53 The father shall be divided a-  | & 10. 19.   |  |
|  | mediately.  | gainst the son, and the son against   | 35.   |  |
| Matt. 24.                                | 87 Blessed are those servants, whom the lord when he cometh   | the father; the mother against the daughter, and the daughter against   |   |  |
|  | shall find watching: verily I say unto you, that he shall gird him-                                       | the mother; the mother in law against her daughter in law, and  |   |  |
|  | self, and make them to sit down to  | the daughter in law against ner   |   |  |
|  | meat, and will come forth and serve them.   | mother in law. 54 ¶ And he said also to the people,   |   |  |
|  | 88 And if he shall come in the second watch, or come in the third   | "When ye see a cloud rise out of  | " Matt.16.2.  |  |
| 4 Matt. 24.                              | watch, and find them so, blessed are  | the west, straightway ye say, There cometh a shower; and so it is.  |   |  |
| 43.<br>1 Thes. 5. 2.                     | those servants. 89 And this know, that if the   | 55 And when ye see the south wind blow, ye say, There will be heat; and   | 1   |  |
| 2 Pet. 3. 10.<br>Rev. 3. 3.<br>& 16. 15. | goodman of the house had known  | it cometa to pass.  | İ   |  |
| a 16, 15,                                | what hour the thief would come, he  | 56 Ye hypocrites, ye can discern the  |   |  |

Anno DOMINI 88.

face of the sky and of the earth; but how is it that ye do not discern this time?

57 Yea, and why even of yourselves judge ye not what is right?
58 ¶ "When thou goest with thine

Prov. 25, 8. Matt. 5, 25. See Ps. 82. 6. Is. 55. 6.

adversary to the magistrate, Pas thou art in the way, give diligence that thou mayest be delivered from him; lest he hale thee to the judge, and the judge deliver thee to the officer, and the officer cast thee into prison.

59 I tell thee, thou shalt not de-part thence, till thou hast paid the very last 2 mite.

3 See Mark 12, 42

3 Or, debtors, Matt. 18, 24. ch. 11, 4,

Is. 5. 2. Matt. 21.

#### CHAPTER XIII.

1 Christ preachest repentance upon the punishment of the Galileann, and others. 6 The fruilless fig tree may not stand. 11 He headth the crooked tooman; 18 sheuteth the poverful working of the word in the hearts of his chosen, by the parable of the grain of numbers seed, and of leaven: 2 technoteth to enter in at the strail gate, 31 and reproved thereof and Jerusalem.

THERE were present at that season some that told him of the Galilmans, whose blood Pilate had

mingled with their sacrifices.

2 And Jesus answering said unto them, Suppose ye that these Galileans were sinners above all the Galileans, because they suffered such things?

3 I tell you, Nay: but, except ye repent, ye shall all likewise perish.
4 Or those eighteen, upon whom the tower in Siloam fell, and slew them, think ve that they were 3 sinners above

all men that dwy were simeles above 5 I tell you, Nay: but, except ye repent, ye shall all likewise perish. 6 ¶ He spake also this parable: "A certain man had a fig tree planted in his vineyard; and he came and sought fruit thereon, and found none.

7 Then said he unto the dresser of his vineyard, Behold, these three years I come seeking fruit on this fig tree, and find none: cut it down:

why cumbereth it the ground? 8 And he answering said unto him, Lord, let it alone this year also, till I shall dig about it, and dung it:

9 And if it bear fruit, well: and if not, then after that thou shalt cut it down.

10 And he was teaching in one of the synagogues on the sabbath. 11 ¶ And, behold, there was a wo-

man which had a spirit of infirmity eighteen years, and was bowed to-gether, and could in no wise lift up herself.

12 And when Jesus saw her, he called her to him, and said unto her, Woman, thou art loosed from

thine infirmity.

13 b And he laid his hands on her: and immediately she was made straight, and glorified God.

14 And the ruler of the synagogue answered with indignation, because

that Jesus had healed on the sabbath day, and said unto the people, There are six days in which men ought to work: in them therefore come and be healed, and d not on the sabbath day.

15 The Lord then answered him, and said, Thou hypocrite, doth not each one of you on the sabbath loose his ox or his ass from the stall, and lead him away to watering?

16 And ought not this woman. being a daughter of Abraham, whom Satan hath bound, lo, these eighteen years, be loosed from this bond on the sabbath day? 17 And when he had said these things,

all his adversaries were ashamed: and all the people rejoiced for all the glorious things that were done by him.

18 ¶ Then said he, Unto what is the kingdom of God like? and whereunto shall I resemble it?

19 It is like a grain of mustard seed, which a man took, and cast into his garden; and it grew, and waxed a great tree; and the fowls of the air lodged in the branches of it.

20 And again he said, Whereunto shall I liken the kingdom of God? 21 It is like leaven, which a woman took and hid in three 2 measures of

meal, till the whole was leavened.

22 And he went through the cities

22 And he went through the chees and villages, teaching, and journey-ing toward Jerusalem. 23 Then said one unto him, Lord, are there few that be saved? And he said unto them.

24 I Strive to enter in at the strait gate: for \* many, I say unto you, will seek to enter in, and shall not be able.

25 When once the master of the house is risen up, and math shut to the door, and ye begin to stand without, and to knock at the door, saying, "Lord, Lord, open unto us; and he shall answer and say unto you, "I know you not whence ye are:

26 Then shall ye begin to say, We have caten and drunk in thy presence, and thou hast taught in our streets.

27 PBut he shall say, I tell you, I know you not whence ye are; q depart

from me, all ye workers of iniquity. There shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth, when ye shall see Abraham, and Isaac, and Jacob, and all the prophets, in the kingdom of

God, and you yourselves thrust out. 29 And they shall come from the east, and from the west, and from the north, and from the south, and shall sit down in the kingdom of God,

30 f And, behold, there are last which shall be first, and there are first which shall be last.

31 The same day there came certain of the Pharisces, saying unto him. Get thee out, and depart hence: for Herod will kill thee.

32 And he said unto them, Go ye, and

Anno DOMINI 83. # Fr 90 0

d Matt. 19. 10. Mark 3. 2. ch. 6. 7. ch. 14. 5.

/ ch. 19. 9.

# Matt. 13.

31. Mark 4.30.

<sup>2</sup> See Matt. 13. 33. A Matt. 9.35, Mark 6, 6,

( Matt. 7, 19. \* See John 7.31. & 8.21. & 13.33. Rom. 9.31. l Ps. 32. 6. Is. 55. 6.

" Matt. 25. 10. a ch. 6. 46. o Matt.7, 23.

F ver. 25. Matt. 7. 23. & 25. 41. 9 Ps. 6. 8. Matt. 25. " Matt. 8. 12.

& 13. 42. & 24. 51. Matt. 8, 11.

\* Matt. 19. 30. & 20. 16. Mark 10. 31.

i Mark 16. Acts 9. 17.

| He heald  | eth the dropsy.  | St. LUK  | E, XIV.  | Parable of the grea  | supper.              |
|---|--|--|--|--|----------------------|
| DOMINI<br>88.   | tell that fox, Behold, I devils, and I do cures to da morrow, and the third day  | y and to   | men, nor thy<br>they also bid  | ren, neither thy kins-<br>rich neighbours; lest<br>thee again, and a re-   | DOMINI<br>38.        |
| u Heb. 2. 10.   | be perfected.  38 Nevertheless I must wall and to morrow, and the daing: for it cannot be that a perish out of Jerusalem.  | y follow-  | call the poor,<br>the blind:   | thou makest a feast,<br>the maimed, the lame,<br>shalt be blessed; for   | * Neh. 8, 10,<br>12, |
| " Matt. 23.<br>37.  | 34 *O Jerusalem, Jerusalen<br>killest the prophets, and ston<br>that are sent unto thee; he<br>would I have gathered thy chi   | est them<br>ow often   | they cannot a<br>thou shalt be<br>resurrection of  | recompense thee: for recompensed at the  |                      |
| 9 Lev. 26.<br>31, 32.<br>Ps. 69. 25.<br>Is. 1. 7.<br>Dan. 9. 27.          | gether, as a hen doth gather h<br>under her wings, and ye woul<br>85 Behold, your house is l<br>you desolate: and verily I s   | er brood<br>d not!<br>eft unto   | sat at meat v  | vith him heard these<br>d unto him, Blessed<br>all eat bread in the  | ∫ Rev. 19. 9.        |
| Mic. 3. 12. Ps. 118, 26, Matt. 21. 9, Markil. 10 ch. 19, 38, John 12, 13, | you, Ye shall not see me, time come when ye shall say, is he that cometh in the the Lord.  | ntil the Blessed   | 16 Then said<br>tain man mad<br>bade many:   | d he unto him, A cer-<br>e a great supper, and<br>t his servant at sup-  | # Prov. 9.           |
|   | CHAPTER XIV.   | 1  | per time to s  | ny to them that were   | 2, 5.                |
|   | 2 Ohrist healeth the droppy on the<br>7 teacheth humility: 12 to feast<br>15 mader the purchle of the gree<br>tems. 15 to feast<br>15 mader the purchle of the<br>tems the word of tool, shall be a<br>heaven. 25 Those who will be this<br>to bear their cross must make thei<br>aforehand, leat with shame they r<br>kim afterward, 34 and become alto<br>profitable, like salit that hat his to kis | the poor: it supper, it supper, who con- hut out of it disciples, r accounts evolt from gether un- | ready.  18 And they began to make unto him, I ha ground, and I it: I pray thee  19 And anoth               | for all things are now<br>all with one consent<br>excuse. The first said<br>ave bought a piece of<br>must needs go and see<br>have me excused.<br>er said, I have bought<br>ten, and I go to prove |                      |
|   | AND it came to pass, as he A to the house of one of the Pharisees to eat bread on the day, that they watched him.  2And, behold, there was a cert before him which had the dread of the A and Jesus answering spa  | he chief<br>sabbath<br>ain man<br>opsy.  | them: I pray t<br>20 And anothe<br>a wife, and the<br>21 So that ser<br>his lord these t<br>ter of the hou | thee have me excused,<br>er said, I have married<br>refore I cannot come,<br>vant came, and shewed<br>things. Then the mas-<br>se being angry said to<br>be out quickly into the                   |                      |
| <sup>a</sup> Matt. 12.  | the lawyers and Phariscos, sa<br>it lawful to heal on the sabba<br>4 And they held their pea-<br>he took him, and healed h<br>let him go;  | ying, "Is<br>th day?<br>e. And   | streets and la<br>bring in hithe<br>maimed, and the<br>22 And the se                                       | er the poor, and the<br>he halt, and the blind.<br>ervant said, Lord, it is<br>hast commanded, and   |                      |
| <sup>b</sup> Ex. 23. 5.<br>Deut. 22. 4.<br>ch. 13. 15.                    | 5 And answered them, saying<br>of you shall have an ass or ar<br>en into a pit, and will not stra<br>pull him out on the sabbath<br>6 And they could not ans   | ox fall-<br>lightway<br>day?   | yet there is roo<br>23 And the le<br>vant, Go out i<br>hedges, and co<br>that my house                     | om. ord said unto the ser- nto the highways and mpel them to come in, may be filled.   | / Mass Of            |
|   | again to these things.   | rable to   |  | unto you, That none  |                      |

7 ¶ And he put forth a parable to those which were bidden, when he marked how they chose out the chief rooms; saying unto them,

8 When thou art bidden of any man to a wedding, sit not down in the highest room; lest a more honourable man than thou be bidden of him :

9 And he that bade thee and him come and say to thee, Give this man place; and thou begin with shame

to take the lowest room.

Prov. 25.

10 But when thou art bidden, go and sit down in the lowest room; that when he that bade thee cometh, he may say unto thee, Friend, go up higher: then shalt thou have worship in the presence of them that sit at meat with thee.

Job 22, 29, Ps. 18, 27, Prov. 29, 23. Matt.23.12. ch. 18, 11. Jam. 4. 6. 1 Pet. 5, 5.

11 d For whosoever exalteth himself shall be abased; and he that humbleth himself shall be exalted.

12 Then said he also to him that bade him, When thou makest a dinner or a supper, call not thy friends, of those men which were bidden shall

taste of my supper.
25 ¶ And there went great multitudes with him: and he turned, and said unto them,

26 k If any man come to me, land hate not his father, and mother, and wife, and children, and brethren, and sisters, "yea, and his own life also, he cannot be my disciple.

27 And "whosoever doth not bear his cross, and come after me, cannot

be my disciple.

28 For which of you, intending to build a tower, sitteth not down first, and counteth the cost, whether he have *sufficient* to finish it?

29 Lest haply, after he hath laid the foundation, and is not able to finish it, all that behold it begin to

mock him, 80 Saying, This man began to build, and was not able to finish.

31 Or what king, going to make war against another king, sitteth not down

43. & 22. 8. Acts 13. 46.

\* Deut. 13.6. & 33. 9. Matt. 10.37. 7 Rom. 9. 13. \* Rev. 12.

" Matt. 16. 21. Mark 8. 34. ch. 9. 23. 2 Tim. 3. 12.

Prov. 24.

| Parable  | of the lost sheep, St. LU.  | KE, XV. and of the prod   | igal son.                          |
|--|---|---|------------------------------------|
| DOMINI<br>88,  | that cometh against him with twenty   | arose a mighty famine in that land;<br>and he began to be in want.  | DOMINI<br>88.                      |
|  | 32 Or else, while the other is yet<br>a great way off, he sendeth an am-<br>bassage, and desireth conditions of<br>peace.                         | 10 And he would fain have filled  |                                    |
| PMatt.5.13.  | 33 So likewise, whosever he be of you that forsaketh not all that he hath, he cannot be my disciple. 34 ¶ PSalt is good: but if the salt          | his belly with the husks that the<br>swine did eat: and no man gave<br>unto him.  17 And when he came to himself, he                                    |                                    |
| Mark 9.50.   | have lost his savour, wherewith shall<br>it be seasoned?<br>35 It is neither fit for the land, nor<br>yet for the dunghill; but men cast it       | said, How many hired servants of my<br>father's have bread enough and to<br>spare, and I perish with hunger!<br>18 I will arise and go to my father,    |                                    |
|  | out. He that hath ears to hear, let<br>him hear.<br>CHAPTER XV.   | and will say unto him, Father, I have<br>sinned against heaven, and before<br>thee,<br>19 And am no more worthy to be                                   |                                    |
| a Matt. 9.10.  | 1 The parable of the lost sheep: 8 of the piece of silver: 11 of the prodigal son.  THEN "drew near unto him all the publicans and sinners for to | called thy son: make me as one of<br>thy hired servants.  |                                    |
| L Anto VI C  | lear him. 2 And the Pharisees and scribes murmured, saying, This man re-  | 20 And he arose, and came to his<br>father. But when he was yet a great<br>way off, his father saw him, and had<br>compassion, and ran, and fell on his | Acts 2, 39.<br>Eph. 2, 13,<br>17.  |
| d Acts 11. 3.<br>Gal. 2. 12.                                   | ceiveth sinners, and eateth with them.  3 ¶ And he spake this parable unto  | neck, and kissed him.  21 And the son said unto him, Father, I have sinned against heaven,  | h Pa, 51, 4,                       |
| * Matt. 18.<br>12.   | them, saying,  4 What man of you, having an hundred sheep, if he lose one of them, doth not leave the ninety and nine                             | And in thy sight, and am no more<br>worthy to be called thy son.<br>22 But the father said to his ser-<br>vants, Bring forth the best robe, and         | a m, U1, T,                        |
|  | in the wilderness, and go after that which is lost, until he find it?  5 And when he hath found it, he  | put it on him; and put a ring on his hand, and shoes on his feet:  23 And bring hither the fatted calf,   |                                    |
|  | layeth it on his shoulders, rejoicing. 6 And when he cometh home, he calleth together his friends and neighbours saving unto them Rejoice with    | and kill it; and let us eat, and be merry: 24 'For this my son was dead, and is alive again; he was lost, and   | ver. 32.<br>Eph. 2. 1.<br>& 6. 14. |
| 1 Pet. 2.<br>10, 25.   | bours, saying unto them, Rejoice with<br>me; for I have found my sheep<br>dwhich was lost.<br>7 I say unto you, that likewise joy                 | is found. And they began to be merry.  25 Now his elder son was in the  | & 5. 14.<br>Rev. 3. 1.             |
| eh, 5, 32,   | shall be in heaven over one sinner<br>that repenteth, more than over<br>ninety and nine just persons, which<br>need no repentance.                | field: and as he came and drew nighto the house, he heard musick and dancing.  26 And he called one of the ser-   |                                    |
| 2 Drachma,<br>here<br>translated                               | 8 T Either what woman having ten pieces of silver, if she lose one piece, doth not light a candle, and sweep                                      | vants, and asked what these things<br>meant.<br>27 And he said unto him, Thy bro-   |                                    |
| a piece of<br>silver, is<br>the eighth<br>part of<br>an ounce, | the house, and seek diligently till she find it?  9 And when she hath found it, she   | ther is come; and thy father hath<br>killed the fatted calf, because he hath<br>received him safe and sound.  |                                    |
| which<br>cometh to<br>seven pence<br>halfpenny,                | calleth her friends and her neighbours together, saying, Rejoice with me; for I have found the piece which I had lost.                            | 28 And he was angry, and would<br>not go in: therefore came his father<br>out, and intreated him.<br>29 And he answering said to his fa-                |                                    |
| and is<br>equal to<br>the Roman<br>penny,<br>Mat. 18, 28,      | 10 Likewise, I say unto you, there is joy in the presence of the angels of God over one sinner that   | ther, Lo, these many years do I serve<br>thee, neither transgressed I at any<br>time thy commandment: and yet   |                                    |
|  | repenteth.  11 ¶ And he said, A certain man had two sons:  12 And the younger of them said  | thou never gavest me a kid, that I might make merry with my friends: 30 But as soon as this thy son was come, which hath devoured thy liv-              |                                    |
| Mark 12.   | to his father, Father, give me the portion of goods that falleth to me. And he divided unto them f his living.                                    | ing with harlots, thou hast killed<br>for him the fatted calf.<br>31 And he said unto him, Son, thou  |                                    |
|  | 13 And not many days after the younger son gathered all together, and took his journey into a far   | art ever with me, and all that I have is thine.  32 It was meet that we should make merry, and be glad: *for this thy                                   | ₽ ver. 24.                         |
| i  | country, and there wasted his sub-<br>stance with riotous living.   | brother was dead, and is alive again; and was lost, and is found.   |                                    |

Awan DOMINI 88.

The word Bu-fus in the original

contain.

contain-eth nine gallons three quarts: See Exek. 45. 10, 11,

8 The word

terpreted a measure in the original contain-

eth about

and a pottie. John 12. 36. Eph. 5. 8. 1 Thes. 5. 5.

Dan. 4. 27. Matt. 6. 19.

# 19. 21. cb. 11. 41. 1 Tim. 6. 17, 18, 19.

4 Or,

5 Or,

4 Matt. 6.

\* Matt. 23.

6 Matt. 25.

21, ch. 19, 17,

bushele

CHAPTER XVI.

1 The parable of the unjust steward. 14 Christ reproveth the hypocrisy of the covetous Pha-risees. 19 The rich glutton, and Lazarus the risees. beggar.

AND he said also unto his disciples, There was a certain rich man, which had a steward; and the same was accused unto him that he had wasted his goods.

2 And he called him, and said unto him, How is it that I hear this of thee? give an account of thy stewardship; for thou mayest

be no longer steward. 8 Then the steward said within himself, What shall I do? for my lord taketh away from me the stewardship: I cannot dig; to beg I am

ashamed.

4 I am resolved what to do, that, when I am put out of the stewardship, they may receive me into their houses.

5 So he called every one of his lord's debtors unto him, and said unto the first, How much owest thou unto my

lord? 6 And he said, An hundred 2 measures of oil. And he said unto him, Take thy bill, and sit down quickly,

and write fifty. 7 Then said he to another, And how much owest thou? And he said, An hundred 8 measures of wheat, he said unto him, Take thy bill, and write fourscore.

8 And the lord commended the unjust steward, because he had done wisely: for the children of this world are in their generation wiser than the children of light.

9 And I say unto you, Make to yourselves friends of the manimon of unrighteousness; that, when ye fail, they may receive you into everlasting habitations.

10 'He that is faithful in that which is least is faithful also in much: and he that is unjust in the least is unjust also in much,

11 If therefore ye have not been faithful in the unrighteous 5 mammon, who will commit to your trust the true riches?

12 And if ye have not been faithful in that which is another man's, who shall give you that which is your own?

13 T d No servant can serve two masters: for either he will hate the one, and love the other; or else he will hold to the one, and despise the other. Ye cannot serve God and mammon.

14 And the Pharisees also, 'who were covetous, heard all these things: and

they derided him.

15 And he said unto them, Ye are they which justify yourselves before men; but God knoweth your hearts: for Athat which is highly esteemed among men is abomination in the sight of God.

16 The law and the prophets were until John: since that time the kingdom of God is preached, and every man presseth into it. 17 kAnd it is easier for heaven and

earth to pass, than one tittle of the law to fail.

18 'Whosoever putteth away his wife, and marrieth another, committeth adultery: and whosoever marrieth her that is put away from her husband committeth adultery.

19 There was a certain rich man which was clothed in purple and fine linen, and fared sumptuously every

day: 20 And there was a certain beggar named Lazarus, which was laid at

his gate, full of sores,
21 And desiring to be fed with the
crumbs which fell from the rich
man's table: moreover the dogs came and licked his sores.

22 And it came to pass, that the beggar died, and was carried by the angels into Abraham's bosom: the rich man also died, and was buried; 23 And in hell he lift up his eyes, being in torments, and seeth Abraham afar off, and Lazarus in his bosom.

24 And he cried and said, Father Abraham, have mercy on me. and send Lazarus, that he may dip the tip of his finger in water, and "cool my tongue; for I "am tormented in this flame.

25 But Abraham said, Son, \*remember that thou in thy lifetime receivedst thy good things, and likewise Lazarus evil things; but now he is comforted, and thou art tormented.

26 And beside all this, between us and you there is a great gulf fixed: so that they which would pass from hence to you cannot; neither can they pass to us, that would come from thence.

27 Then he said. I pray thee therefore, father, that thou wouldest send him to my father's house:

28 For I have five brethren; that he may testify unto them, lest they also come into this place of torment

29 Abraham saith unto him, P They have Moses and the prophets; let them hear them.

30 And he said, Nay, father Abraham: but if one went unto them from the dead, they will repent,

31 And he said unto him, If they hear not Moses and the prophets, aneither will they be persuaded, though one rose from the dead.

CHAPTER XVII.

1 Christ teacheth to avoid occasions of offence.
3 One to forgive another. 8 The power of faith. 7 How we are bound to God, and not he to us. 11 He health ten leped, and not ke to us. 11 He health ten leped, and for kingdom of God, and the coming of the Son

THEN said he unto the disciples, L "It is impossible but that offences will come: but woe unto him, through whom they come!

Anno DOMINI

88. Matt. 4, 17, & 11, 12, 13, ch. 7, 29, 2 Ps. 102, 26,

27. Is. 40. 8. & 51. 6. Matt. 5, 18, 1 Pet. 1, 25, Matt. 5. 32, & 19. 9. Mark 10.

1 Cor. 7,

m Zech. 14. 12. " ls. 66. 24. Mark 9. 44.

Job 21. 13.

P Is. 8. 20. & 34. 16. John 5. 39, Acts 15. 21.

7 John 12. 10, 11,

\* Matt. 18. 6, 7. Mark 9, 42. 1 Cor. 11,

19.

f ch. 10. 29. # Ps. 7. 9. 1 1 Sam.

| Ten lep   | ers healed. St. LUK   | E, XVIII. Of Christ's second  | l coming                          |
|---|---|---|-----------------------------------|
| DOMINI<br>88.   | neck, and he cast into the sea, than  | dom of God is a within you.   | DOMIN<br>88.                      |
|   | that he should offend one of these little ones.                               | "The days will come, when ye shall desire to see one of the days of the   | ** Rom. 14                        |
| Matt. 18.<br>15, 21.                                  | 8 ¶ Take heed to yourselves: bif thy  | Son of man, and ve shall not see it   | 2 Or, a-<br>mong you<br>John 1, 2 |
| Lev. 19.17.<br>Pro. 17. 10.                           | brother trespass against thee, rebuke him; and if he repent, forgive him.     | 23 And they shall say to you, See here; or, see there; go not after   | " Son                             |
| Jam. 5, 19.   | 4 And if he trespass against thee   | here; or, see there: go not after them, nor follow them.  | Matt. 9.1<br>John 17.             |
|   | seven times in a day, and seven times<br>in a day turn again to thee, saying, | 24 P For as the lightning, that light-<br>eneth out of the one part under   | 12.<br>• Mat. 24.2                |
|   | I repent; thou shalt forgive him.   |   | Mark 13.<br>21.<br>ch. 21. 8.     |
|   | 5 And the apostles said unto the Lord, Increase our faith.                    | under heaven; so shall also the Son of man be in his day.   | P Matt. 24                        |
| Matt. 17.<br>20. & 21. 21.                            | 6 And the Lord said, If ye had  | of man be in his day.  25 <sup>q</sup> But first must he suffer many  | 27.<br>1 Mark 8.                  |
| Mark 9. 23.   | faith as a grain of mustard seed, ye might say unto this sycamine tree,       | things, and be rejected of this generation.   | # 9. 31.<br># 10. 33.             |
|   | Be thou plucked up by the root, and   | 26 'And as it was in the days of  | ch. 9, 22.                        |
|   | be thou planted in the sea; and it should obey you.                           | Noe, so shall it be also in the days of the Son of man.   | " Gen. 7.<br>Mat. 24. 8           |
|   | 7 But which of you, having a ser-   | 27 They did eat, they drank, they   |                                   |
|   | vant plowing or feeding cattle, will say unto him by and by, when he is       | married wives, they were given in<br>marriage, until the day that Noe   | 1                                 |
|   | come from the field, Go and sit down  | entered into the ark, and the nood  | l                                 |
|   | to meat? 8 And will not rather say unto him.                                  | came, and destroyed them all. 28 Likewise also as it was in the   | Gen. 19.                          |
| ch. 12. 37.   | 8 And will not rather say unto him,<br>Make ready wherewith I may sup,        | days of Lot; they did eat, they drank, they bought, they sold, they   |                                   |
| CA. 12. 31.   | and gird thyself, "and serve me, till<br>I have caten and drunken; and after- | planted, they builded;  | l                                 |
|   | ward thou shalt eat and drink?  | 29 But the same day that Lot  | f Gen. 19.<br>16, 24.             |
|   | 9 Doth he thank that servant be-<br>cause he did the things that were         | went out of Sodom it rained fire<br>and brimstone from heaven, and de-  | 10, 21.                           |
|   | commanded him? I trow not.  | stroyed them all.   |                                   |
|   | 10 So likewise ye, when ye shall have done all those things which             | 30 Even thus shall it be in the day when the Son of man "is revealed.   | 2 Thous.                          |
|   | are commanded you, say, We are  | 31 In that day, he "which shall be  | 1. 7.<br>Matt. 24                 |
| Job 22. 3.  | funprofitable servants: we have done that which was our duty to do.           | upon the housetop, and his stuff in<br>the house, let him not come down   | 17.<br>Mark 13.                   |
| Ps. 16. 2.<br>Mat. 25.30.                             | 11 ¶ And it came to pass, as he   | to take it away: and he that is in  | 15.                               |
| Rom. 3. 12,<br>& 11. 35,<br>1 Cor. 9.                 | went to Jerusalem, that he passed<br>through the midst of Samaria and         | the field, let him likewise not return back.  |                                   |
| 16, 17.<br>Philom. 11.                                | Galilee.  | 32 FRemember Lot's wife.  | F Gen. 19.2                       |
| ch. 9. 51,  | 12 And as he entered into a certain village, there met him ten men that       | 33 Whosoever shall seek to save his<br>life shall lose it; and whosoever shall  | *Mat. 10.3<br>& 16. 25.           |
| 52.<br>John 4. 4.                                     | were lepers, h which stood afar off:  | lose his life shall preserve it.  | Mark 8. 3<br>ch. 9. 24.           |
| Lev. 13.  | 13 And they lifted up their voices, and said, Jesus, Master, have mercy       | 34 al tell you, in that night there shall be two men in one bed; the  | John 12.2<br>a Matt. 24           |
|   | on us.  | one shall be taken, and the other   | 40, 41.<br>1 Thess. 4             |
| T.or 19 2   | 14 And when he saw them, he said unto them, 'Go shew yourselves unto          | shall be left.  85 Two women shall be grinding  | 17.                               |
| Lev. 13. 2.<br>\$ 14. 2.<br>Matt. 8. 4.<br>th. 5. 14. | the priests. And it came to pass, that,                                       | together; the one shall be taken.   |                                   |
| th 5, 14.   | as they went, they were cleansed.  15 And one of them, when he saw            | and the other left,<br>36 Two men shall be in the field;  | 9 ML/- 0041                       |
| 1   | that he was healed, turned back, and  | the one shall be taken, and the other   | 8 This 36th<br>verse is           |
|   | with a loud voice glorified God,  | left.   | wanting<br>in most of             |
| -   | 16 And fell down on his face at his feet, giving him thanks: and he was       | 37 And they answered and said unto him, b Where, Lord? And he said un-  | the Greek<br>copies.              |
|   | a Samaritan.  | to them, Wheresoever the body is,   | Mat. 24. 2                        |
|   | 17 And Jesus answering said, Were there not ten cleansed? but where           | thither will the eagles be gathered together.   |                                   |
| -   | are the nine? 18 There are not found that re-                                 | _   |                                   |
|   | turned to give glory to God, save   | CHAPTER XVIII.  3 Of the importunate widon. 9 Of the Pharisse and the publican. 15 Children brought to Ohrist. 18 A ruler that would follow Ohrist, but is hindered by his riches. 28 The receard of them that leave all for his and sele. 31 He foreshworth his death 35 and water the |                                   |
|   | this stranger.  | Christ. 18 A ruler that would follow Christ,  |                                   |
| Matt. 9.22.<br>Mark 5. 34.                            | 19 And he said unto him, Arise, go thy way: thy faith hath made thec          | of them that leave all for his sake. 31 He foresheweth his death, 35 and restoreth a  | eh. 11. 5.                        |
|   | whole.  | blind man to his sight.   | & 21. 36.<br>Rom. 12.             |
| 18. 42.   | 20 ¶ And when he was demanded of the Pharisees, when the kingdom              | AND he spake a parable unto them to this end, that men ought al-  | 12.<br>Eph. 6, 1                  |

of God should come, he answered them and said, The kingdom of God cometh not 2 with observation:
21 'Neither shall they say, Lo here! regarded man:

of the Pharisees, when the kingdom of God should come, he answered them and said, The kingdom of God cometh not 2 with observation:

2 Or, with outward show.

l ver. 23.

eh. 11. 5. & 21. 36. Rom. 12. 12. Eph. 6. 18. Col. 4. 2. 1 Thess. 5.

4 Gr. in a certain city.

| Of the is                         | mportunate widow. St. LUKI   | E, XVIII. Christ foretelleth h  | is death.   |
|-----------------------------------|--|---|---|
| Anne<br>DOMINI                    | 8 And there was a widow in that  | and thou shalt have treasure in hea-  | Anno<br>DOMINI  |
| 33,                               | city; and she came unto him, say-<br>ing, Avenge me of mine adversary.                                       | ven: and come, follow me. 28 And when he heard this, he   | 88.   |
|                                   | 4 And he would not for a while:<br>but afterward he said within him-<br>self, Though I fear not God, nor re- | was very sorrowful: for he was very   |   |
|                                   | self, Though I fear not God, nor re-   | rich.<br>24 And when Jesus saw that he was  |   |
| i ch. 11. 8.                      | gard man;<br>5 Yet because this widow trou-  | very sorrowful, he said, How hardly shall they that have riches enter into                                  | f Prov. 11.<br>28.                                    |
| · ca. 11. 0.                      | bleth me, I will avenge her, lest by   | the kingdom of God!   | Matt. 19.   |
|                                   | her continual coming she weary me. 6 And the Lord said, Hear what the  | 25 For it is easier for a camel to  | Mark 10.<br>23.                                       |
|                                   | unjust judge saith.  | go through a needle's eye, than for<br>a rich man to enter into the king-                                   |   |
| • Rev. 6. 10.                     | 7 And shall not God avenge his<br>own elect, which cry day and night   | dom of God.<br>26 And they that heard it said, Who  |   |
|                                   | unto him, though he bear long with   | then can be saved?  |   |
| ₫ Heb. 10.                        | them? 8 I tell you that he will avenge   | 27 And he said, The things which are impossible with men are possible                                       | <sup>*</sup> Jer. 32, 17.<br>Zech. 8, 6.<br>Matt. 19. |
| 37.<br>2 Pet. 3. 8,9.             | them speedily. Nevertheless when   | with God. 28 'Then Peter said, Lo, we have left all and followed thee                                       | 26.<br>ch. 1. 37.                                     |
|                                   | the Son of man cometh, shall he find faith on the earth?   | left all, and followed thee.  | Matt. 19.   |
|                                   | 9 And he spake this parable unto<br>certain which trusted in themselves                                      | 29 And he said unto them Verily I   | Deut. 33. 9.  |
| ch. 10. 29.                       | 2 that they were righteous, and de-  | say unto you, 'There is no man that hath left house, or parents, or brethren, or wife, or children, for the | · Dout. 33. 5.  |
| 2 Or,<br>as being<br>righteous,   | spised others: 10 Two men went up into the tem-  | thren, or wife, or children, for the<br>kingdom of God's sake,  |   |
| rightcoms,                        | ple to pray; the one a Pharisee, and   | 30 "Who shall not receive manifold  | " Job 42, 10.   |
| / Ps. 135, 2,                     | the other a publican.  11 The Pharisco stood and prayed  | more in this present time, and in the world to come life everlasting.                                       |   |
| # Is. 1. 15,<br>& 58, 2.          | thus with himself, God, I thank  | 31 ¶ *Then he took unto him the   | * Matt. 16.<br>21. & 17. 22.<br>& 20. 17.             |
| Rev. 3. 17.                       | thee, that I am not as other men are, extortioners, unjust, adulterers,                                      | twelve, and said unto them, Behold,<br>we go up to Jerusalem, and all things                                | & 20. 17.<br>Mark 10.                                 |
|                                   | or even as this publican.  | that are written by the prophets concerning the Son of man shall be   | 32.<br>7 Pa. 22.                                      |
|                                   | 12 I fast twice in the week, I give tithes of all that I possess.  | accomplished.   | Is. 53.   |
|                                   | 13 And the publican, standing afar off, would not lift up so much as his                                     | 32 For 'he shall be delivered unto  | Matt. 27.2.   |
|                                   | eyes unto heaven, but smote upon his   | the Gentiles, and shall be mocked,<br>and spitefully entreated, and spitted                                 | ch. 23. 1.<br>John 18.28.<br>Acts 3. 13.              |
|                                   | breast, saying, God be merciful to me<br>a sinner.   | on:<br>33 And they shall scourge him, and   |   |
|                                   | 14 I tell you, this man went down  | put him to death: and the third day   |   |
| A Job 22, 29,                     | to his house justified rather than the other: *for every one that exalteth                                   | he shall rise again.  34 "And they understood none of   | "Mark 9.32.   |
| Matt. 23.                         | himself shall be abased; and he that   | these things: and this saying was   | ch. 2. 50.<br>& 9. 45.                                |
| ch. 14. 11.<br>Jam. 4. 6.         | humbleth himself shall be exalted.  15 And they brought unto him also  | hid from them, neither knew they the things which were spoken.  | John 10. 6.   |
| 1 Pet. 5.5,6.  <br>  Matt. 19.    | infants, that he would touch them:   | 35 ¶ b And it came to pass, that as he  | <sup>5</sup> Matt. 20.<br>29.                         |
| 13.<br>Mark 10.                   | but when his disciples saw it, they rebuked them.  | was come nigh unto Jericho, a certain<br>blind man sat by the way side begging:                             | Mark 10.  |
| 13.                               | 16 But Jesus called them unto him,   | 36 And hearing the multitude pass   |   |
|                                   | and said, Suffer little children to come unto me, and forbid them not: for                                   | by, he asked what it meant.  37 And they told him, that Jesus of  |   |
| 1 Cor. 14.<br>20.<br>1 Pet. 2, 2. | *of such is the kingdom of God.  17 Verily I say unto you. Whose-  | Nazareth passeth by.<br>38 And he cried, saying, Jesus, thou  |   |
| l Mark 10.                        | 17 Verily I say unto you, Whoso-<br>ever shall not receive the kingdom                                       | son of David, have mercy on me.   |   |
| 15.                               | of God as a little child shall in no wise enter therein.   | 39 And they which went before re-<br>buked him, that he should hold his                                     |   |
| m Matt. 19.<br>16.                | 18 "And a certain ruler asked him,   | peace: but he cried so much the   |   |
| Mark 10.<br>17.                   | saying, Good Master, what shall I do to inherit eternal life?  | more, Thou son of David, have mercy on me.  |   |
|                                   | 19 And Jesus said unto him, Why callest thou me good? none is good,  | 40 And Jesus stood, and commanded him to be brought unto him: and   |   |
| Ì                                 | save one, that is, God.  | when he was come near, he asked   |   |
| * Ex. 20. 12,                     | 20 Thou knowest the command.   | him,<br>41 Saying, What wilt thou that I  |   |
| 16.<br>Deut. 5, 16,               | ments, "Do not commit adultery,<br>Do not kill, Do not steal, Do not   | snall do unto thee? And he said,  |   |
| -20.<br>Rom. 13. 9.               | bear false witness, 'Honour thy fa-<br>ther and thy mother.  | Lord, that I may receive my sight.<br>42 And Jesus said unto him, Re-                                       |   |
| Eph. 6. 2.<br>Col. 3. 20.         | 21 And he said, All these have I   | ceive thy sight: "thy faith hath saved  | eh. 17, 19.   |
| P Watt 6                          | kept from my youth up. 22 Now when Jesus heard these   | thee. 43 And immediately he received his  |   |
| 19, 20.<br>& 19. 21.<br>1 Tim. 6. | things, he said unto him, Yet lackest thou one thing: psell all that thou                                    | sight, and followed him, d glorifying   | d ch. 5, 26.<br>Acts 4, 21.                           |
| 1 Tim. 6.<br>19.                  | hast, and distribute unto the poor,  | God: and all the people, when they saw it, gave praise unto God.  | & 11. 18.   |

ARBO DOMINI 88.

\* Matt. 9. 11. ch. 5, 30.

<sup>5</sup> ch. 3. 14. <sup>e</sup> Ex. 22. 1. 1 Sam.12.3. 2 Sam.12.6.

Bom. 4. 11, 12, 16. Gal. 3, 7.

4 ch. 13. 16. f Matt. 18.

See Matt. 10. 6, & 15. 24.

# Acts 1. 6.

14. Mark 13.

2 Mina,

here trans-lated a pound.

ounces and an half: which ac-

cording to five shillings the ounce is three pounds two

pounds to shillings and six-

John 1. 11.

8 Gr. silver, and so yer. 23.

pouna, is twelve

CHAPTER XIX. 1 Of Zacokawa a publican. 11 The ten pieces of moury. 28 Christ ridelt duto Javacalem with triumph; 41 weepeth over it; 45 driveth the bayers and sell-rs out of the temple; 41 teaching daily in it. The rulers would have destroyed him, but for fear of the people.

AND Jesus entered and passed through Jericho.

2 And, bohold, there was a man named Zaccheus, which was the chief among the publicans, and he was rich.

8 And he sought to see Jesus who he was: and could not for the press. because he was little of stature

4 And he ran before, and climbed up into a sycomore tree to see him: for he was to pass that way.

5 And when Jesus came to the place,

he looked up, and saw him, and said unto him, Zacchæus, make haste, and come down; for to day I must abide at thy house.

6 And he made haste, and came down, and received him joyfully.

7 And when they saw it, they all murnured, saying, a That he was gone to be guest with a man that is a sinner.

8 And Zacchæus stood, and said unto the Lord; Behold, Lord, the half of my goods I give to the poor; and if I have taken any thing from any man by b false accusation, I restore him fourfold.

9 And Jesus said unto him, This day is salvation come to this house, forsomuch as the also is a son of

Abraham.

10 For the Son of man is come to seek and to save that which was lost. 11 And as they heard these things. he added and spake a parable, be-cause he was nigh to Jerusalem, and because they thought that the king-

dom of God should immediately

appear.

12 he said therefore, A certain nobleman went into a far country to receive for himself a kingdom, 4 Matt. 25. and to return.

13 And he called his ten servants, and delivered them ten 2 pounds, and

said unto them, Occupy till I come. 14 But his citizens hated him, and sent a message after him, saying. We will not have this man to reign

over us. 15 And it came to pass, that when he was returned, having received the kingdom, then he commanded these servants to be called unto him, to whom he had given the 3 money, that he might know how much every man

had gained by trading. 16 Then came the first, saying, Lord, thy pound hath gained ten pounds. 17 And he said unto him, Well, thou

good servant: because thou hast been faithful in a very little, have thou authority over ten cities.

18 And the second came, saying, Lord, thy pound hath gained five pounds.

19 And he said likewise to him. Be thou also over five cities.

20 And another came, saying, Lord,

behold, here is thy pound, which I have kept laid up in a napkin:
21 For I feared thee, because thou art an austere man: thou takest up that thou layedst not down, and reapest that thou didst not sow.

22 And he saith unto him, "Out of thine own mouth will I judge thee. thou wicked servant. "Thou knewest that I was an austere man, taking up that I laid not down, and reaping that I did not sow:
23 Wherefore then gavest not thou

my money into the bank, that at my coming I might have required mine

own with usury?

24 And he said unto them that stood by, Take from him the pound, and give it to him that hath ten pounds. 25 (And they said unto him. Lord.

he hath ten pounds.)

26 For I say unto you, That unto every one which hath shall be given; and from him that hath not, even that he hath shall be taken away from him.

27 But those mine enemies, which would not that I should reign over them, bring hither, and slav them before me.

28 ¶ And when he had thus spoken. Phe went before, ascending up to Jerusalem.

29 And it came to pass, when he was come nigh to Bethphage and Bethany, at the mount called the mount of Olives, he sent two of his

30 Saying, Go ye into the village over against you; in the which at your entering ye shall find a colt tied, whereon yet never man sat: loose him, and bring him hither.

31 And if any man ask you, Why do ye loose him? thus shall ye say unto him. Because the Lord hath need of

32 And they that were sent went their way, and found even as he had said unto them.

33 And as they were loosing the colt, the owners thereof said unto them, Why loose ye the colt?
34 And they said, The Lord hath

need of him. 35 And they brought him to Jesus: and they cast their garments upon the colt, and they set Jesus thereon.

36 And as he went, they spread their clothes in the way.

37 And when he was come nigh, even now at the descent of the mount of Olives, the whole multitude of the disciples began to rejoice and praise God with a loud voice for all the

with a fold voice for all the mighty works that they had seen;
38 Saying, 'Blessed be the King that cometh in the name of the Lord: "peace in heaven, and glory in the highest.

Anno DOMINI 33.

I West 25.

\* 2 Sam. 1. " 2 Sam. 1. 16. Job 15. 6. Matt. 12. 37. " Matt. 25.

12. & 25. 29. Mark 4. 25. ch. 8. 18.

P Mark 10.

9 Matt. 21. 1. Mark 11. 1.

\*2 Kin. 9. 13. Matt. 21. 7. Mark 11. 7. John 12. 14. Matt. 21. 8.

\* Pa. 118, 26, ch. 13, 35, Eph. 2. 14.

4 Matt. 25. 21. ch. 16. 10.

|  | nurgeth the temple. St. LUK   |   |                                   |
|--|---|---|-----------------------------------|
| DOMINI   | 89 And some of the Pharisees from among the multitude said unto him,  | 9 Then began he to speak to the<br>people this parable; A certain man<br>planted a vineyard, and let it forth<br>to husbandmen, and went into a far | Anno<br>DOMINI                    |
| 83.  | Master, rebuke thy disciples.   | planted a vineyard, and let it forth  | 88.                               |
|  | 40 And he answered and said unto  | to husbandmen, and went into a far  | d Matt. 21.                       |
| « Hab. 2.11.   | them, I tell you that, if these should<br>hold their peace, "the stones would   | country for a long time.  10 And at the scason he sent a ser-   | Mark 12. 1.                       |
| 17801 91 991   | immediately cry out.  | vant to the husbandmen, that they   |                                   |
|  | 41 ¶ And when he was come near,   | should give him of the fruit of the   |                                   |
| 5 John 11.35.  | he beheld the city, and wept over it,   | him, and sent him away empty.   |                                   |
|  | 42 Saving, If thou hadst known.   | 11 And again he sent another ser-   |                                   |
|  | even thou, at least in this thy day,<br>the things which belong unto thy<br>peace! but now they are hid from  | vant: and they beat him also, and   |                                   |
|  | nescal but now they are hid from  | entreated him shamefully, and sent him away empty.  |                                   |
|  | thine eyes.   | 12 And again he sent a third: and   |                                   |
|  | 48 For the days shall come upon   | they wounded him also, and cast him   |                                   |
| <sup>1</sup> 1s. 29. 3, 4.<br>Jer. 6, 3, 6.<br>ch. 21. 20. | thee, that thine enemies shall 'cast  | Out.  |                                   |
| ch. 21. 20.  | a trench about thee, and compass<br>thee round, and keep thee in on   | 13 Then said the lord of the vine-<br>yard, What shall I do? I will send  |                                   |
|  | every side,   | my beloved son: it may be they will   |                                   |
| 4 1 Kin. 9.<br>7. 8.                                       | every side,  44 And "shall lay thee even with   | reverence him when they see him.  |                                   |
| 7, 8,<br>Mic. 3, 12,<br>Matt. 24, 2,                       | the ground, and thy children within thee; and bthey shall not leave in  | him they reasoned among them-   |                                   |
| Mark 13, 2.  | thee one stone upon another; be-  | him, they reasoned among them-<br>selves, saying, This is the heir: come,   | }                                 |
| ch. 21. 6.<br>Dan. 9. 21.<br>ch. 1. 68,78.                 | cause thou knewest not the time of  | let us kill him, that the inheritance   | i                                 |
| ch. 1. 68,78.<br>1 Pet. 2. 12.                             | thy visitation.  45 dAnd he went into the temple,   | may be our's.  15 So they cast him out of the vine-   |                                   |
| d Matt. 21.  | and degan to east out them that sold  | yard, and killed him. What therefore  |                                   |
| 12.<br>Mark 11.  | therein, and them that bought;  | shall the lord of the vineyard do unto  |                                   |
| 11, 15,<br>John 2, 14,                                     | 46 Saying unto them, It is written,<br>My house is the house of prayer: but   | them? 16 He shall come and destroy these  |                                   |
| 15.<br>• £s. 56. 7.  | fye have made it a den of thieves.  | husbandmen, and shall give the vine-  |                                   |
| f Jer. 7. 11.  | 47 And he taught daily in the tem-  | vard to others. And when they   |                                   |
| Mark11.18.<br>John 7. 19.                                  | plc. But "the chief priests and the scribes and the chief of the people   | heard it, they said, God forbid.  17 And he beheld them, and said,  |                                   |
| & 8. 37.   | sought to destroy him,  | What is this then that is written,  | 1                                 |
| 2 Or,<br>hanged  | 48 And could not find what they   | 'The stone which the builders re-   | Ps. 118, 22,<br>Matt. 21,         |
| on him,<br>Acts 16. 14.                                    | might do: for all the people 2 were very attentive to hear him.   | jected, the same is become the head of the corner?  | 42.                               |
| AC16 10. 11.   | CHAPTER XX.   | 18 Whosoever shall fall upon that   |                                   |
|  | 1 Christ avoucheth his authority by a question  | stone shall be broken; but fon whom-  | / Dan. 2, 34,                     |
|  | of John's baptism. 9 The paralle of the vine-<br>uard. 19 Of viving tribute to Gasar. 27 He   | soever it shall fall, it will grind him   | Matt. 21.                         |
|  | 1 Ohrist avoucheth his authority by a question of John's bustism. It has prevaile of the vineyard. 19 Of giving tribute to Gaerr. 27 He convinceth the Saddwees that denied the resurvection. 41 How Christ is the son of David. 45 He scarneth his disciples to between the service. | to powder.  19 ¶ And the chief priests and the  | 11.                               |
|  | David. 45 He warneth his disciples to be-   | scribes the same hour sought to lay   |                                   |
| a Matt. 21.  |   | hands on him; and they feared the<br>people: for they perceived that he   |                                   |
| 23.  | AND at came to pass, that on one of those days, as he taught the  | had spoken this parable against   |                                   |
|  | people in the temple, and preached  | them.   |                                   |
|  | the gospel, the chief priests and the scribes came upon him with the  | 20 And they watched him, and sent forth spies, which should feign   | 9 Matt. 22.<br>15.                |
|  | elders,   | themselves just men, that they  |                                   |
|  | 2 And spake unto him, saying, Tell  | themselves just men, that they<br>might take hold of his words, that  |                                   |
| b Acts 4. 7.<br>& 7. 27.                                   | us, by what authority doest thou these things? or who is he that gave   | so they might deliver him unto the power and authority of the go-   |                                   |
|  | thee this authority?  | vernor.   |                                   |
|  | 3 And he answered and said unto   | 21 And they asked him, saying,  |                                   |
|  | them, I will also ask you one thing;  | Master, we know that thou sayest and teachest rightly, neither ac-  | 4 Matt. 22.                       |
|  | and answer me: 4 The baptism of John, was it from   | centest thou the person of any, but   | Mark12.14.                        |
|  | heaven, or of men?  | teachest the way of God ztruly:   | 2 Or. of                          |
|  | 5 And they reasoned with them-  | 22 is it lawful for us to give tribute  | a truth.                          |
|  | selves, saying, If we shall say, From heaven; he will say, Why then be-   | unto Cæsar, or no? 23 But he perceived their craftiness,  |                                   |
|  | neved ye him not?   | and said unto them, Why tempt ye  |                                   |
| 450 44 44 5  | 6 But and if we say, Of men; all the  | me?   |                                   |
| Matt. 14. 5.<br>& 21. 26.<br>ch. 7. 29.                    | people will stone us: for they be   | 24 Shew me a 8 penny. Whose   | <sup>3</sup> See Matt.<br>18, 28, |
| ch. 7. 29.   | persuaded that John was a prophet. 7 And they answered, that they   | image and superscription hath it?<br>They answered and said, Cæsar's.   |                                   |
|  | 7 And they answered, that they could not tell whence it was.  | 25 And he said unto them, Render  |                                   |
|  | 8 And Jesus said unto them, Nei-<br>ther tell I you by what authority   | therefore unto Cæsar the things which<br>be Cæsar's, and unto God the things  |                                   |
|  | I do these things,  | which be God's.   |                                   |
|  |   | DA9   |                                   |

| The Sac   | dducees confuted. St. LUK   | IE, XXI. The poor widow con  | mended.  |
|---|---|--|--|
| DOMINI<br>88.   | they marvelled at his answer, and   | 1 Charles and the Control of the   | DOMINI<br>83.  |
| ' Matt. 22.<br>23.<br>Markl2.18.                      | held their peace.  27 ¶ Then came to him certain of the Sadducees, which deny that  | them to be watchful.   |  |
| Acta 28.6,8.  | there is any resurrection; and they asked him.  | rich men casting their gifts into  | * Mark 12.   |
| . 1000. 20. 00  | 28 Saying, Master, 'Moses wrote unto us, If any man's brother die, having a wife, and he die without children, that his brother should take | 2 And he saw also a certain poor<br>widow casting in thither two 2 mites.<br>8 And he said, Of a truth I say unto                              | <sup>2</sup> See Mark<br>12. 42.                               |
|   | his wife, and raise up seed unto his brother.   | you, that this poor widow hath cast in more than they all:   | \$2 Cor. 8.12.   |
|   | 29 There were therefore seven bre-<br>thren: and the first took a wife, and<br>died without children.                                       | 4 For all these have of their abundance cast in unto the offerings of God: but she of her penury hath cast                                     |  |
|   | 80 And the second took her to wife, and he died childless. 81 And the third took her; and in  | in all the living that she had.  5 ¶ And as some spake of the temple, how it was adorned with  | * Matt. 24.1.<br>Mark 13.1.                                    |
|   | like manner the seven also: and they<br>left no children, and died.<br>32 Last of all the woman died also.                                  | goodly stones and gifts, he said,<br>6 As for these things which ye<br>behold, the days will come, in the<br>which there shall not be left one |  |
|   | 33 Therefore in the resurrection whose wife of them is she? for seven had her to wife.  | stone upon another, that shall not be thrown down.   | d ch. 19. 44.  |
|   | 84 And Jesus answering said unto<br>them, The children of this world<br>marry, and are given in marriage:                                   | 7 And they asked him, saying, Master, but when shall these things be? and what sign will there be when   |  |
|   | 35 But they which shall be accounted worthy to obtain that world, and the resurrection from the dead,                                       | these things shall come to pass? 8 And he said, Take heed that ye be not deceived: for many shall come   | Matt. 24.4.<br>Mark 13.5.                                      |
|   | neither marry nor are given in<br>marriage:<br>36 Neither can they die any more:  | in my name, saying, I am Christ; <sup>8</sup> and the time draweth near: go ye not therefore after them.                                       | Eph. 5. 6.<br>2Thess.2.3.<br>3 Or, and,<br>The time,           |
| ** 1 Cor. 15. 42, 49, 52. 1 John 3, 2. ** Rom. 8, 23. | for "they are equal unto the angels;<br>and are the children of God, "being<br>the children of the resurrection.                            | 9 But when ye shall hear of wars<br>and commotions, be not terrified:<br>for these things must first come to                                   | Matt. 3. 2.  |
| • Ex. 3. 6.   | 37 Now that the dead are raised, even Moses shewed at the bush, when he calleth the Lord the God  | pass; but the end is not by and by,<br>10 Then said he unto them, Nation<br>shall rise against nation, and king-                               | /Matt. 21.7.   |
|   | of Abraham, and the God of Isaac,<br>and the God of Jacob.<br>38 For he is not a God of the dead,   | dom against kingdom:   |  |
| F Rom. 6.10,<br>11.                                   | but of the living: for <sup>p</sup> all live unto him.  39 ¶ Then certain of the scribes  | in divers places, and famines, and<br>pestilences; and fearful sights and<br>great signs shall there be from<br>heaven.                        |  |
|   | answering said, Master, thou hast<br>well said.<br>40 And after that they durst not   | 12 But before all these, they shall lay their hands on you and persecute   | g Mark 13.9.  Rov. 2. 10.                                      |
| 9 Matt. 22.   | ask him any question at all.  41 And he said unto them, <sup>7</sup> How say they that Christ is David's son?                               | you, delivering you up to the synagogues, and *into prisons, 'being brought before kings and rulers *for my name's sake.                       | & Acts 4. 3.<br>& 5. 18.<br>& 12. 4.                           |
| Mark12.35,<br>Ps. 110. 1.<br>Acts 2. 34.              | 42 And David himself saith in the<br>book of Psalms, 'The Lord said<br>unto my Lord, Sit thou on my right                                   | 18 And 'it shall turn to you for a testimony.  | & 16. 24.<br>(Acts 25. 23.<br>& 1 Pet. 2. 13.<br>(Phil. 1. 28. |
|   | hand,<br>43 Till I make thine enemies thy<br>footstool.   | 14 "Settle it therefore in your hearts, not to meditate before what ye shall answer:   | 2Thess.1.5.<br>" Matt. 10.<br>19.<br>Mark 13.                  |
| -N-44 PO -  | 44 David therefore calleth him Lord, how is he then his son?  | 15 For I will give you a mouth<br>and wisdom, "which all your adver-<br>saries shall not be able to gainsay                                    | 11.<br>ch. 12. 11.<br>* Acts 6. 10.                            |
| Mark12.38.  | 45 T Then in the audience of all the people he said unto his disciples.   | nor resist.  16 And ye shall be betrayed both by parents, and brethren, and kins-  | <sup>o</sup> Mic. 7. 6.<br>Mark13.12.                          |
| * Matt. 23. 5.  | 46 Beware of the scribes, which desire to walk in long robes, and love greetings in the markets, and  | folks, and friends; and reome of you shall they cause to be put to death.  | P Acts 7. 59.<br>& 12. 2.                                      |
| " Matt. 23.   | and the chief rooms at feasts;  47 * Which devour widows' houses,   | 17 And Tye shall be hated of all men for my name's sake.  18 But there shall not an hair of  | 7 Matt. 10.<br>22.<br>7 Matt. 10.                              |
| 14.   | and for a shew make long prayers:<br>the same shall receive greater dam-<br>nation.   | your head perish. 19 In your patience possess ye your souls.   | 30.  |
|   | 84  |  |  |

| Signs be  | fore the last day. St. LUK   | E, XXII. Conspiracy agains  | t Christ.  |
|---|--|---|--|
| DOMINJ<br>38.   | 20 And when ye shall see Jerusalem compassed with armies, then know that the desolation thereof is   | 88 And all the people came early in the morning to him in the temple, for to hear him.  | DOMINI<br>88.  |
| Matt. 24.<br>15.<br>Markis.14.  | nigh. 21 Then let them which are in Judæa flee to the mountains; and let them which are in the midst of it depart out; and let not them that are in the countries enter thereinto. 22 For these be the days of ven- geance, that 'all things which are   | CHAPTER XXII.  1 The Jetes congire against Christ. 3 Sutan prepareth Judan to betry him. 7 The aposted prepareth Judan to betry him. 7 The aposted prepareth peasoner was returned to the traitor. 24 chortesh the rest of the apostes from ambition, 51 assureth Peter his apostles from ambition, 51 assureth Peter his path should not fail; 34 and yet he should day him thrice. 39 He prayeth in the mount, and streateth blood, 47 is betrayed with a kirs; 150 he healeth Malchus eur, 15 he is thrice devised of Peter, 63 shaws/elly abused, 66 and confesseth himself to be the Son of God. |  |
| / Dan. 9. 26,<br>27.<br>Zech. 11. 1.<br>w Matt. 24.<br>19.                                      | written may be fulfilled.  28 "But woe unto them that are with child, and to them that give  | and sweateth blood, 47 is betrayed with a<br>kins: 10 he healeth Malchus' eur, 54 he is<br>thrice deviad of Peter, 63 shamfully abused,<br>66 and confesseth himself to be the Son of God.  | • Matt. 28.2.  |
|   | suck, in those days! for there shall<br>be great distress in the land, and<br>wrath upon this people.<br>24 And they shall fall by the edge<br>of the sword, and shall be led away<br>captive into all nations: and Jeru-  | N OW athe feast of unleavened bread tree nigh, which is called the Passover.  2 And b the chief priests and scribes sought how they might kill him; for they feared the people.  3 ¶ Then entered Satan into Judas  | Mark 14.1.  5 Ps. 2. 2.  John 11.47. Acts 4. 27.       |
| * Dan. 9. 27.<br>& 12. 7.<br>Rom.11.25.<br>* Matt. 24.  | salem shall be trodden down of the<br>Gentiles, until the times of the Gen-<br>tiles be fulfilled.<br>25 ¶ VAnd there shall be signs in  | ber of the twelve.  4 And he went his way, and com-   | 6 Matt. 26.<br>14.<br>Mark14.10.<br>John 13. 2,<br>27. |
| 29.<br>Mark13.24.<br>2 Pet. 3.10,<br>12.  | the sun, and in the moon, and in the stars; and upon the earth distress of   | muned with the chief priests and captains, how he might betray him  | d Zech. 11.  |
| * Matt. 24.   | the waves roaring; 26 Men's hearts failing them for fear, and for looking after those things which are coming on the earth: *for the powers of heaven shall be shaken.   | nanted to give him money.  6 And he promised, and sought opportunity to betray him unto them  2 in the absence of the multitude.  | 1  |
| 29.   | 27 And then shall they see the Son   | 7 Then came the day of un-<br>leavened bread, when the passover<br>must be killed.  | tionult.  Matt. 26.  17.  Markl4.12.                   |
| 30.<br>Rev. 1. 7.<br>& 14. 14.  | of man coming in a cloud with<br>power and great glory.<br>28 And when these things begin to   | 8 And he sent Peter and John, say-<br>ing, Go and prepare us the passover,  |  |
| b Rom. 8.19,<br>23.   | come to pass, then look up, and lift<br>up your heads; for your redemp-<br>tion draweth nigh.  | that we may eat. 9 And they said unto him, Where wilt thou that we prepare?   |  |
| ° Matt. 24.<br>32.<br>32.<br>Mark13.28.   | 29 'And he spake to them a parable; Behold the fig tree, and all the trees; 30 When they now shoot forth, ye see and know of your own selves that summer is now nigh at hand. 31 So likewise ye, when ye see these things come to pass, know ye that the kingdom of God is nigh at hand. 32 Vertly I say unto you, This generation shall not pass away, till all be fulfilled. | 10 And he said unto them, Behold, when ye are entered into the city, there shall a man meet you, bearing a pitcher of water; follow him into the house where he entereth in.  11 And ye shall say unto the goodnam of the house, The Master saith unto thee, Where is the guestchamber, where I shall eat the passover with my disciples?  12 And he shall shew you a large upper room furnished: there make ready.   |  |
| d Matt. 24.   | 88 dHeaven and earth shall pass away: but my words shall not pass away.  | 13 And they went, and found as he had said unto them: and they made ready the passover.   | / Matt. 26.  |
| <sup>c</sup> Rom.13.18.<br>1 These,5.6.<br>1 Pet. 4. 7.   | 34 ¶ And take heed to yourselves, lest at any time your hearts be over-charged with surjeiting, and drunkenness, and cares of this life, and so that day come mon you may are  | 14 And when the hour was come, he sat down, and the twelve upostles with him. 15 And he said unto them. With desire I have desired to eat this pass-  | 20. Markl4.17.  3 Or. I have heartily desired.         |
| 5. 2.<br>2 Pet. 3. 10.<br>Rev. 3. 3.<br>& 16. 15.<br>9 Matt. 24.<br>42. & 25. 13.<br>Markl3.33. | that day come upon you unawares. 35 For Jas a snare shall it come on all them that dwell on the face of the whole earth. 36 f Watch ye therefore, and pray always, that ye may be accounted worthy to escape all these things  | over with you before I suffer:  16 For I say unto you, I will not any more cat thereof, until it be fulfilled in the kingdom of God.  17 And he took the cup, and gave  | s ch. 14. 15.<br>Acts 10. 41.<br>Rev. 19. 9.           |
| k ch. 18, 1,<br>i Ps. 1, 5,<br>Eph. 6, 13,<br>k John 8,1,2,<br>i ch. 22, 39,                    | that shall come to pass, and to<br>stand before the Son of man.<br>37 *And in the day time he was<br>teaching in the temple; and 'at night<br>he went out, and abode in the mount<br>that is called the mount of Olives.   | vide it among yourselves:  18 For <sup>h</sup> I say unto you, I will not drink of the fruit of the vine, until the kingdom of God shall come.  | Mark14.25.   |

| 1 6467 8 6                                  | tental foreina. S1. 11012  | 13, 21211. Chi sol a copolity sie visc   | yaracı.                                  |
|---|--|--|--|
| Anno<br>DOMINI<br>33.                       | them, saying, This is my body which<br>is given for you: *this do in remem-<br>brance of me. | as he was wont, to the mount of Olives;<br>and his disciples also followed him.<br>40 **And when he was at the place,              | Anno<br>DOMINI<br>83.                    |
| 1 Cor. 11.                                  | 90 Tibowice also the sun offer sun   | he said unto them, Pray that ye enter  | ** ver. 46.<br>Matt. 6. 13.<br>& 26. 41. |
| 1 Cor. 10.                                  | per, saying, 'This cup is the new testament in my blood, which is shed                       | not into temptation. 41 "And he was withdrawn from them about a stone's cast, and kneel-   | Mark 14.<br>38.                          |
| ™ Ps. 41. 9.<br>Matt. 26.                   | for you.<br>21 7 "But, behold, the hand of him   | ed down, and prayed.   | " Matt. 26.                              |
| 21, 23.<br>Mark 14.                         | that betrayeth me is with me on the table.   | 42 Saying, Father, if thou be 2 willing, remove this cup from me: never-   | Mark 14.<br>35.                          |
| 18.<br>John 13. 21.                         | 22"And truly the Son of man goeth,<br>as it was determined: but wee unto                     | theless onot my will, but thine, be done.  | 2 Gr.<br>willing to<br>remove.           |
| 26.<br>• Matt. 26.                          | that man by whom he is betrayed!   | 43 And there appeared pan angel unto   | John 5, 30, & 6, 38,                     |
| 24.<br>• Acts 2. 23.                        | 23 PAnd they began to enquire a-<br>mong themselves, which of them it                        | him from heaven, strengthening him.  44 <sup>q</sup> And being in an agony he pray-  | PMatt. 4.11.  7 John 12.                 |
| & 1. 28.<br>P Matt. 26.                     | was that should do this thing. 24 ¶ And there was also a strife                              | ed more earnestly: and his sweat was<br>as it were great drops of blood fall-  | 27.<br>Heb. 5. 7.                        |
| John 13. 22,<br>25.                         | among them, which of them should   | ing down to the ground.  |  |
| 9 Mark 9. 84.<br>ch. 9, 46.                 | be accounted the greatest.  25 'And he said unto them, The                                   | 45 And when he rose up from prayer,<br>and was come to his disciples, he found   |  |
| Matt. 20.                                   | kings of the Gentiles exercise lord-   | them sleeping for sorrow,<br>46 And said unto them, Why sleep  |  |
| Mark 10.<br>42.                             | ship over them; and they that excreise authority upon them are called benefactors.           | ye? rise and 'pray, lest ye enter into temptation.   | " ver. 40.                               |
| * Matt. 20.<br>26.                          | 26 But ye shall not be so: but he  | 47 And while he yet spake, be-<br>hold a multitude, and he that was  | Matt. 26.                                |
| 1 Pet. 5. 3.<br>ch. 9. 48.                  | that is greatest among you, let him be<br>as the younger; and he that is chief,              | called Judas, one of the twelve, went  | Mark 14.<br>43.<br>John 18. 3.           |
| * ch. 12. 37.                               | as he that doth serve. 27 "For whether is greater, he that                                   | before them, and drew near unto Jesus to kiss him.   | John 18. 3.                              |
| " Matt. 20.                                 | sitteth at meat, or he that serveth? is  | 48 But Jesus said unto him, Judas,<br>betrayest thou the Son of man with   |  |
| 28.<br>John 13. 13,                         | not he that sitteth at meat? but *I am among you as he that serveth.                         | a kiss?  |  |
| 14.<br>Phil. 2. 7.                          | 28 Ye are they which have continued with me in *ny temptations.                              | 49 When they which were about him saw what would follow, they  |  |
| F Heb. 4. 15.                               | 29 And I appoint unto you a king-  | said unto him, Lord, shall we smite  |  |
| 47.<br>ch. 12. 32.                          | dom, as my Father hath appointed unto me:  | with the sword? $50 \text{ ¶ And } t$ one of them smote the  | * Matt. 26.                              |
| 2 Cor. 1. 7.<br>2 Tim. 2.12.                | unto me;<br>30 That "ye may cat and drink at<br>my table in my kingdom, band sit             | servant of the high priest, and cut off his right car.   | 51.<br>Mark 14.                          |
| *Matt. 8. 11.<br>ch. 14. 15.<br>Rev. 19. 9. | on thrones judging the twelve tribes   | 51 And Jesus answered and said,  | John 18. 10.                             |
| b Ps. 49. 14.<br>Matt. 19.                  | of Israel.<br>31 ¶ And the Lord said, Simon, Simon,  | Suffer ye thus far. And he touched his ear, and healed him.  |  |
| 28.<br>1 Cor. 6, 2.                         | behold, Satan hath desired to have you, that he may sift you as wheat:                       | 52 "Then Jesus said unto the chief   | " Matt. 26.                              |
| Rev. 3, 21.                                 | 32 But I have prayed for thee, that thy faith fail not: and when                             | pricets, and captains of the temple,<br>and the elders, which were come to   | Mark 14.<br>48.                          |
| d Amos 9. 9.                                | that thy faith fail not: Jand when thou art converted, strengthen thy                        | him, Be ye come out, as against a<br>thief, with swords and staves?  |  |
| 11, 15.<br>f Ps. 51. 13.                    | brethren.  | 53 When I was daily with you in the  |  |
| John 21.15,<br>16, 17.                      | 33 And he said unto him, Lord, I am ready to go with thee, both into                         | 53 When I was daily with you in the temple, ye stretched forth no hands against me: *but this is your hour,                        | "John 12.27.                             |
| # Matt. 26.                                 | prison, and to death. 34 And he said, I tell thee, Peter,                                    | and the power of darkness.   | v Matt. 26.                              |
| 34.<br>Mark 14.                             | the cock shall not crow this day,  | and the power of darkness. 54 7 Then took they him, and led him, and brought him into the high priest's house. 'And Peter followed | 57.                                      |
| 30.<br>John 13. 38.                         | before that thou shalt thrice deny<br>that thou knowest me.                                  | aiar ou.   | Matt. 26.<br>58.<br>John 18, 15.         |
| h Matt. 10.9.<br>ch. 9. 3.                  | 85 *And he said unto them, When I sent you without purse, and scrip,                         | 55 "And when they had kindled a<br>fire in the midst of the hall, and were   | a Matt. 26.                              |
| £ 10. £.                                    | and shoes, lacked ye any thing? And  | set down together, Peter sat down  | Mark 14.                                 |
|   | they said, Nothing.<br>86 Then said he unto them, But now,                                   | among them. 56 But a certain maid beheld him as  | John 18, 17,<br>18.                      |
|   | he that hath a purse, let him take it.   | he sat by the fire, and earnestly look-  |  |
|   | and likewise his scrip: and he that hath no sword, let him sell his gar-                     | ed upon him, and said, This man was also with him.   | 1  |
|   | ment, and buy one.<br>87 For I say unto you, that this that                                  | 57 And he denied him, saying, Wo-<br>man, I know him not.  |  |
|   | is written must yet be accomplished  | 58 And after a little while another  | 6 Matt. 26.                              |
| Is. 53, 12.<br>Mark 15.                     | in me, 'And he was reckoned among<br>the transgressors: for the things con-                  | saw him, and said, Thou art also of<br>them. And Peter said, Man, I am not.  | Mark 14.                                 |
| Matt. 26.                                   | cerning me have an end. 38 And they said, Lord, behold, here                                 | 59 And about the space of one hour after another confidently affirmed,   | John 18, 25.<br>Matt. 26.                |
| Mark 14.<br>32.                             | are two swords. And he said unto   | saying, Of a truth this fellow also  | 73.<br>Mark 14.                          |
| John 18. 1.<br>i ch. 21. 37.                | them, It is enough. 39 ¶ *And he came out, and ! went,                                       | was with him: for he is a Galilæan. 60 And Peter said, Man, I know not   | 70.<br>John 18. 26.                      |
|   |  | ,  | ·  |

| Jesus ao  | cused before Pilate. St. LUKI  | C, XXIII. Barabbas is  | relea <b>se</b> d.                                 |
|---|--|--|--|
| DOMINI<br>88.   | what thou sayest. And immediately,<br>while he yet spake, the cock crew.<br>61 And the Lord turned, and looked   | sirous to see him of a long season,<br>because the had heard many things<br>of him; and he hoped to have seen  | DOMINI<br>38.                                      |
| # Matt. 26.<br>75.<br>Mark 14.  | ed the word of the Lord, how he had  | some miracle done by him. 9 Then he questioned with him in   | 'Matt. 14.1.<br>Mark 6, 14.                        |
| 72.<br>• Matt. 26.<br>34, 75.<br>John 13.38.  | said unto him, Before the cock crow,<br>thou shalt deny me thrice.<br>62 And Peter went out, and wept  | many words; but he answered him<br>nothing.<br>10 And the chief priests and scribes  |  |
| / Matt. 26.<br>67, 68.<br>Mark 14.  | bitterly. 63 ¶ And the men that held Jesus mocked him, and smote him.  | stood and vehemently accused him.  11 *And Herod with his men of war set him at nought, and mocked him,  | å Is. 53. 3.                                       |
| 65.   | 64 And when they had blindfolded<br>him, they struck him on the face,<br>and asked him, saying, Prophesy, who  | and arrayed him in a gorgeous robe,<br>and sent him again to Pilate.<br>12 ¶ And the same day ! Pilate and   | l Acta 4, 27,                                      |
|   | is it that smote thee? 65 And many other things blasphemously spake they against him.  | Herod were made friends together:<br>for before they were at enmity be-<br>tween themselves.   |  |
| PMatt. 27.1.<br>A Acts 4, 26,<br>See Acts   | 66 ¶ And as soon as it was day,<br>the elders of the people and the<br>chief priests and the scribes came  | 18 ¶ "And Pilate, when he had called together the chief priests and  | " Matt. 27.<br>23.<br>Mark 15.                     |
| 22. 5.  | council, saying,   | the rulers and the people,<br>14 Said unto them," Ye have brought<br>this man unto me, as one that per-  | 14.<br>John 18.<br>38. & 19. 4.<br>* ver. 1, 2.    |
| 63.<br>Mark 14.<br>61.  | 67 'Art thou the Christ? tell us.<br>And he said unto them, If I tell you,<br>ye will not believe:   | having examined him before you, have found no fault in this man  | ° ver. 4.  |
| * Matt. 26.   | 68 And if I also ask you, ye will not answer me, nor let me go. 69 Hereafter shall the Son of man  | touching those things whereof ye accuse him:  15 No, nor yet Herod: for I sent   |  |
| 64.<br>Mark 14.<br>62.<br>Heb. 1. 3.  | of God.  | you to him; and, lo, nothing worthy of death is done unto him.  16 PI will therefore chastise him,   | 7 Matt. 27.  |
| & 8. 1.<br>l Matt. 26.<br>64.<br>Mark 14.   | 70 Then said they all, Art thou then the Son of God? And he said unto them, 'Ye say that I am.   | and release hina.  17 q (For of necessity he must release one unto them at the feast.)   | 26.<br>John 19. 1.<br>7 Matt. 27.                  |
| 62.<br>** Matt. 26.<br>65.  | them, 'Ye say that I am. 71 "And they said, What need we any further witness? for we ourselves have heard of his own mouth.  | 18 And they cried out all at once, saying, Away with this man, and   | 15.<br>Mark 15. 6.<br>John 18.39.<br>* Acts 3. 14. |
| Mark 14.<br>63.   | CHAPTER XXIII.  1 Jesus is accused before Pilate, and sent to Heral. 8 Hayad marketh him. 12 Heral.  | release unto us Barabbas:<br>19 (Who for a certain sedition made<br>in the city, and for murder, was cast  |  |
|   | and Pilate are mude friends. 13 Barabbas<br>is desired of the people, and is loosed by<br>Pilate, and Jesus is given to be crucified.  | into prison.) 20 Pilate therefore, willing to release Jesus, spake again to them.  |  |
|   | 1 Jesus is a occused before Pilate, and sent to Herod. 8 Herod mocketh him. 12 Herod and Pilate are mude Friends. 18 Barabbas is desired of the people, and is loosed by Pilate, will Jesus its given to be crueifred. Pilate will Jesus its given to be crueifred. The destruction of content, that content him the destruction of content, the destruction of the destruction of the content of the destruction of the destruction of the destruction of the content of the destruction of the destruc | 21 But they cried, saying, Crucify him, crucify him.   |  |
| Matt. 27.2.<br>Mark 15. 1.<br>John 18.28,   | A arose, and led him unto Pilate.  | 22 And he said unto them the third<br>time, Why, what evil hath he done?<br>I have found no cause of death in<br>him: I will therefore chastise him, |  |
| <sup>b</sup> Acts 17. 7.<br><sup>c</sup> See Matt.<br>17. 27.<br><del>b</del> 22. 21.<br>Mark 12. | saying. We found this <i>fellow</i> berverting the nation, and forbidding to give tribute to Cæsar, saying that  | and let him go.  23 And they were instant with loud voices, requiring that he might be   |  |
| # 22. 21.<br>Mark 12.<br>17.<br>John 19.  | he himself is Christ a King. 3 'And Pilate asked him, saying, Art thou the King of the Jews? And he answered him and said,   | crucified. And the voices of them<br>and of the chief priests prevailed.<br>24 And Pilate 2 gave sentence that                                       | * Matt. 27.  |
| 12. • Matt. 27. 11. 1 Tim. 6.   | Thou sayest it.  | 25 And he released unto them him   | 26.<br>Mark 15.<br>15.<br>John 19.16.              |
| 13.<br>/1 Pet. 2,22.  | 4 Then said Pilate to the chief priests and to the people, I find no fault in this man.  | that for sedition and murder was<br>cast into prison, whom they had<br>desired; but he delivered Jesus to  | 2 Or,<br>assented,<br>Ex. 23. 2.                   |
|   | 5 And they were the more flerce,<br>saying, He stirreth up the people,<br>teaching throughout all Jewry, be-   | their will.  26 And as they led him away, they laid hold upon one Simon, a Cyre-   | * Matt. 27.<br>32.<br>Mark 15.                     |
|   | ginning from Galilee to this place. 6 When Pilate heard of Galilee, he asked whether the man were a Gali-  | nian, coming out of the country, and<br>on him they laid the cross, that he<br>might bear it after Jesus.  | 21.<br>See John<br>19. 17.                         |
| ø ch. 3. 1.   | lean. 7 And as soon as he knew that he belonged unto "Herod's jurisdiction, he sent him to Herod, who himself also was at Jerusalem at   | 2? ¶ And there followed him a great company of people, and of women, which also bewailed and lamented him.   |  |
|   | tnat time.   | said, Daughters of Jerusalem, weep   |  |
| A ch. 9, 9,   | 8 ¶ And when Herod saw Jesus, he was exceeding glad: for he was de-  | not for me, but weep for yourselves,   |  |

Anno DOMINI 33. w Matt. 94. 19. ch. 21. 23. El. 21. 23. Els. 2. 19. Hos. 10. 8. Rev. 6. 16. & 9. 6. Prov. 11. 31. Jer. 25. 29. Esok. 20. 47. & 21. 3, 4. 1 Pet. 4. 17. . set. 4.17. Is. 53. 12. Matt. 27. 38. • Matt. 27. 33. Mark 15. 22. John 19. 17, 18, 2 Or, The place of a skull. 5 Matt. 5.44. Acts 7.60. 1 Cor. 4.12. dats 3, 17. d Matt. 27. 95. Mark 15.

24. John 19.23.

Ps. 22. 17. Zech, 12.

/ Matt. 27.

39. Mark 15.

9 Matt. 27. 37. Mark 15.

26. John 19.19.

4 Matt. 27.

41. Mark 15, 32.

6 Matt. 27.

45. Mark 15.

2 Or, land,

& Matt. 27.

Mark 15,

/ Ps. 31. 5. 1 Pet. 2. 23.

" Matt. 27.

Mark 15.

John 19.30.

\* Matt. 27.

54. Mark 15. 39.

Ps. 38. 11. Matt. 27.

Mark 15.

800 John 19, 25.

29 " For, behold, the days are coming, in the which they shall say, Blessed are the barren, and the wombs that never bare, and the

paps which never gave suck. 30 "Then shall they begin to say to the mountains, Fall on us; and

to the hills Cover us.

31 For if they do these things in a green tree, what shall be done in the dry?
32 And there were also two other, malefactors, led with him to be put

to death.

33 And when they were come to the place, which is called <sup>2</sup>Calvary, there they crucified him, and the malefactors, one on the right hand, and the other on the left.

34 Then said Jesus, Father, for-give them; for they know not what they do. And they parted his rai-

ment, and cast lots,

35 And the people stood beholding. And the frulers also with them derided him, saying, He saved others: let him save himself, if he be Christ, the chosen of God.

36 And the soldiers also mocked him, coming to him, and offering him vinegar,

37 And saying, If thou be the king

of the Jews, save thyself.

of the Jews, save thysoir.

38 \* And a superscription also was written over him in letters of Greek, and Latin, and Hebrew, THIS IS THE KING OF THE JEWS.

30 ¶ \* And one of the malefactors

which were hanged railed on him, saving. If thou be Christ, save thyself and us.

40 But the other answering rebuked him, saying, Dost not thou fear God, secing thou art in the same con-

demnation?

41 And we indeed justly; for we receive the due reward of our deeds: but this man hath done nothing amiss. 42 And he said unto Jesus, Lord, remember me when thou comest into

thy kingdom.
43 And Jesus said unto him, Verily I say unto thee, To day shalt thou

be with me in paradisc. 44 And it was about the sixth hour.

and there was a darkness over all the 3 earth until the ninth hour. 45 And the sun was darkened, and

the veil of the temple was rent in the midst.

46 And when Jesus had cried with a loud voice, he said, Father, into thy hands I commend my spirit: "and having said thus, he gave up the ghost.

47" Now when the centurion saw what was done, he glorified God, saying, Certainly this was a righteous man.

48 And all the people that came to-gether to that sight, beholding the things which were done, smote their breasts, and returned.

49 And all his acquaintance, and the women that followed him from

Galilee, stood afar off, beholding these

things.
50 ¶ And, behold, there was a man named Joseph, a counsellor; and he

tous a good man, and a just:
51 (The same had not consented
to the counsel and deed of them;) he was of Arimathea, a city of the Jews: q who also himself waited for the kingdom of God.

52 This man went unto Pilate, and

begged the body of Jesus.
58 And he took it down, and wrap-

ped it in linen, and laid it in a scoulchre that was hewn in stone. wherein never man before was laid. 54 And that day was 'the prepara-

tion, and the sabbath drew on. 55 And the women also, which came with him from Galilee, followed after, and "beheld the sepulchre, and how

his body was laid.

56 And they returned, and "prepared spices and ointments; and rested the sabbath day according to the commandment.

CHAPTER XXIV.

1 Christ's resurvertion is declared by two angels to the roomen that come to the agnichres. 9 These report it to others. 13 Christ himself appeareth to the two disciples that went to Emmans: 36 aftercards he appeareth to the apostles, and reproreth their unbelief: 47 gireth them a charge: 49 prominents the Holy Girott. 31 and 80 avendeth into heavet.

OW "upon the first day of the week, very early in the morning, they came unto the sepulchre, bringing the spices which they had prepared, and certain others with them.

2 And they found the stone rolled away from the sepulchre.

3 And they entered in, and found not the body of the Lord Jesus. 4 And it came to pass, as they were much perplexed thereabout, behold, two men stood by them in shining

garments: 5 And as they were afraid, and bowed down their faces to the earth, they said unto them, Why seek ye

2 the living among the dead?
6 He is not here, but is risen: fre-

member how he spake unto you when he was yet in Galilee, 7 Saying, The Son of man must be delivered into the hands of sinful men, and be crucified, and the third day rise again.

8 And 9 they remembered his words. 9 h And returned from the sepulchre, and told all these things unto the

eleven, and to all the rest. 10 It was Mary Magdalene, and Joanna, and Mary the mother of James, and other women that were with them, which told these things unto the apostles,

11 \*And their words seemed to them as idle tales, and they believed them not.

12 Then arose Peter, and ran unto the sepulchre; and stooping down, he beheld the linen clothes laid by them-

DOMINI 88. P Matt. 27. Mark 15.

42. John 1**9.38.** t Mark 15. ch. 2. 25.38.

Matt. 27. 59. Mark 15.

Matt. 27. # ch. 8. 2.

\* Mark 15.

" Mark 16.1.

Fx. 20, 10,

"Matt. 28.1. Mark 16. 1. John 20. 1. b ch. 23, 56,

Matt. 28.2. Mark 16.4. d ver. 23. Mark 16. 5.

\* John 20. 12. Acts 1, 10,

2 Or, him that liveth. / Matt. 16. 21. & 17. 23. Mark 8. 31. & 9. 31. ch. 9. 22.

9 John 2, 22. Matt. 28.8. Mark 16.

ich 8 9.

1 ver. 2 Mark 16.

! John 20.

| Christ a   | ppeareth to his disciples St. LUK  | E, XXIV. after his resu   | rrection.   |
|--|--|---|---|
| DOMINI<br>33.  | selves, and departed, wondering in<br>himself at that which was come to<br>pass.   | 82 And they said one to another,<br>Did not our heart burn within us,<br>while he talked with us by the way,                              | DOMINI<br>83.   |
| ™ Mark 16.<br>12.  | 13 ¶ **And, behold, two of them went that same day to a village called Emmaus, which was from Jerusalem  | and while he opened to us the scrip-<br>tures? 33 And they rose up the same hour,   |   |
|  | about threescore furlongs.  14 And they talked together of all these things which had happened.  | and returned to Jerusalem, and found<br>the eleven gathered together, and<br>them that were with them,                                    |   |
| " ver. 36.<br>Matt. 18.  | 15 And it came to pass, that, while<br>they communed together and rea-<br>soned, "Jesus himself drew near, and   | and thath appeared to Simon.  35 And they told what things were   | ∫1 Cor. 18. 5.  |
| 20.<br>*John 20.14.<br>\$ 21. 4.   | went with them.  16 But 'their eyes were holden that they should not know him.   | done in the way, and how he was<br>known of them in breaking of bread.<br>36 ¶ And as they thus spake, Jesus                              | Mark 16.14.<br>John 20.19.  |
|  | 17 And he said unto them, What manner of communications are these that ye have one to another, as ye   | himself stood in the midst of them,<br>and saith unto them, Peace be unto<br>you  | 1 Cor. 15.5.  |
| *John 19.25.   | walk, and are sad?  18 And the one of them, *p whose name was Cleopas, answering said  | 37 But they were terrified and af-<br>frighted, and supposed that they had<br>seen ha spirit.   | A Mark 6. 49.   |
|  | unto him, Art thou only a stranger<br>in Jerusalem, and hast not known<br>the things which are come to pass  | 38 And he said unto them, Why are ye troubled? and why do thoughts arise in your hearts?  |   |
|  | there in these days?  19 And he said unto them, What things? And they said unto him, Con-  | 39 Behold my hands and my feet,<br>that it is I myself: 'handle me, and<br>see; for a spirit hath not flesh and                           | i John 20.<br>20, 27.   |
| 9 Matt. 21.<br>11.<br>ch. 7. 16.<br>John 3. 2.                             | things? And they said unto him, Con-<br>cerning Jesus of Nazareth, 'which<br>was a prophet 'mighty in deed and<br>word before God and all the people:          | bones, as ye see me have. 40 And when he had thus spoken, he shewed them his hands and his  |   |
| & 4. 19.<br>& 6. 14.<br>Acts 2. 22.  | 20 And how the chief priests and<br>our rulers delivered him to be con-<br>demned to death, and have crucified   | feet. 41 And while they yet believed not *for joy, and wondered, he said unto   | ≥ Gen. 45, 26.  |
| ch. 23. 1.<br>Acts 13. 27,<br>28.  | him.  21 But we trusted *that it had been he which should have redeemed Israel:  | them, 'Have ye here any meat? 42 And they gave him a piece of a broiled fish, and of an honeycomb.  | i John 21. 5.   |
| ch. 1, 68,<br>& 2, 38,<br>Acts 1, 6,<br>wer. 9, 10.                        | and beside all this, to day is the third<br>day since these things were done.<br>22 Yea, and "certain women also   | 43 "And he took it, and did cat before them. 44 And he said unto them, "These   | "Acts 10.41.  |
| Matt. 28. 8.<br>Mark16.10.<br>John 20.18.                                  | of our company made us astonished,<br>which were early at the sepulchre;   | are the words which I spake unto  | * ver. 6.<br>Matt. 16.<br>21. & 17. 22.<br>& 20. 18.<br>Mark 8. 31.<br>ch. 9. 22. |
| * ver. 12.<br>* ver. 46.<br>Acts 17. 3.<br>1 Pet. 1. 11.                   | 23 And when they found not his body, they came, saying, that they had also seen a vision of angels,  | you, while I was yet with you, that all things must be fulfilled, which were written in the law of Moses, and in the prophets, and in the | * 18. 31.<br>* Acta 16. 14.   |
| ver. 45. Gen. 3. 15. & 22. 18. & 26. 1. & 49. 10.                          | which said that he was alive.<br>24 And *certain of them which were<br>with us went to the sepulchre, and  | psalms, concerning me. 45 Then opened he their understanding, that they might understand  | P ver. 26.<br>Ps. 22.<br>1s. 50, 6.<br>& 53. 2, &c.<br>Acts 17. 3.                |
| Num, 21, 9,<br>Deu, 18, 15,  | found it even so as the women had said: but him they saw not.  25 Then he said unto them, O fools,   | the scriptures, 46 And said unto them, Thus it is written, and thus it behoved Christ   | Acta 13. 38,  |
| Ps. 16. 9,<br>10. & 22.<br>& 132. 11.<br>Is. 7. 14.                        | and slow of heart to believe all that<br>the prophets have spoken:<br>26 Ought not Christ to have suf-   | to suffer, and to rise from the dead<br>the third day:<br>47 And that repentance and remis-   | 1 John 2.12.<br>Gen. 12. 3.<br>Ps. 22. 27.<br>Is. 49. 6, 22.                      |
| & 9. 6.<br>& 40. 10, 11.<br>& 50. 6. & 53.<br>Jer. 23. 5.<br>& 33. 14, 15. | fered these things, and to enter into his glory?  27 And beginning at Moses and  | sion of sins should be preached in his<br>name ramong all nations, beginning<br>at Jerusalem.   | Jer. 31, 34,<br>Hos. 2, 23,<br>Mic. 4, 2,<br>Mal. 1, 11,                          |
| Ezek.34.23.<br>& 37, 25.<br>Dan. 9, 24.                                    | them in all the scriptures the things concerning himself.  | 48 And 'ye are witnesses of these things, 49 * 'And, behold, I send the promise   | John 15.27.<br>Acta 1.8,22.<br>& 2. 32.<br>& 3. 15.                               |
| Mic. 7. 20.<br>Mal. 3. 1.<br>& 4. 2.<br>See on<br>John 1. 45.              | 28 And they drew nigh unto the village, whither they went: and the made as though he would have gone   | of my Father upon you: but tarry ye in the city of Jerusalem, until ye be endued with power from on high.                                 | Joel 2. 28.   |
| * See Gen.<br>32. 26.<br>& 42. 7.<br>Mark 6. 48.                           | further,<br>29 But 4 they constrained him, say-<br>ing, Abide with us: for it is toward  | 50 ¶ And he led them out "as far as to Bethany, and he lifted up his hands, and blessed them.   | 16, 26.<br>& 15. 26.<br>& 16. 7.<br>Acts 1. 4.<br>& 2. 1, &c.                     |
| d Gen. 19. 3.<br>Acts 16. 15.<br>* Matt. 14.                               | evening, and the day is far spent.  And he went in to tarry with them.   | 51 *And it came to pass, while he<br>blessed them, he was parted from<br>them, and carried up into heaven.                                | *Acts 1. 12.<br>*2 Kin. 2.11.<br>Mark16.19.<br>John 20.17.                        |
| 19. 2 Or, ceased to be reen of them.                                       | 30 And it came to pass, as he sat at<br>meat with them, 'he took bread, and<br>blessed 't', and brake, and gave to them.<br>31 And their eyes were opened, and | 52 And they worshipped him, and returned to Jerusalem with great joy: 53 And were continually in the                                      | Acts 1. 9.<br>Eph. 4. 8.<br>Matt. 28.   |
| See<br>ch. 4. 30.  | they knew him; and he 2 vanished   | temple, praising and blessing God.  | 9, 17.<br>Acts 2, 46.   |

Amen.

Acta 2, 46, & 5, 42,

31 And thoir eyes were opened, and they knew him; and he 2 vanished out of their sight.

2 Or, ceased to be reen of them. See ch. 4. 30, John 8. 59.

## THE GOSPEL ACCORDING TO

# SAINT JOHN.

CHAPTER I.

1 The divinity, humanity, and office of Jeens Ohrist. 15 The testimony of John. 39 The calling of Andrew, Peter, &c.

In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God.

2 d The same was in the beginning with God.

Prov. 8. 22, 23, &c. Col. 1. 17. 1 John 1. 1. Rev. 1. 2. & 19, 13.

Prov. 8, 30. ch. 17. 5. 1 John 1. 2.

Phil. 2. 6. 1 John 5. 7.

Gen. 1. 1. ver. 10. Ps. 33. 6. Eph. 3. 9. Col. 1. 16. Heb. 1. 2. Rev. 4. 11.

ch. 5. 26. 1 John 5.11.

ch. 8, 12, & 9, 5, & 12, 35, 46,

å ch. 3, 19.

A. D. 26.

ver. 33. Mal. 3. 1. Matt. 3. 1. Luke 3. 2.

& Acts 19. 4.

ver. 4. Is. 19. 6. I John 2. 8.

wer. 3. Heb. 1. 2.

Luke19.14.

Acts 3. 26.

Is. 56. 5. Rom. 8. 15. Gal. 3. 26.

2 Pet. 1, 4, 1 John 3, 1,

Rom, 1. 3.

Gal. 4. 4. Heb. 2. 11, 14, 16, 17. I Is. 40. 5. Matt. 17. 2. ch. 2. 11. & 11. 40. 2 Pet. 1. 17.

\* Col. 1, 19.

ver. 32. ch. 3. 32. & 5. 33.

y ver. 27, 30. Matt. 3, 11. Mark 1, 7. Luke 3, 16. ch. 3, 31.

8 'All things were made by him; and without him was not any thing made that was made. 4 /In him was life; and the life

was the light of men. 5 And 4 the light shineth in darkness:

and the darkness comprehended it not. 6 T There was a man sent from God, whose name was John.

7 & The same came for a witness, to bear witness of the Light, that all men through him might believe. 8 He was not that Light, but was

sent to bear witness of that Light. 9 That was the true Light, which lighteth every man that cometh into the world.

10 He was in the world, and "the world was made by him, and the

world knew him not, 11 " He came unto his own, and his

own received him not, 12 But °as many as received him, to

them gave he 2 power to become the sons of God, even to them that believe on his name:

<sup>2</sup> Or, the right, or, privilege. 13 P Which were born, not of blood, nor of the will of the flesh, nor of

ch. 3. 5. Jam. 1. 18. 1 Pet. 1. 23. the will of man, but of God.

14 ¶ And the Word ¬ was made

flesh, and dwelt among us, (and we Matt. 1. 16, 20. Luke 1. 31, 35. & 2. 7. 1 Tim. 3.16.

beheld his glory, the glory as of the only begotten of the Father,) "full of grace and truth.

15 ¶ \*John bare witness of him, and cried, saying, This was he of whom I spake, "He that cometh after me is preferred before me: "for he was before me.

16 And of his "fulness have all we

received, and grace for grace.

17 For the law was given by Moses, but grace and truth came by Jesus Christ.

18 'No man hath seen God at any time; Ithe only begotten Son, which is in the bosom of the Father, he hath declared him.

19 ¶ And this is # the record of 

John, when the Jews sent priests and Levites from Jerusalem to ask him.

Who art thou? 20 And he confessed, and denied not; but confessed, I am not the

Christ. 21 And they asked him, What then? Art thou 'Elias? And he saith, I am not. Art thou \*2that prophet? And

he answered, No. 22 Then said they unto him. Who art thou? that we may give an answer to them that sent us. What sayest thou of thyself?

23 He said, I am the voice of one crying in the wilderness, Make straight the way of the Lord, as "said the prophet Esaias.

24 And they which were sent were of the Pharisees.

25 And they asked him, and said unto him, Why baptizest thou then, if thou be not that Christ, nor Elias. neither that prophet?

26 John answered them, saying, "I baptize with water: "but there standeth one among you, whom ye know not

27 PHe it is, who coming after me is preferred before me, whose shoe's latchet I am not worthy to unloose.

28 These things were done q in Bethabara beyond Jordan, where John was baptizing.

29 The next day John seeth Jesus coming unto him, and saith, Behold the Lamb of God, which staketh away the sin of the world.

30 'This is he of whom I said, After me cometh a man which is preferred before me: for he was before me.

31 And I knew him not: but that he should be made manifest to Israel. "therefore am I come baptizing with water.

32 \* And John bare record, saying, I saw the Spirit descending from heaven like a dove, and it abode upon him.

33 And I knew him not: but he that sent me to baptize with water, the same said unto me, Upon whom thou shalt see the Spirit descending, and remaining on him, the same is he which baptizeth with the Holy Ghost,

34 And I saw, and bare record that this is the Son of God,

35 ¶ Again the next day after John stood, and two of his disciples; 36 And looking upon Jesus as he

Anno DOMINI 30.

A Luke 3. 15, ch. 3, 28, Acts 13, 25,

Mal. 4. 5. Matt. 17. 10.

Pent. 18. 2 Or, a prophet?

> 1 Matt. 3. 3. Mark 1. 3. Luke 3. 4. ch. 3. 28. m la. 40. S.

" Matt 2 11 o Mal. 3. 1.

F vor. 15, 30, Acts 19, 4,

7 Judg. 7. 24. ch. 10. 40.

ver. 36. Ex. 12. 3. 1s. 53. 7. Acts 8. 32. 1 Pet. 1. 19. Rev. 5. 6, åc. Is. 53, 11. 1 Cor. 15. 3. Gal. 1. 4. Heb. 1. 3. & 2. 17. & 9. 28. 1 Pet. 2. 24. & 3. 18. 1 John 2. 2.

& 3. 5. & 4. 10. Rev. 1. 5. 30r,beareth. \* ver. 15, 27. Mal. 3. 1. Matt. 3. 6. Luke 1. 17, 76, 77. A 3. 3, 4.

\*Matt. 3. 16. Mark 1. 10. Luke 3. 22. ch. 5. 32. \*Matt. 3.11. Acts 1. 5. & 2. 4. & 10. 44. & 19. 6.

| Christ to  | urneth St. JOI  | IN, II. water in   | to wine.                                   |
|--|---|--|--|
| Anno<br>DOMINI   | walked, he saith, Behold the Lamb<br>of God!  | 2 And both Jesus was called, and<br>his disciples, to the marriage.                                  | Anne<br>DOMINI                             |
| 80.  | 87 And the two disciples heard him  | 8 And when they wanted wine, the   | 80.  |
| r ver. 29.   | speak, and they followed Jesus.<br>88 Then Jesus turned, and saw  | mother of Jesus saith unto him, They have no wine.   |  |
|  | them following, and saith unto them,<br>What seek ye? They said unto him,<br>Rabbi, (which is to say, being in-<br>terpreted, Master,) where <sup>2</sup> dwellest  | 4 Jesus saith unto her, Woman, what have I to do with thee?  | 6 ch. 19. 26.<br>6 Bo 2 Sam.               |
| 2 Or.  | Rabbi, (which is to say, being in-  | <sup>d</sup> mine hour is not yet come. 5 His mother saith unto the ser-                             | 16, 10.<br>& 19. 22,                       |
| 2 Or,<br>abidest.  | thou?   | vants, Whatsoever he saith unto you,   | d ch. 7. 6.                                |
|  | 89 He saith unto them, Come and see. They came and saw where he   | do it. 6 And there were set there six wa-  |  |
| 3 That was   | dwelt, and abode with him that day:<br>for it was sabout the tenth hour.  | terpots of stone, fafter the manner of the purifying of the Jews, contain-                           | * Mark 7. 3.                               |
| two hours<br>before  | 40 One of the two which heard John speak, and followed him, was "An-  | ing two or three firkins apiece. 7 Jesus saith unto them, Fill the                                   |  |
| night.<br>•Matt. 4, 18.  | drew, Simon Peter's brother.  | waterpots with water. And they   |  |
|  | 41 He first findeth his own brother<br>Simon, and saith unto him, We have   | filled them up to the brim.  8 And he saith unto them, Draw out                                      |  |
| 4 Or, the  | found the Messias, which is, being interpreted, 4 the Christ.   | now, and bear unto the governor of<br>the feast. And they bare it.                                   |  |
| Anointed.  | 42 And he brought him to Jesus.   | 9 When the ruler of the feast had  | ∫ ch. 4. 46.                               |
| 1.75-14.16   | And when Jesus beheld him, he said,<br>Thou art Simon the son of Jona:<br>bthou shalt be called Cephas, which   | tasted the water that was made wine, and knew not whence it was:                                     | , cu. v. vo.                               |
| <ul> <li>Matt. 16.</li> <li>18.</li> <li>Or, Peter.</li> </ul> | is by interpretation • A stone  | (but the servants which drew the   |  |
| or, Feer.  | 43 The day following Jesus would<br>go forth into Galilee, and findeth Phi-   | water knew;) the governor of the<br>feast called the bridegroom,<br>10 And saith unto him, Every man |  |
| 4-1-10-00  | lip, and saith unto him, Follow me.   | at the beginning doth set forth good   |  |
| eh. 12. 21.  | 44 Now Philip was of Bethsaida,<br>the city of Andrew and Peter.  | wine; and when men have well drunk, then that which is worse:  |  |
| d ch. 21. 2.   | 45 Philip findeth Nathanael, and saith unto him, We have found him,   | but thou hast kept the good wine until now.  |  |
| * Gen. 3. 15.  | of whom "Moses in the law, and the prophets, did write, Jesus " of Naza-  | Il This beginning of miracles did<br>Jesus in Cana of Galilee, and ma-                               | g ch. 1. 14.                               |
| Deut.18.18.<br>See on<br>Luke 24.27.                           | reth, the son of Joseph.  | nifested forth his glory; and his  |  |
| f la. 4. 2.  | 46 And Nathanael said unto him,<br>Can there any good thing come<br>out of Nazareth? Philip saith un-   | disciples believed on him.  12 T After this he went down to  |  |
| & 9. 6.<br>& 53. 2.<br>Mic. 5. 2.                              | out of Nazareth? Philip saith un-<br>to him, Come and sec.  | Capernaum, he, and his mother, and his brethren, and his disciples: and                              | A Matt. 12.                                |
| Mic. 5, 2,<br>Zech. 6, 12,<br>& 9, 9.                          | 47 Jesus saw Nathanael coming to<br>him, and saith of him, Behold 'an   | they continued there not many days.  13 ¶ And the Jews' passover was                                 | 46.  |
| See more<br>on Luke  | Israelite indeed, in whom is no   | at hand, and Jesus went up to Je-  | Ex. 12. 14.<br>Deut. 16, 1,                |
| 24. 27.<br>Matt. 2. 23.  | guile!<br>48 Nathanael saith unto him, Whence   | rusalem,<br>14 *And found in the temple those  | 16.<br>ch. 5. 1.                           |
| Luke 2. 4.<br>4 ch. 7. 41,<br>42, 52.                          | knowest thou me? Jesus answered<br>and said unto him, Before that   | that sold oxen and sheep and doves,<br>and the changers of money sitting:                            | & 6. 4.<br>& 11. 55.<br>} Matt. 21.        |
| Ps. 32. 2.   | Philip called thee, when thou wast under the fig tree, I saw thee.  | 15 And when he had made a scourge<br>of small cords, he drove them all out                           | 12.<br>Mark 11.                            |
| ch. 8. 39.<br>Rom. 2. 28.                                      | 49 Nathanael answered and saith   | of the temple, and the sheep, and the  | 15.<br>Luke 19,45.                         |
| 29. & 9. 6.<br>Matt. 14.                                       | unto him, Rabbi, *thou art the Son of God; thou art 'the King of  | oxen; and poured out the changers'<br>money, and overthrew the tables;                               |  |
| 33.<br>1 Matt. 21. 5.  | Israel. 50 Jesus answered and said unto   | 16 And said unto them that sold doves, Take these things hence; make                                 |  |
| & 27. 11, 42,<br>ch. 18, 37,<br>& 19, 3,                       | him, Because I said unto thee, I saw thee under the fig tree, be-   | not 'my Father's house an house of merchandise.  | ! Luke 2. 49.                              |
|  | lievest thou? thou shalt see greater  | 17 And his disciples remembered  | - T  |
| _  | things than these. 51 And he saith unto him, Verily,  | that it was written, "The zeal of<br>thine house hath eaten me up.                                   | = Ps. 69. 9.                               |
| <sup>m</sup> Gen. 28,<br>12.<br>Matt. 4. 11,                   | verily, I say unto you, "Hereafter ye shall see heaven open, and the  | 18 ¶ Then answered the Jews and said unto him. "What sign shewest                                    | " Matt. 12,                                |
| Luke 2, 9,<br>13, 4 22, 43,                                    | angels of God ascending and de-   | thou unto us, seeing that thou doest   | 38.<br>ch. 6, 30,                          |
| & 21. 4.<br>Acts 1. 10.  | scending upon the Son of man.  CHAPTER II.  | these things?  19 Jesus answered and said unto   |  |
|  | 1 Christ turnell water into wine, 12 depart-<br>eth into Capernaum, and to Jerusalem. 14  | them, "Destroy this temple, and in<br>three days I will raise it up.                                 | * Matt. 26,<br>61. & 27. 40.<br>Mark 14.   |
|  | where he purgeth the temple of buyers and<br>sellers. 19 He foretelleth his death and re-   | 20 Then said the Jews, Forty and six years was this temple in build-                                 | 58. & 15. 29.                              |
|  | 1 Christ turneth vater into seine, 12 departeth into Capernaum, and to Jerusalem, 14 where he purpose the temple of tupyers and sellers. 10 He forteldeth his death and resurrection. 25 Many believes because of his nevaries, but he would not trust himself with them. | ing, and witt thou rear it up in   |  |
| " See Josh,  | AND the third day there was a marriage in Cana of Galilee;  | three days? 21 But he spake pof the temple of  | P Col. 2. 9.<br>Heb. 8. 2.<br>So 1 Cor. 3. |
| 19. 28.  | and the mother of Jesus was there:  | his body.<br>22 When therefore he was risen from   | 16. ± 6. 19.                               |

| Necessity   | y of regeneration. St. JOI   | HN, III. The great love   | of God.   |
|---|--|---|---|
| DOMINI  | the dead, <sup>q</sup> his disciples remembered that he had said this unto them;   | should not perish, but "have eternal life.  | Anne<br>DOMINI  |
| 30.<br>! Luke 24. 8.  | and they believed the scripture, and<br>the word which Jesus had said.   | 16 ¶ °For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosever believeth in him    | 30.<br>* ver. 36.                                     |
|   | 28 ¶ Now when he was in Jerusalem at the passover, in the feast day, many  | that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have ever-                                       | ch. 6, 47.  |
|   | believed in his name, when they saw<br>the miracles which he did,  | lasting life.  17 PFor God sent not his Son into  | 1 John 4. 9.  |
|   | 24 But Jesus did not commit him-   | the world to condemn the world; but   | P Luke 9. 56.<br>ch. 5. 45.<br>4 8. 15.               |
| 1 Sam.16.7.<br>1 Chr. 28.9.   | self unto them, because he knew all men,   | that the world through him might be saved.  | & 8. 15.<br>& 12. 47.<br>1 John 4.14.                 |
| 1 Chr. 28. 9.<br>Matt. 9. 4.<br>Mark 2. 8.<br>ch. 6. 64.<br>& 16. 30. | 25 And needed not that any should testify of man: for "he knew what  | 18 ¶ q He that believeth on him is not condemned: but he that believ-                                   | t ch. 5. 21.<br>& 6. 40, 47.                          |
| ACLE 1. 27.   | was in man.  | eth not is condemned already, because   | # 20. 31.   |
| Rev. 2, 23.   | CHAPTER III.  1 Christ teacheth Nicodemus the necessity of regeneration. 14 Of faith in his death. 10  | he hath not believed in the name of<br>the only begotten Son of God.                                    |   |
|   | 1 Ohrist teachest Noodemus the necessity or regeneration. 14 Of faith in his death. 10 The great love of God towards the world. 18 Condemnation for unbelief. 23 The baptism, witness, and dostrine of John concerning Ohrist. | 19 And this is the condemnation, that light is come into the world,                                     | r ch. 1. 4, 9,  |
|   | 18 Condemnation for unbelief. 23 The baptism, witness, and doctrine of John con-   | and men loved darkness rather than  | 10, 11.<br>& 8. 12.                                   |
|   | reming Christ.  THERE was a man of the Phari-  | light, because their deeds were evil.  20 For 'every one that doeth evil                                | Job 24, 13,   |
|   | L sees, named Nicodemus, a ruler of the Jews:  | hateth the light, neither cometh to<br>the light, lest his deeds should be                              | 17.<br>Eph. 5, 13.                                    |
| eh. 7. 50.  | 2 The same came to Jesus by night, and said unto him, Rabbi,   | <sup>2</sup> reproved.  | 2 Or,<br>discovered.                                  |
| as 19. 39.  | might, and said unto him, Rabbi,<br>we know that thou art a teacher  | 21 But he that doeth truth cometh to the light, that his deeds may be                                   |   |
| èch. 9, 16,33,<br>Acts 2, 22,   | come from God: for bno man can do these miracles that thou doest,  | made manifest, that they are wrought in God.  |   |
| * Acts 10.38.   | except God be with him.  | 22 ¶ After these things came Jesus  |   |
| d ch. 1, 13,  | 8 Jesus answered and said unto him,<br>Verily, verily, I say unto thee, "Ex-   | and his disciples into the land of Judea; and there he tarried with                                     |   |
| Gal. 6. 15.<br>Tit. 3. 5.<br>Jam. 1. 18.                              | cept a man be born 2 again, he can-<br>not see the kingdom of God.   | them, and baptized. 28 And John also was baptizing  | t ch. 4. 2.   |
| 1 Pet. 1. 23.<br>1 John 3. 9.   | 4 Nicodemus saith unto him, How  | in Ænon near to "Salim, because   | "1 Sam. 9. 1.<br>"Mat. 3. 5.6.                        |
| 2 Or,<br>from above.  | can a man be born when he is old?<br>can he enter the second time into   | there was much water there: *and<br>they came, and were baptized.<br>24 For *John was not yet cast into |   |
|   | his mother's womb, and be born? 5 Jesus answered, Verily, verily, I say  | 24 For John was not yet cast into prison.   | *Matt.14.3.   |
| " Mark 16,  | unto thee, Except a man be born of water and of the Spirit, he cannot  | 25 Then there arose a question between <i>some</i> of John's disciples                                  |   |
| Acts 2, 38.   | enter into the kingdom of God.   | and the Jews about purifying.   |   |
|   | 6 That which is born of the flesh is flesh; and that which is born of  | 26 And they came unto John, and said unto him, Rabbi, he that was                                       |   |
|   | the Spirit is spirit. 7 Marvel not that I said unto thee,  | with thee beyond Jordan, to whom thou barest witness, behold, the same                                  | ch. 1. 7, 15,<br>27, 34.                              |
| 8 Or,<br>from above.  | Ye must be born <sup>8</sup> again.  | baptizeth, and all men come to him.   |   |
| Feeles. 11.   | and thou hearest the sound thereof,  | 27 John answered and said, "A man<br>can "receive nothing, except it be                                 | <sup>4</sup> 1 Cor. 4.7.<br>Heb. 5. 4.<br>Jam. 1. 17. |
| 1 Cor. 2. 11.   | but canst not tell whence it cometh, and whither it goeth: so is every one   | given him from heaven.<br>28 Ye yourselves bear me witness,   | 3 Or,<br>take unto                                    |
|   | that is born of the Spirit.  | that I said, bI am not the Christ, but that I am sent before him.                                       | himself.<br>bch.1.20,27.                              |
| eh. 6. 52,60.   | 9 Nicodemus answered and said<br>unto him, How can these things  | 29 dHe that hath the bride is the   | * Mal. 3. 1.<br>Mark 1. 2.                            |
|   | be?<br>10 Jesus answered and said unto   | bridegroom: but 'the friend of the<br>bridegroom, which standeth and hear-                              | Luke 1. 17.<br>d Mat. 22. 2.<br>2 Cor. 11. 2.         |
|   | him, Art thou a master of Israel,  | eth him, rejoiceth greatly because of<br>the bridegroom's voice: this my joy                            | 2 Cor. 11. 2.<br>Eph. 5, 25,<br>27.                   |
| Matt. 11.   | and knowest not these things?  11 Verily, verily, I say unto thee, We speak that we do know, and   | therefore is fulfilled.   | Rev. 21. 9.<br>Cant. 5. 1.                            |
| 27.<br>ch. 1. 18.<br>& 7. 16.   | We speak that we do know, and testify that we have seen; and 'ye   | 80 He must increase, but I must decrease.   | f ver. 13.  |
| # 8. 28.<br># 12. 49.   | receive not our witness.   | 81 /He that cometh from above s is above all: *he that is of the  | ch. 8, 23.<br># Matt. 28.                             |
| & 14, 24.   | 12 If I have told you earthly things, and ye believe not, how shall ye   | earth is earthly, and speaketh of<br>the earth: 'he that cometh from                                    | 18.<br>ch. 1. 15,27.                                  |
| Proy. 30.4.   | believe, if I tell you of heavenly things?   | the earth: the that cometh from heaven is above all.  | Rom. 9. 5.<br>& 1 Cor. 15.<br>47.                     |
| Prov. 30. 4.<br>ch. 6. 33,<br>38, 51, 62.                             | 13 And kno man hath ascended up  | 32 And * what he hath seen and  | i ch. 6, 33,  |
| # 16, 28.<br>Acts 2, 34.<br>1 Cor. 15.                                | to heaven, but he that came down<br>from heaven, even the Son of man   | heard, that he testifieth; and no man_receiveth his testimony.  | 1Cor.15.47.<br>Fph. 1. 21.<br>Phil. 2. 9.             |
| 47.<br>Eph. 4. 9,<br>10.  | which is in heaven.  14 ¶ And as Moses lifted up the   | 33 He that hath received his tes-<br>timony hath set to his seal that                                   | k ver. 11.<br>ch. 8. 26.<br>& 15. 15.                 |
| l Num. 21.9.  | serpent in the wilderness, even so must the Son of man be lifted up:   | God is true.  84 **For he whom God hath sent  | & 15. 15.<br>! Rom. 3. 4.<br>1 John 5.10.             |
| * ch. 8. 28.  | 15 That whosoever believeth in him   | speaketh the words of God: for God  | 1 John 5.10.  |

| Christ to                                   | alketh with St. JO   | HN, IV. a woman of k   | Samaria.                                      |
|---|--|--|---|
| DOMINI                                      | giveth not the Spirit "by measure unto him.  | 17 The woman answered and said,<br>I have no husband. Jesus said unto      | DOMINI  |
| 30.<br>eh. 1. 16.                           | 85 The Father loveth the Son, and hath given all things into his hand.   | her, Thou hast well said, I have no husband:                               | 80.   |
| °Mat, 11.27.<br>& 18. 18.<br>Luke 10.       | 86 He that believeth on the Son<br>hath everlasting life: and he that  | 18 For thou hast had five husbands;<br>and he whom thou now hast is not    |   |
| Luke 10.<br>22.<br>ch. 5. 20, 22.           | believeth not the Son shall not see  | thy husband: in that saidst thou   |   |
| # 13. 3.<br># 17. 2.                        | life; but the wrath of God abideth on him.   | truly.   |   |
| Heb. 2, 8,<br>Pyer. 15, 16,<br>Hab. 2, 4,   | CHAPTER IV.  | I perceive that thou art a pro-<br>phet.                                   | A Luke 7. 16,<br>& 24. 19.                    |
|   | 1 Christ talketh with a woman of Bamaria, and revealeth himself unto her. 27 His disciples   | 20 Our fathers worshipped in this  | ch. 6. 14.                                    |
| & 6. 47.<br>Rom. 1. 17.<br>1 John 5.10.     | marvel. 31 He declareth to them his zent to<br>God's glory. 39 Many Samaritans believe   | mountain; and ye say, that in *Je-<br>rusalem is the place where men ought | * Judg. 9. 7.<br>* Deut. 12.                  |
|   | 1 Christ talketh with a woman of Somaria, and revealeth himself unto her. 2T His disciples marvel. 31 He declareth to them his scal to God's glory. 39 Many Somaritans believe on him. 43 He departed into Gallec, and healeth the ruler's son that lay sick at Capernaum. | to worship.  | 5, 11.<br>1 Kin. 9.3.                         |
|   | TYTHEN therefore the Lord knew   | 21 Jesus saith unto her, Woman, believe me, the hour cometh, when          | 2 Chr. 7. 12.                                 |
| e ch. 3. 22,                                | VV how the Pharisees had heard<br>that Jesus made and "baptized more   | ye shall neither in this mountain,<br>nor yet at Jerusalem, worship the    | 1 Tim. 2. 8.                                  |
| 26.   | disciples than John,   | Father.  | = 2 Kin. 17.                                  |
|   | 2 (Though Jesus himself baptized not, but his disciples,)  | 22 Ye worship "ye know not what:<br>we know what we worship: for "sal-     | 29.<br>" Is. 2. 3.                            |
|   | 3 He left Judæa, and departed again into Galilee.  | vation is of the Jews. 23 But the hour cometh, and now                     | Luke 24.                                      |
|   | 4 And he must needs go through   | is, when the true worshippers shall  | Rom. 9. 4,5. Phil. 3. 3.                      |
|   | Samaria. 5 Then cometh he to a city of Sa-   | worship the Father in "spirit" and<br>in truth: for the Father seeketh     | P ch. 1. 17.                                  |
| 6 Gen. 33. 19.                              | maria, which is called Sychar, near<br>to the parcel of ground that Jacob  | such to worship him.  24 God is a Spirit: and they that                    | #2 Cor. 3.17.                                 |
| 6 Gen. 33. 19.<br>& 48. 22.<br>Josh. 24.32. | gave to his son Joseph.  | worship him must worship him in spirit and in truth.                       |   |
|   | 6 Now Jacob's well was there. Jesus therefore, being wearied with his  | 25 The woman saith unto him, I   |   |
|   | journey, sat thus on the well: and it was about the sixth hour.  | know that Messias cometh, which is called Christ: when he is come, 'he     | r ver. 29, 39.                                |
|   | 7 There cometh a woman of Sama-  | will tell us all things. 26 Jesus saith unto her, 'I that                  | * Matt. 26.                                   |
|   | ria to draw water: Jesus saith unto<br>her, Give me to drink.  | speak unto thee am he.   | 63, 64.<br>Mark 14.                           |
|   | 8 (For his disciples were gone away unto the city to buy meat.)  | 27 ¶ And upon this came his disciples, and marvelled that he talked        | 61, 62,<br>ch. 9, 37,                         |
|   | 9 Then saith the woman of Samaria<br>unto him, How is it that thou, being  | with the woman: yet no man said,<br>What seekest thou? or, Why talkest     |   |
| *2 Kin. 17.                                 | a Jew, askest drink of me, which am<br>a woman of Samaria? for the Jews  | thou with her?   |   |
| 24.<br>Luke 9. 52,                          | have no dealings with the Samari-  | 28 The woman then left her water-<br>pot, and went her way into the city,  |   |
| 53.<br>Acts 10. 28.                         | tans.<br>10 Jesus answered and said unto her,  | and saith to the men,<br>29 Come, see a man, which told                    | f ver. 25.                                    |
|   | If thou knewest the gift of God, and   | me all things that ever I did: is not                                      |   |
|   | who it is that saith to thee, Give me<br>to drink; thou wouldest have asked  | this the Christ? 30 Then they went out of the city,                        |   |
| d Is. 12. 3.                                | of him, and he would have given thee dliving water.  | and came unto him. 31 ¶ In the mean while his disciples                    |   |
| & 44. 3.<br>Jer. 2. 13.                     | 11 The woman saith unto him, Sir,  | prayed him, saying, Master, eat.   |   |
| Zech. 13. 1.<br>& 14. 8.                    | thou hast nothing to draw with, and<br>the well is deep: from whence then  | 32 But he said unto them, I have meat to eat that ye know not of.          |   |
|   | hast thou that living water? 12 Art thou greater than our father   | 33 Therefore said the disciples one<br>to another, Hath any man brought    |   |
|   | Jacob, which gave us the well, and drank thereof himself, and his chil-  | him ought to eat?  | " Job 23, 12.                                 |
|   | aren, and his cattle?  | 34 Jesus saith unto them, "My ment is to do the will of him that sent me,  | ch. 6. 38.                                    |
|   | 13 Jesus answered and said unto her,<br>Whosoever drinketh of this water shall   | and to finish his work.  35 Say not ye. There are yet four                 | å 19. 30.                                     |
| • ch. 6. 35.                                | thirst again: 14 But 'whosoever drinketh of the  | 35 Say not ye, There are yet four months, and then cometh harvest?         |   |
| 68.   | water that I shall give him shall  | behold. I say unto you, Lift up your eyes, and look on the fields; "for    | " Mat. 9. 37.<br>Luke 10. 2.                  |
| f ch. 7. 38.                                | never thirst; but the water that I shall give him I shall be in him a  | they are white already to harvest.  36 *And he that reapeth receiv-        | y Dan. 12, 3.                                 |
|   | well of water springing up into ever-<br>lasting life.   | eth wages, and gathereth fruit un-<br>to life eternal: that both he that   |   |
| 9 See<br>ch. 6, 34,                         | 15 The woman saith unto him, Sir,  | soweth and he that reapeth may   |   |
| ch. 6, 34.<br>& 17. 2, 3.<br>Rom. 6, 23.    | give me this water, that I thirst not, neither come hither to draw.  | rejoice together.<br>87 And herein is that saying true,                    |   |
| 1 John 5,20,                                | 16 Jesus saith unto her, Go, call thy husband, and come hither.  | One soweth, and another reapeth.   |   |
|   |  | 38 I sent you to reap that whereon ye                                      | <u>'                                     </u> |

| Many S  | lamaritans believe. St. JO   | HN, V. An impotent ma   | n healed.  |
|---|--|---|--|
| DOMINI<br>30.                                   | bestowed no labour: other men laboured, and ye are entered into their labours.   | 2 Now there is at Jerusalem by the sheep 2 market a pool, which is called in the Hebrew tongue Bethesda, hav-                                   | DOMINI<br>31.  |
| * ver. 29.                                      | 39 ¶ And many of the Samaritans of that city believed on him for the saying of the woman, which testified, He told me all that ever I did.   | ing five porches.  8 In these lay a great multitude of impotent folk, of blind, halt, withered, waiting for the moving of the                   | * Neh. 3. 1.<br>* 12. 39.<br>2 Or, gate.                         |
|   | 40 So when the Samaritans were come unto him, they besought him that he would tarry with them: and   | water. 4 For an angel went down at a certain season into the pool, and  |  |
|   | he abode there two days.  41 And many more believed because  | troubled the water: whosever then<br>first after the troubling of the water   |  |
|   | of his own word; 42 And said unto the woman, Now we believe, not because of thy saying:  | stepped in was made whole of what-<br>soever disease he had.  5 And a certain man was there,  |  |
| eh. 17. 8.<br>1 John 4.<br>14.                  | for "we have heard him ourselves, and know that this is indeed the Christ, the Saviour of the world.   | 5 And a certain man was there,<br>which had an infirmity thirty and<br>eight years.<br>6 When Josus saw him lie, and knew                       |  |
| 135.41.10                                       | 43 ¶ Now after two days he depart-<br>ed thence, and went into Galilee.  | that he had been now a long time in that case, he saith unto him, Wilt  |  |
| 5 Matt. 13.<br>57.<br>Mark 6. 4.<br>Luke 4. 24. | 44 For Jesus himself testified, that a prophet hath no honour in his own country.  | thou be made whole? 7 The impotent man answered him, Sir, I have no man, when the water   |  |
| eh. 2. 23.                                      | 45 Then when he was come into Galilee, the Galileans received him, having seen all the things that he  | is troubled, to put me into the pool;<br>but while I am coming, another<br>steppeth down before me.   |  |
| & 3. 2.<br>Deut. 16.<br>16.                     | did at Jerusalem at the feast: 4 for<br>they also went unto the feast.<br>46 So Jesus came again into Cana   | steppeth down before me. 8 Jesus saith unto him, Rise, take up thy bed, and walk. 9 And immediately the man was                                 | Matt. 9. 6.<br>Mark 2. 11.<br>Luke 5. 24.                        |
| ch. 2, 1, 11,<br>2 Or,<br>courtier,             | of Galilee, where he made the water<br>wine. And there was a certain 2no-<br>bleman, whose son was sick at Ca-   | made whole, and took up his bed, and walked: and don the same day was the sabbath.  | ₫ ch. 9. 14.   |
| or, ruler.                                      | pernaum.<br>47 When he heard that Jesus was  | 10 ¶ The Jews therefore said unto him that was cured It is the sabbath  |  |
|   | come out of Judgea into Galilee, he<br>went unto him, and besought him<br>that he would come down, and heal  | day: 'it is not lawful for thee to<br>carry thy bed.<br>11 He answered them, He that made   | Ex. 20. 10.<br>Neh. 13.19.<br>Jer. 17. 21,<br>&c.<br>Matt. 12.2, |
| /1 Cor. 1. 22.                                  | his son: for he was at the point of death.  48 Then said Jesus unto him, fEx-  | me whole, the same said unto me,<br>Take up thy bed, and walk.<br>12 Then asked they him, What man  | Matt. 12.2,<br>Mark 2.24,<br>& 3.4,<br>Luke 6, 2,<br>& 13, 14,   |
|   | cept ye see signs and wonders, ye<br>will not believe.<br>49 The nobleman salth unto him,  | is that which said unto thee, Take<br>up thy bed. and walk?   | & 13, 14.  |
|   | Sir, come down ere my child die. 50 Jesus saith unto him, Go thy way; thy son liveth. And the man believed   | 13 And he that was healed wist not<br>who it was: for Jesus had conveyed<br>himself away, <sup>2</sup> a multitude being in<br>that place.      | 8 Or.  |
|   | the word that Jesus had spoken unto<br>him, and he went his way.   | 14 Afterward Jesus findeth him in<br>the temple, and said unto him, Be-   | that was.  |
|   | 51 And as he was now going down, his servants met him, and told him, saying, Thy son liveth.   | hold, thou art made whole: /sin no more, lest a worse thing come unto thee.   | / Matt. 12,<br>45,<br>ch. 8, 11,                                 |
|   | 52 Then enquired he of them the<br>hour when he began to amend. And<br>they said unto him, Yesterday at the  | 15 The man departed, and told the Jews that it was Jesus, which had made him whole.   |  |
|   | seventh hour the fever left him.<br>53 So the father knew that it was at<br>the same hour, in the which Jesus said   | 16 And therefore did the Jews per-<br>secute Jesus, and sought to slay him,<br>because he had done these things on                              |  |
|   | unto him, Thy son liveth: and himself<br>believed, and his whole house.<br>54 This is again the second miracle   | the sabbath day. 17 ¶ But Jesus answered them, My Father worketh hitherto, and  | sch. 9. 4.   |
|   | that Jesus did, when he was come out of Judgea into Galilee.   | I work.  18 Therefore the Jews * sought the more to kill him, because he not  | & 14. 10.<br>A ch. 7. 19.  |
|   | CHAPTER V.  1 Jesus on the sabbath day cureth him that was diseased eight and thirty years. 10 The Jeros   | only had broken the sabbath, but<br>said also that God was his Father,<br>making himself equal with God.  | ích. 10. 30,   |
|   | diseased eight and thirty years. 10 The Jens<br>therefore cavil, and persecute thin for it. 17<br>He ammereth for himself, and reproveth them,<br>shewing by the testimony of his Pather, 32 of<br>John, 38 of his works, 38 and of the scrip- | 19 Then answered Jesus and said unto them. Verily, verily, I say un-  | 33.<br>Phil. 2. 6.   |
| A. D. 31.<br>Lev. 23. 2.                        | AFTER athis there was a feast of<br>the Jews; and Jesus went up  | to you, *The Son can do nothing<br>of himself, but what he seeth the<br>Father do: for what things soever<br>he doeth, these also doeth the Son | * ver. 30.<br>ch. 8. 28.<br>* 9. 4.<br>* 12. 49.<br>* 14. 10.    |
| Deut. 16. 1.<br>ch. 2. 13.                      | to Jerusalem.  | likewise.   | 1  |

20 For the Father loveth the Son.

Anno

DOMINI

and sheweth him all things that 31. greater works than these, that ye Matt. 3. 17. ch. 3. 35. 2 Pet. 1. 17. may marvel. 21 For as the Father raiseth up the dead, and quickeneth them; "even so the Son quickeneth whom he will. 22 For the Father judgeth no man, but "hath committed all judgment \*\* Luke 7. 14. & 8. 54. ch. 11. 25, 43. 43.

\* ver. 27.

Matt. 11.

27. & 28. 18.

ch. 3. 35.

& 17. 2.

Acts 17. 31.

1 Pet. 4. 5. unto the Son: 28 That all men should honour the Son, even as they honour the Father. "He that honoureth not the Son honoureth not the Father which hath º 1 John 2. sent him. 24 Verily, verily, I say unto you, PHe that heareth my word, and be-P ch. 3. 16, 18. & 6. 40, 47. & 8, 51. & 20. 31. lieveth on him that sent me, hath everlasting life, and shall not come into condemnation; q but is passed 1 John 3. from death unto life, 25 Verily, verily, I say unto you, The hour is coming, and now is, when the dead shall hear the voice ver. 28. Eph. 2. 1, 5. & 5. 14. Col. 2. 13. of the Son of God: and they that hear shall live. 26 For as the Father hath life in himself; so hath he given to the Son to have life in himself; 27 And 'hath given him authority ver. 22. Acts 10. 42. to execute judgment also, because he is the Son of man. Dan. 7. 13, 28 Marvel not at this: for the hour is coming, in the which all that are in the graves shall hear his voice, <sup>8</sup> Is. 26. 19. 1 Cor. 15. 52. 1 Thess. 4. 29 "And shall come forth; "they that have done good, unto the resurrection of life; and they that have done evil, unto the resurrection of 16. "Dan. 12. 2. damnation. Matt. 25. 32, 33, 46. 30 I can of mine own self do nothing: as I hear, I judge: and my judgment is just; because I seek not mine own will, but the will of the y ver. 19. \* Matt. 26. 39. ch. 4. 34. & 6. 38. Father which hath sent me. 31 a If I bear witness of myself, my e See ch. 8. 14. Rev. 3. 14. witness is not true.
32 ¶ b There is another that bear-6 Matt. 3. 17. eth witness of me; and I know that the witness which he witnesseth of & 17. 5. ch. 8. 18. 1 John 5. 6, 7. 9. me is true. 33 Ye sent unto John, and he bare ch. 1. 15, 19, 27, 32, witness unto the truth. 84 But I receive not testimony from man: but these things I say, that ye might be saved. d 2 Pet. 1. 35 He was a burning and da shining \*2 Pet. 1. 19. \* See Matt. 13. 20. & 21. 26. Mark 6. 20. light: and 'ye were willing for a season to rejoice in his light. 36 T But /I have greater witness than that of John: for the works f 1 John 5.9. which the Father hath given me to finish, the same works that I do, bear witness of me, that the Father ¢ ch. 3. 2. & 10. 25. & 15. 24. k Matt. 3. 17. & 17. 5. ch. 6. 27. & 8. 18. hath sent me. 87 And the Father himself, which hath sent me, hath borne witness of Deut. 4. 12. ch. 1. 18. 1 Tim. 1. me. Ye have neither heard his voice at any time, i nor seen his shape.

38 And ye have not his word a-biding in you: for whom he hath sent, him ye believe not.

John 4.

89 ¶ \* Search the scriptures; for in them ve think ve have eternal life : and they are they which testify of me.

40 \*\*And ye will not come to me, that ye might have life.

41 \*\*I receive not honour from men.

42 But I know you, that ye have not the love of God in you.

43 I am come in my Father's name. and ye receive me not: if another shall come in his own name, him ye will receive.

44 °How can ye believe, which receive honour one of another, and seek not "the honour that cometh from God only?

45 Do not think that I will accuse you to the Father: 9 there is one that accuseth you, even Moses, in whom ye trust.

46 For had ye believed Moses, ye would have believed me: 'for he wrote of me.

47 But if ye believe not his writings, how shall ye believe my words?

CHAPTER VI.

1 Ohrist feedelh five thousand men with five loaves and two fishes. 15 Thereupon the people would have made him king. 16 St withdrawing himself, he walked on the sea to his disciples; 30-eproved: the people flocking after him, and all the firstly heavers of his word; 23 declared himself to be the bread of tife to believers. 66 Many theeiples depart from him. 88 Peter confresels him. 70 Judae is a deal.

AFTER athese things Jesus went over the sea of Galilee, which is the sea of Tiberias.

2 And a great multitude followed him, because they saw his miracles which he did on them that were diseased.

3 And Jesus went up into a mountain, and there he sat with his disciples,

4 b And the passover, a feast of the Jews, was nigh.
5 ¶ c When Jesus then lifted up his eyes, and saw a great company come unto him, he saith unto Phi-lip. Whence shall we buy bread, that

these may cat?
6 And this he said to prove him: for he himself knew what he would do. 7 Philip answered him, d Two hun-

dred pennyworth of bread is not sufficient for them, that every one of them may take a little.

8 One of his disciples, Andrew, Simon Peter's brother, saith unto him, 9 There is a lad here, which hath five barley loaves, and two small fishes: but what are they among so many? 10 And Jesus said, Make the men sit

down. Now there was much grass in the place. So the men sat down, in number about five thousand.

11 And Jesus took the loaves; and when he had given thanks, he distributed to the disciples, and the disciples to them that were set down; and likewise of the fishes as much as they would.

12 When they were filled, he said unto his disciples, Gather up the fragments that remain, that nothing be lost.

DOMINI 81. l ver. 46. Is. 8, 20. \$ 34. 16. Luke 16. 29. Acts 17. 11. Deut. 18. 15, 18. Luke 24. 27. ch. 1. 45. \* ch. 1. 11. " ver. 34. 1 Thess. 2. o ch. 12, 43, Rom. 2. f Rom. 2. 12. FRom. 2. 12.
Gen. 3. 15.
& 12. 3.
& 18. 18.
& 22. 18.
& 49. 10.
Deut. 18.
15, 18.
ch. 1. 45. Acts 26, 22.

Anno

A. D. 32. \* Matt. 14. 15. Mark 6. 35. Luke 9. 10,

b Lev. 23. 5, 7. Deut. 16. 1. ch. 2. 13. & 5, 1. Matt. 14. 14. Mark 6, 35. Luke 9. 12.

<sup>d</sup> See Num. 11. 21, 22.

4 2 Kin. 1.

Anno DOMINI 82.

13 Therefore they gathered them together, and filled twelve baskets with the fragments of the five barley loaves, which remained over and above unto them that had eaten.

14 Then those men, when they had seen the miracle that Jesus did. said. This is of a truth that prophet that

Gen. 49. 10. Peut. 18. 15, 18. Matt. 11. 3. ch. 1. 21. à 4. 19, 25. à 7. 40.

should come into the world.

15 ¶ When Jesus therefore perceived that they would come and

# Matt. 14. 23. Mark 6. 47.

take him by force, to make him a king, he departed again into a mountain himself alone.

16 And when even was now come, his disciples went down unto the sea, 17 And entered into a ship, and went over the sea toward Capernaum. And it was now dark, and Jesus was not come to them.

18 And the sea arose by reason of a great wind that blew.

19 So when they had rowed about

they and twenty or thirty furions, they see Jesus walking on the ses, and drawing nigh unto the ship: and they were afraid.

20 But he saith unto them, It is I;

be not afraid.

21 Then they willingly received him into the ship: and immediately the ship was at the land whither they went.

22 The day following, when the people which stood on the other side of the sea saw that there was none other boat there, save that one whereinto his disciples were entered, and that Jesus went not with his disciples into the boat, but that his dis-

ciples were gone away alone; 23 (Howbeit there came other boats from Tiberias nigh unto the place where they did eat bread, after that the Lord had given thanks:)

24 When the people therefore saw that Jesus was not there, neither his disciples, they also took shipping, and came to Capernaum, seeking for Jesus.

25 And when they had found him on the other side of the sca, they said unto him, Rabbi, when camest

thou hither? 26 Jesus answered them and said. verily, verily, I say unto you, Ye seek me, not because ye saw the miracles, but because ye did eat of the loaves, and were filled.

27 2 Labour not for the meat which perisheth, but a for that meat which endureth unto everlasting life, which the Son of man shall give unto you:

for him hath God the Father scaled. 28 Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the

works of God?

29 Jesus answered and said unto them, \*This is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent. 30 They said therefore unto him, What sign shewest thou then, that we may see, and believe thee? what dost thou work?

81 "Our fathers did eat manna in the desert; as it is written, "He gave them bread from heaven to eat.

32 Then Jesus said unto them, rily, verily, I say unto you, Moses gave you not that bread from hea-ven; but my Father giveth you the true bread from heaven.

33 For the broad of God is he which cometh down from heaven, and giveth

life unto the world.

34 Then said they unto him, Lord, evermore give us this bread.
35 And Jesus said unto them, \*I am the bread of life: \*Ihe that con-

cth to me shall never hunger; and he that believeth on me shall never thirst.

36 But I said unto you, That ye also have seen me, and believe not.
37 All that the Father giveth me shall come to me; and thim that cometh to me I will in no wise cast out.

38 For I came down from heaven, "not to do mine own will, "but the will of him that sent me.

39 And this is the Father's will which hath sent me, "that of all which he hath given me I should lose nothing, but should raise it up again at the last day.

40 And this is the will of him that sent me, that every one which seeth the Son, and believeth on him, may have everlasting life: and I will raise him up at the last day.

41 The Jews then murmured at him, because he said, I am the bread which came down from heaven.

42 And they said, "Is not this Jesus, the son of Joseph, whose father and mother we know? how is it then that he saith, I came down from heaven?

43 Jesus therefore answered and said unto them, Murniur not among yourselves.

44 b No man can come to me, except the Father which hath sent me draw him: and I will raise him up at the last day.

45 °It is written in the prophets, And they shall be all taught of God. d Every man therefore that hath heard, and hath learned of the Fa-

ther, cometh unto me.

46 Not that any man hath seen
the Father, save he which is of God,

he hath seen the Father. 47 Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me hath ever-

lasting life. 48 A I am that bread of life.

49 'Your fathers did eat manna in the wilderness, and are dead. 50 & This is the bread which cometh

down from heaven, that a man may eat thereof, and not die. 51 I am the living bread which came

down from heaven: if any man eat of this bread, he shall live for ever: and "the bread that I will give is my ficsh, which I will give for the life of the world.

DOMINI

82. \*\* Ex. 16. 15. Num. 11. 7. Neh. 9. 15. 1 Cor. 10. 3. Ps. 78. 24,

6 See ch. 4, 15. P ver. 48, 58. ch. 4. 14.

" ver. 26, 64.

# war. 45. \* Matt. 21. 21. ch. 10, 28, 29. 2 Tim. 2.19. 1 John 2.

19. " Matt. 26. 39. ch. 5, 30. " ch. 4. 34. y ch. 10, 28, & 17, 12, & 18, 9,

ver. 27, 47, 54. ch. 3. 15,16. & 4. 14.

a Matt. 13. 55. Mark 6. 3. Luke 4. 22.

b ver. 65. Cant. 1. 4.

<sup>c</sup> Is. 54, 13. Jer. 31, 34. Mic. 4, 2. Heb. 8, 10. & 10, 16. d ver. 37. ch. 1. 18. £ 5. 37. / Matt. 11.

27. Luke 10. 1.uke 10. 22. ch. 1. 18. & 7. 29. & 8. 19. 9 ver. 40. ch. 3, 16. 18, 36.

1 ver. 33, 35. · ver. 31. 4 ver. 51. 58. l ch. 3, 13.

≈ Heb. 10. 5, 10.

<sup>2</sup> Or. Work not. A ver. 54. ch. 4. 14. ch. 4. 14. 'Matt. 3. 17. & 17. 5. Mark 1. 11. & 9. 7. Luke 3. 22. & 9. 35. ch. 1. 33. & 5. 37. & 8. 18. Acta 2. 22. 2 Pet. 1. 17.

4 1 John 3. ! Matt. 12. 38. & 16. 1. Mark 8. 11. 1 Cor. 1. 22.

| Peter's                                       | confession of Christ. St. JOE   | IN, VII. Jesus reproveth his   | kinsmen.                                    |
|---|---|--|---|
| Anno<br>DOMINI<br>82.                         | 52 The Jews therefore "strove among themselves, saying, "How can  | AFTER these things Jesus walked<br>in Galilee: for he would not walk   | DOMINI                                      |
| " ch. 7. 48.                                  | 58 Then Jesus said unto them, Verily,   | in Jewry, "because the Jews sought to kill him.  | 82.<br>ch. 5. 16,                           |
| # 9. 16.<br># 10. 19.                         | verily, I say unto you, Except bye cat<br>the flesh of the Son of man, and drink                                  | 2 Now the Jews' feast of taber-<br>nacles was at hand.   | 18.<br>Lev. 23. 34.                         |
| ch. 3. 9.<br>Matt. 26.<br>26, 28.<br>ver. 27, | his blood, ye have no life in you.  54 9 Whoso eateth my flesh, and drink- eth my blood, hath eternal life; and I | 3 'His brethren therefore said unto<br>him, Depart hence, and go into Ju-<br>dea, that thy disciples also may see  | *Mat. 12, 46.<br>Mark 3, 31.<br>Acts 1, 14. |
| 40, 63.<br>ch. 4, 14.                         | will raise him up at the last day. 55 For my flesh is meat indeed, and  | the works that thou doest.  4 For there is no man that doeth   |   |
| r 1 John 3.                                   | my blood is drink indeed. 56 He that eateth my flesh, and drinketh my blood, "dwelleth in me,                     | any thing in secret, and he himself<br>seeketh to be known openly. If thou<br>do these things, shew thyself to the |   |
| 24.<br>4. 15, 16.                             | and I in him.   | world.   | ≤Mark3,21.                                  |
|   | 67 As the living Father hath sent<br>me, and I live by the Father: so he  | 5 For d neither did his brethren believe in him.   |   |
| ver. 49, 50,                                  | that cateth me, even he shall live<br>by me.<br>58 This is that bread which came                                  | 6 Then Jesus said unto them, 'My time is not yet come: but your time is alway ready.                               | ver. 8, 30,<br>ch. 2, 4,<br>& 8, 20,        |
| 51.   | down from heaven: not as your fa-<br>thers did eat manna, and are dead:<br>he that eateth of this bread shall     | 7 The world cannot hate you; but<br>me it hateth, because I testify of it,<br>that the works thereof are evil.     | f ch. 15. 19.<br>g ch. 3. 19.               |
|   | live for over.  | 8 Go ye up unto this feast: I go not up yet unto this feast: *for my   | A ver. 6.                                   |
|   | 59 These things said he in the syna-<br>gogue, as he taught in Capernaum.   | time is not yet full come.   | ch. 8. 20.                                  |
| ver. 66.<br>Matt, 11, 6.                      | 60 Many therefore of his disciples,<br>when they had heard this, said, This                                       | 9 When he had said these words unto<br>them, he abode still in Galilee.  |   |
|   | is an hard saying; who can hear it?<br>61 When Jesus knew in himself  | 10 ¶ But when his brethren were gone up, then went he also up unto   |   |
|   | that his disciples murmured at it,<br>he said unto them, Doth this offend   | the feast, not openly, but as it were in secret.   |   |
| Mark 16.                                      | you? 62 "What and if ye shall see the   | 11 Then the Jews sought him at the feast, and said, Where is he?   | • ch. 11. 56.                               |
| 19.<br>ch. 3. 13.                             | Son of man ascend up where he was before?   | 12 And there was much murmur-<br>ing among the people concerning   | * ch. 9. 16.<br>& 10. 19.                   |
| Acts 1. 9.<br>Eph. 4. 8.<br>2 Cor. 3. 6.      | 63 "It is the spirit that quickeneth; the flesh profiteth nothing: the words                                      | him: for some said, He is a good man: others said, Nay; but he deceiveth the people.                               | l ver. 40.<br>Mat. 21. 46.<br>Luke 7. 16.   |
|   | that I speak unto you, they are spirit, and they are life.  | 13 Howbeit no man spake openly of  | ch. 6. 14.<br>m ch. 9. 22.                  |
| ver. 36.<br>ch. 2. 24.<br>25. & 13. 11.       | 64 But there are some of you that believe not. For Jesus knew   | him "for fear of the Jews,<br>14 ¶ Now about the midst of the  | & 12. 42.<br>& 19. 38.                      |
| 20. & 13. 11.                                 | from the beginning who they were<br>that believed not, and who should   | feast Jesus went up into the temple, and taught.   |   |
| ver. 44, 45.                                  | betray him. 65 And he said, Therefore a said I  | 15 "And the Jews marvelled, saying, How knoweth this man 2 letters,  | "Mat. 13.54.<br>Mark 6. 2.<br>Luke 4. 22.   |
|   | unto you, that no man can come<br>unto me, except it were given unto  | having never learned?<br>16 Jesus answered them, and said,   | Acts 2. 7.<br>2 Or,                         |
| ver. 60.                                      | him of my Father. 66 ¶ b From that time many of his   | <sup>o</sup> My doctrine is not mine, but his that sent me.  | learning.<br>och. 3. 11.<br>& 8. 28.        |
|   | disciples went back, and walked no<br>more with him.  | 17 If any man will do his will, he shall know of the doctrine, whether   | & 8, 28,<br>& 12, 49,<br>& 14, 10, 24,      |
| ,   | 67 Then said Jesus unto the twelve,   | it be of God, or whether I speak of myself.  | P ch. 8. 43,                                |
|   | Will ye also go away?<br>68 Then Simon Peter answered him,  | 18 <sup>q</sup> He that speaketh of himself  | 9 ch. 5. 41.                                |
| Acts 5. 20.                                   | Lord, to whom shall we go? thou hast the words of eternal life.   | seeketh his own glory: but he that<br>seeketh his glory that sent him, the   | 3 5. 45.                                    |
| Mat. 16.                                      | 69 dAnd we believe and are sure<br>that thou art that Christ, the Son   | same is true, and no unrighteous-<br>ness is in him.   |   |
| Mark 8. 29.<br>Luke 9. 20.                    | of the living God.  | 19 Did not Moses give you the law,   | FEx. 24. 3.                                 |

Luke 9. 20. ch. 1. 49. & 11. 27. Luke 6. 13. f ch. 13. 27.

70 Jesus answered them, 'Have not I chosen you twelve, and one of you is a devil?

71 He spake of Judas Iscariot the son of Simon: for he it was that should betray him, being one of the twelve.

## CHAPTER VII.

1 Jesus reproved the audition and holdness of his kinsmen: 10 goth up from Galilee to the feast of takervacles: 14 teacheth in the temple. 40 Divers opinions of him among the people. 55 The Pherisees are anyry that their officers took him not, and child with Nicodemus for laking his part.

and yet none of you keepeth the law? Why go ye about to kill me?
20 The people answered and said,
Thou hast a devil: who goth about

to kill thee?

21 Jesus answered and said unto them, I have done one work, and ye all marvel.

all marvel. 22 "Moses therefore gave unto you circumcision; (not because it is of Moses, "but of the fathers;) and yo on the sabbath day circumcise a man. 23 If a man on the sabbath day re-

rer. 8, 30. h. 2. 4. : 8. 20.

Ex. 24. 3. Deut. 33. 4. ch. 1, 17. Acts 7. 38. Mat. 12. 14. Mark 3. 6. ch. 5. 16, 18. & 10. 31, 39. & 11. 53. tch. 8. 48, 52.

" Lev. 12. 3.

#Gen. 17.10.

| Christ to                       | eacheth in the temple. St. JOH  | N, VIII. Divers opinions of  | f Christ.                |
|---------------------------------|---|--|--------------------------|
| Anno<br>DOMINI                  | ceive circumcision, that the law of Moses should not be broken; are ye  | But some said, Shall Christ come   | Anno<br>DOMIN            |
| 32.                             | angry at me, because I have made  | 42 "Hath not the scripture said,   | 32.                      |
| Or, with-                       | a man every whit whole on the sab-  | That Christ cometh of the seed of  | ver. 52,<br>ch. 1. 46.   |
| eg the                          | bath day?<br>24 "Judge not according to the ap-   | David, and out of the town of Beth-<br>lehem, "where David was?  | * Pa. 132. 1             |
| io of<br>Tosos.                 | pearance, but judge righteous judg-   | 43 So b there was a division among   | Jor. 23. 5<br>Mic. 5. 2. |
| h. 5. 8,<br>16.                 | ment.   | the people because of him.   | Matt. 2. 4<br>Luke 2. 4  |
| Deut. 1.<br>8, 17.              | 25 Then said some of them of Jeru-<br>salem, Is not this he, whom they seek                                   | 44 And some of them would have taken him; but no man laid hands  | *1 Sam. 1                |
| m 24 23.                        | to kill?  | on him.  | b ver. 12.               |
| . 8. 15.<br>m. 2. 1.            | 26 But, lo, he speaketh boldly, and   | 45 Then came the officers to the chief priests and Pharisees; and  | ch. 9. 16.               |
| er. 48.                         | they say nothing unto him. Do the rulers know indeed that this is the   | they said unto them, Why have ye   | 4 ver. 30.               |
|                                 | very Christ ?   | not brought him?   | l                        |
| lat. 13. 55.                    | 27 howbeit we know this man   | 46 The officers answered, d Never  | d Mat. 7. 2              |
| ark 6. 3.<br>uko 4. 22.         | whence he is: but when Christ com-  | man spake like this man. 47 Then answered them the Pha-  | l                        |
|                                 | 28 Then cried Jesus in the temple   | risees, Are ye also deceived?  | ŀ                        |
| . 8. 14.                        | eth, no man knoweth whence he is.<br>28 Then cried Jesus in the temple<br>as he taught, saying, "Ye both know | 48 Have any of the rulers or of  | ch. 12. 4                |
| h, 5, 43.                       | me, and ye know whence I am: and dI am not come of myself, but he   | the Pharisees believed on him? 49 But this people who knoweth not  | Acts 6, 7<br>1 ('or. 1,  |
| 8. 42.                          | that sent me 'is true, f whom ye  | the law are cursed.  | 20, 26.<br>& 2. 8.       |
| ı. 5, 32.<br>8, 26.             | know not.   | 50 Nicodemus saith unto them, (fhe   | f ch. 3. 2.              |
| om. 3, 4,<br>h. 1. 18,          | 29 But I know him: for I am from  | that came 2 to Jesus by night, being one of them,)   | 2 Gr.<br>to him.         |
| 8, 55,                          | him, and he hath sent me. 30 Then they sought to take   | 51 Doth our law judge any man,   | Deut.1.                  |
| att. 11.                        | him: but 'no man laid hands on  | before it hear him, and know what  | & 17. 8, 8               |
| . 10. 15.<br>er. 19.            | him, because his hour was not yet come.   | he doeth?  |                          |
| ark 11.                         | 31 And 4 many of the people be-   | 52 They answered and said unto<br>him, Art thou also of Galilee?   | }                        |
| ike 19.                         | lieved on him, and said, When<br>Christ cometh, will he do more   | Search, and look: for *out of Gali-  | A ver. 41.               |
| . 8. 37.                        | miracles than these which this man  | lee ariseth no prophet. 53 And every man went unto his   | Is. 9. 1,<br>Matt. 4.    |
| r. 44.<br>. 8. 20.              | hath done?  | own house,   | ch. 1. 46.               |
| at. 12.23.                      | 32 ¶ The Pharisees heard that the   | CHAPTER VIII.  | l                        |
| 8, 30.                          | people murmured such things con-<br>cerning him; and the Pharisees  | 1 Chairt delinerath the anomen taken in adul-  |                          |
| i                               | and the chief priests sent officers   | tery. 12 He preacheth himself the light of   |                          |
| - {                             | to take him.  | tery. 12 He preacheth himself the light of<br>the world, and justifieth his doctrine: 33<br>answereth the Jews that boasted of Abra- |                          |
| . 13. 33.                       | 33 Then said Jesus unto them, Yet a little while am I with you,   | ham, 50 and conveyeth himself from their cruelty.  |                          |
| 16. 16.                         | and then I go unto him that sent  |  | ļ                        |
|                                 | me.   | Olives.  |                          |
| los. 5, 6.<br>8, 21.<br>13, 33. | 34 Ye "shall seek me, and shall not find me: and where I am, thither ye                                       | 2 And early in the morning he came again into the temple, and all the  |                          |
| 13. 33.                         | cannot cone.  | people came unto him; and he sat   |                          |
| l                               | 35 Then said the Jews among them-   | down, and taught them.   | l                        |
|                                 | selves, Whither will he go, that we shall not find him? will he go unto                                       | 3 And the scribes and Pharisees<br>brought unto him a woman taken  |                          |
| . 11, 12.                       | "the dispersed among the <sup>3</sup> Gentiles,   | in adultery; and when they had set   | 1                        |
| m. 1. 1.<br>Pet, 1. 1.          | and teach the Gentiles?   | her in the midst,  |                          |
| r,<br>ceks.                     | 36 What manner of saying is this that he said, Ye shall seek me, and  | 4 They say unto him, Master, this woman was taken in adultery, in  |                          |
|                                 | shall not find me: and where I am,  | the very act.  |                          |
|                                 | thither ye cannot come?   | 5 a Now Moses in the law command-  | Lev. 20. 1<br>Deu. 22. 2 |
| v. 23. 36.                      | 37 ° In the last day, that great day of the feast, Jesus stood and cried,                                     | ed us, that such should be stoned:   | Deu. 22.2                |
| 6. 35.<br>v. 22. 17.            | saying, PIf any man thirst, let him   | but what sayest thou? 6 This they said, tempting him, that   |                          |
| u. 18. 15.                      | come unto me, and drink.  | they might have to accuse him. But   |                          |
| ro. 18. 4.<br>12. 3.            | 38 He that believeth on me, as  | Jesus stooped down, and with his   |                          |
| 4. 3.<br>4. 14,                 | the scripture hath said, 'out of<br>his belly shall flow rivers of living                                     | finger wrote on the ground, as though he heard them not.   |                          |
| . 44. 3.                        | water.  | 7 So when they continued asking<br>him, he lifted up himself, and said   |                          |
| 44. 3.<br>ol 2. 28.<br>16. 7.   | 39 (But this spake he of the Spirit,  | him, he lifted up himself, and said  | 6 Deut. 17.              |
| ts 2, 17,<br>38.                | which they that believe on him should<br>receive: for the Holy Ghost was not                                  | unto them, b He that is without sin<br>among you, let him first cast a stone   | Rom. 2.                  |
| . 12. 16.<br>16. 7.             | yet given; because that Jesus was   | at her.  |                          |

c Rom. 2. 22.

which they that believe on him should receive: for the Holy Ghost was not yet given: because that Jesus was not yet glorified.)

40 ¶ Many of the people therefore, when they heard this saying, said, Of a truth this is "the Prophet.

41 Others said, "This is the Christ.

ch. 12. 16. & 16. 7. Deut. 18. 15, 18. ch. 1. 21. & 6. 14.

ch. 4. 42.

8 And again he stooped down, and wrote on the ground. 9 And they which heard it, being convicted by their own conscience, went out one by one, beginning at the eldest,

| Christ ti  | he light of the world. St. JOH   | N, VIII. He justifieth his c  | doctrine.   |
|--|--|---|---|
| Anno<br>DOMINI<br>82.                              | even unto the last: and Jesus was left alone, and the woman standing   | 27 They understood not that he spake to them of the Father.   | DOMINI<br>82.                                       |
|  | in the midst.  10 When Jesus had lifted up him-  | 28 Then said Jesus unto them,<br>When ye have 'lifted up the Son<br>of man, 'then shall ye know that I                                  | d ch. 3, 14.<br>d 12, 32.                           |
|  | 10 When Jesus had lifted up him-<br>self, and saw none but the woman,<br>he said unto her, Woman, where are  | am he, and that I do nothing of myself; but as my Father hath   | * Row. 1. 4.<br>f ch. 5. 19,                        |
|  | those thine accusers? hath no man condemned thee?  | taught me, I speak these things.  29 And he that sent me is with  | 30.<br>ch. 3. 11.                                   |
| 4 Luke 9.56.                                       | 11 She said, No man, Lord. And<br>Jesus said unto her, Neither do  | me: 'the Father hath not left me  | i ch. 14. 10,<br>11.<br>i ver. 16.                  |
| & 12. 14.<br>ch. 3. 17.<br>ch. 5. 14.              | I condemn thee: go, and sin no more.   | alone; * for I do always those things that please him.  | # ch. 4. 34.<br># 5. 30.<br># 6. 38.                |
|  | 12 Then spake Jesus again unto<br>them, saying, II am the light of the   | 30 As he spake these words, <sup>1</sup> many believed on him.  | l ch. 7. 31.<br>± 10. 42.<br>± 11. 45.              |
| fch. 1.4, 5,9.<br>& 3. 19.<br>& 9. 5.<br>& 12. 35, | world: he that followeth me shall<br>not walk in darkness, but shall have  | 31 Then said Jesus to those Jews which believed on him, If ye con-  | & 11. 45.   |
| 36, 46.  | the light of life.  13 The Pharisees therefore said unto   | disciples indeed:   |   |
| øch. 5. 31.  | him, Thou bearest record of thyself;   | 32 And ye shall know the truth, and "the truth shall make you   | = Rom. 6.   |
| :  | thy record is not true.  14 Jesus answered and said unto   | fron  | ** Rom. 6.<br>14, 18, 22,<br>& 8. 2,<br>Jan. 1, 25. |
| İ  | them, Though I bear record of my-<br>self, yet my record is true: for I  | 33 They answered him, "We be<br>Abraham's seed, and were never in<br>bondage to any man: how sayest                                     | # 2. 12.<br>" ver. 39.<br>Lev. 25. 42.              |
| A Ses<br>ch. 7. 28.<br>& 9. 29.                    | know whence I came, and whither<br>I go; but by cannot tell whence   | thou, Ye shall be made free?  | Lev. 25. 42.<br>Matt. 3. 9.                         |
| i ch. 7. 24.                                       | I come, and whither I go. 15 'Yo judge after the flesh; *I judge no man.   | verily, I say unto you, Whosoever committeth sin is the servant of  | ° Rom. 6. 16,<br>20.<br>2 Pet. 2. 19.               |
| 4 ch. 3. 17.<br>& 12. 47.<br>& 18. 36.             | judge no man.  16 And yet if I judge, my judg-<br>ment is true: for I am not alone,  | sin. 35 And pthe servant abideth not  | P Gal. 4. 30.                                       |
| t ver. 29.<br>ch. 16. 32.                          | ment is true: for I am not alone, but I and the Father that sent   | in the house for ever: but the Son abideth ever.  |   |
| "Deu. 17. 6.                                       | me. 17 <sup>m</sup> It is also written in your law,  | 36 q If the Son therefore shall make you free, ye shall be free indeed.   | * Rom. 8. 2.<br>Gal. 5. 1.                          |
| & 19. 15.<br>Mat. 18. 16.<br>2 Cor. 13. 1.         | that the testimony of two men is true.   | 37 I know that ye are Abraham's seed; but 'ye seek to kill me, be-  | r 40  |
| 2 Cor. 13. 1.<br>Heb. 10. 28.<br>" ch. 5. 37,      | 18 I am one that bear witness of myself, and "the Father that sent   | cause my word nath no place in  | r ver. 40.<br>ch. 7. 19.                            |
|  | me beareth witness of me.<br>19 Then said they unto him, Where   | you. 38 I speak that which I have seen with my Father: and ye do  | ch. 3. 32.<br>4 5. 19, 30.<br>4 14, 10, 24.         |
| ever. 55.  | is thy Father? Jesus answered, "Ye neither know me, nor my Father:   | that which ye have seen with your father.   | & 14. 10,24.  |
| P ch. 14. 7.                                       | pif ye had known me, ye should have known my Father also.  | 39 They answered and said unto  | 4 20  |
| 7 Mark 12.   | 20 These words snake Jesus in  | him, 'Abraham is our father. Jesus<br>saith unto them, "If ye were Abra-<br>ham's children, ye would do the                             | f ver. 33.<br>Matt. 3. 9.<br>Rom. 2. 28.            |
| 41.<br>ch. 7. 30.                                  | the treasury, as he taught in the temple: and 'no man laid hands   | works of Abraham.   | & 9. 7.<br>Gal. 3. 7,<br>29.                        |
| ch. 7. 8.  | on him; for his hour was not yet come.   | 40 *But now ye seek to kill me, a<br>man that hath told you the truth,<br>which I have heard of God: this                               | " ver. 37.  |
| t ch. 7. 34.<br>& 13. 33.                          | 21 Then said Jesus again unto them,<br>I go my way, and 'ye shall seek me,   | did not Abraham.  | ver. 25.  |
| * ver. 24.   | and "shall die in your sins: whither<br>I go, ye cannot come.  | 41 Ye do the deeds of your father.<br>Then said they to him, We be not  |   |
|  | 22 Then said the Jews, Will he kill<br>himself? because he saith, Whither  | born of fornication; we have one Father, even God.  | * Is. 63. 16.<br>& 64. 8.<br>Mal. 1. 6.             |
| * ch. 3. 31.                                       | I go, ye cannot come. 23 And he said unto them, *Ye are  | 42 Jesus said unto them, "If God<br>were your Father, ye would love<br>me: "for I proceeded forth and<br>came from God; "neither came I | *1 John 5.1.  |
| * ch. 15. 19.<br>& 17. 16.<br>1 John 4. 5.         | from beneath; I am from above: "ye are of this world; I am not of this   | me: bfor I proceeded forth and came from God; eneither came I   | b ch. 16. 27.<br>& 17. 8, 25.                       |
| ver. 21.   | world. 24 *I said therefore unto you, that   | 43 Why do ye not understand my  | ch. 5. 43.<br>& 7. 28, 29.<br>dch. 7. 17.           |
| Mark 16.   | ye shall die in your sins: "for if ye believe not that I am he, ye shall   | speech? even because ye cannot hear   |   |
|  | die in your sins. 25 Then said they unto him, Who  | my word.  44 'Ye are of your father the devil, and the lusts of your father ye will   | • Mat. 13.38.<br>1 John 3. 8.                       |
|  | thom Even the same that I gold   | do. He was a murderer from the  | / Jude 6.   |
|  | unto you from the beginning.  26 I have many things to say and to judge of you; but he that sent me is true; and 'I speak to the world those things which I have | truth, because there is no truth in<br>him. When he speaketh a lie, he<br>speaketh of his own; for he is a                              | ,             |
| b ch. 7. 28.                                       | to judge of you: but he that sent  | speaketh of his own: for he is a  |   |
| ch. 3. 32,<br>& 15. 15.                            | world those things which I have heard of him.  | lfar, and the father of it.  45 And because I tell you the truth,   |   |
|  | noard of Hill.   | ye believe me not.  | 1   |

| The ma                                       | n that was born St. JO   | HN, IX. blind restor   | ed to sight.                           |
|--|--|--|--|
| DOMINI                                       | 46 Which of you convinceth me of sin? And if I say the truth, why do   | 6 When he had thus spoken, h spat on the ground, and made cla                | A DOWINI                               |
| 82.<br>• ch. 10. 26,                         | ye not believe me? 47 *He that is of God heareth God's   | of the spittle, and he sanointed th  | 6 32.<br>Mark7.33                      |
| 27.<br>1 John 4. 6.                          | words: ye therefore hear them not,   | 7 And said unto him. Go. was   | h 68.23.                               |
|  | because ye are not of God. 48 Then answered the Jews, and  | in the pool of Siloam, (which is be interpretation, Sent.) He went his       | J spread the                           |
| 1 50   | said unto him, Say we not well that<br>thou art a Samaritan, and hast a  | way therefore, and washed, and cam<br>seeing.                                | the blind                              |
| h ver. 52.<br>ch. 7. 20.<br>& 10. 20.        | devil?   | 8 The neighbours therefore, an   | man.<br>d ∫ Neh. 3. 15.                |
|  | 49 Jesus answered, I have not a devil; but I honour my Father, and   | they which before had seen hir<br>that he was blind, said, Is not thi        | 2 See 2Kin.5.14.                       |
|  | ye do dishonour me.  | he that sat and begged?  | -                                      |
| ch. 5. 41.<br>& 7. 18.                       | 50 And I seek not mine own glory: there is one that seeketh and  | 9 Some said, This is he: others said<br>He is like him: but he said, I am he | ۶, ا                                   |
|  | ludgeth.   | 10 Therefore said they unto him  | ,                                      |
| 4 ch. 5. 24.                                 | 51 Verily, verily, I say unto you,<br>If a man keep my saying, he shall  | How were thine eyes opened?  11 He answered and said, A man                  | 1 ver. 6, 7.                           |
| # 11. 20.                                    | never see death.   | that is called Jesus made clay, and  | d                                      |
|  | 52 Then said the Jews unto him,<br>Now we know that thou hast a devil.   | anointed mine eyes, and said unt<br>me, Go to the pool of Siloam, an         | d                                      |
| Zech. 1. 5.<br>Heb. 11. 13.                  | Abraham is dead, and the prophets;<br>and thou sayest, If a man keep my  | wash: and I went and washed, and I received sight.                           | d                                      |
|  | saying, he shall never taste of death.   | 12 Then said they unto him, Wher   | е                                      |
|  | 53 Art thou greater than our father<br>Abraham, which is dead? and the   | is he? He said, I know not. 13 They brought to the Pharisee                  |  |
|  | prophets are dead; whom makest   | him that aforetime was blind.  | 1                                      |
| = ch. 5. 31.                                 | thou thyself? 54 Jesus answered, "If I honour  | 14 And it was the sabbath day when Jesus made the clay, and opened hi        |  |
| * ch. 5. 41.<br>& 16. 14.<br>& 17. 1.        | niveals my honoir is nothing. "It  | eves   | ţ                                      |
| Acts 3. 13.                                  | whom ye say, that he is your God:  | asked him how he had received hi   | 8 i                                    |
| eh. 7. 28,<br>29.                            | 55 Yet 'ye have not known him;   | sight. He said unto them, He pu<br>clay upon mine eyes, and I washed         | t                                      |
|  | is my Father that honoureth me; of<br>whom ye say, that he is your God:<br>55 Yet 'ye have not known him;<br>but I know him: and if I should<br>say, I know him not, I shall be a<br>llar like unto you: but I know him,<br>and keep ble saving. | and do see.  | 1                                      |
|  | and keep his saying.   | 16 Therefore said some of the Pha<br>risces, This man is not of God, be      |  |
| 7 Luke 10.                                   | 56 Your father Abraham Prejoiced to see my day: and he saw it, and   | cause he keepeth not the sabbath day   | r. l                                   |
| *Heb. 11.13.                                 | was glad.  | Others said, 'How can a man that is a sinner do such miracles? And           | t ver. 33.                             |
|  | 57 Then said the Jews unto him,<br>Thou art not yet fifty years old, and   | *there was a division among them.  | b ch. 7. 12,                           |
|  | hast thou seen Abraham?  | 17 They say unto the blind man<br>again. What sayest thou of him             | ı <b>,</b> [                           |
|  | 58 Jesus said unto them, Verily, verily, I say unto you. Before Abra-  | that he hath opened thine eyes<br>He said, 'He is a prophet.                 | ?   l ch. 4. 19.                       |
| Ez. 3. 14.                                   | verily, I say unto you, Before Abraham was, I am.  | 18 But the Jews did not believ   | e   a 0.14.                            |
| Is. 43. 13.<br>ch. 17. 5, 24.<br>Col. 1. 17. | 59 Then 'took they up stones to cast at him: but Jesus hid himself,  | concerning him, that he had been<br>blind, and received his sight, unti      | 1                                      |
| Rev. 1. 8.<br>ch. 10. 31.                    | and went out of the temple, 'going   | they called the parents of him that had received his sight.                  | t                                      |
| 39. & 11. 8.<br>Luko 4. 30.                  | through the midst of them, and so passed by.   | 19 And they asked them, saying   |  |
|  | CHAPTER IX.  1 The man that was born blind restored to sight.  | Is this your son, who ye say wa born blind? how then doth he not             | 8                                      |
|  | 8 He is brought to the Pharisces. 13 They are<br>offended at it, and excommunicate him: 35   | see ?  | 1                                      |
|  | but he is received of Jesus, and confesseth<br>him. 39 Who they are whom Christ enlight-   | 20 His parents answered them and said, We know that this is our sor          | 1.                                     |
| I  | eneth.   | and that he was born blind:  | 1                                      |
|  | AND as Jesus passed by, he saw a man which was blind from  | 21 But by what means he now seeth<br>we know not; or who hath opened         | 11                                     |
|  | his birth. 2 And his disciples asked him, saying,  | his eyes, we know not: he is of age<br>ask him: he shall speak for himself.  | ;                                      |
| e ver. 34.                                   | Master, "who did sin, this man, or his   | 22 These words spake his parents   | LÌ                                     |
|  | parents, that he was born blind?  3 Jesus answered, Neither hath this  | because "they feared the Jews: fo  | r eh. 7. 13.<br>t 22. 42.<br>t 19. 38. |
| è ch. 11. 4.                                 | man sinned, nor his parents: but   | if any man did confess that he wa  | S Acts 5, 13.                          |
| ch. 4. 34.                                   | that the works of God should be<br>made manifest in him.   | Christ, he "should be put out of the synagogue.                              | ch. 16. 2.                             |
| & 5, 19, 36.<br>& 11. 9.<br>& 12. 35.        | 4 I must work the works of him   | 23 Therefore said his parents, He  | 8                                      |
| & 17. 4.                                     | that sent me, while it is day: the<br>night cometh, when no man can  | of age; ask him.<br>24 Then again called they the ma                         | n                                      |
| ch. 1. 5, 9.<br>& 3. 19.<br>& 8. 12.         | work. 5 As long as I am in the world,  | that was blind, and said unto him<br>Give God the praise: we know            | le   a z t 7 10                        |
| & S. 12.<br>& 12. 35, 46.                    | I am the light of the world.   | that this man is a sinner.   | 7 1 Sam. 6. 5.<br>P ver. 16.           |

St. JOHN. X.

and the good shepherd.

the sheep hear his voice: and he calleth his own sheep by name, and

leadeth them out. 4 And when he putteth forth his own sheep, he goeth before them, and the sheep follow him: for they know his voice.

5 And a stranger will they not follow, but will flee from him: for they know not the voice of strangers. 6 This parable spake Jesus unto them: but they understood not what

things they were which he spake unto them. 7 Then said Jesus unto them again.

Verily, verily, I say unto you, I am the door of the sheep. 8 All that ever came before me are

thieves and robbers: but the sheep did not hear them.
9°I am the door: by me if any man

enter in, he shall be saved, and shall go in and out, and find pasture.

10 The thicf cometh not, but for to steal, and to kill, and to destroy: I am come that they might have life,

and that they might have it more abundantly. 11 b I am the good shepherd: the good shepherd giveth his life for the sheep.

12 But he that is an hireling, and not the shepherd, whose own the sheep are not, seeth the wolf coming, and eleaveth the sheep, and fleeth: and the wolf catcheth them, and

scattereth the sheep.

13 The hireling fleeth, because he is an hireling, and careth not for

the sheep. 14 I am the good shepherd, and know my sheep, and am known of

mine. 15 'As the Father knoweth me, even so know I the Father: fand I lay down my life for the sheep,

16 And other sheep I have, which are not of this fold: them also I must bring, and they shall hear my voice; hand there shall be one fold, and

one shepherd. 17 Therefore doth my Father love me, because I lay down my life, that

I might take it again.

18 No man taketh it from me, but I lay it down of myself. I have power to lay it down, and I have power to take it again. This commandment

have I received of my Father.

19 ¶ There was a division therefore again among the Jews for these sayings

20 And many of them said. "He hath a devil, and is mad; why hear ye him?

21 Others said. These are not the words of him that hath a devil. 'Can a devil p open the eyes of the blind? 22 ¶ And it was at Jerusalem the

feast of the dedication, and it was winter.

23 And Jesus walked in the temple g in Solomon's porch.

DOMINI

29 We know that God spake unto Moses: as for this fellow, we know not from whence he is.

80 The man answered and said unto them, 'Why herein is a mar-vellous thing, that ye know not from whence he is, and vet he hath opened

31 Now we know that 'God heareth not sinners: but if any man be a worshipper of God, and doeth his

will, him he heareth. 82 Since the world began was it not heard that any man opened the eyes of one that was born blind.

33 'If this man were not of God, he could do nothing. 84 They answered and said unto

him, "Thou wast altogether born in sins, and dost thou teach us? And they 2 cast him out.

35 Jesus heard that they had cast him out; and when he had found him, he said unto him. Dost thou believe on "the Son of God?

36 He answered and said, Who is he, Lord, that I might believe on him ?

37 And Jesus said unto him, Thou hast both seen him, and vit is he that talketh with thee.

as And he said, Lord, I believe.
And he worshipped him.
39 ¶ And Jesus said, For judgment I am come into this world,
"that they which see not might see; and that they which see might be

made blind. 40 And some of the Pharisees which were with him heard these words. b and said unto him, Are we blind also?

41 Jesus said unto them, e If ye were blind, ye should have no sin: but now ye say, We see; therefore your sin remaineth.

### CHAPTER X.

1 Christ is the door, and the good shepherd.
19 Divers opinions of him. 24 He proveth by his works that he is Christ the Son of God; 38 escapeth the Jews, 40 and vent again beyond Jordan, where many believed on him.

VERILY, verily, I say unto you, He that entereth not by the door into the sheepfold, but climbeth up some other way, the same is a thief and a robber. 2 But he that entereth in by the door

is the shepherd of the sheep. 8 To him the porter openeth; and

ch. 14. 6. Eph. 2. 18.

b Is. 40. 11. Ezek. 34. 12. 23. & 37. 24. Heb. 13. 20. 1 Pet. 2. 25.

Zech. 11. 16, 17.

d 2 Tim. 2. 19. \* Matt. 11. 27. f ch. 15, 13,

s 1s. 56. 8.

A Ezek. 37. 22. Eph. 2. 14. 1 Pet. 2.25.

i Is. 53. 7, 8, 12. Heb. 2. 9.

# ch. 2. 19. l ch. 6, 38. £ 15. 10. Acts 2, 24, \* ch. 7. 43. & 9. 16.

\* ch. 7. 20.

• Ex. 4, 11, Ps. 94, 9, & 146, 8, Pch. 9. 6, 7, 32, 33.

A. D. 33. \* Acts 3. 11. 4 5. 12.

\* Job 27. 9. & 35. 12. Ps. 18. 41. & 34. 15. & 66, 18. & 66, 18. Prov. 1, 28. & 15, 29. & 28, 9. Is. 1, 15. Jer. 11, 11. & 14, 12. Exek. 8, 18.

Mic. 3. 4. Zech. 7. 13. f ver. 16. \* ver. 2. 2 Or, excommuni-cated him, vor. 22.

" Matt. 14. 33. & 16. 16. Mark 1. 1. ch. 10. 36. 1 John 5. 13.

Fch. 4. 26.

ch. 5. 22, 27, See ch. 3. 17. à 12.47. " Matt. 13.

6 Rom. 2, 19. ° ch. 15, 22, 24.

| The sich                                       | kness and ST. JO   | HN, XI.  | death of                      | Lazarus.                                   |
|--|--|--|-------------------------------|--|
| DOMINI<br>83.                                  | 24 Then came the Jews round about<br>him, and said unto him, How long dost   | 8 Therefore his sister<br>him, saying, Lord, beho                                |                               | Anno<br>DOMINI<br>88.                      |
| 2 Or, hold<br>us in sus-                       | thou 2 make us to doubt? If thou be the Christ, tell us plainly.   | thou lovest is sick.  4 When Jesus heard to                                      | hat, he said,                 | ver. 40.                                   |
| pense 7<br>7 ver. 38.                          | 25 Jesus answered them, I told you, and ye believed not: 'the works that   | This sickness is not unto<br>for the glory of God, the                           | at the Son of                 | ch. 9. 3.                                  |
| eh. 3. 2.<br>& 5. 36.<br>* ch. 8. 47.          | I do in my Father's name, they bear witness of me.  26 But 'ye believe not, because ye are   | God might be glorified to<br>5 Now Jesus loved Mar<br>sister, and Lazarus.       | tha, and her                  |  |
| 1 John 4.6.                                    | not of my sheep, as I said unto you. 27 'My sheep hear my voice, and I   | 6 When he had heard to<br>he was sick, the abode to                              |                               | ₫ ch. 10. 40.                              |
|  | know them, and they follow me:   | in the same place where<br>7 Then after that sait                                | he was.<br>h he to <i>his</i> |  |
| *ch. 6. 37.<br>& 17.11, 12.<br>& 18. 9.        | 28 And I give unto them eternal life; and "they shall never perish, neither shall any man pluck them   | again.   | into Judsea                   |  |
| " ch. 14. 28.                                  | 29 "My Father, which gave them   | 8 His disciples say unto<br>the Jews of late sough                               | th to stone                   | ch. 10. 31.                                |
| # ch. 17. 2,<br>6, &c.                         | is able to pluck them out of my  | thee; and goest thou thi   | e there not                   |  |
| * ch. 17. 11,<br>22.                           | Father's hand.  80 *I and my Father are one.  31 Then *the Jews took up stones   | twelve hours in the day, in the day, in not, because he seeth                    | ne stumbleth                  | f ch. 9. 4.                                |
| eh. 8. 59.                                     | again to stone him.  82 Jesus answered them, Many good   | this world.  | •                             | ø ch. 12. 35.                              |
|  | works have I shewed you from my<br>Father; for which of those works do   | he stumbleth, because light in him.  | there is no                   |  |
|  | ye stone me?<br>33 The Jews answered him, saying,  | 11 These things said h<br>that he saith unto then                                | n, Our friend                 |  |
| 4 ch. 5. 18.                                   | but for blasphemy; and because that  | Lazarus * sleepeth; but<br>may awake him out of sl<br>12 Then said his discip    | I go, that I ecp.             | A So Deut.<br>31, 16.<br>Dan. 12, 2.       |
| · Ps. 82. 6.                                   | thou, being a man, b makest thyself<br>God.<br>34 Jesus answered them, c Is it not   | he sleep, he shall do well<br>13 Howbeit Jesus spake                             |                               | Matt. 9.24.<br>Acts 7. 60.<br>1 Cor. 15.   |
| _  | written in your law, I said, Ye are gods?  | but they thought that he of taking of rest in sleep.                             | had spoken                    | 18, 51.                                    |
| d Rom. 13.1.                                   | 35 If he called them gods, dunto whom the word of God came, and  | ly. Lazarus is dead.   | them plain-                   |  |
| eh. 6, 27.                                     | the scripture cannot be broken;<br>36 Say ye of him, whom the Fa-<br>ther hath sanctified, and sent into the   | 15 And I am glad for<br>that I was not there, t                                  | your sakes<br>the intent      |  |
| f ch. 3. 17.<br>& 5. 36, 37.<br>& 8. 42.       | world, Thou blasphemest; because I   | go unto him.   | nciess let us                 |  |
| eh. 5. 17,<br>18.                              | said, I am *the Son of God?<br>87 'If I do not the works of my<br>Father, believe me not.  | 16 Then said Thomas, w<br>Didymus, unto his fel<br>Let us also go, that          | llowdisciples,                |  |
| 4 Luke 1.35.<br>ch. 9. 35,<br>37.              | 38 But if I do, though ye believe not me, believe the works: that ye may   | with him.<br>17 Then when Jesus car  |                               |  |
| é ch. 15, 24,<br>è ch. 5, 36,                  | know, and believe, that the Father is in me, and I in him.   | that he had lain in the days already.  | e grave four                  |  |
| # 14.10, 11.<br>ch. 14.10,<br>11.# 17.21.      | 39 Therefore they sought again to take him: but he escaped out of  | 18 Now Bethany was nig<br>salem, 2 about fifteen furl                            | ongs off:                     | 2 That is,<br>about two                    |
| ** ch. 7. 30,<br>44. & 8. 59.<br>** ch. 1. 28. | their hand,<br>40 And went away again beyond Jor-<br>dan into the place "where John at   | Martha and Mary, to co<br>concerning their brother                               | omfort them                   | miles.                                     |
| A1 50/1  | first baptized; and there he abode.  41 And many resorted unto him,  | 20 Then Martha, as heard that Jesus was c  | soon as she                   |  |
| • ch. 3. 30.                                   | and said, John did no miracle: "but<br>all things that John spake of this  | and met him: but Ma<br>in the house.   | ary sat still                 |  |
| ? ch. 8. 30.                                   | man were true. 42 PAnd many believed on him there.   | 21 Then said Martha<br>Lord, if thou hadst be                                    |                               |  |
| a 11. 30.                                      | CHAPTER XI.  | brother had not died.<br>  22 But I know, that<br>  whatsoever thou wilt :       | even now,                     | éch. 9. 31.                                |
|  | 1 Christ raiseth Lazarus, four days buried. 45 Many Jens believe. 47 The high priests and Pharisees gather a council against Christ. 49 Cataphas prophesieth. 54 Jesus hid himself. 55 At the passover they enquire after him, and lay wait for him. | God will give it thee. 23 Jesus saith unto her,                                  |                               | 14.<br>14.<br>ch. 5. 29.                   |
|  | hid himself. 55 At the passover they suquire after him, and lay wait for him.  | shall rise again.<br>24 Martha saith unto h                                      | im, *I know                   | l ch. 5. 21,<br>& 6. 30, 40,<br>44.        |
| 4 Luku 10                                      | NOW a certain man was sick, named<br>Lazarus, of Bethany, the town of  | that he shall rise again rection at the last day.                                |                               | ** ch. 1. 4.<br>& 6. 35.                   |
| Luke 10.<br>38, 39.<br>Matt. 26.7.             | <sup>a</sup> Mary and her sister Martha. 2 (b It was that Mary which anointed the Lord with ointment, and wiped  | 25 Jesus said unto her<br>resurrection, and the "li<br>believeth in me, though h | fe: "he that                  | ('ol. 3. 4.<br>1 John 1. 1,<br>2. & 5. 11. |
| Mark 14.3.<br>ch. 12.3.                        | his feet with her hair, whose brother<br>Lazarus was sick.)  | yet shall he live:<br>26 And whosoever liveth                                    | -                             | * ch. 3. 36.                               |

| He is rai                              | ised to life again. St.   | JOHN, XII.   | Mary anointeth Je   | ous' feet.                                |
|--|---|--|---|---|
| Anno<br>DOMINI<br>28.                  | in me shall never die. Believest  | ways to the  | ome of them went their<br>Pharisees, and told them  | Anno<br>DOMINI<br>38.                     |
|  | 27 She saith unto him, Yea, I   | ord: West temp                                     | s Jesus had done.   |   |
| Matt. 16.                              | °I believe that thou art the C<br>the Son of God, which should                                  | come priests and                                   | hen gathered the chief<br>the Pharisees a council,<br>What do we? for this  | Ps. 2. 2.<br>Matt. 26, 3.<br>Mark 14, 1.  |
| 16.<br>ch. 4. 42.<br>å 6. 14, 69.      | into the world.   | and said,  | "What do we? for this   | Mark 14. 1.<br>Luke 22. 2.                |
| g 6, 12, co.                           | og And when she had so said   | i gha i man doath                                  | many miracles.  | a ch. 12. 19.                             |
|  | went her way, and called Mar<br>sister secretly, saying, The Mas<br>come, and calleth for thee. | y her 48 if we                                     | let him thus alone, all<br>believe on him: and the  | Acts 4. 16.                               |
| 1                                      | some and calleth for thee   | Romana al  | hall come and take away   | ł   |
| 1                                      | 29 As soon as she heard that  | a she i both our b                                 | lace and nation.  | ļ   |
|  | arose quickly, and came unto hi<br>30 Now Jesus was not yet<br>into the town, but was in that   | m. 49 And on                                       | lace and nation. ne of them, named Caing the high priest that   | 5 Luke 3. 2.                              |
| ļ                                      | 80 Now Jesus was not yet  | come aphas, bei                                    | ng the high priest that   | ch. 18, 14,<br>Acts 4, 6,                 |
| į                                      | into the town, but was in that  | piace same year,                                   | said unto them, ye know   |   |
| ver. 19.                               | where Martha met him.<br>81 The Jews then which were  | with 50 Nor  | consider that it is expe-   | ch. 18, 14,                               |
| 101.10.                                | her in the house, and comforted   |  | us, that one man should   | 1   |
|  | when they saw Mary, that she  | rose die for th                                    | ne people, and that the   |   |
|  | when they saw Mary, that she<br>up hastily and went out, foll                                   | owed whole nation                                  | on perish not.  |   |
|  | her, saying, She goeth unto the   | grave 51 And th                                    | his spake he not of him-  | 1   |
| 1                                      | to weep there.  82 Then when Mary was come  | where he propher                                   | eing high priest that year,<br>sied that Jesus should die   | 1   |
| 1                                      | Jesus was, and saw him, she fell  | down   for that na                                 | tion:   | 1   |
| ver. 21.                               | at his feet, saying unto him, q   | Lord, 52 And d                                     | not for that nation only,   | 4 Is. 49. 6.<br>1 John 2. 2               |
|  | if thou hadst been here, my br  | other   but that                                   | also he should gather to-   | ch. 10. 34                                |
|  | had not died. 33 When Jesus therefore say   |  | one the children of God<br>scattered abroad.  | eh. 10. 16.<br>Eph. 2. 14,<br>15, 16, 17. |
|  | weeping, and the Jews also we   |  | from that day forth they  | 10, 10, 17.                               |
|  | which came with her, he groan   | ed in took couns                                   | el together for to put him  | 1   |
| Gr. he<br>troubled                     | the spirit, and 2 was troubled,   | to death.  | · ·   | 1   |
| troubled<br>himself.                   | 34 And said, Where have ye  | _laid   54 Jesus f                                 | therefore walked no more  | f ch. 4. 1, 3<br>& 7. 1.                  |
|  | him? They said unto him,  | Lord, openly am                                    | ong the Jews; but went  |   |
| Luke 19.                               | come and see.<br>85 'Jesus wept.  | wilderness   | into a city called #Fph.  | Bee 2 Chr.                                |
| 41.                                    | 36 Then said the Jews, Behold   | how raim, and                                      | to a country near to the<br>into a city called Eph-<br>there continued with his   | 13. 19.                                   |
| į                                      | he loved him!   | disciples.   |   | 1   |
|  | 37 And some of them said. Coul  | d not   55 ¶ ^An                                   | d the Jews' passover was  | A ch. 2. 13.                              |
| ch. 9. 6.                              | this man, which opened the e  | yes or   nign at na                                | and: and many went out  | # 6 A                                     |
|  | the blind, have caused that ever<br>man should not have died?                                   |  | itry up to Jerusalem before<br>er, to purify themselves.  | 1   |
|  | 88 Jesus therefore again groan  | ing in 56 Ther                                     | sought they for Jesus,  | i ch. 7. 11.                              |
|  | himself cometh to the grave.  | t was   and spake                                  | among themselves, as they   | 1   |
|  | a cave, and a stone lay upon it.  | stood in t   | he temple, What think ye,   | ì   |
|  | 89 Jesus said, Take ye awa  | y the that he will                                 | Il not come to the feast?   |   |
|  | stone. Martha, the sister of him  | of hy the Phoric                                   | ooth the chief priests and<br>ees had given a command-  | i   |
|  | was dead, saith unto him, Lor<br>this time he stinketh: for he                                  | hath ment that                                     | , if any man knew where   |   |
| ì                                      | been dead four days.  | he were, he  | , if any man knew where<br>e should shew it, that they  |   |
|  | 40 Jesus saith unto her, Said I n   | ot un-   might take                                | him.  | i   |
|  | to thee, that, if thou wouldest b   |  | CHAPTER XII.  | Į.  |
| ver. 4, 23.                            | thou shouldest tsee the glory of<br>41 Then they took away the                                  | stone 1 Jesus exce                                 | useth Mary anointing his feet.  | İ   |
|  | from the place where the dea  | d was high priest                                  | meth Mary anointing his feet, let flock to see Lazarus. 10 The se consult to kill him. 12 Christ Jerusalem. 20 Greeks desire to 23 He forstelleth his death. 37 are generally blinded: 42 yet f rulers believe, but do not conducted the second of the conducted the second of the conducted the second of the second | 1   |
|  | laid. And Jesus lifted up his   | eyes, rideth into                                  | Jerusalem. 20 Grecks desire to  |   |
|  | and said, Father, I thank the   | that The Jews                                      | are generally blinded: 42 vet   | İ   |
|  | thou hast heard me.   | many chie  | f rulers believe, but do not con-   | 1   |
| ch. 12. 30.                            | 42 And I knew that thou heard   | neonle for confessi                                | A therefore Jesus caucin carnesity<br>on of faith.  | 1   |
| - eu. 12. 30.                          | always: but "because of the publich stand by I said it, that                                    | they /THEN   | Jesus six days before the   |   |
|  | may believe that thou hast sent   | me.   L passov                                     | er came to Bethany, where   | e ch. 11. 1,                              |
|  | 43 And when he thus had sp  | oken, Lazarus w                                    | as which had been dead,   | 43.                                       |
|  | he cried with a loud voice, La  | zarus, whom he r                                   | aised from the dead.  | 1 N-44 DC C                               |
|  | come forth. 44 And he that was dead   | dame and Mass                                      | they made him a supper;<br>ha served: but Lazarus   | Mark 14.3                                 |
| į                                      | forth, bound hand and foot  |  | of them that sat at the   | 1   |
| ch. 20. 7.                             | graveclothes: and his face  | was table with                                     |   | 1   |
|  | bound about with a napkin.  | Jesus 3 Then to                                    | ok "Mary a pound of oint-   | Luke 10.                                  |
|  | saith unto them. Loose him. a   | nd let   ment of s                                 | pikenard, very costly, and<br>he feet of Jesus, and wiped   | 38, 39.<br>ch. 11, 2,                     |
|  | nim go.   | anointed t   | ne reet of Jesus, and wiped   | 1   |
|  | At Other many of Al   | -1-1-2   1-1- Coct1-                               |   |   |
| V ch. 2, 29.                           | 45 Then many of the Jews  | which his feet wi                                  | th her hair: and the house with the odour of the  |   |
| eh. 2. 23.<br>& 10. 42.<br>& 12.11,18. | him go.  45 Then many of the Jews came to Mary, and had see things which Jesus did, believ      | which his feet wing the was filled ed on ointment. | th her hair: and the house with the odour of the  |   |

| Christ r   | ideth into Jerusalem. St. JOB   | IN, XII. He prayeth to hi   | Father,   |
|--|---|---|---|
| DOMINI<br>28.  | Iscariot, Simon's son, which should betray him, 5 Why was not this cintment sold  | the ground and die, it abideth alone:<br>but if it die, it bringeth forth much  | DOMINI<br>88.   |
|  | for three hundred pence, and given<br>to the poor?  6 This he said, not that he cared<br>for the poor; but because he was<br>a thief, and a had the bag, and bare | fruit.  25 He that loveth his life shall lose it; and he that hateth his life in this world shall keep it unto life                           | 91 Cor. 15.<br>36.<br>Matt. 10.<br>39. 416. 25.<br>Mark 8. 35.<br>Luke 9. 24. |
| d ch. 13. 29.  | what was put therein. 7 Then said Jesus, Let her alone: against the day of my burying hath  | eternal.  26 If any man serve me, let him follow me; and "where I am, there shall also my servant be: if any man serve me, him will my Father | # 17. 33.<br># ch. 14. 3.<br># 17. 24.<br>1 Thess. 4.                         |
| * Matt. 26.<br>11.<br>Mark 14. 7.                      | she kept this. 8 For the poor always ye have with you; but me ye have not   | 27 Now is my soul troubled; and   | 17.<br>5 Matt. 26.  |
|  | always.  9 Much people of the Jows therefore knew that he was there: and they came not for Jesus' sake only, but that they might see Lazarus                      | what shall I say? Father, save me<br>from this hour: 'but for this cause<br>came I unto this hour.<br>28 Father, glorify thy name. Then       | S8, 39,<br>Luke 12,<br>50,<br>ch. 13, 21,<br>Luke 22,<br>5::                  |
| /ch, 11, 43,<br>44.                                    | dead.   | came there a voice from heaven, saying, I have both glorified it, and will glorify it again.  | ch. 18, 37.<br>d Matt. 3.<br>17.  |
| 7 Luke 16.<br>31.                                      | 10 ¶ But the chief priests consulted that they might put Lazarus also to death; 11 Because that by reason of him  | 29 The people therefore, that stood<br>by, and heard it, said that it thun-<br>dered: others said, An angel spake                             |   |
| h ver. 18,<br>ch. 11, 45,<br>(Matt. 21, 8,             | many of the Jews went away, and<br>believed on Jesus.  12 ¶ 'On the next day much people  | to him. 30 Jesus answered and said, "This voice came not because of me, but for your sakes.   | ch. 11. 42.   |
| Mark 11. 8.<br>Luke 19.<br>S5, S6, &c.                 | that were come to the feast, when<br>they heard that Jesus was coming<br>to Jerusalem,  | 31 Now is the judgment of this world: now shall the prince of this world be cast out.   | / Matt. 12.<br>29.<br>Luke 10.  |
| <sup>1</sup> Ps. 118. 25,<br>26.                       | 13 Took branches of palm trees, and<br>went forth to meet him, and cried,<br>kHosanna: Blessed is the King of<br>Israel that cometh in the name of                | 32 And I, I I be lifted up from the earth, will draw kall men unto me. 33 'This he said, signifying what death he should die.                 | 18.<br>ch. 14. 30.<br>& 16. 11.<br>Acts 26. 18.<br>2 Cor. 4. 4.<br>Eph. 2. 2. |
| l Matt. 21.7.  | the Lord.<br>14 'And Jesus, when he had found<br>a young ass, sat thereon; as it is<br>written,   | 34 The people answered him, *We have heard out of the law that Christ abildeth for ever: and how sayest thou, The Son of man must be lifted   | # 6. 12.<br># ch. 3. 14.<br># 8. 28.<br># Rom. 5. 18.                         |
| = Zech. 9. 9.  | 15 "Fear not, daughter of Sion:<br>behold, thy King cometh, sitting on<br>an ass's colt.  | up? who is this Son of man?  35 Then Jesus said unto them, Yet a little while is the light with you.  | Heb. 2. 9.<br>ch. 18. 32.<br>Ps. 89. 36,<br>37. & 110. 4.                     |
| * Luke 18.<br>34.<br>• ch. 7. 39.                      | 16 These things "understood not his disciples at the first: "but when   | Walk while ye have the light, lest darkness come upon you: for "he  | Is. 9. 7.<br>& 53. 8.<br>Exek. 37.  |
| P ch. 14, 26.  | Jesus was glorified, *then remembered they that these things were written of him, and that they had done these things unto him.                                   | that walketh in darkness knoweth<br>not whither he goeth.<br>36 While ye have light, believe in<br>the light, that ye may be the chil-        | 25.<br>Dan. 2. 44.<br>2 7. 14, 27.<br>Mic. 4. 7.<br>I ver. 46.<br>ch. 1. 9.   |
|  | 17 The people therefore that was with him when he called Lazarus out of his grave, and raised him from the dead, bare record.                                     | dren of light. These things spake<br>Jesus, and departed, and did hide<br>himself from them.<br>37 ¶ But though he had done so                | & 8.12.<br>& 9.5.<br>m Jer. 13.   |
| f ver. 11.   | 18 for this cause the people also met him, for that they heard that he had done this miracle.  19 The Pharisces therefore said a-                                 | many miracles before them, yet they<br>believed not on him:<br>88 That the saying of Esaias the<br>prophet might be fulfilled, which he       | Eph. 5. 8.  ch. 11. 10.  1 John 2.  11.  Luke 16. 8.                          |
| r ch. 11. 47,<br>48.                                   | mong themselves, 'Perceive ye how<br>ye prevail nothing? behold, the world<br>is gone after him.  | spake, Lord, who hath believed our<br>report? and to whom hath the arm<br>of the Lord been revealed?  | Eph. 5. 8.<br>1 Thess.<br>5. 5.<br>1 John 2.<br>9, 10, 11.                    |
| * Acts 17. 4.<br>* 1 Kin. 8.<br>41, 42.<br>Acts 8. 27. | 20 ¶ And there were certain Greeks among them 'that came up to worship at the feast: 21 The same came therefore to  | 39 Therefore they could not believe, because that Esains said again, 40 'He hath blinded their eyes, and hardened their heart; that they      | P ch. 8, 59,<br>& 11, 51,<br>T Is, 53, 1,<br>Rom, 10,                         |
| * cb. 1. 44.   | Philip, "which was of Bethsaida of<br>Galilee, and desired him, saying, Sir,<br>we would see Jesus.   | should not see with <i>their</i> eyes, nor understand with <i>their</i> heart, and be converted, and I should heal them.                      | 16.<br>* Is. 6. 9. 10.<br>Matt. 13.<br>14.                                    |
|  | 22 Philip cometh and telleth Andrew: and again Andrew and Philip tell Jesus.  | 41 'These things said Esaias, when<br>he saw his glory, and spake of him.<br>42 ¶ Nevertheless among the chief                                | 1   |
| *ch. 13. 52.<br>& 17. 1.                               | 23 ¶ And Jesus answered them, saying, The hour is come, that the Son of man should be glorified. 24 Verily, verily, I say unto you,                               | rulers also many believed on him; but thecause of the Pharisees they did not confess him, lest they should be put out of the synagogue:       | # ch. 7. 13.  |

night.

in him.

nign.
31 ¶ Therefore, when he was gone
out, Jesus said, Now is the Son of
man glorified, and God is glorified

82/If God be glorified in him, God

4 ch. 12. 23.

ch. 14. 13, 1 Pet. 4. 11.

eh. 17. 1, 4, 5, 6.

not my feet only, but also my hands

10 Jesus saith to him, He that is

washed needeth not save to wash his

feet, but is clean every whit: and

ye are clean, but not all,

and my head.

k ch. 15. 3.

Christ comforteth Anno shall also glorify him in himself, and DOMINI shall straightway glorify him. 88, 83 Little children, yet a little while I am with you. Ye shall seek me: and as I said unto the Jews, Whiøch. 19, 23. A ch. 7, 34, ther I go, ye cannot come; so now I say to you.

84 A new commandment I give unto you, That ye love one another; as I have loved you, that ye also love one another. 35 By this shall all men know that ye are my disciples, if ye have love one to another. 7, 8, & 3, 11, 23, & 4, 21. 36 ¶ Simon Peter said unto him. Lord, whither goest thou? Jesus answered him, Whither I go, thou canst not follow me now; but thou shalt 1 John 2. 5. l ch. 21, 18, 2 Pet. 1, 14, totiow me atterwards.

37 Peter said unto him, Lord, why cannot I follow thee now? I will "lay down my life for thy sake.

88 Jesus answered him, Wilt thou lay down thy life for my sake? Verily, verily, I say unto thee, The cock shall not crow, till thou hast denied me thrice. follow me afterwards. <sup>m</sup> Matt. **26.** 83, 34, 35. Mark 14. 29, 30, 31. Luke 22. 33, 34. me thrice. CHAPTER XIV. 1 Christ comforth his disciples with the hope of heaven: 6 professeth himself the tray, the truth, and the life, and one with the Father: 13 assureth their prayers in his mame to be effectual: 10 reguested hore and obedience, 16 promiseth the Holy Ghost the Comforter, 27 and leaveth his peace with them. LET "not your heart be troubled: ye believe in God, believe also ver. 27. ch. 16, 22, in me. 6 ch. 13, 33, 36.

2 In my Father's house are many

mansions: if it were not so, I would have told you. I go to prepare a

e ver. 18, 28. Acts 1. 11.

d ch. 12. 26. & 17. 24. 1 Thess. 4.

4 Heb. 9. 8.

f ch. 1. 17.

ch. 1. 4.

λ ch. 10. 9.

i ch. 8, 19,

ch. 12, 45, Col. 1, 15, Heb. 1, 3,

l ver. 20, ch. 10, 38, & 17, 21, 23,

\*\* ch. 5. 19. & 7. 16. & 8. 28. & 12, 49.

place for you.

3 And if I go and prepare a place for you, 'I will come again, and receive you unto myself; that "where I am, there ye may be also.

4 And whither I go ye know, and

the way ye know.

5 Thomas saith unto him, Lord, we know not whither thou goest; and how can we know the way?

6 Jesus saith unto him, I am "the way, the truth, and "the life: " no man cometh unto the Father, but by mc.
7 'If ye had known me, ye should

have known my Father also: and from henceforth ye know him, and have seen him.

8 Philip saith unto him, Lord, shew us the Father, and it sufficeth us. 9 Jesus saith unto him, Have I been

so long time with you, and yet hast thou not known me, Philip? he that hath seen me hath seen the Father; and how sayest thou then, Shew us the Father?

10 Believest thou not that I am in the Father, and the Father in me? the words that I speak unto you "I speak not of myself: but the Father that dwelleth in me, he doeth the works.

11 Believe me that I am in the Fa-

ther, and the Father in me: "or else believe me for the very works' sake.

12 'Verily, revily, I say unto you,
He that believeth on me, the works
that I do shall he do also; and
greater works than these shall he
do; because I go unto my Father.

13 'P And whatsoever ye shall ask in
my name, that will I do, that the Father may be glorified in the Son.

14 If ye shall ask any thing in my
name, I will do it.

15 ¶ If ye love me, keep my commandments. believe me for the very works' sake.

mandments. 16 And I will pray the Father, and the shall give you another Comforter, that he may abide with you

for ever; 17 Even 'the Spirit of truth; 'whom the world cannot receive, because it

seeth him not, neither knoweth him: but ye know him; for he dwelleth with you, "and shall be in you. 18 "I will not leave you "comfortless: VI will come to you.

19 Yet a little while, and the world seeth me no more; but ye see me: "because I live, ye shall live also.

20 At that day ye shall know that b I am in my Father, and ye in me,

and I in you.
21 'He that hath my commandments, and keepeth them, he it is that loveth me; and he that loveth me shall be loved of my Father, and I will love him, and will manifest myself to him.

22 d Judas saith unto him, not Iscarlot, Lord, how is it that thou wilt manifest thyself unto us, and not unto the world?

23 Jesus answered and said unto him, If a man love me, he will keep my words: and my Father will love him, I and we will come unto him, and make our abode with him.

24 He that loveth me not keepeth not my sayings: and the word which ye hear is not mine, but the Father's which sent me.

25 These things have I spoken unto

20 Inese things have I spoken that you, being yet present with you. 26 But \*the Comforter, which is the Holy Ghost, whom the Father will send in my name, 'he shall teach you all things, and bring all things to your remembrance, whatsoever I have said unto you.

17' Peace I leave with you, my peace I give unto you: not as the world giveth, give I unto you. 'Let not your heart be troubled, neither let it be afraid.

28 Ye have heard how "I said unto you, I go away, and come again unto you. If ye loved me, ye would rejoice, because I said, "I go unto the Father: for "my Father is greater than I.

29 And pnow I have told you before to come to pass, that, when it is come to pass, ye might believe. 30 Hereafter I will not talk much with

Anno DOMINI 33.

eh. 5. 36. . Matt. 21. 21. Mark16.17. Luke 10.

17.

P Matt. 7. 7.

& 21. 22.

Mark11.24.

Luke J1. 9.

ch. 15. 7, 16.

& 16. 23, 24.

Jam. 1. 5.

1 John S.

22. & 5. 14. f ver. 21, 23, ch. 15, 10,

ch. 15. 10, 11. 1 John 5. 3. rch. 15. 26. & 16. 7. Rom. 8. 15, 26. ch. 15, 26,

& 16, 13, 1 John 4, 6, 1 Cor. 2. 14. 1 John 2, 27. " Matt. 28.

2 Or, orphans. ver. 3, 28. s ch. 16, 16, 4 1 Cor. 15.

b ver. 10. ch. 10. 38. & 17. 21, 23, 26. ° ver. 15, 23. 1 John 2.5. & 5.3. d Luke 6, 16.

e ver. 15.

/ 1 John 2. Rev. 3. 20. / ver. 10. ch. 5. 19, 38. & 7. 16. & 8. 28. & 12. 49.

<sup>A</sup> ver. 16. Luke 24. 49. ch. 15. 26.

A 16. 7. ch. 2. 22. & 12. 16. & 16. 13. 1 John 2. 20, 27, k Phil. 4. 7. Col. 3. 15.

m ver. 3, 18,

\* ver. 12. ch. 16. 16. & 20. 17. ° See ch. 5. 18. & 10. 30. Phil. 2. 6. P ch. 13, 19.

Anno

DOMINI

83.

you: for the prince of this world cometh, and hath nothing in me. 81 But that the world may know that I love the Father; and as the

Father gave me commandment, even

ch. 12. 31. & 16. 11. ch. 10. 18. Phil. 2. 8. Heb. 5. 8. so I do. Arise, let us go hence. CHAPTER XV. 1 The consolation and mutual love between Christ and his members, under the parable of the vine. 18 A comfort in the haired and persecution of the world. 28 The after of the Holy Ghost, and of the aposites. AM the true vine, and my Father is the husbandman. 2 Every branch in me that beareth not fruit he taketh away: and every branch that beareth fruit, he " Matt. 15. purgeth it, that it may bring forth more fruit. 6 ch. 13. 10. & 17. 17. Eph. 5. 26. 1 Pet. 1. 22. 8 Now ye are clean through the word which I have spoken unto you. 4 Abide in me, and I in you. As the branch cannot bear fruit of itself. Col. 1, 23, 1 John 2, 6, except it abide in the vine; no more can ye, except ye abide in me. 5 I am the vine, ye are the branches: He that abideth in me, and I in him, the same bringeth forth much dfruit: for 2 without me ye can do d Hos, 14. 8, Phil. 1. 11, & 4. 13. nothing. 2 Or, severed from me, Acts 4, 12. 6 If a man abide not in me, "he is cast forth as a branch, and is withered; and men gather them, and cast them into the fire, and they are Matt. 3. 10. burned. 7 If ye abide in me, and my words abide in you, ye shall ask what ye will, and it shall be done unto you. f ver. 16. ch. 14, 13, 14, & 16, 23, 8 Herein is my Father glorified, that ye bear much fruit; "so shall Matt. 5. 16. Phil. 1. 11, ye be my disciples. ch. 8, 31, 9 As the Father hath loved me, so have I loved you: continue ye in my love. 10 'If ye keep my commandments, ye shall abide in my love; even as I have kept my Father's commandments, and abide in his love. ch. 14, 15, 21, 23, \* ch. 16. 21. & 17, 13, 1 John 1, 4, 11 These things have I spoken unto you, that my joy might remain in you, and \*that your joy might be full. l ch. 13, 34, 1 Thess. 1 Pet. 4. 8. 1 Pet. 4. 8. 1 John 3. 11. & 4. 21. 12 This is my commandment, That ye love one another, as I have loved ™ch. 10, 11, 15. you. 13 mGreater love hath no man than Hom. 5.7, 8. Eph. 5. 2. 1 John 3. this, that a man lay down his life for his friends. 16. 14 "Ye are my friends, if ye do \* See Matt. 12.50. ch. 14, 15, whatsoever I command you. 16 Henceforth I call you not servants; for the servant knoweth not what his lord doeth: but I have called you friends; "for all things that I have heard of my Father I have 23.

6 Boo Gen. 18, 17, ch. 17, 26, Acts 20, 27, P ch. 6, 70, & 13, 18, 1 John 4, made known unto you.

16 PYe have not chosen me, but 10, 19. I have chosen you, and ordained you, that ye should go and bring forth fruit, and that your fruit should remain: that whatsoever ye shall f Matt. 28. 19. Mark 16. 15. Col. 1. 6.

that ye leve one another.

18 'If the world hate you, ye know that it hated me before it hated you. 19 "If ye were of the world, the world would love his own: but "because ye are not of the world, but I have chosen you out of the world, therefore the world hateth you. " ch. 17, 14,

17 These things I command you.

20 Remember the word that I said an nememor the word that I said unto you, "The servant is not greater than his lord. If they have persecuted me, they will also persecute you; "If they have kept my saying, they will keep your's also."

21 But "all these things will they do

21 But "all those things will they do unto you for my name's sake, because they know not him that sent me. 22 ° 1f I had not come and spoken unto them, they had not had sin: ° but now they have no °cloke for their sin.

23 d He that hateth me hateth my Father also.

24 If I had not done among them the works which none other man did, they had not had sin: but now have they both seen and hated both me and my Father.

25 But this cometh to pass, that the word might be fulfilled that is written in their law. They hated me without a cause.

26 But when the Comforter is come. whom I will send unto you from the Father, even the Spirit of truth, which proceedeth from the Father, he shall

testify of me: 27 And 've also shall bear witness, because tye have been with me from the beginning.

## CHAPTER XVI.

1 Christ conforteth his disciples against tri-buldation by the promise of the Holy Ghost, and by his resurrection and ascension; 23 assureth their prayers made in his name to be acceptable to his Father. 33 Peace in Christ, and in the world affliction.

HESE things have I spoken unto offended.

2 bThey shall put you out of the synagogues: yea, the time cometh, that whosoever killeth you will think that he docth God service.

3 And 4 these things will they do unto you, because they have not known the Father, nor me.

4 But these things have I told you, that when the time shall come, ye may remember that I told you of them. And fthese things I said not unto you at the beginning, because I was with you.

5 But now 9 I go my way to him that sent me; and none of you ask-eth me, Whither goest thou?

6 But because I have said these things unto you, sorrow hath filled your heart.

7 Nevertheless I tell you the truth; It is expedient for you that I go away: for if I go not away, the Comforter

DOMINI 83. \* ver. 12. 1 John 8, " I John

7 Matt. 10. 24. Luke 6. 49. ch. 13, 16. Ezek. 3, 7.

\* Matt. 10. 22. & 24. 9. ch. 16. 3. b ch. 9. 41. Rom. 1. 20. Jam. 4. 17. 2 Or, excuse, d 1 John 2.

23. ch. 3. 2. & 7. 31. & 9. 32. / Ps. 35. 19. & 60. 4. g Luke 24. 49. ch. 14. 17.

26. & 16. 7, 13. Acts 2. 33. 41 John 5. 6. í Luke 🛳. Acts 1. 8.

Acts 1. 8, 21, 22, & 2, 32, & 3, 15, & 4, 20, 33, & 5, 32, & 10, 39, & 13, 31, 1 Pet, 5, 1, 2 Pet, 1, 16, \* Luke 1, 2, 1 John 1, 1, 2,

a Matt. 11. 6. & 21, 10, & 26, 31, 6 ch. 9. 32, 31, & 12, 42, \* Acts 8, 1. # 9. 1. # 26. 9, 10, 11. d ch, 15, 21, Ces, 15, 21, Rom. 10, 2, 1 Cor. 2, 8, 1 Tim. 1, 13,

eh. 13, 19. A 14. 29. F Rec. Matt. 9. 15.

ver. 10, 16, ch. 7, 33, & 13, 3, & 14, 28,

h ver. 22. ch, 14. 1.

6 ch. 7, 39. & 14, 16, 26. & 15, 26.

ask of the Father in my name, he may give it you.

ver. 7. ch. 14, 13.

DOMINI 89. Acts 2. 23. 2 Or, Acts 2. 22, - Acts 2, 32, eb. 3. 14. Acta 26, 18. Acta 26, 18, P Luke 10, 18, ch. 12, 31, Eph. 2, 2, Col. 2, 15, Heb. 2, 14, Mark 4.33. 1 Cor. 3. 2. Heb. 5. 12. eh. 14, 17. & 15, 26, ch. 14, 26, 1 John 2, 20, 27,

Matt. 11, 27, ch. 3, 35, & 13, 3, & 17, 10, ver. 10, ch. 7, 33, & 13, 33, & 14, 19, ven 28.

y Ia. 26, 17,

" yer. 6. " Luke 24.

41, 52, ch. 14, 1, 27, & 20, 20, a 20. 20. Acts 2. 16. à 13. 52. 1 Pet. 1. 8. Matt. 7.7, ch. 14. 13. & 15. 16.

e cb. 15, 11,

will not come unto you; but \*if I depart, I will send him unto you. 8 And when he is come, he will reprove the world of sin, and of righteourness, and of judgment:

9 Of sin, because they believe not

on me; 10 \*\*Of righteousness, \*because I go to my Father, and ye see me no more

11 °Of judgment, because "the prince of this world is judged.

12 I have yet many things to say unto you, but ye cannot bear them

18 Howbett when he, the Spirit of truth, is come, he will guide you into all truth: for he shall not speak of himself; but whatsoever he shall hear, that shall he speak: and he will shew you things to come.

14 He shall glorify me: for he shall receive of mine, and shall shew it

unto you.

15 'All things that the Father hath are mine: therefore said I, that he shall take of mine, and shall shew it

unto you.

16 "A little while, and ye shall not see me: and again, a little while, and ye shall see me, "because I go to the Father.

17 Then said some of his disciples among themselves, What is this that he saith unto us, A little while, and ye shall not see me: and a-gain, a little while, and ye shall see me: and, Because I go to the Father?

18 They said therefore, What is this that he saith, A little while? we cannot tell what he saith.

19 Now Jesus knew that they were desirous to ask him, and said unto them, Do ye enquire among your-selves of that I said, A little while, and ye shall not see me: and again, a little while, and ye shall see me?

20 Verily, verily, I say unto you, That ye shall weep and lament, but the world shall rejoice: and ye shall be sorrowful, but your sorrow shall

be turned into joy.
21 VA woman when she is in travail hath sorrow, because her hour is come: but as soon as she is delivered of the child, she remembereth no more the anguish, for joy that a man is born into the world.

22 And ye now therefore have sorrow: but I will see you again, and your heart shall rejoice, and your

joy no man taketh from you.

23 And in that day ye shall ask
me nothing. Verily, verily, I say
unto you, Whatsoever ye shall ask the Father in my name, he will give

it you. 24 Hitherto have ye asked nothing in my name: ask, and ye shall re ceive, that your joy may be full. ceive, that your joy may be full.
25 These things have I spoken unto you in 2 proverbs: but the time cometh, when I shall no more speak unto you in <sup>8</sup> proverbs, but I shall shew you plainly of the Father.

26 dAt that day ye shall ask in my name: and I say not unto you, that I will pray the Father for you:

27 For the Father himself loveth you, because ye have loved me, and God.

28 I came forth from the Father, and am come into the world; again, I leave the world, and go to the Father.

29 His disciples said unto him, Lo, now speakest thou plainly, and speakest no 4 proverb.

30 Now are we sure that \*thou knowest all things, and needest not that any man should ask thee: by this 'we believe that thou camest forth from God.

31 Jesus answered them, Do ye now believe?

82 \*Behold, the hour cometh, yea, is now come, that ye shall be scatthe fow come, that ye shall be say the tered, every man to bhis own, and shall leave me alone: and "yet I am not alone, because the Father is with me.

38 These things I have spoken unto you, that "in me ye might have peace, "In the world ye shall have tribula-tion: "but be of good cheer; "I have

overcome the world.

CHAPTER XVII.

1 Christ prayeth to his Father to glorify him,
6 to preserve his apostles, 11 in unity, 17
and truth, 20 to glorify them, and all other
believers with him in heuven.

THESE words spake Jesus, and lifted up his eyes to heaven, and said, Father, "the hour is come; glorify thy Son, that thy Son also may glorify thee:

2 b As thou hast given him power over all flesh, that he should give eternal life to as many as thou hast given him.

3 And dthis is life eternal, that they might know thee the only true God, and Jesus Christ, whom thou hast sent.

4 gI have glorified thee on the earth: AI have finished the work which thou gavest me to do.

5 And now, O Father, glorify thou me with thine own self with the glory which I had with thee before the world was.

6 'I have manifested thy name unto the men "which thou gavest me out of the world: thine they were, and

thou gavest them me; and they have kept thy word.
7 Now they have known that all things whatsoever thou hast given me are of thee.

8 For I have given unto them the words "which thou gavest me; and

4 --DOMINI 88.

2 Or, parables. 8 Or, parables. d ver. 23.

ch. 14. 21, f ver. 30. ch. 3, 13, & 17, 8, ø ch. 13. 3.

4 Or, parable, 4 ch. 21. 17,

ver. 27. \* Matt. 26. 31. Mark 14. 27. l ch. 20, 10, 5 Or, his \*\* ch. 8. 29. & 14. 10, 11. \* Is. 9. 6. ch. 14. 27. Rom. 5. 1. Eph. 2. 11. Col. 1. 20. ° ch. 15, 19, 20, 21. 2 Tim. 3, 12. P ch. 11. 1. 9 Rom. 8, 37. 4 5. 4.

a ch. 12. 23. & 13. 32. b Dan. 7. 14. Matt. 11. 27. & 28. 18. ch. 3. 35. & 5. 27. 1 Cor. 15. 25. 27. Phil. 2. 10. Heb. 2. 8. ver. 6. 9. 24. Heb.1.3,10, l ver. 26. l ver. 26, Ps. 22, 22. wver.2,9,11, ch. 6, 37,39, & 10, 29, & 15, 19, ch. 8, 28,

# 12. 49. # 14. 10.

they have received them, and have DOMINI known surely that I came out from 88. thee, and they have believed that thou didst send me. ° ver. 25. eh. 16, 27, 90. 9 I pray for them: PI pray not for the world, but for them which thou hast given me; for they are P 1 John 5, 10 And all mine are thine, and thine are mine; and I am glorified f ch. 16, 15, in them. 11 And now I am no more in the world, but these are in the world, and I come to thee. Holy ch, 13, 1, Father, "keep through thine own name those whom thou hast given me, "that they may be one, "as \* 1 Pet. 1, 5, Jude 1. t vor. 21, &c. we are \* ch. 10, 30, 12 While I was with them in the world, "I kept them in thy name: those that thou gavest me I have kept, and "none of them is lost, "but ch, 6, 39, & 10, 28, Heb. 2, 13, y ch, 18, 9, 1 John 2, the son of perdition; a that the scripture might be fulfilled. 19. \* ch. 6. 70. & 13. 18. ture might be unimed.

13 And now come I to thee; and these things I speak in the world, that they might have my joy fulfilled a Ps. 109. 8. Acts L 20. in themselves. 14 b I have given them thy word; and the world hath hated them. 6 ver. 8. ch, 15, 18, 19. 1 John 3. 13. because they are not of the world, deven as I am not of the world. 15 I pray not that thou shouldest take them out of the world, but that thou shouldest keep them d ver. 16. ch. 8, 23. Matt. 6.13. Gal. 1. 4. 2 Thess.3.3. 1 John 5. from the cvil. 16 / They are not of the world, even as I am not of the world.

17 Sanctify them through thy truth: \*thy word is truth. ∫ vor. 14. y cr. 14.
 ch. 15. 3.
 Acts 15. 9.
 Eph. 5. 26.
 1 Pet. 1. 22. 18 'As thou hast sent me into the world, even so have I also sent them 4 2 Sam. 7. into the world. Ps. 119.142, 151, ch. 8, 40. 19 And \*for their sakes I sanctify myself, that they also might be 2sanc-tified through the truth. ch. 20, 21. 20 Neither pray I for these alone, but for them also which shall believe & 1 Cor. 1.2, 30. 1 Thess.4.7. on me through their word; Heb. 10. 10. 21 That they all may be one; as "thou, Father, art in me, and I in thee, that they also may be one in us: that the world may believe that 2 Or, truly sanctified, vor. 11, 22, 23, ch. 10, 16, Rom, 12, 5, thou hast sent me. Gal. 3, 24, 22 And the glory which thou gavest me I have given them; "that " ch. 10. 38. they may be one, even as we are \* ch. 14. 20. 1 John 1, 3. 4 3, 24, 23 I in them, and thou in me, "that 23 I in them, and thou in me, "that they may be made perfect in one; and that the world may know that thou hast sent me, and hast loved them, as thou hast loved ne.
24 Father, I will that they also, whom thou hast given me, be with me where I am; that they may behold my glory, which thou hast given me. "for thou loved to be before the Col. 3. 14. P ch. 12, 26, & 14. 3. 1 Thess. 4. 9 ver. 5. me: q for thou lovedst me before the r ch. 15, 21. & 16, 3. ch. 7, 29. & 8, 55, & 10, 15. foundation of the world. 25 O righteous Father, 'the world hath not known thee: but 'I have known thee, and these have known ver. 8. ch. 16, 27.

that thou hast sent me.

26 "And I have declared unto them thy name, and will declare it: that the love "wherewith thou hast loved me may be in them, and I in

CHAPTER XVIII.

URIAN LEIN AVIII.

1 Judas betrayeth Jesus, 6 The officers fall to
the ground. 10 Peter smitch off Malchus'
car, 12 Jesus is taken, and led unto Annas
and Cataphas. 15 Peter's devial. 19 Jesus
czamined before Cataphas. 28 His arradgament before Pilate. 36 His kingdom. 40 The
Jesus and Barabbas to be tel toose.

WHEN Jesus had spoken these W words, "he went forth with his disciples over b the brook Cedron, where was a garden, into the which he entered, and his disciples.

2 And Judas also, which betrayed him, knew the place: of for Jesus ofttimes resorted thither with his

disciples.

8 dJudas then, having received a band of men and officers from the chief priests and Pharisees, cometh thither with lanterns and torches and weapons.

4 Jesus therefore, knowing all things that should come upon him, went forth, and said unto them, Whom

seek ye?
5 They answered him, Jesus of Nazareth. Jesus saith unto them, I am he. And Judas also, which betrayed him, stood with them.

6 As soon then as he had said unto them. I am he, they went backward.

and fell to the ground.
7 Then asked he them again, Whom seek ye? And they said, Jesus of Nazareth.

8 Jesus answered, I have told you that I am he: if therefore ye seek me, let these go their way:
9 That the saying might be fulfilled,

which he spake, Of them which thou gavest me have I lost none.

10 Then Simon Peter having a sword drew it, and smote the high priest's servant, and cut off his right ear. The servant's name was Malchus.

11 Then said Jesus unto Peter, Put up thy sword into the sheath: 9 the cup which my Father hath given me, shall I not drink it?

12 Then the band and the captain and officers of the Jews took Jesus, and bound him,

13 And 'led him away to 'Annas first; for he was father in law to Caiaphas, which was the high priest that same year. 2

14 Now Caiaphas was he, which gave counsel to the Jews, that it was expedient that one man should die

for the people.

15 ¶ And Simon Peter followed Jesus, and so did another disciple: that disciple was known unto the high priest, and went in with Jesus into the pulace of the high priest.

16 But Peter stood at the door with-

out. Then went out that other disci-

DOMINI 83. " ver. 6. ch. 15, 15. " ch. 15, 9,

36. Mark 14. 32. Luke 22. 5 2 Sam. 15. 23. \* Luke 21. 37. & 22.39. d Matt. 26. 47, Mark 14. 43. Luke 22,17,

6 Matt. 26.

Acts 1. 16.

ch. 17, 12,

/ Matt. 26. 51. Mark 14. 47. Luke 22.

" Matt, 20, 22. & 26, 39, 42,

A Sec Matt. 26, 57. Luke 3. 2. 2 And An-2 And An-nas sent Christ bound unto Cataphas the high priest, vor. 24. ł ch. 11. 50. Matt. 26. 58. Mark 14. Luke 22.54. " Matt. 26. 69. Mark 14. 66. Luke 22.54.

| Peter de  | enieth Christ. St. JOH  | IN, XIX. Christ is  | scourged.   |
|---|---|---|---|
| DOMINI<br>SR.   | ple, which was known unto the<br>high priest, and spake unto her<br>that kept the door, and brought in  | this thing of thyself, or did others<br>tell it thee of me?<br>35 Pilate answered, Am I a Jew?  | DOMINI<br>88.   |
|   | Peter.  17 Then saith the damsel that kept the door unto Peter, Art not thou also one of this man's disciples? He saith, I am not.  18 And the sorvants and officers stood there, who had made a fire of coals; for it was cold: and they warmed themselves: and Peter stood with them, and warmed himself.  19 The high priest then asked Jesus of his disciples, and of his | Thino own nation and the chief priests have delivered thee unto me: what hast thou done?  86 *Jesus answered, *My kingdom is not of this world: if my kingdom were of this world; if my kingdom were of this world, then would my servants fight, that I should not be delivered to the Jows: but now is my kingdom not from hence.  87 Pliate therefore said unto him, Art thou a king then? Jesus answered, Thou sayest that I am a king. | # 1 Tim. 6,<br>13,<br>* Dan. 2, 44,<br>& 7, 14,<br>Luke 12, 14,<br>ch. 6, 15,<br>& 8, 15, |
| * Matt. 26,   | doctrine. 20 Jesus answered him, "I spake   | To this end was I born, and for this cause came I into the world, that I  |   |
| 55.<br>Luke 4. 15.<br>ch. 7. 14,<br>26, 28.   | openly to the world; I ever taught<br>in the synagogue, and in the temple,<br>whither the Jews always resort; and<br>in secret have I said nothing.<br>21 Why askest thou me? ask them<br>which heard me, what I have said  | should bear witness unto the truth. Every one that "is of the truth hear-eth my voice.  38 Pliate saith unto him, What is truth? And when he had said this, he went out again unto the Jews,  | « ch. 8. 47.<br>1 John 3.19.<br>& 4. 6.   |
|   | unto them: behold, they know what I said.  22 And when he had thus spoken, one of the officers which stood by   | and saith unto them, bI find in him<br>no fault at all.<br>39 But yo have a custom, that I<br>should release unto you one at the  | b Matt. 27,<br>24,<br>Luke 23, 4,<br>ch, 19, 4, 6,<br>Matt. 27,                           |
| Jer. 20. 2.<br>Acts 23. 2.<br>2 Or, with  | *struck Jesus 2 with the palm of his<br>hand, saying, Answerest thou the<br>high priest so?   | should release unto you one at the<br>passover: will ye therefore that I<br>release unto you the King of the  | 15,<br>Mark 15, 6,<br>Luke 23,17,   |
| a rod.  | spoken evil, hear witness of the evil:<br>but if well, why smitest thou me?   | Jews? 40 4 Then cried they all again, saying, Not this man, but Barabbas. *Now Barabbas was a robber.   | d Acts 3, 14,<br>f Luke 23,<br>19,  |
| P Matt. 26,<br>57,  | 24 P Now Annas had sent him bound unto Caiaphas the high priest.  | CHAPTER XIX.  1 Christ is scourped, exampled with thorns, and beaten. 4 Pilate is desirons to release him.  |   |
| * Matt. 26,<br>69, 7L   | 25 And Simon Peter stood and<br>warmed himself. They said there-<br>fore unto him, Art not thou also  | but being overcome with the outrage of the<br>Jam. he delivered him to be crucified. 23   |   |
| Mark 14,<br>69,<br>Luke 22,58,  | one of his disciples? He denied it, and said, I am not.  26 One of the servants of the high   | but being overcome with the outrage of the<br>Jerns, he delivered him to be crucified. 23<br>They cast lots for his yarments. 28 He con-<br>neudeth his mother to John. 28 He dieth.<br>31 His side is pierced. 38 He is buried by<br>Joseph and Nicodemus.   |   |
| r Matt, 26,   | priest, being his kinsman whose car<br>Peter cut off, saith, Did not I see<br>thee in the garden with him?<br>27 Peter then denied again: and<br>"immediately the cock crew.  | THEN Pllate therefore took Jesus, and seourged him.  2 And the soldiers platted a crown of thorns, and put it on his head, and they put on him a purple robe,   | <sup>a</sup> Matt, 20<br>19, & 27, 26,<br>Mark 15,<br>15,<br>Luke 18,53,                  |
| 74.<br>Mark 14.<br>72.<br>Luko 22.60.<br>ch. 13, 38.  | 28 T Then led they Jesus from Caiaphas unto the hall of judgment: and it was early; and they  | 3 And said, Hail, King of the Jews!<br>and they smote him with their hands.<br>4 Pilate therefore went forth again,   |   |
| Matt. 27, 2.<br>Mark 15, 1.<br>Luke 23, 1.<br>Acts 3, 13,<br>8 Or,<br>Pilute's<br>house,<br>Matt. 27. | themselves went not into the judg-<br>ment hall, lest they should be de-<br>filed; but that they might cat the<br>passover.<br>29 Pilate then went out unto them,<br>and said, What accusation bring ye   | and saith unto them, Behold, I bring him forth to you, 'that ye may know that I find no fault in him.  5 Then came Jesus forth, wearing the crown of thorns, and the purple robe. And Pilate saith unto them, Dabeld the result.  | b vor. 6.<br>ch. 16. 38,  |
| 27.<br>\$ Acts 10, 28.<br>\$ 11. 3.   | against this man?  80 They answered and said unto him, If he were not a malefactor, would not have delivered him up unto thee.  81 Then said Plate unto them, Take ye him, and judge him according to   | Behold the man!  6 "When the chief priests therefore and officers saw him, they cried out, saying, Crucify him, crucify him, Pilate saith unto them, Take ye him, and crucify him: for I find no fault in him.  | * Acts 3, 13.   |
|   | your law. The Jews therefore said<br>unto him, It is not lawful for us to   | 7 The Jews answered him, We have<br>a law, and by our law he ought to<br>die, because he made himself the   | d Lev. 24, 16,  |
| " Matt. 20.   | put any man to death: 32 "That the saying of Jesus might  | Son of God,   | * Matt. 26,<br>65,<br>ch. 5, 18,  |
| 19.<br>ch. 12. 32,<br>33.<br>* Matt. 27.  | be fulfilled, which he spake, signify-<br>ing what death he should die.<br>38 *Then Pilate entered into the<br>judgment hall again, and called Jc-  | 8 ¶ When Pilate therefore heard that saying, he was the more afruid; 9 And went again into the judgment hall, and saith unto Jesus Whence   | en, n, 18,<br>& 10, 33,   |
|   | sus, and said unto him, Art thou the  | hall, and saith unto Jesus, Whence<br>art thou? But Jesus gave him no   | f Is, 53, 7.<br>Matt. 27.   |

answer. 34 Jesus answered him, Sayest thou 10 Then saith Pilate unto him, Speak-

sus, and said unto him, Art thou the King of the Jews?

/ Is, 53, 7. Matt. 27. 12, 11.

| Christ's                     | crucifizion, St. JOH  | N,     |
|------------------------------|---|--------|
| Anno                         | est thou not unto me? knowest thou not that I have power to   | 6      |
| _38                          | crucify thee, and have power to   | ε      |
| # Luke 22.                   | 11 Jesus answered, Thou couldest  | Ţ      |
| 53.<br>cb. 7. 30.            | have no power at all against me,  | ļ      |
|                              | 11 Jesus answered, Thou couldest have no power at all against me, except it were given thee from above: therefore he that delivered me                | l<br>s |
|                              | unto thee hath the greater sin.   |        |
|                              | 12 And from thenceforth Pilate  | ]      |
| A Luke 23. 2.                | sought to release him: but the Jews cried out, saying, "If thou let this  | 1      |
|                              | man go, thou art not Cæsar's friend:<br>whosoever maketh himself a king   | 1      |
| i Acts 17.7.                 | whosoever maketh himself a king   | 8      |
|                              | speaketh against Cæsar.  13 ¶ When Pilate therefore heard   | 1      |
|                              | that saving, he brought Jesus forth.  | ľ      |
|                              | that saying, he brought Jesus forth,<br>and sat down in the judgment<br>seat in a place that is called the<br>Pavement, but in the Hebrew, Gab-       | (      |
|                              | Payament but in the Halmow Cab  | 8      |
|                              | batha,  | ľ      |
| 4 Matt. 27.<br>62.           | 14 And *it was the preparation of   | 9      |
| U4.                          | the passover, and about the sixth hour; and he saith unto the Jews,   | 1      |
|                              | Rehold vour King!   | Ι.     |
|                              | 15 But they cried out, Away with  | 1      |
|                              | 15 But they cried out, Away with him, away with him, crueffy him. Pilate saith unto them, Shall I crueffy your King? The chief priests                | 1      |
|                              | cify your King? The chief priests   | ì      |
| l Gen. 19. 10.               | answered, we have no king but   | 1      |
| " Matt. 27.                  | Cæsar.  | ]      |
| 26, 31.<br>Mark15,15.        | 16 "Then delivered he him there-<br>fore unto them to be crucified.   | ı      |
| Luke 23.21.                  | And they took Jesus, and ica min  | !      |
| " Matt. 27.                  | away.  17 *And he bearing his cross *went fouth into a place called the place.  | 1      |
| 31, 33.<br>Mark 15.          | forth into a place called the place of a skull, which is called in the  | ľ      |
| 21, 22.<br>Luke 23.26,       | of a skull, which is called in the  | 1      |
| 33.                          | Hebrew Golgotha:  | 1      |
| <sup>o</sup> Num. 15.<br>36. | 18 Where they crucified him, and two other with him, on either side   | 1      |
| Heb. 13.12.                  | one, and Jesus in the midst.  19 ¶ PAnd Pilate wrote a title, and   | 1      |
| P Matt. 27.                  | but it on the cross. And the writing  | l.     |
| Mark 15.<br>26.              | put it on the cross. And the writing was, JESUS OF NAZARETH THE KING OF THE JEWS.   | l      |
| Luke 23.38.                  | KING OF THE JEWS.   | ۱,     |
|                              | 20 This title then read many of<br>the Jews: for the place where Je-  | ر ا    |
|                              | sus was crucified was nigh to the   | 1      |
|                              | city: and it was written in Hebrew,   | )      |
|                              | 21 Then said the chief priests of   | 18     |
|                              | the Jews to Pilate, Write not, The  | ١      |
|                              | and Greek, and Latin. 21 Then said the chief priests of the Jews to Pilate, Write not, The King of the Jews; but that he said, 1 am King of the Jews. | ١,     |
|                              | 22 Pinto answered, what I have  | 1      |
| 0.35-14 05                   | l written I have written  | 1      |
| 9 Matt. 27.                  | 23 ¶ Then the soldiers, when they had crucified Jesus, took his gar-  | 1      |
| Mark15.24.<br>Luke 23.31.    | had crucified Jesus, took his gar-<br>ments, and made four parts, to<br>every soldier a part; and also his<br>cost. now the cost was without          | 1      |
|                              | every soldier a part; and also his  | 1      |
| 2 Or.                        | coat: now the coat was without seam, woven from the top through-  | 1      |

<sup>2</sup> Or, wrought.

r Ps. 22, 18,

Matt. 27.

Mark15.40. Luke 23.49.

the soldiers did.

25 ¶ 'Now there stood by the cross

XIX. death, and burial. of Jesus his mother, and his mother's sister, Mary the wife of <sup>2 t</sup> Cleophas, and Mary Magdalene. DOMINI 38. 26 When Jesus therefore saw his mother, and "the disciple standing by, whom he loved, he saith unto his mother, "Woman, behold thy 2 Or, Clopas. \* ch. 13. 23. # 20. 2. # 21. 7. on! 20 94 27 Then saith he to the disciple, Behold thy mother! And from that s ch. 2. 4. hour that disciple took her unto v ch, 1, 11. ♣ 16, 32. his own home. 28 \ After this, Jesus knowing that all things were now accomplished, that the scripture might be ful-<sup>2</sup> Ps. 69. 21. filled, suith, I thirst.

29 Now there was set a vessel full of vinegar: and "they filled a spunge a Matt. 27. with vinegar, and put it upon hys-sop, and put it to his mouth.

80 When Jesus therefore had received the vinegar, he said, b It is finish-6 ch. 17. 4. ed: and he bowed his head, and gave up the ghost. 31 The Jews therefore, because it e ver. 42. Mark 15.42. was the preparation, that the bodies d Deut. 21. should not remain upon the cross on the sabbath day, (for that sab-bath day was an high day,) besought Pilate that their legs might be broken, and that they might be taken away.

32 Then came the soldiers, and brake the legs of the first, and of the other which was crucified with 33 But when they came to Jesus, and saw that he was dead already, they brake not his legs: 34 But one of the soldiers with a spear pierced his side, and forthwith came there out blood and water. 1 John 5. 35 And he that saw it bare record, and his record is true; and he knoweth that he saith true, that ye might believe. 36 For these things were done, I that the scripture should be ful-filled. A bone of him shall not be f Ex. 12. 46. Num. 9. 12. Ps. 34. 20. broken. 37 And again another scripture saith, They shall look on him 9 Ps. 22. 16, 71 a. 17. 7 ech. 12.10. Rev. 1. 7. 27. whom they pierced. 38 I h And after this Joseph of Arimathæa, being a disciple of Jesus, but secretly for fear of the Jews. k Matt. 27. Mark15.42. Luke 21.70. besought Pilate that he might take away the body of Jesus: and Pilate ch. 9, 22, gave him leave. He came therefore, and took the body of Jesus. 89 And there came also \*Nicode-<sup>1</sup> ch. 3. 1, 2, & 7, 50. mus, which at the first came to Jesus by night, and brought a mixture of myrrh and aloes, about an seam, 2 woven from the top through-24 They said therefore among themhundred pound weight. 40 Then took they the body of Jesus, selves, Let us not rend it, but cast lots for it, whose it shall be: that and wound it in linen clothes with ! Acts 5. 6. the scripture might be fulfilled, which saith, 'They parted my raiment a-mong them, and for my vesture they the spices, as the manner of the Jews is to bury 41 Now in the place where he was did cast lots. These things therefore crucified there was a garden; and in the garden a new sepulchre, wherein

was never man yet laid.

| Jesus ap                         | peareth to Mary St. JOI   | IN, XX. and to his a   | lisciples.                                   |
|----------------------------------|---|--|--|
| Anno<br>DOMINI<br>88.            | 42 "There laid they Jesus therefore because of the Jews' preparation day; for the sepulchre was nigh at   | turned herself, and saith unto him,<br>Rabboni; which is to say, Master.<br>17 Jesus saith unto her, Touch   | DOMINI<br>88.                                |
| = Is. 53. 9.<br>= ver. 31.       | hand.  CHAPTER XX.  | me not; for I am not yot ascended<br>to my Father: but go to *my bre-<br>thren, and say unto them, 'I as-<br>cend unto my Father, and your<br>Father; and to "my God, and your | Ps. 22. 22.<br>Mat. 28. 10.<br>Rom. 8, 29.   |
|                                  | 1 Mary cometh to the sepulchre: 3 so do Per-<br>ter and John, ignorant of the resurrection.<br>11 Jesus appeareth to Mary Magdalene, 19<br>and to his disciples. 24 The incredulity, and<br>confession of Thomas. 30 The scripture is | God.   | Heb. 2. 11.<br>ch. 16. 28.<br>Eph. 1. 17.    |
| * Mat. 28. 1.<br>Mark 16. 1.     | sugnerent to satvation.   | 18 "Mary Magdalene came and told<br>the disciples that she had seen the<br>Lord, and that he had spoken these  | * Matt. 28.<br>10.<br>Luke 24.10.            |
| Mark 16. 1.<br>Luke 24. 1.       | THE "first day of the week com-<br>eth Mary Magdalene early, when<br>it was yet dark, unto the sopulchre,<br>and seeth the stone taken away from  | things unto her. 19 ¶ °Then the same day at evening, being the first day of the week,  | * Mark 16.<br>14.<br>Luke 24.36.             |
| i ch, 13. 23.                    | the sepulchre.  2 Then she runneth, and cometh to Simon Peter, and to the bother  | when the doors were shut where the<br>disciples were assembled for fear of<br>the Jews, came Jesus and stood in  | 1 Cor. 15. 5.                                |
| å 19. 26.<br>å 21. 7, 20,<br>24. | disciple, whom Jesus loved, and<br>saith unto them, They have taken<br>away the Lord out of the sepulchre,  | the midst, and saith unto them,<br>Peace be unto you.<br>20 And when he had so said, he  |  |
| Luke 21,12.                      | and we know not where they have laid him.  3 Peter therefore went forth, and  | shewed unto them his hands and<br>his side. Then were the disciples  | P ch. 16. 22.                                |
|                                  | that other disciple, and came to the sepulchre.  4 So they ran both together: and   | glad, when they saw the Lord.<br>21 Then said Jesus to them again,<br>Peace be unto you: *as my Fa-<br>ther hath sent me, even so send I                                       | 7 Matt. 28.<br>18.<br>ch. 17. 18.            |
|                                  | the other disciple did outrun Peter, and came first to the sepulchre.  5 And he stooping down, and look-  | you. 22 And when he had said this, he breathed on them, and saith unto   | 19.<br>2 Tim. 2. 2.<br>Hob. 3. 1.            |
| d ch. 19. 40.                    | ing in, saw the linen clothes lying; yet went he not in.  6 Then cometh Simon Peter fol-  | them, Receive ye the Holy Ghost: 23 'Whose soever sins ye remit, they  | " Matt. 16.<br>19. & 18. 18.                 |
|                                  | lowing him, and went into the se-<br>pulchre, and seeth the linen clothes<br>lie,   | are remitted unto them; and whose soever sins ye retain, they are retained.  21 ¶ But Thomas, one of the twelve,   |  |
| ch. 11. 14.                      | 7 And the napkin, that was about<br>his head, not lying with the linen<br>clothes, but wrapped together in a  | called Didymus, was not with them<br>when Jesus came.<br>25 The other disciples therefore  | * ch. 11, 16.                                |
|                                  | place by itself.  8 Then went in also that other disciple, which came first to the sepul-   | said unto him, We have seen the<br>Lord. But he said unto them, Ex-<br>cept I shall see in his hands the   |  |
| f Ps. 16. 10.<br>Acts 2. 25,     | chre, and he saw, and believed. 9 For as yet they knew not the scripture, that he must rise again   | print of the nails, and put my finger into the print of the nails, and thrust my hand into his side, I will  |  |
| -31.<br>& 13.31,35.              | from the dead.  10 Then the disciples went away again unto their own home.  | not believe.  26 ¶ And after eight days again his disciples were within, and Tho-  |  |
| # Mark 16.5.                     | 11 ¶ But Mary stood without at<br>the sepulchre weeping: and as she<br>wept, she stooped down, and looked   | mas with them: then came Jesus, the doors being shut, and stood in the midst, and said, Peace be   |  |
|                                  | into the sepulchre,  12 And seeth two angels in white sitting, the one at the head, and the other at the feet where the head, of  | unto you.  27 Then saith he to Thomas, Reach hither thy finger, and behold my hands; and reach hither thy hand,  | f 1 John 1. 1.                               |
|                                  | other at the feet, where the body of<br>Jesus had lain.<br>13 And they say unto her, Woman,<br>why weepest thou? She saith unto   | and thrust it into my side: and be not faithless, but believing.  28 And Thomas answered and said  | VI GOME III                                  |
|                                  | them, Because they have taken away<br>my Lord, and I know not where they<br>have laid him.  | unto him, My Lord and my God.<br>29 Jesus saith unto him, Thomas,  |  |
| h Mat. 28, 9.<br>Mark 16, 9.     | 14 And when she had thus said,<br>she turned herself back, and saw<br>Jesus standing, and knew not that   | because thou hast seen me, thou hast believed: "blessed are they that have not seen, and yet have believed.  | * 2 Cor. 5.7.<br>1 Pet. 1. 8.                |
| 16, 31.<br>ch. 21. 4.            | it was Jesus.  15 Jesus saith unto her, Woman, why weepest thou? whom seekest   | 30 ¶ *And many other signs truly did Jesus in the presence of his disciples, which are not written in this   | ≈ ch. 21, 25.                                |
|                                  | thou? She, supposing him to be<br>the gardener, saith unto him, Sir,<br>if thou have borne him hence, tell  | book:<br>  81  | y Luke 1. 4.                                 |
|                                  | me where thou hast laid him, and<br>I will take him away.<br>I6 Jesus saith unto her, Mary. She   | Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name.  | *ch. 3. 15,16.<br>& 5. 24.<br>1 Pot. 1. 8,9. |

| The gre  | at draught of fishes. St. JOH   | IN, XXI. Christ's charge  | to Peter.  |
|--|---|---|--|
| DOMINI<br>88.  | CHAPTER XXI.  1 Christ appearing again to his disciples was known of them by the great draught of fishes. 12 We disselved the them. It seems to com-  | 14 This is now the third time<br>that Jesus shewed himself to his<br>disciples, after that he was risen   | DOMINI<br>88.  |
|  | 1 Ohrist appearing again to hie disciples was<br>known of them by the great draught of fishes.<br>12 He dischet with them: 15 carnestly com-<br>mandeth Peter to feed his lambs and thee;:<br>18 fortelleth him of his death: 22 reduketh<br>his curiosity touching John. 25 The conclu-<br>sion. | from the dead.<br>15 ¶ So when they had dined, Jesus<br>saith to Simon Peter, Simon, son of<br>Jonas, lovest thou me more than  | <sup>8</sup> See ch. 20,<br>19, 26.                                  |
|  | AFTER these things Jesus shewed himself again to the disciples at the sea of Tiberias; and on this  | these? He saith unto him, Yea,<br>Lord; thou knowest that I love<br>thee. He saith unto him, Feed my  |  |
|  | wise shewed he himself.  2 There were together Simon Peter, and Thomas called Didymus, and  | lambs. 16 He saith to him again the second time, Simon, son of Jonas, lovest thou   |  |
| <sup>6</sup> ch. 1. 45.<br><sup>5</sup> Matt. 4. 21. | <sup>a</sup> Nathanael of Cana in Galilee, and<br>b the sons of Zebedee, and two other<br>of his disciples.   | me? He saith unto him, Yea, Lord;<br>thou knowest that I love thee. 'He<br>saith unto him, Feed my sheep.   | / Acta 20. 28.<br>Heb. 13. 20.<br>1 Pet. 2. 25.                      |
|  | 3 Simon Peter saith unto them, I go a fishing. They say unto him, We also go with thee. They went   | 17 He saith unto him the third time,<br>Simon, son of Jonas, lovest thou me?<br>Peter was grieved because he said un-   | à 5. 2, 4.   |
|  | forth, and entered into a ship immediately; and that night they caught nothing.  4 But when the morning was now   | to him the third time, Lovest thou<br>me? And he said unto him, Lord,<br>*thou knowest all things; thou know-<br>est that I love thee. Jesus saith unto                         | <sup>k</sup> ch. 2. 24,<br>25.                                       |
| ch. 20. 14.  | come, Jesus stood on the shore: but<br>the disciples "knew not that it was<br>Jesus.  | him, Feed my sheep.  18 'Verily, verily, I say unto thee, When thou wast young, thou gird- edst thyself, and walkedst whither they resulded that when thou shelf                | # 16. 30.<br>t ch. 13. 36,<br>Acts 12.                               |
| d Luke 24.   | 5 Then d Jesus saith unto them.   | edst thyself, and walkedst whither  | 3, 4.  |
| 2 Or, Sira.  | <sup>2</sup> Children, have ye any meat? They answered him, No.   | thou wouldest: but when thou shalt<br>be old, thou shalt stretch forth thy  |  |
| Luke 5. 4,<br>6, 7.                                  | 6 And he said unto them, Cast the<br>net on the right side of the ship, and<br>ye shall find. They cast therefore,  | hands, and another shall gird thee,<br>and carry thee whither thou would-<br>est not.   |  |
| fch. 13, 23,<br>& 20, 2,                             | and now they were not able to draw<br>it for the multitude of fishes. 7 Therefore / that disciple whom<br>Jesus loved saith unto Peter, It is   | 19 This spake he, signifying "by what death he should glorify God.  | ** 2 Pet. 1.<br>14.  |
|  | heard that it was the Lord, he girt his fisher's coat unto him, (for he was naked,) and did cast himself  | saith unto him, Follow me.  20 Then Peter, turning about, seeth the disciple "whom Jesus loved fol- lowing; which also leaned on his breast at supper, and said, Lord,          | * ch. 13. 23,<br>25. & 20. 2.  |
| ı  | 8 And the other disciples came in a little ship; (for they were not far   | which is he that betrayeth thee? 21 Peter seeing him saith to Jesus, Lord, and what shall this man  |  |
|  | from land, but as it were two hundred cubits,) dragging the net with fishes.  9 As soon then as they were come  | do? 22 Jesus saith unto him, If I will that he tarry 'till I come, what is that to thee? follow thou me.  | ° Matt. 16.<br>27, 28.<br>& 25. 31.                                  |
|  | to land, they saw a fire of coals there, and fish laid thereon, and bread.  10 Jesus saith unto them, Bring of the fish which ye have now caught.  11 Simon Peter went up, and drew   | 23 Then went this saying abroad among the brethren, that that disciple should not die: yet Jesus said not unto him, He shall not die; but, If I will that he tarry till I come, | 1 Cor. 4. 5.<br>& 11. 26.<br>Rev. 2. 25.<br>& 3. 11.<br>& 22. 7, 20. |
|  | an hundred and fifty and three: and<br>for all there were so many, yet was  | what is that to thee?  24 This is the disciple which testi- fleth of these things, and wrote these  | n -b 10 nc   |
| #Acts 10, 41.  | not the net broken.  12 Jesus saith unto them, *Come and dine. And none of the disciples durst ask him, Who art thou?   | things: and <sup>p</sup> we know that his testinony is true. 25 <sup>q</sup> And there are also many other things which Jesus did, the which,                                   | P ch. 19, 35,<br>3 John 12,<br>2 ch. 20, 30,                         |
|  | knowing that it was the Lord. 13 Jesus then cometh, and taketh bread, and giveth them, and fish likewise.   | if they should be written every one,<br>I suppose that even the world it-<br>self could not contain the books<br>that should be written. Amen.                                  | "Amos 7.10.  |
|  |   |   |  |
|  |   |   |  |
|  |   | '   |  |

### THE

# ACTS OF THE APOSTLES.

Anno DOMINI 33.

c Luke 1. 3. 6 ver. 9. Mark16.19. Inke 9. 51. & 24. 51. 1 Tim. 3.16. \*Matt.28.19. Mark16.15. John 20.21. ch.10.41,42.

d Mark 16. 14. Luke 24.36. John 20. 19, 26. 4 24. 1, 14. 1 Cor. 15. 5. Luke 24. 2 Or, eating

together Luke24.49. John 14. 16, 26, 27. & 15. 26. & 16. 7. ch. 2. 33. # Matt. 3.11. ch. 11. 16. & 19. 4.

A Joel 3, 18, ch. 2, 4, A 11, 15, Matt. 24. 3. k Is. 1. 26. Dan. 7. 27. Amos 9. 11. / Mat. 24. 36. Mark 13.32. 1 Thes. 5. 1.

eh. 2. 1, 4. 3 Or, the power of the Holy Ghost coming upon you " Luke 24.

49. e ver. 22. Luke 24.48. John 15.27. ch. 2, 32. P Luke 21.

51. John 6. 62. 7 ver. 2. Mark 16. 5. Luke 24. 4. John 20.12. ch. 10. 3,30. eh. 2. 7.

E 13. 31.
Dan. 7. 13.
Mat. 21. 30.
Mark13.26.
Luke 21. 27.
John 14. 3.
1 These. 1.
1 0. & 4. 16.
2 Thess. 1. 10. Rev. 1. 7.

 Juke 24. 52.

CHAPTER I.

1 Christ, preparing his appelles to the beholding of his ascension, gallereth them together into the anomat Olived, commanded them to expect in Jerusalem the sending down of the Holy Ghost, promiseld, after few days to send it; by virtus whereof they should be voltesses unto him, even to the utmost parts of the earth, by After his ascension they are warned by two angels to depart, and to set their mirds upon his second coming. 12 They accordingly return, and, giving themselves to prayer, choose Matthias apostle in the place of Judas.

THISE Common traction have I made

CHAPTER I.

THE former treatise have I made, O a Theophilus, of all that Jesus began both to do and teach.

2 b Until the day in which he was taken up, after that he through the Holy Ghost chad given command-ments unto the apostles whom he had chosen:

3 d To whom also he shewed himself alive after his passion by many infal-lible proofs, being seen of them forty days, and speaking of the things per-taining to the kingdom of God:

4 And, 2 being assembled together with them, commanded them that they should not depart from Jerusalem, but wait for the promise of the Father, f which, saith he, ye have heard of me.

5 % For John truly baptized with water; h but ye shall be baptized with the Holy Ghost not many days hence.

6 When they therefore were come together, they asked of him, saying, Lord, wilt thou at this time \* restore again the kingdom to Israel?

7 And he said unto them, 1 It is not for you to know the times or the seasons, which the Father hath

but in his own power.

8 "But ye shall receive 3 power,
"after that the Holy Ghost is come
upon you: and "ye shall be witnesses
unto me both in Jerusalem, and in all Judæa, and in Samaria, and unto the uttermost part of the earth.

9 PAnd when he had spoken these things, while they beheld, 7 he was taken up; and a cloud received him out of their sight.

10 And while they looked stedfastly toward heaven as he went up, behold, two men stood by them in

white apparel;
11 Which also said, 'Ye men of Gaillee, why stand ye gazing up into heaven?' this same Jesus, which is taken up from you into heaven, 'shall so come in like manner as ye

have seen him go into heaven.

12 "Then returned they unto Jerusalem from the mount called Olivet, and the

which is from Jerusalem a sabbath

which is from Jerusalem a sanoath day's journey.

13 And when they were come in, they went up "into an upper room, where abode both 'Peter, and James, and John, and Andrew, Philip, and Thomas, Bartholomew, and Matthew, James the son of Alpheus, and "Simon Zelotes, and "Judas the brother of learners." of James

14 b These all continued with one accord in prayer and supplication, with the women, and Mary the mother of Jesus, and with dhis brethren.

15 ¶ And in those days Peter stood up in the midst of the disciples, and said, (the number of names together were about an hundred and twenty,)

16 Men and brethren, this scripture must needs have been fulfilled, which the Holy Ghost by the mouth of Da-vid spake before concerning Judas, which was guide to them that took Jesus.

17 For he was numbered with us. and had obtained part of this mi-

nistry.
18 \* Now this man purchased a field with the reward of iniquity; and fall-ing headlong, he burst asunder in the midst, and all his bowels gushed out.

19 And it was known unto all the dwellers at Jerusalem; insomuch as that field is called in their proper tongue, Aceldama, that is to say, The field of blood.

20 For it is written in the book of Psalms, "Let his habitation be desolate, and let no man dwell therein: and " his 2 bishoprick let another take.

21 Wherefore of these men which have companied with us all the time that the Lord Jesus went in and out among us,

22 Beginning from the baptism of John, unto that same day that Phe was taken up from us, must one be ordained oto be a witness with us of his resurrection.

23 And they appointed two, Joseph called Barsabas, who was surnamed Justus, and Matthias.

24 And they prayed, and said, Thou, Lord, which knowest the hearts of all men, shew whether of these two thou hast chosen,

25 That he may take part of this ministry and apostleship, from which Judas by transgression fell, that he might go to his own place.

26 And they gave forth their lots; and the lot fell upon Matthias: and he was numbered with the eleven

Anno DOMINI 88.

### CHAPTER II.

CHAPTER II.

The oposities, filled with the Holy Ghost, and sproking divers languages, are admired by some, and derided by others. It Whom Peter disproving, and sheving that the agostles gate by the power of the Holy Ghost, has been a find the same Holy Ghost, and was the Messian, a man known to them to be approved of God by the miracles, wonders, and signs, and not crucified without his determinate counsel and foreknowledge; If he baptiseth a great number that were converted. If Who afterwards devoully and charitably converse together; the agostles working many nireades, and God daily increasing his church.

AND when "the day of Pentacost.

<sup>a</sup> Lev. 23, 15. Deut, 16, 9, ch. 20, 16, 6 ch. 1. 14.

ch. 4, 31.

d ch. 1. 5.

cn. 1. 5, Mark 16. 17. ch. 10. 46. & 19. 6. 1 Cor. 12, 10, 28, 30. & 13. 1. & 14. 2, &c.

2 Gr. when

3 Or, troubled

in mend

f ch. 1, 11,

was made.

AND when "the day of Pentecost was fully come, "they were all with one accord in one place.

2 And suddenly there came a sound from heaven as of a rushing mighty wind, and 'it filled all the house

where they were sitting.

8 And there appeared unto them cloven tongues like as of fire, and it sat upon each of them.

4 And "they were all filled with the Holy Ghost, and began "to speak with other tongues, as the Spirit gave them utterance.

5 And there were dwelling at Jerusalem Jews, devout men, out of every nation under heaven.

6 Now 2 when this was noised abroad, the multitude came together, and were a confounded, because that

every man heard them speak in his own language.

7 And they were all amazed and marvelled, saying one to another, Be-hold, are not all these which speak Galileans?

8 And how hear we every man in our own tongue, wherein we were horn?

9 Parthians, and Medes, and Elamites, and the dwellers in Mesopotamia, and in Judgea, and Cappadocia, in

Pontus, and Asia, 10 Phrygia, and Pamphylia, in E-gypt, and in the parts of Libya about Cyrene, and strangers of Rome, Jews

and proselytes, 11 Cretes and Arabians, we do hear them speak in our tongues the won-

derful works of God. 12 And they were all amazed, and were in doubt, saying one to another, What meaneth this?

13 Others mocking said, These men are full of new winc.

the cleven, lifted up his voice, and said unto them, Ye men of Juden, and all ye that dwell at Jerusalem, be this known unto you, and hearken

to my words: 15 For these are not drunken, as ye suppose, seeing it is but the third

hour of the day. 16 But this is that which was spoken by the prophet Joel;

17 And it shall come to pass in the last days, saith God, I will pour out of my Spirit upon all flesh: and

your sons and kyour daughters shall prophesy, and your young men shall see visions, and your old men shall dream dreams:

18 And on my servants and on my handmaidens I will pour out in those days of my Spirit; 'and they shall

prophesy:
19 \*\*And I will shew wonders in heaven above, and signs in the earth beneath; blood, and fire, and vapour of smoke:

20 "The sun shall be turned into darkness, and the moon into blood, before that great and notable day of the Lord come:

21 And it shall come to pass, that "whoseever shall call on the name of the Lord shall be saved.

22 Ye men of Israel, hear these words; Jesus of Nazareth, a man approved of God among you p by miracles and wonders and signs, which God did by him in the midst of you, as yo yourselves also know: 23 Him, q being delivered by the determinate counsel and foreknow-

ledge of God, 'ye have taken, and by wicked hands have crucified and slain:

24 Whom God hath raised up, having loosed the pains of death: because it was not possible that he should be holden of it.

25 For David speaketh concerning him, I foresaw the Lord always before my face, for he is on my right hand, that I should not be moved:

26 Therefore did my heart rejoice, and my tongue was glad; more-over also my flesh shall rest in hope:
27 Because thou wilt not leave my

soul in hell, neither wilt thou suffer thine Holy One to see corruption. 28 Thou hast made known to me

the ways of life; thou shalt make me full of joy with thy countenance.

29 Men and brethren, 2 let me freely speak unto you "of the patriare. David, that he is both dead and buried, and his sepulchre is with us unto this day.

30 Theorems below a

30 Therefore being a prophet, and knowing that God had sworn with an oath to him, that of the fruit of his loins, according to the flesh, he would raise up Christ to sit on his

throne: 31 He seeing this before spake of the resurrection of Christ, y that his soul was not left in hell, neither his

flesh did see corruption.

32 This Jesus hath God raised up, " whereof we all are witnesses.

33 Therefore being by the right hand of God exalted, and baving received of the Father the promise of the Holy Ghost, he d hath shed forth this, which ye now see and

34 For David is not ascended into the heavens: but he saith himself, 'The

DOMINI 33.

å ch. 21. 9.

l ch. 21. 4, 9, 10. 1 Cor. 12. 10, 28. & 14. 1, &c. " Joel 2. 30, 31.

" Matt. 24. 29. Mark 18. .x. Luke 21.25.

o Rom. 10.

John 3. 2. & 14. 10. 11. ch. 10. 38. Heb. 2. 4.

9 Matt. 26. 24. Luke 22.22. & 24. 44. ch. 3. 18. & 4. 28. r ch. 5. 30. r ch. 5. 30.
2 ver. 32.
ch. 3. 15.
& 4. 10.
& 10. 40.
& 13. 30. 34.
& 17. 31.
Rom. 4. 24.
& 8. 11.
1 Cor. 6. 14.
& 15. 15.
2 Cor. 4. 14.
Gal. 1. 1.
Eph. 1. 20.
Col. 2. 12.
1 Thesa. 1.
10. 10. Heb. 13. 20. 1 Pet. 1. 21.

I may. "1 Kin. 2.10. ch. 13, 36,

t Ps. 16. 8.

\* 2 Sam. 7. 12, 13. Ps. 132, 11. Luke 1, 32, 69, Rom. 1. 3. 2 Tim. 2. 8. y Ps. 16. 10. ch. 13. 35. \* ver. 24. a ch. 1. 8. b ch. 5. 31. Phil. 2. 9. Heb. 10. 12. John 14, 26, & 15, 26, & 16, 7, 13, ch. 1, 4. d ch. 10. 43. Fph. 4. 8.

Ps. 110, 1, Matt. 22, 41, 1 Cor. 15,

<sup>9</sup> 1 Thess. 5, 7. A Is. 41, 3. Frek. 11, 19, & 36, 27. Jool 2, 28, 29. Zech.12.10. John 7. 38.

i ch. 10. 45.

| Many c                                    | Many converted. THE ACTS, III. A lame man healed.   |   |                                   |  |
|---|---|---|-----------------------------------|--|
| Anno .                                    | Lord said unto my Lord, Sit thou  | 4 And Peter, fastening his eyes upon  | Anno                              |  |
| DOMINI<br>83.                             | on my right hand,<br>85 Until I make thy foes thy foot-   | him with John, said, Look on us.  | DOMINI                            |  |
| <del></del>                               | 35 Until I make thy foes thy foot-  | 5 And he gave heed unto them, ex-   |                                   |  |
|   | stool,<br>36 Therefore let all the house of Is-   | pecting to receive something of them. 6 Then Peter said, Silver and gold                                |                                   |  |
| / ch. 5. 31.                              | rael know assuredly, that God / hath  | have I none; but such as I have give  | Ì                                 |  |
|   | made that same Jesus, whom ye have  | I thee: 'In the name of Jesus Christ  | e ch. 4, 10,                      |  |
|   | crucified, both Lord and Christ.  | of Nazareth rise up and walk.   |                                   |  |
| # 7aab 10                                 | 87 ¶ Now when they heard this, they were pricked in their heart,  | 7 And he took him by the right hand, and lifted him up: and im-   |                                   |  |
| Zech. 12.<br>10.<br>Luke 3. 10-           | and said unto Peter and to the rest   | mediately his feet and ancle bones  |                                   |  |
| Luke 3. 10-<br>ch. 9. 6.                  | of the apostles, Men and brethren,  | received strength.  |                                   |  |
| ch. 9. 6.<br>& 16. 30.                    | what shall we do?   | 8 And he fleaping up stood, and   | ∫ Is. 35. 6.                      |  |
| 1 Luke 21.                                | 38 Then Peter said unto them, * Re-   | walked, and entered with them into  | Į                                 |  |
| 47.<br>ch. 3. 19.                         | pent, and be baptized every one of  | the temple, walking, and leaping, and   | Į.                                |  |
|   | you in the name of Jesus Christ for   | praising God.   | 0 -1 -1 -10                       |  |
|   | the remission of sins, and ye shall receive the gift of the Holy Ghost.   | 9 And all the people saw him walking and praising God:  | <sup>9</sup> ch. 4. 16,<br>21.    |  |
|   | 39 For the promise is unto you, and   | 10 And they knew that it was he   |                                   |  |
| Joel 2, 28,                               | to your children, and to all that   | 10 And they knew that it was he which sat for alms at the Beautiful                                     | Like                              |  |
| ch. 3, 25.<br>4 ch. 10, 45.               | are afar off, even as many as the<br>Lord our God shall call.   | gate of the temple: and they were   | John 9, 8,                        |  |
| & 11, 15, 18,<br>& 14, 27,                | Lord our God shall call.  | filled with wonder and amazement  | i                                 |  |
| α 14. 27.<br>& 15. 3. 8.                  | 40 And with many other words did  | at that which had happened unto him.  | 1                                 |  |
| & 15. 3, 8,<br>14.<br>Eph. 2. 13,<br>17.  | he testify and exhort, saying, Save yourselves from this untoward gene-   | 11 And as the lame man which was  | 1                                 |  |
| 17.                                       | ration.   | healed held Peter and John, all the   | 1                                 |  |
|   | 41 Then they that gladly received   | people ran together unto them in<br>the porch that is called Solomon's,                                 |                                   |  |
|   | his word were baptized; and the   | the porch that is called Solomon's,   | / John 10.                        |  |
| 1   | same day there were added unto  | greatly wondering. 12 ¶ And when Peter saw it, he   | ch. 5. 12.                        |  |
| 46  | them about three thousand souls.  42 And they continued stedfastly in   | answered unto the neonle Ve men   |                                   |  |
| vor. 46.<br>ch. 1. 14.                    | the apostles' doctrine and fellowship,  | answered unto the people, Ye men<br>of Israel, why marvel ye at this? or                                | ł                                 |  |
| Rom. 12.<br>12.                           | and in breaking of bread, and in  | why look ye so earnestly on us, as  |                                   |  |
| Eph. 6, 18,<br>Col. 4, 2,<br>Heb. 10, 25, | prayers.  | though by our own power or holiness   |                                   |  |
| Heh. 10. 25.                              | 43 And fear came upon every soul:   | we had made this man to walk?   | 4 ch. 5, 30.                      |  |
| * Mark 16.                                | and "many wonders and signs were done by the apostles.  | 13 The God of Abraham, and of Isaac, and of Jacob, the God of our                                       | l John 7, 39.                     |  |
| ch, 4. 33,                                | 44 And all that believed were toge-   | fathers. thath glorified his Son Jesus:   | # 17. 1.<br>" Matt 27.2.          |  |
| & 5. 12.<br>ch. 4. 32,                    | ther, and "had all things common;   | whom ye "delivered up, and "denied<br>him in the presence of Pilate, when                               | " Matt. 27.                       |  |
| 31.                                       | 45 And sold their possessions and goods, and parted them to all men,  | him in the presence of Pilate, when   | 20.<br>Mark 15.                   |  |
| 1s. 58, 7.                                | goods, and oparted them to all men,   | ne was determined to let nim go.  | 11.<br>Lake 23.                   |  |
| ch. 1. 14.<br>Luke 24.                    | as every man had need.  | 14 But ye denied the Holy One   | 18, 20, 21,                       |  |
| 53.<br>ch. 5. 42.                         | 46 P And they, continuing daily with one accord in the temple, and break-   | <sup>p</sup> and the Just, and desired a mur-<br>derer to be granted unto you;                          | John 18, 40,                      |  |
| ch. 5. 42.                                | ing bread 2 from house to house, did  | 15 And killed the 2 Prince of life.   | & 19, 15,<br>ch. 13, 28,          |  |
| Or.                                       | cat their meat with gladness and sin-   | whom God hath raised from the   | Ps. 16, 10,<br>Mark 1, 21,        |  |
| at home.<br>Luke 2, 52,                   | gleness of heart,   | dead; "whereof we are witnesses.  | Mark 1.21.<br>Luke 1. 35.         |  |
| ch. 4, 33.                                | 47 Praising God, and having favour  | 16 'And his name through faith in   | ch. 2. 27,<br>& 4. 27.            |  |
| Rom. 14.<br>18.                           | with all the people. And the Lord<br>added to the church daily such as  | his name hath made this man strong,   | P ch. 7, 52,<br>& 22, 14,         |  |
| ch. 5, 14.<br>& 11, 24.                   | should be saved.  | faith which is by him bath given  | 2 Or.                             |  |
| a 11. 27.                                 | CHAPTER IIL   | whom ye see and know: yea, the<br>faith which is by him hath given<br>him this perfect soundness in the | Anthor,<br>Heb. 2, 10,<br>& 5, 9. |  |
| ł   | 1 Peter preaching to the people that came to  | presence of you all.  | & 5. 9.                           |  |
| - 1                                       | 1 Peter preaching to the people that came to<br>see a lame man restored to his feet, 12 pro-  | 17 And now, brethren, I wot that  | 1 John 5.11.                      |  |
|   | feasith the cure not to have been wrough by this or John's our power, or koliness, but by God, and his Nor Jesus, and through faith in his mane: 13 withat reproheuling them for exectfying Jesus. 17 which because they did it through inpurent which because they were fidfilled God's determinate counsel, and the kerplures: 19 he chartest them by very pratance and fuils to seek remission of their sins, and salvation in the same Jesus. | through ignorance ye did it, as did   | r ch. 2. 32.                      |  |
| 1   | Gol. and his Son Jesus, and through faith   | also your rulers,<br>18 But "those things, which God  | 'Matt. 9.22.                      |  |
|   | for crucifuing Jesus. 17 Which because then   | before had shewed by the mouth of   | ch. 4. 10.<br>& 14. 9.            |  |
|   | did it through ignorance, and that thereby  | all his prophets, that Christ should  | ' Luke 23.                        |  |
|   | the scriptures: 19 he exhaute them by re-   | suffer, he hath so fulfilled.  19 ¶ VRepent ye therefore, and be converted, that your sins may be       | John 16, 3.                       |  |
| İ   | pentance and faith to seek remission of their   | 19 ¶ Repent ye therefore, and be  | 4 ch. 13. 27.<br>1 Cor. 2. 8.     |  |
| 1   | Bins, and salvation in the same Jesus.  | converted, that your sins may be  | 1 Tim. 1. 13.                     |  |
| ch. 2, 46,                                | NOW Peter and John went up to-<br>gether "into the temple at the  | blotted out, when the times of re-<br>freshing shall come from the pre-                                 | * Luke 24.<br>44.<br>ch. 26, 22,  |  |
| Ps. 55, 17.                               | hour of prayer, being the ninth hour.   | sence of the Lord;  | ch. 26, 22,                       |  |
| ch. 11, 8,                                | 2 And a certain man lame from his   | 20 And he shall send Jesus Christ,  | F Ps. 22,<br>Is. 50, 6,           |  |
| İ   | mother's womb was carried, whom   | which before was preached unto you:   | & 53. 5, &c.<br>Dan. 9, 26.       |  |
|   | they laid daily at the gate of the  | 21 Whom the heaven must receive   | 1 Pet. 1.                         |  |
| John 9. 8.                                | temple which is called Beautiful, dto   | until the times of "restitution of all  | 10, 11.<br># ch. 2, 38.           |  |
| •   | ask alms of them that entered into  | things, b which God hath spoken by the mouth of all his holy prophets                                   | * ch. 1. 11.                      |  |
| - 1                                       | 3 Who seeing Peter and John about   | since the world began.  | 4 Matt. 17.                       |  |
|   |   |   | 11.                               |  |

| Peter an  | d John imprisoned. THE AC   | TS, IV. They are di  | smissed.   |
|---|---|--|--|
| DOMINI<br>83.   | thers, "A prophet shall the Lord your<br>God raise up unto you of your bre-<br>thren, like unto me; him shall ye  | 11 This is the stone which was set<br>at nought of you builders, which is<br>become the head of the corner.  | DOMINI<br>38.  |
| Deut. 18.<br>15, 18, 19.<br>ch. 7. 37.                                  | hear in all things whatsoever he shall<br>say unto you.<br>23 And it shall come to pass, that<br>every soul, which will not hear that   | 12 Noither is there salvation in<br>any other: for there is none other<br>name under heaven given among<br>men, whereby we must be saved.            | Ps. 118, 22,<br>1s. 28, 16,<br>Matt. 21,<br>42,<br>k Mat. 1, 21, |
| J. b. 0.00  | prophet, shall be destroyed from a-<br>mong the people.<br>24 Yea, and all the prophets from  | 18 ¶ Now when they saw the bold-<br>ness of Peter and John, and perceiv-   | ch. 10. 43.<br>1 Tim. 2.<br>5, 6.<br>(Mat. 11. 25.               |
| d ch. 2. 39.<br>Rom. 9. 4, 8.<br>& 15. 8.<br>Gal. 3. 26.<br>Gen. 12. 3. | as many as have spoken, have like-<br>wise foretold of these days.  | ed that they were unlearned and ignorant men, they marvelled; and they took knowledge of them, that they had been with Jesus.                        | 1 Cor. 1. 27.  |
| & 18, 18,<br>& 22, 18,<br>& 26, 4,<br>& 28, 14,                         | 25 °Ye are the children of the prophets, and of the covenant which God made with our fathers, saying unto Abraham, 'And in thy seed shall all   | 14 And beholding the man which was healed * standing with them, they could say nothing against it.  15 But when they had commanded                   | * ch. 3. 11.   |
| Gal. 3. 8.<br>f Mat. 10. 5.<br>à 15. 24.<br>Luke 24.47.<br>ch. 13. 32,  | the kindreds of the earth be blessed.  26 Unto you first God, having ruised up his Son Jesus, sent him to   | them to go aside out of the council,<br>they conferred among themselves,<br>16 Saying, What shall we do to<br>these men? for that indeed a no-       | ! John 11,47.  |
| 33, 46.<br>5 vor. 22.<br>A Mat. 1. 21.                                  | bless you, hin turning away every one of you from his iniquities.  CHAPTER IV.  | these men? for that indeed a no-<br>table miracle hath been done by<br>them is "manifest to all them that<br>dwell in Jerusalem; and we cannot       | mch. 3. 9,10.  |
|   | 1 The rulers of the Jews offended with Peter's<br>sermon, 4 (though thousands of the people<br>were converted that heard the word,) impri-<br>son him and John. 6 After, upon examina-  | deny it.  17 But that it spread no further among the people, let us straitly threat-   |  |
|   |   | en them, that they speak henceforth<br>to no man in this name.<br>18 "And they called them, and com-<br>manded them not to speak at all nor          | * Again,<br>ch. 5. 40.   |
|   | ton Eefer bodity avouching the lame man to be headed by the name of Jesse, and that by the same Jesse only we must be derivally saved, 33 they command him and John to preach no more in that name, adding also threatening. As theretopous the church fresh to proyer. It also that the same properties of the top of the that the last the same properties of the the last the same parties of the Holy Ghost, and with what last parties of the Holy Ghost, and with what last parties of the Holy Ghost, and with what last parties of the Holy Ghost, and with what last parties of the Holy Ghost, and with what last parties of the Holy Ghost, and with what last parties of the Holy Ghost, and with what last parties of the Holy Ghost, and with what last parties of the Holy Ghost, and with what last parties of the Holy Ghost, and with | teach in the name of Jesus,<br>19 But Peter and John answered<br>and said unto them, "Whether it   | ° ch. 5. 29.   |
| 2 Or, ruler,  | AND as they spake unto the peo-<br>tain of the temple, and the Saddu-   | he right in the sight of God to<br>hearken unto you more than unto<br>God, judge ye.<br>20 °For we cannot but speak the                              | P ch. J. R.  |
| Luke 22. 4.<br>ch. 5. 24.<br>a Matt. 22.                                | 2 Being grieved that they taught  | things which we have seen and heard.  21 So when they had further threat-  | # 2. 32.<br>7 ch. 22. 15.<br>1 John 1.<br>1, 3.                  |
| 23.<br>ch. 23. 8.   | the people, and preached through Jesus the resurrection from the dead.  8 And they laid hands on them, and put them in hold unto the next day:  | ened them, they let them go, find-<br>ing nothing how they might punish<br>them, 'because of the people: for<br>all men glorified God for that which | "Mat. 21. 26.<br>Luke 20. 6,<br>19. & 22. 2.                     |
|   | for it was now eventide.  4 Howbeit many of them which heard the word believed; and the   | was done. 22 For the man was above forty years old, on whom this miracle of  | ch. 5. 26.   |
|   | number of the men was about five thousand.  5 ¶ And it came to pass on the  | healing was showed.  23 ¶ And being let go, they went to their own company, and reported all that the chief priests and                              | t ch. 12. 12.  |
| b Luke 3. 2.<br>John 11. 49.  | morrow, that their rulers, and eld-<br>ors, and scribes,<br>6 And <sup>b</sup> Annas the high priest, and<br>Caiaphas, and John, and Alexander,   | elders had said unto them.  24 And when they heard that, they lifted up their voice to God with  |  |
| & 18. 13.   | and as many as were of the kindred<br>of the high priest, were gathered to-<br>gether at Jerusalem.   | one accord, and said, Lord, "thou art God, which hast made heaven, and earth, and the sea, and all that  | * 2 Kin. 19.<br>15.  |
| <sup>c</sup> Ex. 2. 14.<br>Mat. 21. 23.<br>ch. 7. 27.                   | 7 And when they had set them in<br>the midst, they asked, 'By what power,<br>or by what name, have ye done this?<br>8 d'Then Peter, filled with the Holy  | in them is:  25 Who by the mouth of thy servant David hast said, "Why did the heathen rage, and the people ima-                                      | * Ps. 2. 1.  |
| d Luko 12.<br>11, 12.   | Ghost, said unto them, Ye rulers of<br>the people, and elders of Israel,<br>9 If we this day be examined of the   | gine vain things?  26 The kings of the earth stood up, and the rulers were gathered toge-  |  |
|   | good deed done to the impotent man,<br>by what means he is made whole;<br>10 Be it known unto you all, and to   | ther against the Lord, and against his Christ.  27 For " of a truth against " thy holy   | * Matt. 26. 3.<br>Luke 22. 2.                                    |

f ch. 2. 24.

ch. 3. 6, 16.

10 Be it known unto you all, and to all the people of Israel, that by the name of Jesus Christ of Nazareth, whom ye crucified, whom God raised from the dead, even by him doth this man stand here before you whole.

875

27 For "of a truth against "thy holy child Jesus," whom thou hast anointed, both Herod, and Pontius Pilate, with the Gentiles, and the people of

Israel, were gathered together, 28 b For to do whatsoever thy hand

Matt.26. 3. Luke 22. 2. & 23. 1, 8.

Luke 1. 35. <sup>a</sup> Luke 4. 18. John 10.36.

Anno DOMINI

ch. 2, 43, ch. 3. 6. 16.

f vor. 27.

A ver. 29.

ch. 5, 12, Rom. 15.

5, 6. 2 Cor. 13.

11. Phil. 1, 27.

& 2. 2. 1 Pot. 3. 8.

b ch. 2, 44, l ch. 1. 8.

\* ch. 1, 22,

" ch. 2. 47.

ch. 2. 45.

p vor. 37.

9 ch. 2. 45.

oh. 2, 2, 4,

88. ver. 13, 31, ch. 9, 27, à 13, 46, à 14, 3, à 19, 8, à 26, 26, à 28, 31, Eph. 6, 19, and thy counsel determined before to be done. 29 And now, Lord, behold their

threatenings: and grant unto thy servants, that with all boldness they may speak thy word,

30 By stretching forth thine hand to heal; "and that signs and won-ders may be done by the name of 'thy holy child Jesus. 31 ¶ And when they had prayed," the place was shaken where they were as-

sembled together; and they were all filled with the Holy Ghost, and they spake the word of God with boldness. 32 And the multitude of them that

believed were of one heart and of believed 'were of one heart and or one soul: neither said any of them that ought of the things which he possessed was his own; but they had all things common.

And with 'great power gave the aposites "witness of the resurrection

of the Lord Jesus: and "great grace

was upon them all.

84 Neither was there any among them that lacked: 'for as many as were possessors of lands or houses sold them, and brought the prices

of the things that were sold, 85 PAnd laid them down at the apostles' feet: q and distribution was made unto every man according as

he had need.

36 And Joses, who by the apostles was surnamed Barnabas. (which is. being interpreted, The son of consolation,) a Levite, and of the country of Cyprus, 27 Having land, sold it, and brought

r ver. 34, 35. ch. 5. 1, 2

the money, and laid it at the apostles' CHAPTER V.

CHAPTER V.

After that Ananias and Sapphira his wife for their hyporrisy at Peter's veluke had fullen down dead, 12 and that the vest of the opposite had the great had the great had the great had the great had the great had been dead to be a superior of the great had been dead to be a superior of the great had been after their teaching accordingly in the temple, 29 and before the council, 53 they are in dauger to be killed, through the advice of Gamaliel, a great connsolar among the Jetes, they be kept alive, 40 and are but beaten; for which they glorify God, and cease no day from preaching.

BUT a certain man named Ana-nias, with Sapphira his wife,

sold a possession,

2 And kept back part of the price, his wife also being privy to it, "and brought a certain part, and laid it

at the apostles' feet.

3 b But Peter said, Ananias, why hath b Num. 30. 2. Deut.23.21. Eccles. 5. 4. Satan filled thine heart 2 to lie to the Holy Ghost, and to keep back

for the price of the land?

4 Whiles it remained, was it not thine own? and after it was sold, was it not in thine own power? why hast thou conceived this thing in thine heart? thou hast not lied unto men, but unto God.

5 And Ananias hearing these words

fell down, and gave up the ghost: and great fear came on all them that heard these things.

6 And the young men arose, wound him up, and carried him out, and buried him.

7 And it was about the space of three hours after, when his wife, not knowing what was done, came in.

8 And Peter answered unto her, Tell me whether ye sold the land for so much? And she said, Yea, for so much.

9 Then Peter said unto her, How is it that ye have agreed together to tempt the Spirit of the Lord? behold, the feet of them which have buried thy husband are at the door.

and shall carry thee out.

10 Then fell she down straightway at his feet, and yielded up the ghost and the young men came in, and found her dead, and, carrying her forth, buried her by her husband.

11 \*And great fear came upon all

the church, and upon as many as heard these things.

12 ¶ And by the hands of the apostles were many signs and wonders wrought among the people; (\*and they were all with one accord in

Solomon's porch.

13 And tof the rest durst no man join himself to them: "but the people magnified them.

14 And believers were the more added to the Lord, multitudes both of men and women.)

15 Insomuch that they brought forth

the sick 2 into the streets, and laid them on beds and couches, "that at the least the shadow of Peter passing by might overshadow some of them.

16 There came also a multitude out of the cities round about unto Jerusalem, bringing 'sick folks, and them which were vexed with unclean spirits: and they were healed every one. 17 ¶ Then the high priest rose up,

and all they that were with him, (which is the sect of the Sadducces,) and were filled with sindignation,
18 And laid their hands on the apostles, and put them in the com-

mon prison,
19 But the angel of the Lord by night opened the prison doors, and brought them forth, and said,

20 Go, stand and speak in the temple to the people 'all the words of this life. 21 And when they heard that, they entered into the temple early in the morning, and taught. But the high priest came, and they that were with him, and called the council together, and all the senate of the children of Israel, and sent to the prison to have them brought,

22 But when the officers came, and found them not in the prison, they returned, and told,

23 Saying, The prison truly found we shut with all safety, and the keepers

DOMINI 33. d var. 10, 11.

4 John 19, 40.

ver. 3. Matt. 4. 7.

9 vor. 5.

A ver. 5. ch. 2. 43. & 19. 17.

· ch. 2. 13. & 14. 3. & 19. 11. Rom. 15.19. 2 Cor.12.12. Heb. 2. 4. k ch. 3, 11. & 4. 32. l John 9, 22, & 12, 42, & 19, 38, m ch. 2. 47.

2 Or, in every street. \* Matt. 9.21. & 14. 36. ch, 19. 12.

" Mark 16. 17, 18. John 11, 12.

Pch. 4. 1.2.6.

8 Or, envy. 9 Luke 21.12.

ch. 12. 7.

\* John 6. 68. & 17. 3. I John 5.11.

tch. 4. 5. 6.

ver. 9.

\* Luke 22. 3. 2 Or,

ch. 4. 37.

Anno DOMINI 22. " Luke 22. 4. ch. 4. 1.

" Matt. 21.

4 Matt. 23. 85, 4 27, 25.

b ch. 4, 19.

ch. 3, 13, 15, & 22, 14.

d ch. 10. 39. & 13. 29. Gal. 3. 13, 1 Pet. 2. 24.

ch. 2, 33, 36. Phil. 2, 9. Heb. 2, 10. & 12, 2.

ch. 3, 15,

9 Matt. 1. 21.

1 Luke 24. 47, ch. 3, 26, & 13, 38, Eph. 1, 7, Col. 1, 14,

John 15. 26, 27.

t ch. 2, 4,

l ch. 2. 37. & 7. 54.

\*\* ch. 22. 3.

The third

Year be-fore the Account called

Anno Domini,

2 Or, believed.

standing without before the doors: but when we had opened, we found no man within.

24 Now when the high priest and "the captain of the temple and the chief priests heard these things, they doubted of them whereunto this would

grow. 25 Then came one and told them, saying, Behold, the men whom ye put in prison are standing in the temple, and teaching the people.

26 Then went the captain with the

officers, and brought them without violence: "for they feared the people,

lest they should have been stoned. 27 And when they had brought them, they set them before the council: and

the high priest asked them. r ch. 4, 18.

28 Saying, Did not we straitly comnand you that ye should not teach in this name? and, behold, ye have filled Jerusalem with your doctrine, \* ch. 2. 23, 36. & 3. 15. & 7. 52. and intend to bring this man's blood upon us.

29 ¶ Then Peter and the other apostles answered and said, b We ought

to obey God rather than men. 80 ° The God of our fathers raised up Jesus, whom ye slew and dhang-

ed on a tree. 31 'Him hath God exalted with his right hand to be fa Prince and ga

Saviour, A for to give repentance to Israel, and forgiveness of sins. 32 And we are his witnesses of these things; and so is also the Holy Ghost, whom God hath given

to them that obey him.

33 ¶ Whon they heard that, they were cut to the heart, and took

counsel to slay them.

34 Then stood there up one in the

council, a Pharisce, named "Gamaliel, a doctor of the law, had in reputation among all the people, and commanded to put the apostles

forth a little space;
85 And said unto them. Ye men of Israel, take heed to yourselves what ye intend to do as touching these men.

36 For before these days rose up Theudas, boasting himself to be somebody; to whom a number of men, about four hundred, joined themselves: who was slain; and all, as many as 2 obeyed him, were scattered, and brought to nought.

37 After this man rose up Judas of Galilee in the days of the taxing. and drew away much people after him: he also perished; and all, even as many as obeyed him, were dispersed.

38 And now I say unto you, Refrain from these men, and let them alone: "for if this counsel or this work be of men, it will come to " Pro. 21. 30.

In. 8. 10. Mat. 15.13. nought:
39 But if it be of God, ye cannot overthrow it; lest haply ye be found even p to fight against God.

40 And to him they agreed; and

when they had "called the apostles," and beaten them, they commanded

that they should not speak in the name of Jesus, and let them go, 41 ¶ And they departed from the presence of the council, \*rejoicing that they were counted worthy to suffer shame for his name.

42 And daily in the temple, and in every house, "they ceased not to teach and preach Jesus Christ.

CHAPTER VI.

1 The apostles, derivous to have the poor regarded for their bodily nutranance, as also careful themselves to disprate the word of God, the food of the roul, 3 appoint the affice of deaconship to seems chosen men. 8 (I) whom Stephen, a man full of faith, and of the Holy thout, is one. 12 Who is taken of those, whom he confounded in disputing, 13 and after falsely accused of blasphemy against the law and the temple.

AND in those days, "when the number of the disciples was multiplied, there arose a murmuring of the b Grecians against the Hebrews. because their widows were neglected in the daily ministration.

2 Then the twelve called the multitude of the disciples unto them, and said, 4 It is not reason that we should leave the word of God, and serve tables.

3 Wherefore, brethren, clook ye out among you seven men of honest re-port, full of the Holy Ghost and wisdom, whom we may appoint over this business

4 But we f will give ourselves con-

4 But we will give ourselves continually to prayer, and to the ministry of the word.

5 4 And the saying pleased the whole multitude; and they chose Stephen, \$\tilde{\ell}\_{2}\$ man full of faith and of the Holy Ghost, and A Philip, and Prochorus, and Nicanor, and Tinnon, and Parmenas, and Nicolas a proselyte of Antioch:

6 Whom they set before the apostles: and when they had prayed, they laid their hands on them.

7 And "the word of God increased: and the number of the disciples multiplied in Jerusalem greatly; and a great company "of the priests were obedient to the faith.

8 And Stephen, full of faith and power, did great wonders and mira-cles among the people.

9 Then there arose certain of the synagogue, which is called the synagoque of the Libertines, and Cyrenians, and Alexandrians, and of them of Cilicia and of Asia, disputing with Stephen.

10 And othey were not able to resist the wisdom and the spirit by which

he spake.

11 PThen they suborned men, which said, We have heard him speak blas-phemous words against Moses, and against God.

12 And they stirred up the people, and the elders, and the scribes, and

Anno DOMINI 88.

f ch. 4. 18. Mat. 10.17. & 23. 34. Mark 13. 9. Mark 13.9. Matt. 5.12. Rom. 5.3. 2 Cor. 12. 10. Phil. 1. 29. Heb. 10.34. Heb. 10.34 Jam. 1. 2. 1 Pet. 4. 13, 16. \* ch. 2. 46. \* ch. 4. 20, 29.

ch. 2. 41. & 4. 4. & 5. 14. & ver. 7. b ch. 9, 29, & 11. 20. ch. 4. 35.

d Ex. 18, 17,

' Deut. 1. 13. ch. 1. 21. & 16. 2. 1 Tim. 3. 7.

f ch. 2, 42.

g ch. 11, 24, Ach. 8. 5, 26. & 21. 8. i Rev. 2. 6, 15.

k ch. 1. 24. ch. 1. 24, ch. 8. 17, & 9. 17, & 13. 3. 1 Tim. 4.14, & 5. 22, 2 Tim. 1. 6. w ch. 12, 24, & 19. 20, Col. 1. 6. \* John 12,

o Luke 21. 15. ch. 5. 39. See Ex. 4. 12. 1s. 54. 17. P 1 Kin. 21. 10. 13. Matt. 26. 59, 60.

\* Luke 21. 15. 1 Cor. 1. 25. P ch. 7, 51, & 9, 5, & 23, 9,

877

| Stephen'   | e apology. THE A   | .CTS, VII. Stephen's  | apology.   |
|--|--|---|--|
| DOMINI<br>83.  | came upon him, and caught him<br>and brought him to the council,<br>13 And set up false witnesses, which<br>said, This man ceaseth not to speak  | and great affliction: and our fathers found no sustenance.  12 g But when Jacob heard that  | Anno<br>DOMINI<br>33.<br>7 Gen. 42. 1.   |
| t ch. 25. 8.<br>r Dan. 9. 26.<br>2 Or, rites.  | blasphemous words against this holy<br>place, and the law:<br>14° For we have heard him say, that<br>this Jesus of Nazareth shall 'destroy<br>this place, and shall change the 2 cus-  | out our fathers first,<br>13 *And at the second <i>time</i> Joseph<br>was made known to his brethren;<br>and Joseph's kindred was made  | <sup>7</sup> Gen. 45. 4,<br>16.  |
| -  | toms which Moses delivered us.<br>15 And all that sat in the council,<br>looking stedfastly on him, saw his face<br>as it had been the face of an angel.   | known unto Pharaoh,<br>14 'Then sent Joseph, and called   | Gen. 45. 9,<br>27.<br>Gen. 46. 27.<br>Dou. 10. 22.   |
|  | CHAPTER VII.  Stephen, permitted to answer to the accusation of the appears, 2 sheecth that Abruham worshipped God rightly, and how God chose before the taberrade and temple were built. It that Moses himself vituewed of Christ. 44 and that all outward exempois were ordained according to the heavenly puttern, to last but for a time; 51 reprehending their rebellion, and murdering of Christ, the Just One, whom the prophets foreful should counciste the world. M Whereupon they stone him to death, who commendeth his soul to Jesus, | 15 "So Jacob went down into Egypt,<br>*and died, he, and our fathers,<br>16 And "were carried over into Sychem, and laid in "the sepulchre that Abraham bought for a sum of money of the sons of Emmor the father of Sychem.<br>17 But when "the time of the promise drew nigh, which God had sworn to Abraham, "the people grew and multiplied in Egypt, | Gen. 46, 5, - Gen. 49, 33, - Ex. 1, 6, - Y Ex. 13, 19, - Josh, 24, - 33, 19, - Gen. 23, 16, - Gen. 15, 13, - b Ex. 1, 7, - R, 9, - Ps. 105, 24, - Ps. 105, 24, |
| a ch. 22, 1.   | and hunldy prayeth for them.  THEN said the high priest, Arc these things so? 2 And he said, "Men, brethren, and fathers, hearken; The God of glory appeared unto our father Abraham,  | 19 The same dealt subtilly with<br>our kindred, and evil entreated our<br>fathers, 'so that they cast out their   | 25.<br>*Ex. 1. 22.   |
| b Gen. 12. 1.  | when he was in Mesopotamia, before<br>he dwelt in Charran,<br>3 And said unto him, b Get thee out<br>of thy country, and from thy kindred,<br>and come into the land which I shall   | might not live.<br>20 d In which time Moses was born,<br>and 'was 2 exceeding fair, and nou-<br>rished up in his father's house three   | d Ex. 2. 2.  d Heb. 11. 23. 2 Or, fair   |
| Gen.11.31.   | shew thee. 4 Then came he out of the land of the Chaldmans, and dwelt in Charran: and from thence, when his father was dead, he removed him into   | 21 And when he was cast out, Pha-   | to God.<br>f Ex. 2. 3,<br>—10.   |
| d Gen. 12.7.   | this land, wherein ye now dwell.  5 And he gave him none inheritance in it, no, not so much as to set his foot on: "yet he promised that he would give it to him for a posses-   | Inghity in words and in deeds,<br>23 And when he was full forty<br>years old, it came into his heart<br>to visit his brethren the children of<br>Israel.  | # Luke 24.<br>19.<br># Ex. 2. 11,<br>12.   |
| & 13, 15,<br>& 15, 3, 18,<br>& 17, 8,<br>& 26, 3,<br>Gen. 15,<br>13, 16,             | ston, and to his seed after him, when as yet he had no child.  6 And God spake on this wise, 'That his seed should sojourn in a strungo  | 24 And seeing one of them suffer wrong, he defended him, and avenged him that was oppressed, and smote the Egyptian:  |  |
| f Ez. 12. 40.<br>Gal. 3. 17.   | land; and that they should bring<br>them into bondage, and entreat them<br>evil / four hundred years.<br>7 And the nation to whom they shall   | 25 3 For he supposed his brethren would have understood how that God by his hand would deliver them; but they understood not.   | 3 Or, Now.   |
| FEx. 3. 12.<br>A Gen. 17. 9,<br>10, 11.<br>Gen. 21. 2,<br>3, 4.                      | be in bondage will I judge, said God:<br>and after that shall they come forth,<br>and serve me in this place.<br>8 *And he gave him the covenant<br>of circumcision: 'and so Abraham<br>begat Isaac, and circumcised him   | 26 And the next day he shewed himself unto them as they strove, and would have set them at one again, saying, Sirs, ye are brethren; why do ye wrong one to another? 27 But he that did his neighbour wrong thrust him away, say-   | ' Ex. 2. 13.   |
| 31, &c.<br>& 30. 5, &c.<br>& 35. 18, 23.   | begat Isaac, and circumcised him<br>the eighth day; *and Isaac begat<br>Jacob; and 'Jacob begat the twelve<br>patriarchs.<br>9 *And the patriarchs, moved with<br>envy, sold Joseph into Egypt: "but<br>God was with him,  | bour wrong thrust him away, saying, *Who made thee a ruler and a Judge over us?  28 Wilt thou kill me, as thou diddest the Egyptian yesterday?  29 'Then fied Moses at this saying,   | <sup>1</sup> Sec Luke<br>12, 14,<br>ch, 4, 7,  |
| 4, 11, 28,<br>Ps. 105, 17,<br>* Gen. 39, 2,<br>21, 23,<br>* Gen. 41, 37,<br>& 42, 0, | 10 And delivered him out of all<br>his afflictions, and gave him favour<br>and wisdom in the sight of Pha-<br>raoh king of Egypt; and he made<br>him governor over Egypt and all   | and was a stranger in the land of<br>Madian, where he begat two sons.<br>30 <sup>m</sup> And when forty years were<br>expired, there appeared to him in<br>the wilderness of mount Sina an  | l Ex. 2. 15,<br>22. & 4. 20,<br>& 18. 3, 4.<br>** Ex. 3. 2.  |
| 7 Gen. 41.<br>54.  | his house. 11 P Now there came a dearth over   | angel of the Lord in a flame of fire in a bush.   |  |

Anno DOMINI 33.

" Matt. 22. 32. Heb, 11, 16.

came unto him,
32 Saying, "I am the God of thy
fathers, the God of Abraham, and the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob. Then Moses trembled, and durst not behold.

31 When Moses saw it, he wondered

at the sight: and as he drew near to behold it the voice of the Lord

Ex. 3. 5.

88 'Then said the Lord to him, Put off thy shoes from thy feet: for the place where thou standest is holy ground.

P Ex. 3. 7.

Ex. 14, 21, 27, 28, 29,

" Ex. 16. 1,

Deut. 18, 15, 18, ch, 3, 22,

myself.

Ex. 19. 3,

a Is. 63. 9.

Gal. 3. 19. Heb. 2. 2.

Rom. 3. 2.

Dout. 9. 16, Ps. 106, 19.

d Ex. 32, 1,

2 Or as

84 PI have seen, I have seen the affliction of my people which is in Egypt, and I have heard their groan-ing, and am come down to deliver them. And now come, I will send thee into Egypt.

85 This Moses whom they refused, saying, Who made thee a ruler and a judge? the same did God send to be 9 Ex. 14, 19. Num. 20. 16. a ruler and a deliverer q by the hand of the angel which appeared to him

in the bush.

FEx. 12. 41. 36 'He brought them out, after that he had shewed wonders and signs Ex. 7, & 8, & 9, & 10, & 11, & 11, Ps. 105, 27. in the land of Egypt, <sup>t</sup>and in the Red sea, <sup>u</sup> and in the wilderness forty years.

37 This is that Moses, which said unto the children of Israel, "A prophet shall the Lord your God raise up unto you of your brethren, 2like unto me; him shall ye hear.

38 This is he, that was in the church in the wilderness with the angel which spake to him in the mount Sina, and with our fathers: who received the lively oracles to

give unto us: 39 To whom our fathers would not

b Ex. 21. 1. Deut. 5. 27, 31. & 33. 4. John 1. 17. obey, but thrust him from them, and in their hearts turned back again into Egypt, 40 Saying unto Aaron, Make us

gods to go before us: for as for this Moses, which brought us out of the land of Egypt, we wot not what

is become of him.

41 And they made a calf in those days, and offered sacrifice unto the idol, and rejoiced in the works of their own hands.

f Ps. 81, 12, Frek. 20, 25, 39, Rom. 1, 24, 42 Then God turned, and gave them up to worship "the host of heaven; as it is written in the book of the 2 Thoss. 2. prophets, \*O ye house of Israel, have ye offered to me slain beasts and sacrifices by the space of forty years # Deut. 4. 19. Pent. 4. 19. & 17. 3. 2 Kin. 17. 16. & 21. 3. Jor. 19. 13. in the wilderness?

43 Yea, ye took up the tabernacle of Moloch, and the star of your god Remphan, figures which ye made to worship them; and I will carry you

away beyond Babylon.

44 Our fathers had the tabernacle of witness in the wilderness, as he had appointed, <sup>8</sup> speaking unto Moses, that he should make it according to the fashion that he had seen,

45 \* Which also our fathers 4that came after brought in with Jesus

into the possession of the Gentiles, whom God drave out before the face of our fathers, unto the days of David; 46 \*\* Who found favour before God,

and "desired to find a tabernacle

for the God of Jacob.

47 But Solomon built him an house. 48 Howbeit Pthe most High dwelleth not in temples made with hands;

as saith the prophet,
49 Heaven is my throne, and carth is my footstool: what house will ye build me? saith the Lord: or what

is the place of my rest?

50 Hath not my hand made all

these things?
51 ¶ Ye stiffnecked and uncircumcised in heart and cars, ye do always resist the Holy Ghost: as your fa-

thers did, so do ye.

52 t Which of the prophets have not your fathers persecuted? and they have slain them which shewed before of the coming of "the Just One; of whom ye have been now the be-

travers and murderers: 53 \* Who have received the law by the disposition of angels, and have

not kept it.

64 T When they heard these things, they were cut to the heart, and they gnashed on him with their tceth.

55 But he, being full of the Holy Ghost, looked up stedfastly into heaven, and saw the glory of God, and Jesus standing on the right hand of

God. 56 And said, Behold, I see the heavens opened, and the Son of man standing on the right hand of God.

57 Then they cried out with a loud voice, and stopped their ears, and ran upon him with one accord,

58 And cast him out of the city, and stoned him: and the witnesses laid down their clothes at a young man's feet, whose name was Saul.

59 And they stoned Stephen, fealling upon God, and saying, Lord

Jesus, receive my spirit.

60 And he knecled down, and cried with a loud voice, Lord, lay not this sin to their charge. And when he had said this, he fell asleep,

### CHAPTER VIIL

1. By occasion of the generation in Jerusalem, the clarch being planted in Samaria, 5 by Philip the drawn, who preached, did miracles, and baptized many, among the rest Sman the sorcerce, a great seducer of the people; 14 Peter and John come to confirm and enlarge the church; where, by prayer and imposition of hands giving the Holy Ghost, 18 when Smon would have bought the like power of them, 20 Peter sharply reporting this typneries, and corclosmess, and Good on the confirmation of the state of the proving the word of the Lord, return to Jerusalem. 20 Int the angel scalet Philip to truck, and beptize the Ethiopian cunsch.

AND "Saul was consenting unto his death. And at that time there was a great persecution against the

Anno DOMINE 83.

Ps. 44. 2. & 78. 55. ch. 13. 19. = 1 Sam.

16. 1. 2 Sam. 7. 1. Ps. 8". 19. ch. 13. 22. \*1 Kin. 8.

17. 1 Cbr. 22. 7. Pa. 132. 4,5. o 1 Kin. 6, 1. & 8, 20. 1 Chr. 17.

12. 2 Cbr. 3. 1. P 1 Kin. 8, 27, 2 Chr. 2, 6,

& 6. 18. ch. 17. 24. 9 Is. 66. 1, 2, Matt. 5, 34, 35. & 23. 22.

F Ex. 32. 9. & 33. 3. Is. 48. 4. Lev. 26. 41. Deut.10.16. Jer. 4. 4. & 6. 10. & 9. 26. Ezek. 11. 9.

4 2 Chr. 36. 16. Matt. 21.

35. & 25. 34, 37. 1 Thuss. 2. " ch. 3. 14.

Ex. 20. 1. Gal. 3. 19. Heb. 2. 2. y ch. 5, 33, 4 ch. 6. 5.

\* Exek. 1. 1. Matt. 3. 16. ch. 10. 11. b Dan. 7. 13. 4 1 Kin. 21,

Luke 4, 29, Heb. 13, 12, d Lov. 24. 16. Dout. 13, 9, 10, & 17, 7, ch, 8, 1, & 22, 20.

f ch. 9, 14, 9 Ps. 31. 5. Luke 23.46. 4 ch. 9. 40. & 20.36. & 21.5. Matt. 5, 44,

Luke 6, 28, & 23, 34,

A. D. 34. A 22, 20,

8 Or, who spuke. € Ex. 25, 40, & 26. 30. Heb. 8. 5. & Josh. 3. 14. 4 Oz, having received.

A Amos 5.

| Simon t                                       | Simon the sorcerer baptized. THE ACTS, VIII. Philip sent to  |   |   |  |
|---|--|---|---|--|
| Anno<br>DOMINI                                | church which was at Jerusalem;<br>and b they were all scattered abroad                                       | 20 But Peter said unto him, Thy   | Anno<br>DOMINI                            |  |
| 84.   | throughout the regions of Judgea   | money perish with thee, because thou hast thought that the gift               | 34.                                       |  |
| 4 ch. 11. 19.                                 | and Samaria, except the apostles.  2 And devout men carried Stephen  | of God may be purchased with money.   | 9 Matt.10.8.<br>See 2 Kin.<br>5. 16.      |  |
| Gen. 23. 2.<br>& 50. 10.                      | to his burial, and "made great lamen-  | 21 Thou hast neither part nor lot<br>in this matter: for thy heart is not     | r ch. 2. 38.                              |  |
| 2 Sam. 3.                                     | tation over him.  8 As for Saul, the made havock of  | right in the sight of God.  | & 10. 45.<br>& 11. 17.                    |  |
| 4 ch. 7. 58.<br>& 9. 1, 13,<br>21. & 22. 4.   | the church, entering into every house,<br>and haling men and women commit-                                   | 22 Repent therefore of this thy wickedness and pray God. "if per-             | * Dan. 4. 27.                             |  |
| 21. & 22. 4.<br>& 26. 10, 11.                 | ted them to prison.  | wickedness, and pray God, if per-<br>haps the thought of thine heart may      | 2Tim. 2.25.                               |  |
| 4 26, 10, 11,<br>1 Cor. 15, 9,<br>Gal. 1, 13, | 4 Therefore they that were scatter-<br>ed abroad went every where preach-                                    | be forgiven thee. 23 For I perceive that thou art in                          |   |  |
| Phil. 3. 6.<br>1 Tim. 1.13.<br>• Matt. 10.    | ing the word.  5 Then /Philip went down to the   | the gall of bitterness, and in the bond of iniquity.                          | 'Heb. 12. 15.                             |  |
| 23.<br>ch. 11, 19,                            | city of Samaria, and preached Christ   | 24 Then answered Simon, and said,   |   |  |
| fch, 6. 5.                                    | unto them. 6 And the people with one accord  | Pray ye to the Lord for me, that<br>none of these things which ye have        | " Gen. 20.<br>7, 17.                      |  |
|   | gave heed unto those things which  | spoken come upon me.  | Ex. 8. 8.<br>Num. 21. 7.<br>1 Kin. 13. 6. |  |
|   | Philip spake, hearing and seeing the miracles which he did.  | 25 And they, when they had testified<br>and preached the word of the Lord,    | Job 42. 8.<br>Jam. 5. 16.                 |  |
| 5 Mark 16.<br>17.                             | 7 For unclean spirits, crying with   | returned to Jerusalem, and preached   |   |  |
|   | loud voice, came out of many that<br>were possessed with them: and many<br>taken with palsics, and that were | the gospel in many villages of the<br>Samaritans.                             |   |  |
|   | taken with palsies, and that were lame, were healed.   | 26 And the angel of the Lord spake<br>unto Philip, saying, Arise, and go      |   |  |
| l   | 8 And there was great joy in that  | toward the south unto the way that  | 1   |  |
|   | city.<br>9 But there was a certain man,  | goeth down from Jerusalem unto<br>Gaza, which is desert.                      |   |  |
| å ch. 13. 6.                                  | called Simon, which beforetime in<br>the same city bused sorcery, and  | 27 And he arose and went: and, behold, "a man of Ethiopia, an eu-             | " Zeph. 3.                                |  |
|   | bewitched the people of Samaria,   | nuch of great authority under Can-  | 10.                                       |  |
| éch. 5, 36,                                   | giving out that himself was some great one:  | dace queen of the Ethlopians, who had the charge of all her treasure,         |   |  |
|   | 10 To whom they all gave heed,   | and had come to Jerusalem for to  | y John 12.                                |  |
|   | from the least to the greatest, say-<br>ing, This man is the great power                                     | worship,<br>28 Was returning, and sitting in                                  |   |  |
|   | of God.<br>11 And to him they had regard,  | his chariot read Esaias the pro-<br>phet.                                     |   |  |
| ł   | because that of long time he had   | 29 Then the Spirit said unto Philip,  |   |  |
| 1   | bewitched them with sorceries, 12 But when they believed Philip  | Go near, and join thyself to this charlot.                                    |   |  |
| * ch. 1. 3.                                   | preaching the things concerning the kingdom of God, and the name of  | 30 And Philip ran thither to him, and heard him read the prophet              | ļ   |  |
|   | Jesus Christ, they were baptized.  | Esaias, and said, Understandest thou  |   |  |
| 1   | both men and women.  13 Then Simon himself believed  | what thou readest?<br>  31 And he said, How can I, except                     | ]   |  |
|   | also: and when he was baptized, he continued with Philip, and wondered.                                      | some man should guide me? And   |   |  |
| 2 Gr. signs                                   | beholding the 2 miracles and signs   | he desired Philip that he would come up and sit with him.                     | l   |  |
| and great<br>miracles.                        | which were done.  14 Now when the apostles which   | 32 The place of the scripture which he read was this, He was                  | * Is. 53. 7, 8.                           |  |
|   | were at Jerusalem heard that Sa-   | led as a sheep to the slaughter;  |   |  |
|   | maria had received the word of God, they sent unto them Peter and  | and like a lamb dumb before his<br>shearer, so opened he not his              |   |  |
|   | John:<br>15 Who, when they were come down,   | mouth: 33 In his humiliation his judgment                                     | 1   |  |
| / ch. 2. 38.                                  | prayed for them, that they might   | was taken away: and who shall de-   | 1   |  |
| ≈ ch. 19. 2.                                  | receive the Holy Ghost:  16 (For mas yet he was fallen upon  | clare his generation? for his life is taken from the earth.                   | 1   |  |
| " Matt. 28.                                   | none of them: only "they were baptized in "the name of the Lord  | 34 And the eunuch answered Philip,  | '   |  |
| 19.<br>ch. 2. 38.<br>ch. 10. 48.              | Jesus.)  | and said, I pray thee, of whom speak-<br>eth the prophet this? of himself, or |   |  |
| # 19. 5.<br>P ch. 6. 6.<br># 19. 6.           | 17 Then plaid they their hands on them, and they received the Holy   | of some other man? 35 Then Philip opened his mouth,                           |   |  |
| & 19. 6.<br>Heb. 6. 2.                        | Ghost.   | and began at the same scripture,  | " Luke 24.<br>27.                         |  |
|   | 18 And when Simon saw that through laying on of the apostles' hands the                                      | and preached unto him Jesus.  36 And as they went on their way,               | ch. 18. 28.                               |  |
|   | Holy Ghost was given, he offered   | they came unto a certain water:   | 1 - 10 47                                 |  |
| 1   | them money,<br>19 Saying, Give me also this power,   | and the eunuch said, See, here is water; b what doth hinder me to be          | b ch. 10. 47.<br>• Matt. 28.              |  |
| 1   | that on whomsoever I lay hands, he may receive the Holy Ghost.   | baptized? 37 And Philip said, If thou believest                               | 19.<br>Mark 16.<br>16.                    |  |
| J   | and story ottook   | - or axing a many some, at amout ochevest                                     | , 10.                                     |  |

| the Ethic   | the Ethiopian eunuch. THE ACTS, IX. Conversion of Saul.  |  |   |  |  |
|---|--|--|---|--|--|
| Anno<br>DOMINI<br>84.                                   | with all thine heart, thou mayest.<br>And he answered and said, of I be-<br>lieve that Jesus Christ is the Son   | 12 And hath seen in a vision a man<br>named Ananias coming in, and put-<br>ting his hand on him, that he might   | DOMINI<br>35.   |  |  |
| d Matt. 16.<br>16.<br>John 6. 69.                       | of God.<br>88 And he commanded the charlot   | receive his sight.<br>13 Then Ananias answered, Lord, I  |   |  |  |
| 4 9. 35, 38.<br>4 11. 27.<br>ch. 9. 20.<br>1 John 4.15. | to stand still: and they went down<br>both into the water, both Philip<br>and the eunuch; and he baptized  | have heard by many of this man,<br>'how much evil he hath done to thy<br>saints at Jerusalem:  | i ver. 1.   |  |  |
| & 5. 5, 13.   | him. 89 And when they were come up out of the water, the Spirit of the   | 14 And here he hath authority from<br>the chief priests to bind all *that<br>call on thy name.   | t ver. 21.<br>ch. 7. 59.<br>£ 22. 16.<br>1 Cor. 1. 2.               |  |  |
| 12.<br>2 Kin. 2. 16.<br>Exek. 3. 12,                    | Lord caught away Philip, that the<br>eunuch saw him no more: and he  | 15 But the Lord said unto him, Go thy way: for the is a chosen vessel  | & 22. 16.<br>1 Cor. 1. 2.<br>2 Tim. 2.22.<br>l ch. 13. 2.           |  |  |
| 14.   | went on his way rejoicing.  40 But Philip was found at Azo-<br>tus: and passing through he preach-   | unto me, to bear my name before "the Gentiles, and "kings, and the children of Israel:   | & 22. 21.<br>& 26. 17.<br>Rom. 1. 1.<br>1 Cor. 15.                  |  |  |
|   | ed in all the cities, till he came to Cassarea.  CHAPTER IX.   | 16 For °I will shew him how great<br>things he must suffer for my name's<br>sake.  | 10.<br>Gal. 1. 15.<br>Eph. 3. 7, 8.<br>1 Tim. 2. 7.<br>2 Tim. 1.11. |  |  |
| :   |  | 17 PAnd Ananias went his way, and entered into the house; and putting his hands on him said, Brother Saul, the Loud and Township to the control of the contr | 2 Tim. 1.11.<br>** Rom. 1. 5.<br>& 11. 13.<br>Gal. 2.7, 8.          |  |  |
|   | 1 Saul, going lowards Damaseus, 4 is stricken<br>down to the earth, 10 is called to the apostle-<br>ship, 18 and is baptized by Ananian. 20 He<br>preached thrist boldly, 25 He Jerse day vasit<br>to kill him. 23 so do the Grecians, but he<br>excapeth both. 31 The church having rest,<br>Peter healeth Ancas of the palsy, 35 and<br>restorth Tabilint to like. | unto thee in the way as thou camest,   | Gal. 2.7, 8.<br>ch. 25, 22,<br>23. & 26. 1,<br>&c.                  |  |  |
| A. D. 85.   |  | hath sent me, that thou mightest<br>receive thy sight, and be filled with<br>the Holy Ghost.   | ° ch. 20, 23,<br>& 21, 11,<br>2 Cor.11.23,                          |  |  |
| * ch. 8. 3.<br>Gal. 1. 13.<br>1 Tim. 1.13.              | gainst the disciples of the Lord, went   | 18 And immediately there fell from<br>his eyes as it had been scales: and<br>he received sight forthwith, and  | P ch. 22. 12,<br>13.<br>7 ch. 8. 17.                                |  |  |
|   | unto the high priest, 2 And desired of him letters to Damascus to the synagogues, that if  | arose, and was baptized.  19 And when he had received meat, he was strengthened. Then was Saul   | r ch. 2. 4.<br>& 4. 31.<br>& 8. 17.<br>& 13. 52.                    |  |  |
| 2 Gr. of<br>the way:<br>So ch. 19.<br>9, 23.            | he found any <sup>2</sup> of this way, whether<br>they were men or women, he might<br>bring them bound unto Jerusalem.   | certain days with the disciples which were at Damascus.  | ch. 26. 20.   |  |  |
| b ch. 22. 6.<br>& 26. 12.<br>1 Cor. 15. 8.              | 8 And bas he journeyed, he came<br>near Damascus: and suddenly there<br>shined round about him a light   | 20 And straightway he preached Christ in the synagogues, that he is the Son of God.  | t ch. 8. 37.  |  |  |
|   | from heaven: 4 And he fell to the earth, and heard a voice saying unto him, Saul, Saul,  | 21 But all that heard him were amazed, and said; "Is not this he that destroyed them which called on   | " ver. 1.<br>ch. 8. 3.  |  |  |
| <sup>e</sup> Matt. 25.<br>40, &c.                       | 5 And he said, Who art thou, Lord?   | this name in Jerusalem, and came<br>hither for that intent, that he might  | Gal. 1. 13,<br>23.  |  |  |
| d ch. 5. 39.  | And the Lord said, I am Jesus whom thou persecutest: **dit is hard for thee to kick against the pricks.  | bring them bound unto the chief<br>priests?<br>22 But Saul increased the more in   |   |  |  |
| * Luke 3. 10.<br>ch. 2. 37.<br>& 16. 30.                | 6 And he trembling and astonished said, Lord, what wilt thou have me to do? And the Lord said unto   | strength, "and confounded the Jews<br>which dwelt at Damascus, proving<br>that this is very Christ.  | ≈ ch. 18. 28.   |  |  |
| æ 10. 30.   | lim, Arise, and go into the city, and it shall be told thee what thou must do.   | 23 ¶ And after that many days were fulfilled, "the Jews took counsel to kill him:  | A. D. 37.<br>v ch. 23. 12.<br>& 25. 3.                              |  |  |
| f Dan. 10. 7.<br>See ch. 22,<br>9. & 26, 13,            | 7 And the men which journeyed with him stood speechless, hearing   | 24 But their laying await was known of Saul. And they watched  | 2('or,11.26,<br>*2 Cor,11.32.                                       |  |  |
|   | a voice, but seeing no man.  8 And Saul arose from the earth; and when his eyes were opened, he  | the gates day and night to kill him. 25 Then the disciples took him by night, and "let him down by the   | * So Josh.  |  |  |
|   | saw no man: but they led him by<br>the hand, and brought him into<br>Damaseus.   | wall in a basket.  26 And b when Saul was come to Jerusalem, he assayed to join himself  | 2. 15.<br>1 Sam. 19.<br>12.<br>b ch. 22. 17.                        |  |  |
|   | 9 And he was three days without sight, and neither did cat nor drink.  | to the disciples: but they were all afraid of him, and believed not that he was a disciple.  | Gal. 1. 17,<br>18.  |  |  |
| ø ch. 22. 12.   | 10 ¶ And there was a certain disciple at Damascus, gnamed Ananias; and to him said the Lord in a vision,   | 27 But Barnabas took him, and brought him to the apostles, and declared unto them how he had   | ch. 4. 36.<br>& 13. 2.  |  |  |
|   | Ananias. And he said, Behold, I am here, Lord.   | seen the Lord in the way, and that<br>he had spoken to him, d and how<br>he had preached boldly at Damascus  | d ver. 20, 22.  |  |  |
|   | Arise, and go into the street which is called Straight, and enquire in the   | in the name of Jesus.  28 And 'he was with them coming   | • Gal. 1.18.  |  |  |
| å ch. 21, 39,<br>å 22, 3,                               | house of Judas for one called Saul, of Tarsus: for, behold, he prayeth,  | in and going out at Jerusalem. 29 And he spake boldly in the name  | 1   |  |  |

| Tabitha                                 | restored to life. THE A   | CTS, X. Cornelius sendeth for  | or Peter.                    |
|---|---|--|------------------------------|
| Anno<br>DOMINI<br>87.                   | of the Lord Jesus, and disputed a-<br>gainst the f Grecians: but they went<br>about to slay him.  | 2 *A devout man, and one that<br>befeared God with all his house, which<br>gave much alms to the people, and | DOMINI<br>41.                |
| f ch. 6. 1.                             | 80 Which when the brethren knew,  | prayed to God alway.   | e ver. 22.                   |
| & 11. 20.<br># ver. 23.                 | they brought him down to Casarea,<br>and sent him forth to Tarsus.  | 8 "He saw in a vision evidently about the ninth hour of the day an   | # 22, 12,                    |
| 2Cor.11.26,                             | 81 Then had the churches rest   | angel of God coming in to him, and   | b ver. 35.                   |
| ch. 8, 1,                               | throughout all Judea and Galilee  | saying unto him, Cornelius.  | ° ver. 30.<br>ch. 11. 13.    |
|   | and Samaria, and were edified; and walking in the fear of the Lord, and   | 4 And when he looked on him, he was afraid, and said, What is it,  | 1 1                          |
|   | in the comfort of the Holy Ghost,   | Lord? And he said unto him, Thy  |                              |
|   | were multiplied.  | prayers and thine alms are come  |                              |
| A. D. 38.                               | 82 ¶ And it came to pass, as Peter passed throughout all quarters, he   | up for a memorial before God. 5 And now send men to Joppa, and   |                              |
|   | came down also to the saints which  | call for one Simon, whose surname is   |                              |
|   | dwelt at Lydda. 33 And there he found a certain   | Peter:   | d ch. 9, 43,                 |
|   | man named Æneas, which had kept   | 6 He lodgeth with one dSimon a<br>tanner, whose house is by the sea<br>side: he shall tell thee what thou    | 1                            |
|   | his bed eight years, and was sick   | side: he shall tell thee what thou   | * ch. 11. 14.                |
|   | of the palsy.<br>84 And Peter said unto him, Æneas,   | oughtest to do. 7 And when the angel which spake   | 1                            |
| 4 ch. 3, 6, 16.                         | *Josus Christ maketh thee whole:  | unto Cornelius was departed, he call-  | 1                            |
| & t. 10.                                | arise, and make thy bed. And he   | ed two of his household servants,  |                              |
|   | arose immediately.  85 And all that dwelt at Lydda  | and a devout soldier of them that waited on him continually;   |                              |
| 11 Chr. 5, 16.                          | and Saron saw him, and "turned  | 8 And when he had declared all   |                              |
| ™ ch. 11, 21,                           | to the Lord.  86 ¶ Now there was at Joppa a cer-  | these things unto them, he sent them to Joppa.   |                              |
|   | tain disciple named Tabitha, which  | 9 T On the morrow, as they went on   |                              |
| 2 Or, Doe,<br>or, Roe.<br>* 1 Tim.2.10. | by interpretation is called <sup>2</sup> Dorcas:<br>this woman was full <sup>n</sup> of good works  | their journey, and drew nigh unto the city, Peter went up upon the house-                                    | f ch. 11. 5.                 |
| * 1 Tim.2.10.<br>Tit. 3. 8.             | and almsdeeds which she did.  | top to pray about the sixth hour:  | åc.                          |
|   | 37 And it came to pass in those   | 10 And he became very hungry, and  |                              |
|   | days, that she was sick, and died:<br>whom when they had washed, they   | would have eaten: but while they<br>  made ready, he fell into a trance,                                     |                              |
| ° ch. 1, 13.                            | laid her in °an upper chamber.  | 11 And saw heaven opened, and a  | g ch. 7. 56.<br>Rev. 19. 11. |
|   | 88 And forasmuch as Lydda was nigh to Joppa, and the disciples had  | certain vessel descending unto him,<br>as it had been a great sheet knit                                     |                              |
|   | heard that Peter was there, they sent   | at the four corners, and let down  |                              |
| 3 Or, be                                | unto him two men, desiring him<br>that he would not delay to come   | to the earth: 12 Wherein were all manner of four-  | l l                          |
| grieved.                                | to them.  | footed beasts of the earth, and wild   |                              |
|   | 39 Then Peter arose and went with<br>them. When he was come, they   | beasts, and creeping things, and fowls of the air.   |                              |
|   | brought him into the upper cham-  | 18 And there came a voice to him,  |                              |
|   | ber: and all the widows stood by him weeping, and shewing the coats and   | Rise, Peter; kill, and cat.  14 But Peter said, Not so, Lord;  |                              |
|   | garments which Dorcas made, while   | *for I have never eaten any thing  | A Lev. 11. 4.                |
| P Matt. 9.25.                           | she was with them. 40 But Peter put them all forth, and   | that is common or unclean.  15 And the voice spake unto him  | 20. 25.<br>Deut, 14.         |
| t ch. 7. 60.                            | kneeled down, and prayed; and turn-   | again the second time, What God  | 3, 7.<br>Ezek. 4, 14.        |
| * Mark 5. 11,<br>42.                    | ing him to the body 'said, Tabitha,   | hath cleansed, that call not thou  | ver. 2.<br>Matt. 15.         |
| John 11. 43.                            | arise. And she opened her eyes: and when she saw Peter, she sat up.   | common.  16 This was done thrice: and the  | 11.<br>Rom. 14.              |
|   | 41 And he gave her his hand, and  | vessel was received up again into  | 14, 17, 20.<br>1 Cor. 10,    |
|   | lifted her up, and when he had called<br>the saints and widows, presented her   | heaven. 17 Now while Peter doubted in him-   | 25.<br>1 Tim. 4.4.           |
|   | alive.  | self what this vision which he had   | Tit. 1. 15.                  |
| 4 fabr 11 42                            | 42 And it was known throughout all  | seen should mean, behold, the men  |                              |
| John 11, 45, & 12, 11,                  | Joppa; and many believed in the Lord.   | which were sent from Cornelius had<br>made enquiry for Simon's house, and                                    | '                            |
|   | 43 And it came to pass, that he tar-  | stood before the gate,   |                              |
| t ch. 10. 6.                            | ried many days in Joppa with one Simon a tanner.  | 18 And called, and asked whether<br>Simon, which was surnamed Peter,   |                              |
|   | CHAPTER Y   | were lodged there.   |                              |
|   | 1 Cornelius, a devoit man, 5 being commanded<br>by an angel, sendeth for Peter: 11 who by a<br>vision 15. 20 is taught not to despise the<br>Gentiles. 34 As he preacheth Christ to Cor-<br>nelius and his company. 44 the Holy Ghost<br>fall th on them, 48 and they are baptized. | 19 ¶ While Peter thought on the vision, *the Spirit said unto him,   | ż ch. 11, 12,                |
|   | vision 15, 20 is taught not to despise the  | Behold, three men seek thee.   |                              |
|   | nelius and his company, 44 the Holy Ghost   | 20 'Arise therefore, and get thee  | l ch. 15, 7,                 |
| A. D. 41.                               | MHERE was a certain man in Ca-  | down, and go with them, doubting nothing: for I have sent them.  |                              |
|   | L sarea called Cornelius, a centurion   | 21 Then Peter went down to the men   |                              |
| L                                       | of the band called the Italian band,  | which were sent unto him from Corne-   |                              |

Апло

41.

₩ ver. 1. 2. 8 ch. 22, 12, ° ver. 45. P ch. 14, 14, 15. Rev. 19, 10. 9 John 4, 9, & 18, 28, ch. 11. 3. Gal. 2. 12. 1±. ch. 15. 8, 9. Eph, 3, 6. ¢ch. 1, 10, Matt. 28. 3. Mark 16. 5. Luke 24. 4. vor. 4, &c. Dan. 10, 12, # Heb. 6. 10. Pout. 10. 17. 2 Chr. 19.7. Job 34. 19. Rom. 2. 11. Gal. 2. 6. Eph. 6. 9. Col. 3. 25. 1 Pet. 1.17. ch. 15. 9. Rom, 2. 13. # 3. 22, 29. # 10.12, 13. 1 Cor.12.13. Gal. 3. 28. Eph. 2. 13, 18. # 3. 6. a Is. 57. 19. Eph. 2. 14, 16, 17. Col. 1, 20. Mat. 28.18. Rom. 10.12. 1Cor.15.27. Eph. 1. 20, 22. 1 Pet. 3, 22. Rev. 17, 14. & 19. 16.

4 Luke 4. 14. d Luke 4. 14. d Luke 4. 18. ch. 2. 22. & 4. 27. Heb. 1. 9.

lius; and said, Behold, I am he whom DOMINI ye seek: what is the cause wherefore ye are come? ye are come?

22 And they said, "Cornelius the centurion, a just man, and one that feareth God, and "of good report among all the nation of the Jews, was warned from God by an holy

angel to send for thee into his house, and to hear words of thee.

23 Then called he them in, and lodged them. And on the morrow

Peter went away with them, and certain brethren from Joppa accompanied him.

24 And the morrow after they entered into Cæsarea. And Cornelius wait-ed for them, and had called together his kinsmen and near friends.

25 And as Peter was coming in, Cornelius met him, and fell down at his

feet, and worshipped him.

26 But Peter took him up, saying, Stand up; I myself also am a man. 27 And as he talked with him, he went in, and found many that were come together.

28 And he said unto them. Ye know how that it is an unlawful thing for a man that is a Jew to keep company, or come unto one of another nation; but 'God hath shewed me that I should not call any

man common or unclean. 29 Therefore came I unto you without gainsaying, as soon as I was sent for: I ask therefore for what

intent ye have sent for me? 30 And Cornelius said, Four days ago I was fasting until this hour; and at the ninth hour I prayed in my house, and, behold, a man stood before me in bright clothing,

31 And said, Cornelius, "thy prayer is heard, "and thine alms are had in remembrance in the sight of God.

32 Send therefore to Joppa, and call hither Simon, whose surname can inther smoot, whose surname is Peter; he is lodged in the house of one Simon a tanner by the sea side: who, when he cometh, shall speak unto thee. 33 Immediately therefore I sent to

thee; and thou hast well done that thou art come. Now therefore are we all here present before God, to hear all things that are command-

ed thee of God. 34 Then Peter opened his mouth, and said, "Of a truth I perceive that

God is no respecter of persons: 35 But 'in every nation he that feareth him, and worketh righteousness,

is accepted with him. 86 The word which God sent unto the children of Israel, a preaching peace by Jesus Christ: (b he is Lord of all :)

87 That word, I say, ye know, which was published throughout all Judgea, and began from Galilee, after the baptism which John preached; 88 How d God anointed Jesus of Na-

zareth with the Holy Ghost and with power: who went about doing good, and healing all that were oppressed of the devil; "for God was with him. 39 And we are witnesses of all things which he did both in the land of the Jews, and in Jerusalem; whom they

slew and hanged on a tree: 40 Him \*God raised up the third

day, and shewed him openly;
41 Not to all the people, but unto
witnesses chosen before of God, even to us, who did eat and drink with him after he rose from the dead.

42 And the commanded us to preach unto the people, and to testify "that it is he which was ordained of God to be the Judge" of quick and dead.

43 To him give all the prophets witness, that through his name who-soever believeth in him shall receive remission of sins.

remission or sins.

44 ¶ While Peter yet spake these words, 'the Holy Ghost fell on all them which heard the word.

45 'And they of the circumcision which believed were astonished, as many as came with Peter, 'because that on the Gentiles also was poured

out the gift of the Holy Ghost.

46 For they heard them speak with tongues, and magnify God. Then an-

47 Can any man forbid water, that these should not be baptized, which have received the Holy Ghost 'as well as we?

48 "And he commanded them to be baptized zin the name of the Lord. Then prayed they him to tarry certain days.

## CHAPTER XI.

1 Peter, being accused for going in to the Gentite, 5 maketh his defence, 18 which is accepted. 19 The goopel being spread into Phenice, and Cyprus, and Antioch, Barabas is sent to confirm them. 28 The disciples there are first called Christians. 27 They send veilef to the brethren in Judaa in time of famine.

AND the apostles and brethren that were in Judge heard that the Gentiles had also received the word of God.

2 And when Peter was come up to Jerusalem, "they that were of the circumcision contended with him,

3 Saying, b Thou wentest in to men uncircumcised, and didst eat with them.

4 But Peter rehearsed the matter from the beginning, and expounded  $it^d$  by order unto them, saying,

5 °I was in the city of Joppa praying: and in a trance I saw a vision, A certain vessel descend, as it had been a great sheet, let down from heaven by four corners; and it came even to me:

6 Upon the which when I had fastened mine eyes, I considered, and saw fourfooted beasts of the earth, and wild beasts, and creeping things, and fowls of the air.

Anno DOMINI 41. 4 John 3. 2.

feb. 2, 32, # ch. 5, 30.

4 ch. 2, 21,

' John 11, 17, 22, ch, 13, 31, 1 Luke 21. 30, 43. John 21, 13.

l Matt. 28. 19, 20. John 5. 22, 27. ch, 17, 31,

Bom. 14. 9. 10. 2 Cor. 5. 10. 2 Tim. 4. 1. 1 Pet. 4. 5. 1 Pet. 4. 5.

18. 58. 11.

Jor. 31. 34.

Dan. 9. 24.

Mic. 7. 18.

Zech. 13. 1.

Mal. 4. 2.

ch. 26. 22.

ch. 26. 22. P ch. 15. 9. & 26. 18. Bom.10.11. Gal. 3. 22. P ch. 4. 31. & 8. 15. 16. 17. & 11. 15.

r ver. 23. ch. 11. 18. Gal. 3. 14. ch. 11. 17. & 15. 8, 9. Rom. 10.12. "1 Cor. 1.17. <sup>2</sup> ch. 2. 38. 4 8. 16.

ch. 10. 45. Gal. 2. 12. 6 ch. 10, 28, c Gal. 2, 12,

d Luke 1. 3. ch.10.9,&c.

| Peter maketh his defence. THE AC                 |   | CTS, XII. Herod imprisoneth Peter.  |  | th Peter.   |
|--|---|---|--|---|
| Anno<br>DOMINI<br>41.                            | 7 And I heard a voice saying unto<br>me, Arise, Peter; slay and eat.<br>8 But I said, Not so, Lord: for   | he brought him  | he had found him,<br>unto Antioch. And<br>, that a whole year  | Anno<br>DOMINI<br>43.                                   |
|  | nothing common or unclean hath at<br>any time entered into my mouth.<br>9 But the voice answered me again                                       | they assembled to<br>church, and ta   | themselves <sup>2</sup> with the ught much people, es were called Chris-   | 2 Or, in the church.                                    |
|  | from heaven, What God hath cleansed, that call not thou common.   | tians first in Ant  | ioch.<br>ese days came <sup>a</sup> pro-   | eh. 2. 17.  |
|  | 10 And this was done three times:<br>and all were drawn up again into<br>heaven.  | 28 And there st<br>named Agabus,  | salem unto Antioch,<br>sood up one of them<br>and signified by the   | & 15. 32.<br>& 21. 9.<br>1 Cor. 12.<br>28.              |
|  | 11 And, behold, immediately there<br>were three men already come unto<br>the house where I was, sent from                                       | dearth through<br>which came to   | re should be great<br>out all the world:<br>pass in the days of  | Eph. 4. 11.<br>b ch. 21. 10.                            |
| /John 16.13,<br>ch. 10, 19,<br>& 15, 7,          | Cæsarea unto me.  12 And the spirit bade me go with them, nothing doubting. Moreover  | Claudius Cæsar.<br>29 Then the dis-<br>cording to his a                           | ciples, every man ac-<br>bility, determined to   |   |
| ¢ ch. 10. 23.                                    | these six brethren accompanied me,<br>and we entered into the man's house:  | send "relief unto<br>dwelt in Judæa:  | the brothren which   | Rom.15.26.<br>1 Cor. 16. 1.<br>2 Cor. 9. 1.             |
| * Ca. 10. 30.                                    | 18 And he shewed us how he had<br>seen an angel in his house, which<br>stood and said unto him, Send men<br>to Joppa, and call for Simon, whose | it to the elder<br>Barnabas and Sa  |  | d ch. 12, 25,<br>A. D. 44,                              |
|  | surname is Peter;<br>14 Who shall tell thee words, where-<br>by thou and all thy house shall be   |   | TER XII.  uteth the Christians, kill- mprisoneth Peter; whom y upon the prayers of the   |   |
| í ch. 2. 4.                                      | saved.  15 And as I began to speak, the Holy Ghost fell on them, 'as on us  | church. 20 In his<br>the honour due to<br>angel, and dieth<br>death the word of t | wich the Christians, kill-<br>mprisoneth Peter; whom<br>upon the prayers of the<br>t pride taking to himself<br>food, he is stricken by an<br>miserably. 24 After his<br>Jod prospereth. |   |
|  | at the beginning. 16 Then remembered I the word of the  | king strete   | hed forth his hands  | 8 Or, began.  |
| * Mat. 3. 11.<br>John 1. 26,<br>33.<br>ch. 1. 5. | Lord, how that he said, *John indeed<br>baptized with water; but 'ye shall be<br>baptized with the Holy Ghost.                                  | to vex certain of<br>2 And he killed<br>of John with the                          | James "the brother   | " Mat. 4, 21,<br>& 20, 23,                              |
| # 19. 4.<br>Is. 44. 3.<br>Joel 2. 28.            | 17 Forasmuch then as God gave<br>them the like gift as he did unto<br>us, who believed on the Lord Jesus  |   | he saw it pleased roceeded further to . (Then were bthe  | 6 Ex. 12. 14,   |
| # 3. 18.<br>m ch.15. 8, 9.<br>m ch. 10. 47.      | Christ; "what was I, that I could withstand God?  | days of unleaven  | ed bread.)<br>se had apprehended   | 15, & 23, 15,<br>John 21, 18,                           |
| • Rom. 10.                                       | 18 When they heard these things,<br>they held their peace, and glorified<br>God, saying, "Then hath God also                                    | delivered him t   | im in prison, and<br>to four quaternions<br>teep him; intending  |   |
| 12, 13.<br>& 15. 9, 16.<br>Pch. 8. 1.            | to the Gentiles granted repentance<br>unto life.<br>19 ¶ P Now they which were scatter-   | after Easter to<br>the people.  | bring him forth to<br>re was kept in pri-  |   |
| - C  | ed abroad upon the persecution that<br>arose about Stephen travelled as far   | son: but 4 pray<br>out ceasing of the   | er was made with-<br>he church unto God  | 4 Or, instant<br>and eur-<br>nest prayer                |
|  | as Phenice, and Cyprus, and Antioch, preaching the word to none but unto the Jews only.   |   | Herod would have<br>th, the same night   | was made,<br>2 Cor. 1.11.<br>Eph. 6. 18,<br>1 Thess. 5. |
| • ch. 6. 1.                                      | 20 And some of them were men of<br>Cyprus and Cyrene, which, when they<br>were come to Antioch, spake unto <sup>q</sup> the                     | Peter was sleepi<br>diers, bound wit  | ng between two sol-<br>h two chains: and<br>ore the door kept  | 17.   |
| & 9. 29.<br>Luke 1.66.<br>ch. 2. 47.             | Grecians, preaching the Lord Jesus,<br>21 And the hand of the Lord was  | the prison. 7 And, behold,  | the angel of the   | d ch. 5, 19,  |
| ch. 9. 35.<br>A. D. 42.                          | with them: and a great number be-<br>lieved, and turned unto the Lord.<br>22 ¶ Then tidings of these things                                     | shined in the pr  | n him, and a light rison: and he smote de, and raised him  |   |
| t ch. 9. 27.                                     | came unto the ears of the church<br>which was in Jerusalem: and they<br>sent forth 'Barnabas, that he should                                    | up, saying, Aris  | e up quickly. And  | .   |
|  | go as far as Antioch. 23 Who, when he came, and had seen the grace of God, was glad, and "exhorted them all, that with                          | thyself, and bind<br>so he did. And   | on thy sandals. And<br>he saith unto him,  |   |
| eh. 13. 43.<br>& 14. 22.                         | purpose of heart they would cleave  | follow me.  9 And he went   | nt about thee, and<br>t out, and followed  | • Ps. 126, 1.   |
| ¢ ch. 6. 5.                                      | unto the Lord.  24 For he was a good man, and  "full of the Holy Ghost and of   | which was done<br>thought the saw   |  | Ceh. 10. 3.   |
| ver. 21.<br>ch. 5. 14.<br>A. D. 43.              | faith: yand much people was added<br>unto the Lord.<br>25 Then departed Barnabas to Tar-  | the second ward.  | ere past the first and<br>they came unto the<br>adeth unto the city;   | 17. & 11. 5.  |
| ch. 9. 30.                                       | sus, for to seek Saul:  | which opened  | to them of his own   | ø ch. 16. 26.   |

A 200 DOMINI 44. A Ps. 84. 7. Dan. 3. 28. & 6. 22. Heb. 1. 14. Heb. 1, 14, 4 Job 5, 19, Ps. 83, 18, 19, & 34, 22, & 41, 2, & 97, 16, 2 Cor. 1, 10, 2 Pet. 2, 9,

4 ch. 4. 23.

l ch. 15, 37, m vor. 5.

2 Or, to ask who was there.

" Gon. 48.16.

Matt. 18.

° ch. 13, 16, & 19, 33, & 21, 40,

3 Or, bare

mind, in-tending

4 Cr. that the king's bedekam-

P1 Kin. 5. 9.

11. Ezek.27.17.

9 1 Sam. 25.

38. 2 Sam. 24.

Ps. 115, 1.

\* Is. 55, 11, ch. 6, 7,

& 19. 20. Col. 1. 6.

6 Or, charge, ch. 11, 29, 30.

t ch. 13. 5, 13. & 15. 37.

" ver. 12.

mar.

on through one street; and forthwith the angel departed from him. 11 And when Peter was come to himself, he said, Now I know of a surety, that "the Lord hath sent his angel, and hath delivered me out of the hand of Herod, and from all the expectation of the people of

accord: and they went out, and passed

the Jews. 12 And when he had considered the thing, the came to the house of Mary the mother of 'John, whose surname

was Mark; where many were gathered together "praying.

18 And as Peter knocked at the door of the gate, a damsel came 2 to hearken, named Rhoda.

14 And when she knew Peter's voice. she opened not the gate for gladness, but ran in, and told how Peter stood before the gate.

15 And they said unto her, Thou art mad. But she constantly affirmed that it was even so. Then said they,

"It is his angel. 16 But Peter continued knocking: and when they had opened the door,

and saw him, they were astonished.

17 But he, o beckoning unto them with the hand to hold their peace, declared unto them how the Lord had brought him out of the prison. And he said, Go shew these things unto James, and to the brethren, And he departed, and went into another place.

18 Now as soon as it was day, there was no small stir among the soldiers, what was become of Peter.

19 And when Herod had sought for him, and found him not, he examined the keepers, and commanded that

the keepers, and commanded that they should be put to death. And he went down from Judea to Casarca, and there abode.

20 ¶ And Herod ³was highly displeased with them of Tyre and Sidon; but they came with one accord to him, and, having made Blastus 4 the king's chamberlain their friend, desired peace; because \*\*ptheir country was nourished by the king's country.

21 And upon a set day Herod, arrayed in royal apparel, sat upon his throne, and made an oration

unto them. 22 And the people gave a shout, saying, It is the voice of a god, and

not of a man.

23 And immediately the angel of the Lord "smote him, because "he gave not God the glory; and he was eaten of worms, and gave up the ghost.
24 T But the word of God grew

and multiplied.

25 And Barnabas and Saul returned from Jerusalem, when they had fulfilled their 5 ministry, and took with them "John, whose surname was Mark.

CHAPTER XIII.

1 Paul and Barnabas are chosen to go to the Gentiles. 70 f Sergius Paulus, and Elymas the soverer. 14 Paul preacheth at Antioch, that Jesus is Christ. 42 The Gentiles believe; th but the Jesus painsay and blaspheme: 45 whereupon they turns to the Gentiles. 45 is many as were ordained to life believed.

NOW there were "in the church that was at Antioch certain prophets and teachers; as Barnabas, and Simcon that was called Niger, and Lucius of Cyrene, and Mansen, which had been brought up with Herod the tetrarch, and Saul.

2 As they ministered to the Lord, and fasted, the Holy Ghost said, Separate me Barnabas and Saul for the work whereunto I have called them

8 And when they had fasted and prayed, and laid their hands on

them, they sent them away.

4 ¶ So they, being sent forth by
the Holy Ghost, departed unto Seleucia; and from thence they sailed

to Cyprus.
5 And when they were at Salamis, hthey preached the word of God in the synagogues of the Jews: and they had also John to their minister.

6 And when they had gone through the isle unto Paphos, they found a certain sorcerer, a false prophet, a Jew, whose name was Bar-jesus:

7 Which was with the deputy of the country, Sergius Paulus, a prudent man; who called for Barnabas and Saul, and desired to hear the word of God.

8 But 'Elymas the sorcerer (for so is his name by interpretation) with-

is an name by interpretation) with stood them, seeking to turn away the deputy from the faith.

9 Then Saul, (who also is called Paul.) "filled with the Holy Ghost, set his eyes on him,

10 And said, O full of all subtilty and all mischief, "thou child of the devil, thou enemy of all righteous-ness, wilt thou not cease to pervert

the right ways of the Lord? 11 And now, behold, 'the hand of the Lord is upon thee, and thou shalt be blind, not seeing the sun for a season. And immediately there fell on him a mist and a darkness; and he went about seeking some to lead him by the hand.

12 Then the deputy, when he saw what was done, believed, being astonished at the doctrine of the Lord.

13 Now when Paul and his company loosed from Paphos, they came to Perga in Pamphylia: and <sup>P</sup>John departing from them returned to Jerusalem.

14 ¶ But when they departed from Perga, they came to Antioch in Pisidia, and went into the synagogue on the sabbath day, and sat down.

15 And rafter the reading of the law and the prophets the rulers of the synagogue sent unto them, saving, Ye

Anno DOMINI 45.

a ch. 11, 27, & 14. 26. & 15. 35. 6 ch. 11. 22,—26. c Rom.16.21. 20r, Herod's joster-brother

<sup>d</sup> Num. 8.14. ch. 9, 15. & 22. 21. Rom. 1. 1. Gal. 1. 15. & 2. 9. 'Matt. 9.38. Matt. 9. 38. ch. 14, 26. Rom.10.15. Eph. 3, 7, 8. 1 Tim. 2, 7. 2 Tim. 1.11. Heb. 5. 4. f ch. 6. 6. # ch. 1. 36. A ver. 46.

ch. 12, 25, & 15, 37. k ch. 8. 9.

I Ex. 7. 11. 2 Tim. 3. 8.

m ch. 4. 8.

" Matt. 13. 38. John 8. 41. 1 John 3. 8.

° Ex. 9. 3. 1 Sam. 5. 6.

P ch. 15, 38,

9 ch. 16, 13, & 17. 2. & 18. 4. ver. 27. Luke 4. 16.

885

Anno DOMINI 45. # Hab. 18. 99. ¢ ch. 12. 17. \* ver. 26, 42, 43. ch. 10. 35, Dout. 7. Ps. 105. 23, 24. ch. 7. 17.

Ex. 6. 6. A 13. 11, 16.

Ex. 16, 35, Num. 14, 33, 34, Ps. 95, 9, 10, ch. 7, 36,

έτροπο-

φόρησεν, perhaps for έτρο-

φοφόρη-

GEV, bore, or, fed them.

fed them, as a nurse beareth, or, feedeth her child, Deut. 1. 31. according to the LXX. and so Chrysoutom.

b Deut. 7. 1.

Josh. 14, 1, 2, Ps. 78, 55,

d Judg. 2.16. \* 1 Sam. 3.

f18em. 8.5.

& 10. 1.

23, 26, 28. & 16. 1. Hos. 13. 11.

4 1 Sam. 16.

98am 9 4

Ps. 89. 20. 4 1 Sam. 13.

ch. 7, 46.

I Is. 11. 1. Luke 1. 32,

69. cb. 2, 30. Rom. 1, 3,

" 2 Sam. 7.

" Matt. 1.21.

ch. 3, 17,

Rom. 11.26 º Matt. 3. 1.

& 5. 3.

2 Gr.

men and brethren, if ye have 'any word of exhortation for the people, say on. 16 Then Paul stood up, and theckoning with his hand said, Men of Israel, and "ye that fear God, give

audience. 17 The God of this people of Israel "chose our fathers, and exalted the people "when they dwelt as strangers in the land of Egypt, and with an high arm brought he them out of it. 18 And about the time of forty

years 2 suffered he their manners in the wilderness. 19 And when bhe had destroyed seven nations in the land of Chanaan, che

divided their land to them by lot. 20 And after that dhe gave unto them judges about the space of four hundred and fifty years, until Samuel the prophet.

21 /And afterward they desired a king: and God gave unto them Saul the son of Cis, a man of the tribe of Benjamin, by the space of forty years,

22 And when he had removed him. he raised up unto them David to be their king; to whom also he gave testimony, and said, 'I have found David the son of Jesse, 'a man after mine own heart, which shall fulfil

all my will.
23 'Of this man's seed hath God according "to his promise raised unto Israel "a Saviour, Jesus:
24 "When John had first preached

before his coming the baptism of repentance to all the people of Israel.
25 And as John fulfilled his course, he said, "Whom think ye that I am? I am not he. But, behold, there cometh one after me, whose shoes of his feet I am not worthy to loose.

26 Men and brothren, children of the stock of Abraham, and whosoever among you feareth God. 4 to you is the word of this salvation sent.

27 For they that dwell at Jerusalem, and their rulers, because they knew him not, nor yet the voices of the prophets which are read every sub-bath day, they have fulfilled them in condemning him.

12. Ps. 132, 11. 28 "And though they found no cause of death in him, "yet desired they Pilate that he should be slain.

29 And when they had fulfilled all that was written of him, they took PMatt. 3.11. Mark 1. 7. Luke 3, 16, John I. 20, him down from the tree, and laid him in a sepulchre.

80 But God raised him from the dead: 9 var. 16. Matt. 10. 6. Luke 21.47. 31 And bhe was seen many days of them which came up with him from ch. 3. 26. Galilee to Jerusalem, dwho are his Luke 23. witnesses unto the people.

32 And we declare unto you glad tidings, how that the promise which was made unto the fathers,

88 God hath fulfilled the same unto us their children, in that he hath raised up Jesus again; as it is also written in the second psalm, fThou art my Son, this day have I begotten thee.

84 And as concerning that he raised him up from the dead, now no more to return to corruption, he said on this wise, "I will give you the sure 2 mercies of David.

35 Wherefore he saith also in another psalm, Thou shalt not suffer thine Holy One to see corruption.

36 For David, 3 after he had served his own generation by the will of God, 'fell on sleep, and was laid unto his fathers, and saw corruption .

37 But he, whom God raised again, saw no corruption.

38 ¶ Be it known unto you there-fore, men and brethren, that through this man is preached unto you the forgiveness of sins:

39 And by him all that believe are justified from all things, from which ye could not be justified by the law of Moses.

40 Beware therefore, lest that come upon you, which is spoken of in "the prophets;

41 Behold, ye despisers, and wonder, and perish: for I work a work in your days, a work which ye shall in no wise believe, though a man declare

it unto you.

42 And when the Jews were gone out of the synagogue, the Gentiles besought that these words might be preached to them 4the next sabbath.

43 Now when the congregation was broken up, many of the Jews and religious proselytes followed Paul and Barnabas: who, speaking to them, grace of God.

44 ¶ And the next sabbath day came almost the whole city together to hear the word of God.

45 But when the Jews saw the multitudes, they were filled with envy, and <sup>p</sup> spake against those things which were spoken by Paul, contradicting and blaspheming.

46 Then Paul and Barnabas waxed bold, and said, <sup>q</sup> It was necessary that the word of God should first have been spoken to you: but seeing ye put it from you, and judge yourselves unworthy of ever-lasting life, lo, we turn to the Gentiles.

47 For so hath the Lord commanded us, saying, 'I have set thee to be a light of the Gentiles, that thou shouldest be for salvation unto the ends of the earth.

48 And when the Gentiles heard this,

Anno DOMINI

45. Gen. 3, 15, & 12, 3, & 22, 18, ch. 26, 6, Rom. 4. 13. Gal. 3, 16. / Ps. 2. 7. Hob. 1. 5.

ø Is. 55. 3. 2 Gr. Tà oria, holy. or, just things: which word the LXX. both in the place of 1s. 55. S. and in and in many others, use for that, which is in the

Hebrew, A Ps. 16, 10, ch. 2. 31. 8 Or, ofter he had in his own age served the will of God, ver. 22. Pr. 78. 72. 1 Kin. 2.10. ch. 2. 29.

2 Jor. 31. 34. Dan. 9. 24. Luke 21.47. 1 John 2.12. l 1s. 53, 11. Rom. 3, 28. & 8, 3, Heb. 7, 19, " Is. 29. 14. Ilab. 1. 5.

4 Gr. in the week between, or, in the subbath

" ch. 11, 23, & 11. 22. ° Tit. 2, 11. Heb. 12, 15. 1 Pet. 5, 12,

P ch. 18. 6. - I Pet. 4. 4. - Judo 10.

9 ver. 26. Matt. 10. 6. ch. 3. 26. Rom. 1. 16. \* Ex. 32, 10. Deut.32.21. Is. 55. 5. Matt. 21. 43. Rom. 10.19.

ch. 18, 6, A 28. 28. t 1s. 42. 6. & 49. 6. Luke 2. 32.

### THE ACTS. XIV. XV.

Paul is stoned.

Paul healeth a crimle. they were glad, and glorified the word of the Lord: "and as many as were DOMINI 45. ordained to eternal life believed. 49 And the word of the Lord was 4 ab 9.47. published throughout all the region. 50 But the Jews stirred up the deout and honourable women, and the chief men of the city, and "raised persecution against Paul and Bar-nabas, and expelled them out of # 2 Tim. 3. their coasts. 51 but they shook off the dust of their fect against them, and came y Matt. 10. 14. Mark 6. 11. Luke 9. 5. ch. 18. 6. unto Iconium. 52 And the disciples were filled with joy, and with the Holy Ghost. Matt. 5. 12. John 16. 22. ch. 2. 46. CHAPTER XIV. CHAPTER XIV.

1 Paul and Barnabas ure persecuted from Icomum. 8 At Lystra Paul healeth a cripple,
whereupon they are reputed as gods. 19 Paul
is stoned. 21 They pass through direct
churches, confirming the disciples in faith
and patience. 28 Returning to Antioch, they
report what God had one with them. AND it came to pass in Iconium, that they went both together into the synagogue of the Jews, and so spake, that a great multitude both of the Jews and also of the Greeks believed. 2 But the unbelieving Jews stirred up the Gentiles, and made their minds evil affected against the brethren, 3 Long time therefore abode they speaking boldly in the Lord, "which a Mark 16. gave testimony unto the word of his 20. Heb. 2. 4. grace, and granted signs and wonders to be done by their hands. A. D. 46. 4 But the multitude of the city was b ch. 13, 3, °2 Tim. 3.

divided: and part held with the Jews, and part with the bapostles. 5 And when there was an assault made both of the Gentiles, and also

of the Jews with their rulers, to use them despitefully, and to stone them, 6 They were ware of it, and d field unto Lystra and Derbe, cities of Lycaonia, and unto the region that lieth round about:

d Matt. 10.

ch. 3, 2,

fMatt. 8, 10.

# Is. 35, 6.

4 ch. 8. 10. & 28. 6.

i Dan, 2, 46.

7 And there they preached the gospel. 8 ¶ And there sat a certain man at Lystra, impotent in his feet, being a cripple from his mother's womb, who never had walked:

9 The same heard Paul speak: who stediastly beholding him, and perceiving that he had faith to be healed, 10 Said with a loud voice, "Stand upright on thy feet. And he leaped

and walked. 11 And when the people saw what Paul had done, they lifted up their voices, saying in the speech of Lycaonia, The gods are come down to

us in the likeness of men. 12 And they called Barnabas, Jupiter; and Paul, Mercurius, because he was the chief speaker.

13 Then the priest of Jupiter, which was before their city, brought oxen and garlands unto the gates, and would have done sacrifice with the people.

14 Which when the apostles. Bar-

nabas and Paul, heard of, \*they rent their clothes, and ran in among the people, crying out,

people, crying out,

15 And saying, Sirs, why do ye those
things? "We also are men of like
passions with you, and preach unt
you that ye should turn from "those
vanities "unto the living God," which
made heaven, and earth, and the sea,
and all things that are therein:

16 q Who in times past suffered all nations to walk in their own ways.

17 Nevertheless he left not himself without witness, in that he did good, without witness, in that he and good, and gave us rain from heaven, and fruitful seasons, filling our hearts with food and gladness.

18 And with those sayings scarce restrained they the people, that they

had not done sacrifice unto them.

19 ¶ tAnd there came thither certain Jews from Antioch and Iconium, who persuaded the people, "and, having stoned Paul, drew him out of the city, supposing he had been dead.

20 Howbeit, as the disciples stood round about him, he rose up, and came into the city: and the next day he departed with Barnabas to Derbe.

21 And when they had preached the gospel to that city, \*and 2 had taught many, they returned again to Lystra,

and to Iconium, and Antioch. 22 Confirming the souls of the disciples, and vexhorting them to continue in the faith, and that we must through much tribulation enter into

the kingdom of God. 23 And when they had cordained them elders in every church, and had prayed with fasting, they commended them to the Lord, on whom they believed.

24 And after they had passed throughout Pisidia, they came to Pamphylia.

25 And when they had preached the word in Perga, they went down into Attalia:

26 And thence sailed to Antioch, b from whence they had been recommended to the grace of God for the work which they fulfilled.

27 And when they were come, and and the they were cone, and had gathered the church together, they rehearsed all that God had done with them, and how he had copened the door of faith unto the Gentiles,

28 And there they abode long time with the disciples.

### CHAPTER XV.

1 Great dissension ariseth touching circum circal assemble around circumy circum-cision. 6 The apodles consult about it, 22 and send their determination by letters to the churches. 36 Paul and Barnalas, Reink-ing to visit the brefiven together, fall at strife,

AND accrtain men which came down from Juden taught the brethren, and said, Except ye be circumcised

Anno DONINI 46.

\* Matt. 26. 65. l ch. 10. 26. "Jam.5.17. " 1 Sam. 12. 21. 1 Kin. 16. 13. Jer. 14, 22.

Amos 2. 4. 1 Cor. 8. 4. o J Thess. P Gen. 1. 1. Ps. 33. 6. & 146. 6. Rev. 14. 7. <sup>7</sup> Ps. 81. 12. ch. 17. 30. 1 Pet. 4. 3. ch. 17. 27. Rom. 1, 20. Rom. 1. 20.

Lev. 26, 4.
Deu, 11, 14.
& 28, 12.
Job 5, 10.
Ps. 65, 10.
& 68, 9.
& 147, 8.
Jer. 14, 22.
Matt. 5, 45,
ch. 13, 45.

" Matt. 28. 10. 2 Gr. kad mademony disciples. # ch. 11. 23. A 13, 43, # 13. 43.

Matt. 10.
38. # 16. 24.
Luke 22.
28, 20.
Rom. 8. 17.
2 Tim. 2.11,
12. # 3. 12. " Tit. 1. 5.

\* 2 Cor. 11.

2 Tim.3. 11.

<sup>1</sup> ch. 13, 1, 3, ch. 15, 40.

d ch. 35, 4, 12, & 21, 19. \*1 Cor. 16, 9, 2 Cor. 2, 12, Col. 4, 3, Rev. 3, 8,

A. D. 51. " Gal. 2. 12. b ver. 5.
John 7. 22.
Gal. 5. 2.
Phil. 3. 2.
Col. 2. 8,
11, 16.

Great dissension ariseth Anno after the manner of Moses, ye can-DOMINI not be saved. 51. 2 When therefore Paul and Barnabas had no small dissension and dis-A. D. 52. putation with them, they determined that Paul and Barnabas, and cer-tain other of them, should go up to Jerusalem unto the apostles and 6 Gen. 17. 10. Lev. 12. 3. d Gal. 2. 1. elders about this question. elders about this question.

3 And 'being brought on their way
by the church, they passed through
Phonice and Samaria, 'declaring the
conversion of the Gentiles: and they
caused great joy unto all the bre-\* Rom. 15. 21. 1 Cor. 16. 6, 11. f ch. 14. 27. thren. 4 And when they were come to Jerusalem, they were received of the church, and of the apostles and elders, and they declared all things that God had done with them. ver. 12. ch. 14. 27. & 21. 19. 5 But there 2 rose up certain of the A. D. 52. sect of the Pharisees which believed, 2 Or, rose up, said they, cer-tain. saying, "That it was needful to circumcise them, and to command them to keep the law of Moses. A ver. 1. 6 7 And the apostles and clders came together for to consider of this matter. 7 And when there had been much disputing, Peter rose up, and said unto them, 'Men and brethren, ye ch. 10. 20. know how that a good while ago God made choice among us, that the Gentitles by my mouth should hear the word of the gospel, and believe.

8 And God, which knoweth the hearts, bare them witness, 'giving 11 Chr. 28.9. ch. 1. 24. l ch. 10. 44. them the Holy Ghost, even as he did unto us: \* Rom. 10. 9 "And put no difference between us and them, "purifying their hearts 11. nch. 10. 15, 28, 43. 1 (or. 1, 2. 11 et. 1, 22. by faith. º Matt. 21. 4. Gal. 5. 1. P Rom. 3. 24. Eph. 2. 8. Tit. 2. 11. & 3. 4, 5.

10 Now therefore why tempt ye God, 'to put a yoke upon the neck of the disciples, which neither our

fathers nor we were able to bear? 11 But Pwe believe that through the grace of the Lord Jesus Christ we shall be saved, even as they.

12 ¶ Then all the multitude kept

silence, and gave audience to Barnabas and Paul, declaring what mira-cles and wonders God had q wrought among the Gentiles by them.

9 ch. 14. 27.

r ch. 12, 17.

\* ver. 7.

f Amos 9.

things.

13 ¶ And after they had held their peace, James answered, saying, Men and brethren, hearken unto me:
'14 'Simeon hath declared how God at the first did visit the Gentiles,

to take out of them a people for his name. 15 And to this agree the words of

the prophets; as it is written, 16 t After this I will return, and will build again the tabernacle of David, which is fallen down; and I will build again the ruins thereof,

and I will set it up: 17 That the residue of men might seek after the Lord, and all the Gentiles, upon whom my name is called, saith the Lord, who doeth all these 18 Known unto God are all his works from the beginning of the world

19 Wherefore "my sentence is, that we trouble not them, which from among the Gentiles "are turned to God: 20 But that we write unto them, that they abstain from pollutions

of idols, and "from fornication, and from things strangled, "and from blood.

21 For Moses of old time hath in every city them that preach him, being read in the synagogues every sabbath day. 22 Then pleased it the apostles and

elders, with the whole church, to send chosen men of their own company to Antioch with Paul and Barnabas; namely, Judas surnamed Barsabas, and Silas, chief men among the brethren:

23 And they wrote letters by them after this manner; The apostles and elders and brethren send greeting unto the brethren which are of the Gentiles in Antioch and Syria and

Cilicia:

24 Forasmuch as we have heard, that deertain which went out from us have roubled you with words, subverting your souls, saying, Ye must be circumcised, and keep the law: to whom we gave no such commandment:

25 It seemed good unto us, being assembled with one accord, to send chosen men unto you with our be-loved Barnabas and Paul,

26° Men that have hazarded their lives for the name of our Lord Jesus Christ, 27 We have sent therefore Judas and Silas, who shall also tell you the same things by 2 mouth.

28 For it seemed good to the Holy Ghost, and to us, to lay upon you no greater burden than these necessary

things;

29 That ye abstain from meats offered to idols, and from blood, and from things strangled, and from fornication: from which if ye keep yourselves, ye shall do well. Fare ye well.

30 So when they were dismissed, they came to Antioch: and when they had gathered the multitude together, they delivered the epistle:

31 Which when they had read, they rejoiced for the a consolation.

32 And Judas and Silas, being prophets also themselves, \*exhorted the brethren with many words, and confirmed them.

33 And after they had tarried there a space, they were let 'go in peace from the brethren unto the apostles. 34 Notwithstanding it pleased Silas

to abide there still. 35 kPaul also and Barnabas continued in Antioch, teaching and preaching the word of the Lord,

with many others also. 36 ¶ And some days after Paul said

Anno DOMINT

52. \* See ver. 28.

\* 1 Thess. FGen. 35. 2. Ex. 20. 3. 23. Ezek. 20.

80. 1 Cor. 8. 1. & 10. 20. 28. Bev. 2. 14, 20.

\* 1 Cor. 6. 9. 18. Gal. 5. 19. Eph. 5. 3. Col. 3. 5. 4. 3. 1 Pet. 4. 3.

<sup>a</sup> Gen. 9. 4. Lev. 3. 17. Dout. 12. 16, 23.

b ch. 13, 15, 27. ch. 1, 23,

d ver. 1. Gal. 2. 4. & 5. 12. Tit. 1. 10,

f als 19 50 edi. 13, 50, & 14, 19, 1 Cor.15,30, 2 Cor. 11, 23, 26,

2 Gr. word.

f ver. 20. ch. 21, 25, Rev. 2, 14, 20. 9 Lev. 17.

3 Or, exportation. 4 ch. 14. 22. A 18, 23,

(1 Cor. 16. Heb. 11. 31.

k ch. 13. 1.

A. D. 53.

| Timothy  | is circumcised. THE AC  | TS, XVI. The conversion q  | f Lydia.                                |
|--|---|--|---|
| Anno<br>DOMINI<br>58.                          | unto Barnabas. Let us go agair and<br>visit our brethren in every city<br>where we have preached the word   | 12 And from thence to 'Philippi, which is the chief city of that part of Macedonia, and a colony: and we were  | Anno<br>DOMINI<br>58.                   |
| ch. 13. 4,<br>13, 14, 51.<br>4 14. 1, 6,       | of the Lord, and see how they do.<br>87 And Barnabas determined to take   | in that city abiding certain days.  18 And on the sabbath we went  | l Phil. 1. 1.<br>2 Or,                  |
| # ch. 12. 12,                                  | with them "John, whose surname was Mark.  | out of the city by a river side, where<br>prayer was wont to be made; and we                                   | the first.<br>8 Gr. sab-<br>bath day.   |
| 25. & 13. 5.<br>Col. 4. 10.<br>2 Tim. 4.11.    | 88 But Paul thought not good to take him with them, "who departed   | sat down, and spake unto the women which resorted thither.   |   |
| Philem. 24.                                    | from them from Pamphylia, and went not with them to the work.   | 14 ¶ And a certain woman named Lydia, a seller of purple, of the city  |   |
|  | 89 And the contention was so sharp<br>between them, that they departed  | of Thyatira, which worshipped God,<br>heard us: whose "heart the Lord  | = Luke 24.                              |
|  | so Barnabas took Mark, and sailed   | opened, that she attended unto the things which were spoken of Paul.   | 45.                                     |
|  | unto Cyprus;<br>40 And Paul chose Silas, and de-  | 15 And when she was baptized, and<br>her household, she besought us, say-                                      |   |
| ° ch. 14. 26.                                  | parted, being recommended by the brethren unto the grace of God.  | ing, If ye have judged me to be faithful to the Lord, come into my   |   |
| P ch. 16. 5.                                   | 41 And he went through Syria and Cilicia, peonfirming the churches.   | constrained us.  | * Gen. 19. 3.<br>& 33. 11.<br>Judg. 19. |
|  | CHAPTER XVI. 1 Paul having circumcised Timothy, 7 and   | 16 ¶ And it came to pass, as we went<br>to prayer, a certain damsel *possessed                                 | 21.<br>Iake 24.29.<br>Heb. 13. 2.       |
|  | 1 Paul having circumsteed Timothy, 7 and<br>being called by the Spirit from one convey<br>to another, 14 convertest Lysia, 16 castril<br>out a spirit of divinction. 19 For which cause<br>he and Siles are chipped and imprisoned. | with a spirit 4 of divination met us,<br>which brought her masters p much                                      | o 1 Sam. 28.7.<br>4 Or,<br>of Python.   |
|  | he and Silas are whipped and imprisoned.<br>26 The prison doors are opened. 31 The jailor<br>is converted, 37 and they are delivered.   | gain by soothsaying: 17 The same followed Paul and us,   | of Python.<br>P ch. 19. 21.             |
| 6 ch. 14. 6.                                   | THEN came he to "Derbe and Lystra: and, behold, a certain   | and cried, saying, These men are the<br>servants of the most high God, which                                   |   |
| 6 ch. 19, 22,<br>Rom.16,21,                    | disciple was there, banned Timo-<br>theus, the son of a certain woman,  | shew unto us the way of salvation.  18 And this did she many days.  But Paul, g being grieved, turned and      | 7 See Mark                              |
| 1 Cor. 4. 17.<br>Phil. 2. 19.<br>1 Thess. 3.2. | which was a Jewess, and believed;<br>but his father was a Greek:  | said to the spirit, I command thee<br>in the name of Jesus Christ to come                                      | 1. 25, 34.                              |
| 1 Tim. 1.2.<br>2 Tim. 1.2.<br>2 Tim. 1.5.      | 2 Which dwas well reported of by<br>the brethren that were at Lystra  | out of her. 'And he came out the same hour.  | " Mark 16.<br>17.                       |
| d ch. 6. 3.                                    | and Iconium.  8 Him would Paul have to go forth   | 19 ¶ And when her masters saw that the hope of their gains was   | ch. 19. 25,<br>26.                      |
| *1 Cor. 9.20.<br>Gal. 2.3.<br>See              | with him; and took and circumcised<br>him because of the Jews which were  | gone, they caught Paul and Silas, and drew them into the market-   | # 2 Cor. 6, 5,<br>" Matt. 10.           |
| Gal. 5. 2.                                     | in those quarters: for they knew all<br>that his father was a Greek.  | place unto the rulers,<br>20 And brought them to the magis-  | 5 Or, court.                            |
|  | 4 And as they went through the cities, they delivered them the de-  | trates, saying, These men, being Jews,<br>"do exceedingly trouble our city,                                    | # 1 Kin. 18.<br>17.<br>ch. 17. 6.       |
| f ch. 15, 28,<br>29.                           | crees for to keep, that were ordained of the apostles and elders which were   | 21 And teach customs, which are not<br>lawful for us to receive, neither to                                    | en. 11. 0.                              |
| ø ch. 15. 41.                                  | at Jerusalem. 5 And 9 so were the churches esta-  | observe, being Romans. 22 And the multitude rose up toge-  |   |
|  | blished in the faith, and increased in number daily.  | ther against them: and the magis-<br>trates rent off their clothes, "and                                       | ¥2 Cor. 6.5.<br>&11.23,25.              |
|  | 6 Now when they had gone through-<br>out Phrygia and the region of Galatia,<br>and were forbidden of the Holy Ghost   | commanded to beat them,<br>23 And when they had laid many<br>stripes upon them, they cast them in-             | 1Thess.2.2.                             |
|  | to preach the word in Asia.   | to prison, charging the jailor to keep<br>them safely:   |   |
|  | 7 After they were come to Mysia,<br>they assayed to go into Bithynia:<br>but the Spirit suffered them not.  | 24 Who, having received such a charge, thrust them into the inner  |   |
| \$2 Cor. 2.12,<br>2 Tim. 4.13.                 | 8 And they passing by Mysia *came down to Treas.  9 And a vision appeared to Paul   | prison, and made their feet fast in<br>the stocks,<br>25 ¶ And at midnight Paul and Silas                      |   |
| í ch. 10, 30,                                  | in the night; There stood a 'man<br>of Macedonia, and prayed him, say-  | prayed, and sang praises unto God:<br>and the prisoners heard them.  |   |
|  | ing, Come over into Macedonia, and<br>help us.  | 26 And suddenly there was a great<br>earthquake, so that the foundations of                                    | fch. 4. 31.                             |
| 100m 0 10                                      | 10 And after he had seen the vision,<br>immediately we endeavoured to go  | the prison were shaken: and imme-<br>diately "all the doors were opened,                                       | a ch. 5, 19.                            |
| #2 Cor. 2.13.                                  | kinto Macedonia, assuredly gathering<br>that the Lord had called us for to  | and every one's bands were loosed.  27 And the keeper of the prison  | & 12. 7, 10.                            |
|  | preach the gospel unto them.  11 Therefore loosing from Trons,  | awaking out of his sleep, and seeing<br>the prison doors open, he drew out<br>his sword, and would have killed |   |
| <b>.</b>                                       | we came with a straight course to Samothracia, and the next day to  | himself, supposing that the prisoners  |   |
| L  |   | had been fied.   |   |

| The jailor is converted. THE ACTS, XVII. Paul preacheth at Berea.   |  |  |  |   |
|---|--|--|--|---|
| Anno<br>DOMINI<br>58.   | 28 But Paul cried with a lesaying, Do thyself no harm  | n: for we not, mov   | t the Jews which believed ed with envy, took unto  | DOMINI<br>53.   |
| luke 3, 10.<br>ch. 2, 37.   | are all here.  29 Then he called for a sprang in, and came tremifell down before Paul and S 30 And brought them out, Sirs, what must I do to be  | light, and baser sor<br>oling, and and set<br>and said, and soughsaved?  | rtain lewd fellows of the<br>t, and gathered a company,<br>all the city on an uproar,<br>ulted the house of Jason,<br>the to bring them out to<br>e.   | * Rom.16.21.  |
| & 9. 6.  John 3. 16,  36. & 6. 47.  John 5.  10.  | 81 And they said, Believ Lord Jesus Christ, and the saved, and thy house.  82 And they spake unto word of the Lord, and to were in his house.  | him the all that upside do   | rhen they found them not, Jason and certain brethren rulers of the city, crying, nat have turned the world wn are come hither also; a Jason hath received: and   | f ch. 16. 20.   |
| d Luke 5, 29,   | 33 And he took them it hour of the night, and was stripes; and was baptized all his, straightway.  34 And when he had brou into his house, "he set me them, and rejoiced, believin with all his house.   | thed their of Cæsar<br>other kin<br>8 And the<br>ght them<br>the ruler<br>heard the<br>g in God 9 And w  | do contrary to the decrees, "saying that there is an- g, one Jesus, ley troubled the people and rs of the city, when they se things, hen they had taken security and of the other, they let  | # I.nke 23. 2.<br>John 19.12.<br>1 Pot. 2. 13.        |
|   | 35 And when it was day, that trates sent the serjeants, set those men go. 36 And the keeper of the public saying to Paul, The miles and the series of the public saying to Paul, The miles saying to Paul, The miles are series of the public saying the public saying to Paul, The miles are series of the public saying to Paul, The miles are series of the public saying to Paul, The miles are series of the public saying to Paul saying to Paul saying to Paul saying to Paul saying to Paul saying to Paul saying to Paul saying to Paul saying to Paul saying to Paul saying t | he magis-<br>tying, Let 10 ¶ And<br>sent awa<br>rison told<br>agistrates into the s  | i hthe brethren immediately<br>y Paul and Silas by night<br>a: who coming thither went<br>ynagogue of the Jows.  | A vor. 14.<br>ch. 9. 25.                              |
| ¢ ch. 22, 25,   | have sent to let you go: n<br>fore depart, and go in peace<br>87 But Paul said unto th<br>have beaten us openly unco<br>being Romans, and have<br>into prison; and now do the<br>us out privily? nay verily<br>them come themselves and<br>out.  | those in received ness of e cast us let thrust step thrust fetch us the control of the control o | io were more noble than Thessalonica, in that they the word with all readi- mind, and 'searched the s daily, whether those things refore many of them be- ulso of honourable women ere Greeks, and of men,   | í Is. 34, 16.<br>Luke16,29,<br>John 5, 39.            |
| / Matt. 8.34.<br># ver. 14.   | 88 And the serjeants to words unto the magistra they feared, when they he they were Romans. 89 And they came and besou and brought them out, and them to depart out of the cit 40 And they went out of the and entered into the hou dia: and when they had   | and these tes: and la But eard that londen he of God ght them, la desired, the ty, ty, se of Ly- seen the abode the  | when the Jews of Thessa-<br>d knowledge that the word<br>was preached of Paul at<br>ey came thither also, and<br>be people,<br>then immediately the bre-<br>taway Paul to go as it were<br>a: but Silas and Timotheus<br>re still.   | * Matt. 10.<br>23.                                    |
|   | brethren, they comforted t<br>departed.  CHAPTER XVII.  1 Paul prochethat Thesadanica, the beliene, and there there is not sent to the procheth it is sent to Herea, and preacheth her persecuted at Thesadonica, 10 h  Aftens, and disputch, and preaching do to them unknown, 34 wh  | tohere some 1. 10 He is 1. 18 Being 1. 18 Being 1. 10 He is 1. 10  | they that conducted Paul him unto Athens: and 're- commandment unto Silas  otheus for to come to him  peed, they departed,  ow while Paul waited for  Athens, "his spirit was  him, when he saw the  | I ch. 18. 5.  A. D. 54.  m 2 Pet. 2. 8.               |
|   | NOW when they had passed Amphipolis and Apollo came to Thessalonica, who synagogue of the Jews:  | dthrough price was a city 2 who it is 2. Ther synagogu the devot ket daily him.  | of the state of th | 2 Or, full<br>of idols.                               |
| * Luke 4.16,<br>ch. 9, 20,<br>& 13. 5, 14,<br>& 14. 1,<br>& 16. 13,<br>& 19. 8,<br>5 Luke 24,<br>26, 46,<br>ch. 18, 28,<br>Gal. 3, 1. | 2 And Paul, as his mar<br>went in unto them, and thath days reasoned with the<br>of the scriptures, 3 Opening and alleging, the<br>must needs have suffered, a<br>again from the dead; and<br>Jesus, 2 whom 1 preach unt<br>Christ.  | them out countered What will at Christ and risen that this to you, is  | il this <sup>3</sup> habbler say? other<br>e seemeth to be a setter<br>strange gods: because he<br>unto them Jesus, and the<br>on.   | 3 ()r, base<br>fellow.                                |
| 2 Or, whom,<br>said ho,<br>I preach.<br>c ch. 28, 24,<br>d ch. 15, 22,<br>27, 32, 40.   | 4 °And some of them beliconsorted with Paul and 4 S of the devout Greeks a great n and of the chief women not  | eved, and him unto<br>ilas; and we know<br>nultitude, whereof t  | took him, and brought of Arcopagus, saying, May what this new doctrine, hou speakest, is? nou bringest certain strange   | 4 Or, Mars' hill. It was the highest court in Athens. |

Anna DOMINI 54.

2 Or, the court of the Areovagites.

8 Or, gods that ye worship, 2Thess.2.4.

" ch. 11, 15, º Matt. 11. P ch. 7, 48.

¢ Ps. 50. 8. Fa. 30, 8, Gen. 2, 7, Num.16.22, Job 12, 10, & 27, 3, & 33, 4, Ix. 42, 5, & 57, 16, Zech. 12, 1, \* Dent. 32. 8.

f Rom, 1, 20. \* ch. 14. 17.

" Col. 1. 17. Hob. 1. 3. y Tit. 1, 12,

" Is. 40, 18,

a ch. 14. 16. Rom. 3. 25. b Luke 24.47. Tit.2.11,12. 1 Pet. 1.14. A 4. 3.

c ch. 10. 42. Rom. 2. 16. & 14. 10.

offered d ch. 2, 24.

things to our cars: we would know therefore what these things mean.

21 (For all the Athenians and strangers which were there spent their time in nothing else, but either to tell, or to hear some new thing.)

Then Paul stood in the midst of 2 Mars' hill, and said, Ye men of Athens, I perceive that in all things ye are too superstitious.

23 For as I passed by, and beheld your selevotions, I found an altar with this inscription, TO THE UNKNOWN GOD. Whom therefore ye ignorantly worship, him declare I

unto you.
24 "God that made the world and all things therein, seeing that he is Lord of heaven and earth, pdwelleth not in temples made with hands:

25 Neither is worshipped with men's hands, 'as though he needed any thing, seeing 'he giveth to all life, and breath, and all things;

26 And hath made of one blood all nations of men for to dwell on all the face of the earth, and hath determined the times before appointed, and "the bounds of their habitation;

27 'That they should seek the Lord, if haply they might feel after him, and find him, "though he be not far from every one of us:
28 For zin him we live, and move,

and have our being; vas certain also of your own poets have said, For we are also his offspring.

29 Forasmuch then as we are the offspring of God, we ought not to think that the Godhead is like unto gold, or silver, or stone, graven by art and man's device.

30 And "the times of this ignorance God winked at; but bnow commandeth all men every where to repent:

31 Because he hath appointed a day, in the which he will judge the world in righteousness by that man whom he hath ordained; whereof he hath 4 given assurance unto all men, in that dhe hath raised him from the dead.

32 ¶ And when they heard of the resurrection of the dead, some mocked: and others said, We will hear thee again of this matter.

33 So Paul departed from among them.

34 Howbeit certain men clave unto him, and believed; among the which was Dionysius the Arcopagite, and a woman named Damaris, and others with them.

### CHAPTER XVIII.

3 Paul laborath with his hands, and preacheth at Corinth to the Gentles. 9 The Lord excourageth him in a vision. 12 He is accused before Gallio the deputy, but is dismissed. M Afterwards possing from city to city hestroughench the disciples. 24 Apollos, being more perfectly instructed by Aquila and Priscilla, 28 preacheth Christ with great efficacy.

AFTER these things Paul departed from Athens, and came to Corinth; 2 And found a certain Jew named Aquila, born in Pontus, lately come from Italy, with his wife Priscilla; (because that Claudius had commanded all Jews to depart from Rome:) and came unto them.

3 And because he was of the same craft, he abode with them, band wrought: for by their occupation

they were tentmakers.

4 And he reasoned in the syna-

gogue every sabbath, and persuaded the Jews and the Greeks. 5 And dwhen Silas and Timotheus were come from Macedonia, Paul was

\* pressed in the spirit, and testified to the Jews that Jesus 2 was Christ.

6 And when they opposed themselves, and blasphemed, he shook his raiment, and said unto them, Your blood be upon your own heads; 11 am clean: From henceforth I will go unto the Gontiles.
7 ¶ And he departed thence, and entered into a certain man's house,

named Justus, one that worshipped God, whose house joined hard to the synagogue. 8 'And Crispus, the chief ruler of

the synagogue, believed on the Lord with all his house; and many of the Corinthians hearing believed, and were baptized.

9 Then m spake the Lord to Paul in

the night by a vision, Be not afraid, but speak, and hold not thy peace:
10 "For I am with thee, and no
man shall set on thee to hurt thee:

for I have much people in this city. 11 And he scontinued there a year

and six months, teaching the word of God among them,

12 ¶ And when Gallio was the deputy of Achaia, the Jews made in-surrection with one accord against Paul, and brought him to the judgment seat,

13 Saying, This fellow persuadeth men to worship God contrary to the law.

14 And when Paul was now about to open his mouth, Gallio said unto the Jews, "If it were a matter of wrong or wicked lewdness, O ye Jews, reason would that I should bear

with you: 15 But if it be a question of words and names, and of your law, look ye to it; for I will be no judge of such matters.

16 And he drave them from the judgment seat.

17 Then all the Greeks took PSosthenes, the chief ruler of the synagogue, and beat him before the judgment seat. And Gallio cared for none of those things.

18 ¶ And Paul after this tarried there yet a good while, and then took his leave of the brethren, and sailed thence into Syria, and with him Priscilla and

DOMINI 54.

\* Rom. 16, 3, 1Cor.16.19, 2 Tim. 4.19.

<sup>5</sup> ch. 20. 34. 1 Cor. 4. 12. 1 Thess. 2.9. 2Thess 3.8. ch. 17. 2.

d ch. 17. 14, 15.

ver. 28. Job 32. 18. ch. 17. 3. 2 Or, is the fch. 18, 45, 1 Pet. 4, 4. Neh. 5. 13. Matt. 10. 14. ch. 13. 51.

ch. 13. 51. k Lev. 20. 9, 11, 12. 28am.1.16. Ezek.18.13. & 33. 4. Ezek. 3. 18, 19. A 33. 9. ch. 20. 26. ł ch. 13. 46. & 28. 28.

11 Cor. 1. 14. m ch. 23, 11,

> " Jer. 1, 18, 19. Matt. 28. 20. 3 Gr. sat

> > A. D. 55, ending.

ch. 23, 29, & 25, 11, 19,

P1 Cor. 1. 1.

Timotheus and "Erastus; but he

himself stayed in Asia for a season.

23 And b the same time there arose

no small stir about "that way. 24 For a certain man named Deme-

trius, a silversmith, which made silver

\*Rom.16.23. 2 Tim. 4.20.

8 2 Cor. 1. 8.

ch. 9. 2.

27, 30. ch. 1. 5. & 11. 16. & 13. 24, 25.

ch. 8. 16.

saying unto the people, that they should believe on him which should

come after him, that is, on Christ

5When they heard this, they were bap-

tized in the name of the Lord Jesus.

Anno DOMINI 59. ch. 16, 16, 19.

shrines for Diana, brought dono small gain unto the craftsmen;

25 Whom he called together with the workmen of like occupation, and said, Sirs, ye know that by this craft we have our wealth.

26 Moreover ye see and hear, that not alone at Ephesus, but almost throughout all Asia, this Paul hath persuaded and turned away much people, saying that they be no gods, which are made with hands:

e Pa. 115. 4. In. 44, 10, --90. Jer. 10. 3.

f Rom. 16.

g ch. 20. 4. & 27. 2. Col. 4. 10.

4 1 Tim. 1,

20. 2 Tim. 4.

i ch. 12, 17.

2 Gr. the temple kerper.

23. 1 Cor. 1. 14.

Philom. 24.

27 So that not only this our craft is in danger to be set at nought; but also that the temple of the great goddess Diana should be despised, and her magnificence should be destroyed, whom all Asia and the world

worshippeth.

28 And when they heard these sayings, they were full of wrath, and cried out, saying, Great is Diana of

the Ephesians.

29 And the whole city was filled with confusion: and having caught Gaius and Aristarchus, men of Macedonia, Paul's companions in travel, they rushed with one accord into the theatre.

80 And when Paul would have entered in unto the people, the disciples

suffered him not.

81 And certain of the chief of Asia, which were his friends, sent unto him, desiring him that he would not adventure himself into the theatre.

32 Some therefore cried one thing, and some another: for the assembly was confused; and the more part knew not wherefore they were come

together.

88 And they drew Alexander out of the multitude, the Jews putting him forward. And Alexander beckoned with the hand, and would have made his defence unto the people.

34 But when they knew that he was a Jew, all with one voice about the space of two hours cried out, Great

is Diana of the Ephesians.

35 And when the townclerk had appeased the people, he said, Ye mon of Ephesus, what man is there that knoweth not how that the city of the Ephesians is 2a worshipper of the great goddess Diana, and of the image which fell down from Jupiter?

86 Seeing then that these things cannot be spoken against, ye ought to be

quiet, and to do nothing rashly.

37 For ye have brought hither these men, which are neither robbers of churches, nor yet blasphemers of your goddess.

38 Wherefore if Demetrius, and the

craftsmen which are with him, have a matter against any man, 8 the law is open, and there are deputies: let them implead one another.

39 But if ye enquire any thing con-cerning other matters, it shall be determined in a 4 lawful assembly.

40 For we are in danger to be called in question for this day's uprour, there being no cause whereby we may give

an account of this concourse.

41 And when he had thus spoken. he dismissed the assembly.

CHAPTER XX.

1 Paul goth to Marcdonia. 7 He celebratesh
the Lord's supper, and preacheth. 9 Eutychus
huwing fallen down drad, 10 is vaised to life.
17 At Mideum he calleth the delers together,
telleth them what shall befall to himself. 28
committeth God's flock to them, 20 rearresh
them of Jules teachers, 32 commended them
than down the commendation of the condition of the condition of the condition.

AND after the uproar was ceased, A Paul called unto him the disciples, and embraced them, and "departed for to go into Macedonia.

2 And when he had gone over those parts, and had given them much exhortation, he came into Greece,

3 And there abode three months. And b when the Jews laid wait for him, as he was about to sail into Syria, he purposed to return through Macedonia. 4 And there accompanied him into

Asia Sopater of Berea; and of the Thessalonians, Aristarchus and Secundus; and Gaius of Derbe, and 'Timotheus; and of Asia, / Tychicus and g Trophimus.

5 These going before tarried for us at Troas.

6 And we sailed away from Philippi after the days of unleavened bread, and came unto them to Troas in five days: where we abode seven days.

7 And upon \*the first day of the week, when the disciples came to-gether to break bread, Paul preached unto them, ready to depart on the morrow; and continued his speech until midnight.

8 And there were many lights "in the upper chamber, where they were gathered together.

9 And there sat in a window a certain young man named Eutychus, being fallen into a deep sleep; and as Paul was long preaching, he sunk down with sleep, and fell down from the

third loft, and was taken up dead.

10 And Paul went down, and "fell on him, and embracing him said, "Trouble not yourselves; for his life

is in him. 11 When he therefore was come up again, and had broken bread, and eaten, and talked a long while, even

till break of day, so he departed. 12 And they brought the young man alive, and were not a little comforted, 13 ¶ And we went before to ship, and sailed unto Assos, there intending to take in Paul: for so had he appointed, minding himself to go afoot

14 And when he met with us at Asses, we took him in, and came to Mitylene.

15 And we sailed thence, and came the next day over against Chios; and the next day we arrived at Samos, and

Anno DOMINI 59.

<sup>4</sup>1 Cor. 15.5, 1 Tim. 1. 3, A. D. 60.

b ch. 9, 23, & 23, 12, & 25, 3, 2 Cor. 11,

ch. 19. 29. & 27. 2. Col. 4. 10. d ch. 19, 29, ch. 16, 1. Fph. 6. 21, Col. 4. 7. 2 Tim. 4.12, Tit. 3. 12, g ch. 21, 29 2 Tim.4, 20, A Ex. 12. 14, 15, & 23, 15. ch. 16. 8. 2 Cor. 2. 12. 2 Tim. 4.13.

l ch. 2, 42, 1 Cor. 10. & 11.20, Ac.

1 Cor. 16. 2. Rev. 1, 10.

\* 1 Kin. 17. 21. 2 Kin. 4. o Matt. 9. 24.

8 Or, the court days are kept.

4 Or, ordinary.

4 ver. 20. Luke 7, 30, John 15, 15, Eph. 1, 11, 1 Tim. 4. 16. 1 Pet. 5. 2. 11 Cor. 12. Eph. 1. 7, 14. Col. 1. 14. Heb. 9. 12. 1 Pet. 1. 19.

Rev. 5. 9.

\* See Heb. 9, 14,

\*Matt. 7. 15. 2 Pet. 2. 1.

P 1 Tim. 1.

t ch. 19, 10,

r Heb. 13, 9.

ch. 9. 31.

20. 1 John 2.19.

ter in among you, not sparing the flock. 30 Also pof your own selves shall men arise, speaking perverse things, to draw away disciples after them.

81 Therefore watch, and remember, that q by the space of three years I ceased not to warn every one night

and day with tears.

32 And now, brethren, I commend  7 And when we had finished our course from Tyre, we came to Ptolemais, and saluted the brethren, and abode with them one day.

8 And the next day we that were of

Paul's company departed, and came unto Cæsarea: and we entered into the house of Philip "the evangelist, "which was one of the seven; and abode with him.

9 And the same man had four daughters, virgins, which did prophesy. 10 And as we tarried there many days, there came down from Judgea a certain prophet, named Agabus.

at certain prophet, hamed "Agabus," och. 11. 28.

11 And when he was come unto us, he took Paul's girdle, and bound his own hands and feet, and said, Thus saith the Holy Ghost, \*So shall the Jews at Jerusalem bind the man that

Anno DOMINI 60. \* 1 Sam. 12. 3. 1 Cor. 9. 12. 2 Cor. 7. 2. 2 11. 9. 2 12. 17.

ch. 18. 3. 1 Cor. 4. 12. 1 Thess. 2.9. 2 Thess. 3.8. PRom. 15. 1. 1 Cor. 9. 12. 2 Cor. 11.9, 12. & 12.13.

12. & 12.13, Eph. 4. 28, 1 Thess. 4. 11. & 5. 14. 2 Thess. 3.8, ch. 7. 60, & 21. 5. Gen. 45.14, & 46. 29, 6 ver. 25.

b ch. 20, 36,

d John 1.11.

d Eph. 4. 11. 2 Tim. 4. 5. ch. 6. 5. & 8. 26, 40.

f Joel 2. 28. ch. 2. 17.

g ch. 11, 28,

894

| Paul go                                   | eth to Jerusalem, THE AC  | IS, XXII. where he is appr  | ehended                   |
|---|---|---|---------------------------|
| Anno                                      | owneth this girdle, and shall deliver   | temple, stirred up all the people, and  | Anno                      |
| DOMINI<br>60.                             | him into the hands of the Gentiles.  12 And when we heard these things,         | "laid hands on him,<br>28 Crying out, Men of Israel, help:  | DOMINI<br>60.             |
|   | both we, and they of that place,  | This is the man, that teacheth all  | * ch. 20. 21.             |
|   | besought him not to go up to Jeru-<br>salem.                                    | men every where against the people,<br>and the law, and this place: and further   | 7 ch. 24. 5, 6.           |
| í sh. 20. 24.                             | 18 Then Paul answered, What mean ye to weep and to break mine heart?            | brought Greeks also into the temple,  |                           |
|   | for I am ready not to be bound only,  | and hath polluted this holy place.  29 (For they had seen before with   | 1                         |
|   | but also to die at Jerusalem for the name of the Lord Jesus.                    | him in the city Trophimus an E.   | * ch. 20. 4.              |
|   | 14 And when he would not be per-  | phesian, whom they supposed that<br>Paul had brought into the temple.)  |                           |
| # Matt. 6.10.<br># 26. 42.<br>Luke 11. 2. | suaded, we ceased, saying, *The will of the Lord be done.                       | OU AND "BUT THE CITY WAS MOVED.   | 4 ch. 26. 21.             |
| Luke 11. 2.                               | 15 And after those days we took   | and the people ran together: and<br>they took Paul, and drew him out<br>of the temple: and forthwith the  | ĺ                         |
|   | up our carriages, and went up to  | of the temple: and forthwith the doors were shut,   |                           |
|   | 16 There went with us also cer-   | 31 And as they went about to kill   |                           |
|   | tain of the disciples of Cæsarca, and brought with them one Mnason of           | him, tidings came unto the chief<br>captain of the band, that all Jeru-   | }                         |
|   | Cyprus, an old disciple, with whom  | salem was in an uproar.   |                           |
| i ch. 15. 4.                              | we should lodge.  | 82 b Who immediately took soldiers and centurions, and ran down unto  | b ch. 23. 27.<br>& 24. 7. |
|   | Jerusalem, the brethren received us   | them: and when they saw the chief   |                           |
|   | gladly.  18 And the day following Paul went in with us unto "James; and all the | captain and the soldiers, they left beating of Paul.  | ļ                         |
| ** ch. 15. 13,<br>Gal. 1. 19.             | in with us unto "James; and all the elders were present.                        | 33 Then the chief captain came near,<br>and took him, and commanded him   |                           |
| & 2. 9.                                   | 19 And when he had saluted them,  | to be bound with two chains; and  | ver, 11,<br>ch. 20, 23,   |
| *ch.15. 4,12.<br>Rom. 15.                 | "he declared particularly what things<br>God had wrought among the Gentiles     | demanded who he was, and what he had done.  | ł                         |
| 18, 19.<br>° ch. J. 17.                   | ° by his ministry.  | 34 And some cried one thing, some   |                           |
| A 20. 21,                                 | 20 And when they heard it, they glo-<br>rified the Lord, and said unto him,     | another, among the multitude: and<br>when he could not know the certainty   | 1                         |
|   | Thou seest, brother, how many thou-   | for the tumult, he commanded him  |                           |
| P ch. 22. 3.                              | sands of Jews there are which believe;<br>and they are all *zealous of the law: | to be carried into the castle.  35 And when he came upon the stairs,  | i                         |
| Rom. 10, 2,<br>Gal. 1, 14,                | 21 And they are informed of thee,<br>that thou teachest all the Jews which      | so it was, that he was borne of the sol-<br>diers for the violence of the people.   |                           |
|   | are among the Gentiles to forsake   | 36 For the multitude of the people  | İ                         |
|   | Moses, saying that they ought not<br>to circumcise their children, neither      | followed after, crying, Away with him.  | John 19.15.               |
|   | to walk after the customs.  | 37 And as Paul was to be led into   | ch. 22. 22.               |
|   | 22 What is it therefore? the multi-<br>tude must needs come together: for       | the castle, he said unto the chief captain, May I speak unto thee? Who  |                           |
|   | they will hear that thou art come.<br>23 Do therefore this that we say          | said, Canst thou speak Greek?<br>38 Art not thou that Egyptian,   |                           |
|   | to thee: We have four men which   | which before these days madest an uproar, and leddest out into the  | This Egyp-<br>tian rose   |
|   | have a vow on them;   | uproar, and leddest out into the<br>wilderness four thousand men that   | A. D. 55.<br>See          |
|   | 24 Them take, and purify thyself with them, and be at charges with              | were murderers?   | ch. 5. 36.                |
| Num. 6. 2,<br>13, 18,<br>ch. 18, 18.      | them, that they may <sup>q</sup> shave their heads; and all may know that those | 39 But Paul said, I am a man which am a Jew of Tarsus, a city in Cilicia,   | f ch. 9. 11.              |
| 58. 15. 15.                               | things, whereof they were informed  | a citizen of no mean city: and, 1   |                           |
| •   | concerning thee, are nothing; but that thou thyself also walkest orderly,       | beseech thee, suffer me to speak unto<br>the people.  |                           |
|   | and keepest the law.<br>25 As touching the Gentiles which                       | 40 And when he had given him  |                           |
| r ch. 15, 20,                             | believe, we have written and con-   | licence, Paul stood on the stairs, and beckoned with the hand unto the  | ø ch. 12. 17.             |
| 29.                                       | cluded that they observe no such<br>thing, save only that they keep them-       | people. And when there was made a   |                           |
|   | selves from things offered to idols,  | great silence, he spake unto <i>them</i> in the Hebrew tongue, saying,  |                           |
|   | and from blood, and from strangled, and from fornication.                       | CHAPTER XXII.   |                           |
|   | 26 Then Paul took the men, and the  | 1 Paul declareth at large, how he was converted to the faith 17 and collect to his appetituding   |                           |
| ch. 24, 18,                               | next day purifying himself with them<br>entered into the temple, to signify     | 1 Paul declareth at large, how he was converted<br>to the faith, 17 and called to his apostleship.<br>22 At the very mentioning of the Gentiles,<br>the people exclaim on him. 24 He should<br>have been geousped, 25 but claiming the privi- |                           |
| * Num. 6. 13.                             | the accomplishment of the days of purification, until that an offering should   | have been scourged, 25 but claiming the privi-<br>lege of a Roman, he escapeth.   |                           |
|   | be offered for every one of them.   | MEN, a brethren, and fathers, hear yo my defence which I make   | ch. 7. 2.                 |
| e ch. 24. 18,                             | 27 And when the seven days were almost ended, "the Jews which were              | IVI ye my defence which I make now unto you.  | ٠.                        |
|   | of Asia, when they saw him in the   | 2 (And when they heard that he spake  |                           |

DOMINI 60. \$ ch. 21, 39, 2Cor.11.22, Phil. 3, 5, Patt. 33. 3. Dent. 33. 3. 2 Kin. 4. 38. Luke 10.39. d ch. 5. 34. ch. 26. 5. feh. 31. 20. Gal. 1. 14. # Rom. 10. 2. A ch. 8. 3. A 26. 9, 10, 11. Phil. 3. 6. 1 Tim. 1.13.

Luke 22.66. ch. 4. 5.

\* ch. 9. 2.

\* Dan. 10.7.

ª ch. 9. 17.

f ch. 3. 13. & 5. 30.

\*ch. 9. 15.

t ch. 3. 14. & 7. 52.

" 1 Cor. 11.

Gal. 1. 12.

\* ch. 23, 11.

ch. 2. 38. Heb. 10. 22.

\* ch. 4. 20. & 26. 16.

1 Cor. 9. 1.

ch. 10, 22, P1 Tim. 3.7. 8 °I am verily a man which am a Jaw, bern in Tarsus, a city in Clicia, yet brought up in this city at the feet of "Gamaliel, and taught according to the perfect manner of the law of the fathers, and 'was sealous toward God, "as ye all are 4 And I persecuted this way unto the death, binding and delivering into prisons both men and women.

in the Hebrew tongue to them, they

kept the more silence: and he saith,)

5 As also the high priest doth bear me witness, and fall the estate of the elders: \*from whom also I received tetters unto the brethren, and went to Damascus, to bring them which were there bound unto Jerusalem,

i ch. 9. 3. 4 26. 12, 13.

for to be punished.

6 And <sup>1</sup>ti came to pass, that, as I made my journey, and was come nigh unto Damascus about noon, suddenly there shone from heaven a great light round about me.

7 And I fell unto the ground, and

And I felt ditto the ground, and heard a voice saying unto me, Saul, Saul, why persecutest thou me? 8 And I answered, Who art thou, Lord? And he said unto me, I am Jesus of Nazareth, whom thou persecutest

9 And "they that were with me saw

indeed the light, and were afraid; but they heard not the voice of him that spake to me.

10 And I said, What shall I do, Lord? And the Lord said unto me, Arise, and go into Damascus; and there it shall be told thee of all things which are appointed for thee to do.

11 And when I could not see for the glory of that light, being led by the hand of them that were with me, I came into Damascus.

12 And "one Ananias, a devout man according to the law, "having a good report of all the "Jews which dwelt there

18 Came unto me, and stood, and said unto me, Brother Saul, receive thy sight. And the same hour I

looked up upon him.

14 And he said, The God of our fathers hath chosen thee, that thou shouldest know his will, and see that Just One, and shouldest hear the voice of his mouth.

15 \*For thou shalt be his witness

unto all men of what thou hast seen and heard.

16 And now why tarriest thou? a-

rise, and be baptized, and wash away thy sins, calling on the name of the Lord.

17 And bit came to pass, that, when I was come again to Jerusalem, even while I prayed in the temple, I was in a trance;

18 And saw him saying unto me, Make haste, and get thee quickly out of Jerusalem: for they will not receive thy testimony concerning me. 19 And I said, Lord, 'they know that I imprisoned and beat in every synagogue them that believed on

20 And when the blood of thy martyr Stephen was shed. I also was standing by, and a consenting unto his death, and kept the raiment of them that slew him.

21 And he said unto me, Depart: 'for I will send thee far hence unto

the Gentiles.

22 And they gave him audience unto this word, and then lifted up their voices, and said, \*Away with such a fellow from the earth: for it is not fit that 'he should live.

23 And as they cried out, and cast off their clothes, and threw dust

into the air, 24 The chief captain commanded him to be brought into the castle, and bade that he should be examined by scourging; that he might know

wherefore they cried so against him. 25 And as they bound him with thongs. Paul said unto the centurion that stood by, "Is it lawful for you to scourge a man that is a Roman. and uncondemned?

26 When the centurion heard that, he went and told the chief captain, saying, Take heed what thou doest: for this man is a Roman.

27 Then the chief captain came, and said unto him, Tell me, art thou a Roman? He said, Yea.

28 And the chief captain answered,

With a great sum obtained I this freedom. And Paul said, But I was free born,

29 Then straightway they departed from him which should have 2examined him: and the chief captain also was afraid, after he knew that he was a Roman, and because he had bound him.

30 On the morrow, because he would have known the certainty wherefore he was accused of the Jews, he loosed him from his bands, and commanded the chief priests and all their council to appear, and brought Paul down, and set him before them.

### CHAPTER XXIII.

1 As Paul pleadeth his cause, 2 Ananias comna cause remains and cause, 2 Anamas commanded them to smile him. 7 Dissension among his accusers. 11 God encourageth him. 14 The Jewe laying wait for Paul 20 is declared unto the chief captain. 27 He sendeth him to Felix the governor.

AND Paul, earnestly beholding the council, said, Men and brothren, "I have lived in all good conscience before God until this day.

2 And the high priest Ananias commanded them that stood by him bto smite him on the mouth.

8 Then said Paul unto him, God shall smite thee, then whited wall: for sittest thee to judge me after the law, and commandest me to be smitten contrary to the law?

DOMINI 60,

vor. 4. / Matt. 10. eh. 7. 58. A Luke11.48, ch. S. 1. Rom, 1. 39.

ch. 9. 15. & 13. 2. 46. 47. & 18. 6. & 25. 17. Rom. 1. 5. & 11. 13. & 15. 16. Gal. 1. 15. 16. & 2. 7. 8. Eph. 3. 7. 8. 1 Tim. 2. 7. 2 Tim. 1.11. è ch. 21. 36.

# ch. 16, 37.

i ch. 25, 24,

2 Or, tor

ech. 24. 16. 1 Cor. 4. 4. 2 Cor. 1. 12. & 4. 2. 2 Tim. 1. 3. Heb. 13. 18. 1 Kin. 22. 24. Jer. 20. 2. John 18. 22. Lev. 19. 35. Deut. 25. 1, 2. John 7. 51.

ch. 9. 14. Rom.10.13. i ch. 9. 26. 2 Cor. 12. 2. e ver. 14. d Matt. 10.

| Paul ple                                   | eadeth his cause. THE ACI  | s, xxiii.                                  |
|--|--|--|
| DOMINI<br>60.                              | 4 And they that stood by said, Revilest thou God's high priest?  | 19 Then the                                |
| d ch. 24. 17.                              | 5 Then said Paul, I wist not, bre-<br>thren, that he was the high priest: for                                  | side private<br>is that thou               |
| Ex. 22, 28,<br>Eccles. 10.                 | it is written, Thou shalt not speak<br>evil of the ruler of thy people.  | 20 And he agreed to de                     |
| 20.<br>9 Pet. 2. 10.<br>Jude 8.            | 6 But when Paul perceived that<br>the one part were Sadducees, and the<br>other Pharisees, he cried out in the | est bring do<br>the council<br>enquire son |
| f ch. 26. 5.<br>Phil. 3. 5.                | council, Men and brethren, I am a  | fectly.                                    |
| ¢ ch. 24. 15,<br>21. & 26. 6.<br>& 28. 20. | Pharisee, the son of a Pharisee: *of the hope and resurrection of the dead I am called in question.            | 21 But do<br>them: for t<br>of them mo     |
|  | 7 And when he had so said, there arose a dissension between the Pha-   | have bound<br>that they w                  |
|  | risees and the Sadducees: and the multitude was divided.   | till they ha                               |
| à Matt. 22.<br>23.<br>Mark 12.             | 8 For the Sadducees say that<br>there is no resurrection, neither  | mise from t<br>22 So the                   |
| 18.<br>Luke 20. 27.                        | angel, nor spirit: but the Pharisees confess both.   | young man<br>See thou tel                  |
|  | 9 And there arose a great cry: and<br>the scribes that were of the Pharisees'                                  | shewed thes<br>23 And he                   |
| éch. 25, 25,<br>& 26, 31.                  | part arose, and strove, saying, 'We find no evil in this man: but bif a  | turions, say                               |
| * ch. 22. 7,<br>17, 18.                    | spirit or an angel hath spoken to him,   | horsemen t                                 |
|  |  |  |

let us not fight against God.

10 And when there arose a great dissension, the chief captain, fearing lest Paul should have been pulled in pieces of them, commanded the soldiers to go down, and to take him by force from among them, and to bring him into the eastle.

™ ch. 18. 9. & 27. 23, 24.

4 ch. 5, 39,

11 And "the night following the Lord stood by him, and said, Be of good cheer, Paul: for as thou hast testified of me in Jerusalem, so must thou bear witness also at Rome. 12 And when it was day, "certain of the Jews banded together, and bound

\* ver. 21, 30. ch. 25. 3. 2 Or, with an oath of

the Jews banded together, and bound themselves 2 under a curse, saying that they would neither eat nor drink till they had killed Paul.

13 And they were more than forty which had made this conspiracy.

14 And they came to the chief priests and elders, and said, We have bound ourselves under a great curse, that we will eat nothing until we have slain Paul.

15 Now therefore ye with the council signify to the chief captain that he bring him down unto you to morrow, as though ye would enquire something more perfectly concerning him: and we, or ever he come near, are ready to kill him.

16 And when Paul's sister's son

16 And when Paul's sister's son heard of their lying in wait, he went and entered into the castle, and told

Paul.

17 Then Paul called one of the centurions unto him, and said, Bring this young man unto the chief captain: for he hath a certain thing to tell him.

18 So he took him, and brought him to the chief captain, and said, Paul the prisoner called me unto him, and prayed me to bring this young man unto thee, who hath something to say unto thee.

19 Then the chief captain took him by the hand, and went with him aside privately, and asked him, What is that thou hast to tell me? 20 And he said, "The Jews have

20 And he said, "The Jews have agreed to desire thee that thou wouldest bring down Paul to morrow into the council, as though they would enquire somewhat of him more perfective."

21 But do not thou yield unto hom: for there ile in wait for him of them more than forty men, which have bound themselves with an oath, hat they will neither eat nor drink ill they have killed him: and now are they ready, looking for a pronise from thee.

22 So the chief captain then let the young man depart, and charged him, See thou tell no man that thou hast showed these things to me,

23 And he called unto him two centurions, saying, Make ready two hundred soldiers to go to Cæsarea, and horsemen threescore and ten, and spearmen two hundred, at the third

hour of the night; 24 And provide them beasts, that they may set Paul on, and bring him safe unto Felix the governor.

25 And he wrote a letter after this manner:

26 Claudius Lysias unto the most excellent governor Felix sendeth greeting.

27 PThis man was taken of the Jews, and should have been killed of them: then came I with an army, and rescued him, having understood that he was a Roman.

28 And when I would have known the cause wherefore they accused him, I brought him forth into their council:

29 Whom I perceived to be accused of questions of their law, but to have nothing laid to his charge worthy of death or of bonds.

30 And 'when it was told me how that the Jews laid wait for the man, I sent straightway to thee, and "gave commandment to his accusers also to say before thee what they had against him. Farewell.

31 Then the soldiers, as it was commanded them, took Paul, and brought him by night to Antipatris.

32 On the morrow they left the horsemen to go with him, and returned to the castle:

33 Who, when they came to Cæsarea, and delivered the epistle to the governor, presented Paul also before him.

34 And when the governor had read the letter, he asked of what province he was. And when he understood that he was of \*Cilicia;
35 \*I will hear thee, said he, when

thine accusers are also come. And he commanded him to be kept in 'Herod's judgment hall.

DOMINI 60.

\* ver. 12.

Conspiracy against Paul.

<sup>P</sup> ch. 21. 33. & 24. 7.

f eh. 22. 30.

\* ch. 18, 15, & 25, 19, \* ch. 26, 31,

\* ver. 20.

\* ch. 24. 8. # 25. 6.

"ch. 21. 39. "ch. 24. 1, 10. & 25. 16. "Matt. 27.

| Paul, accused by Tertullus, THE ACTS, XXIV, XXV. answereth for himself. |  |   |   |  |
|---|--|---|---|--|
| Aumo<br>DOMINI  | CHAPTER XXIV.  | 17 Now after many years I came to   | Anno<br>DOMINI                              |  |
| 60.   | 1 Paul being accused by Tertulius the orator, 10 answersh for his life and doctrine. In the preached thrist to the governor and his wife. 36 The governor hopeth for a brite, but in wois. If Al last, poing out of his affice, he leaveth Paul in prison. | bring alms to my nation, and offerings. 18 Whereupon certain Jews from  | 60.   |  |
|   | wife. 26 The governor hopeth for a bribe.  | Asia found me purified in the tem-<br>ple, neither with multitude, nor with   | eh. 11. 39,<br>30. & 20. 16,<br>Rom. 15.25, |  |
|   | office, he leaveth Paul in prison.   | tumult.   | Rom. 15.25,<br>2 Cor. 8, 4,<br>Gal. 2, 10,  |  |
| ch. 21. 27.   | A high priest descended with the   | 19 Who ought to have been here<br>before thee, and object, if they had  | Gal. 2. 10.<br>ch. 21. 25,<br>27. & 26. 21. |  |
| ch. 23, 2,<br>30, 35,<br>4 25, 2,                                       | GIGGLE STICE MEN & OCTABILIT OF WALLE  | ought against me.   | ch. 23, 30.                                 |  |
|   | named Tertullus, who informed the governor against Paul.   | 20 Or else let these same here say, if<br>they have found any evil doing in me,   | <b>♣</b> 25. 16.                            |  |
|   | 2 And when he was called forth,<br>Tertullus began to accuse him, say-   | while I stood before the council,<br>21 Except it be for this one voice,  |   |  |
|   | ing, Seeing that by thee we enjoy  | that I cried standing among them,   |   |  |
|   | great quietness, and that very worthy deeds are done unto this nation by   | Touching the resurrection of the dead I am called in question by you  | t ch. 23. 6.<br>& 28. 20.                   |  |
|   | thy providence,  8 We accept it always, and in all   | this day.   |   |  |
|   | 8 We accept it always, and in all places, most noble Felix, with all   | 22 And when Felix heard these   |   |  |
|   | thankfulness.  | things, having more perfect know-<br>ledge of that way, he deferred them,<br>and said, When "Lysias the chief   | _   |  |
|   | 4 Notwithstanding, that I be not further tedious unto thee, I pray   | captain shall come down, I will know  | " ver. 7.                                   |  |
|   | thee that thou wouldest hear us of   | the uttermost of your matter.   |   |  |
| Luke 23. 2.   | thy clemency a few words.  5 For we have found this man a  | 23 And he commanded a centurion to keep Paul, and to let him have liberty, and "that he should forbid   |   |  |
| ch. 6. 13.<br>& 16. 20.<br>& 17. 6.                                     | pestilent fellow, and a mover of se-<br>dition among all the Jews through-   | liberty, and "that he should forbid<br>none of his acquaintance to minister   | ch. 27. 3.<br>4 28. 16.                     |  |
| 4 21, 28,<br>1 Pot. 2, 12,  | out the world, and a ringleader of<br>the sect of the Nazarenes:   | or come unto him.   |   |  |
| 15.<br>d ch. 21. 28.  | 6 Who also hath gone about to  | 24 And after certain days, when<br>Felix came with his wife Drusilla,   |   |  |
|   | profane the temple: whom we took, and would 'have judged according   | which was a Jewess, he sent for Paul,<br>and heard him concerning the faith   |   |  |
| John 18,  | to our law.  | in Christ,  |   |  |
| f ch. 21. 33.   | 7 But the chief captain Lysias came upon us, and with great violence took  | 25 And as he reasoned of righteous-<br>ness, temperance, and judgment to  |   |  |
|   | him away out of our hands,   | come, Felix trembled, and answered,   |   |  |
| r ch. 23. 30.   | 8 Commanding his accusers to come unto thee: by examining of   | Go thy way for this time; when I have a convenient season, I will call  |   |  |
|   | whom thyself mayest take knowledge   | for thee.   |   |  |
|   | of all these things, whereof we accuse him.  | 26 He hoped also that money should have been given him of Paul,   | ' Ex. 23. 8.                                |  |
|   | 9 And the Jews also assented, saying that these things were so.  | that he might loose him: wherefore<br>he sent for him the oftener, and  |   |  |
|   | 10 Then Paul, after that the gover-  | communed with him.  |   |  |
| A. D. 53.   | nor had beckoned unto him to speak,<br>answered, Forasmuch as I know that  | 27 But after two years Porcius Festus came into Felix, room: and Felix,   | A. D. 62.<br>Ex. 23. 2.                     |  |
| Felix made procurator   | answered, Forasmuch as I know that<br>thou hast been of many years a<br>judge unto this nation, I do the more  | willing to shew the Jews a pleasure,  | ch. 12. 3.                                  |  |
| over<br>Jud <b>es</b> .   | cheerfully answer for myself:  | left Paul bound.<br>CHAPTER XXV.  |   |  |
|   | 11 Because that thou mayest under-<br>stand, that there are yet but twelve   | 2 The Jews accuse Paul before Festus. 8 He  |   |  |
|   | days since I went up to Jerusalem  | 2 The Jews accesse Paul before Festus, 8 He<br>answereth for himself, 11 and appealeth unto<br>Casar. 14 Afterwards Festus opench his<br>matter to king Agrippa. 25 and he is brought<br>forth. 25 Festus cleareth him to have done |   |  |
| A ver. 17.<br>ch. 21. 26.   | *for to worship. 12'And they neither found me in the   | forth. 25 Festus cleureth him to have done nothing worthy of death.   |   |  |
| e ch. 25. 8.  | temple disputing with any man, nei-  | NOW when Festus was come into<br>the province, after three days he  |   |  |
|   | ther raising up the people, neither in<br>the synagogues, nor in the city:   | ascended from Cæsarea to Jerusalem,   |   |  |
|   | 13 Neither can they prove the things whereof they now accuse me.   | 2 Then the high priest and the chief of the Jews informed him a-  | ever. 15.                                   |  |
|   | 14 But this I confess unto thee,   | gainst Paul, and besought him,  |   |  |
| 4 See<br>Amos 8. 14.  | that after *the way which they call<br>heresy, so worship I the 'God of my   | 3 And desired favour against him,<br>that he would send for him to Je-  |   |  |
| ch. 9. 2.<br>l 2 Tim. 1. 3.   | fathers, believing all things which are written in "the law and in the   | rusalem, blaying wait in the way to   | è ch. 23. 12,<br>15.                        |  |
| ≈ ch. 26. 22.<br>4 28. 23.  | prophets:  | kill him. 4 But Festus answered, that Paul  | 204   |  |
| * ch. 23. 6.<br>& 26. 6, 7.   | 15 And "have hope toward God, which they themselves also allow,  | should be kept at Casarea, and that he  |   |  |
| e 28. 20.<br>• Dan. 12. 2.  | that there shall be a resurrection   | himself would depart shortly thither. 5 Let them therefore, said he, which  | ch. 18.                                     |  |
| John 5. 28,<br>29.  | of the dead, both of the just and unjust.  | among you are able, go down with me, and accuse this man, "if there be  | 2 Or,<br>as some                            |  |
| P ch. 23. 1.  | 16 And pherein do I exercise myself,   | any wickedness in him.  | copies<br>read, no<br>more thus             |  |
|   | to have always a conscience void of offence toward God, and toward men.  | 6 And when he had tarried among them 2 more than ten days, he went  | arabt on                                    |  |
| ·   |  |   |   |  |

| Own unit Cessaros; and the next  Own unit of the own unit Cessaros; and the next of the cessaros; and the next  Own unit Cessaros; and the council, and the helm of the own unit Cessaros; and the council, and the helm of the own unit Cessaros; and the council, and the cessaros; and the cessaros; and the cessaros; and the cessaros; and the cessaros; and the cessa | Paul appealeth unto Cæsar. THE ACTS, XXVI. His defence before Agrippa. |  |   |                           |  |
|--|--|--|---|---------------------------|--|
| Think when he was come, the Jews which came down from Jerusalem, sand promote with and all many high came down from Jerusalem, and there he would go to Jerusalem, and there he would go to Jerusalem, and there he judged of these many days, Festus declared thing worth of the Jews a pleasure, answered Paul, Jone 10; 11 form and Paul, I stand at Casar's judgment seat, which was a the first among the forth of the Jews have in the strings before me?  10 Then said Paul, I stand at Casar's judgment seat, which was a the first among the forth with give see things whereof the sacus on many deliver me in the things before the council, answered, Hiss drou appealed unto Casar.  12 Then Festus, when he had consomitted not him to be first when they had been there are to salute Festus.  14 And when they had been there are to salute Festus. La And after certain days king Agrippa and Bernice came unto Casar to salute Festus.  14 And when they had been there are to salute Festus. 2. 2. 3. 3. 4. 4. 4. 4. 4. 4. 4. 4. 4. 4. 4. 4. 4.   |  | down unto Casarea; and the next  | I would also hear the man myself. To  |                           |  |
| Think when he was come, the Jews which came down from Jerusalem, sand promote with and all many high came down from Jerusalem, and there he would go to Jerusalem, and there he would go to Jerusalem, and there he judged of these many days, Festus declared thing worth of the Jews a pleasure, answered Paul, Jone 10; 11 form and Paul, I stand at Casar's judgment seat, which was a the first among the forth of the Jews have in the strings before me?  10 Then said Paul, I stand at Casar's judgment seat, which was a the first among the forth with give see things whereof the sacus on many deliver me in the things before the council, answered, Hiss drou appealed unto Casar.  12 Then Festus, when he had consomitted not him to be first when they had been there are to salute Festus.  14 And when they had been there are to salute Festus. La And after certain days king Agrippa and Bernice came unto Casar to salute Festus.  14 And when they had been there are to salute Festus. 2. 2. 3. 3. 4. 4. 4. 4. 4. 4. 4. 4. 4. 4. 4. 4. 4.   |  | commanded Paul to be brought.  | 23 And on the morrow, when A-   | 63.                       |  |
| **e. 2. 2. 2. 2. 2. 2. 2. 2. 2. 2. 2. 2. 2.  |  | i 7 And when he was come, the Jews                                       | grippa was come, and Bernice, with  |                           |  |
| **e. 2. 2. 2. 2. 2. 2. 2. 2. 2. 2. 2. 2. 2.  | d Mark 15.3.   | stood round about, and laid many   | the place of hearing, with the chief  |                           |  |
| **e. 2. 2. 2. 2. 2. 2. 2. 2. 2. 2. 2. 2. 2.  | 10.  | and grievous complaints against Paul,                                    | captains, and principal men of the  |                           |  |
| yer. 20.  1 Page 1 Against Cress, have I offended any thing at all.  1 Page 2 Against Cress, willing to do the Jews have glows a pleasure, answered Paul, and said, "Witt thou go up to Jorusalem, and there be judged of these things before me?  10 Then said Paul, I stand at Casar's judgment seat, where I ought to be judged: to the Jews have I done no wrong, as thou very well knowest.  1 Page 1 In the said Paul, I stand at Casar's judgment seat, where I ought to be judged: to the Jews have I done no wrong, as thou very well knowest.  1 Page 1 In the Said Paul, I stand at Casar's judgment seat, where I ought to be judged of these things whereof these accuse me, no man may deliver me into them. I appeal unto Cressar', unto Cressar's hult thou go.  13 Then Festus, when he had conferred with the council, answered, Hast thou appealed unto Cressar', unto Cressar's hult thou go.  13 And after certain days king Agrippa, that, after examination had, might have somewhat to write.  27 For it seemeth to me unreasonable to send a prisoner, and not withal to signify the crimes latid against him.  28 Let 2.1.  29 Let 1 In the Festus, when he had conferred with the council, answered, Hast thou appealed unto Cressar' and the delarming the lating to have judgment against him.  29 Let 2 In the Festus, when he had conferred with the council answered, Hast thou appealed unto Cressar' and the council and the search of the lating to said the council and th |  | 8 While he answered for himself,   | was prought forth.  |                           |  |
| or yet against Cessar, have I offended any thing at all.  9 But Festus, /willing to do the Journal of the Jews have deadt with me, both at Jerusalem, and all of here, crying that he ought and said, / Wilt thou go up to Jerusalem, and there be judged of these things before me?  10 Then said Paul, I stand at Cessar's judgment seat, where I ought to be judged: to the Jews have I done no wrong, as thou very well knowest.  11 *For II be an offender, or have a 2.2. 2.4. 2.3. 2.4. 2.5. 2.4. 2.5. 2.5. 2.5. 2.5. 2.5   | ch. 6. 13.   |  | 24 And Festus said, King Agrippa,<br>and all men which are here present                   |                           |  |
| Jews a pleasure, answered Paul, and said, Wilt thou go up to Joriese things before me?  10 Then said Paul, I stand at Casar's judgment seat, where I ought to be judged of these things before me?  10 Then said Paul, I stand at Casar's judgment seat, where I ought to be judged: to the Jews have I done no wrong, as thou very well knowest.  11 *For if I be an offender, or have committed anything worthy of death, which is committed anything worthy of death, and that he himself that appealed to where of these accuse me, no man may deliver me unto tem.  12 Then Festus, when he had conferred with the council, answered, Hast thou appealed unto Cassar, unto Cassar, shalt thou go.  13 And after certain days king Agrippa, that, after examination had, might have somewhat to write.  27 For it seemeth to me unreasonable to send a prisoner, and not withal to signify the crimes laid against him.  28 Land when they had been there many days, Festus declared Paul's cause unto the king, saying, "There is a certain man left in bonds by Felix:  18 -th. 24 L. 27.  19 -th. 28 L. 28 L. 29  | # 28. 17.  | nor yet against Cæsar, have I of-  | with us, ye see this man, about whom  |                           |  |
| Jews a pleasure, answered Paul, and said, "Wit thou go up to Jorusalem, and there be judged of these things before me?  10 Then said Paul, I stand at Cassar's judgment seat, where I cught to be judged: to the Jews have I done no wrong, as thou very well knowest, and that he himself hath appealed to Augustus, I have determined to seath the property of death, and that he himself hath appealed to Augustus, I have determined to the Jews have I done no wrong, as thou very well knowest, and that he himself hath appealed to Augustus, I have determined to the Age of the property of these accuse me, no man may deliver me unto them. I appeal unto Cassar. 12 Then Festus, when he had congress that thou go.  13 And after certain days king Agrippa and Bernice came unto Cassar shalt thou go.  13 And after certain days king Agrippa is dual persuaded to be a grain to the man to the king, saying, "There is a certain man left in bonds by Fellx:  1 *ver. 2.3.  1 *ver. 3.  1 *ver. 4.5.  1 *ver. 5.  1 *ver. 6.  1 *ver. 6.  2 *ver. 1.5.  1 *ver. 6.  2 *ver. 1.5.  1 *ver. 6.  2 *ver. 1.5.  2 *ver. 1.5.  2 *ver. 1.5.  2 *ver. 2.5.  2 *ver. 2.5.  2 *ver. 3.  2 *ver. 3.  2 *ver. 4.5.  3 *ver. 4.5.  4 *ver. 5.  4 *ver. 6.  2 *ver. 6.  2 *ver. 6.  3 *ver. 6.  3 *ver. 1.  4 *ver. 6.  4 *ver. 1.  5 *ver. 1.  5 *ver. 2.  5 *ver. 2.  5 *ver. 2.  5 *ver. 3.  5 *ver. 2.  5 *ver. 2.  5 *ver. 2.  6 *ver. 3.  6 *ver. 4.  6 *ver. 4.  6 *ver. 5.  6 *ver. 6.  6 *ver. 6.  6 *ver. 6.  6 *ver. 6.  6 *ver. 6.  7 *ver. 6.  8 *ver. 1.  9 *ver. 1.  1 *ver. 2.  1 *ver. 2.  1 *ver. 2.  1 *ver. 3.  1 *ver. 4.  1 *ver. 2.  1 *ver. 3.  1 *ver. 4.  1 *ver. 5.  1 *ver. 6.  1 *ver. 6.  1 *ver. 6.  1 *ver. 6.  1 *ver. 7.  1 *ver. 6.  1 *ver. 6.  1 *ver. 7.  1 *ver. 6.  1 *ver. 8.  2 *ver. 1.  1 *ver. 1.  1 *ver. 1.  1 *ver. 1.  1 *ver. 2.  2 *ver. 1.  2 *ver. 1.  2 *ver. 1.  2 *ver. 1.  2 *ver. 1.  2 *ver. 1.  2 *ver. 1.  2 *ver. 1.  2 *ver. 2.  3 *ver. 1.  4 *ver. 1.  4 *ver. 2.  5 *ver. 1.  4 *ver. 2.  5 *ver. 1.  5 *ver. 1.  6 *ver. 2.  6 *ver. 2.  1 *ver. 2.  1 * | ∫ch. 24, 27.   |  |   | f ver. 2, 3, 7.           |  |
| rusalem, and there be judged of these things before me j' 10 Then said Paul, I stand at Cassar's judgment seat, where I ought to be judged: to the Jews have I done no wrong, as thou very well knowest.  1 **ver. 23.  2 **ver. 23.  4 **ver. 23.  2 **ver. 24.  2 **ver. 25.  3 **ver. 25.  4 **ver. 26.  1 **ver. 26.  1 **ver. 27.  1 **ver. 27.  1 **ver. 27.  1 **ver. 28.  2 **ver. 11.  2 **ver. 12.  2 **ver. 11.  2 **ver. 11.  2 **ver. 11.  2 **ver. 11.  2 **ver. 11.  2 **ver. 11.  2 **ver. 11.  2 **ver. 11.  2 **ver. 11.  2 **ver. 11.  2 **ver. 11.  2 **ver. 11.  2 **ver. 11.  2 **ver. 11.  2 **ver. 11.  2 **ver. 11.  2 **ver. 11.  2 **ver. 1 |  | Jews a pleasure, answered Paul,  | and also here, crying that he ought   |                           |  |
| these things before me?  10 Then said Paul, I stand at Cesar's judgment seat, where I ought to be judged: to the Jews have I done no wrong, as thou very well knowest.  11 *For if I be an offender, or have committed anything worthy of death, I rofuse not to die: but if there be commot death anything worthy of death, I rofuse not to die: but if there be commot death anything worthy of death, I rofuse not to die: but if there be commot death anything worthy of death, I rofuse not to die: but if there be commot death anything worthy of death, I rofuse not to die: but if there be commot death anything worthy of death, I rofuse not to die: but if there be commot death anything worthy of death, I rofuse not to die: but if there be commot death anything worthy of death and that he himself hath appealed to suguity the crime in the none of these things whereof these eccuse me, no man may doliver me unto the king shereof these eccuse me, no man may doliver me unto the sactuse of the council, answered, Hast thou appealed unto Cessar;  12 Then Festus, when he had conferred with the council, answered, Hast thou appealed unto Cessar;  13 And after certain days king Agrippa, and Bernice came unto Cessare to salute Festus.  14 And when they had been there many days, Festus declared Paul's cause unto the king, saying, 4 There is a certain man left in bonds by Felix:  15 'About whom, when I was at Jerusalem, and the privated to be a divisited to the content laid against him.  16 **To wort.4.5.*  16 **To wort.4.5.*  16 **To wort.4.5.*  11 **Like presence of Agrippa, declareth him for the before the council, answered, I is not the manner of the Romans to deliver any man to die, before that he which is accused have the accusers face to face, and have lidence to answer for himself concerning the crime laid against him.  17 Therefore, when they were come hither, "without any delay on the morrow I sat on the judgment seat, and commanded the man to be brought forth.  18 Against whom when the accusers stood up, they brought none accusati | y ver. 20.   | rusalem, and there be judged of  | 25 But when I found that the had  | ch. 23. 9.29.             |  |
| sar's judgment seat, where I ought to be judged: to the Jews have I done no wrong, as thou very well knowest.  1 'Area. 25. 10.  1 'Area. 25. 10.  1 'Area. 25. 10.  1 'Area. 25. 10.  1 'Area. 25. 10.  1 'Area. 26. 10.  1 'Area. 26. 10.  1 'Area. 26. 10.  1 'Area. 26. 10.  1 'Area. 26. 10.  1 'Area. 26. 10.  1 'Area. 27.  2 'Area. 28. 10.  1 'Area. 29.  1 'Area. 29.  1 'Area. 20.  1 |  | these things before me?  | committed nothing worthy of death,  | l                         |  |
| to be judged: to the Jews have did one no wrong, as thou very well knowest.  11 *For if I be an offender, or have committed any thing worthy of death, 22.20.  12 Then Festus, when he had conferred with the council, answered, Hast thou appealed unto Cæsar? unto Cæsar shult thou go.  13 And after certain days king Agrippa and Bernice cane unto Cæsare to salute Festus.  14 And when they had been there many days, Festus declared Paul's case are to salute Festus.  14 And when they had been there is a certain man left in bonds by Felix:  1-rer. 2. 3.  **rer. 2. 3.  **ver. 4. 5.  **rer. 2. 5.  **wer. 4.  |  | sar's judgment seat, where I ought                                       | to Augustus, I have determined to   | • Ver. 11, 12.            |  |
| knowest.  11 *For if I be an offender, or have committed any thing worthy of death, 23.25.  28.28.19.  12 *Ten if I be an offender, or have committed any thing worthy of death, 23.25.  28.28.19.  12 *Ten if I be an offender, or have committed any thing worthy of death, 23.25.  28.28.19.  12 *Then Festus, when he had conforred with the council, answered, Hast thou appealed unto Cessar' unto Cessar shult thou go.  13 *And after certain days king Agrippa and Bernice canne unto Cessar's to salute Festus.  14 *And when they had been there have a cause unto the king, saying, *There is a certain man left in bonds by Felix:  1*rer. 2. 3.  1*rer. 2. 3.  1*rows on the king, saying, *There is a certain man left in bonds by Felix:  1*rows of the Jews informed me, desiring to have judgment against him.  1*rows of the Jews informed me, desiring to have judgment against him.  1*rows of the Jews informed me, desiring to have judgment against him.  1*rows of the Jews informed me, desiring to have judgment against him.  1*rows of the Jews informed me, desiring to have judgment against him.  1*rows of the Jews informed me, desiring to have judgment against him.  1*rows of the Jews informed me, desiring to have judgment against him.  1*rows of the Jews informed me, desiring to have judgment against him.  1*rows of the Jews informed me, desiring to have judgment seat, have hich is accused have the accusers face to face, and have licened to answer for himself concerning the crime laid against him.  1*rows of the Jews informed me, desiring to have judgment seat, have hich is accused have the accusers face to face, and have licened to answer for himself concerning the crime laid against him.  1*rows of the Jews informed me, desiring to have judgment seat, have himself concerning the crime laid against him.  1*rows of the Jews informed me, desiring to have judgment seat, have licens of the Jews: wherefore to answer for himself concerning the crime laid against him.  1*rows of the Jews informed me, desiring to have judgment seat, have l |  | to be judged: to the Jews have I   | send him.   |                           |  |
| 11 4 For if I be an offender, or have committed any thing worthy of death any thing worthy of death and the which is accused have the accuser face to face, and have licence to answer for himself concerning the which is accused have the accuser face to face, and have licence to answer for himself concerning the which is accused have the accuser face to face, and have licence to answer for himself concerning the which is accused have the accuser face to face, and have licence to answer for himself concerning the rime laid against him.  17 Therefore, when they were come hither, "without any delay on the morrow I sat on the judgment scat, and commanded the man to be brought forth.  18 Against whom when the accusers stood up, they brought none accusation of such things as I supposed:  20 And because 2 I doubted of such manner of questions, I asked him when he pi judged of these matters.  21 But when Paul had appealed to be reserved unto the shearing of Augustus I found that pleudied where the be judged of these matters.  21 Ther Festus, when he had conferred with the council, answered, It and peckel to send a prisoner, and not withal to signify the crimes laid against him.  22 For it seemeth to me unreasonable to send a prisoner, and not withal to signify the crimes laid against him.  23 For it seemeth to me unreasonable to send a prisoner, and not withal to signify the crimes laid against him.  24 For it seemeth to me unreasonable to send a prisoner, and not withal to signify the crimes laid against him.  25 For it seemeth to me unreasonable to send a prisoner, and not withal to signify the crimes laid against him.  26 For it seemeth to me unreasonable to send a prisoner, and not withal to signify the crimes laid against him.  27 For it seemeth to me unreasonable to send a prisoner, and not withal to signify the crimes laid against him.  28 For it seemeth to me unreasonable to send a prisoner, and not withal to signify the crimes laid against him.  29 For it seemeth to me unreasonable to send a prisoner, and not hi |  | knowest.   | to write unto my lord. Wherefore I  |                           |  |
| I refuse not to die: but if there be none of these things whereof these accuse me, no man may deliver me unto them. 'I appeal unto Cæsar.'  12 Then Festus, when he had conferred with the council, answered, Hast thou appealed unto Cæsar, and there he hand and apainst him.  13 And after certain days king Agrippa and Bernice came unto Cæsar at salute Festus.  14 And when they had been there many days, Festus declared Paul's cause unto the king, saying, 'There is a certain man left in bonds by Felix:  15 'About whom, when I was at Jorusalem, the chief priests and the elders of the Jews informed me, desiring to have judgment against him.  16 "To whom I answered, It is not the manner of the Romans to deliver any man to die, before that he which is accused have the caccuser face to face, and have licence to answer for himself concerning the crime laid against him.  18 Against whom when the accusers face to face, and have licence to answer for himself concerning the crime laid against him of their own superstition, and of one Jesus, which was dead, whom Paul affirmed to be allive.  20 I. Junz double of such things as I supposed:  20 I. Junz double of such things as I supposed:  20 I. Junz double of such things as I supposed:  20 I. Junz double of such things as I supposed:  20 I. Junz double of such things as I supposed:  20 I. Junz double of such things as I supposed:  20 I. Junz double of such things as I supposed:  20 I. Junz double of such things as I supposed:  20 I. Junz double of such things as I supposed:  20 I. Junz double of such things as I supposed:  20 I. Junz double of such things as I supposed:  20 I. Junz double of such things as I supposed:  20 I. Junz double of such the country of the promise our twelve of the Jews.  20 I. Junz double of such the country of the promise our twelve of the Jews.  20 I. Junz double of such things as I supposed:  20 I. Junz double of such the country of the promise our twelve of the Jews.  20 I. Junz double of the such country of the promise our twelve of the Jews.  20 I.  | ch. 18, 14,  | 11 For if I be an offender, or have committed any thing worthy of death. | have brought him forth before you,  |                           |  |
| accuse me, no man may deliver me unto them. 'I appeal unto Cæsar.  12 Then Festus, when he had conferred with the council, answered, Hast thou appealed unto Cæsar' unto Cæsar shalt thou go.  13 And after certain days king Agrippa and Bernice came unto Cæsar' unto Cæsar shalt thou go.  14 And when they had been there many days, Festus declared Paul's cause unto the king, saying, *There is a certain man left in bonds by Felix:  15 'About whom, when I was at by Felix:  16 **To whom I answered, It is not the manner of the Romans to deliver any man to die, before that he which is accused have the accusers face to face, and have licence to answer for himself concerning the crime laid against him.  18 **To whom I answered, It is not the manner of the Romans to die, before that he which is accused have the accusers face to face, and have licence to answer for himself concerning the crime laid against him.  19 **Ver. 6.** Against whom when the accusers stood up, they brought none accusation of such things as I supposed:  20 **C. I. vust chart of the county of the hand now I stand and am judged for the would go to Jerusalem, and there be judged of these matters.  20 **C. I. vust chart of the county of the hand now I stand and am judged for the hend of such things as I supposed:  20 **C. I. vust chart of the county of the hend of the promise and the eldenty of the hend of the promise and the deliver and the promise that the promise and the patiently.  20 **C. I. vust chart of the promise and the patiently and of one Jesus, which was dead, whom Paul affirmed to be alive.  20 **C. I. vust chart of the life from my youth, which was at the first among mine own and there be judged of these matters.  20 **C. I. vust chart of the land | # 23. 29.<br># 26. 31.   | I refuse not to die: but if there be                                     | grippa, that, after examination had,  |                           |  |
| the 28.19.  12 Then Festus, when he had conferred with the council, answered, Hast thou appealed unto Cessar; unto Cessar shalt thou go.  13 And after certain days king Agrippa and Bernice came unto Cessare to salute Festus.  14 And when they had been there many days, Festus declared Paul's cause unto the king, saying, There is a certain man left in bonds by Felix:  16 *About whom, when I was at Jorusalem, the chief priests and the elders of the Jews informed me, desiring to have judgment against him.  16 *To whom I answered, It is not the manner of the Romans to deliver any man to die, before that he which is accused have the accusers face to face, and have licence to answer for himself concerning the crime laid against him.  17 Therefore, when they were come hither, "without any delay on the morrow I sat on the judgment soat, and commanded the man to be brought forth.  18 Against whom when the accusers stood up, they brought none accusation of such things as I supposed:  20 c. l. 18. 15.  20 c. l. 18. 15.  20 c. l. 20 And because 21 doubted of such manner of questions, I asked him when there be judged of these matters.  20 And because 21 doubted of such manner of questions, I asked him when the re would go to Jerusalem, and there be judged of these matters.  20 And because 21 doubted of such manner of questions, I asked him when the reserved unto the 8 hearing of Au-  20 Cr. Journ (Journal of the Jews) and here be judged of these matters.  20 And because 21 doubted of such manner of questions, I asked him when there he would go to Jerusalem, and there be judged of these matters.  20 And because 21 doubted of such manner of questions, I asked him when there he would go to Jerusalem, and there be judged of these matters.  20 And because 21 doubted of such manner of questions, I asked him when the reserved unto the 8 hearing of Au-  20 c. t. 18 c. |  | none of these things whereof these accuse me, no man may deliver me      |   |                           |  |
| forred with the council, answered, Hast thou appealed unto Cessar' unto Cessar shalt thou go.  18 And after certain days king A grippa and Bernice came unto Cessare at o salute Festus.  14 And when they had been there many days, Festus declared Paul's cause unto the king, saying, *There is a certain man left in bonds by Felix:  18 ch. 24. 27.  18 ch. 24. 27.  18 ch. 24. 27.  18 ch. 24. 27.  19 ver. 2, 5.  16 'About whom, when I was at Jorusalem, the chief priests and the elders of the Jews informed me, desiring to have judgment against him.  16 "To whom I answered, It is not the manner of the Romans to deliver any man to die, before that he which is accused have the accusers face to face, and have licence to answer for himself concerning the crime laid against him.  17 Therefore, when they were come hither, "without any delay on the morrow I sat on the judgment seat, and commanded the man to be brought forth.  18 Against whom when the accusers stood up, they brought none accusation of such things as I supposed:  20 r. 1 vur. 20 r. 1 vur. 20 r. 1 vur. 20 r. 1 vur. 20 r. 1 vur. 20 r. 20 r. 2 vur. 20 r. 3 r. 20 r. 3 r. 20 r. 3 r. 20 r. 3 r. 20 r. 3 r. 3 r. 20 r. 3 r. 3 r. 3 r. 3 r. 3 r. 3 r. 3 r.   | ch. 26, 32,  | unto them. 'I appeal unto Cæsar,   | to send a prisoner, and not withal to   |                           |  |
| Hast thou appealed unto Cessar? unto Cessar shalt thou go.  13 And after certain days king Agrippa and Bernice came unto Cessares to salute Festus.  14 And when they had been there many days, Festus declared Paul's cause unto the king, saying, *There is a certain man left in bonds by Felix:  15 'About whom, when I was at Jerusalem, the chief priests and the elders of the Jews informed me, desiring to have judgment against him.  16 "To whom I answered, It is not the manner of the Romans to deliver any man to die, before that he which is accused have the ecusers face to face, and have licence to answer for himself concerning the crime laid against him.  17 Therefore, when they were come hither, "without any delay on the morrow I sat on the judgment scat, and commanded the man to be brought forth.  18 Against whom when the accusers stood up, they brought forth.  19 'But had certain questions against him of their own superstition, and of one Jesus, which was dead, whom Paul affirmed to be alive.  20 r. Jour down the supplement scat, and commanded the man to be brought forth.  21 But when Paul la dependent to be repert in all customs and questions against him of their own superstition, and of one Jesus, which was dead, whom well affirmed to be alive.  20 r. Jours down the supplement scat, and commanded the man to be brought forth.  21 Sort and commanded the man to be brought forth.  22 r. Jours down the supplement scat, and commanded to be supplement scat, and commanded the man to be brought forth.  22 r. Jours down the supplement scat, and commanded to be alive.  23 cr. Jours down the supplement scat, and commanded to be alive.  24 cr. Jours down the supplement scat, and commanded to be alive.  25 cr. Jours down the supplement scat, and commanded to be alive.  26 James down the supplement scat, and commanded to be alive.  27 cr. Jours down the supplement scat, and commanded to be alive.  28 cr. 28 cr. 28 cr. 28 cr. 28 cr. 28 cr. 28 cr. 28 cr. 28 cr. 28 cr. 28 cr. 28 cr. 28 cr. 28 cr. 28 cr. 28 cr. 28 cr. 28 cr. 28  | æ 25. 19.  | ferred with the council, answered,                                       | · · · ·   |                           |  |
| 13 And after Certain days king A grippa and Bernice came unto Cesarea to salute Festus.     14 And when they had been there many days, Festus declared Paul's cause unto the king, saying, *There is a certain man left in bonds by Felix:     15 *About whom, when I was at Jorusalem, the chief priests and the elders of the Jews informed me, desiring to have judgment against him.     16 **To whom I answered, It is not the manner of the Romans to deliver any man to die, before that he which is accused have the accusers face to face, and have licence to answer for himself concerning the crime laid against him.     17 Therefore, when they were come hither, "without any delay on the morrow I sat on the judgment seat, and commanded the man to be brought forth.     18 Against whom when the accusers stood up, they brought none accusation of such things as I supposed:     20.1, ** suase      |  | Hast thou appealed unto Cæsar?   | 2 Paul, in the presence of Agrippa, declareth   | Ī                         |  |
| in the content of the king, saying, There is a certain man left in bonds by Felix:  15 'About whom, when I was at Journal of the Ling with the hand, and answered for himself:  2 'Ver. 2. 3.  16 'About whom, when I was at Journal of the Jews informed me, desiring to have judgment against him.  16 'To whom I answered, It is not the manner of the Romans to deliver any man to die, before that he which is accused have the accusers face to face, and have licence to answer for himself concerning the crime laid against him.  17 Therefore, when they were come hither, "without any delay on the morrow I sat on the judgment seat, and commanded the man to be brought forth.  18 Against whom when the accusers stood up, they brought none accusas tool up, they brought none accusas thou of such things as I supposed:  20 c. Journal of one Jesus, which was dead, whom Paul affirmed to be alive.  20 c. Journal of one Jesus, which was dead, whom Paul affirmed to be alive.  20 c. Journal of one Jesus, which was dead, whom Paul affirmed to be alive.  20 c. Journal of one Jesus, which was dead, whom Paul affirmed to be alive.  20 c. Journal of one Jesus, which was dead, whom Paul affirmed to be alive.  20 c. Journal of one Jesus, which was dead, whom Paul affirmed to be alive.  20 c. Journal of the Ling and there is an every different manner of questions, I asked him when there he would go to Jerusalem, and there be judged of these matters.  21 But when Paul had appealed to be reserved unto the 3 hearing of Au-  10 custus I commanded him to be kent to the manner of Jesus of Nazareth.  22 contract the contract of the Jews.  23 commanded the man to be a hearing of Au-  24 custus I shall answer for myself this day before thee touching all the things whereof I am accused of the Jews:  25 Eappella Decause I know thee to be expert in all customs and questions.  26 A. 22 custus I shall answer for myself this day before thee touching all the claims of thee touching all the cause I shall answer for myself theys.  26 Lithia Mayself happy, king Ag |  | 13 And after certain days king A-  | his life from his childhood, 12 and how mi-<br>raculously he was converted, and called to |                           |  |
| in the content of the king, saying, There is a certain man left in bonds by Felix:  15 'About whom, when I was at Journal of the Ling with the hand, and answered for himself:  2 'Ver. 2. 3.  16 'About whom, when I was at Journal of the Jews informed me, desiring to have judgment against him.  16 'To whom I answered, It is not the manner of the Romans to deliver any man to die, before that he which is accused have the accusers face to face, and have licence to answer for himself concerning the crime laid against him.  17 Therefore, when they were come hither, "without any delay on the morrow I sat on the judgment seat, and commanded the man to be brought forth.  18 Against whom when the accusers stood up, they brought none accusas tool up, they brought none accusas thou of such things as I supposed:  20 c. Journal of one Jesus, which was dead, whom Paul affirmed to be alive.  20 c. Journal of one Jesus, which was dead, whom Paul affirmed to be alive.  20 c. Journal of one Jesus, which was dead, whom Paul affirmed to be alive.  20 c. Journal of one Jesus, which was dead, whom Paul affirmed to be alive.  20 c. Journal of one Jesus, which was dead, whom Paul affirmed to be alive.  20 c. Journal of one Jesus, which was dead, whom Paul affirmed to be alive.  20 c. Journal of the Ling and there is an every different manner of questions, I asked him when there he would go to Jerusalem, and there be judged of these matters.  21 But when Paul had appealed to be reserved unto the 3 hearing of Au-  10 custus I commanded him to be kent to the manner of Jesus of Nazareth.  22 contract the contract of the Jews.  23 commanded the man to be a hearing of Au-  24 custus I shall answer for myself this day before thee touching all the things whereof I am accused of the Jews:  25 Eappella Decause I know thee to be expert in all customs and questions.  26 A. 22 custus I shall answer for myself this day before thee touching all the claims of thee touching all the cause I shall answer for myself theys.  26 Lithia Mayself happy, king Ag |  | grippa and Bernice came unto Cæ-   | his apostleship. 24 Festus chargeth him to be mad, whereunto he answereth modestly.       |                           |  |
| in the content of the king, saying, There is a certain man left in bonds by Felix:  15 'About whom, when I was at Journal of the Ling with the hand, and answered for himself:  2 'Ver. 2. 3.  16 'About whom, when I was at Journal of the Jews informed me, desiring to have judgment against him.  16 'To whom I answered, It is not the manner of the Romans to deliver any man to die, before that he which is accused have the accusers face to face, and have licence to answer for himself concerning the crime laid against him.  17 Therefore, when they were come hither, "without any delay on the morrow I sat on the judgment seat, and commanded the man to be brought forth.  18 Against whom when the accusers stood up, they brought none accusas tool up, they brought none accusas thou of such things as I supposed:  20 c. Journal of one Jesus, which was dead, whom Paul affirmed to be alive.  20 c. Journal of one Jesus, which was dead, whom Paul affirmed to be alive.  20 c. Journal of one Jesus, which was dead, whom Paul affirmed to be alive.  20 c. Journal of one Jesus, which was dead, whom Paul affirmed to be alive.  20 c. Journal of one Jesus, which was dead, whom Paul affirmed to be alive.  20 c. Journal of one Jesus, which was dead, whom Paul affirmed to be alive.  20 c. Journal of the Ling and there is an every different manner of questions, I asked him when there he would go to Jerusalem, and there be judged of these matters.  21 But when Paul had appealed to be reserved unto the 3 hearing of Au-  10 custus I commanded him to be kent to the manner of Jesus of Nazareth.  22 contract the contract of the Jews.  23 commanded the man to be a hearing of Au-  24 custus I shall answer for myself this day before thee touching all the things whereof I am accused of the Jews:  25 Eappella Decause I know thee to be expert in all customs and questions.  26 A. 22 custus I shall answer for myself this day before thee touching all the claims of thee touching all the cause I shall answer for myself theys.  26 Lithia Mayself happy, king Ag |  | 14 And when they had been there  | 28 Agrippa is almost persuaded to be a Christian. 31 The whole company pronounce          |                           |  |
| Fellx:  15 'About whom, when I was at Jotasalem, the chief priests and the elders of the Jews informed me, desiring to have judgment against him.  16 "To whom I answered, It is not the manner of the Romans to deliver any man to die, before that he which is accused have the accusers face to face, and have licence to answer for himself concerning the crime laid against him.  17 Therefore, when they were come hither, "without any delay on the brought forth.  18 Against whom when the accusers stood up, they brought none accusation of such things as I supposed:  20 c. Jours (about of the concerning the chief of the land).  20 c. Jours (about him of their own superstition, and of one Jesus, which was dead, whom Paul affirmed to be alive.  20 c. Jours (about whom, when I was at Jotasalem, and there be judged of these matters.  21 But when Paul stretched forth the hand, and answered for himself:  22 think myself happy, king Agrippa, because I know the to the swere of I am accused of the Jews: wherefor I am accused of the Jews: wherefore I bescech the to the arm opatiently.  4 My manner of life from my youth, which was at the first among mine own nation at Jerusalem, know all the Jews; before the to to can men grade of the morrow I set on the pidement.  5 Which knew me from the beginnation at Jerusalem, know all the Jews; before the concentry which was dead, whom Paul affirmed to be alive.  20 And because 21 doubted of such there he would go to Jerusalem, and there be judged of these matters.  21 But when Paul stream do to elders of the hand, and answered for himself:  22 think myself happy, king Agrippa, Leasus I shall answer for myself this day before the touching all the things whereof I am accused of the Jews:  3 Especially because I know thee to expert in all customs and questions at the first among mine own matters and commanded the man to be brought forth.  4 My manner of life from my youth, which was at the first among mine own at the first among mine own at the first among mine own at the first among mine own a | h ch. 24, 27,  | many days, Festus declared Paul's cause unto the king, saving, *There    | TIHEN Agrippa said unto Paul.   |                           |  |
| the name of the Jews informed me, desiring to have judgment against him.  The word of the Jews informed me, desiring to have judgment against him.  The word of the Jews informed me, desiring to have judgment against him.  The word of the Jews informed me, desiring to have judgment against him.  The word of the Jews informed me, desiring to have judgment answered, it is not the manner of the Romans to deliver any man to die, before that he which is accused have the accusers face to face, and have licence to answer for himself concerning the crime laid against him.  Therefore, when they were come hither, "without any delay on the morrow I sat on the judgment soat, and commanded the man to be brought forth.  The Against whom when the accusers stood up, they brought none accuses the of our face of the promise made of the Jews.  The hand, and answered for himself:  2 I think myself happy, king Agrippa, because I shall answer for myself this day before thee touching all the things whereof I am accused of the Jews:  The hand, and answered for himself:  2 I think myself happy, king Agrippa, because I shall answer for myself this day before thee touching all the things whereof I am accused of the Jews:  The hand, and answered for himself:  2 I think myself happy, king Agrippa, because I shall answer for myself this day before thee touching all the lings whereof I am accused of the Jews:  3 Especially because I know thee to expert in all customs and questions.  4 My manner of life from my youth, which was at the first among mine own nation at Jerusalem, know all the Jews:  5 Which knew me from the begin matter and commanded the man to be brought forth.  18 Against whom when the accusers stood up, they brought none accuses the morrow I stand and am judged for the hope of the promise made of God unto our fathers:  7 Unto which promise dour twelve the hope of the jews:  7 Unto which promise dour twelve the hope of the jews:  8 Why should it be thought at thing should be thought.  18 Against him in.  20 And because 2I doubte |  | is a certain man left in bonds by  | I Thou art permitted to speak for   |                           |  |
| rusalem, the chief priests and the elders of the Jews informed me, desiring to have judgment against him.  16 To whom I answered, It is not the manner of the Romans to deliver any man to die, before that he which is accused have the accusers face to face, and have licence to answer for himself concerning the crime laid against him.  17 Therefore, when they were come hither, "without any delay on the morrow I sat on the judgment seat, and commanded the man to be brought forth.  18 Against whom when the accusers stood up, they brought none accusation of such things as I supposed:  20.1. June doubly like the decay of the Jews.  20.1. June doubly like him of one Jesus, which was dead, whom Paul affirmed to be alive.  20.1. June doubly like him of one Jesus, which was dead, whom Paul affirmed to be alive.  20.1. June doubly like him of one Jesus, lasked him whether he would go to Jerusalem, and there he judged of these matters.  21. But when Paul had appealed to be reserved unto the 3 hearing of Au-  20. June doubly like him of their own supersition, and there he would go to Jerusalem, and there he judged of these matters.  21. But when Paul had appealed to be reserved unto the 3 hearing of Au-  20. June doubly like the like is a large of the Jews.  20. Like 18. 21. 42. 42. 42. 42. 42. 42. 42. 42. 42. 42   | ℓ ver. 2, 3.   | 15 'About whom, when I was at Je-  | the hand, and answered for himself:   |                           |  |
| day before thee touching all the things to the manner of the Romans to deliver any man to die, before that he which is accused have the accusers face to face, and have licence to answer for himself concerning the crime laid against him.  17 Therefore, when they were come hither, "without any delay on the morrow I sat on the judgment seat, and commanded the man to be brought forth.  18 Against whom when the accusers stood up, they brought none accusation of such things as I supposed:  20 or. 1 were doubly at him of their own superstition, and of one Seus, which was dead, whom Paul affirmed to be alive.  20 or. 1 were doubly a different plant of the proof of the promise made of God unto our fathers:  20 or. 1 were doubly a different plant of the promise of the promise made of God unto our fathers:  20 or. 1 were doubly a different plant of the promise of the promise made of God unto our fathers:  20 or. 2 were doubly a different plant of the promise our twelve there he would go to Jerusalem, and there he judged of these matters.  20 or. 3 or.  21 But when Paul had appealed to be reserved unto the 3 hearing of Au-  20 or. 3 lindgment.  21 But when Paul had appealed to be reserved unto the 3 hearing of Au-  20 or. 3 lindgment.  21 Determine a maccused of the Jews:  32 Especially because I know thee to be expert in all customs and questions and unexto man accusson and questions there for linder of the stratest section where of the nor of life from my youth, which are among the Jews: wherefore a mong the Jews: wherefore a maccused of the next of the nor of life from my youth, which are among the Jews: wherefore a mong the Jews: wherefore to expert in all customs and questions and questions there on the legence of Jews: which are among the Jews: wherefore a mong the Jews: wherefore a legence of the Jews: which are among the Jews: wherefore it here to charm of life from my youth, which are among the Jews: wherefore it here to chear me patiently.  24 20 or. 4 life in Jews: 4 life in Jews: 4 life in Jews: 4 life in Jews: |  | rusalem, the chief priests and the eld-                                  | 2 I think myself happy, king Agrippa,   |                           |  |
| not the manner of the Romans to deliver any man to die, before that he which is accused have the accusers face to face, and have licence to answer for himself concerning the crime laid against him.  17 Therefore, when they were come hither, "without any delay on the morrow I sat on the judgment seat, and commanded the man to be brought forth.  18 Against whom when the accusers stood up, they brought none accusation of such things as I supposed:  20 c. 1 were to manner of the Romans to deliver.  20 d. 1 were to manner of the Romans to be expert in all customs and questions which are among the Jews: wherefore to answer for himself concerning the crime laid against him.  17 Therefore, when they were come hither, "without any delay on the morrow I sat on the judgment seat, and commanded the man to be brought forth.  18 Against whom when the accusers stood up, they brought none accusation of such things as I supposed:  20 Later to the live to the such that the first among mine own nation at Jerusalem, know all the Jerus the most straitest sect of our religion I lived a Pharisec.  6 And now I stand and am judged for the hope of the promise made of God unto our fathers:  7 Unto which yearing food 2 day and night, hope to come. For which hope's sake, king Agrippa, I am accused of the Jews.  20 And because I doubted of such hope's sake, king Agrippa, I am accused of the Jews.  20 And because I doubted of such hope's sake, king Agrippa, I am accused of the Jews.  21 But when Paul had appealed to be reserved unto the 3 hearing of Au-  3 Or.  20 Judgment.  21 But when Paul had appealed to be reserved unto the 3 hearing of Au-  20 Judgment.  21 But when Paul had appealed to be reserved unto the 8 hearing of Au-  22 Unto which promise dout the such parts and night, hope to come. For which hope's sake, king Agrippa, I am accused of the Jews.  23 Jam. 1.1 (25 Jam. 1.1) (26 Jam. 1.2) (27 Jam. 1.2) (27 Jam. 1.2) (28 Jam. 1.1) (28 Jam. 1.1) (29 Jam. 1.2) (29 Jam. 1.2) (20 Jam. 1.2) (20 Jam. 1.2) (20 Jam. 1.2) (20 Jam. 1.2) (20 Ja |  | to have judgment against him.  | day before thee touching all the things   | e ch. 22. 8.              |  |
| he which is accused have the accusers face to face, and have licence to answer for himself concerning the crime laid against him.  17 Therefore, when they were come hither, "without any delay on the morrow I sat on the judgment seat, and commanded the man to be brought forth.  18 Against whom when the accusers stood up, they brought none accusation of such things as I supposed:  2 c. l. 18. 4. 23. 29.  2 c. l. 19 * But had certain questions against him of their own superstition, and of one Jesus, which was dead, whom Paul affirmed to be alive.  2 c. l. 18. 4. 23. 29.  2 c. l. 18. 4. 24. 18. 4. 23. 29.  2 c. l. 18. 4. 24. 19. 18. 4. 24. 18. 4. 24. 18. 4. 24. 18. 4. 24. 18. 4. 24. 18. 4. 24. 18. 4. 24. 18. 4. 24. 18. 4. 24. 18. 4. 24. 18. 4. 24. 18. 4. 24. 18. 4. 24. 24. 18. 4. 24. 24. 24. 24. 24. 24. 24. 24. 24.   | ** ver. 4, 5.  | 16 To whom I answered, It is   |   | & 23. 6.<br>& 24. 15, 21. |  |
| cusers face to face, and have licence to answer for himself concerning the crime laid against him.  17 Therefore, when they were come hither, "without any delay on the morrow I sat on the judgment seat, and commanded the man to be brought forth.  18 Against whom when the accusers stood up, they brought none accusation of such things as I supposed:  2 °c. l. 18. 15.  2 °c. l. 18. 23. 29.  2 °c. l. 18. 4. 23. 29.  2 °c. l. 18. 6. 2.  2 °c. l. 18. 6. 2.  3 °c. l. 20.  2 °c. l. 20.  2 °c. l. 20.  2 °c. l. 20.  3 °c. l. 20.  2 °c. l. 20.  2 °c. l. 20.  3 °c. l. 20.  2 °c. l. 20.  3 °c. l. 20.  2 °c. l. 20.  3 °c. l. 20.  3 °c. l. 20.  3 °c. l. 20.  3 °c. l. 20.  3 °c. l. 20.  3 °c. l. 20.  3 °c. l. 20.  4 °c. l. 20.  5 °c. l. 20.  5 °c. l. 20.  5 °c. l. 20.  5 °c. l. 20.  5 °c. l. 20.  5 °c. l. 20.  5 °c. l. 20.  5 °c. l. 20.  5 °c. l. 20.  5 °c. l. 20.  5 °c. l. 20.  5 °c. l. 20.  5 °c. l. 20.  5 °c. l. 20.  5 °c. l. 20.  5 °c. l. 20.  5 °c. l. 20.  5 °c. l. 20.  6 °c. l. |  | deliver any man to die, before that                                      | be expert in all customs and questions  | <sup>3</sup> ch. 23. 6.   |  |
| rime laid against him.  17 Therefore, when they were come hither, "without any delay on the morrow I sat on the judgment seat, and commanded the man to be brought forth.  18 Against whom when the accusers stood up, they brought none accusation of such things as I supposed:  2°ch. 18. 18.  2°ch. 18. 23. 20.  2°ch. 18. 19.  2°ch. 18. 16.  2°ch. 19. Sut had certain questions against him of their own superstition, and of one Jesus, which was dead, whom Paul affirmed to be alive.  2°ch. 18. 16.  2°ch. |  | he which is accused have the ac-   | which are among the Jews: wherefore I beseech thee to hear me nationally.                 | Gen. 3. 15.               |  |
| 17 Therefore, when they were come lither, "without any delay on the morrow I sat on the judgment seat, and commanded the man to be brought forth.  18 Against whom when the accusers stood up, they brought none accusation of such things as I supposed:  2 ct. 18. 15.  2 ct. 18. 19 "But had certain questions against him of their own superstition, and of one Jesus, which was dead, whom Paul affirmed to be alive.  2 Or. 1 was doubly all for the companies and there be judged of these matters, there is be reserved unto the 3 hearing of Au-  3 Or.  3 Or.  3 Or.  3 Or.  3 Or.  3 Universalen, know althoudes, the would testify, that after "the most straitest sect of our relief most straitest. 2 for the hope of 'the promise |  | to answer for himself concerning the                                     | 4 My manner of life from my youth,  | & 26. 4.<br>& 49. 10.     |  |
| nither, "without any delay on the morrow I sat on the judgment seat, and commanded the man to be brought forth.  18 Against whom when the accusers stood up, they brought none accusation of such things as I supposed:  2°ch. 18. 15. 2° 2°C1. I was districted when the constance of the long of the promise of the long of the promise of the long of the promise of the long of the promise of the long of the promise of the long of the promise of the long  |  | 17 Therefore, when they were come  | nation at Jerusalem, know all the Jews;   | 28am.7.12.                |  |
| and commanded the man to be brought forth.  18 Against whom when the accuses stood up, they brought none accusation of such things as I supposed:  19 "But had certain questions against him of their own superstition, and of one Jesus, which was dead, whom Paul affirmed to be alive.  20 T. Jour doubful how to manner of questions, I asked him whether he would go to Jerusalem, and there be judged of these matters.  21 But when Paul had appealed to be reserved unto the 3 hearing of Au-  30 T. Journal of the manner of questions, I asked him whether he would go to Jerusalem, and there be judged of these matters.  21 But when Paul had appealed to be reserved unto the 3 hearing of Au-  30 T. Judgment.  22 T. Judgment.  23 L. L. L. L. L. L. L. L. L. L. L. L. L.  | <sup>n</sup> ver. 6.   | hither, "without any delay on the  | 5 Which knew me from the begin-   | 10. 4. 2.<br>4 7. 14.     |  |
| *ch. 18. 15. *abs. 15. *abs. 23. 20. *abs. 25. 20. *abs. 2 |  | and commanded the man to be  | the most straitest sect of our re-  | A 9.6.                    |  |
| stood up, they brought none accusation of such things as I supposed:  °ch.18.15. ½ 23.29.  2 Or. I was dead, whom Paul affirmed to be alive.  2 Or. I was dead whom Paul affirmed to be alive.  2 Or. I was dead whom Paul affirmed to be alive.  2 Or. I was dead whom Paul affirmed to be alive.  2 Or. I was dead whom Paul affirmed to be alive.  2 Or. I was dead whom Paul affirmed to be alive.  2 Or. I was dead whom Paul affirmed to be alive.  2 Or. I was dead whom Paul affirmed to be alive.  2 Or. I was dead whom Paul affirmed to be alive.  2 Or. I was dead whom Paul affirmed to be alive.  2 Or. I was dead whom there he would go to Jerusalem, and there be judged of these matters.  2 I But when Paul had appealed to be reserved unto the 3 hearing of Au-  3 Or.  3 Or.  3 Or.  3 Or.  3 Or.  3 Or.  4 ST. 2. 9.  4 Mile. 7. 20.  4 Jam. 1. 1.  2 Gr. wiphl was dead, was dead, whom paul affirmed to be rise the dead?  9 T verily thought with myself, that be reserved unto the 3 hearing of Au-  1 Jought to do many things contrary alians of Jesus of Nazareth.  4 21.3 2.4 3.5 3.6  7 II. 2.3 3 Jam. 1.  2 Gr. wiphl was dead whom the dead?  9 T verily thought with myself, that be reserved unto the 3 hearing of Au-  1 Jought to do many things contrary alians of Jesus of Nazareth.  9 This. 3 1.  3 Or.  3 Or.  3 Or.  4 2 Or. I was dead, whom Paul had appealed to be reserved unto the 3 hearing of Au-  be reserved unto the 3 hearing of Au-  1 Time. 8.5.  7 Dr. 3 |  | brought forth.   | ligion I lived a Pharisec.  | & 33, 14, 15,             |  |
| and of one Jesus, which was dead, whom Paul affirmed to be alive.  20 r. Jour doubly to manner of questions, I asked him whether he would go to Jerusalem, and there be judged of these matters.  21 But when Paul had appealed to be reserved unto the 3 hearing of Au-  30 r.  30 | į  | stood up, they brought none accusa-                                      | for the hope of the promise made of   | 16.<br>Feak 94 99         |  |
| and of one Jesus, which was dead, whom Paul affirmed to be alive.  20 r. Jour doubly to manner of questions, I asked him whether he would go to Jerusalem, and there be judged of these matters.  21 But when Paul had appealed to be reserved unto the 3 hearing of Au-  30 r.  30 | º ch. 18. 15   | tion of such things as I supposed:                                       | God unto our fathers: 7 Unto which promise dour twelve                                    | Z 37, 24.<br>Dan. 9, 24.  |  |
| whom Paul affirmed to be alive.  20 And because 2I doubted of such manner of questions, I asked him whether he would go to Jerusalem, and there be judged of these matters.  21 But when Paul had appealed to be reserved unto the 3 hearing of Aujudgment.  3 Or. Journal of the Jews.  20 And because 2I doubted of such cused of the Jews.  20 And because 2I doubted of such cused of the Jews.  3 Why should it be thought a thing incredible with you, that God should ratise the dead?  21 But when Paul had appealed to be reserved unto the 3 hearing of Aujudgment.  3 Or. Journal of the Jews.  3 Why should it be thought a thing incredible with you, that God should ratise the dead?  21 Fig. 2.13.  23 Jam. 1.1.  25 Jam. 1.1.  26 Jam. 1.1.  27 Jam. 1.1.  26 Jam. 1.1.  27 Jam. 1.1.  26 Jam. 1.1.  26 Jam. 1.1.  27 Jam. 1.1.  26 Jam. 1.1.  27 Jam. 1.1.  26 Jam. 1.1.  27 Jam. 1.1.  26 Jam. 1.1.  27 Jam. 1.1.  27 Jam. 1.1.  26 Jam. 1.1.  27 Jam. 1.1.  27 Jam. 1.1.  27 Jam. 1.1.  27 Jam. 1.1.  27 Jam. 1.1.  27 Jam. 1.1.  27 Jam. 1.1.  27 Jam. 1. |  | gainst him of their own superstition,                                    | tribes, instantly serving God 2 day   | eh. 13. 32.<br>Rom. 15. 9 |  |
| 2 Or. 1 own doubful manner of questions, I asked him whether he would go to Jerusalem, and there he judged of these matters, 2 I But when Paul had appealed to be reserved unto the 3 hearing of Au-  3 Or. 3 Or. 3 Or. 2 Use of the Jews.  2 On the would go to Jerusalem, and there he judged of these matters, 2 I But when Paul had appealed to be reserved unto the 3 hearing of Au-  3 Or. |  |  | hope's sake, king Agrippa, I am ac-   | Tit. 2. 13.               |  |
| ther he would go to Jerusalem, and there be judged of these matters.  2 But when Paul had appealed to be reserved unto the 3 hearing of Au-  3 Or.  3 Or.  3 Or.  3 Underment.  4 Calc 2 St.  1 These. 3.  5 Verills thought with myself, that be reserved unto the 3 hearing of Au-  1 ought to do many things contrary (Phil. 3.11.  4 Jahn 16.2.  5 Jahn 16.2 | 2 Or, I was  | 20 And because <sup>2</sup> I doubted of such                            | cused of the Jews.  | 2 Gr. night               |  |
| there be judged of these matters.  21 But when Paul had appealed to  30r.  judgment.  30r.  judgment.  judgment.  10 ught to do many things contrary  7 bln. 1.1.  2 longht to do many things contrary  7 bln. 1.1.  2 longht to the name of Jesus of Nazareth.  3 longht to the name of Jesus of Nazareth.  | how to<br>enquire  | ther he would go to Jerusalem, and                                       | incredible with you, that God should  | 4 Luke 2. 37.             |  |
| be reserved unto the shearing of Au- I ought to do many things contrary / Phil. 3.11.  judgment. gustus, I commanded him to be kept to the name of Jesus of Nazareth.  | hereof.  | there be judged of these matters.  | raise the dead?   | 10.                       |  |
| gustus, I commanded him to be kept to the name of Jesus of Nazareth.  till I might send him to Cassar.  10 A Which thing I also did in Jeru-   | 3 Or,  | be reserved unto the shearing of Au-                                     | I ought to do many things contrary  | f Phil. 3, 11.            |  |
|  |  |  | to the name of Jesus of Nazareth.   |                           |  |
| ch. 9. 15. 22 Then PAgrippa said unto Festus, salem: and many of the saints did I Gal. 1. is.  | ch. 9. 15.   |  | 10 h Which thing I also did in Jerusalem: and many of the saints did I                    | Gal. 1. 13.               |  |

| Paul's d   | lefence THE ACT   | S, XXVII. before  | Agrippa.                   |
|--|---|---|----------------------------|
| DOMINI   | shut up in prison, having received<br>authority from the chief priests;                                 | 26 For the king knoweth of these things, before whom also I speak free-   | Anno<br>DOMINI             |
| 69.  | and when they were put to death.  | ly: for I am persuaded that none of   | 69.                        |
| éch. 9.14,21.<br>4 22, 5,  | I gave my voice against them. 11 And I punished them oft in   | these things are hidden from him; for<br>this thing was not done in a corner.   | 1                          |
| <sup>1</sup> ch. 22. 19.   | i every synagogue, and comucued <i>their</i>  | this thing was not done in a corner.  27 King Agrippa, believest thou the prophets? I know that thou believest.   |                            |
|  | to biaspheme; and being exceedingly<br>mad against them. I persecuted them<br>even unto strange cities. | 28 Then Agrippa said unto Paul,   | l                          |
| ł ch. 9. 3.  | even unto strange cities.   | Almost thou persuadest me to be a Christian.  | 1                          |
| # 22. 6.   | 12 Whereupon as I went to Damas-<br>cus with authority and commission                                   | 29 And Paul said, 'I would to God,  | * 1 Cor. 7. 7.             |
|  | from the chief priests,   | that not only thou, but also all that<br>hear me this day, were both almost,  |                            |
|  | 18 At midday, O king, I saw in<br>the way a light from heaven, above                                    | and altogether such as I am, except   |                            |
|  | the brightness of the sun, shining<br>round about me and them which                                     | these bonds, 30 And when he had thus spoken,  |                            |
|  | journeyed with me.  | the king rose up, and the governor,<br>and Bernice, and they that sat with  |                            |
|  | 14 And when we were all fallen to<br>the earth, I heard a voice speaking                                | and Bernice, and they that sat with them:   | 1                          |
|  | unto me, and saying in the Hebrew   | 31 And when they were gone aside,   |                            |
|  | tongue, Saul, Saul, why persecutest thou me? it is hard for thee to                                     | they talked between themselves, say-<br>ing, This man doeth nothing worthy  | f ch. 23. 9,               |
|  | kick against the pricks. 15 And I said, Who art thou, Lord?   | of death or of bonds.   | 29. & 25. 25.              |
|  | And he said, I am Jesus whom thou   | 32 Then said Agrippa unto Festus,<br>This man might have been set at  | 1                          |
|  | persecutest.  16 But rise, and stand upon thy   | liberty, if he had not appealed un-<br>to Cæsar.  | ¢ ch. 25, 11.              |
|  | feet: for I have appeared unto thee<br>for this purpose, "to make thee a                                | CHAPTER XXVII.  |                            |
| ≈ ch. 22. 15.  | for this purpose, "to make thee a<br>minister and a witness both of these                               | 1 Paul shipping toward Rome, 10 foretelleth of  |                            |
|  | things which thou hast seen, and of   | 1 Paul shipping toward Rome. 10 foretelleth of<br>the danger of the voyage, 11 but is not be-<br>lieved. 14 They are tossed to and for with<br>tempest, 41 and suffer shipwerck, 22, 34, 44 |                            |
|  | those things in the which I will appear unto thee;  | tempest, 41 and suffer shipwreck, 22, 34, 44 yet all come safe to land.   |                            |
|  | 17 Delivering thee from the people,   | AND when "it was determined that we should sail into Italy, they  | eh. 25, 12,<br>25,         |
| * ch. 22. 21.  | and from the Gentiles, "unto whom now I send thee,  | delivered Paul and certain other pri-   |                            |
| * Is. 35, 5,<br>& 42, 7,<br>Luke 1, 79,  | 18 °To open their eyes, and r to turn them from darkness to light,                                      | soners unto one named Julius, a cen-<br>turion of Augustus' band.   |                            |
| John S. 19.  | and from the power of Satan unto  | 2 And entering into a ship of Adra-   |                            |
| 2 Cor. 4. 4.<br>Eph. 1. 18.<br>1 Thess.5.5.                                      | God, that they may receive forgive-<br>ness of sins, and inheritance among                              | myttium, we launched, meaning to sail by the coasts of Asia; one Ari-   | i ch. 19 29.               |
| P 2 Cor. 6.14.   | them which are sanctined by faith   | starchus, a Macedonian of Thessalo  |                            |
| P 2 Cor. 6.14.<br>Eph. 4. 18.<br>& 5. 8.<br>Col. 1. 13.                          | that is in me. 19 Whereupon, O king Agrippa, I  | nica, being with us.  3 And the next day we touched at  |                            |
| 7 Pet. 2. 9,   | was not disobedient unto the heavenly vision:   | 3 And the next day we touched at Sidon. And Julius courteously entreeted Paul and gave him liberty to   | r ch. 21, 23,<br>& 28, 16, |
| 4 Luke 1.77.   | 20 But shewed first unto them   | treated Paul, and gave him liberty to<br>go unto his friends to refresh himself.  |                            |
| Eph. 1, 11.<br>Col. 1, 12.<br>ch. 20, 32.  | of Damascus, and at Jerusalem, and<br>throughout all the coasts of Judæa,                               | 4 And when we had launched from<br>thence, we sailed under Cyprus, be-  |                            |
| 4.2 0 00 1   | and then to the Gentiles, that they   | cause the winds were contrary.  |                            |
| # 11. 26.<br># 13. # 14  | should repent and turn to God, and do works meet for repentance.  | 5 And when we had sailed over the<br>sea of Cilicia and Pamphylia, we   | 1                          |
| 22, 20,<br>& 11, 26,<br>& 13, & 14,<br>& 16, & 17,<br>& 18, & 19,<br>& 20, & 21. | 21 For these causes * the Jews  | came to Myra, a city of Lycia.  |                            |
| # 20, # 21.<br>" Matt. 3. 8.   | caught me in the temple, and went about to kill me.   | 6 And there the centurion found a ship of Alexandria sailing into Italy;  |                            |
| eh. 21. 30,<br>31.   | 22 Having therefore obtained help of God, I continue unto this day,                                     | and he put us therein. 7 And when we had sailed slowly  |                            |
|  | witnessing both to small and great,   | many days, and scarce were come   |                            |
| 7 Luke 24.   | saying none other things than those which the prophets and Moses did                                    | over against Cnidus, the wind not suffering us, we sailed under <sup>2</sup> Crete,   | 2Or,Candy.                 |
| 27, 44.<br>ch. 24, 14.   | say should come:  | over against Salmone;   |                            |
| A 28. 23.<br>Rom. 3. 21.   | 23 "That Christ should suffer, and that he should be the first that                                     | 8 And, hardly passing it, came unto a place which is called The fair havens;  |                            |
| John 5, 46.  | should rise from the dead, and should shew light unto the peo-  | nigh whereunto was the city of Lasea.   |                            |
| 26, 46.<br>à 1 Cor. 15.  | ple, and to the Gentiles.   | 9 Now when much time was spent,<br>and when sailing was now dangerous,  |                            |
| 20.<br>Col. 1, 18,   | 24 And as he thus spake for himself,  | d because the fast was now already past, Paul admonished them,  | d The fast<br>was on the   |
| Rev. 1. 5.<br>Luke 2. 32.  | Festus said with a loud voice, Paul,<br>thou art beside thyself; much learn-                            | 10 And said unto them, Sirs. I  | tenth day                  |
| 42 Kin.9.11.   | ing doth make thee mad. 25 But he said, I am not mad, most  | 10 And said unto them, Sirs, I perceive that this voyage will be with shurt and much damage, not  | month.                     |
| 1 Cor. 1. 23.  | noble Festus; but speak forth the   | only of the lading and ship, but  | Lev. 23. 27,<br>29.        |
| £ 4. 10.   | words of truth and soberness.   | also of our lives.  | 80r,injury.                |

Anna DOMINI 62.

2 Or, beat.

f ch. 23. 11.

P Dan. 6. 16. Rom. 1. 9. 2 Tim. 1. 3.

ch. 28, 1,

11 Nevertheless the centurion believed the master and the owner of the ship, more than those things which were spoken by Paul.

12 And because the haven was not 12 and because the naven was not commodious to winter in the more part advised to depart themce also, if by any means they might attain to Phenice, and there to winter: which is an laven of Crete, and litch toward the south west and north west.

13 And when the south wind blew softly, supposing that they had obtained their purpose, loosing thence, they sailed close by Crete.

14 But not long after there 2 arose against it a tempestuous wind, called Euroclydon.

15 And when the ship was caught, and could not bear up into the wind, we let her drive.

16 And running under a certain island which is called Clauda, we had much work to come by the boat:

17 Which when they had taken up, they used helps, undergirding the ship; and, fearing lest they should fall into the quicksands, strake sail, and so were driven.

18 And we being exceedingly tossed with a tempest, the next day they

lightened the ship;
19 And the third day we cast out Jonah 1.5. with our own hands the tackling of the ship.

20 And when neither sun nor stars in many days appeared, and no small tempest lay on us, all hope that we should be saved was then taken

21 But after long abstinence Paul stood forth in the midst of them, and said, Sirs, ye should have hearkened unto me, and not have loosed from Crete, and to have gained this harm and loss. 22 And now I exhort you to be of

good cheer: for there shall be no loss of any man's life among you,

but of the ship.

23 /For there stood by me this night the angel of God, whose I am, and whom I serve,
24 Saying, Fear not, Paul; thou

must be brought before Cæsar: and, lo, God hath given thee all them that sail with thee.

25 Wherefore, sirs, be of good cheer:
A for I believe God, that it shall be even as it was told me. Minke 1. 45. Rom. 4. 20, 21. 2 Tim. 1.12.

26 Howbeit we must be cast upon a certain island.

27 But when the fourteenth night was come, as we were driven up and down in Adria, about midnight the shipmen deemed that they drew near

to some country;
28 And sounded, and found it twenty fathoms: and when they had gone a little further, they sounded again, and found it fifteen fathoms.

29 Then fearing lest we should have

fallen upon rocks, they cast four anchors out of the stern, and wished for the day.

80 And as the shipmen were about to flee out of the ship, when they had let down the boat into the sea, under colour as though they would have cast anchors out of the fore-

ship, 31 Paul said to the centurion and to the soldiers, Except these abide in the ship, ye cannot be saved. 32 Then the soldiers cut off the

ropes of the boat, and let her fall off.
33 And while the day was coming on,
Paul besought them all to take meat, saying. This day is the fourteenth day that ye have tarried and continued fasting, having taken nothing.

34 Wherefore I pray you to take some meat: for this is for your health: for \*there shall not an hair fall from the head of any of you.

35 And when he had thus spoken. he took bread, and gave thanks to God in presence of them all: and when he had broken it, he began to eat.

36 Then were they all of good cheer, and they also took some meat,

87 And we were in all in the ship two hundred threescore and sixteen າສ ຂດານໄສ

88 And when they had caten enough. they lightened the ship, and cast out the wheat into the sca.

39 And when it was day, they knew not the land: but they discovered a certain creek with a shore, into the which they were minded, if it were possible, to thrust in the ship.

40 And when they had 2 taken up

the anchors, they committed them-selves unto the sen, and loosed the rudder bands, and hoised up the mainsail to the wind, and made to-

ward shore. 41 And falling into a place where two seas met, "they ran the ship aground; and the forepart stuck fast, and remained unmoveable, but the hinder part was broken with the

violence of the waves, 42 And the soldiers' counsel was to kill the prisoners, lest any of them should swim out, and escape.

43 But the centurion, willing to save Paul, kept them from their purpose; and commanded that they which could swim should cast themselves first into the sea, and get to land:

44 And the rest, some on boards, and some on broken pieces of the ship. And so it came to pass, "that they escaped all safe to land.

CHAPTER XXVIII.

1 Paul after his shiptered is kindly entertained of the barbarians. 5 The eiper on his hand hurteth him not. 8 He health many diseases in the island. 11 They depart towards Bome. 17 He declareth to the Jewes the cause of his coming. 24 After his preaching some were persuaded, and some believed not. 30 Yet he preached there two years.

Auma DOMINI 62.

1 Kin.1. 52. Blatt. 10. Mar... 30. Luke 12. 7. & 21. 18.

11 Sam.9.13. Matt. 15. 36. Mark 8. 6. John 6. 11. 1Tim.4.3,4.

\*\* ch. 2. 41. & 7. 14. Rom. 13. 1. 1 Pet. 3. 20.

2 Or, out the an-chors, they left them in the seu,

\* 2 Cor. 11.

\* ver. 22.

heal them. 28 Be it known therefore unto you, that the salvation of God is sent "unto the Gentiles, and that they

will hear it. 29 And when he had said these words, the Jews departed, and had great reasoning among themselves.

30 And Paul dwelt two whole years in his own hired house, and received all that came in unto him.

31 \*Preaching the kingdom of God, and teaching those things which concern the Lord Jesus Christ, with 17 And it came to pass, that after all three days Paul called the chief of him. all confidence, no man forbidding

DOMINI 68. ch. 24. 12, 13. & 25. 8.

4 ch. 21. 33.

ch. 22, 24, & 24, 10, & 25, 8, & 26, 81,

m ch. 25, 11.

a ch. 26. 6. 7.

°ch. 26. 29. Eph. 3. 1. & 4. 1. & 6. 20. 2 Tim. 1.16. & 2. 9. Philem. 10, 13.

P Luke 2. 34. ch. 21. 5,14. 1 Pet. 2. 12. & 4. 14. 7 Luke 21. 27. ch. 17. 3.

See on ch. 26. 6, 22.

ch. 14. 4. & 17. 4. & 19. 9.

Is. 6. 9. Jor. 5, 21. Ezek. 12. 2. Matt. 13. 14, 15. Mark 4. 12. Luko 8. 10. John 12.40.

" Matt. 21. 41, 43. ch. 13, 46, 47, & 18, 6. & 22. 21. & 26. 17, 18. Rom. 11.11.

A. D. 65. " ch. 4. 31.

Eph. 6. 19.

å ch. 24. 25. å 27. 3.

Rome.

courage.

15 And from thence, when the

brethren heard of us, they came to

meet us as far as Appli forum, and The three taverns: whom when Paul saw, he thanked God, and took

16 And when we came to Rome,

the centurion delivered the prisoners

to the captain of the guard: but \*Paul was suffered to dwell by himself with a soldier that kept

902

# THE EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE TO THE ROMANS.

DOMINI

GO. Acts 22. 21. 1 Cor. 1. 1. Gal. 1. 1. 1 Tim. 1.11. \$ 2. 7. 2 Tim. 1.11. Acts 9. 15. & 13. 2. Gal. 1, 15, See on Acts 26. 6. Tit. 1. 2. d ch. 3. 21. & 16. 26. Gai. 3. 8.

Mat.1.6,16. Luke 1. 32. Acts 2. 30. 2 Tim. 2. 8. John 1. 14. Gal. 4. 4. 2 Gr. detery Acts 13. 33. 4 Heb. 9. 14. ch. 12. 3. ch. 12. 3. & 15. 15. 1Cor.15.10. Gal. 1. 15. & 2. 9. Eph. 3. 8.

3 Or, to the obedience of faith. Acts 6. 7. ch. 16. 26. Acts 9. 15. <sup>34</sup> ch. 9. 24. 1 Cor. 1. 2. 1 Thes. 1.7. " 1 Cor. 1. 3. 2 Cor. 1. 2. Gal. 1. 3. ol Cor. 1. 4. Phil. 1. 3. Col. 1. 3, 4. 1 Thess. 1.2. Philem. 4. Peh. 16. 19. 1Thess.1.8.

9 ch. 9. 1. 2 Cor. 1. 23. Phil. 1. 8. 1 Thess. 2.5. Acts 27. 23. 2 Tim. 1. 3. 4 Or, in my spirit, John 4, 23, 24. Phil. 3, 3,

\*1Thes.3.10. (cb.15,23,32, "Jam. 4. 15. # ch. 15, 29, 5 Or, in you. " Tit. 1. 4. 2 Pet. 1. 1. eh. 15, 23, Acts 16. 7. 1 Thes. 2.18.

b Phil. 4. 17. 6 Or, in you. \*1 Cor. 9. 16. d Ps.40. 9,10.

CHAPTER I. 1 Paul commendeth his calling to the Romans, 9 and his desire to come to them. 19 What his gospel is, and the righteonuses which it sheepeth. 18 God is angry with all mauner of sin. 21 What were the sins of the Gontiles.

PAUL, a servant of Jesus Christ, a called to be an apostle, b separated unto the gospel of God,

2 ("Which he had promised afore by his prophets in the holy scriptures,)

8 Concerning his Son Jesus Christ our Lord, which was made of the seed of David according to the flesh:

4 And 29 declared to be the Son of God with power, according to the spirit of holiness, by the resurrection from the dead:

5 By whom 'we have received grace and apostleship, <sup>8</sup> for <sup>k</sup>obedience to the faith among all nations, <sup>l</sup> for his name:

6 Among whom are ye also the called of Jesus Christ:

7 To all that be in Rome, bcloved of God, "called to be saints: "Grace to you and peace from God our Father, and the Lord Jesus Christ.

8 First, 'I thank my God through Jesus Christ for you all, that pyour faith is spoken of throughout the whole world,

9 For God is my witness, whom I serve \*with my spirit in the gospel of his Son, that \*without ceasing I make mention of you always in my prayers:

10 Making request, if by any means now at length I might have a prosperous journey "by the will of God to come unto you.

11 For I long to see you, that "I may impart unto you some spiritual gift, to the end ye may be established;
12 That is, that I may be comforted together 5 with you by the mutual

faith both of you and me.

13 Now I would not have you ignorant, brethren, that oftentimes I pur-posed to come unto you, (but "was let hitherto,) that I might have some fruit camong you also, even as a-

mong other Gentiles.

14°I am debtor both to the Greeks, and to the Barbarians; both to the

wise, and to the unwise.

15 So, as much as in me is, I am ready to preach the gospel to you that are at Rome also.

16 For dI am not ashamed of the ness, fornication, wickedness, covetous-

gospel of Christ: for 'it is the power of God unto salvation to every one that believeth; to the Jew first, and also to the Greek.

17 For therein is the righteousness of God revealed from faith to faith: as it is written, The just shall live by faith.

18 'For the wrath of God is revealed from heaven against all ungodliness and unrighteousness of

goanness and unrighteousness of men, who hold the truth in un-righteousness; 19 Because that which may be known of God is manifest 2 in them; for God hath shewed it unto them.

20 For "the invisible things of him from the creation of the world are clearly seen, being understood by the things that are made, even his eternal power and Godhead; 3so that

they are without excuse: 21 Because that, when they knew God, they glorified him not as God, neither were thankful; but "became vain in their imaginations, and their

foolish heart was darkened. 22 Professing themselves to be wise,

they became fools, 23 And changed the glory of the uncorruptible God into an image made like to corruptible man, and to birds, and fourfooted beasts, and creeping things.

24 Wherefore God also gave them up to uncleanness through the lusts of their own hearts, to dishonour their own bodies between them-

selves: 25 Who changed the truth of God "into a lie, and worshipped and served the creature 4 more than the Creator, who is blessed for ever. Amen.

26 For this cause God gave them up unto "vile affections: for even their women did change the na-tural use into that which is against nature:

27 And likewise also the men, leaving the natural use of the woman, burned in their lust one toward another; men with men working that which is unseemly, and receiving in themselves that recompence of their error which was meet.

28 And even as they did not like 5 to retain God in their knowledge, God gave them over to 6a reprobate mind, to do those things which are

not convenient;
29 Being filled with all unrighteous-

Anno DOMINI 60.

1 Cor. 1. 18. # 15. 2. f Luke 2. 30, \$1, 32. # 24. 47. Acts 3. 26. # 13. 26, 46. ch. 2. 9. eh. 3. 21. # ch. 3. 21.

h Hab. 2. 4.
John 3. 36.
Gal. 3. 11.
Phil. 3. 9.
Heb. 10. 38.
Acta 17. 30.
Eph. 5. 6.
Col. 3. 6. à Acts 14, 17, 2 Or, l John 1. 9. ~ Ps. 19. 1.

Acts 14. 17. 8 Or, that they that they may be. \* 2 Kin. 17. 15. Jor. 2. 5. Eph. 4. 17, o Jer. 10. 14.

P Deut. 4. 16, &c. Ps. 106. 20. Is. 40. 18, 25. Jer. 2, 11. Ezek. 8, 10. Acts 17, 29. 9 Ps. 81, 12, Acts 7, 42, Eph. 4, 18, 10. 2 Thess. 2. 11, 12. 1 Cor. 6.18. 1 Thes. 4.4. 1 Pet. 4.3. Lev. 18. 22. 1 Thes. 1.9. 1 John 5.20. \* Is. 44, 20, Jor. 10, 14, & 13, 25, Amos 2, 4, 4 Or, rather. " Lev. 18.22, 29

5 Or, to ne. knowledge. knomange.

6 Or, a

mind void

of judg
ment. # Eph. 5. 4.

Anna DOMINI 60.

2 Or,

ch. 2. 2.

ach. 6. 21. 2 Or consent

Ps. 50. 18. Hos. 7. 3.

¢ ch. 1. 20.

<sup>5</sup> 2 Sam. 12. 5, 6, 7. Mat. 7. 1, 2. John 8. 9.

ch. 9. 23. Eph. 1. 7. & 2. 4, 7. d ch. 3. 25. Ex. 34. 6.

/ Is. 30. 18. 2 Pet. 3. 9, 15.

9 Dout. 32.

34. Jam. 5, 3.

\* Job 34. 11.
Ps. 62. 12.
Prov. 24. 12.
Jer. 17. 10.
\$ 32. 19.
Mat. 16. 27.
ch. 14. 12.
1 Cor. 3. 8.
2 Cor. 5. 10.
Rev. 2. 23.
\$ 20. 12.
\$ 22. 12.

Job 24, 13,

ch. 1. 18. 2 Thes. 1. 8.

Amos 3. 2. Lukel2.47, 48. 1 Pet. 4.17.

4 Gr. Greek. 1 1 Pet. 1. 7.

5 Gr. Greek.

" Den.19.17. Den.19.17.
2 Chr. 19.7.
Job 34. 19.
Acts 10. 34.
Gal. 2. 6.
Eph. 6. 9.
Col. 3. 25.

1 Pet. 1. 17.

\* Mat. 7. 21. Jam. 1. 22, 23, 25. 1 John 3. 7.

ness, maliciousness; full of envy, murder, debaté, deceit, malignity;

whisperers, 80 Backbiters, haters of God, despite-

ful, proud, boasters, inventors of evil things, disobedient to parents, 81 Without understanding, covenant-breakers, <sup>2</sup> without natural affection,

breakers, a window hateral anection; implacable, unmerciful:

82 Who \*knowing the judgment of God, that they which commit such things \*are worthy of death, not only do the same, but 36 have pleasure in them that do them.

CHAPTER II.

1 They that sin, though they condemn it in others, cannot excuse themselves, 6 and much less scape the judyment of God, 9 whether they be Jens or Gentiles, 14 The Gentiles cannot except, 11 nov yet the Jens. 25 whom their circumciston shall not profit, if they keep not the law.

THEREFORE thou art inexcusalle, O man, whosoever thou art that judgest: for wherein thou judgest another, thou condemnest thyself; for thou that judgest doest the same things.

2 But we are sure that the judgment of God is according to truth against them which commit such things.

3 And thinkest thou this, O man, that judgest them which do such things, and doest the same, that thou shalt escape the judgment of God?

4 Or despisest thou the riches of his goodness and d forbearance and longsuffering; Inot knowing that the goodness of God leadeth thee

to repentance?

5 But after thy hardness and impenitent heart treasurest up unto thyself wrath against the day of wrath and revelation of the right-

6 h Who will render to every man according to his deeds:

7 To them who by patient continuance in well doing seek for glory and honour and immortality, eternal life: 8 But unto them that are conten-

tious, and 'do not obey the truth, but obey unrighteousness, indignation and wrath,

9 Tribulation and anguish, upon every soul of man that doeth evil, of the Jew \* first, and also of the 4 Gentile:

10 'But glory, honour, and peace, to every man that worketh good, to the Jew first, and also to the <sup>5</sup> Gentile: 11 For "there is no respect of per-

sons with God.

12 For as many as have sinned without law shall also perish without law: and as many as have sinned in the law shall be judged by the law:

13 (For "not the hearers of the law are just before God, but the doers of

the law shall be justified.

14 For when the Gentiles, which have not the law, do by nature the things contained in the law, these, having not the law, are a law unto themselves:

15 Which show the work of the law written in their hearts, 2 their conscience also bearing witness, and their thoughts the mean while accusing or else excusing one another;)

16° In the day when God shall judge the secrets of men by Jesus Christ

according to my gospel.

17 Behold, 'thou art called a Jew, and 'restest in the law, 'and makest thy boast of God, 18 And "knowest his will, and 4" ap-

provest the things that are more excellent, being instructed out of the law ;

19 And Fart confident that thou thy-self art a guide of the blind, a light of them which are in darkness,

20 An instructor of the foolish, a teacher of babes, "which hast the form of knowledge and of the truth in the law.

21 a Thou therefore which teachest another, teachest thou not thyself? thou that preachest a man should not steal, dost thou steal?

22 Thou that sayest a man should not commit adultery, dost thou com-

mit adultery? thou that abhorrest idols, b dost thou commit sacrilege? 23 Thou that makest thy boast of the law, through breaking the law dishonourest thou God?

24 For the name of God is blasphemed among the Gentiles through

you, as it is d written. 25 For circumcision verily profit-eth, if thou keep the law; but if thou be a breaker of the law, thy circum-

cision is made uncircumcision. 26 Therefore fif the uncircumcision keep the rightcousness of the law, shall not his uncircumcision be

counted for circumcision? 27 And shall not uncircumcision which is by nature, if it fulfil the law, gjudge thee, who by the letter and circumcision dost transgress the law?

28 For he is not a Jew, which is one outwardly; neither is that circumcision, which is outward in the flesh:

29 But he is a Jew, which is one inwardly; and circumcision is that of the heart, 'in the spirit, and not in the letter; "whose praise is not of nien, but of God.

CHAPTER III.

1 The Jees' proryagite: 3 which they have not lost: 9 borbeit the law convinceth then also of sin: 20 herefore no flesh is justified by the law, 28 hat all, without difference, by Jaith only: 31 and yet the law is not adolished.

WHAT advantage then hath the Jew? or what profit is there of circumcision?

2 Much every way: chicfly, because that "unto them were committed the oracles of God.

3 For what if b some did not believe?

DOMINI 60.

2 Or, the conscience witnessing with them.

with them.

8 Or,
between
themselves.

• Ecclos. 12.
14.
Mat. 25. 31.
John 12. 48.
ch. 3. 6.
1 Cor. 4. 5.
Rev. 20. 12. P John 5, 22, Acts 10, 42, & 17, 31, 2 Tim. 4,

2 Tim. 2, 1, 8, 1 Pet. 4. 5. 16. 25. 7 ch. 16. 25. 1 Tim. 1.11. 2 Tim. 2. 8.

Jan. 2. 8.
Matt. 3. 9.
John 8. 33.
ch. 9. 6, 7.
2 Cor.11.22. Mic. 3. 11. ch. 9. 4.

\* Is. 45. 25, & 48. 2. John 8. 41. Ps. 147. 19, 20. 4 Or, triest

the things " Phil. 1. 10. y Mat. 15. 14. & 23. 16, 17, 19. 24. John 9. 34, 40, 41.

ch. 6, 17, 2 Tim. 1.13, & 3, 5, « Ps. 50. 16. Ac. Matt. 23. 3.

&c. b Mal. 3. 8. c ver, 17, d 2 Sam. 12.

1s. 52. 5. Ezek. 36. 20, 23, \* Gal. 5. 3.

f Acts 10.34, " Matt. 12. 41, 42. 11, 12. h Matt. 3. 9. John 8. 39. ch. 9. 6, 7. Gal. 6. 15. Rev. 2. 9. i 1 Pet. 3. 4.

<sup>k</sup> Phil. 3. 3. Col. 2. 11. ch. 7. 6. 2 Cor. 3. 6. # 1 Cor. 4.5. 2 ('or.10.18. 1 Thes. 2. 4.

\* Dout.4.7,8, Ps. 147, 19, 20. ch. 2. 18. & 9. 4. b ch. 10, 16. Heb. 4, 2.

Anna DOMINI 60. \* Num.23.19. ch. 9. 6. & 11. 29. 2 Tim. 2.13. d Job 40. 8.

4 John 3. 38.

/ Ps. 62. 9.

PB. 51. 4.

h ch. 6, 19. Gal. 3, 15.

Gen. 18. 25. Job 8. 3. & 34. 17.

k ch. 5, 20, & 6, 1, 15.

<sup>2</sup> Gr. charged, ch.1. 28, &c. & 2. 1, &c.

ver. 23. Gal. 3, 22.

" Ps. 14. 1,

2, 3, 4, 53, 1,

" Ps. 5. 9. Jer. 5. 16.

" Ps. 140. 3.

P Ps. 10, 7,

r Pa. 36. 1. \*John10.34 & 15.25.

Prov. 1, 16, 1s. 59, 7, 8,

lob 5, 16, Ps. 107 42, Ezek, 16,

63. ch. 1. 20. & 2. 1.

" ver. 9, 23, ch. 2, 2,

3 Or, subject to the judg-ment of God.

\* Ps. 143. 2. Acts 13. 39. Gal. 2. 16. & 3. 11. Eph. 2. 8. 9. Tit. 3. 5.

y ch. 7. 7.

\* Acts 15, 11. ch. 1, 17. Phil. 3, 9. Heb. 11, 4,

&c. a John 5, 46.

Acts 26. 22.

b ch. 1. 2. I Pet. 1. 10.

ch. 4. through-

out, d ch. 10. 12. Gal. 3. 28. Col. 3. 11.

ver. 9. ch. 11. 32. Gal. 3. 22.

Eph. 2. 8. Tit. 3. 5, 7.

f ch. 4. 16.

shall their unbelief make the faith of God without effect? 4 "God forbid: yea, let "God be true, but 'every man a liar; as it is written, "That thou mightest be justified in thy sayings, and mightest

overcome when thou art judged. 5 But if our unrighteousness commend the righteousness of God, what shall we say? Is God unrighteous who taketh vengeance? (\*I speak as a man)

6 God forbid: for then how shall

God judge the world?
7 For if the truth of God hath more abounded through my lie unto his glory; why yet am I also judged as a sinner?

8 And not rather, (as we be slanderously reported, and as some affirm that we say,) Let us do evil, that good may come? whose dam-

nation is just.

9 What then? are we better than they? No, in no wise: for we have before 2 proved both Jews and Gentiles, that 'they are all under

sin; 10 As it is written, "There is none righteous, no, not one:

11 There is none that understandeth, there is none that seeketh after

God.

12 They are all gone out of the way, they are together become un-profitable; there is none that doeth good, no, not one.

13 "Their throat is an open sepulchre; with their tongues they have used deceit; the poison of asps is under their lips:

14 P Whose mouth is full of cursing and bitterness:

15 q Their feet are swift to shed blood:

16 Destruction and misery are in their ways: 17 And the way of peace have they

not known: 18 There is no fear of God before

their eyes, 19 Now we know that what things

soever the law saith, it saith to them who are under the law: that 'every mouth may be stopped, and "all the world may become aguilty before God.

20 Therefore "by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight: for by the law is the knowledge of sin.

21 But now the righteousness of God without the law is manifested, being witnessed by the law band

the prophets;

22 Even the righteousness of God
which is 'by faith of Jesus Christ
unto all and upon all them that
believe; for 'there is no differ-

ence: 23 For 'all have sinned, and come

short of the glory of God; 24 Being justified freely f by his

grace #through the redemption that is in Christ Jesus:

25 Whom God hath 2 set forth 4 to be a propitiation through faith 'in his blood, to declare his rightcous-ness for the remission of sins that are past, through the forbearance of

God:
26 To declare, I say, at this time his righteousness: that he might be just, and the justifier of him which believeth in Jesus.

27 "Where is boasting then? It is excluded. By what law? of works?

Nay: but by the law of faith.

28 Therefore we conclude "that a man is justified by faith without the deeds of the law.

29 Is he the God of the Jews only? is he not also of the Gentiles? Yes. of the Gentiles also:

30 Seeing "it is one God, which shall justify the circumcision by faith, and uncircumcision through faith,

31 Do we then make void the law through faith? God forbid: yea. we establish the law.

#### CHAPTER IV.

1 Abraham's faith seas imputed to him for righteousness, 10 before he teas circumcised, 13 By faith only he and his seed received the primine, 16 Abraham is the father of all that believe. 24 Our faith also shall be imputed to us for righteousness.

WHAT shall we say then that "Abraham our father, as pertaining to the flesh, hath found?

2 For if Abraham were b justified by works, he hath whereof to glory: but not before God.

3 For what saith the scripture?

Abraham believed God, and it was counted unto him for righteous-

4 Now d to him that worketh is the reward not reckoned of grace, but of debt.

5 But to him that worketh not. but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, his faith is counted for righteousness.

6 Even as David also describeth the blessedness of the man, unto whom God imputeth righteousness

without works,
7 Saying, Blessed are they whose
iniquities are forgiven, and whose sins are covered.

8 Blessed is the man to whom the

Lord will not impute sin.

9 Cometh this blessedness then upon the circumcision only, or upon the uncircumcision also? for we say that faith was reckoned to Abraham for righteousness,

10 How was it then reckoned? when he was in circumcision, or in uncircumcision? Not in circumcision, but in uncircumcision.

11 And "he received the sign of circumcision, a seal of the righteousness of the faith which he had yet being of the faith which he had yet being Luke 19.9.
uncircumcised: that he might be the Gal. 3.7.

DOMINI

60. FMat. 20,28. Eph. 1. 7. Col. 1. 14. 1 Tim. 2. 6.

1 Tim. 2. 6. Heb. 9. 12. 1 Pet. 1. 18, 19. 2 Or, fore-ordained. \$ Lev. 16. 15. 1 John 2. 2. \$ 4. 10. 6 Col. 1. 20. \$ Acts 13. 38, 39. 39. 1 Tim. 1.15.

1 Tim. 1.15.
3 Or, passing over.
1 Acts 17. 30.
Heb. 9. 15.
1 ch. 2. 17.
23. & 4. 2.
1 Cor. 1. 29,

31. Eph. 2. 9. \* ver. 20, 21, 22 24. Acts 18, 38, 39. ch. 8. 3. ch. 8. 3. Gal. 2. 16. ch. 10. 12, 13. Gal. 8. 8.

a Is. 51. 2. Matt. 3. 9. John 8. 33, 39. 2 Cor.11.22. 5 ch. 3, 20, 27, 28,

<sup>c</sup> Gen. 15. 6. Gal. 3. 6. Jam. 2. 23.

d ch. 11. 6.

Josh, 21, 2.

/Ps. 32, 1, 2,

g Gen. 17.10. 4 ver, 12.16. Gen. 17. 4.

&c. Gal. 3. 29.

ch. 3. 24.

\* Is. 51. 2. ch. 9. 8.

P Gen. 17. 5.

2 Or, like

\*Gen. 17.17. & 18. 11. Heb. 11. 11, 12.

<sup>e</sup> Ps. 115. 3. Luke 1. 37, 45. Heb. 11. 19.

"ch. 15. 4. 1 Cor. 10. 6,

y Acts 2. 24. & 13. 30.

Es. 53, 5, 6, ch. 3, 25, & 5, 6, & 8, 32, 2 Cor. 5, 21,

Gal. 1. 4. Heb. 9. 28. 1 Pot. 2. 24.

A 3, 18,

\* 1 Cor. 15. 17. 1 Pet. 1, 21.

4 la. 32. 17.

11.

father of all them that believe, though Aumo DOMINI they be not circumcised; that righteousness might be imputed unto them An. also:

12 And the father of circumcision to them who are not of the circumcision only, but who also walk in the steps of that faith of our father Abraham,

which he had being yet uncircumcised.

18 For the promise, that he should be the 'heir of the world, was not to Abraham, or to his seed, through the law, but through the righteousness of faith

4 Gal. 3. 18. 14 For bif they which are of the law be heirs, faith is made void, and the promise made of none effect: t ch. 3. 20. & 5. 13, 20. & 7. 8, 10,

15 Because the law worketh wrath: for where no law is, there is no transgression.

1Cor.15, 56. 2Cor. 3.7,9. Gal. 3, 10, 16 Therefore it is of faith, that it might be "by grace; "to the end the promise might be sure to all 19. 1 John 3. 4. the seed; not to that only which is of the law, but to that also which is of the faith of Abraham; "who " Gal. 3, 22.

is the father of us all,
17 (As it is written, "I have made thee a father of many nations,) 2 before him whom he believed, even God, who quickeneth the dead, and calleth those 'things which be not

9 ch. 8. 11. Epb. 2. 1, 5. 7 ch. 9. 26. 1 Cor. 1. 28. 1 Pet. 2. 10. as though they were. 18 Who against hope believed in hope, that he might become the father of many nations, according to that which was spoken, 'So shall 4 Gen. 15. 5.

thy seed be. 19 And being not weak in faith, the considered not his own body now dead, when he was about an hundred years old, neither yet the deadness of Sarah's womb:

20 He staggered not at the promise of God through unbelief; but was strong in faith, giving glory to God; 21 And being fully persuaded that, what he had promised, "he was able

also to perform. 22 And therefore it was imputed to

him for rightcousness.

23 Now zit was not written for his sake alone, that it was imputed

to him: 24 But for us also, to whom it shall be imputed, if we believe you him that raised up Jesus our Lord from the dead ;

25 "Who was delivered for our offences, and " was raised again for our justification.

#### CHAPTER V.

1 Being justified by faith, we have peace with God, 2 and joy in our hope, 8 that sill no ever seconded by his blood, when we were seemies, 10 we shall much more be sarred being reconciled. 12 As ain and death came by Adam, 17 so much more vightensuses and life by Jesus Christ. 20 Where sin abounted, grave did superabound.

THEREFORE "being justified by faith, we have "peace with God through our Lord Jesus Christ:

2 By whom also we have access by

faith into this grace wherein we stand, and rejoice in hope of the glory of God.

3 And not only so, but fwe glory in tribulations also: knowing that tribulation worketh patience;

4 And patience, experience; and experience, hope:

5 'And hope maketh not ashamed; because the love of God is shed abroad in our hearts by the Holy Ghost which is given unto us.

6 For when we were yet without strength, 2 in due time Christ died for the ungodly.

7 For scarcely for a righteous man will one die: yet peradventure for a good man some would even dare to die.

8 But "God commendeth his love toward us, in that, while we were yet sinners, Christ died for us.

9 Much more then, being now justified "by his blood, we shall be saved from wrath through him.

10 For pif, when we were enemies, we were reconciled to God by the death of his Son, much more, being reconciled, we shall be saved by his life.

11 And not only so, but we also joy in God through our Lord Jesus

Christ, by whom we have now received the atonement.

12 Wherefore, as 'by one man sin entered into the world, and "death by sin; and so death passed upon

all men. 4 for that all have sinned: 13 (For until the law sin was in the world: but "sin is not imputed when there is no law.

14 Nevertheless death reigned from Adam to Moses, even over them that had not sinned after the similitude of Adam's transgression, who is the figure of him that was to come.

15 But not as the offence, so also is the free gift. For if through the offence of one many be dead, much more the grace of God, and the gift by grace, which is by one man, Jesus Christ, hath abounded unto many.

16 And not as it was by one that sinned, so is the gift: for the judgment was by one to condemnation. but the free gift is of many offences unto justification.

17 For if by one man's offence death 17 For If ° by one man's onence death reigned by one; much more they which receive abundance of grace and of the gift of righteousness shall reign in life by one, Jesus Christ.)

18 Therefore as ° by the offence of

one judgment came upon all men to condemnation; even so 7 by the righteousness of one the free gift came "upon all men unto justification of life.

19 For as by one man's disobedience many were made sinners, so by the obedience of one shall many be made righteous.

DOMINI

60. #1 Cor. 15.1. 4 Heb. 3. 6.

/ Matt. 5. Matt. 5. 11, 12. Acts 5. 41. 2 Cor.12.10. Phil. 2. 17. Jam. 1. 2, 12. 1 Pet. 3. 14.

# Jam. 1. 3. A Jam. 1. 12. ' Phil. 1. 20. <sup>1</sup>2Cor. 1. 22. Gal. 4. 6. Eph. 1. 13, 14.

2 Or, ac-cording to the time, Gal. 4. 4. l ver. 8. ch. 4. 25. # John 15.

13. 1 Pet. 3. 18. 1 John 3.16. & £. 9, 10. \* ch. 3. 25. Eph. 2. 13. Heb. 9. 14. 1 John 1. 7. ° ch. 1. 18. 1Thes.1.10. P ch. 8. 32. 9 2 Cor. 5. 18, 19, Eph. 2. 16, Col. 1. 20,

21. 21.

r John 5. 26.

& 14. 19.

2 Cor. 4. 10,

11.

ch. 2. 17.

& 3. 29, 30.

Gal. 4. 9.

3 Or, reconver. 10. 2 Cor. 5, 18.

f Gen. 3. 6. 1Cor.15.21. \* Gen. 2, 17, ch. 6, 23, 1(or.15, 21,

4 Or, " ch. 4, 15. 1 John 3, 4. \* 1 Cor. 15. 21, 22, 45. 1s. 53. 11. Mat. 20. 28. & 26. 28.

5 Or, by one offence.

6 ()r, by one offence. 7 Or, by one righteons-"John 12. 32. Hob. 2. 9.

John 16, 33, ch. 3, 28, 30, Eph. 2, 11, Col. 1, 20, John 10, 9, & 14. 6. Eph. 2. 18, & 3. 12. Heb. 10. 19.

Anno DOMINI 60. b John 15.22. ch. 3, 20, & 4, 15, & 7, 8, Gal. 3, 19, 23,

20 Moreover b the law entered, that the offence might abound. But where sin abounded, grace did much 'more abound:

21 That as sin hath reigned unto death, even so might grace reign through righteousness unto eternal life by Jesus Christ our Lord,

#### CHAPTER VI.

1 We may not live in sin. 2 for we are dead unto it, 3 as appeareth by our baptism. 12 Let not sin reign any more, 18 because we have yielded ourselves to the service of rightcoursess, 23 and for that death is the wages of sin.

WHAT shall we say then? \*Shall we continue in sin, that grace may abound?

2 God forbid. How shall we, that are b dead to sin, live any longer therein?

8 Know ye not, that so many of us as 2 were baptized into Jesus Christ

<sup>d</sup> were baptized into his death? 4 Therefore we are buried with him by baptism into death: that like as Christ was raised up from the dead by the glory of the Father, even so we also should walk in newness of life.

5 For if we have been planted together in the likeness of his death, we shall be also in the likeness of his resurrection:

6 Knowing this, that kour old man is crucified with him, that the body of sin might be destroyed, that henceforth we should not serve sin.

7 For "he that is dead is sfreed from sin.

8 Now "if we be dead with Christ, we believe that we shall also live with him:

9 Knowing that Christ being raised from the dead dieth no more; death hath no more dominion over him.

10 For in that he died, phe died unto sin once: but in that he liveth. he liveth unto God.

11 Likewise reckon ye also your-selves to be 'dead indeed unto sin. but alive unto God through Jesus Christ our Lord.

Christ our Lord.

12 \*Let not sin therefore reign in your mortal body, that ye should obey it in the lusts thereof.

18 Neither yield ye your "members as \*instruments of unrighteousness unto sin; but "yield yourselves unto God, as those that are alive from the dead, and your members as instruments of rightcousness unto God.

14 For sin shall not have dominion over you: for ye are not under the

law, but under grace.

15 What then? shall we sin, "because we are not under the law, but under grace? God forbid.

16 Know ye not, that "to whom ye yield yourselves servants to obey, his servants ye are to whom ye obey; whether of sin unto death, or of obedience unto righteousness?

17 But God be thanked, that ye were the servants of sin, but ye have obeyed from the heart that form of doctrine 2 which was delivered you

18 Being then made free from sin, ye became the servants of righteous-

19 I speak after the manner of men because of the infirmity of your flesh: for as ye have yielded your members servants to uncleanness and to iniquity unto iniquity; even so now yield your members servants to righteousness unto holiness.

20 For when ye were the servants of sin, ye were free sfrom righteousness

21 What fruit had ye then in those things whereof ye are now ashamed? for the end of those things is death. 22 But now being made free from sin, and become servants to God, ye have your fruit unto holiness, and

the end everlasting life. 23 For the wages of sin is death; but the gift of God is eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord.

#### CHAPTER VII.

1 No law hath power over a man longer than he liveth. 4 But we are dead to the law. 7 Fet is not the law sin, 12 but holy, just, good, 16 as I acknowledge, who am grieved because I cannot keep it.

K NOW ye not, brethren, (for I speak to them that know the law.) how that the law hath dominion over a man as long as he liveth?

2 For "the woman which hath an husband is bound by the law to her husband so long as he liveth; but if the husband be dead, she is loosed from the law of her husband.

3 So then bif, while her husband liveth, she be married to another man, she shall be called an adulteress: but if her husband be dead. she is free from that law; so that she is no adulteress, though she be married to another man.

4 Wherefore, my brethren, ye also are become 'dead to the law by the body of Christ; that ye should be married to another, even to him who is raised from the dead, that we should d bring forth fruit unto God.

5 For when we were in the flesh, the 4 motions of sins, which were by the law, did work in our members fto bring forth fruit unto death.

6 But now we are delivered from the law, that being dead wherein we were held; that we should serve in newness of spirit, and not in the oldness of the letter.

7 What shall we say then? Is the law sin? God forbid. Nay, I had not known sin, but by the law: for I had not known flust, except the law had said, Thou shalt not covet, 8 But sin, taking occasion by the

commandment, wrought in me all manner of concupiscence. For without the law sin was dead.

Anno DOMINI

60. è 2 Tim. 1.

2 Gr. wherein ye were de-livered. John 8. 32. 1 Cor. 7. 22, Gal. 5. 1. 1 Pet. 2, 16.

4 John S. 34. 8 Gr. to right-commean

ch. 7. 5. f ch. 1, 32. # John 8, 32,

<sup>h</sup> Gen. 2. 17. ch. 5. 12. Jam. 1. 15. ch. 2. 7. & 5. 17, 21. 1 Pet. 1. 4.

\* I Cor. 7. 89.

5 Matt. 5. 32.

ch. 8. 2. Cal. 2, 19, & 5, 18, Eph. 2, 15, Col. 2, 14, d Gal. 5. 22. Gr. passions. ch. 6, 13. fch. 6, 21, Gal. 5, 19, Jam. 1, 15, 5 ()r, being dead to that, ver. 4. ch. 6. 2. g ch. 2, 20, 2 Cor. 3, 6, A ch. 3, 20. 6 Or, conenpircence. Ex. 20. 17. Deut. 5. 21. Acts 20. 83. ch. 13. 9.

4 ch. 4, 15, & 5, 20,

1 1 Cor. 15.

907

Lake 7. 47.

4 ver. 15.

b ver. 11. ch. 7. 4. Gal. 2. 19. & 6. 14. Col. 3. 3. 1 Pet. 2. 24. Gal. 3, 27. 2 Or, are. 4 1 Cor. 15. Col. 2, 12, f ch. 8, 11, 1 Cor. 6, 14, 2 Cor. 13, 4,

John 2, 11. & 11. 40. A 11. 20. A Gal. 6. 15. Eph. 4. 22, 23, 24. Col. 3. 10. Phil. 3. 10, 4 Gal. 2, 20. & 5. 24. & 5. 14. Eph. 4, 22. Col. 3, 5, 9. 4 Col. 2, 11, " 1 Pet. 4. 1.

3 Gr. justified. 2 Tim. 2. 11. " Rev. 1, 18. P Heb. 9. 27,

! Luke 20. r ver. 2. \* Gal. 2, 19.

t Ps. 19, 13, & 119, 133,

eh. 7. 5. Col. 3. 5. Jam. 4. 1. Gr.
arms, or, ch. 12, 1, 1 Pet. 2, 24, & 4, 2, y ch. 7. 4, 6, & 8. 2. Gal. 5, 18. # 1 Cor. 9, 21.

a Matt. 6.24. John 8, 34, 2 Pet. 2, 19,

Anno DOMINI 60.

Esek. 20, 11, 13, 21. 2 Cor. 3, 7.

\* Pa. 19. 8. & 119. 38, 137. 1 Tim. 1. 8.

f Gen. 6. 5.

r Ps. 1. 2.

2 Cor. 4. 2 Cor. 2. 16. Eph. 3. 16. Col. 3. 9, 10.

t Gal. 5. 17.

\* ch. 6, 13.

3 Or, this body of death.

# 1 Cor. 15.

9 For I was alive without the law once: but when the commandment came, sin revived, and I died,

10 And the commandment, "which was ordained to life, I found to be unto death.

11 For sin, taking occasion by the commandment, deceived me, and by it slew me.

12 Wherefore "the law is holy, and the commandment holy, and just, and good.

13 Was then that which is good

made death unto me? God forbid. But sin, that it might appear sin, working death in me by that which is good; that sin by the commandment might become exceeding sinful.

14 For we know that the law is spiritual; but I am carnal, "sold

• 1 Kin. 21. 20, 25. 2 Kin. 17. 17. under sin.

15 For that which I do I 2 allow not: for 2 what I would, that do I not; but what I hate, that do I. <sup>2</sup> Gr. know, Pe. 1. 6. P Gal. 5. 17.

16 If then I do that which I would not. I consent unto the law that it is good. 17 Now then it is no more I that do

it, but sin that dwelleth in me. 18 For I know that q in me (that

is, in my flesh,) dwelleth no good thing: for to will is present with me; but how to perform that which

is good I find not.

19 For the good that I would I do not: but the evil which I would not. that I do.

20 Now if I do that I would not, it is no more I that do it, but sin that dwelleth in me.

21 I find then a law, that, when I would do good, evil is present with me. 22 For I 'delight in the law of God

after 'the inward man: 23 But 'I see another law in "my

members, warring against the law of my mind, and bringing me into cap-tivity to the law of sin which is in my members.

24 O wretched man that I am! who shall deliver me from 8the body of this death?

25 \* 1 thank God through Jesus Christ our Lord. So then with the mind I myself serve the law of God; but with the flesh the law of sin.

CHAPTER VIII.

1 They that are in Christ, and live according to the Spirit, are free from condemnation. 13 What harm cometh of the steh, 6.14 and what good of the Spirit. 17 and what good of the Spirit. 17 and what of heing God's child, 19 whose glorious deliverance all things long for, 22 was beforehand decreed from God. 38 What can sever us from his lone?

THERE is therefore now no I condemnation to them which are in Christ Jesus, who a walk not after the flesh, but after the Spirit.

2 For b the law of the Spirit of life

in Christ Jesus hath made me free from dthe law of sin and death.

3 For what the law could not do, in that it was weak through the flesh, God sending his own Son in the

likeness of sinful flesh, and 2 for sin, condemned sin in the flesh:

4 That the righteousness of the law might be fulfilled in us, who walk not

after the flesh, but after the Spirit.

5 For they that are after the flesh do mind the things of the flesh; but they that are after the Spirit the

things of the Spirit.
6 For \*s to be carnally minded is death; but 4 to be spiritually minded

is life and peace.

7 Because 51 the carnal mind is enmity against God: for it is not subject to the law of God, " neither indeed can be.

8 So then they that are in the flesh cannot please God.

9 But ye are not in the flesh, but in the Spirit, if so be that "the Spirit of God dwell in you. Now if any man have not "the Spirit of Christ, he is none of his.

10 And if Christ be in you, the body is dead because of sin; but the Spirit is life because of righteousness.

11 But if the Spirit of Phim that raised up Jesus from the dead dwell in you, he that raised up Christ from the dead shall also quicken your mortal bodies by his Spirit that dwelleth in you,

12 Therefore, brethren, we are debtors, not to the flesh, to live after the flesh.

13 For 'if ye live after the flesh, ye shall die: but if ye through the Spirit do 'mortify the deeds of the

body, ye shall live. 14 For "as many as are led by the Spirit of God, they are the sons of God.

15 For xye have not received the spirit of bondage again y to fear; but ye have received the 'Spirit of adoption, whereby we cry, "Abba, Father.

16 b The Spirit itself beareth witness

with our spirit, that we are the children of God:

17 And if children, then heirs; cheirs of God, and joint-heirs with Christ; dif so be that we suffer with him, that we may be also glorified together.

18 For I reckon that the sufferings of this present time are not worthy to be compared with the glory which shall be revealed in us.

19 For the earnest expectation of the creature waiteth for the manifestation of the sons of God.

20 For Athe creature was made subject to vanity, not willingly, but by reason of him who hath subjected the same in hope,

21 Because the creature itself also shall be delivered from the bondage of corruption into the glorious liberty of the children of God.

22 For we know that 7 the whole creation 'groaneth and travaileth in pain together until now.

23 And not only they, but ourselves also, which have the firstfruits of the Spirit, teven we ourselves grown within

Anno DOMINI

60. 2 Or, by a sucrifice for sin.

ver. 1.
John 3. 6.
1 Cor. 2. 14. (Gal. 5. 22,

\* ver. 13, ch. 6, 21, Gal. 6, 8, 3 Gr. the minding of the flesh: 80 ver. 7.

4 Gr. the minding of the Spirit. one reperit.

5 Gr. the minding of the flesh. ! Jam. 4. 4. m 1 Cor. 2. 14.

"1 Cor. 3. 16, & 6, 19. " John 3, 34. Gal. 4, 6. Phil. 1, 19. 1 Pet, 1, 11. P Acts 2, 24.

t ch. 6. 4, 5. 1 Cor. 6. 14. 2 Cor. 4. 14. Eph. 2. 5. 6 Or. because of his Spirit. ch. 6. 7, 14.

ver. 6. Gal. 6. 8. <sup>t</sup> Eph. 4, 22, Col. 3, 5,

" Gal. 5, 18,

\*1 Cor. 2, 12, Heb. 2, 15, \*2 Tim. 1.7. 1 John 4.18. Is. 56. 5. Gal. 4. 5, 6. a Mark 14.

56. 6 2 Cor. 1. 22. & 5. 5. Eph. 1. 13. & 4. 30. 'Acts 26.18. Gal. 4.7. Acts 14. 22. Phil. 1, 29. 2 Tim. 2. 11, 12.

\*2 Cor. 4, 17. J Pet. J. 6, 7. & 4. 13. 1 2 Pet. 3. 13 # 1John 3.2.

k ver. 22. Gen. 3. 19.

7 Or, every erenture, Mark 16. 15. Col. 1. 23. Jer. 12, 11. k 2 Cor. 5. 5. Eph. 1. 14. 1 2 ('or. 5. 2, 4.

e ver. 4. Gal. 5, 16, 25.
John 8, 86.
ch. 6, 18,22,
Gal. 2, 19.
& 5, 1,
1 Cor. 15, 45. 2 Cor. 3. 6. d ch. 7. 24, d ch. 7. 24, 25. Acts 13, 39. ch. 3. 20. Heb. 7. 18, 19. & 10. 1, 2, 10, 14. f 2 Cor. 5.21. G-1. 3, 13.

Anno DOMINI 60. = Luke 20. " Luke 21. Eph. 4, 20. • 2 Cor. 5. 7. Heb. 11. 1. P Matt. 20. 22. Jam. 4. 3. 2 Zech. 12. 10. Eph. 6, 18. Acts 1, 24, 1 Thes. 2, 4, Rev. 2, 23, 2 Or, that. \* 1 John 5. 14. " Eph. 1, 5, Col. 1, 15, Heb. 1. 6. Rev. 1. 5.

1 Chr. 28. 9. Ps. 7. 9. Prov. 17. 3. Jer. 11. 20. & 17. 10. & 20. 12. t ch. 9, 11, 23, 24, 2 Tim, 1, 9, 2 Tim. 1. 9.

See Ex. 33.
12, 17.
Pa. 1. 6.
Jor. 1. 5.
Matt. 7. 23.
ch. 11. 2.
2 Tim. 2.19.
1 Pet. 1. 2. John 17.22. 2 Cor. 3, 18, Phil. 3, 21, 1 John 3, 2. ech. 1. 6. & 9. 24. Eph. 4. 4. Heb. 9. 15. 1 Pet. 2. 9. \$1 Cor. 6. 11. John 17.22. Eph. 2. 6. Num. 14.9. Ps. 118. 6. ch. 5. 6, 10. f ch. 4, 25, 9 Is. 50. 8, 9. Rev. 12, 10, 11. A Job 34. 29. · Mark 16. 19. Col. 3. 1. Heb. 1. 3. & 8. 1. & 12. 2. # Heb. 7.25. & 9.24. 1 John 2.1. 1 Pa. 44, 22. 1 Cor. 15. 30, 31. 2 Cor. 4, 11. m 1 Cor. 15, 57. 2 Cor. 2, 14. 1 John 4, 4. 3 5, 4, 5. Rev. 12, 11. \* Eph. 1, 21, & 6, 12, Col. 1, 16, & 2, 15, 1 Pet. 3, 22,

ourselves. " waiting for the adoption, to wit, the "redemption of our body. 24 For we are saved by hope: but hope that is seen is not hope: for what a man seeth, why doth he yet

hope for? 25 But if we hope for that we see not, then do we with patience wait for it. 26 Likewise the Spirit also helpeth our infirmities: for p we know not

what we should pray for as we ought: but q the Spirit itself maketh intercession for us with groanings which cannot be uttered. 27 And the that searcheth the hearts

knoweth what is the mind of the Spirit, 2 because he maketh intercession for the saints according to the

will of God. 28 And we know that all things work together for good to them that love God, to them twho are the called

according to his purpose.

29 For whom "he did foreknow. "he also did predestinate "to be con-formed to the image of his Son," that he might be the firstborn among

many brothren. 30 Moreover whom he did predestinate, them he also "called: and whom he called, them he also bjustifled: and whom he justified, them

he also "glorified.

81 What shall we then say to these things? If God be for us, who can

be against us?

32 He that spared not his own
Son, but idelivered him up for us all, how shall he not with him also

freely give us all things?

33 Who shall lay any thing to the charge of God's elect? \*It is God

charge of Gous elect: -11 is Gous that justifieth.

34 Who is he that condemneth? It is Christ that died, year rather, that is risen again, 'who is even at the right hand of God, \*who also maketh intercession for us.

35 Who shall separate us from the

love of Christ? shall tribulation, or distress, or persecution, or famine, or nakedness, or peril, or sword?

36 As it is written. For thy sake we

are killed all the day long; we are accounted as sheep for the slaughter.

37 \*\*Nay, in all these things we are more than conquerors through him

that loved us. 38 For I am persuaded, that neither death, nor life, nor angels, nor "principalities, nor powers, nor things

cipanties, nor powers, nor things present, nor things to come, 39 Nor height, nor depth, nor any other creature, shall be able to sepa-rate us from the love of God, which is in Christ Jesus our Lord.

#### CHAPTER IX.

1 Paul is sorry for the Jrus. 7 All the seed of Abraham were not the children of the promier. 18 God hath mercy upon whom he will. 21 The potter may do with his clay what he list. 25 The calling of the Gentles and rejecting of the Jeus were forefold. 32 The cause why so few Jeuse embraced the rightenances of faith.

"SAY the truth in Christ, I lie not, my conscience also bearing me witness in the Holy Ghost, 2 That I have great heaviness and

continual sorrow in my heart.

8 For I could wish that myself were 2 accursed from Christ for my brethren, my kinsmen according to

the flesh: 4 Who are Israelites; to whom pertaineth the adoption, and the glory, and the 3 covenants, and the giving of the law, and the service

of God, and the promises;
5 Whose are the fathers, and mof
whom as concerning the flesh Christ came, "who is over all, God blessed

for ever. Amen. 6 ° Not as though the word of God hath taken none effect. For they are not all Israel, which are of Israel:

7 Neither, because they are the seed of Abraham, are they all children: but, In Isaac shall thy seed be called.

8 That is, They which are the children of the flesh, these are not the children of God: but 'the children of the promise are counted for the

seed. 9 For this is the word of promise, 'At this time will I come, and Sarah shall have a son.

10 And not only this; but when "Rebecca also had conceived by one.

even by our father Isaac;
11 (For the children being not yet born, neither having done any good or evil, that the purpose of God according to election might stand, not

of works, but of "him that calleth:) 12 It was said unto her, The 4 clder

shall serve the syounger.

13 As it is written, "Jacob have I loved, but Esau have I hated.

14 What shall we say then? "Is there unrightcousness with God? God forbid.

15 For he saith to Moses, bI will have mercy on whom I will have mercy, and I will have compassion on whom I will have compassion.

16 So then it is not of him that willeth, nor of him that runneth, but of God that sheweth mercy.

17 For the scripture saith unto Pharaoh, Even for this same purpose have I raised thee up, that I might shew my power in thee, and that my name might be declared throughout all the earth.

18 Therefore hath he mercy on whom he will have mercy, and whom he will he hardeneth.

19 Thou wilt say then unto me, Why doth he yet find fault? For who hath resisted his will?

20 Nay but, O man, who art thou that <sup>6</sup> repliest against God? / Shall the thing formed say to him that formed it. Why hast thou made me thus?

DOMINI 60.

> e ch. 1. 9. 2 Cor. 1, 23, \$ 11, 81, \$ 12, 19, Gal. 1, 20, Phil. 1, 8, 1 Tim. 2, 7, 6 ch. 10. 1. Ex. 32. 32

2 Or, reparated, 2 Dout. 7. 6. Ex. 4, 23. Deut. 14, 1, Jer. 31, 9. / 1 Sam. 4. 21. 1 Kin. 8, 11. Ps. 63. 2. & 78. 61.

Acts 3, 25, Heb. 8, 8, 9, 10, 3 Or, testa-ments. A Ps. 147. 19. heb. 9. 1. Acts 13. 32. ch. 3. 2. Eph. 2. 12.

Deu. 10, 15, ch. 11, 28, = Luke 3.23. ch. 1. 3. en. 1. 3. " Jer. 23. 6. John 1. 1. Acts 20. 28. Heb. 1. 8. 1 John 5.20.

Mum. 23. 19. ch. 3. 3. P John 8, 39, cb. 2, 28, 29, & 4, 12, 16, Gal. 6, 16, 9 Gal. 4. 23. Gen. 21. 12. Heb. 11. 18. Gal. 4, 28, f Gen. 18. 10, 14.

\*Gen. 25. 21. ch. 4, 17. r Gen. 25, 23.

4 Or, greater. 5 Or, lesser. See Deut. 21. 15. Pro. 13. 24. Mal. 1.2, 3. Matt.10.:.7. Luke 14.26. John 12, 25 Deut. 32.4. 2 Chr. 19.7. Job 8. 3. & 34. 10. Ps. 92. 15, Ex. 23, 19.

6 See Gal. 3. 8, 22,

d Ex. 9. 16.

'2 Chr. 20, 6, Job 9, 12, & 23, 13, Dan. 4, 35. € Or, answeres again, or, disputest with God? Job 38, 18, f In. 29, 16.

\* Phil. 3. 9.

Anno 21 Hath not the potter power over DOMINI the clay, of the same lump to make 60. hone vessel unto honour, and another unto dishonour? heliovath Prov. 16. 4. Jer. 18. 6. 22 What if God, willing to shew his wrath, and to make his power 4 2 Tim. 2. known, endured with much longsuf-fering the vessels of wrath 2 fitted (1 Thes. 5.9. 1 Thes. 5.9.
2 Or,
made up.
1 Pet. 2.8.
Jude 4.
I ch. 2. 4.
Eph. 1. 7.
Col. 1. 27. to destruction: 28 And that he might make known 23 And that he might make known the riches of his glory on the vossels of mercy, which he had "afore prepared unto glory," 24 Even us, whom he hath called, "not of the Jews only, but also of \*\* ch. 8, 28, 29, 30. \*\* ch. 3, 29. the Gentiles? Hos. 2, 23,
 Pet. 2, 10. 25 As he saith also in Osec. "I will call them my people, which were not my people; and her beloved, which was not beloved. was not beloved.

26 P.And it shall come to pass, that
in the place where it was said unto
them, Ye are not my people; there
shall they be called the children of
the living God. P Hos. 1, 10. be saved. 27 Esaias also cricth concerning Israel, Though the number of the children of Israel be as the sand of the sea, 'a remnant shall be 1 In. 10, 22, salvation. ch. 11. 5. saved: 28 For he will finish 3 the work, and cut it short in righteousness: 'be-8 Or. the be ashamed. account. cause a short work will the Lord make upon the earth.

29 And as Esaias said before, \*Ex-<sup>t</sup> 1s. 1. 9. Lam. 3. 22. cept the Lord of Sabaoth had left us a seed, "we had been as Sodoma, \* Is. 19. 19. Jer. 50. 40. and been made like unto Gomorrha. saved. 30 What shall we say then? \*That the Gentiles, which followed not after r ch. 4, 11. £ 10. 20. righteousness, have attained to rightcousness, y even the righteousness which is of faith. # ch. 1, 17. 31 But Israel, "which followed after the law of righteousness, "hath not attained to the law of righteousch. 10. 2. preacher? 32 Wherefore? Because they sought l Luke 2. 34. 1 Cor. 1. 23. it not by faith, but as it were by the Ps. 118, 22. In. 8, 14. & 28, 16. Matt.21,42. I Pct. 2. 6, works of the law. For they stumbled at that stumblingstone; 33 As it is written, Behold, I lay in Sion a stumblingstone and rock of offence: and d whosoever believeth d ch. 10. 11. on him shall not be 4 ashamed. 4 Or, con-CHAPTER X. 5 The soripiwe showed the difference betwirt the righteousness of the law, and this of faith. 11 and that all, but I ree and Gentle, that believe, shall not be confounded, 18 and that the Gentlites shall receive the trend and be-lieve. 19 Israel was not ignorant of these things. BRETHREN, my heart's desire and prayer to God for Israel is, 20 But Esaias is very bold, and saith, 'I was found of them that that they might be saved. \* Acts 21. 20. & 22. 3. Gal. 1. 14. & 4. 17. See ch. 9. 2 For I bear them record a that they have a zeal of God, but not according sought me not; I was made manifest unto them that asked not after to knowledge. 8 For they being ignorant of God's righteousness, and going about to establish their own righteousness, 21 But to Israel he saith, "All day tch. 1. 17.

have not submitted themselves unto

the righteousness of God.

Salvation open to all believers. 4 For 4 Christ is the end of the law DOMINI for righteeumess to every one that an. Matt. 5.17. Gal. 3. 24. Lev. 18. 5. Neb. 9. 29. Exek. 20. 11, 13, 21. Gal. 3. 12. 5 For Moses describeth the right-eousnoss which is of the law, That the man which doeth those things shall live by them. 6 But the righteousness which is of faith speaketh on this wise, / Say not in thine heart, Who shall ascend into heaven? (that is, to bring Christ / Deut. 30. into heaven? (that is, to bring Christ down from above.)
7 Or, Who shall descend into the deep? (that is, to bring up Christ again from the dead.)
8 But what saith it? The word is Dout, 20. nigh thee, even in thy mouth, and in thy heart: that is, the word of faith, which we preach;
9 That Aff thou shalt confess with 1 Watt. 10. 22. Luke 12. 8. Acts 8. 37. thy mouth the Lord Jesus, and shalt believe in thine heart that God hath raised him from the dead, thou shalt 10 For with the heart man believeth unto righteousness; and with the mouth confession is made unto Is. 28, 16, 24, 23, Jer. 17, 7, ch. 9, 33, 11 For the scripture saith, Whosoever believeth on him shall not 12 For \*there is no difference beh Acts 15, 9, ch. 3, 22, Gal. 3, 28, tween the Jew and the Greek: for the same Lord over all "is rich Acts 10, 36, ch. 3, 29, 1 Tim, 2, 5, unto all that call upon him. 13 "For whosoever shall call "up-on the name of the Lord shall be Eph. 1. 7. " Joel 2, 32, Acts 2, 21, 14 How then shall they call on him in whom they have not believed? and how shall they believe in him of whom they have not heard? and how shall they hear "without a P Tit, 1. 3. 15 And how shall they preach, except they be sent? as it is written, " How beautiful are the feet of 9 Is. 52. 7. Nah. 1. 15. them that preach the gospel of peace, and bring glad tidings of good\_things! 16 But 'they have not all obeyed the gospel. For Esaias saith, 'Lord, r ch. 3. 3. Heb. 4. 2. ' Is. 53, 1. John 12.38. who hath believed 2 our 3 report? 17 So then faith cometh by hearing, 2 Gr. the and hearing by the word of God. hearing 18 But I say, Have they not heard? Yes verily, 'their sound went into all the earth, "and their words unto the ends of the world. of us? 3 Or, preaching? Ps. 19. 4. Mat. 24. 14. & 28, 19, Mark 16, 19 But I say, Did not Israel know? First Moses saith, "I will provoke 15. Col. 1. 6, 23. you to jealousy by them that are no people, and by a foolish nation 8ee 1 Kin. 18, 10, Matt. 4, 8, I will anger you.

long I have stretched forth my hands

unto a disobedient and gainsaying

# Dout. 32.

21, ch. 11, 11,

Fit. 3. 3.

Is. 65. 1. ch. 9. 50.

4 Ia. 65. 2.

people.

• 1 Kin. 19.

f ch. 9, 27,

6 Is. 29, 10,

4 Or,

5 Or, decay,

P 1 Cor. 7. 16. & 9. 22.

1 Tim. 4, 16, Jam. 5, 20.

for them.

God hath not CHAPTER XI. 1 God hath not cast of all Ireal. 7 Some were elected, though the rest were hardened. 16 There is hope of their conversion. 18 The Gentiles may not fusual upon them: 20 for there is a promise of heir salvation. 38 God's judgments are insearchable. DOMINI 60. I SAY then, "Hath God cast away his people? God forbid. For bl < 1 Sam. 12. 22. Jer. 31. 37. A his people? God forbid. For also am an Israelite, of the seed of Abraham, of the tribe of Benjamin.

2 God hath not cast away his people which 'he foreknew. Wot ye not what the scripture saith 2 of Elias? 2 Cor. 11. 22. Phil. 2. 5. eh. 8, 29. 2 Gr. how he maketh intercession to God ₫ 1 Kin. 19. 10. 14.

against Israel, saying,

3 d Lord, they have killed thy prophets, and digged down thine altars;
and I am left alone, and they seek my life. 4 But what saith the answer of God

unto him? I have reserved to myself seven thousand men, who have not bowed the knee to the image of Baal. 5 / Even so then at this present time also there is a remnant accord-

ing to the election of grace.

# ch. 4. 4, 5. Gal. 5. 4. See Deut. 9. 4, 5. 6 And fif by grace, then is it no more of works: otherwise grace is no more grace. But if it be of works, then is it no more grace; otherwise work is no more work, # ch. 9. 31. # 10. 3

7 What then? \* Israel hath not obtained that which he seeketh for; but the election hath obtained it, and the rest were sblinded

3 Or, hardened, 2 Cor. 3. 14. 8 (According as it is written, 'God hath given them the spirit of 4 slum-ber, \*eyes that they should not see, and ears that they should not hear :)

Jout. 29, 4, 1s. 6, 9, Jer. 5, 21, Exek. 12, 2, Matt.13,14, unto this day.

9 And David saith, Let their table be made a snare, and a trap, and a stumblingblock, and a recompence

John 12.40. Acts 28, 26, unto them: unto them:

10 "Let their eyes be darkened,
that they may not see, and bow
down their back alway.

11 I say then, Have they stumbled
that they should fall? God forbid: l Ps. 69, 22, = Pa. 69, 23.

\* Acts 13. 46, & 18, 6, & 22, 18, 21, & 28, 24, 28, ch. 10, 19. but rather "through their fall salvation is come unto the Gentiles, for to

provoke them to jealousy.

12 Now if the fall of them be the riches of the world, and the 5diminishing of them the riches of the Gentiles; how much more their

fulness? 13 For I speak to you Gentiles, inasmuch as I am the apostle of the

Gentiles, I magnify mine office: 14 If by any means I may provoke to emulation them which are my flesh,

and might save some of them.

15 For if the casting away of them
be the reconciling of the world, what shall the receiving of them be, but life from the dead?

Lev. 23. 10. Num. 15. 18, 19, 20, 21. 16 For if the firstfruit be holy, the lump is also holy: and if the root be holy, so are the branches. Jer. 11, 16, \* Acta 2, 39, Eph. 2, 12, 13,

17 And if 'some of the branches be broken off, and thou, being a wild and to him, are all things: olive tree, wert graffed in among whom be glory for ever. Amen.

them, and with them partakest of the root and fatness of the olive tree; 18 Boast not against the branches. But if thou boast, thou bearest not the root, but the root thee.

19 Thou wilt say then, The branches were broken off, that I might be

graffed in.

20 Well; because of unbelief they were broken off, and thou standest by faith. "Be not highminded, but rear:

21 For if God spared not the natural branches, take heed lest he also

spare not thee.
22 Behold therefore the goodness and severity of God: on them which fell, severity; but toward thee, goodness, if thou continue in his goodness: otherwise thou also shalt be cut off.

23 And they also, "if they abide not still in unbelief, shall be graffed in: for God is able to graff them in

again.
24 For if thou wert cut out of the olive tree which is wild by nature, and wert graffed contrary to nature into a good olive tree: how much more shall these, which be the natural branches, be graffed into their own olive tree?

own only tree! 25 For I would not, brethren, that ye should be ignorant of this mystery, lest ye should be 'wise in your own conceits; that '2 blindness in part is happened to Israel, "until the fulness of the Gentles be come in.

26 And so all Israel shall be saved: as it is written, 'There shall come out of Sion the Deliverer, and shall turn away ungodliness from Jacob:

27 For this is my covenant unto them, when I shall take away their

28 As concerning the gospel, they are enemies for your sakes: but as touching the election, they are "beloved for the fathers' sakes

29 For the gifts and calling of God are h without repentance. 30 For as ye in times past have not believed God, yet have now obtained morey through their unbelief:

31 Even so have these also now not 4 believed, that through your mercy

they also may obtain mercy.

32 For \*God hath 5 concluded them all in unbelief, that he might have

mercy upon all.

33 O the depth of the riches both of the wisdom and knowledge of God! how unsearchable are his judgments, and "his ways past finding out!

34 "For who hath known the mind of the Lord? or "who hath been his counsellor?

35 Or p who hath first given to him, and it shall be recompensed unto him again?

36 For gof him, and through him, and to him, are all things: to

DOMINI 80.

# 1 Cor. 10.

" ch. 12, 16. " Prov. 28. Is. 66. 2. Phil. 2. 12.

71 Cor. 15. 2.
Heb. 3. 6.
14.
John 15. 2. \*2 Cor. 3. 16.

b ch. 12. 16. ver. 7. 2 Cor. 3. 14. 2 Or, hardness. d Luke 21.

21. Rev. 7, 9. \* Is. 59. 20. Bec 1's, 14, 7, f Is. 27. 9. Jer. 31. 31, &c. Heb. 8, 8, & 10, 16, Deut. 7. 8. & 9. 5. & 10. 15. 4 Num. 23. 19.

Eph. 2. 2. Col. 3. 7. 3 Or, obeyed. 4 Or, obeyed. b ch. 3. 9. Gal. 8. 22. 5 Or, shut them ull up together. I Ps. 36. 6.

M Joh 11. 7. Ps. 92. 5. Job 15. 8. Is. 40, 13, Jer. 23, 18, 1 Cor. 2, 16, · Job 36, 22,

P Job 35. 7. ¶ 1 Cor. 8. 6. Col. 1. 16, Gal. 1. 5. J Tim. 1.

1 Tim. 1. 17. 2 Tim. 4. 18. Heb. 13. 21. 1 Pot. 5. 11. 2 Pet. 3. 18. Jude 25. Rev. 1. 6. 6 Gr. him.

## Anno CHAPTER XII. DOMINI God's mercies must more us to please God, 8 No man must think too well of himself, 6 but attend every one on that calling wherein he is placed. 9 Love, and many other duties, are required of us. 19 Revenye is specially forbidden. 80. I "BESEECH you therefore, bre-thren, by the mercies of God, bthat ye "present your bodies and living sacriface, holy, acceptable un-to God, which is your reasonable \*2 Cor. 10.1. \$ 1 Pot. 2. 5. Pa. 50, 13, Pa. 50, 13 14, ch. 6, 13, 16, 19, 1 Cor. 6, 13, 20. service. d Hab. 10. 1 Pet. 1. 14. 1 John 2. / Eph. 1. 18. 4 1. 23. Col. 1. 21, 22. 4 3, 10. God. Eph. 5, 10, 17. 1Thess. 4.3, 1Them. 4.3, ch. 1. 5, & 15, 15, 1 Cor. 3, 10, & 15, 10, Gal. 2, 9, Eph. 3, 2, 7, 8, the measure of faith, Pro. 25, 27, Eccles, 7, 16. ch. 11. 20. 2 Gr. to 1 Cor. 12. 7, 11. Eph. 4, 7. 1 Cor. 12. 12. Eph. 4. 16. 1 Cor. 10. of faith: 17. \$ 12, 20, 27. Eph. 1. 23. \$ 4, 25. \*1 Cor. 12. 4. 1 Pet. 4. 10, 11. e ver. S. PActs 11. 27. 1 Cor. 12. 10, 28. & 13. 2. & 14. 1, 6, 29, 31. 79, 31. Acts 13, 1, Gal. 6, 6, Eph. 4, 11, 1 Tim. 5, Acts 15. 32, 1 Cor. 14. 3,

\* Matt. 6, 1,

Or, liberally, 2 Cor. 8, 2,

Acts 20, 28, 1 Tim, 5.

г. Нев. 13. 7,

21. 1 Pet. 5. 2.

2 Cor. 9. 7.

2, 3,

3 Or. im-parteth.

2 And be not conformed to this world: but the ye transformed by the renewing of your mind, that ye may prove what is that good, and acceptable, and perfect, will of 3 For I say, through the grace given unto me, to every man that is among you, not to think of himself more highly than he ought to think; but to think 2 soberly, according as God hath dealt 4 to every man 4 For 'as we have many members in one body, and all members have not the same office:
5 So "we, being many, are one body in Christ, and every one members in Christ, and every one members one of another. 6 "Having then gifts differing ac-cording to the grace that is given to us, whether prophecy, let us prophesy according to the proportion 7 Or ministry, let us wait on our ministering: or q he that teacheth on teaching;
8 Or 'he that exhorteth, on exhortation: "he that sgiveth, let him do it 'with simplicity; 'he that ruleth, with diligence; he that sheweth mercy, "with cheerfulness. 9 \*Let love be without dissimulation. Abhor that which is evil; cleave to that which is good. 10 \*Be kindly affectioned one to another 5 with brotherly love; "in honour preferring one another: 11 Not slothful in business: fervent in spirit; serving the Lord;
12 Rejoicing in hope; patient in tribulation; continuing instant in prayer : 13 Distributing to the necessity of saints; fgiven to hospitality.

14 Bless them which persecute you: bless, and curse not.

15 \*Rejoice with them that do rejoice, and weep with them that weep.  $16^{\frac{1}{4}}$  Be of the same mind one toward another. \* Mind not high things, but

condescend to men of low estate. Be not wise in your own conceits. 17 "Recompense to no man evil for evil. "Provide things honest in the sight of all men.

sight of all men.

18 If it be possible, as much as lieth
in you, "live peaceably with all men.

19 Dearly beloved, "swenge not
yourselves, but rather give place
unto wrath: for it is written, "Vengeance is mine; I will repay, saith
the Lord.

20 "Therefore if thine enemy huncar facel him. if he thirst give him.

ger, feed him; if he thirst, give him drink: for in so doing thou shalt

heap coals of fire on his head.

21 Be not overcome of evil, but overcome ovil with good.

Prov. 94. 29. § Peet. 32. 35. Heb. 10. 30. FEz. 28. 4, 6. Prov. 24. 29. Matt. 5. 44.

CHAPTER XIII.

1 Subjection, and many other duties, we owe to the magistrates. 8 Love is the fulfilling of the law. 11 Glutlony and drunkenness, and the works of darkness, are out of season in the time of the gospel.

LET every soul "be subject unto the higher powers. For there is no power but of God: the powers that be are sordained of God.

2 Whosoever therefore resisteth the power, resisteth the ordinance of God: and they that resist shall receive to themselves damnation.

3 For rulers are not a terror to good works, but to the evil. Wilt thou then not be afraid of the power? do that which is good, and thou shalt have praise of the same:

4 For he is the minister of God to thee for good. But if thou do that which is evil, be afraid; for he beareth not the sword in vain: for he is the minister of God, a revenger to execute wrath upon him that doeth evil.

5 Wherefore 'ye must needs be subject, not only for wrath, but also for conscience sake.

6 For for this cause pay ye tribute also: for they are God's ministers, attending continually upon this very thing.

7 Render therefore to all their dues: tribute to whom tribute is due: custom to whom custom; fear to whom fear; honour to whom honour.

8 Owe no man any thing, but to love one another: for he that loveth another hath fulfilled the law.

9 For this, 'Thou shalt not commit adultery, Thou shalt not kill. Thou shalt not steal, Thou shalt not bear false witness, Thou shalt not covet; and if there be any other commandment, it is briefly comprehended in this saying, namely, Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself.

10 Love worketh no ill to his neighbour: therefore 'love is the fulfilling of the law.

11 And that, knowing the time, that

DOMINI

60, 2 Or, be 2 Or, be contented with mean things. 2 Prov. 3. 7. & 26. 12. In. 5. 21. ch. 11. 25. m Prov. 20.

22. Matt. 5. 39. 1 Thess. 5. 15. 1 Pet. 3. 9. " ch. 14. 16. 2 (lor. 8, 21,

" Tit. 3, 1, 1 Pet, 2, 19, Prov. 8, 15, 16, Dan. 2, 21, & 4. 32. John 19, 11,

8 Or, " Tit. 3, 1.

41 Pet. 2,11.

CEcclos 8 2 f 1 Pet. 2, 19.

9 Matt. 22.

21. Mark12.17. Luke 20.25.

A ver. 10. Gal. 5. 14. Col. 3. 14. 1 Tim. 1. 5. Jam. 2. 8. f Ex. 20, 13, &c. Deut, 5. 17, Matt.19.18.

 Lev. 19, 18,
 Matt. 22, 39,
 Mark 12, 31,
 Gal. 5, 14. Jam. 2, 8, ver. 8. Matt.22.10.

now it is high time "to awake out A \*\*\* DOMINI of sleep: for now is our salvation nearer than when we believed. 60.

# 1 Cor. 15. 34. Eph. 5, 14. 1 Thess, 5, 5, 6, Eph. 5, 11, Col. 3, 8, Eph. 6, 13, 1 Thes. 5, 8, P Phil. 4, 8, 1 Thess. 4.

eh. 15, 1, 7, 1 Cor. 8, 9, 11, & 9, 22,

3 Or, not to judge his doubtful thoughts.

vor. 14. 1 Cor. 10.

25. 1 Tim. 4. 4. Tit. 1. 15.

col. 2, 16.

d Jam. 4, 12.

Gal. 4. 10. Col. 2, 16,

4 Or, fully

f Gal. 4. 10.

5 ()r,

91 Cor. 10.

4 1 Cor. 6.

19, 20, Gal. 2, 20, 1 Thess, 5,

1 Pet. 4, 2,

42 Cor. 5. 15.

à Acta 10.36.

1 Matt. 95.

31, 32. Acts 10, 42. & 17, 31, 2 Cor. 5, 10, Jude 14,15,

" Is. 45, 23, Phil. 2, 10,

Matt. 12.

Gal. 6, 5. 1 Pet. 4, 5.

\*1 Cor. 8. 9, 13. & 10. 32.

31. 1 Tim. 4. 3.

12 The night is far spent, the day is at hand: "let us therefore cast off the works of darkness, and 'let us put on the armour of light. 13 P Let us walk 2 honestly, as in the day; not in rioting and drunkenness, not in chambering and wantonness,

not in strife and envying. 14 But 'put ye on the Lord Jesus Christ, and "make not provision for 12. 1 Pet. 2, 12. the flesh, to fulfil the lusts thereof.

1 Pet. 2. 12. 2 Or, decently. 9 Prov. 23. 20. Jam. 3. 14. 1 Pet. 2. 11. Luke 21. 34. 1 Pet. 4. 3. "1 Cor. 6. 9. Eph. 5. 5. Gal. 3. 27. Eph. 4. 24. Col. 3. 10. "Gal. 5. 16.

CHAPTER XIV. 3 Men may not contemn nor condemn one the other for things indifferent: 13 but take heed that they give no offence in them: 15 for that the apostle proveth unlawful by many PEGRONS.

HIM that "is weak in the faith receive ye, but "not to doubtful disputations, 2 For one believeth that he bmay

eat all things: another, who is weak. cateth herbs.

8 Let not him that cateth despise him that eateth not; and elet not him which eateth not judge him that eateth: for God bath received him.

4 d Who art thou that judgest another man's servant? to his own master he standeth or falleth. Yea, he shall be holden up: for God is able to make him stand.

5 One man esteemeth one day above another: another esteemeth every day alike. Let every man be 'fully persuaded in his own mind.

6 He that 16 regardeth the day, regardeth it unto the Lord; and he that regardeth not the day, to the Lord he doth not regard it. He that cateth, eateth to the Lord, for he giveth God thanks; and he that eateth not, to the Lord he eateth not, and giveth God thanks.

7 For \* none of us liveth to himself. and no man dieth to himself.

8 For whether we live, we live unto the Lord; and whether we die, we die unto the Lord: whether we live therefore, or die, we are the Lord's. 9 For to this end Christ both died.

and rose, and revived, that he might be Lord both of the dead and living. 10 But why dost thou judge thy

brother? or why dost thou set at nought thy brother? for 'we shall all stand before the judgment seat of Christ.

11 For it is written, "As I live, saith the Lord, every knee shall bow to me, and every tongue shall confess to God. 12 So then "every one of us shall give account of himself to God.

13 Let us not therefore judge one another any more: but judge this rather, that one man put a stumblingblock or an occasion to fall in his brother's way.

14 I know, and am persuaded by the Lord Jesus, \*\* that there is nothing \*\*unclean of itself: but \*\* to him that esteemeth any thing to be sunclean. to him it is unclean.

15 But if thy brother be grieved with thy meat, now walkest thou not charitably. Destroy not him with thy meat, for whom Christ died.

16 Let not then your good be evil

spoken of:

17 For the kingdom of God is not meat and drink; but righteousness, and peace, and joy in the Holy Ghost.

18 For he that in these things serveth Christ "is acceptable to God. and approved of men.

19 \*Let us therefore follow after

the things which make for peace, and things wherewith yone may edify another

20° For meat destroy not the work of God. "All things indeed are pure; but it is evil for that man who cateth with offence."

21 It is good neither to eat flesh, nor to drink wine, nor any thing whereby thy brother stumbleth, or

is offended, or is made weak.

22 Hast thou faith? have it to thyself before God, "Happy is he that condemneth not himself in that thing

which he alloweth. 23 And he that 5 doubteth is damned

if he cat, because he eateth not of faith; for whatsoever is not of faith is sin.

CHAPTER XV.

1 The strong must bear with the weak. 2 We may not please ourselves, 3 for Obrist did wot so, 1 that receive one the other, as Christ did us all, 8 both Jens 9 and Gentiles. 15 Paul excuselh his writing, 28 and promiseth to see them, 30 and requesteth their prayers.

WE "then that are strong ought to bear the binfirmities of the weak, and not to please ourselves.

2°Let every one of us please his neighbour for his good d to edification. 3 For even Christ pleased not himself; but, as it is written, The reproaches of them that reproached

thee fell on me. 4 For whatsoever things were written aforetime were written for our learning, that we through patience

and comfort of the scriptures might have hope.

5 h Now the God of patience and consolation grant you to be like-minded one toward another caccording to Christ Jesus:

one mouth glorify God, even the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ. 7 Wherefore \* receive ye one an-

other, 'as Christ also received us to the glory of God.

8 Now I say that "Jesus Christ was

a minister of the circumcision for the truth of God, "to confirm the promises made unto the fathers: 9 And othat the Gentiles might glorify

Auno DOMINI 60.

F ver. 2, 20. Acts 10, 15, 1 Cor. 10. 1 Tim. 4. 4. Tit. 1, 15. 2 Gr. common

4 1 Cor. 8. 7. 10 8 Gr. 4 Gr.

4 Gr. according to charity. \*1 Cor. 8, 11. ch. 12, 17. # 1 Cor. 8, 8. "2 Cor. 8, 21. " Ps. 34. 14. ch. 12. 18.

F ch. 15, 2, 1 Cor. 14, 12, 1 Thess. 5, 11,

s ver. 15. e ver. 14. Acts 10, 15, Tit. 1, 15, 8 1 Cor. 8. 9, 10, 11, 12, \*1 Cor. 8, 13, d 1 John 3.

2î. 5 Or, dis-cerneth and put-teth a difference between meats. Tit. 1, 15.

« Gal. 6. 1. b ch. 14. 1. 1 Cor. 9, 19, 22. & 10. 24, 83. & 13. 5. Phil. 2. 4, 5. d ch. 14, 19. Matt. 26. 39. John 5, 30. & 6. 38, f Ps. 69. 9. g ch. 4, 23,

24. 1 Cor. 9. 9. 10. & 10. 11. 2 Tim. 3. 16 17 4 ch. 12, 16, 1 Cor. 1.10. Phil. 3, 16. 6 Or,

erample of. Acts 4, 24, 52. # ch. 14, 1, 3, l ch. 5. 2. = Matt. 15.

24. John 1, 11. Acts 3, 25, 26, & 13, 46, \* ch. 3, 3, 2 Cor. 1, 20, John 10.16. ch. 9.23.

| The suc  | cess of Paul's labours. ROMA  | NS, XVI. He sendeth divers sal   | utations.   |
|--|---|--|---|
| DOMINI<br>60,  | God for his mercy; as it is written,<br>FFor this cause I will confess to thee<br>among the Gentiles, and sing unto                                       | Gentiles have been made partakers<br>of their spiritual things, their duty<br>is also to minister unto them in   | DOMINI<br>60.   |
| P Ps. 18. 49.<br>† Dout. 32.<br>43.                    | thy name.  10 And again he saith, Rejoice, ye Gentiles, with his people.  | carnal things.  28 When therefore I have performed this, and have scaled to them   | 1 Cor. 9. 11.<br>Gal. 6. 6.<br>Phil. 4, 17.                                   |
| * Ps. 117. 1.  | ye Gentiles; and laud him, all ye   | Spain.   | ch. 1. 11.<br>Phil. 2. 1.<br>2 Cor. 1. 11.                                    |
| Is. 11. 1,<br>10.<br>Rev. 5. 5.<br>4 22. 16.           | people.  12 And again, Esaias saith, 'There shall be a root of Jesse, and he that shall rise to reign over the Gentiles; in him shall the Gentiles trust. | 29 And I am sure that, when I come unto you, I shall come in the fulness of the blessing of the gospel of Christ.  30 Now I beseech you, brethren, for   | Col. 4, 12,<br>12 Them.3.2.<br>2 Or, are<br>disole-<br>dient.<br>2 Cor. 8. 4. |
| ech. 12. 12.   | 13 Now the God of hope fill you with<br>all 'joy and peace in believing, that<br>ye may abound in hope, through the<br>power of the Holy Ghost.           | the Lord Jesus Christ's sake, and 'for<br>the love of the Spirit, 'that ye strive<br>together with me in your prayers to<br>God for me;  | *ch. 1, 10,<br>*Acts 18.21,<br>1 Cor. 4, 19,<br>Jam. 4, 15,<br>*1 Cor. 16,    |
| "3 Pet. 1. 12.<br>1 John 2.31.                         | 14 And "I myself also am persuaded<br>of you, my brethren, that ye also<br>are full of goodness, "filled with all   | 31 That I may be delivered from them that 2 do not believe in Judea;   | 18,<br>2 Cor. 7, 13,<br>2 Tim. 1,16,<br>Philem. 7,                            |
| * 1 Cor. 8,<br>1, 7, 10.                               | are full of goodness, filled with all<br>knowledge, able also to admonish<br>one another.   | and that "my service which I have<br>for Jerusalem may be accepted of<br>the saints;   | 20.<br>ch. 16, 20.<br>1 Cor. 14.  |
|  | 15 Nevertheless, brethren, I have written the more boldly unto you  | 32 *That I may come unto you with joy by the will of God, and may with you be refreshed.   | 33.<br>2 Cor. 13.<br>11.<br>Phil. 4. 9.                                       |
| # ch. 1. 5.<br>& 12. 3.<br>Gal. 1. 15.                 | in some sort, as putting you in mind, because of the grace that is given to me of God,  | 33 Now the God of peace be with you all. Amen.   | 1Thes.5.23.<br>2Thes.3.16.<br>Heb, 13.20.                                     |
| Eph. 3.7, 8,<br>ch. 11, 13,<br>Gal. 2.7,               | 16 That 'I should be the minister of Jesus Christ to the Gentiles, ministering the gospel of God, that the  | CHAPTER XVI. 3 Paul willeth the brethren to greet many,  |   |
| 8, 9.<br>1 Tim. 2. 7.<br>2 Tim. 1.<br>11.              | 2" offering up of the Gentiles might<br>be acceptable, being sanctified by the<br>Holy Ghost.   | 3 Paul willeth the brethren to greet many,<br>17 and adviseth them to take heed of those<br>thich cause dissension and afferces, 21 and<br>after mudry solutations endeth with praise<br>and thanks to Gird. |   |
| 2 Or,<br>sacrificing.<br>* In. 66, 20.<br>Phil. 2, 17. | 17 I have therefore whereof I may<br>glory through Jesus Christ in those  | I COMMEND unto you Phebe our sister, which is a servant of the   |   |
| * Hob. 5. 1.   | things which pertain to God.<br>18 For I will not dare to speak of any<br>of those things which Christ hath not   | church which is at "Cenchrea:<br>2 b That ye receive her in the Lord,<br>as becometh saints, and that ye assist  | Acts 18,<br>18,<br>Phil. 2, 29,   |
| Gal. 2. 8,<br>d ch. 1. 5.<br>& 16. 26.                 | wrought by me, d to make the Gentiles obedient, by word and deed,   | her in whatsoever business she hath<br>need of you: for she hath been a suc-   | 3 John 5, 6.  |
| Acts 19. 11.<br>2 Cor. 12.<br>12.                      | 19 Through mighty signs and won-<br>ders, by the power of the Spirit of<br>God; so that from Jerusalem, and<br>round about unto Illyricum, I have         | courer of many, and of myself also. 3 Greet 'Priscilla and Aquila my helpers in Christ Jesus: 4 Who have for my life laid down   | * Acts 18, 2,<br>18, 26,<br>2 Tim, 4,<br>19,                                  |
|  | fully preached the gospel of Christ,<br>20 Yea, so have I strived to preach<br>the gospel not where Christ was  | their own necks: unto whom not<br>only I give thanks, but also all the<br>churches of the Gentiles.  |   |
| / 2 Cor. 10.<br>13, 15, 16.                            | the gospel, not where Christ was<br>named, /lest I should build upon<br>another man's foundation:   | 5 Likewise greet the church that is in their house. Salute my well-  | # 1 Cor. 16.<br>19.<br>Col. 4, 15.  |
| # Ia, 52, 15.  | 21 But as it is written, To whom<br>he was not spoken of, they shall see:<br>and they that have not heard shall<br>understand.                            | beloved Epsenetus, who is 'the first-<br>fruits of Achala unto Christ,<br>6 Greet Mary, who bestowed much<br>labour on us.   | Philem, 2,<br>1 Cor, 16,<br>15,   |
| A ch. 1. 13, 1 Thesa, 2, 17, 18,                       | 22 For which cause also I have been much hindered from coming to you.   | 7 Salute Andronicus and Junia, my<br>kinsmen, and my fellowprisoners, who  |   |
| 3 Or, many<br>mays, or,<br>oftentimes.                 | 28 But now having no more place<br>in these parts, and having a great<br>desire these many years to come unto   | are of note among the apostles, who<br>also f were in Christ before me.<br>8 Greet Amplias my beloved in the   | f Gal. 1. 22.   |
| ver. 32.<br>Acts 19, 21,<br>ch. 1, 11,                 | you;<br>24 Whensoever I take my journey   | Lord.<br>9 Salute Urbane, our helper in Christ,  | i   |
| è Acta 15, 3.  | into Spain, I will come to you: for I trust to see you in my journey, and to be brought on my way thitherward   | and Stachys my beloved.  10 Salute Apelles approved in Christ. Salute them which are of Aristobulus  | • 0   |
| 4 Gr.<br>with you,<br>ver. 52.                         | by you, if first I be somewhat filled with your company.  25 But now I go unto Jerusalem to   | 3 household. 11 Salute Herodion my kinsman. Greet them that be of the 4 household  | 3 Or,<br>friends.<br>4 Or,  |
| k 20. 22.<br>4 24. 17.                                 | minister unto the saints. 26 For "it hath pleased them of   | of Narcissus, which are in the Lord.<br>12 Salute Tryphena and Tryphosa,   | friends.  |
| 1 Cor. 16.<br>1, 2.<br>2 Cor. 8. 1.                    | Macedonia and Achaia to make a certain contribution for the poor saints which are at Jerusalem.   | who labour in the Lord. Salute the beloved Persis, which laboured much in the Lord.  |   |
| & 9. 2, 12.  | 27 It hath pleased them verily; and their debtors they are. For "if the   | 13 Salute Rufus chosen in the Lord.  | * 2 John 1.   |

....

DOMINI

14 Salute Asyncritus, Phlegon, Her-.... DOMINI mas, Patrobas, Hermes, and the bre-thren which are with them. 60. 15 Salute Philologus, and Julia, Nereus, and his sister, and Olympas, and all the saints which are with à 1 Cor. 16. 2 Cor. 13. 12. 1 Thesa, 5. them. 16 \* Salute one another with an holv 1 Pet. 5. 14. kiss. The churches of Christ salute Acts 15. 1, 5, 24. 1 Tim. 6. 8. you. 17 Now I beseech you, brethren, 1 1 Cor. 5, 9, mark them 'which cause divisions 11. 2 Thess. 8. 6, 14. 2 Tim. 8, 5. Tit. 3. 10. 2 John 10. and offences contrary to the doctrine which ye have learned; and \*avoid them. 18 For they that are such serve not l Phil. 3, 19. our Lord Jesus Christ, but i their own belly; and "by good words and fair speeches deceive the hearts of \*\* Col. 2. 4. 2 Tim. 3. 6. Tit. 1. 10. 2 Pet. 2. 3. the simple. 19 For "your obedience is come a-\* ch. 1. 8 broad unto all men. I am glad therefore on your behalf: but yet I would o Matt. 10. 1 Cor. 14. 20. have you wise unto that which is good, and simple concerning evil. 2 Or, 20 And the God of peace shall P ch. 15. 33. <sup>3</sup> bruise Satan under your feet shortly. f Gen. 3, 15. The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ 3 Or, tread. be with you. Amen. ob., reach | 0e With you. Alliell. 1 Cor. 16. 23. 2 Cor. 13. 14. Phil. 4. 23. 1 Thess. 5. 28. 2 Thess. 3. 18. Rev. 22. 21.

21 'Timotheus my workfellow, and 'Lucius, and "Jason, and "Sosipater, my kinsmen, salute you,

22 I Tertius, who wrote this epistle, salute you in the Lord.
28 Gaius mine host, and of the

whole church, saluteth you. Erastus the chamberlain of the city saluteth

you, and Quartus a brother.

24 "The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with you all. Amen.

25 Now b to him that is of power to 20 Now to him that is of power to stabilish you according to my gospel, and the preaching of Jesus Christ, according to the revolution of the mystery, which was kept secret since the world began,

26 But now is made manifest, and by the scriptures of the prophets, according to the commandment of the everlasting God, made known to all nations for the obedience of faith:

27 To God only wise, be glory through Jesus Christ Amen.

¶ Written to the Romans from Corinthus, and sent by Phebe servant of the church at Cenchrea.

60. Acts 16, 1, Phil. 2, 19, Col. 1, 1, 1Thess, 3.2, 1 Tim, 1, 2, Heb. 13, 23, # Acts 19, 1. \* Acts 17. 5. " Acts 20. 4. # 1 Cor. 1. Acts 19. 22. 2 Tim. 4. 20. ver. 20. 1 Thesa, 5. 5 Eph. 3. 20. These 9. # 3. 8. Judo 24. eh, 2, 16, 4 Eph. 1. 9. 4 3. 3. 4. 5. Col. 1. 27. \*1 Cor. 2. 7. Eph. 3. 5. 9. Col. 1. 26, / Eph. 1. 9. 2 Tim. 1.10. 18. & 1 Tim. Tit. 1. 2, 3. 1 Pet. 1. 20. Acts 6. 7, ch. 1. 5. & 15. 18. 1. 17, & 6. 16. Jude 25.

#### THE FIRST EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE

# CORINTHIANS.

DOMINI

a Rom. 1. 1. b 2 Cor. 1. 1. Eph. 1. 1. Col. 1. 1. Acts 18, 17. d Inda 1. . John 17.

Acts 15. 9. f Rom. 1. 7. 2 Tim. 1. 9. Acts 9. 14,
 21. & 22. 16,
 2 Tim. 2,

22. l ch. 8. 6. Rom. 3. 22. k Rom. 1. 7. 2 Cor. 1. 2.

2 Tim. 1. 8. Rev. 1. 2. o Phil. 3. 20. Tit. 2, 19 2 Pet. 3. 12, 4 Gr. revelation, Col. 3. 4. P I Thess. 3. 13. Col. 1. 22. 1 Thesa. 5.

CHAPTER I. After his salutation and thankspiring, 10 he exhortesh them to unity, and 12 reproved their dissentions. 18 God destroyeth the visdom of the voice, 21 by the foolishness of greaching, and 28 calleth not the voice, mighly, and noble, but 27, 28 the foolish, seeak, and men of no account.

PAUL, "called to be an apostle of Jesus Christ bthrough the will of God, and Sosthenes our brother,

2 Unto the church of God which is at Corinth, dto them that are sanctitled in Christ Jesus, scalled to be saints, with all that in every place scall upon the name of Jesus Christ

\* our Lord, both their's and our's:
3 \* Grace be unto you, and peace, from God our Father, and from the Lord Jesus Christ.

4 I thank my God always on your behalf, for the grace of God which is given you by Jesus Christ:

5 That in every thing ye are enriched by him, "in all utterance, and in all knowledge;
6 Even as "the testimony of Christ

was confirmed in you: 7 So that ye come behind in no gift; "waiting for the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ:

8 P Who shall also confirm you unto the end, q that ye may be blameless in the day of our Lord Jesus Christ.

9 'God is faithful, by whom ye were called unto 'the fellowship of his Son Jesus Christ our Lord.

10 Now I beseech you, brethren, by the name of our Lord Jesus Christ, that ye all speak the same thing, and that there be no 2 divisions among you; but that ye be perfectly joined together in the same mind and in the same judgment.

11 For it hath been declared unto me of you, my brethren, by them which are of the house of Chloe, that there are contentions among you.

of you saith, I am of Paul; and I of Apollos; and I of Cephas; and I of Christ.

13 'Is Christ divided? was Paul crucified for you? or were ye baptized in the name of Paul?

14 I thank God that I baptized none of you, but "Crispus and Gaius;
15 Lest any should say that I had baptized in mine own name.

16 And I baptized also the household of 'Stephanas: besides, I know not whether I baptized any other,

17 For Christ sent me not to bap-tize, but to preach the gospel: and with wisdom of 3 words, lest the cross of Christ should be made of none effect.

f Is, 49, 7, ch. 10, 13, 1 Thess, 5, 24. 2Thess. 3.3. Heb. 10, 23. John 15, 4. & 17, 21, 1 John 1, 3. & 4, 13, f Rom. 12. 2 Cor. 13.

1 Pet. 3. 8.

ch. 11, 18, ch. 3. 4. \* Acts 18.

.... A. T. 2 Cor. 11, 4 « Acts 18, 8, l Rom. 16, ch. 16, 15.

d ch, 2. 1, 4.

Anna DOMINI 50. \* 2 Cor. 2. 15. /Acts 17. 18, ch. 2. 14. # ch. 15, 2. lom, 1, 16. Job 5, 12, 13. I., 29. 14. Jor. 8. 9. la. 33. 18. l Job 12, 17, 20, 24. Is. 44, 25. Rom. 1. 22. \*\* See Matt.11.25, Luke 10.21, Rom. 1, 20, 21, 28, \* Matt. 12. Matt. 12. 38. & 16. 1. Mark 8. 11. Juke 11.16. John 4. 48. Ia. 8. 14. Matt. 11. 6. & 13. 57. Luke 2. 34. John 6. 60, Gal. 5. 11. 1 Pet. 2. 8. ver. 18, ch. 2, 14, f ver. 18. Rom. 1, 4, 16, Col. 2, 3, John 7, 48, # Matt. 11. Jam. 2. 5, See Ps. 8. 2.

\* Rom. 4. 17. # ch 2.6 FRom, 3, 27. Eph. 2, 9. e ver. 24. \*Jer. 23, 5, 6, Rom. 4, 25, 2 Cor. 5, 21, Phil. 3, 9. 4 John 17.

19. 6 Eph. 1. 7. d Jer. 9, 23, 24. 2 Cor. 10. 17.

\* ver. 4, 13. ch. 1. 17. 2 Cor. 10. 16. & 11. 6. 5 ch. 1. 6. 6 Gal. 6, 14. Phil. 3. 8. 6 Acts 18, 1, Acts 18, 1, 6, 12. 2 Cor. 4, 7, & 10, 1, 10, & 11, 30, & 12, 5, 9, Gal. 4, 13, f ver. 1. ch, 1. 17. 2 Pet. 1. 16. 2 (ir, per-suasible. 8 Rom. 15.

18 For the presching of the cross is to 'them that perish /foolishness; but unto us 'which are saved it is the power of God.

19 For it is written, I will destroy the wisdom of the wise, and will bring to nothing the understanding of the prudent.

20 & Where is the wise? where is the scribe? where is the disputer of this world? hath not God made foolish the wisdom of this world?
21 "For after that in the wisdom

of God the world by wisdom knew not God, it pleased God by the foolishness of preaching to save them that believe.

22 For the "Jews require a sign, and the Greeks seek after wisdom: 23 But we preach Christ crucified, unto the Jews a stumblingblock,

and unto the Greeks P foolishness; 24 But unto them which are called. both Jews and Greeks, Christ 4 the power of God, and the wisdom of God.

25 Because the foolishness of God is wiser than men; and the weakness of God is stronger than men.

26 For ye see your calling, brethren, how that 'not many wise men after the flesh, not many mighty, not many noble, are called:

27 But 'God hath chosen the foolish things of the world to confound the wise; and God hath chosen the weak things of the world to confound the

things which are mighty;
28 And base things of the world,
and things which are despised, had
God chosen, yea, and "things which
are not, "to bring to nought things

that are: 29 That no flesh should glory in

his presence.
80 But of him are ye in Christ Jesus, who of God is made unto us wisdom, and "righteousness, and

b sanctification, and redemption:
31 That, according as it is written, dHe that glorieth, let him glory in the Lord.

## CHAPTER II.

He declaresh that his praching, 1 shough it bring not excellency of speech, or of 4 human wisdom, yet consisted in the 4,5 poncer of God: and so far excelleth 8 the wisdom of this world, and 9 human sense, as that 14 the natural man cannot understand it.

AND I, brethren, when I came to you, a came not with excellency of speech or of wisdom, declaring unto you the testimony of God.

2 For I determined not to know any thing among you, save Jesus Christ, and him crucified.

8 And dI was with you in weakness, and in fear, and in much trembling.

4 And my speech and my preaching fwas not with 2 enticing words of man's wisdom, but in demonstration 19. 1Thess.1.5. of the Spirit and of power:

5 That your faith should not 2 stand in the wisdom of men, but hin the power of God.

6 Howbelt we speak wisdom among them 'that are perfect: yet not \*the wisdom of this world, nor of the princes of this world, that come to nought:

7 But we speak the wisdom of God in a mystery, even the hidden wis-dom, "which God ordained before

the world unto our glory:

8 "Which none of the princes of this world knew: for had they known it, they would not have crucified the

Lord of glory.

9 But as it is written. PEve hath not seen, nor ear heard, neither have entered into the heart of man, the things which God hath prepared for them that love him.

10 But 9 God hath revealed them unto us by his Spirit: for the Spirit searcheth all things, yea, the deep things of God.

11 For what man knoweth the things of a man, save the spirit of man which is in him? even so the things of God knoweth no man, but the Spirit of God.

12 Now we have received, not the spirit of the world, but the spirit which is of God; that we might know the things that are freely given to

us of God.
13 "Which things also we speak, not in the words which man's wisdom teacheth, but which the Holy Ghost teacheth; comparing spiritual things with spiritual.

14 \*But the natural man receiveth not the things of the Spirit of God: "for they are foolishness unto him: 'neither can he know them, because they are spiritually dis-

cerned. 15 " But he that is spiritual 8 judgeth all things, yet he himself is 'judged of no man

16 b For who hath known the mind of the Lord, that he smay instruct him? "But we have the mind of Christ.

#### CHAPTER III.

2 Milk is fit for children. 3 Strife and division, arguments of a feshily mind. 7 He that plantsh, and he that waterth, is nothing. 9 The ministers are God's fellowworknen. 11 Christ He only foundation. 16 Men the temples of God, which I must be kept holy. 19 The window of this world is foolishness with God.

AND I, brethren, could not speak unto you as unto spiritual, but as unto carnal, even as unto babes in Christ.

2 I have fed you with dmilk, and not with meat: for hitherto ye were not able to bear it. neither vet now

are ye able.

8 For ye are yet carnal: for whereas there is among you envying, and strife, and 6 divisions, are ye not carnal, and walk 7 as men?

4 For while one saith, I am of Paul:

Anno DOMINI 59. 2 Gr. be.

A 2 Cor. 4. 7. ch. 14. 20. Eph. 4. 13. Phil. 3. 15. Heb. 5. 14. h ver. 1, 13. ch. 1, 20. h 3, 19. 2 Cor. 1, 12. Jam. 3, 15. ch. 1. 28.

\*\* Rom. 16. 25, 26. Eph. 3. 5, 9. Col. 1. 26, 2 Tim. 1. 9. " Matt. 11. 25. John 7. 48.

Acts 13, 27, 2 Cor. 3, 14, . Luke 23. 34. Acts 3, 17. See John 16, 3,

P Is. 64, 4. 7 Matt. 13. 11. & 16. 17. John 14. 26. & 16. 13. 1 John 2.27. Pro. 20, 27, & 27, 19, Jer. 17, 9,

\* Rom. 11. 33, 34. \* Rom. 8, 15. vor. 4. 2 Pet. 1. 16. Bee ch.1.17.

" Matt. 16. # ch. 1, 18, Rom. 8. 5, 6, 7. Jude 19. <sup>4</sup> Pro. 28. 5. 1 Thess. 5.

1 John 4. 1. 3 Or,

4 Or, discorned, Job 15. 8. Is. 40. 13. Jer. 23. 18. Rom. 11.34. 5 Gr. shall. John 15,
15.

ech. 2. 15. ch. 2. 14. \* Heb. 5, 13. 4 Heb. 5, 12

13. 1 Pet. 2. 2. John 16, 12. f ch. 1. 11. & 11. 18, Gal. 5. 20, Jam. 3, 16. 6 ()r, factions.

7 Gr. according to man ? ø ch. 1, 12,

Rom. 12. 3, 6. 1 Pet. 4, 11. Acts 18. 4, 8, 11. ch. 4, 15. & 9, 1. & 15. 1. 2 Cor. 10. 14, 15.

Acts 18, 24, 27, & 19, 1, \*\* ch. 1. 30. & 15. 10. 2 Cor. 3. 5. 2 Cor. 12. 11. Gal. 6. 3. Ps. 62. 12. Rom. 2. 6. ch. 4. 5. Gal. 6. 4, 5. Rev. 2. 23. 4 22, 12,

P Acts 15. 4. 2 Cor. 6. 1. 20r, tillage. 9 Eph. 2, 20, Col. 2, 7, Heb. 3, 3, 4, 1 Pet. 2. 5. \* Rom. 1. 5. vor. 6. Rom. 15. 20. ch. 4, 15, Rev. 21, 14,

t 1 Pet. 4. 11. \* Is. 28, 16, Matt. 16,18 2 Cor. 11. 4. Gal. 1. 7. Eph. 2, 20. 7 ch. 4. 5. 1 Pet. 1. 7. a Luke 2. 35. 3 Gr. in

8 ch. 4. 5. c Jude 23. d ch. 6, 19, 2 Cor. 6, 16, Eph. 2, 21, 22. Heb. 3, 6, 1 Pot. 2, 5,

4 Or, destrou. Prov. 3. 7. f ch. 1. 20. 9 Job 5, 13,

4 Ps. 94, 11.

i ver. 4, 5, 6, ch. 1, 12, & 4, 6, 2 Cor. 4. 5,

l Rom. 14, 8, ch. 11, 3, 2 Cor. 10, 7, Gal. 3, 29,

and another, I am of Apollos; are ye not carnal?

5 Who then is Paul, and who is Apollos, but ministers by whom ye believed, even as the Lord gave to

6 kI have planted, Apollos water-ed; "but God gave the increase, 7 So then "neither is he that planteth

any thing, neither he that watereth; but God that giveth the increase. 8 Now he that planteth and he that watereth are one: 'and every man shall receive his own reward according to his own labour.

For Pwe are labourers together with God: ye are God's 2 husbandry, ye are q God's building.

10 According to the grace of God which is given unto me, as a wise masterbuilder, I have laid 'the foundation, and another buildeth there-

on. But 'let every man take heed how he buildeth thereupon. 11 For other foundation can no man lay than "that is laid, "which is Jesus Christ.

12 Now if any man build upon this

12 Now it any man build upon this foundation gold, sliver, precious stones, wood, hay, stubble; 13 \*\* Every man's work shall be made manifest: for the day \*shall declare it, because "it "shall be revealed by fire; and the fire shall try every man's work of what sort it is.

14 If any man's work abide which he hath built thereupon, bhe shall

receive a reward. 15 If any man's work shall be burned, he shall suffer loss; but he himself

shall be saved; yet so as by fire.

16 d Know ye not that ye are the temple of God, and that the Spirit of God dwelleth in you?

17 If any man 4 defile the temple of God, him shall God destroy; for the temple of God is holy, which

temple ye are.

18 Let no man deceive himself. If any man among you seemeth to be wise in this world, let him become a

fool, that he may be wise.

19 For the wisdom of this world is foolishness with God. For it is written, He taketh the wise in their own craftiness.

20 And again, & The Lord knoweth the thoughts of the wise, that they are vain.

21 Therefore ilet no man glory in men. For kall things are your's;

22 Whether Paul, or Apollos, or Cephas, or the world, or life, or death, or things present, or things to come; all are your's;

23 And 'ye are Christ's: and Christ is God's.

CHAPTER IV.

1 In what account the ministers ought to be had, 7 We have nothing which we have not received, 9 The apostles speciacles to the world, angels, and men. 18 the fifth and off-scouring of two world; 15 yet our fathers in Christ, 15 theons we ought to follow.

LET a man so account of us, as of a the ministers of Christ, b and stewards of the mysteries of God.

2 Moreover it is required in stewards, that a man be found faithful.

8 But with me it is a very small thing that I should be judged of you, or of man's 2 judgment: yea, I judge not mine own self.

4 For I know nothing by myself; yet am I not hereby justified; but he that judgeth me is the Lord.

he that judgeth me is the Lord.

6 "Therefore judge nothing before
the time, until the Lord come, "who
both will bring to light the hidden
things of darkness, and will make
manifest the counsels of the hearts: and then shall every man have praise

6 And these things, brethren "I 6 And these things, brethren 11 have in a figure transferred to myself and to Apollos for your sakes; a that ye might learn in us not to think of men above that which is written, that no one of you be puffed up for one against another.

7 For who 3 maketh thee to differ from another? and \*what hast thou that thou didst not receive? now if thou didst receive it, why dost thou glory, as if thou hadst not re-

ccived it?

8 Now ye are full, 'now ye are rich, ye have reigned as kings without us: and I would to God ye did reign, that we also might reign with you.

9 For I think that God hath set forth 'us the apostles last, "as it were appointed to death: for "we are made a 5 spectacle unto the world. and to angels, and to men.

10 °We are P fools for (hrist's sake, but ye are wise in Christ; we are weak, but ye are strong; ye are honourable, but we are despised.

11 'Even unto this present hour we both hunger, and thirst, and 'are naked, and fare buffeted, and have no certain dwellingplace;

12 "And labour, working with our own hands: "being reviled, we bless;

being persecuted, we suffer it: 13 Being defamed, we intreat: y we are made as the filth of the world, and are the offscouring of all things

unto this day. 14 I write not these things to shame you, but 'as my beloved sons I warn

you. 15 For though ye have ten thousand instructors in Christ, yet have ye not many fathers: for a in Christ Jesus I have begotten you through

the gospel.

16 Wherefore I beseech you, be ye followers of me.

17 For this cause have I sent unto you 'Timotheus, d who is my beloved son, and faithful in the Lord, who shall

Phil. S. 17. 1 Thesa, 1, 6, 2 Thesa, 3, 9, Acts 19, 22, ch. 16, 10, Phil. 2, 19, 1 Thesa, 3, 2, 4 I Tim. 1, 2, 2 Tim, 1, 2,

Anno DOMINI 50. " Matt. 24.

Distinctions are from God.

45. ch. 3. 5. 2 9. 17. 2 Cor. 6. 4. Col. 1. 25. 6 Luke 12. 42. Tit. 1. 7. 1 Pet. 4. 10.

2 Gr. day, ch. 3, 13. Job 9, 2, Ps. 180, 3, # 143. 2. Prov. 21, 2, Rom. S. 20. # 4. 2. # Matt. 7. 1.

Matt. 7. 1. Rom. 2. 1, 16. & 14. 4, 10, 13, Rev. 20. 12. ch. 3. 13. / Rom. 2. 29. 2 Cor. 5. 10. ch. 1, 12, A Rom. 12. 3.

ch. 3. 21. 8 Gr. dietinguish-\* John 3, 27, Jam. 1, 17, 1 Pet. 4, 10,

! Rev. 3. 17. 4 ()r, us the last aposilas era. " Ps. 44, 22, Rom. 8, 56, ch. 15, 30,

31. 2 Cor. 4. 11. & 6. 9. \*Heb. 10.33. 5 Gr.

eh. 2. 3. P Acts 17. 18, & 26, 24, ch. 1. 18,&c. & 2. 14, & 3. 18.

Bee 2 Kin. 9, 11, 9 2 Cor. 13. 9. 2 Cor. 4, 8,

27. Phil. 4, 12. Job 22. 6. Rom. 8. 35. f Acts 28. 2. " Acts 18. 3.

Acts 18, 3, & 20, 34, 1Thess, 2,9, 2Thess, 3,8, 1Tim. 4, 10, Tim. 4. 10, Matt. 5. 41, Luke 6, 28, & 23, 34, Acts 7. 60, Rom. 12, 14, 20, 1 Pet. 2, 23, & 3, 9,

y Lam. 3, 45, 4 1 Thess. 2.

<sup>a</sup> Acta 18, 11, Rom, 15,20, ch. 3, 6, Gal. 4, 19, Philem, 10. Jam. I. 18.

DOMINI 59. 4 ch. 11. 2. f ch. 7. 17. f ch. 7. 17. f ch. 14. 53. h ch. 5. 2. Acta 19. 21. ch. 16. 5. 2 Cor, 1, 15, 23.
2 Acts 18.21.
Rom.15.32.
Heb. 6.3.
Jam. 4.15.
leh. 2.4.
1 Thess. 1.5.
2 Cor. 10.
2. & 13.10.

Eph. 5. 3. Lev. 18. 8. Deut.22,30. º 2 Cor. 7. 12. d ch. 4. 18. . 2 Cor. 7. 7,

/ Col. 2. 5. J Col. 2. 5. 2 Or, do-termined. F Matt. 16. 19. & 18. 18. John 20. 23. 2 Cor. 2. 10. & 13. 3, 10. A Job 2. 6. Ps. 109. 6. 1 Tim. 1.20. Arts 26.1R. ver. 2. ch. 3. 21. & £. 19. Jam. 4. 16. l ch. 15. 33. Gal. 5. 9. 2 Tim. 2.17.

2 11m. 2.17. 1a. 53. 7. John 1. 29. ch. 15. 3. 1 Pet. 1. 19. Rev. 5. 6, 12. " John 19.14 3 Or,is slain. Ex. 12. 15. 4 Or, holyday. P Dout. 16.3.

9 Matt. 16. 6, 12. Mark 8, 15. Luke 12, 1. See ver. 2, 7. 2 Cor. 6. 14. Eph. 5. 11. 2 Thess. 3. īŧ.

• ch. 10. 27. t ch. 1. 20. " John 17.15. 1John 5.19. " Matt. 18. Matt. 18. 17. Rom. 16.17. 2 Thess. 3. 6, 14. 2 John 10. r Gal. 2, 12,

\* Mark 4. 11. Col. 4. 5. 1 Thoss. 4. 1 Tim. 3. 7. a ch. 6. 1, 2, 3, 4. 5 Deut. 13, 5, beut. 13.5. \$ 17. 7. \$ 21. 21. \$ 22. 21, 22, 24. bring you into remembrance of m ways which be in Christ, as I /teach every where in every church.

18 Now some are puffed up, as

though I would not come to you.

19 But I will come to you shortly,
if the Lord will, and will know, not

the speech of them which are puffed

up, but the power.
20 For the kingdom of God is not 20 For the singuesin word, but in power.

21 What will ye? "shall I come unto you with a rod, or in love, and in the spirit of meekness?

#### CHAPTER V.

1 The incestuous person 6 is cause rather of shame unto them, than of rejoicing. 7 The old leaven is to be purged out. 10 Heinous of enders are to be shauned and avoided.

IT is reported commonly that there is formication L is fornication among you, and such fornication as is not so much as "named among the Gentiles, b that one should have his father's wife.

2 d And ye are puffed up, and have not rather mourned, that he that hath done this deed might be taken away from among you.

3 For I verily, as absent in body, but present in spirit, have 2judged already, as though I were present, concerning him that hath so done this deed, 4 In the name of our Lord Jesus

Christ, when ye are gathered to-gether, and my spirit, with the power of our Lord Jesus Christ, 5 & To deliver such an one unto 'Sa-

tan for the destruction of the flesh. that the spirit may be saved in the

day of the Lord Jesus.
6 \*Your glorying is not good. Know ye not that 'a little leaven leaventh the whole lump?

7 Purge out therefore the old leaven. that ye may be a new lump, as ye are unleavened. For even "Christ our

\* passover \* is sacrificed for us:

8 Therefore ° let us keep \* the feast, p not with old leaven, neither with the leaven of malice and wickedness; but with the unleavened bread of sincerity and truth.

9 I wrote unto you in an epistle 'not to company with fornicators:

10 'Yet not altogether with the fornicators fof this world, or with the covetous, or extortioners, or with idolaters; for then must ye needs go "out of the world.

11 But now I have written unto you not to keep company, "if any man that is called a brother be a fornicator, or covetous, or an idolater, or a railer, or a drunkard, or an extortioner; with such an one no not to eat.

12 For what have I to do to judge \*them also that are without? do not ye judge "them that are within?

18 But them that are without God judgeth. Therefore but away from among yourselves that wicked person. CHAPTER VI.

1 The Corinhians must not var their brethren, in going to law with them: 0 especially under infidels. The marginal policy to the kingdom of God. 15 Our bodies are the members of Ohrist, 19 and temples of the Holy Ghost. 16, 17 They must not therefore be defiled.

DARE any of you, having a matter against another, go to law before the unjust, and not before the saints? 2 Do ye not know that "the saints shall judge the world? and if the world shall be judged by you, are ye unworthy to judge the smallest matters?

3 Know ye not that we shall bjudge angels? how much more things that

pertain to this life?

4 ° If then ye have judgments of things pertaining to this life, set them to judge who are least esteemed in the church.

5 I speak to your shame. Is it so, that there is not a wise man among you? no, not one that shall be able to judge between his brethren?

6 But brother goeth to law with brother, and that before the unbelievers.

7 Now therefore there is utterly a fault among you, because ye go to law one with another. 4 Why do ye not rather take wrong? why do ye not rather suffer yourselves to defrauded?

8 Nay, ye do wrong, and defraud, and that your brethren.

9 Know ye not that the unrighteous shall not inherit the kingdom of God? Be not deceived: /neither fornicators, nor idolaters, nor adulterers, nor effeminate, nor abusers of themselves with mankind,

10 Nor thieves, nor covetous, nor drunkards, nor revilers, nor extortioners, shall inherit the kingdom of God.

11 And such were some of you: but ye are washed, but ye are sanctified, but ye are justified in the name of the Lord Jesus, and by the Spirit of our God.

12 'All things are lawful unto me, but all things are not 2 expedient: all things are lawful for me, but I will not

be brought under the power of any.

18 \* Meats for the belly, and the belly for meats: but God shall destroy both it and them. Now the body is not for fornication, but 'for the Lord: " and the Lord for the body.

14 And "God hath both raised up the Lord, and will also raise up us oby his own power.

15 Know ye not that pyour bodies are the members of Christ? shall I then take the members of Christ, and make them the members of an harlot? God forbid.

16 What? know ye not that he which is joined to an harlot is one body? for \*two, saith he, shall be one flesh.

17 But he that is joined unto the Lord is one spirit,

DOMINI 59.

Ps. 49. 14. Dan. 7. 22. Matt. 19. 28. Luke 22.50. Rev. 2. 26. & 3. 21. & 20. 4. 5 2 Pet. 2. 4. Jude 6. ch. 5. 12.

d Pro. 20. 22. Matt. 5. 30, Matu o. co., 40. Luke 6. 29. Rom. 12. 17, 19. 1 Thess. 5. 15. 1 Thess.

f ch. 15, 50. (ial, 5, 21, Eph. 5, 5, 1 Tim. 1, p. Hob. 12, 14. & 13. 4. Rev. 22. 15.

g ch. 12. 2. Eph. 2. 2. & 4. 22. & 5. 8. Col. 3. 7. Tit. 3. 3. A ch. 1. 30. Help 10, 22. i ch. 10. 23. 2 Or. profitable. k Matt. 15. 17. Rom. 14. 17.

Col. 2. 22, 23. ver. 15, 19, 20. 1 Thers. 4. 3, 7. m Ephi 5. 23. \* Rom. 6. 5, 8. & 8. 11. 2 Cor. 4. 14.

° Eph. 1. 19, 20. P Rom. 12, 5, ch. 12, 27, Eph. 4, 12, 15, 16. £ 5. 3U. g (len. 2, 24, Matt. 19, 5, Eph. 5. 31.

John 17. 21, 22, 23. Eph. 4. 4. & 5. 30.

DOMINI 59. \* Hom. 6. 12, 13. Heb. 13. 4. \* Rom. 1. 24. 1 Thes. 4. 4. \* ch. 3. 16. 2 Cor. 6. 16. \* Rom. 14. 7, 8. 7, 8. 9 Acts 20, 28. ch. 7, 23. Gal. 3, 13. Heb. 9, 12. 1 Pot. 1. 18, 19. 2 Pot. 2, 1. Rev. 5, 9.

e ver. 8, 26.

b Ex. 21, 10, 1 Pet. 3, 7,

Joel 2, 16, Zech. 7, 3, See Exed. 19, 15,

1 Sam. 21. 4, 5.

e ver. 12, 25,

Jeh. 9. 5.

A Matt. 19.

12. ch. 12. 11.

ver. 1, 26,

<sup>1</sup> See ver. 12, 25, 40.

" Mal. 2, 14.

# 19. 6, 9, Mark 10, 11, 12, Luke 16, 18,

" ver. 6.

d 1 Thesa.

Anno

18 Flee fornication. Every sin that a man doeth is without the body; but he that committeth fornication sin-

he that committeth fornication sin-neth 'against his own body.

19 What? 'know ye not that your body is the temple of the Holy Ghost which is in you, which ye have of God, "and ye are not your own? 20 For 'ye are bought with a price: therefore glorify God in your body, and in your spirit, which are God's.

#### CHAPTER VII.

2 He treated of merriage, 4 sheving it to be a remody against fornication; 10 and that the bond thereof ought not lightly to be dissolved. 18, 20 Every man must be content with his vocation. 25 Virgishy wherefore to be embraced. 35 And for what respects we may other marry, or obstain from marrying.

NOW concerning the things where-of ye wrote unto me: "It is good for a man not to touch a woman.

2 Nevertheless, to avoid fornication, let every man have his own wife, and let every woman have her own husband.

3 b Let the husband render unto the wife due benevolence: and likewise also the wife unto the husband.

4 The wife hath not power of her own body, but the husband: and likewise also the husband hath not power of

bis own body, but the wife.

5 Defraud ye not one the other, except it be with consent for a time, that ye may give yourselves to fasting and prayer; and come together again, that d Satan tempt you not

for your incontinency.
6 But I speak this by permission, and not of commandment.

2 Cor. 8. 8. & 11. 17. 7 For II would that all men were geven as I myself. But kevery man f Acts 26. 29. hath his proper gift of God, one after this manner, and another after that.

8 I say therefore to the unmarried

and widows, It is good for them if they abide even as I. 4 1 Tim. 5. 9 But kif they cannot contain, let them marry: for it is better to marry

than to burn. 10 And unto the married I command,

yet not I, but the Lord, "Let not the wife depart from her husband:

11 But and if she depart, let her 16. Matt. 5. 32. remain unmarried, or be reconciled to her husband: and let not the husband put away his wife.

12 But to the rest speak I, "not the Lord: If any brother hath a wife that believeth not, and she be pleased to dwell with him, let him not put her away.

13 And the woman which hath an husband that believeth not, and if he be pleased to dwell with her, let her not leave him.

14 For the unbelieving husband is sanctified by the wife, and the un-\*Mal. 2.15. Sanctined by the wife is sanctified by the husband: clse "were your children unclean; but now are they holy. him depart. A brother or a sister is not under bondage in such cases: but God hath called us p2 to peace.

16 For what knowest thou, O wife, whether thou shalt save thy husband? or show knowest thou, O man, whether thou shalt save thy

17 But as God hath distributed to every man, as the Lord hath called every one, so let him walk. And 'so ordain I in all churches.

18 Is any man called being circumcised? let him not become uncircum-cised. Is any called in uncircumcised. Is any called in uncircumci-sion? 'let him not be circumcised.

19 'Circumcision is nothing, and uncircumcision is nothing, but "the keeping of the commandments of God.

20 Let every man abide in the same calling wherein he was called. 21 Art thou called being a servant? care not for it: but if thou mayest

be made free, use it rather. 22 For he that is called in the Lord, being a servant, is "the Lord's free-

man: likewise also he that is called, being free, is Christ's servant.

23 Ye are bought with a price; be

not ye the servants of men. 24 Brethren, "let every man, wherein he is called, therein abide with God.

25 Now concerning virgins b I have no commandment of the Lord: yet I give my judgment, as one that hath obtained mercy of the Lord

d to be faithful. 26 I suppose therefore that this is good for the present 5 distress, I say, that it is good for a man so to be.

27 Art thou bound unto a wife? seck not to be loosed. Art thou loosed from a wife? seek not a wife, 28 But and if thou marry, thou hast not sinued; and if a virgin marry, she hath not sinued. Nevertheless such shall have trouble in the flesh: but I spare you.

29 But / this I say, brethren, the time is short: it remaineth, that both they that have wives be as though they had none;

30 And they that weep, as though they wept not; and they that rejoice, as though they rejoiced not; and they that buy, as though they possessed not; 31 And they that use this world, as not abusing it. for a the fashion of

this world passeth away.

32 But I would have you without carefulness. 'He that is unmarried careth for the things 6 that belong to the Lord, how he may please the Lord:

33 But he that is married careth for the things that are of the world, how he may please his wife.

34 There is difference also between a

wife and a virgin. The unmarried woman careth for the things of the Lord.

15 But if the unbelieving depart, let

DOMINI 50. P Rom. 12. 18. ± 14. 19. ch. 14. 33. Heb. 12. 2 Gr. da peuce.

Anno

3 Gr. what. ch. 4. 17. 2 Cor. 11. 28.

Acts 15. 1, 5, 19, 24, 28. Gal. 5. 2. Gal. 5. 6. & 6. 15.

# John 15, 14, 1 John 2, 3, 4 3, 24,

"John 8. 36. Rom. 6. 12, 22. Philem. 16. 4 Gr. made free. ch. 9. 21. Gal. 5. 13, Eph. 6. 6. 1 Pet. 2. 16. ch. 6. 20. 1 Pet. 1. 18, 19. See Lev. 25. 42. 4 ver. 20. è ver. 6, 10, 40. 2 Cor. 8. 8. 10. \* 1 Tim. 1. 16. d ch. 4. 2. 1 Tim. 1.12. 5 Or,

f Rom. 13. 11. 1 Pet. 4. 7. 2 Pet. 3. 8, 9.

nec**essi**ly.

ver. 1, 8.

øch. 9. 18. \* ch. 9. 18.

\* Ps. 39. 6.

\* Jam. 1. 10.

\* 4. 14.

1 Pot. 1. 24.

\* 4. 7.

1 John 2.

17. 1 Tim. 5. 5. 6 Gr. of the Lord, as ver. 34.

4 Luke 10.

DOMINI 50.

that she may be holy both in body and in spirit: but she that is married

and in spirit; but she that is married careth for the things of the world, how she may please her husband.

85 And this I speak for your own profit; not that I may cast a snare upon you, but for that which is comely, and that ye may attend upon the Lord without distraction.

86 But if any man think that he behaveth himself uncomely toward his virgin, if she pass the flower of her age, and need so require, let him do what he will, he sinneth not : let them marry

87 Nevertheless he that standeth stedfast in his heart, having no necessity, but hath power over his own will, and hath so decreed in his heart that he will keep his virgin, doeth well.

38 'So then he that giveth her in marriage docth well; but he that giveth her not in marriage doeth better. 89 "The wife is bound by the law as long as her husband liveth; but if her husband be dead, she is at liberty to be married to whom she will; "only in the Lord.

40 But she is happler if she so abide, after my judgment: and PI think also that I have the Spirit of God.

CHAPTER VIII

1 To abstain from meats affered to idols. 8, 9 We must not abuse our Christian liberty, to the affence of our brethren; 11 but must bridle our knowledge with charity.

our knowledge with charity.

NOW "as touching things offered unto idols, we know that we all have 's knowledge. 'Knowledge puffeth up, but charity edifieth.

2 And "if any man think that he knoweth any thing, he knoweth nothing yet as he ought to know.

3 But if any man love God, "the same is known of his

same is known of him.

4 As concerning therefore the cating of those things that are offered in sacrifice unto idols, we know that fan idol is nothing in the world, fand that there is none other God but one.

5 For though there be that are b called gods, whether in heaven or in earth, (as there be gods many, and lords many,)

6 But to us there is but one God,

the Father, \*of whom are all things, and we \*2 in him; and \*one Lord Jesus Christ, \*\*hy whom are all things, and we by him.

7 Howbeit there is not in every man that knowledge: for some "with conscience of the idol unto this hour cat it

as a thing offered unto an idol; and their conscience being weak is odefiled. 8 But p meat commendeth us not to God: for neither, if we cat, are we the better; neither, if we eat not, are we the worse.

9 But 9 take heed lest by any means this bliberty of your's become a stumblingblock to them that are weak.

<sup>o</sup> Rom. 14, 14, 23. P Rom. 14, 17. <sup>3</sup> Or, have we the more. <sup>4</sup> Or, have we the less. <sup>9</sup> Gal. 5, 13. <sup>5</sup> Or, power. <sup>7</sup> Rom. 14, 13, 20.

10 For if any man see thee which 10 For if any man see thee which hast knowledge sit at meat in the idol's temple, shall not "the conscience of him which is weak be 2 emboldened to eat those things which are offered to idols;

11 And through thy knowledge shall the weak brother perish, for whom Christ died?

12 But "when ye sin so against the brethren, and wound their weak con-

science, ye sin against Christ.

13 Wherefore, "if meat make my brother to offend, I will eat no flesh while the world standeth, lest I make my brother to offend.

CHAPTER IX. 1 He cheveth his liberty, 7 and that the minis-ter ought to line by the gospel; 16 yet that hinself hath of his aren accord abstained, 18 to be either chargeable unto them, 22 or offensive unto any, in matters indifferent. 24 Our tife is like unto a race.

A M I not an apostle? am I not free? have I not seen Jesus Christ our Lord? are not ye my

work in the Lord?

2 If I be not an apostle unto others, yet doubtless I am to you: for the seal of mine apostleship are ve in the Lord.

3 Mine answer to them that do examine me is this,

4 'Have we not power to eat and to drink?

5 Have we not power to lead about a sister, a wife, as well as other apostles, and as the brethren of the Lord, and Gephas?

6 Or I only and Barnabas, have not we power to forbear working? Who igoeth a warfare any time at his own charges? who \*plantcth a vineyard, and eateth not of the fruit

thereof? or who i feedeth a flock, and cateth not of the milk of the flock? 8 Say I these things as a man? or saith not the law the same also

9 For it is written in the law of Moses, "Thou shalt not muzzle the mouth of the ox that treadeth out the corn. Doth God take care for oxen?

10 Or saith he it altogether for our sakes? For our sakes, no doubt, this sames: For our sames, no doubt, this is written: that "he that ploweth should plow in hope; and that he that thresheth in hope should be partaker of his hope.

11 ° If we have sown unto you spiritual things, is it a great thing if we shall reap your carnal things?

12 If others be partakers of this power over you, are not we rather? P Nevertheless we have not used this power; but suffer all things, 'lest we should hinder the gospel of Christ.

13 'Do ye not know that they which

minister about holy things live of the things of the temple? and they which wait at the altar are partakers with the altar?

14 Even so 'hath the Lord ordained that they which preach the gospel should live of the gosnel.

Anno DOMINI ch. 10. 28, 2 Gr. edified.

Rom. 14. " Matt. 25. 40, 45.

E Rom. 14. 2 Cor. 11.

\* Acts 9, 15, & 13, 2, & 26, 17, 2 Cor. 12. /12. Gal. 2. 7, 8, 1 Tim. 2. 7. 2 Tim. 1.11. <sup>b</sup> Acts 9. 3, 17. & 18. 9. & 22. 14, 18. & 23. 11. ch. 15. 8, cah. 3. 6. 4 2 Cor. 3. 2. & 12, 12, ver. 14. 1 Thes. 2. 6. 2 Thes. 3. 9. 3 Or, mark 6. 3. Luke 6. 15. Gal. 1. 19. Ø Matt. 8. 14. A 2 Theas. 3. 8, 9. 2 Cor. 10. 1 Tim 1 18. & 6, 12, 2 Tim. 2, 3, & 4, 7. Pro. 27. 18. ch. 3. 6, 7, 8, l John 21.

15. 1 Pet. 5. 2. " Deu. 25. 4. 1 Tim. 5.18. \* 2 Tim. 2. 6. o Rom. 15. 27. Gal. 6. 6. P ver. 15, 18. Acts 20, 33. 2 Cor. 11. 7, 9. & 12, 13. 1 Thes. 2.6. 9 2 Cor. 11. 12. Lev. 6. 16,

Lev. 6. 16, 26, & 7. 6, &c. Num. 5. 9, 10. & 18. 8, —20. Don. 10. 9. & 18. 1. 4 Or, feed. Matt. 10. 10. Luke 10.7.

Gal. 6. 6. 1 Tim. 5.17.

920

I Hob. 13. 4. m Rom. 7. 2.

\* 2 Cor. 6. \* ver. 25. Fi Thesa.

a Acts 15. 10, 29, ch. 10, 19, <sup>b</sup> Hom. 14. ' Rom. 14. d rh. 13. 8, 9, 12, Gal. 6. 3. I Tim. 6. 4. Ex. 33. 12, Nah. 1. 7. Matt. 7. 23.

tial. 4. 9. 2 Tim. 2.19. f Is. 41. 24. ch. 10. 19. ver. 6. Deut. 1. 39. & G. 4. Is. 44, 8. Mark 12. 99. Eph. 4. 6. I Tim. 2. 5. A John 10. ( Mal. 2. 10. Eph. 4. 6. \* Acts 17. 28. Rom. 11.36.

2 Or, for I John 13. 13. Acts 2, 36. ch. 12, 3. Eph. 4, 5, Phil. 2, 11,

" John 1. 3. Col. 1. 16. Heb. 1. 2. " ch. 10. 28, 29.

Anno DOMINI

50.

e ver. 12. Acts 18, 3, & 20, 34, ch. 4, 12, i Thoss.2.9, 2 Thess.3.8,

" 2 Cor. 11. y Rom. 1. 14. ch. 3. 8. 14. ch. 4. 1. Gal. 2. 7. Phil. 1. 17. Col. 1. 25. b ch. 10. 33. 2 Cor. 4. 5. ch. 7. 31. d ver. 1. • Gal. 5. 13. / Matt. 18. 15, 1 Pet, 3, 1, Acts 16. 3. & 18. 18. & 21. 23, &c. 4 Gal. 3. 2. i Rom, 2, 12, t ch. 7. 22 l Rom. 15, 1. 2 Cor. 11. \* ch. 10. 33. \* Rom. 11. 14. ch. 7. 16. • Gal. 2. 2. & 5. 7. Phil. 2. 16. & 3. 14. 2 Tim. 4. 7. Hob. 12. 1. P Eph. 6, 12, 1 Tim. 6, 12, 2 Tim. 2, 5, & 4. 7. 7 2 Tim. 4. 8 72 Tim. 4. 8. Jam. 1. 12. 1 Pet. 1. 4. & 5. 4. Rev. 2. 10. & 3. 11. 2 Tim. 2. 5. \* Rom. 8, 13, Col. 3, 5 f Rom. 6, 18, Jer. 6, 30, 2 Cor. 13, 5, 6. <sup>a</sup> Ex. 13. 21, & 40. 34. Num. 9. 18, & 14. 14, Deut. 1. 33. Neb. 9. 12. 19. Ps. 78. 14. & 105. 39. h Ev. 14, 22. Num. 33. 8. Josh. 4. 23. Ps. 78. 13. e Ex. 16. 15,

35. Neh. 9. 15,

20. Ps. 78, 24,

15 But "I have used none of these things: neither have I written these things, that it should be so done unto me: for "it were better for me unto me: for the work occess for the to die, than that any man should make my glorying vold.

16 For though I preach the gospel, I have nothing to glory of: for thecestic manner of the state of the st

sity is laid upon me; yes, wee is un-to me, if I preach not the gospel!

17 For if I do this thing willingly,

'I have a reward: but if against my will. a dispensation of the gospel is committed unto me.

18 What is my reward then? Verily that, when I preach the gospel, I may make the gospel of Christ without charge, that I sabuse not my

power in the gospel.

19 For though I be dfree from all men. yet have 'I made myself servant unto all. I that I might gain the more.

20 And funto the Jews I became as a Jew, that I might gain the Jews; to them that are under the law, as under the law, that I might gain them that are under the law;
21 ATO them that are without law.

as without law, (\* being not without law to God, but under the law to Christ,) that I might gain them that are without law.

22 'To the weak became I as weak, that I might gain the weak: "I am made all things to all men, "that I

might by all means save some. 23 And this I do for the gospel's sake, that I might be partaker there-

of with you.

24 Know ye not that they which run in a race run all, but one receiveth the prize? ° So run, that ye may obtain.

25 And every man that p striveth for

Now they do it to obtain a corruptible crown; but we an incorruptible.

26 I therefore so run, not as uncertainly; so fight I, not as one that beateth the air: 27 But I keep under my body, and

bring it into subjection: lest that by any means, when I have preached to others, I myself should be "a castaway.

CHAPTER X.

1 The sacraments of the Jews 6 are types of our's, 7 and their punishments, 11 examples for us. 14 We must fly from idalarity, 21 We must not make the Lord's table the table of devile; 24 and in things unifyerent we must have regard of our brethren.

MOREOVER, brethren, I would not that ye should be ignorant, how that all our fathers were under "the cloud, and all passed through b the sea; 2 And were all baptized unto Moses in the cloud and in the sea;

8 And did all eat the same spiritual

meat:

4 And did all drink the same dspiritual drink: for they drank of that spiritual Rock that 2 followed them: and that Rock was Christ.

Ex. 17. 6. Num. 20. 11. Ps. 78, 15. Dout. 0. 21. Ps. 105, 41. 2 Or, went with them,

5 But with many of them God was not well pleased: for they were overthrown in the wildernes

6 Now these things were 2 our examples, to the intent we should not lust after evil things, as Ithey also Insted

7 Neither be ye idolaters, as were some of them; as it is written, The people sat down to eat and drink,

and rose up to play.

8 'Neither let us commit fornication, as some of them committed,
and \*fell in one day three and twenty thousand.

9 Neither let us tempt Christ, as some of them also tempted, and " were destroyed of serpents.

10 Neither murmur ye, as "some of them also murmured, and "were de-

stroyed of p the destroyer.

11 Now all these things happened unto them for s ensamples: and They are written for our admonition, rupon who

12 Wherefore 'let him that thinketh he standeth take heed lest he fall.

13 There hath no temptation taken you but such as is 4 common to man: but 'God is faithful, "who will not suffer you to be tempted above that ye are able; but will with the temp-tation also "make a way to escape,

14 Wherefore, my dearly beloved, fice from idolatry.

15 I speak as to "wise men; judge

ve what I say.

16 "The cup of blessing which we bless, is it not the communion of the blood of Christ? b The bread which we break, is it not the communion

of the body of Christ?

17 For 'we being many are one bread, and one body: for we are all partakers of that one pread.

18 Behold disrael fafter the flesh:

le what say I then? that the idol is any thing, or that which is offered in sacrifice to idols is any thing?

20 But I say, that the things which the Gentiles sacrifice, they sacrifice to devils, and not to God: and I would not that ye should have fel-lowship with devils.

21 'Ye cannot drink the cup of the Lord, and \* the cup of devils: ye cannot be partakers of the Lord's table, and of the table of devils.

22 Do we 'provoke the Lord to jealousy? " are we stronger than he?

23 "All things are lawful for me, but all things are not expedient: all things are lawful for me, but all things edify not.

24 Let no man seek his own, but every man another's wealth.

25 Whatsoever is sold in the sham-

DOMINI

59. \*Num.14.29, 32, 35, 4 26, 64, 65, Pa. 106, 76, Heb. 3, 17, Jude 5, Jude 5. 2 Gr. our jigures. 5 Num. 11. 4, 33, 34. Ps. 106. 14.

# ver. 14. A Ex. 32. 6. ch. 6, 18, Rev. 2, 14, Num. 25,

k Num. 25. 1, 9. Ps. 106. 29. l Ex. 17. 2, 7. Num. 21. 5. Dout. 6. 16. Ps. 78. 18, 66, & 95. 9. & 106. 14. -Num. 21.6. \* Ex. 16. 2, & 17. 2. Num. 14. 2, 29. & 16. 49.

Num. 14. 37. & 16, 49. P Ex. 12. 23. 2 Sam. 24. 16. 1 Chr. 21. 15. 2 Or. tupes.

7 Rom. 15, 4. ch. 9, 10. ch. 7. 29, Phil. 4. 5, Heb. 10. 25,

37. 1 John 2. 18. Rom.11.20.

Rom.11.20.
4 Or,
moderate.
t ch. 1. 9.
Ps. 125. 3.
2 Pct. 2. 9.
" Jer. 29. 11. y ver. 7. 2 ('or. 6, 17. 1 John 5.

1 John 5. 21. 2 ch. 8. 1. 6 Matt. 26, 26, 27, 28. 5 Acts 2. 42, 46. ch. 11. 28, 24. 6 Bom. 12. 5. ch. 12. 27. d Rom. 4. 19 Rom. 4. 12. Gal. 6. 16. Rom. 4. 1. & 9. 3, 5. 2 Cor. 11.

18. f Lev. 3. 8. 2 7. 15. ch. 8. 4.

A Lev. 17. 7. Deut.32.17. Ps. 106. 37. Rev. 9. 20. i 2 Cor. 6. 15, 16. 2 Dout, 32. 38. ! Deut. 32.

21. Esok. 22. 11. " ch. 6. 12. ver. 33. Rom. 15. 1. 2.

ch. 13. 5. Phil. 2. 4.

A .... DOMINI 59. f ver. 28. Ex. 19. 5. Deut.10.14. Ps. 24. 1. & 50. 19. ' Luke 10. 7.

bles, that eat, asking no question for conscience sake:

26 For the earth is the Lord's, and the fulness thereof.

27 If any of them that believe not bid you to a feast, and ye be disposed to go; 'whatsoever is set before you, eat, asking no question for

conscience sake.

28 But if any man say unto you, This is offered in sacrifice unto idols, eat not for his sake that shewed it, and for conscience sake: for the earth is the Lord's, and the fulness thereof:

29 Conscience, I say, not thine own, but of the other: for "why is my liberty judged of another man's con-

science ?

80 For if I by 2 grace be a partaker. why am I evil spoken of for that "for which I give thanks?

81 Whether therefore ye eat, or drink, or whatsoever ye do, do all to

the glory of God.

82 Give none offence, neither to the Jews, nor to the 3Gentiles, nor to the the church of God:

33 Even as I please all men in all things, not seeking mine own profit, but the profit of many, that they may be saved.

CHAPTER XI.

1 He reproveth them, because in holy assemblies 4 their men prayed with their heads covered, and 6 toomen with their heads woovered. It and because generally their meetings were not for the better but for the worse, as 21 namely in profuning with their own frasts the Lord's supper, 23 Leatly, he called them to the first institution thereof.

BE "ye followers of me, even as I also am of Christ.

2 Now I praise you, brethren, that ye remember me in all things, and keep the tordinances, as I delivered

them to you.

8 But I would have you know, that d the head of every man is Christ; and the head of the woman is the man;

and the head of Christ is God, 4 Every man praying or prophesying, having his head covered, dishonoureth his head.

5 But Aevery woman that prayeth or prophesieth with her head uncovered dishonoureth her head: for that is even all one as if she were ishaven.

6 For if the woman be not covered. let her also be shorn: but if it be \*a shame for a woman to be shorn or shaven, let her be covered.

7 For a man indeed ought not to cover his head, forasmuch as the is the image and glory of God: but the woman is the glory of the man.

8 For "the man is not of the woman; but the woman of the man.
9 "Neither was the man created for

the woman; but the woman for the man.

10 For this cause ought the woman to have 5 power on her head Pbecause of the angels. F Eccles.5.6.

11 Nevertheless q neither is the man

without the woman, neither the woman without the man, in the Lord.

12 For as the woman is of the man. even so is the man also by the wo-man; but all things of God. 13 Judge in yourselves: is it comely

that a woman pray unto God uncovered?

14 Doth not even nature itself teach you, that, if a man have long hair, it is a shame unto him?

15 But if a woman have long hair, it is a glory to her: for her hair is given her for a 2 covering.

16 But 'if any man seem to be contentious, we have no such custom, neither the churches of God.

17 Now in this that I declare unto you I praise you not, that ye come together not for the better, but for the worse.

18 For first of all, when ye come together in the church, "I hear that there be 8 divisions among you; and I partly believe it.
19 For "there must be also there-

sies among you, that they which are approved may be made manifest among you.

20 When ye come together therefore into one place, 5 this is not to eat

the Lord's supper.
21 For in eating every one taketh before other his own supper: and one is hungry, and another is drunken.

22 What? have ye not houses to eat and to drink in? or despise ye "the church of God, and "shame "them that have not? What shall I say to you? shall I praise you in this?

I praise you not.

23 For I have received of the Lord that which also I delivered unto you, <sup>4</sup>That the Lord Jesus the same night in which he was betrayed took bread:

24 And when he had given thanks, he brake 't', and said, Take, eat: this is my body, which is broken for you: this do 'in remembrance of me.

25 After the same manner also he took the cup, when he had supped, saying, This cup is the new testament in my blood: this do ve, as oft as ye drink it, in remembrance of me. 26 For as often as ye cat this bread, and drink this cup, 8 ye do shew the Lord's death 'till he come.

27 / Wherefore whosoever shall cat this bread, and drink this cup of the Lord, unworthily, shall be guilty of the body and blood of the Lord.

28 But plet a man examine himself, and so let him cat of that bread, and drink of that cup.

29 For he that cateth and drinketh unworthily, eateth and drinketh damnation to himself, not discerning the Lord's body.

80 For this cause many are weak and sickly among you, and many sleep.

Anno DOMINI

10.

Rom. 11.

2 Or. veil. 41 Tim. 6. 4.

¢ ch. 7, 17, & 14. 33.

\* ch. 1. 10, 11, 12. & 3. 3. 8 Or, schisms,

\* Matt. 18.7. Luke 17. 1. Acts 20. 30. 1 Tim. 4. 1. 2 Pet. 2.1,2. 4 Or, sects. 4 Or, sects.

7 Luke 2. 35.
1 John 2.
19.
See Dout.
13. 3.

5 Or, ye cannot eat. \*2 Pet. 2. 13. Jude 12. e ch. 10, 32, 5 Jam. 2. 6. 6 Or, are poor?

<sup>6</sup> ch. 15, 3, Gal. 1, 1, 11, 12, d Matt. 26, 26, Markli,22, Luke 22.19.

7 Or, for a remen brance.

8 Or, shew ye. • John 14. 3. & 21. 22. & 21. 22. Acts 1. 11. ch. 4. 5. & 15. 23. 1 Thess. 4. 16. 2 Thess. 1. Jude 14, Rev. 1. 7. / Num. 9. 10, 13. John 6. 51, 63, 64. & 13. 27. ch. 10. 21. #2 Cor. 13.5. Gal. 6. 4. 9 Or, judgment. Rom. 13. 2.

922

ver. 26. Deut.10.14. Ps. 24. 1. \* Rom. 14. 2 Or,thanksgiving.

Rom. 11. 6.
1Tim.4.3,4.

ch. 8. 10, 12.

7 Col. 3. 17. 1 Pet. 4. 11. Rom. 14.13. ch. 8. 13. 2 Cor. 6. 3. 3 Gr. Greeks. \*Acts 20. 28, eh. 11. 22, 1 Tim. 3. 5.

b Rom. 15. 2. ch. 9.19. 22.

ch. 4. 16. Eph. 5. 1. Phil. 3. 17. 1Thess.1.6. 2Thess.3.9. 2Thess.3.9. bch. 4.17. ch. 7.17. 4 Or. traditions, 2 Thess. 2. 15. & 3.6. d Eph. 5.23. Gen. 3. 16. 1 Tim. 2. 11, 12. 1 Pet. 3. 1, 5.6.

5. 6. John 14.28. ch. 3, 23, & 15, 27,28, Phil. 2. 7, eh. 12. 10, 28. & 14. 1, Acts 21. 9. Deut.21.12. Num. 5. 18. Deut. 22. 5.

7 Gen. 1. 26, 27. & 5, 1. & 9. 6. Gen. 2. 21, 22. a covering, in sign that she is wn-der the

22. \* Gen. 2, 18, 21, 23. • Gen. 24, 65, 5 That is, power of her hus-band.

Anno DOMINI 59. A Ps. 32. 5. 1 John 1. 9. 1 Ps. 94. 12, 13. Heb. 12. 5, —11.

b ver. 21.

l ver. 22.

2 Or, judgment. \* ch. 7. 17.

Tit. 1. 5.

" ch. 4. 19.

ach. 14.1.37.
bch. 6. 11.
Eph. 2. 11,
12.
1 Thes. 1. 9.
Tit. 3. 3.
1 Pet. 4. 3.
Pa. 115. 5.
Mark 9. 39.
1 John 4.
2. 3.
3 Or,
anathema.
Mat. 16.17.
John 15.26.
2 Cor. 3. 5.

2 Cor. 3. 5. f Rom. 12.

f Rom. 12. 4, &c. Heb. 2. 4, 1 Pet. 4. 10, g Eph. 4. 4. h Rom. 12. 6, 7, 8. Eph. 4. 11, 4 Or, minis-

teries. i Eph. 1. 23. k Rom. 12. 6,

\* Rom. 12. 6, 7, 8, ch. 14. 26, Eph. 4. 7. 1 Pet. 4. 10, 11. 2 ch. 2. 6, 7. 2 ch. 1. 5, & 13. 2. 2 Cor. 8. 7. 2 Matt. 17. 19. 29.

19, 20. ch. 13. 2.

2Cor. 4.13. • Mark 16.

18. Jam. 5, 14. Pyer. 28, 29. Mark 16.

\* Rom. 12. 4, 5. Eph. 4.4,16.

ver. 27. Gal. 3. 16.

Gal. 3. 16. Rom. 6. 5. Gal. 3. 28. Eph. 2. 13, 14, 16. Col. 3. 11.

61. 3. 11. 5 Gr. Greeks. 5 John 6. 63. & 7. 37, 38, 39.

we should not be judged.

82 But when we are judged, 'we are chastened of the Lord, that we should not be condemned with the world.

83 Wherefore, my brethren, when ye come together to eat, tarry one for another.

81 For hif we would judge ourselves.

84 And if any man hunger, let him eat at 'home; that ye come not to-gether unto 2 condemnation. And the rest "will I set in order when "I come.

## CHAPTER XII.

1 Spiritual gifts 4 are divers, T yet all to profit withal. 8 And to that end are diversely
bestowed; 12 that by the like proportion, as
the members of a natural body tend all to
the 18 nutual deceny, 22 service, and 28
succour of the same body; 27 so we should
do one for another, to make up the mystical
body of Christ.

N OW \*concerning spiritual gifts, brethren, I would not have you ignorant.

2 Ye know b that ye were Gentiles, carried away unto these dumb idols,

even as ye were led. 8 Wherefore I give you to understand, "that no man speaking by the Spirit of God calleth Jesus ac-cursed: and "that no man can say that Jesus is the Lord, but by the

Holy Ghost.

4 Now there are diversities of gifts. but the same Spirit.

5 And there are differences of 4administrations, but the same Lord.

6 And there are diversities of operations, but it is the same God which worketh all in all.

7 \* But the manifestation of the Spirit is given to every man to profit withal.

8 For to one is given by the Spirit the word of wisdom; to another the word of knowledge by the same

Spirit;
9 "To another faith by the same Spirit; to another "the gifts of healing by the same Spirit;

10 PTo another the working of mira-Mark 16.
17.
(Gal. 3. 5.
(Rom. 12. 6.
ch. 13. 2.
& 14. 1, &c.
ch. 14. 29.
1 John 4. 1.
\* Acts 2. 4.
& 10. 46.
ch. 13. 1.
\* Rom. 12. 6.
ch. 7. 7.
2 Cor. 10. 13.
Eph. 4. 7.
\* John 3. 8.
Hcb. 2. 4.
\* Rom. 12.

cles; to another q prophecy; to another discerning of spirits; to another \* divers kinds of tongues; to another the interpretation of tongues:

11 But all these worketh that one

and the selfsame Spirit, 'dividing to every man severally "as he will. 12 For "as the body is one, and hath many members, and all the members

many memoers, and all the memoers of that one body, being many, are one body: "so also is Christ.

13 For "by one Spirit are we all baptized into one body," whether we be Jews or "Gentiles, whether we be bond or free; and "have been all made to drink into one Spirit. 14 For the body is not one member.

but many.

15 If the foot shall say, Because I am not the hand, I am not of the body: is it therefore not of the body?

16 And if the car shall say, Because I

am not the eye, I am not of the body: is it therefore not of the body?

17 If the whole body were an eye, where were the hearing? If the whole were hearing, where were the smell-

ing?
18 But now hath 'God set the memdas it hath pleased him.

19 And if they were all one member,
where were the body?

20 But now are they many members, yet but one body.

21 And the eye cannot say unto the hand, I have no need of thee: nor again the head to the feet, I have no need of you.

22 Nay, much more those members of the body, which seem to be more

feeble, are necessary:
23 And those members of the body, which we think to be less honourable, upon these we 2 bestow more abundant honour; and our uncome-ly parts have more abundant comeliness.

24 For our comely parts have no need: but God hath tempered the body together, having given more abundant honour to that part which

lacked: 25 That there should be no 3 schism in the body; but that the members should have the same care one for

another. 26 And whether one member suffer. all the members suffer with it; or one member be honoured, all the

members rejoice with it.
27 Now 'ye are the body of Christ, and / members in particular.
28 And / God hath set some in the

church, first apostles, secondarily prophets, thirdly teachers, after that hiracles, then 'gifts of healings, helps, "governments, diversities of

tongues. 29 Are all apostles? are all prophets? are all teachers? are all workers of miracles?

30 Have all the gifts of healing? do all speak with tongues? do all interpret?

31 But 'covet earnestly the best gifts: and yet shew I unto you a more excellent way.

## CHAPTER XIII.

1 All gifts, 2. 3 how excellent soever, are nothing worth without charity. 4 The praises thereof, and 13 prelation before hops and

THOUGH I speak with the tongues of men and of angels, and have not charity, I am become as sound-

ing brass, or a tinkling cymbal.

2 And though I have the gift of a prophecy, and understand all mysteries, and all knowledge; and though I have all faith, b so that I could remove mountains, and have not charity, I am nothing.

8 And though I bestow all my goods to feed the poor, and though I give my

DOMINI 59.

¢ ver. 28.

d ver. 11. Rom. 12. 3. ch. 3. 5.

2 Or,

3 Or.

\*Rom. 12. 5. Eph. 1. 23. & 4. 12. & 5. 23, 30. ('ol. 1. 24. f Eph. 5. 30. g Eph. 4. 11. A Eph. 2. 20. Acts 13, 1. Rom, 12, 6. k ver. 10. 1 ver. 9. = Num. 11, \*Rom. 12. 8. 1 Tim. 5.17. Heb. 13. 17, 24. 4 Or, kinds, ver. 10. 5 Or, powers. ch. 14. 1, 39.

ch, 12, 8, 9 10. 28. & 14. 1, &c. See Matt. 7, 22, 5 Matt. 17. 20. Mark 11. 23. Luke 17. 6. 6 Mat. 6, 1, 2,

| Prophecy is | s preferred |
|-------------|-------------|
|-------------|-------------|

## I. CORINTHIANS, XIV.

to the gift of tongues.

Anno DOMINI 59. 4 Pro. 10. 12. 1 Pot. 4, 8. 2 Or, is

ch. 10. 24. Phil. 3. 4.

/ Pa. 10. 3.

ch. 8. 2.

4 Or,

a ch. 12. 31.

<sup>b</sup> Num. 11. 25, 29.

Acts 2. 4.

heareth, Acts 22, 9.

6 Gr.

body to be burned, and have not charity, it profiteth me nothing. 4 Charity suffereth long, and is kind; charity envieth not; charity avaunteth not itself, is not puffed up,
5 Doth not behave itself unseemly,

seeketh not her own, is not easily provoked, thinketh no evil; 6 / Rejoiceth not in iniquity, but rejoiceth in the truth; 7 \* Beareth all things, believeth all

Rom. 1. 32.

3 John 4.
3 Or, with the truth.
3 Rom. 15. 1.
Gal. 6. 2.
2 Tim. 2.
21. things, hopeth all things, endureth 8 Charity never faileth: but whether there be prophecies, they shall fail; whether there be tongues, they shall cease; whether there be knowledge, it shall vanish away.

9 For we know in part, and we prophesy in part.

10 But when that which is perfect is come, then that which is in part shall be done away.

11 When I was a child, I spake as a child, I understood as a child, I athought as a child: but when I became a man, I put away childish

things. 12 For know we see through a glass, \$ 2 Cor. 3.18. & 5. 7. Phil. 3.12.

12 For now we see through a gass, starkly; but then 'face to face: now I know in part; but then shall I know even as also I am known. 8 Gr. in a riddle. 1 Matt. 18. 18 And now abideth faith, hope, charity, these three; but the greatest of these is charity. 10. 1 John 3. 2.

#### CHAPTER XIV.

1 Prophecy is commented, 2, 3, 4 and preferred before speaking with longues, 6 by a comparison drawn from musical indraments. 12 Both must be referred to edification, 22 as to their true and proper end. 25 The true use of each is laught, 27 and the abuse taxed. 34 Women are forbidden to speak in the church.

FOLLOW after charity, and "desire spiritual gifts, but rather

that ye may prophesy.

2 For he that 'speaketh in an unknown tongue speaketh not unto men, but unto God: for no man <sup>6</sup> understandeth him; howbeit in the spirit he speaketh mysteries.

8 But he that prophesieth speaketh unto men to edification, and exhortation, and comfort.

4 He that speaketh in an unknown tongue edifieth himself; but he that prophesieth edifieth the church.

5 I would that ye all spake with tongues, but rather that ye prophe-sied: for greater is he that prophesieth than he that speaketh with tongues, except he interpret, that the church may receive edifying.

6 Now, brethren, if I come unto you speaking with tongues, what shall I profit you, except I shall speak to you either by a revelation, or by knowledge, or by prophesying, or by

doctrine? 7 And even things without life giving sound, whether pipe or harp, except they give a distinction in the

2 sounds, how shall it be known what

is piped or harped? 8 For if the trumpet give an uncertain sound, who shall prepare himself to the battle?

9 So likewise ye, except ye utter by the tongue words seasy to be under-stood, how shall it be known what is spoken? for ye shall speak into the alr.

10 There are, it may be, so many kinds of voices in the world, and none of them is without signification. 11 Therefore if I know not the mean-

ing of the voice, I shall be unto him that speaketh a barbarian, and he that speaketh shall be a barbarian unto me.

12 Even so ye, forasmuch as ye are zealous 4 of spiritual gifts, seek that ye may excel to the cdifying of the church.

13 Wherefore let him that speaketh in an unknown tongue pray that he may interpret.

14 For if I pray in an unknown tongue, my spirit prayeth, but my understanding is unfruitful.

15 What is it then? I will pray with

the spirit, and I will pray with the understanding also: "I will sing with the spirit, and I will sing with the

understanding also. 16 Else when thou shalt bless with the spirit, how shall he that occupi-eth the room of the unlearned say Amen at thy giving of thanks, seeing he understandeth not what thou

sayest?
17 For thou verily givest thanks well,

but the other is not edified. 18 I thank my God, I speak with

tongues more than ye all:
19 Yet in the church I had rather speak five words with my understanding, that by my voice I might teach others also, than ten thousand words

in an unknown tongue. in an unknown tongue,
20 Brethren, he not children in
understanding: howbeit in malice
he ye children, but in understanding he 5 men.
21 k In the law it is written, With

men of other tongues and other lips will I speak unto this people; and yet for all that will they not hear

me, saith the Lord.
22 Wherefore tongues are for a sign, not to them that believe, but to them that believe not: but prophesying serveth not for them that believe not, but for them which believe.

23 If therefore the whole church be come together into one place, and all speak with tongues, and there come in those that are unlearned, or un-believers, "will they not say that ye are mad?

24 But if all prophesy, and there come in one that believeth not, or one unlearned, he is convinced of all, he is judged of all:

25 And thus are the secrets of his heart made manifest; and so falling down

Anna DOMINI

59. 2 Or, tunes.

3 Gr. sig-nificant.

4 Gr. of

' Eph. 5. 19. (b). 3. 16. / Pa. 47. 7.

ø ch. 11. 24.

A Ps. 131. 2. Matt. 11. 25. & 18. 3. & 19. 14. Rom. 10.

Hom. 10. 19. ch. 3. 1. Eph. 4. 14. Heb. 5. 12, 13. Mat. 18. 3. 1 Pot. 2. 2.

fect, or, of a ripe age, ch. 2. 6. John 10. l Is. 28, 11,

- Acts 2. 13.

4 ver. 26.

#### I. CORINTHIANS, XV. The use of each is taught. Of Christ's resurrection. on his face he will worship God, and report "that God is in you of Anna DOMINI ing to the scriptures: 59. a truth. \* Is. 45, 14. Zech. 8, 28. 26 How is it then, brethren? when then \* of the twelve: ye come together, every one of you hath a psaim, 'hath a doctrine, hath a tongue, hath a revelation, hath an interpretation. Let all things be eh. 12. 8, 9. 10. y, 10. y ch. 12. 7. 2 Cor. 12. 19. Eph. 4. 12. done unto edifying. 27 If any man speak in an unknown tongue, let it be by two, or at the most by three, and that by course; and let one interpret. 28 But if there be no interpreter, let due time. 28 But it there be no interpreter, iet him keep silence in the church; and let him speak to himself, and to God. 29 Let the prophets speak two or three, and 'let the other judge. 30 If any thing be revealed to another that sitteth by, 'let the first 9 ch. 12, 10, church of God. 19, 20, hold his peace. 81 For ye may all prophesy one by one, that all may learn, and all may be comforted. 82 And the spirits of the prophets are subject to the prophets. 83 For God is not the author of #1 John 4.1. lieved. 2 Gr. inmult, or, unquiet-ness. <sup>2</sup>confusion, but of peace, 'as in all churches of the saints. 34 "Let your women keep silence in the churches: for it is not permitted unto them to speak; but "they are t ch. 11, 16, \* 1 Tim. 2. 11, 12. commanded to be under obedience, \* ch. 11. 3. Eph. 5. 22. Col. 3. 18. Tit. 2. 5. 1 Pet. 3. 1. as also saith the law. risen: 35 And if they will learn any thing, let them ask their husbands at home: for it is a shame for women to speak že also vain V Gen. 3, 16. in the church. 36 What? came the word of God out from you? or came it unto you only? 37 "If any man think himself to 2 Cor. 10.7. 1 John 4.6. be a prophet, or spiritual, let him acknowledge that the things that I not Christ raised: write unto you are the command-ments of the Lord. 38 But if any man be ignorant, let him be ignorant. ch. 12. 31. 1 Thess. 5. 20. 39 Wherefore, brethren, a covet to prophesy, and forbid not to speak 19 \* If in this life only we have hope with tongues. miscrable. 40 b Let all things be done decently b ver. 33. and in order. of them that slept. CHAPTER XV. Gal. 1, 11. b Rom. 5, 2. c Rom. 1, 16. of the dead. Rom. 1. 16. ch. 1. 21. 8 Or. hold fast. 4 Gr. by what speech. d Gal. 3. 4.

3 By Christ's resurrection, 12 he proveth the necessity of our resurrection, against all such as days the resurrection of the lody. 21 The fruit, 35 and manuer thereof, 61 and of the changing of them, that shall be found alive at the last day.

MOREOVER, brethren, I declare unto you the gospel "which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and b wherein ye stand;

ch. 11. 2.

23. f Gal. 1. 12. g Ps. 22. 15,

åc. Is. 53. 5,

6. &c. Dan. 9. 26. Zech. 13. 7. Luko 24.

26, 46, Acts 3, 18, & 26, 23, 1 Pet, 1, 11, & 2, 24,

2 By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless 'ye have believed in vain.

8 For 'I delivered unto you first of all that swhich I also received, how that Christ died for our sins saccording to the scriptures;

4 And that he was buried, and that

he rose again the third day \*accord-

5 And that he was seen of Cephas,

6 After that, he was seen of above five hundred brothren at once; of whom the greater part remain unto this present, but some are fallen

7 After that, he was seen of James; then lof all the apostles.

8 "And last of all he was seen of me also, as of 2 one born out of

9 For I am "the least of the apostles, that am not meet to be called an apostle, because 'I persecuted the

10 But P by the grace of God I am what I am: and his grace which was bestowed upon me was not in vain; but I laboured more abundantly than they all: 'yet not I, but the grace of God which was with me.

11 Therefore whether it were I or

they, so we preach, and so ye be-

12 Now if Christ be preached that he rose from the dead, how say some among you that there is no resur-rection of the dead?

13 But if there be no resurrection of the dead, then is Christ not

14 And if Christ be not risen, then is our preaching vain, and your faith

15 Yea, and we are found false witnesses of God; because we have testified of God that he raised up Christ: whom he raised not up, if

so be that the dead rise not. 16 For if the dead rise not, then is

17 And if Christ be not raised, your faith is vain; "ye are yet in your sins,
18 Then they also which are fallen

asleep in Christ are perished.

in Christ, we are of all men most

20 But now y is Christ risen from the dead, and become the firstfruits

21 For "since by man came death,
by man came also the resurrection

22 For as in Adam all die, even so in Christ shall all be made alive.

23 But every man in his own order: Christ the firstfruits; afterward they that are Christ's at his coming

24 Then cometh the end, when he shall have delivered up 4the kingdom to God, even the Father; when he shall have put down all rule and all authority and power.

25 For he must reign, 'till he hath put all enemies under his feet,

26 The last enemy that shall be destroyed is death. 27 For he hath put all things under

Anna DOMINI 50. A Ps. 2. 7. A 16. 10. Is. 53. 10. Hos. 6. 2. Luke 24. Luke 24. 26, 46. Acts 2, 25, —31. & 13, 33, 34, 35. A 26, 22, 23. 1 Pet. 1, 11. (Take 24.34. 5 Matt. 28. 17. Mark 16. 14. 14. Luke 24.38. John 20. 19, 26. Acts 10. 41. l Luke 24.50. Acts 1.3, 4. Acts 1.3, 4. M Acts 9. 4, 17. & 22. 14, 18. ch. 9. 1. 2 Or, an abortire. \* Eph. 3. 8. 6 Acts 8. 3. Acts 8. 3. & 9. 1; Gal. 1. 13. Phil. 3. 6. 1 Tim.1.13. P Eph. 3. 7 2 Cor. 11. 23. & 12. 11. " Matt. 10. 20. Rom.15.18,

Rom. 15.18, 19. 2 Cor. 3. 5. Gal. 2. 8. Eph. 3. 7. Phil. 2. 13. 1 Thess. 4. Acts 2. 24, 32. & 4. 10, 33. & 13. 30.

" Rom. 4, 25.

# 2 Tim. 9.

# 1 Pet. 1. 3. ver. 23. Acts 26. 23. Col. 1. 18. Rev. 1. 5. 4 Rom. 5, 12, 17.

John 11.25. Rom. 6. 23. ver. 20. 1 Thess, 4. 15, 16, 17. d Dan. 7. 11, 27.

Ps. 110. 1.
Acts 2. 34,
35.
Eph. 1. 22.
Heb. 1. 13. / 2 Tim. 1. 10. Rev. 20. 14.

Ps. 8. 6. Matt. 28. 18. Heb. 2. 8. 1 Pet. 3, 22

Anno DOMINI 59. 4 Phil. 3. 21.

ch. 3. 23.

4 2 Cor. 11.

26. Gal. 5. 11.

2 Some read. our.

1 1 Thess. 2.

19.

Rom. 8.

36.
ch. 4. 9.
2 Cor. 4.
10, 11.
2 11. 23.

3 Or, to speak after the

manner of men. " 2 Cor. 1. 8.

º Ecclos. 2.

Feelos. 2. 2i. 1s. 22. 13. & 56. 12. Luke 12.19.

ch. 5. 6.

7 Rom. 13.

1 Thesa.

ch. 6, 5,

Fzek. 37. 8.

" John 12.

11. Eph. 5. 14.

his feet. But when he saith all things are put under him, it is manifest that he is excepted, which did put

all things under him.

28 And when all things shall be subdued unto him, then shall the Son also himself be subject unto him that put all things under him.

that God may be all in all.
29 Else what shall they do which are bantized for the dead, if the dead rise not at all? why are they then baptized for the dead?

80 And \* why stand we in jeopardy

30 Ann will stand we'll journel of years hour?

\$1 I protest by \$1 your rejoicing which I have in Christ Jesus our Lord, "I die daily.

\$2 If \$after the manner of men "I though at Table and "I have at Fabeans"

have fought with beasts at Ephesus, what advantageth it me, if the dead rise not? 'let us cat and drink; for to morrow we die.

83 Re not deceived : Pevil communications corrupt good manners.

84 Awake to rightcousness, and sin not; for some have not the knowledge of God: I speak this to your shame.

35 But some man will say, 'How are the dead raised up? and with what body do they come?

36 Thou fool, "that which thou sowest is not quickened, except it die:
37 And that which thou sowest, thou sowest not that body that shall be, but bare grain, it may chance of wheat, or of some other grain:

38 But God giveth it a body as it hath pleased him, and to every seed his own body.

39 All flesh is not the same flesh:

but there is one kind of flesh of men. another flesh of beasts, another of fishes, and another of birds.

40 There are also celestial bodies,

and bodies terrestrial: but the glory of the celestial is one, and the glory of the terrestrial is another.

41 There is one glory of the sun, and another glory of the moon, and another glory of the stars: for one star differeth from another star in

glory.

42 So also is the resurrection of the dead. It is sown in corruption; it is raised in incorruption; it is sown in dishonour; it is count in the sown in weak.

raised in glory: it is sown in weak-

ness; it is raised in power:
44 It is sown a natural body; it is raised a spiritual body. There is a natural body, and there is a spiritual body.

45 And so it is written. The first man Adam "was made a living soul: "the last Adam was made ba quick-

ening spirit.
46 Howbeit that was not first which is spiritual, but that which is natural; and afterward that which is spiritual.

47 The first man is of the earth,

dearthy: the second man is the Lord from heaven.

48 As is the earthy, such are they also that are earthy: /and as is the heavenly, such are they also that are heavenly.

49 And sas we have borne the image

of the earthy, we shall also bear the image of the heavenly.
50 Now this I say, brethren, that iflesh and blood cannot inherit the kingdom of God; neither doth corruption inherit incorruption.

51 Behold, I shew you a mystery;

We shall not all sleep, but we

shall all be changed,

52 In a moment, in the twinkling of an eye, at the last trump: "for the trumpet shall sound, and the dead shall be raised incorruptible, and we shall be changed.

53 For this corruptible must put on incorruption, and "this mortal must

put on immortality.

54 So when this corruptible shall have put on incorruption, and this mortal shall have put on immortality, then shall be brought to pass the saying that is written, "Death is swallowed up in victory.

55 PO death, where is thy sting? O 2 grave, where is thy victory?

56 The sting of death is sin; and q the strength of sin is the law. 57 But thanks be to God, which giveth us 'the victory through our Lord Jesus Christ.

58 Therefore, my beloved brethren, be ye stedfast, unmoveable, always abounding in the work of the Lord, forasmuch as ye know "that your labour is not in vain in the Lord.

CHAPTER XVI.

1 He exhorteth them to relieve the want of the brethren at Jerusalem. 10 Commendeth Timothy, 13 and after friendly admonitions, 16 shutleth up his epistle with divers salutations.

Now concerning a the collection for the saints, as I have given order to the churches of Galatia.

even so do ye.

2 b Upon the first day of the week let every one of you lay by him in store, as God hath prospered him, that there be no gatherings when I come.

8 And when I come, whomsoever ye shall approve by your letters, them will I send to bring your sliberality unto Jerusalem.

4 dAnd if it be meet that I go also, they shall go with me.
5 Now I will come unto you, when

I shall pass through Macedonia: for I do pass through Macedonia.

6 And it may be that I will abide, yea, and winter with you, that ye may bring me on my journey whithersoever I go.

7 For I will not see you now by the way; but I trust to tarry a while with you, " if the Lord permit.

DOMINI

59. d Gen. 2. 7. John 3, 13. 91.

f Phil. 8, 20. # Gen. 5. 3. A Rom. 8. 29. 2 Cor. 3. 18. & 4. 11. Phil. 3. 21. 1 John 3. 2.

Matt. 16. 17. John 3. 3,5. 1 Thess. 4. 15, 16, 17. ? Phil. 3. 21.

w Zoch. 9. 14. Matt. 24. 31. John 5. 25. 1 Thess. 4.

" 2 Cor. 5. 4.

° Is. 25. 8. Heb. 2. 14, 15. Rev. 20, 14. P Hos. 13.14. 2 Or, hell. 7 Rom. 4. 15. & 5. 13. & 7. 5, 13. Rom. 7. 25. 1 John 5. 4, 5,

12 Pet. 3. 14. \* ch. 3. 8.

<sup>a</sup> Acts 11. 29, & 24. 17. Rom. 15.26, 2 Cor. 8. 4. & 9. 1, 12. Gal. 2. 10. b Acts 20. 7.

\*2 Cor. 8.19.

<sup>3</sup> Gr. gift, 2 Cor. 8, 4, 6, 19. d 2 Cor. 8. 4, 19. Acts 19. 21. 2 Cor. 1. 16.

/ Acts 15. 3. & 17. 15. & 21. 5. Rom. 15.24. 2 Cor. 1. 16. / Acts 18. 21. ch. 4. 19. Jam. 4. 15.

Gen. 2. 7. # Rom. 5. 14. b John 5. 21. 4 6. 33, 39, 40, 54, 57. Phil. 3. 21. ('ol. 3. 4.

CDan. 12. 3.

# Phil. 3, 21.

. John 3, 31,

| The apo   | The apostle encourageth them II. CORINTHIANS, I. against tribulation.   |   |  |  |
|---|---|---|--|--|
| Auto D O MI NI 284.  384.  A Acta 14. 27, 2 Cor. 2, 12; Col. 4, 2.  Rev. 3. 8, 4 Acta 19, 9.  A Acta 19, 22; ch. 4, 17, 11 Rom. 10. 21, 17 Rom. 10. 21, 22; 20, 21, 21 Thos. 3, 2.  1 Thos. 3, 2.  1 Thos. 3, 2.  1 Thos. 3, 2.  42, 25, 15, 1.  2 Matt. 24, 42, 25, 15, 17, 24, 11, 11, 17, 24, 15, 15, 17, 24, 11, 11, 17, 18, 11, 17, 18, 11, 17, 18, 11, 17, 18, 11, 17, 18, 11, 17, 18, 18, 18, 18, 18, 18, 18, 18, 18, 18 | 8 But I will tarry at Ephesus until Pentecost. 9 For *a great door and effectual is opened unto me, and 'there are many adversaries. 10 Now *if Timotheus come, see that he may be with you without fear: for 'he worketh the work of the Lord, as I also do. 11 "Let no man therefore despise him: but conduct him forth "in peace, that he may come unto me: for I look for him with the brethren. 12 As touching our brother 'Apollos, I greatly desired him to come unto you with the brethren: but his will was not at all to come at this time; but he will come when he shall have convenient time. 13 'Pwatch ye, 'stand fast in the faith, quit you like men, 'be strong. 14 'Let all your things be done with charity, 15 I beseech you, brethren, (ye know 'the house of Stephanas, that it with effictuates of Achaia, and that they have addicted themselves to "the ministry of the saints,)  | 16 That ye submit yourselves unto such, and to every one that helpeth with us, and 'laboureth.  17 I am glad of the coming of Stephanas and Fortunatus and Achalcus: "for that which was lacking on your part they have supplied.  18 For they have supplied.  18 For they have refreshed my spirit and your's: therefore 'acknowledge ye them that are such.  19 The churches of Asia salute you. Aquila and Priscilla salute you much in the Lord, "with the church that is in their house.  20 All the brethren greet you. "Greet ye one another with an holy kiss.  21 The salutation of me Paul with mine own hand.  22 If any man 'love not the Lord Jesus Christ, 'let him be Anathema 'Maran-atha.  23 *The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with you.  24 My love be with you all in Christ Jesus, Amen.  The first epide to the Corintians was written from Philippi by Stephanas, and Fortunatus, and Achalcus, and Timothesis. | Anne DOMINI 50.  "Heb. 13. 17. "Heb. 6, 10. "2 Cor. 11. 9. Phill. 2. 50. Phillem. 13. 12. "Col. 4, 8, 9. "Th. 2. 20. 12. "Bom. 16. 5, 15. Phillem. 2. "Rom. 16. 16. 2 Thes. 3. 17. "Eph. 6. 24. 4 Gai. 1. 8, 9. (Judo 14, 15. 2 Rom. 16. |  |
|   | THE SECOND EPISTLE  | OF PAUL THE APOSTLE   |  |  |
|   | то  |   |  |  |
|   | CORINT  | CHIANS.   |  |  |
| Anno<br>DOMINI<br>60.   | CHAPTER I.  The speaks encourageth them against troubles, by the encourageth them against troubles, by the encourageth them against troubles, and the speaks against the second of the encourage | suffer: or whether we be comforted, it is for your consolation and salvation.  7 And our hope of you is stedfast, knowing, that is as ye are partakers of the sufferings, so shall ye be also of the consolation.  8 For we would not, brethren, have   | #Rom. 8. 17. 2 Tim. 2. 12.   |  |
| a 1 Cor. 1. 1.<br>Eph. 1. 1.<br>Col. 1. 1.<br>1 Tim. 1. 1.<br>2 Tim. 1. 1.<br>b Phil. 1. 1.<br>Col. 1. 2.<br>a Rom. 1. 7.   | DAUL, "an apostle of Jesus Christ<br>by the will of God, and Timothy<br>our brother, unto the church of God<br>which is at Corinth, bwith all the<br>saints which are in all Achala:<br>2 "Grace be to you and peace from   | you ignorant of *our trouble which<br>came to us in Asia, that we were press-<br>ed out of measure, above strength,<br>insonuch that we despaired even of<br>life:<br>9 But we had the 2 sentence of death<br>in ourselves, that we should 'not trust   | AActs 19, 23,<br>1 Cor. 15,<br>32, & 16, 9,<br>2 Or,<br>answer,<br>i Jer. 17,  |  |
| 1 Cor. 1. 3.<br>Gal. 1. 3.<br>Phil. 1. 2.<br>Col. 1. 2.<br>1 Thes. 1.1.<br>2 Thes. 1.2.<br>Philem. 3.   | God our Father, and from the Lord Jesus Christ.  3 *Blessed be God, even the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, the Father of mercies, and the God of all comfort;  | in ourselves, but in God which raiseth<br>the dead:<br>10 * Who delivered us from so great<br>a death, and doth deliver: in whom<br>we trust that he will yet deliver<br>us;  | 5, 7.<br>4 2 Pet. 2. 9.  |  |
| d Eph. 1. 3.<br>1 Pet. 1. 3.  | 4 Who comforteth us in all our tri-<br>bulation, that we may be able to<br>comfort them which are in any trou-<br>ble, by the comfort wherewith we<br>ourselves are comforted of God.<br>5 For as 'the sufferings of Christ   | prayer for us, that "for the gift be-<br>stowed upon us by the means of<br>many persons thanks may be given<br>by many on our behalf  | l Rom. 15.<br>30.<br>Phil. 1. 19.<br>Philem. 22.<br>m ch. 4. 15.   |  |
| ch. 4. 10.<br>Col. 1. 24.<br>f ch. 4. 15.<br>2 Or, is<br>wrought.   | abound in us, so our consolation also aboundeth by Christ. 6 And whether we be afflicted, *it is for your consolation and salvation, which 2 is effectual in the enduring of the same sufferings which we also  | 12 For our rejoicing is this, the testimony of our consolence, that in simplicity and "godly sincerity, one with fleshly wisdom, but by the grace of God, we have had our conversation in the world, and more abundantly to you-ward.   | * ch. 2. 17,<br>& 4. 2,<br>* 1 Cor. 2. 4,<br>13.   |  |
|   |   | 107   |  |  |

19. Ray, 2, 17.

you in Christ, and "hath anointed us, is God; 22 Who hath also sealed us, and

ch. 5. 5. Eph. 1. 14.

d Rom. 1. 9. ch. 11. 31. Gal. 1. 20. Phil. 1. 8.

\*1 Cor. 4. 21. ch. 2. 3. & 12. 20. & 13. 2, 10.

f 1 Cor. 3. 5. 1 Pet. 5. 3.

# Rom. 11.

20. 1 Cor. 15, 1.

ech. 1. 23. & 12. 20, 21. & 13. 10.

• ch. 12. 21.

e ch. 7. 16. & S. 22. (Jal. 5. 10.

d ch. 7. 8, 9, 12.

# 1 Cor. 5. 1.

/ Gal, 4, 12,

4 Or.

countre.

# 1 Cor. 5.

4, 5. 1 Tim. 5.

given the earnest of the Spirit in our hearts. 28 Moreover dI call God for a record

upon my soul, 'that to spare you I came not as yet unto Corinth.

24 Not for that we have dominion over your faith, but are helpers of your joy: for by faith ye stand.

CHAPTER II.

CHAPTER I.

1 Having shered the reason why he came not to them. 6 he requireth them to forgive and to comfort that excommunicated person. 10 even as himself also upon his true repentance had forgiven him. 12 declaring withal why he departed from Troas to Macedonia. 14 and the happy success which God gave to his preaching in all places.

BUT I determined this with myself, you in heaviness.

2 For if I make you sorry, who is he then that maketh me glad, but the same which is made sorry by me?

3 And I wrote this same unto you, lest, when I came, I should have sorrow from them of whom I ought to rejoice; having confidence in you all, that my joy is the joy of you all.

4 For out of much affliction and an-

guish of heart I wrote unto you with many tears; dnot that ye should be grieved, but that ye might know the love which I have more abundantly

unto you. 5 But 'if any have caused grief, he hath not grieved me, but in part: that I may not overcharge you all. 6 Sufficient to such a man is this ounishment, which was inflicted of many.

7 A So that contrariwise ye ought rather to forgive him, and comfort him, lest perhaps such a one should be swallowed up with overmuch sor-

8 Wherefore I beseech you that ye would confirm your love toward him. 9 For to this end also did I write, that I might know the proof of you, whether ye be obedient in all

10 To whom ye forgive any thing, I forgive also: for if I forgave any thing, to whom I forgave it, for your sakes forgave I it 2 in the person of Christ:

11 Lest Satan should get an advantage of us: for we are not ignorant

12 Furthermore, \*when I came to Trous to preach Christ's gospel, and 'a door was opened unto me of the

Lord, 13 M I had no rest in my spirit, be-cause I found not Titus my brother: from thence into Maccdonia.

14 Now thanks be unto God, which always causeth us to triumph in Christ, and maketh manifest "the savour of his knowledge by us in

every place.

15 For we are unto God a sweet savour of Christ, e in them that are

saved, and p in them that perish: of death unto death; and to the other the savour of life unto life. And 'who is sufficient for these things?

17 For we are not as many, which 3 corrupt the word of God: but as of sincerity, but as of God, in the sight of God speak we 4 in Christ.

CHAPTER III.

1 Lest their false teachers should charge him with vainglory, he shoueth the faith and graces of the Corisilitants to be a sufficient commendation of his ministry. 8. Whereupon entering a comparison between the ministers of the law and of the gospel, 12 he prough that his ministry is so far the more excellent, as the gospel of life and therty is more dorsons than the law of condemnation.

Do "we begin again to commend ourselves? or need we, as some others, bepistles of commendation to you, or letters of commendation from you?

2 °Ye are our epistle written in our hearts, known and read of all men:

3 Forasmuch as ye are manifestly declared to be the epistle of Christ definition of the constant of the living dod; not in tables of stone, but In fieshy tables of the heart.

4 And such trust have we through Christ to God-ward: 5 Not that we are sufficient of our-

selves to think any thing as of ourselves; but \*our sufficiency is of God; 6 Who also hath made us able 'ministers of the new testament; not of 29. 47.6.

is to be forgiven. DOMINI 60.

ch. 7. 15. 4 10. 6.

4 Gal. 6. 1.

2 Or, in the right.

Acta 16, 8, /1 Cor. 16.9.

\* ch. 7. 5. 6.

" Cant. 1. 3. º1 ('or. 1. 18. P ch. 4. 3. 7 Luke 2. 34. John 9, 39, 1 Pet. 2, 7, 8, \* 1 Cor. 15. 10. ch. 3. 5. 6. 3 Or, dea

decoitfully ch. 4. 2. & 11. 13. 2 Pet. 2. 3. t ch. 1. 12. 4 Or. of.

\* ch, 5, 12. & 10. 8, 12. & 10. 8, 12. & 12. 11. & Acts 18. 27. 1 Cor. 9. 2. d 1 Cor. 3. 5. Ex. 24, 12. & 34. 1. Ps. 40. 8. Jer. 31. 83. Essk. 11. 19. & 36. 26. Heb. 8. 10. 9 John 15. 5. ch. 2. 16. & 1 Cor. 15. 10.

10. Phil. 2, 13, Phil. 2. 15. 11 Cor. 3. 5. & 15. 10. eh. 5. 18. Eph. 3. 7. Col. 1. 25,

29. 1 Tim. 1. 11, 12. 2 Tim. 1.11. Jer. 31. 31. Mat. 26. 28. Heb. 8. 6, 8. I Rom. 2. 27,

928

DOMINI 60. \*\* Rom. 3. 20, & 4. 15. & 7. 9, 10, 11. Gal. 8. 10. John 6. 63. Rom. 8. 2. 2 Or, quick-eneth. Bom. 7. 10. P Ex. 34. 1. 28. Tieut. 10. 1, FEx. 34, 29, 30, 35. " Gal. 3. 5. \* Rom. 1. 17. ch. 7. 4. Eph. 6, 19. 8 Or, Ex. 34. 33, \*Rom. 10. 4. Gal. 3. 23. Gal. 3. 23. Fig. 6. 10. Matt. 13. 11, 14. John 12. 40. Acts 28. 26. Rom. 11. 7, 8, 25. ch. 4. 4. Ex. 34. 34. Rom. 11. 23, 26. 4 Is. 25, 7. heart. ver. 6. 1 Cor. 15. • 1 Cor. 13. d ch. 4. 4, 6. 1 Tim. 1. 11. Rom. 8, 29, 1 Cor. 15, 49, Col. 3, 10.

4 Or, of the Lord the Spirit.

6 ch. 3. 6. \$1 Cor. 7. 25. 1 Tim. 1. 13. 5 Gr. shame, Rom. 1. 16. \$ 6. 21. • ch. 2. 17.

1 Thess. 2. 3, 5.

ch. 8, 14,

the letter, but of the spirit: for "the letter killeth. "but the spirit 2 giveth 7 But if the ministration of death.

written and engraven in stones, was glorious, so that the children of Israel could not stedfastly behold of larger count not sectionary behind the face of Moses for the glory of his countenance; which glory was to be done away:

8 How shall not "the ministration of the spirit be rather glorious?

9 For if the ministration of con-demnation be glory, much more doth the ministration of righteousness exceed in glory.

10 For even that which was made

by reason of the glory in this respect, by reason of the glory that excelleth. 11 For if that which is done away

remainsth is glorious.

12 Seeing then that we have such hope, 'we use great \*plainness of

speech:

13 And not as Moses, "which put a vail over his face, that the children of Israel could not stedfastly look to "the end of that which is abolished: 14 But their minds were blinded:

for until this day remaineth the same vail untaken away in the reading of the old testament; which vail is done away in Christ.

15 But even unto this day, when Moses is read, the vail is upon their

16 Nevertheless when it shall turn to the Lord, "the vail shall be taken away.

17 Now be Lord is that Spirit:
and where the Spirit of the Lord is,

18 But we all, with open face beholding as in a glass the glory of the Lord, are changed into the same image from glory to glory, even as by the Spirit of the Lord.

CHAPTER IV.

1 He declareth how he hath used all sincerity and faithful diligence in preaching the gospel, I used how the troubles and persecutions which he daily endured for the same did redownd to the praise of God's power, 12 to the benefit of the church, 18 and to the aposities own electral glory.

THEREFORE seeing we have "this ministry, bas we have received mercy, we faint not;
2 But have renounced the hidden

things of 5 dishonesty, not walking in craftiness, nor handling the word of God deceitfully; but 4 by manifestation of the truth commending ourselves to every man's conscience in the sight of God.

3, 5. ch. 6. 4, 7. æ 7. 14. ch. 5. 11. /1 Cor. 1. 18. ch. 2. 15. 2 Thess. 2. 2 Thesa, 2, 10. John 12, 31, & 14, 30, & 16, 11, Eph. 6, 12, A Is, G, 10, John 12, 40, ch 2, 14 8 But if our gospel be hid, /it is hid to them that are lost:

4 In what are lost:
4 In what are lost:
hath blinded the minds of them
which believe not, lest the light of
the glorious gospel of Christ, & who
is the image of God, should shine ver. 6. ch. 3. 8, 9, 11, 18. unto them.

a John 1. 18. & 12. 45. & 14. 9. Phil. 2. 6. Col. 1. 15. Heb. 1. 3.

5 For we preach not ourselves, but Christ Jesus the Lord; and "our-selves your servants for Jesus' sake. 6 For God, "who commanded the light to shine out of darkness, hath 'shined in our hearts, to give the light of the knowledge of the glory of God in the face of Jesus Christ. 'But we have the treesure in

7 But we have this treasure in gearthen vessels, that the excellency of the power may be of God. and not of us.

8 We are 'troubled on every side, yet not distressed; we are perplexed, but a not in despair;

ed, but "not in despair; "cast down, but not destroyed; 10 "Always bearing about in the body the dying of the Lord Jesus, "that the life also of Jesus might be made manifest in our body."

11 For we which live vare alway delivered unto death for Jesus' sake, that the life also of Jesus might be made manifest in our mortal flesh,

12 So then 'death worketh in us,

12 So then to but life in you.

18 We having "the same spirit of faith, according as it is written, "I believed, and therefore have I spoken; we also believe, and therefore speak; 14 Knowing that 'he which raised up the Lord Jesus shall raise up us

also by Jesus, and shall present us

with you.

15 For dall things are for your sakes, that the abundant grace might through the thanksgiving of many redound to the glory of God.

16 For which cause we faint not; but though our outward man perish, yet the inward man is renewed day by day.

17 For our light affliction, which is but for a moment, worketh for us a far more exceeding and eternal

weight of glory;
18 While we look not at the things which are seen, but at the things which are not seen: for the things which are seen are temporal; but the

things which are not seen are eternal. CHAPTER V.

1 That in his assured hope of immortal glory, 9 and in expectance of it, and of the general full ment, he laboureth to keep a good conscience, 12 not that he may herein boast of himself, 18 but as one that, having received life from Christ, endeavoureth to live a new creature to Christ only, 18 and 9 at a ministry of new condition to reconcile others also in Christ to God.

FOR we know that if our earthly house of this tabernacle were dissolved, we have a building of God, an house not made with hands, eternal in the heavens.

2 For in this b we groan, earnestly desiring to be clothed upon with our house which is from heaven:

8 If so be that being clothed we shall not be found naked.

4 For we that are in this tabernacle do groan, being burdened: not for that we would be unclothed, but clothed

Anno DOMINI 60, 11 Cor. 1. 13, 23. 4 10. 35. \* 1 Cor. 9. 19. ch. 1. 24. · Gen. 1. 3. 2 Gr. is he º 2 Pet. 1. 19. P ver. 4.

f ch. 5, 1, 1 Cor. 2. 5. ch. 12. 9. ch. 7. 5. 8 Or, not altogether without help, or, magns. Ps. 37. 24. \* 1 Cor. 15.

\*1 Cor. 15, 31, ch. 1. 5, 9, Gat. 6, 17. Phil. 3, 10, \*Rom. 8, 17, 2 Tim. 2, 11, 12, 1 Pet. 4, 18, Ps. 44. 22, Rom. 8. 36, 1 Cor. 15, 31, 49. ch. 13. 9.

\*Rom. 1. 12. 2 Pet. 1. 1. <sup>5</sup> Ps. 116. 10. Rom. 8.11. 1 Cor. 6.14. ₫ 1 Cor. 3.

21. ch. 1. 6. Col. 1. 24. 2 Tim. 2.10. ch. 1. 11. & 8. 19. & 9. 11, 12. FRom. 7. 22. Eph. 3. 16. Col. 3. 10. 1 Pet. 3. 4. Mat. 5. 12. Rom. 8. 18. 1 Pet. 1. 6. A Bom. 8, 24, ch. 5, 7, Heb. 11, 1,

ch. 4. 7. 2 Pet. 1. 13, 14.

i Rom. S. 23.

\* Rev. 3. 18.

# 1 Cor. 15. 59, 54.

II. CORINTHIANS. VI-

Paul's faithful ministry.

#### CHAPTER VI.

1 That he harh approved himself a failful minister of Obria, both by his exhortations, 3 and by integrity of life, 4 and by patient enduring all kinds of affection and disgraces for the gospel. 10 Of which he spacket the more boddly amongst them, because his heart is open to them, 13 and he expected the like affection from them again, 14 exhorting to less the society and pollutions of idolaters, as being themselves temples of the living God.

W E then, as "workers together with him, beseech you also that ye receive not the grace of

God in vain. 2 (For he saith, "I have heard thee in a time accepted, and in the day of salvation have I succoured thee: behold, now is the accepted time; behold, now is the day of salvation.) 8 'Giving no offence in any thing,

that the ministry be not blamed:
4 But in all things approving our-

selves fas the ministers of God, in much patience, in afflictions, in necessities, in distresses,

5 In stripes, in imprisonments, in tumults, in labours, in watchings, in fastings;

6 By pureness, by knowledge, by longsuffering, by kindness, by the Holy Ghost, by love unfeigned, 7 By the word of truth, by the

power of God, by the armour of righteousness on the right hand and on the left.

8 By honour and dishonour, by evil report and good report: as deceivers,

and yet true; 9 As unknown, and 'yet well known; "as dying, and, behold, we live; "as

chastened, and not killed : 10 As sorrowful, yet alway rejoic-

ing; as poor, yet making many rich; as having nothing, and yet possessing all things.

11 O ye Corinthians, our mouth is open unto you, our heart is enlarged. 12 Ye are not straitened in us, but by are straitened in your own bowels.

13 Now for a recompence in the same, (°I speak as unto my children,) be ye also enlarged.

14 Be ye not unequally yoked together with unbelievers: for "what fel-

lowship hath righteousness with unrighteousness? and what communion hath light with darkness?

15 And what concord hath Christ with Belial? or what part hath he that believeth with an infidel?

16 And what agreement hath the temple of God with idols? for 'ye are the temple of the living God; as God hath said, "I will dwell in them, and walk in them; and I will be their

God, and they shall be my people.

17 Wherefore come out from among them, and be ye separate, saith the Lord, and touch not the unclean thing; and I will receive you,

18 And will be a Father unto you,

and ye shall be my sons and daughters, saith the Lord Almighty.

DOMINI 60.

4 1 Cor. 3. 9. b ch. 5. 90.

· Heb. 12, 15,

6 Bom. 14. 13. 1 Cor. 9. 12. 4 10. 32. 2 Gr. commendin ch. 4. 2. /1 Cor. 4. 1.

# ch. 11. 23, åc. 3 Or, in torsings to and fro.

A ch. 4. 2. & 7. 14. 61 Cor. 2. 4.

b ch. 10. 4. Eph. 6. 11, 13. 2 Tim. 4.7.

ch. 4. 2. & 5, 11. & 11. 6. "1 Cor. 4. 9. ch. 1. 9. & 4. 10, 11. " Ps. 118. 18.

• ch. 7. 3. P ch. 12, 15.

#1 Cor. 4. 14. Deu. 7. 2, 3. 1 Cor. 5. 9. 2 7. 39. 1 Sam. 5. 2, 3. 1 Kin. 18. 21. 1 Cor. 10.

21. Eph. 5. 7, 11. 11. 1 Cor. 3. 16. 2 6. 19. Eph 2. 21, 22. Heb. 3. 6.

Heb. 3. 6.

Ex. 29. 45,
Lev. 26. 12.
Jer. 31. 33.

& 32. 38.
Exek. 11.
20. & 36. 28.
& 37. 26. &c.
Zech. 8. 8.
& 13. 9.

\* Is. 52. 11. ch. 7. 1. Rev. 18. 4. y Jer. 31. 1, 9. Bev. 21, 7.

also /hath given unto us the earnest of the Spirit. of the spirm.

6 Therefore we are always confident, knowing that, whilst we are at home in the body, we are absent

7 (For we walk by faith, not by sight:)

ing rather to be absent from the body, and to be present with the Lord. 9 Wherefore we 2 labour, that, whe-

y wherefore we alsour, that, what ther present or absent, we may be accepted of him. 10 For we must all appear before the judgment seat of Christ; \*that every one may receive the things done in his body, according to that he hath done, whether it be good or

11 Knowing therefore the terror of the Lord, we persuade men; but "we are made manifest unto God: and I trust also are made manifest in your consciences.

12 For "we commend not ourselves again unto you, but give you occa-sion to glory on our behalf, that ye may have somewhat to answer them which glory in appearance, and not in heart.

13 For "whether we be beside our-

selves, it is to God: or whether we be sober, it is for your cause. 14 For the love of Christ constraineth us: because we thus judge, that if one died for all, then were all

dead:

15 And that he died for all, that they which live should not hence-forth live unto themselves, but unto him which died for them, and rose again.

16 Wherefore henceforth know we no man after the flesh: yea, though we have known Christ after the flesh. t yet now henceforth know we him no more.

17 Therefore if any man "be in Christ, the is an new creature : Vold things are passed away; behold, all things are become new.

18 And all things are of God, "who hath reconciled us to himself by Jesus Christ, and hath given to us the ministry of reconciliation;

19 To wit that "God was in Christ, reconciling the world unto himself, not imputing their trespasses unto them; and hath scommitted unto us the word of reconciliation.

20 Now then we are ambassadors for Christ, as "though God did beseech you by us: we pray you in Christ's stead, be ye reconciled to God.
21 For the hath made him to be

sin for us, who knew no sin; that we might be made 'the righteousness of God in him.

\* ch. & L ch, 1, 14, 8 Gr. in the face. P ch. 11. 1, 16, 17. & 12. 6, 11. \* Rom. 5, 15,

Rev. 22. 12.

l Job 31, 23, Hob. 10, 31, Jude 23,

" ch. 4. 2.

" Rom. 6. 11. 24. & 14. 7, 8. 1 Cor. 6, 19. Gal. 2, 20. 1 Thess. 5. 10. 1 Pet. 4. 2.

Mat. 12.50. John 15. 14. Gal. 5. 6. Phil. 3. 7, 8. Col. 3. 11. John 6. 63. \* Rom. 8. 9. \$ 16. 7. Gal. 6. 15. 4 Or, let him be.

Gal. 5, 6, & 6, 15, Fig. 43. 18, 19. & 65. 17. Eph. 2. 15. Rev. 21. 5.

Rom. 5. 10. Eph. 2. 10. Col. 1. 20. 1 John 2. 2. 4 4. 10. Rom. 3, 24, 6 Gr. put

in as.

Job 33. 23.

Mal. 2. 7.
ch. 3. 6.
Eph. 6. 20. ch. 6. 1. d Is. 53. 6.

9, 12. Gal. 3, 13, 1 Pet. 2, 22, 24. 1 John 3, 5, \* Rom. 1.17. & 5. 19. & 10. 3.

| Effect of                     | godly sorrow. II. CORINTE  | NANS, VII. Liberality of the Mace  | donians.                                   |
|-------------------------------|--|--|--|
| Anno<br>DOMINI                | CHAPTER VII.   | 14 For if I have beasted any thing to<br>him of you, I am not ashamed; but   | Atmo<br>DOMINI                             |
| 60.                           | 1 He proceeded in exhorting them to purity of life. 2 and to bear him like affection as  | as we spake all things to you in truth,  | <b>6</b> 0,                                |
|                               | 1 He proceeded is exhorting them to purify of life, 2 and to bear him like affection as a dold to them. 3 Whereof lest is sujet seem to doubt, he declareth what confort he took is his distinctions, by the report which his former opicits had wrought in them, 13 and of their lovinglingheses and obedience located Thus, assured be 1 his former bootsings of them. | as we spake all things to you in truth,<br>even so our boasting, which <i>I made</i><br>before Titus, is found a truth.  |  |
|                               | in his afflictions, by the report which Titue  | 15 And his 2 inward affection is more  | 2 Gr.                                      |
|                               | epistle had wrought in them, 18 and of their   | abundant toward you, whilst he re-   | 2 Gr.<br>bowels,<br>ch. 6. 12,             |
|                               | lovingkindness and obedience towards Titus, answerable to his former boastings of them.  | membereth the obedience of you all, how with fear and trembling ye   | rch. 2. 9.                                 |
| eh, 6, 17,                    | AVING therefore these pro-   | received him.  | Phil. 2. 12,                               |
| 18.<br>1 John 3.3.            | II mises, dearly beloved, let us   | 16 I rejoice therefore that 'I have  | '2 Thosa,3,4,<br>Philom, 8,                |
|                               | cleanse ourselves from all filthiness<br>of the fiesh and spirit, perfecting   | confidence in you in all things.   | 91.  |
|                               | holiness in the fear of God.   | 1 He stirreth them up to a liberal contribution for the poor satists at Jerusalem, by the example of the Maccelonians, 7 by commendation of their former forwardness, 9 by the example of Christ, 14 and by the spiritual profit that shall redound to themselves there-by the commenting to the the theoryty and who upon the request, exhortation, and commendating to the the the profit of the profit of the contribution of the contr |  |
|                               | 2 Receive us; we have wronged no   | for the poor saints at Jerusalem, by the ex-   |  |
| 8 Acts 20, 33.<br>ch, 12, 17. | man, we have corrupted no man, bwe have defrauded no man.  | tion of their former forwardness, 9 by the   |  |
|                               | 8 I speak not this to condemn you:   | example of Christ, 14 and by the spiritual profit that shall redound to themselves there-  |  |
| eb. 6, 11,                    | for I have said before, that ye are  | by: 16 commending to them the integrity and  |  |
| 12,                           | in our hearts to die and live with   | who upon his request, exhortation, and com-  |  |
| d ch. 3. 12.                  | 4 Great is my boldness of speech   | mendation, were purposely come to them for<br>this business.   |  |
| 1 Cor. 1. 4.<br>ch. 1. 14.    | toward you, great is my glorying of  | Marcore We do you  | l  |
| f eh. 1, 4,<br>Phii, 2, 17,   | you: I am filled with comfort, I am  | IVI to wit of the grace of God bestow-<br>ed on the churches of Macedonia;   |  |
| Col, 1, 24,                   | exceeding joyful in all our tribulation. 5 For, when we were come into Macedonia, our ficsh had no rest,   | 2 How that in a great trial of afflic-   | 1  |
| ø ch. 2, 13.                  | Macedonia, our flesh had no rest,  | tion the abundance of their joy and  |  |
| å ch. 4. 8,<br>í Deut, 32,    | but we were troubled on every side; without were fightings, within were  | a their deep poverty abounded unto<br>the riches of their sliberality.   | * Mark 12,<br>44.                          |
| 25,                           | fears.   | 8 For to their power, I bear record.   | 3 Gr.                                      |
| à ch. 1. 4.                   | 6 Nevertheless & God, that comforteth  | yea, and beyond their power they   | simplicity,<br>eb. 9. 11.                  |
| / Bos                         | those that are cast down, comforted us by the coming of Titus;   | were willing of themselves; 4 Praying us with much intreaty  |  |
| 6 Bee<br>ch. 2, 13,           | 7 And not by his coming only, but  | that we would receive the gift, and take upon us the fellowship of the   |  |
|                               | by the consolation wherewith he was  | take upon us the fellowship of the   | \$ Acts 11, 29.<br>\$ 24, 17.              |
|                               | comforted in you, when he told us<br>your carnest desire, your mourning,<br>your fervent mind toward me; so  | ministering to the saints. 5 And this they did, not as we hoped,   | Rom,15, 25,                                |
|                               | your fervent mind toward me; so  | but first gave their own selves to the   | 1 Cor. 16.                                 |
|                               | that I rejoiced the more.  | Lord, and unto us by the will of God. 6 Insomuch that "we desired Titus,   | 1, 3, 4.<br>ch. 9. 1.                      |
| " ch. 2. 4.                   | 8 For though I made you sorry with a letter, I do not repent, "though I  | that as he had begun, so he would also   | eh. 12, 18,                                |
|                               | did repent: for I perceive that the  | finish in you the same 4 grace also.   | 4 Or. gift.<br>ver. 1, 19.                 |
|                               | same epistle hath made you sorry,  | 7 Therefore, as dye abound in every  | ver. 4, 19,<br>d 1 Cor. 1, 5,<br>d 12, 13. |
|                               | though it were but for a season.  9 Now I rejoice, not that ye were  | thing, in faith, and utterance, and knowledge, and in all diligence, and   | # 12, 13.                                  |
|                               | made sorry, but that ye sorrowed to<br>repentance: for ye were made sorry  | in your love to us, see that ye abound   | ch. 9, 8,                                  |
| • 0                           | repentance: for ye were made sorry<br>after a godly manner, that ye might  | in this grace also.  8 / I speak not by commandment,   | /1 Cor. 7. 6.                              |
| 2 Or,<br>according<br>to God. | receive damage by us in nothing.   | but by occasion of the forwardness   | 7 1 001, 1, 0,                             |
| * 2 Sam, 12,                  | 10 For "godly sorrow worketh re-   | of others, and to prove the sincerity  | 1  |
| 13.<br>Matt.26,75.            | pentance to salvation not to be re-<br>pented of: "but the sorrow of the   | of your love. 9 For ye know the grace of our   | }  |
| Prov. 17.                     | world worketh death.   | Lord Jesus Christ, that, though he<br>was rich, yet for your sakes he<br>became poor, that ye through his  | # Matt. 8,20.                              |
|                               | 11 For behold this selfsame thing,   | was rich, yet for your sakes he  | Luke 9, 58.<br>Phil. 2. 6, 7.              |
|                               | that ye sorrowed after a godly sort,<br>what carefulness it wrought in you,  | poverty might be rich.   | 1  |
|                               | yea, what clearing of yourselves, yea,   | 10 And herein I give my advice:  | \$ 1 Cor. 7.<br>25.                        |
|                               | what indignation, yea, what fear, yea,   | for this is expedient for you, who   | / Prov. 19.                                |
|                               | what vehement desire, yea, what zeal, yea, what revenge! In all things ye  | have begun before, not only to do, but<br>also to be 5 t forward a year ago.   | 17.<br>Matt.10.42,                         |
|                               | have approved yourselves to be clear   | 11 Now therefore perform the doing   | 1 Tim. 6.<br>18, 19.                       |
|                               | in this matter.  | of it; that as there was a readiness to  | Heb. 13.16.                                |
|                               | 12 Wherefore, though I wrote unto you, I did it not for his cause that   | will, so there may be a performance also out of that which ye have.  | willing.                                   |
|                               | had done the wrong, nor for his cause  | 12 For 'if there be first a willing  | l ch. 9. 2.<br>l Mark 19.                  |
| P ch. 2. 4.                   | that suffered wrong, but that our  | mind, it is accepted according to that   | 43, 44,<br>Luke 21, 3.                     |
|                               | care for you in the sight of God<br>might appear unto you.   | a man hath, and not according to that he hath not.   |  |
|                               | 18 Therefore we were comforted in  | 13 For I mean not that other men   | 1  |
|                               | your comfort: yea, and exceedingly<br>the more joyed we for the joy of   | he cored and ve hurdened   | İ  |
| f Rom, 15.                    | Titus, because his spirit was re-  | 14 But by an equality, that now at this time your abundance may be a supply  |  |
| 82,                           | freshed by you all.  | for their want, that their abundance   | 1  |
|                               |  | 101  |  |

the Lord, we persuade men; but "we are made manifest unto God; and I trust also are made manifest in your consciences.

Job 31, 23, Hob. 10, 31, Jude 23,

= ch. 4. 2.

" ch. 3, 1,

ch. 1. 14.

ch. 11. 1, 16, 17. & 12. 6, 11.

\* Rom. 5. 15.

F Rom. 6, 11.

10. 1 Pet. 4. 2.

Mat. 12.50. John 15. 14. Gal. 5. 6. Phil. 3. 7. 8. Col. 3. 11.

f John 6. 63.

\* Rom. 8. 9. & 16. 7. Gal. 6. 15.

4 Or, let him be.

\* Gal. 5. 6.

Fig. 43. 18, 19. 465. 17, Eph. 2. 15, Rev. 21. 5.

Rev. 21. 5. Rom. 5. 10. Eph. 2. 16. Col. 1. 20. 1 John 2. 2. 2 4. 10.

Rom. 3. 24,

in us.
Job 33. 23.
Mal. 2. 7.

ch. 3. 6. Eph. 6. 20.

d Is. 53. 6, 9, 12. Gal. 3. 13.

1 Pet. 2. 29, 24. 1 John 3. 5.

\* Rom. 1.17. & 5. 19. & 10. 3.

5 Gr. put

3 Gr. in the face.

12 For "we commend not ourselves again unto you, but give you occa-sion to glory on our behalf, that ye may have somewhat to answer them which glory in appearance, and not in heart.

13 For "whether we be beside ourbe sober, it is for your cause.

14 For the love of Christ constrain-

Rom. 6. 11, 12. & 14. 7, 8. 1 Car. 6. 19. Gal. 2. 20. 1 Thess. 5, 10. eth us; because we thus judge, that if one died for all, then were all dead:

15 And that he died for all, "that they which live should not hence-forth live unto themselves, but unto him which died for them, and rose again.

16 Wherefore henceforth know we no man after the flesh: yea, though we have known Christ after the flesh, t vet now henceforth know we him no more.

17 Therefore if any man "be in Christ, the is a new creature: Fold things are passed away; behold, all things are become new.

18 And all things are of God, "who hath reconciled us to himself by Jesus Christ, and hath given to us the ministry of reconciliation;

19 To wit, that "God was in Christ, reconciling the world unto himself, not imputing their trespasses unto them; and hath 5 committed unto us the word of reconciliation.

20 Now then we are bambassadors for Christ, as 'though God did beseech you by us: we pray you in Christ's stead, be ye reconciled to God.
21 For the hath made him to be

sin for us, who knew no sin; that we might be made 'the righteousness of God in him.

5 In stripes, in imprisonments, in tumults, in labours, in watchings, in fastings:

6 By pureness, by knowledge, by longsuffering, by kindness, by the Holy Ghost, by love unfeigned, 7 By the word of truth, by the

power of God, by the armour of righteousness on the right hand and on the left, 8 By honour and dishonour, by evil

report and good report: as deceivers, and yet true;

9 As unknown, and 'yet well known; "as dying, and, behold, we live; "as chastened, and not killed:

10 As sorrowful, yet alway rejoicing; as poor, yet making many rich; as having nothing, and yet possessing all things.

11 O ve Corinthians, our mouth is open unto you, our heart is enlarged. 12 Ye are not straitened in us. but ve are straitened in your own bowels.

13 Now for a recompence in the same, (\*I speak as unto my children,) he ye also enlarged.

14 Be ye not unequally yoked together with unbelievers: for what fellowship hath righteousness with unrighteousness? and what communion hath light with darkness?

15 And what concord hath Christ with Belial? or what part hath he that believeth with an infidel?

16 And what agreement hath the temple of God with idols? for 'ye are the temple of the living God; as God hath said, "I will dwell in them, and walk in them; and I will be their

God, and they shall be my people.

17 Wherefore come out from among them, and be ye separate, saith the Lord, and touch not the unclean thing; and I will receive you, 18 And will be a Father unto you,

and ye shall be my sons and daugh-ters, saith the Lord Almighty.

\*1 Cor. 3. 9.

/1 Cor. 4. 1. # ch. 11. 23, 8 Or, in torsings to and fro.

A ch. 4. 2. & 7. 14. /1 Cor. 2. 4. ch. 10. 4. Eph. 6. 11, 13. 13. 2 Tim. 4. 7.

ch. 4. 2. & 5. 11. & 11. 6. \*1 Cor. 4. 9. ch. 1. 9. & 4. 10, 11. Ps. 118. 18.

• ch. 7. 3. P ch. 12. 15. #1 Cor. 4. 14.

Deu. 7.2, 3, 1 Cor. 5.9. \* 1 8am. 5. 2, 3. 1 Kin, 18, 21. 1 Cor. 10. 21. Eph. 5. 7, 11. 11 Cor. 3. 16. 26. 19. Eph 1. 21, 22. Heb. 3. 6. Heb. 3. 6.

\* Ex. 29. 45.
Lov. 26. 12.
Jer. 31. 33.

& 32. 38.
Ezek. 11.
20. & 36. 28.
& 37. 26, &c.
Zech. 8. 8.
& 13. 9. E 13. 9. E Is. 52. 11. ch. 7. 1. Rev. 18. 4. y Jer. 31.

1, 9, Rev. 21, 7,

| Effect of godly sorrow. II. CORINTHIANS, VII. Liberality of the Macedonians. |   |   |                                 |
|--|---|---|---------------------------------|
| DOM INI  | CHAPTER VII.  | 14 For if I have beasted any thing to   | DOMINI                          |
| 50,  | 1 He proceeded in exhorting them to purity of life, 2 and to bour him like affection as to dold to them. 3 Wherey lest is might seem to doubt, he declarch what comfort he took to his affections, by the report which his former opicits had wrought in hom. 3 and of their toning in them, 3 and of their toning in the most of the constitution of the | him of you, I am not ashamed; but<br>as we spake all things to you in truth,  | 90'                             |
| -  | be doth to them. 3 Whereof lest he might seem   | even so our boasting, which I made  |                                 |
| İ  | to doubt, he declareth unat comfort he took in his affections, by the report which Titus  | before Titus, is found a truth.  15 And his <sup>2</sup> inward affection is more   | • 0-                            |
|  | gave of their godly sorrow, which his former epistic had wrought in them, 18 and of their   | abundant toward you, whilst he re-  | 2 Gr.<br>bowels,<br>ch. 6. 12,  |
|  | lovingkindness and obedience towards Titus, answerable to his former boastings of them.   | membereth the obedience of you all, how with fear and trembling ye  | "ch. 2. 9.                      |
| e.h. 6. 17,  | AVING "therefore these pro-   | received him.   | Phil. 2. 12,                    |
| 18,<br>1 John 3.3,   | <b>I.I.</b> mises, dearly beloved, let us cleanse ourselves from all filthiness   | 16 I rejoice therefore that 'I have   | '2 Thesa,3.4,<br>Philem. 8,     |
|  | of the fiesh and spirit, perfecting   | confidence in you in all things.  CHAPTER VIII.   | 21.                             |
|  | holiness in the fear of God.  | 1 He stirreth them up to a liberal contribution   |                                 |
| è Acts 20.33.<br>ch, 12.17.  | 2 Receive us; we have wronged no man, we have corrupted no man, b we  | for the poor saints at Jerusalem, by the ex-  |                                 |
| ch, 12, 17.  | have defrauded no man.  | tion of their former forwardness, 9 by the example of Christ, 14 and by the spiritual   |                                 |
| eb. 6. 11,   | 8 I speak not this to condemn you:<br>for I have said before, that ye are   | ample by an incommuna, to generalized the of their former forwardness, 9 by the example of Christ, 14 and by the spiritual profit that shall redound to themselves thereby: 16 commending to them the integrity and all times and first and their these three shall times and first and |                                 |
| 12,  | in our hearts to die and live with  | by: 16 commending to them the integrity and willinguess of Titus, and those other brethren, who wpon his request, exhoration, and commendation, were purposely come to them for this large.   |                                 |
| d ch. 3. 12.   | you. 4 dGreat is my boldness of speech  | mendation, were purposely come to them for  |                                 |
| 1 Cor. 1. 4.<br>ch. 1. 14.   | toward you, great is my glorying of   | MOREOVER, brethren, we do you to wit of the grace of God bestow-  |                                 |
|  | you: / I am mied with comfort, I am   | IVI to wit of the grace of God bestow-<br>ed on the churches of Macedonia;  |                                 |
| f ch. 1, 4,<br>Phil, 2, 17,<br>Col. 1, 24,                                   | exceeding joyful in all our tribulation. 5 For, when we were come into  | 2 How that in a great trial of afflic-  |                                 |
| # ch. 2. 13.   | Macedonia, our ficsh had no rest,<br>but we were troubled on every side:  | tion the abundance of their joy and<br>"their deep poverty abounded unto  | * Mark 12.                      |
| ( Dout, 32.  | without were fightings, within were   | the riches of their sliberality.  | 44.<br>3 Gr.                    |
| 25,<br>2 ch. 1. 4,   | fears.<br>6 Nevertheless God, that comforteth   | 8 For to their power, I bear record, yea, and beyond their power they   | simplicity,<br>ch. 9. 11.       |
|  | those that are cast down, comforted   | were willing of themselves;   | en. y. 11.                      |
| 6 See<br>ch. 2, 13,  | us by the coming of Titus;  | 4 Praying us with much intreaty   |                                 |
| CII, 2, 14,  | 7 And not by his coming only, but<br>by the consolation wherewith he was  | that we would receive the gift, and take upon us the fellowship of the  | 6 Acts 11, 29.                  |
|  | comforted in you, when he told us   | ministering to the saints.  | & 24, 17,<br>Rom, 15, 25,       |
|  | your carnest desire, your mourning,<br>your fervent mind toward me; so  | 5 And this they did, not as we hoped, but first gave their own selves to the  | 26.<br>1 Cor. 16.               |
|  | that I rejoiced the more.   | Lord, and unto us by the will of God.   | 1, 3, 4.<br>ch. 9. 1.           |
| ™ ch. 2, 4,  | 8 For though I made you sorry with<br>a letter, I do not repent, "though I  | 6 Insomuch that we desired Titus,<br>that as he had begun, so he would also   | eh. 12, 18,                     |
|  | did repent: for I perceive that the   | finish in you the same 4 grace also.  | 4 Or, gift,<br>ver. 1, 19,      |
|  | same epistle hath made you sorry,<br>though it were but for a season.   | 7 Therefore, as "ye abound in every thing, in faith, and utterance, and   | # 1 Cor. 1, 5,                  |
|  | 9 Now I rejoice, not that ye were   | thing, in faith, and utterance, and knowledge, and in all diligence, and  | & 12, 13.                       |
|  | made sorry, but that ye sorrowed to<br>repentance: for ye were made sorry   | in your love to us, see that ye abound in this grace also.  | * ch. 9. 8.                     |
| 2 Or,<br>according   | <sup>2</sup> after a godly manner, that ye might  | 8 /I speak not by commandment,<br>but by occasion of the forwardness  | /1 Cor. 7. 6.                   |
| to God.  | receive damage by us in nothing.  10 For "godly sorrow worketh re-  | of others, and to prove the sincerity   | 1                               |
| 13.<br>Matt,26,75,   | pentance to salvation not to be re-<br>pented of: but the sorrow of the   | of your love.   | ļ                               |
| Prov. 17.  | world worketh death.  | 9 For ye know the grace of our Lord Jesus Christ, that, though he   | # Matt. 8.20.                   |
| aZ.  | 11 For behold this selfsame thing,  | 19 For ye know the grace of our Lord Jesus Christ, that, though he was rich, yet for your sakes he became poor, that ye through his poverty might be rich.  | Luke 9, 58.<br>Phil. 2, 6, 7.   |
|  | that ye sorrowed after a godly sort,<br>what carefulness it wrought in you,   | poverty might be rich.  |                                 |
|  | yea, what clearing of yourselves, yea,  | I TO ALLU HEICH "I KIVE MY AUTICO.  | 1 1 Cor. 7.                     |
|  | what indignation, yea, what fear, yea, what vehement desire, yea, what zeal,  | for 'this is expedient for you, who have begun before, not only to do, but  | i Prov. 19.                     |
|  | yea, what revenge! In all things ye   | also to be 5 the forward a year ago.  | 17.<br>Matt.10.42.<br>1 Tim. 6. |
|  | have approved yourselves to be clear<br>in this matter.   | 11 Now therefore perform the doing of it; that as there was a readiness to  | 18, 19.<br>Heb. 13.16.          |
|  | 12 Wherefore, though I wrote unto   | will, so there may be a performance   | 5 Gr.                           |
|  | you, I did it not for his cause that had done the wrong, nor for his cause  | also out of that which ye have,  12 For 'if there be first a willing  | willing.                        |
| P ch, 2, 4,  | that suffered wrong, Pout that our  | mind, it is accepted according to that  | 1 Mark 19.                      |
|  | care for you in the sight of God<br>might appear unto you.  | a man hath, and not according to  | Luke 21. 3.                     |
|  | 18 Therefore we were comforted in   | that he hath not.  13 For I mean not that other men   |                                 |
|  | your comfort: yea, and exceedingly  | be eased, and ye burdened:  |                                 |
| 7 Rom, 15.   | the more joyed we for the joy of<br>Titus, because his spirit was re-   | 14 But by an equality, that now at this time your abundance may be a supply   | Ì                               |
| 82.  | freshed by you all.   | for their want, that their abundance  |                                 |

| Paul exhorteth to II. CORINTHIANS, IX, X. liberality and almogivis |  |  | negiving.   |
|--|--|--|---|
| Anne<br>DOMINI<br>60.  | also may be a supply for your want:<br>that there may be equality:<br>15 As it is written, "He that had  | 6 But this I say, He which soweth sparingly shall reap also sparingly; and he which soweth bountifully   | DOMINI<br>60.                                     |
| - Ez, 16. 18.  | gathered much had nothing over;<br>and he that had gathered little had   | shall reap also bountifully. 7 Every man according as he pur-  | / Prov. 11, 24, & 19, 17, & 22, 9,                |
|  | no lack.   | poseth in his heart, so let him give:  | Gal. 6.7.9.                                       |
|  | 16 But thanks be to Ged, which put<br>the same earnest care into the heart   | not grudgingly, or of necessity: for God leveth a cheerful giver.  | # Deut. 15.7.<br># Ex. 25. 2.<br># 35. 5.         |
| * ver. 6.  | of Titus for you. 17 For indeed he accepted "the ex-   | 8 And God is able to make all grace abound toward you; that ye, always   | Prov.11.25.                                       |
| - ver. 0.  | hortation: but being more forward,   | having all sufficiency in all things.  | ch, 8, 12, 8,                                     |
| • ch. 12, 18.  | of his own accord he went unto you.  18 And we have sent with him "the   | may abound to every good work:  9 (As it is written, *He hath dispersed abroad; he hath given to the poor: his righteousness remaineth for ever.   | Prov. 11.<br>24, 25,<br>& 28, 27,<br>Phil. 4, 19, |
|  | brother, whose praise is in the gospel throughout all the churches;  | persed abroad; he hath given to  | Phil. 4, 19,<br>4 Ps. 112, 9.                     |
|  | 19 And not that only, but who was also chosen of the churches to   | eth for ever.  |   |
| 9 1 Cor. 16.<br>3, 4.  | travel with na with this 2 grace, which  | 10 Now he that iministereth seed to<br>the sower both minister bread for   | 7 Is. 55, 10.                                     |
| 2 Or, gi/t,<br>ver. 4, 6, 7.<br>ch, 9. 8.                          | is administered by us to the glory<br>of the same Lord, and declaration  | your food, and multiply your seed sown, and increase the fruits of your  |   |
| f ch. 4. 15.   | of your ready mind:  | "righteousness;)   | * Hos. 10.  |
|  | 20 Avoiding this, that no man should<br>blame us in this abundance which is  | 11 Being enriched in every thing to<br>all 23 bountifulness, "which causeth  | 12.<br>Matt. 6. 1.                                |
| r Rom. 12,   | administered by us:<br>21 Providing for honest things, not   | through us thanksgiving to God.<br>12 For the administration of this   | 2 Or,<br>liberality.                              |
| 17.<br>Phil. 4. 8.<br>1 Pet. 2. 12.                                | only in the sight of the Lord, but   | service not only supplieth the want  | 3 Gr.<br>simplicity,<br>ch. 8, 2,                 |
| 1 Pet, 2, 12,  | also in the sight of men. 22 And we have sent with them our  | of the saints, but is abundant also<br>by many thanksgivings unto God;   | ch. 1. 11.  |
|  | brother, whom we have oftentimes<br>proved diligent in many things, but  | 18 Whiles by the experiment of this ministration they glorify God for  | ch. 8, 14,<br>PMatt, 5,16,                        |
|  | now much more diligent, upon the   |  | - MININ, 0,10,                                    |
| 8 Or,<br>he hath.  | great confidence which *I have in you.   | gospel of Christ, and for your liberal distribution unto them, and unto  | ₹Heb.13.16.                                       |
|  | 23 Whether any do enquire of Titus,<br>he is my partner and fellowhelper   | all men;<br>14 And by their prayer for you,  |   |
|  | concerning you; or our brethren<br>be enquired of, they are the mes-   | which long after you for the exceed-   |   |
| Phil. 2, 25.   | sengers of the churches and the  | ing grace of God in you.  15 Thanks be unto God for his  | rch. 8, 1.<br>Jam. 1, 17.                         |
|  | glory of Christ.<br>24 Wherefore shew ye to them, and  | unspeakable gift.  |   |
|  | before the churches, the proof of your   | CHAPTER X. Against the false apostles, who diagraced the   |   |
| ¢ ch. 7. 14.<br>& 9. 2.  | love, and of our boasting on your behalf.  | against the just opposites, with trapparter the<br>weakness of his person and bodily presence,<br>he settleth out the spiritual might and author-<br>ity, with which he is armed opainst all ad-<br>versorry powers. I assuring them that at his<br>coming he will be found as mighty in word, |   |
|  | CHAPTER IX.  | ity, with which he is armed against all adversary powers. I assuring them that at his  |   |
|  | 1 He yieldeth the reason why, though he knew<br>their forwardness, yet he sent Titus and his<br>brethyen beforehand. 6 And he proceedeth in          |  |   |
|  | stirring them up to a bountiful alms, as being<br>but a kind of sowing of seed, 10 which shall re-<br>turn a great increase to them, 13 and occasion | withal taxing them for reaching out them-<br>selves beyond their compass, and vaunting<br>themselves into other men's labours.   |   |
|  | turn a great increase to them. 13 and occasion a great sacrifice of thanksgivings unto God.  | NOW I Paul myself beseech you  | * Rom, 12. 1.                                     |
| Acts 11.29,<br>Bom.15.26,  | FOR as touching "the ministering to the saints, it is superfluous for  | NOW <sup>a</sup> I Paul myself beseech you<br>by the meekness and gentleness<br>of Christ, <sup>b</sup> who <sup>a</sup> in presence am base   | 5 ver. 10.  |
| 1 Cor. 16. 1.<br>ch. 8. 4.<br>Gal. 2, 10.                          | me to write to you:  | among you, but being absent am bold  | ch. 12, 5,<br>7, 9.<br>4 Or, in                   |
| ė ch. 8. 19.   | 2 For I know the forwardness of<br>your mind, for which I boast of you<br>to them of Macedonia, that Achaia  | toward you:<br>2 But I beseech you, that I may not   | outward<br>appear-                                |
| ch. 8, 24,<br>d ch. 8, 10.   | to them of Macedonia, that Achaia was ready a year ago; and your zeal  | be bold when I am present with that confidence, wherewith I think to be  | ance.<br>*1 Cor. 4.21,<br>ch. 13, 2,              |
|  | hath provoked very many.  3 'Yet have I sent the brethren, lest  | bold against some, which othink of us  | 10.   |
| ch. 8, 6,<br>17, 18, 22,   | our boasting of you should be in vain in this behalf; that, as I said,   | as if we walked according to the flesh.  8 For though we walk in the flesh,  | d Eph. 6.13.<br>1 Thess.5.8.<br>1 Tim. 1.         |
|  | vain in this behalf; that, as I said, ye may be ready:   | we do not war after the flesh: 4 (d For the weapons of our warfare   | 1 Tim. 1.<br>18.<br>2 Tim. 2. 3.                  |
|  | 4 Lest haply if they of Macedonia come   | are not carnal, but I mighty 6 through   | f Acts 7, 22.                                     |
| 4 Gr.  | with me, and find you unprepared, we<br>(that we say not, ye) should be ashamed  | God to the pulling down of strong holds;)  | 1 Cor. 2. 5.<br>ch. 6. 7.<br>& 13. 3, 4.          |
| blessing,<br>Gen. 33, 11.  | in this same confident boasting.  5 Therefore I thought it necessary to  | 5 Casting down 7 imaginations, and every high thing that exalteth itself   | & 13. 3, 4.<br>6 Or,<br>to God.<br>9 Jer. 1, 10.  |
| 1 Sam, 25.<br>27.  | exhort the brethren, that they would   | against the knowledge of God, and  | A 1 Cor. 1.                                       |
| 2 Kin, 5.15.<br>6 Or, which<br>halk been                           | go before unto you, and make up be-<br>forehand your bounty, whereof ye  | bringing into captivity every thought<br>to the obedience of Christ;   | 7 Or, rea-<br>sonings.<br>• ch. 13, 2,            |
| hath been<br>so much<br>spoken of                                  | had notice before, that the same might   | 6 And having in a readiness to re-<br>venge all disobedience, when *your   | 10.<br>10.<br>3 ch, 2, 9.                         |
| before,  | be ready, as a matter of bounty, and not as of covetousness.   | obedience is fulfilled.  | 4 7. 15.  |

60. # John 7, 24, ch. 5, 12, & 11, 18, # 1 Cor. 14. 37. 1 John 4. 6. \*1 Cor. 3.23. & 9. 1. ch. 11. 23.

A 220 DOMINI

ch. 13. 10. P ch. 7. 14,

2 Gr. f ver. 1. 1Cor. 2. 3, 4. ch. 12, 5, 7, 9. Gal. 4. 13. \*1 Cor. 1.17. & 2. 1, 4. ch. 11. 6.

ch. 8. 1.

8 Or, under-stand it not. \* ver. 15. 4 Or. line.

\* 1 Cor. 3. 5, 10. & 4. 15. & 9. 1.

" Rom. 15.

5 Or, mag-nified in you.

6 Or. rule.

r Is. 65, 16, Jer. 9. 24. 1 Cor. 1. 31. \* Prov. 27, 2, \* Rom. 2. 29. 1 Cor. 4. 5. 7 'Do ye look on things after the outward appearance? "If any man trust to himself that he is Christ's, let him of himself think this again, that, as he is Christ's, even so are

"We Carista.

8 For though I should boast somewhat more of our authority, which the Lord hath given us for edification, and not for your destruction, and properties are also as a should not be ashamed:

9 That I may not seem as if I would

terrify you by letters. 2 say they, are weighty and powerful; but 4 his bodily presence is weak, and his speech

contemptible. 11 Let such an one think this, that,

such as we are in word by letters when we are absent, such will we be also in deed when we are present. 12 For we dare not make our-selves of the number, or compare ourselves with some that commend

themselves: but they measuring themselves by themselves, and com-paring themselves among themselves, <sup>3</sup> are not wise. 13 But we will not boast of things without our measure, but according to the measure of the 4 rule which

God hath distributed to us, a measure to reach even unto you. 14 For we stretch not ourselves beyond our measure, as though we reached not unto you: "for we are come as far as to you also in preaching the gospel of Christ:

15 Not boasting of things without our measure, that is, "of other men's labours; but having hope, when your faith is increased, that we shall be

fenlarged by you according to our rule abundantly,

16 To preach the gospel in the regions boyond you, and not to boast in another man's fline of things

made ready to our hand. 17 But he that glorieth, let him glory in the Lord.

18 For not he that commendeth himself is approved, but "whom the Lord commendeth.

CHAPTER XI.

Out of his jectous over the Cornthlans, who seemed to make more account of the jales are seen to make more account of the jales are the following the follow 1 Out of his jealousy over the Corinthians, who

WOULD to God ye could bear with me a little in "my folly: and indeed 7 bear with me.

2 For I am bjealous over you with godly jealousy: for 'I have espoused you to one husband, that I may present you 'as a chaste virgin to Christ.

8 But I fear, lest by any means, as the serpent beguiled Eve through

his subtilty, so your minds should be corrupted from the simplicity

that is in Christ.

4 For if he that cometh preacheth another Jesus, whom we have not preached, or if ye receive another spirit, which we have not received. or another gospel, which ye have not accepted, ye might well bear 2 with him.

5 For I suppose I was not a whit behind the very chiefest apostles. 6 But though \* I be rude in speech,

yet not in knowledge; but "we have been throughly made manifest among you in all things.

7 Have I committed an offence "in abasing myself that ye might be exalted, because I have preached to you

the gospel of God freely?
8 1 robbed other churches, taking

wages of them, to do you service.

9 And when I was present with you, and wanted, 'I was chargeable to no man: for that which was lacking to me "the brethren which came from Macedonia supplied; and in all things I have kept myself q from being burdensome unto you, and so will I keep myself.

10 'As the truth of Christ is in me,

3 no man shall stop me of this boast-

ing in the regions of Achaia. 11 Wherefore? bccause I love you not? God knoweth.

12 But what I do, that I will do, "that I may cut off occasion from them which desire occasion; that wherein they glory, they may be found even as we.

13 For such " are false apostles, " deceitful workers, transforming them-

selves into the apostles of Christ. 14 And no marvel; for Satan himself is transformed into an angel of light. 15 Therefore it is no great thing if his ministers also be transformed as the "ministers of righteousness; by whose end shall be according to their works.

16 °I say again, Let no man think me a fool; if otherwise, yet as a fool \*receive me, that I may boast myself

a little. 17 That which I speak, dI speak it not after the Lord, but as it were foolishly, in this confidence of boasting.
187 Seeing that many glory after the

flesh, I will glory also.

19 For ye suffer fools gladly, seeing yc yourselves are wise.

20 For ye suffer, hif a man bring you into bondage, if a man devour you, if a man take of you, if a man exalt himself, if a man smite you on the face.

21 I speak as concerning reproach. as though we had been weak. How-

beit \*whereinsoever any is bold, (I speak foolishly,) I am bold also.

22 Are they Hebrews? 'so am I. Are they Israelites? so am I. Are they the seed of Abraham? so am L.

DOMINI 80.

Eph. 6. 24. Col. 2. 4, 8, 18, 1 Tim. I. 3. # 4. 1. Heb. 13. 9. 2 Pet. 3. 17. AGal. 1.7.8.

2 Or, 1 Cor. 15. 10. ch. 12, 11. Gal. 2, 6.

\*1 Cor. 1. 17. & 2. 1, 13. ch. 10. 10. Eph. 3. 4. Eph. 3. 4. ch. 4. 2. & 5. 11. & 12. 12.

Acts 18.3. 1 Cor. 9.6, 12. ch. 10.1.

\*Acts 20. 33. ch. 12. 13. 1 Thes. 2. 9. 2 Thess. 3. 8, 9. Phil. 4. 10, 15, 16. ch. 12. 14, 16.

\* Rom. 9. 1. 3 Gr. this boasting shall not be stopped in me, 1 Cor. 9. 15.

t ch. 6. 11. & 7. 3. & 12. 15. "1 Cor. 9.12. \*Acts 15. 24. Rom. 16.18. Gal. 1. 7. & 6. 12. Phil. 1. 15. 2 Pet. 2. 1. 1 John 4. 1.

Rev. 2, 2, rch. 2. 17. Phil. 3. 2. Tit. 1. 10, Gal. 1. 8. e ch. 3. 9. è Phil. 3, 19. ver. 1. ch. 12.6, 11.

4 Or, suffer. d 1 Cor. 7. 6. ch. 9. 4.

f Phil. 3.3, 4. #1 Cor. 4.10.

A Gal. 2. 4.

ch. 10. 10. 4 Phil. S. 4.

l Acts 22. 3. Rom. 11. 1. Phil. 3. 5.

e ver. 16. ch. 5. 13. 7 ()r, ye do bear with me. b Gal. 4. 17, e Hos. 2. 19. 20. 1 Cor. 4. 15. 1 Cor. 4. 15. d Col. 1. 28. Lev. 21. 13. f Gen. 3. 4. John 8. 44.

| Paul's r |        |  |
|----------|--------|--|
| Anno     | 28 Are |  |

ch. 12. 5. 9. in

Rom. 1, 9, & 9, 1, ch. 1, 23, Gal. 1, 20, 1 Thes. 2.5.

4 Rom. 9. 5.

\* Acts 9. 24,

2 Gr. For 1 will come.

eh. 5. 17. Gal. 1. 22.

6 Acts 22, 17.

A. D. 46.

at Lystra,

\* Luke 23. 43.

8 Or,

## II. CORINTHIANS. XIL. He glorieth in his infirmities.

28 Are they ministers of Christ? (I speak as a fool) I am more; "in labours more abundant, "in stripes above measure, in prisons more frequent, 'in deaths oft.

24 Of the Jews five times received I forty stripes save one.
25 Thrice was I 'beaten with rods, once was I stoned, thrice I 'suffered a night and dear I have 60. 1 Cor. 15. 19. Acts 9. 16. & 20. 23. & 31. 11. ch. 6. 4, 8. 1 Cor. 18, 30, 31, 32, ch. 1. 9, 19, \$ 6. 11, \$ 6. 9, shipwreck, a night and a day I have been in the deep; been in the deep;
26 In journeyings often, in perils
of waters, in perils of robbers, in
perils by mine own countrymen,
in perils by the heathen, in perils
in the city, in perils in the wilderness, in perils in the sea, in perils
among false brethren;
27 In weathers and paintulness P Deut. 25. 2. f Acts 16, 22. Acts 14. 19. Acts 27. 41. Acts 27. 41, Acts 9. 23, & 13. 50, & 14. 5, & 17. 5, & 20, 8, & 21, 31, & 23, 10, 11, & 25, 8, 27 In weariness and painfulness, "in watchings often, 'in hunger and thirst, in fastings often, in cold and nakedness. Acts 14. 5. 28 Beside those things that are with-out, that which cometh upon me daily, Acts 20. 31. the care of all the churches. #1 Cor. 4. 11. See Acts 20. 18, &c. Rom. 1. 14. 29 "Who is weak, and I am not weak? who is offended, and I burn \*1 Cor. 8, 13.

not? 30 If I must needs glory, I will glory of the things which concern mine infirmities.

31 The God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, which is bless-ed for evermore, knoweth that I lie not.

32 In Damascus the governor under Aretas the king kept the city of the Damascenes with a garrison, desirous to apprehend me:

83 And through a window in a bas-ket was I let down by the wall, and escaped his hands.

## CHAPTER XII.

1 For commending of his apostleship, though he suight glory of his twonderful revelutions, by yet he rother choosels to glory of his infimities, 11 blanking them for forcing him to this case boating. It He premisels to come to them again; but yet allugther is to the sail to a delay Bullhaugh he fearment of the sail to be full to be failed by the comment of the com

IT is not expedient for me doubtless to glory. <sup>2</sup>I will come to visions and revelations of the Lord.

2 I knew a man ain Christ above fourteen years ago, (whether in the body, I cannot tell; or whether out of the body, I cannot tell: God knoweth;) such an one caught up to the third heaven. 3 And I knew such a man, (whether

in the body, or out of the body, I cannot tell: God knoweth;)

4 How that he was caught up into paradise, and heard unspeakable words, which it is not slawful for a man to utter. 5 Of such an one will I glory: dyet

of myself I will not glory, but in mine infirmities.

6 For 'though I would desire to glory, I shall not be a fool; for I will say the truth: but now I for-

bear, lest any man should think of me above that which he seeth me to be, or that he heareth of me.

7 And lest I should be exalted above measure through the abundance of the revelations, there was given to me a thorn in the fiesh, the mes-senger of Satan to buffet me, lest I should be exalted above measure.

8 For this thing I besought the Lord thrice, that it might depart

from me.

9 And he said unto me, My grace is sufficient for thee: for my strength is made perfect in weakness. Most gladly therefore 'will I rather glory in my infirmities, that the power of Christ may rest upon me.

10 Therefore 'I take pleasure in infirmities, in reproaches, in necessi-ties, in persecutions, in distresses for Christ's sake: "for when I am weak,

then am I strong.

then am I strong.

11 I am become "a fool in glorying; ye have compelled me: for I ought to have been commended of you: for "in nothing am I behind the very chiefest aposties, though "I be nothing.

12 "Truly the signs of an apostie were wrought among you in all patience, in signs, and wonders, and with the contraction of the signs, and wonders, and with the contraction of the signs, and wonders, and with the signs and wonders, an

mighty deeds.
13 For what is it wherein ye were inferior to other churches, except it be that 'I myself was not burdensome to you? forgive me this wrong, 14 "Behold, the third time I am

ready to come to you; and I will not be burdensome to you: for "I seek not your's, but you: 'for the children ought not to lay up for the parents, but the parents for the children.

15 And 'I will very gladly spend and be spent for 2 you; though the more abundantly I love you,

the less I be loved.

16 But be it so, "I did not burden you: nevertheless, being crafty, I

caught you with guile.

17 "Did I make a gain of you by any of them whom I sent un-

to you? 18 I desired Titus, and with him I sent a /brother. Did Titus make a gain of you? walked we not in the same spirit? walked we not in the same steps?

19 Again, think yo that we excuse ourselves unto you? we speak before God in Christ: but we do all things, dearly beloved, for your edifying.

20 For, I fear, lest, when I come, I shall not find you such as I would, and that \*I shall be found unto you such as ye would not: lest there be debates, envyings, wraths, strifes, backbitings, whisper-

ings, swellings, tunults:

21 And lest, when I come again, my
God will humble me among you, and

Anna DOMINI 60.

/ See Exek. 28. 24. Gal. 4. 13, 14. Job 2. 7. Luke 13.16. A Sec Dent. 3. 23,-27. Matt.26.44.

ch. 11. 30. & 1 Pet. 4.14 Rom. 5. 3.

m ch. 13. 4.

eh. 11. 1, 16. 17.

° ch. 11. 5. Gal. 2. 6, 7, 8. <sup>2</sup> 1 Cor. 3. 7. & 15. 8, 9. Eph. 3. 8. 9 Rom. 15. 18, 19, 1 Cor. 9, 2, ch. 4, 2, & 6, 4, & 11, 6,

' 1 Cor. 1. 7. '1 Cor. 9. 12. ch. 11. 9. t ch. 11. 7. " ch. 13. 1. " Acts 20. 33. 1 Cor.10. 33. \*1 Cor. 4. 14,

Phil. 2. 17. 1 Thes. 2. 8. \*John 10.11. ch. 1. 6. Col. 1. 24. 2 Tim. 2.16. 2 Gr. your souls. bch. 6, 12, 13,

e ch. 11. 9. d ch. 7, 2, ch. 8, 6, 16, 22, / ch. 8, 18,

# ch. 5, 12, A Rom. 9, 1, ch. 11, 31, 1 Cor. 10.

1 1 Cor. 4. 21. ch. 10. 2.

possible. d ch. 11. 30.

ch. 10. 8.

984

DOMINI **8**0. m ch. 13. 9. 9 1 Cor. 5. 1.

¢ ch. 12, 14, 5Num.35.30. Deut. 17. 6. à 19. 15. Matt.18.16. John 8. 17. Heb. 10. 28.

ch. 10, 2,

d ch. 12, 21,

¢ ch. 1, 23, / Matt. 10. 20. 1 Cor. 5. 4. ch. 2. 10. #1 Cor. 9. 2.

4 Phil. 2. 7, 8. 1 Pet. 3. 18.

f Rom. 6. 4.

3 See ch. 10.

2 Or, with him.

1 Cor. 11. 28.

that I shall bewail many "which have sinned already, and have not repented of the uncleanness and fornication and lassiviousness which they have committed.

#### CHAPTER XIII.

1 He threatenth severity, and the power of his apositeship against obstinate sinners. 5 And advising them to a trial of their faith, 7 and to a reformation of their sins before his com-ing, 11 he concludeth his spirile with a general exhortation and a prayer.

THIS is "the third time I am coming to you. In the mouth of two or three witnesses shall every

word be established.

2 I told you before, and foretell you, as if I were present, the second time; and being absent now I write to them which heretofore have sin-

ned, and to all other, that, if I come again, "I will not spare:
3 Since ye seek a proof of Christ /speaking in me, which to you-ward is not weak, but is mighty "in you.

4 \* For though he was crucified through weakness, yet 'he liveth by the power of God. For 'we also are weak 2 in him, but we shall live with him by the power of God toward you.

5 Examine yourselves, whether ye be in the faith; prove your own selves. Know ye not your own selves,

"how that Jesus Christ is in you.

except ye be "reprobates?
6 But I trust that ye shall know
that we are not reprobates.

7 Now I pray to God that ye do no evil; not that we should appear ap-proved, but that ye should do that which is honest, though "we be as" reprobates.

8 For we can do nothing against the truth, but for the truth.

9 For we are glad, when we are

weak, and ye are strong: and this also we wish, "even your perfection.

10 "Therefore I write these things being absent, lest being present "I should use sharpness, 'according to the power which the Lord hath given me to edification, and not to destruction.

11 Finally, brethren, farewell. Be perfect, be of good comfort, "be of one mind, live in peace: and the God of love" and peace shall be with you.

12 Greet one another with an holy kiss.

13 All the saints salute you.
14 'The grace of the Lord Jesus
Christ, and the love of God, and
the communion of the Holy Ghost, be with you all. Amen.

The second episile to the Corinthians was written from Philippi, a city of Macedonia, by Titus and Lucas.

DOMINI

60. m Rom. S. 10. Gal. & 19. \* 1 Cor. 8. 27. · ch. 6. 9.

P 1 Cor. 4. 10. ch. 11. 30. à 12. 5, 9, 10. f 1 These. 3, \*1 Cor. 4. 21. ch. 2. 3. 4 10. 2. 4 12. 20. 21. ' Tit. 1. 13. f ch. 10. 8.

ch. 10. 8.

Rom. 12.
16, 18.
2 15. 8.
1 Cor. 1. 10.
Phil. 2. 2.
2 3. 16.
1 Per. 3. 8. # Rom. 15.

F Rom. 16. 16. 1 Cor. 16. 90. 1 Thess. 5. 20. 1 Pet, 5, 14. \* Rom, 16,24.

## THE EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE

TO THE

# GALATIANS.

#### Anno DOMINI

4 Acts 2, 24.

d Phil. 2. 22.

•1 Cor. 16.1.

FRom. 1. 7. 1 Cor. 1. 3. 2 Cor. 1. 2. Eph. 1. 2. Phil. 1. 2.

Col. 1, 2, 1Thess.1.1, 2Thess.1.2, 2 John 3,

# Matt. 20.

Rom. 4, 25, ch. 2, 20, Tit. 2, 14,

i ch. 5. 8.

6 He wondereth that they have so soon left him and the gospel, 8 and accurath those that preach any other gospel than he did. 11 He learned the gospel not of men, but of God: 14 and sheuch what he was before his calling, 17 and what he did presently after it. 58. 4 ver. 11, 12, 8 Acts 9. 6. & 22. 10, 15, 21. & 26. 16. Tit. 1. 3.

PAUL, an apostle, (anot of men, neither by man, but by Jesus Christ, and God the Father, who

CHAPTER I.

raised him from the dead;)
2 And all the brethren dwhich are with me, unto the churches of

Galatia: 8 / Grace be to you and peace from God the Father, and from our Lord Jesus Christ,

4 % Who gave himself for our sins, that he might deliver us a from this present evil world, according to the will of God and our Father:

5 To whom be glory for ever and ever. Amen.

Tit. 2. 14. A See In. 65. 17. John 15.19. & 17. 14. Heb. 2. 5. & 6. 5. I John 5.19. of I marvel that ye are so soon re-moved from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another \$2 Cor. 11. 4.

7 Which is not another: but there

be some 'that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ.

8 But though "we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gos-pel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed.

9 As we said before, so say I now again, If any man preach any other gospel unto you "than that ye have

gospei unto you than that ye have received, let him be accursed. 10 For °do I now \*persuade men, or God? or \*do I seek to please men, or for if I yet pleased men, I should not be the servant of Christ.

11 But I certify you, brethren, that the gospel which was preached of me is not after man.

12 For 'I neither received it of man, neither was I taught it, but by the revelation of Jesus Christ.

13 For ye have heard of my conversation in time past in the Jews' re-ligion, how that "beyond measure I persecuted the church of God, and "wasted it:

14 And profited in the Jews' religion above many my 2 equals in mine own 2 Gr. equals

DOMINI

58. Acts 15, 1, 24. 2 Cor. 2, 17. & 11. 13. ch. 5, 10, 12. m 1 Cor. 16.

22. Deut. 4, 2, & 12, 32. Prov. 30, 6, Rev. 22, 18, •1 Thess,2,4,

P 1 Sam, 24. 7. Matt.28.14. 1 John 3.19. 71 Thosa.2.4, Jam. 4. 4. 71 Cor. 15.1.

ver. 1. 1 Cor. 15. 1, 3.

\* Acts 9, 1. & 22, 4. & 26. 11. 1 Tim. 1. 13. - Acts 8. 3.

. DOMINI 56. # Acts 32, 3, & 26, 9, Phil. 3, 6, Jer. 9, 14, Matt. 15.2, Mark 7, 5, A. D. 85. A. D. 85.

Is. 49. 1, 5.
Jer. 1. 5.
Acts 9. 15.
13. 2.
22. 14, 15.
Rom. 1. 1.
2 Cor. 4. 6. Acts 9, 15, & 22, 21, & 26, 17, 18, Bom.11.18, Eph. 3, 8, 4 Matt. 18. 17. 1 Cor.15.50. Eph. 6, 12. A.D. 38, Acts 9, 26. 2 Or, returned. / 1 Cor. 9. 5. # Matt. 13. 55. Mark 6. 3. à Bom. 9, 1. . Acts 9. 30. 1 1 Thess. 2, Bom. 16.7. A. D. 52. 4 Arts 15. 2. 3 Acts 15, 12,

8 Or, rally. Phil. 2. 16. 1Thees.3.5.

# Acts 15. 1, 24. 2 Cor. 11. 26. ch. 3. 25. & 5. 1, 13. 12 Cor. 11. 20. ch. 4. 3, 9. eh. 3. 1. A ch. 6. 3.

Acts 10.34. Rom. 2.11. 1 2 Cor. 12. ii. Acts 13.46. Bom. 1.5. \$ 11.13. 1 Tim. 2.7. 2 Tim.l.11. " 1 Those.

nation. \* being more exceedingly sealous of the traditions of my fathers. 15 But when it pleased God, who separated me from my mother's womb, and called me by his grace.

"I might preach him among the heathen; immediately I conferred not with "flesh and blood:

17 Neither went I up to Jerusalem to them which were apostles before me; but I went into Arabia, and returned again unto Damascus.

18 Then after three years 'I went up to Jerusalem to see Peter, and abode with him fifteen days.

19 But other of the apostles saw I none, save James the Lord's brother.

20 Now the things which I write unto you, behold, before God, I lie not.

21 Afterwards I came into the regions of Syria and Cilicia; 22 And was unknown by face kunto

the churches of Judgea which were in Christ:

23 But they had heard only, That he which persecuted us in times past now preacheth the faith which once he destroyed.

24 And they glorified God in me. CHAPTER II.

1 He sheweth when he went up again to Jerusalem, and for what purpose: 3 and that Itius was not circumsised. 11 and that he resisted Peter, and told him the recoon. 14 why he and other, being Jense do believe in Ohrist to be justified by faith, and not by works: 20 and that they live not in sin, who are so justified.

THEN fourteen years after "I went up again to Jerusalem with Barnabas, and took Titus with me

2 And I went up by revelation, band communicated unto them that gospel which I preach among the Gentiles, but 3 privately to them which were of reputation, lest by any means 'I should run, or had run, in vain.

3 But neither Titus, who was with me, being a Greek, was compelled to be circumcised:

4 And that because of d false brethren unawares brought in, who came in privily to spy out our 'liberty which we have in Christ Jesus, fthat they might bring us into bondage:

5 To whom we gave place by subjection, no, not for an hour; that the truth of the gospel might con-

tinue with you.
6 But of these who seemed to be somewhat, (whatsoever they were, it maketh no matter to me: 'God accepteth no man's person:) for they who seemed to be somewhat kin con-

7 But contrariwise, when they saw that the gospel of the uncircumcision was committed unto me, as the gospel of the circumcision was unto Peter;

8 (For he that wrought effectually in Peter to the apostleship of the cir-cumcision, "the same was "mighty in me toward the Gentiles:)

in me toward the Gentiles;)

9 And whon James, Cephas, and John, who seemed to be pillars, perceived it the grace that was given unto me, they gave to me and Barnabas the right hands of fellowship; that we should so unto the heathen, and they unto the circumcision.

10 Only they would that we should remember the poor; the same which I also was forward to do.

11 But when Peter was come to Antioch, I withstood him to the face, because he was to be blamed.

12 For before that certain came from James, the did eat with the Gentiles: but when they were come, he withdrew and separated himself, fearing them which were of the circumcision.

13 And the other Jews dissembled likewise with him; insomuch that Barnabas also was carried away with their dissimulation.

their dissimilation.

14 But when I saw that they walked not uprightly according to "the truth of the gospel, I said unto Peter "before them all, "If thou, being a Jew, livest after the manner of Gentiles, and not as do the Jews, why com-pellest thou the Gentiles to live as do the Jews?

15 We who are Jews by nature, and not a sinners of the Gentiles,

16 knowing that a man is not justifled by the works of the law, but by the faith of Jesus Christ, even we have believed in Jesus Christ, that we might be justified by the faith of Christ, and not by the works of the law: for #by the works of the law shall no flesh be justified.

17 But if, while we seek to be justified by Christ, we ourselves also are found sinners, is therefore Christ the minister of sin? God forbid.

18 For if I build again the things which I destroyed, I make myself a transgressor.

19 For I through the law am dead to the law, that I might blive unto God.

20 I am crucified with Christ: nevertheless I live; yet not I, but Christ liveth in me: and the life which I now live in the flesh \*I live by the faith of the Son of God, who loved me, and gave himself for me.

21 I do not frustrate the grace of God: for m if righteousness come by the law, then Christ is dead in vain.

CHAPTER III.

1 He asketh what moved them to leave the faith, and hang upon the law? 6 They that believe are justified, 9 and blessed with Abraham. 10 And this he sheweth by many reasons.

O FOOLISH Galatians, a who hath bewitched you, that ye should not obey the truth, before whose eyes

DOMINI

56. Acts 9, 15. & 13. 2. & 22. 21. & 26. 17, 18, 1 Cor. 15. ch. 1, 16. Col. 1, 29. ° ch. 3. 5. P Matt. 16.

A ....

Eph. 2, 20. Rev. 21, 14. Rom. 1. 5. & 12. 3, 6. & 15. 15. 1 Cor. 15. 10. Eph. 3. 8.

Eph. 3, 8,

Acta 11.30,
& 24.17,
Rom.15.25,
1 Cor. 16, 1,
2 Cor. 8, &
9, chapters.

\*Acta 15.35, Acts 10.28.

" ver. 5. " 1 Tim. 5. J Acts 10. 28.

Acts 15, 10, Matt.9.11. Eph.2.3,12. Acts 13. 38, 39.

\*Rom. 1. 17. & 3. 22, 28. & 8. 3. ch. 3. 24. Heb. 7. 18, 19. Ps. 143, 2. Rom. 3, 20, ch. 3, 11, 1 John 3. 8, 9. / Rom. 8. 2. # Rom. 6.14. & 7. 4, 6.

A Rom. 6. 11. 2 Cor. 5. 15. 1 Thess. 5. 10. Heb. 9. 14. 1 Pet. 4. 2. Rom. 6. 6. ch. 5. 21. & 6. 14. \$2 Cor. 5. 15. 1 Thess. 5. 10. 1 Pet. 4. 2. ch. 1. 4. Eph. 5. 2. Tit. 2. 14.

m ch. 3, 21. Hob. 7, 11. Bee Rom. 11. 6. ch. 5. 4.

ch. 5. 7. ch. 2. 14.

Anno DOMINI 58.

ver. 14. Acts 2, 38. & 8, 15. & 10. 47. & 15. 8. Eph. 1. 13. Heb. 6. 4. 6 Bom. 10. 16, 17. ch. 4. 9. f Heb. 7. 16. & 9. 10. 8 Heb. 10. 35, 36 36. 2 John 8,

2 John 8, 2 Or, so great. 4 2 Cor. 3, 8, 4 Gen. 15, 6, Bom. 4, 3, 9, 21, 22, Jam. 2, 28, Jam. 2. 28, 8 Or, imputed. 5 John 8. 39. Rom. 4. 11, 12, 16. I ver. 22. See Rom. 9. Bee hom. s. 17. " Gon. 12. 3. & 18. 18. & 22. 18. Acts 3. 25. " Dout. 27.

26. Jer. 11, 2, Jer. 11, 2, och. 2, 16, PHab. 2, 4, Rom. 1, 17, Heb. 10, 38, 9 Bom. 4, 4, 5, 6, & 11, 6, 7 Lev. 18, 5, Nah. 9, 29, Exek. 20.11, Rom. 10, 5, 2, Rom. 8, 3 Rom. 8. 3. 2 Cor. 5. 21. ch. 4. 5. Dout,21,23, " Rom, 4, 9,

Is. 32, 15, & 44, 3, Jer, 31, 33, # 32. 40. Exek,11.19. # 36. 27. Joel 2. 28, 29. Zech, 12,10. John 7. 39. Acts 2. 33. Heb. 9. 17. Hou. 4 Or, testament. or. 8, ver. 8, Gen.12, 3,7, & 17, 7, Ex. 12. 40,

• Ex. 12. 40, 41.
• ver. 21.
Rom. 4. 13, 14.
• Rom. 8. 17.
• Rom. 4. 14.
• John 15, 22.
Rom. 4. 18.
• 7. 8, 13.
1 Tim. 1, 9.
• ver. 16.
• A det 7. 55.
A det 2, 20.
• Ex. 20. 19, 21.
• S. 22, 23, 27, 31. 31. John 1, 17,

Jesus Christ hath been evidently set

forth, crucified among you?

2 This only would I learn of you,
Received ye the Spirit by the works
of the law, sor by the hearing of faith?

8 Are ye so foolish? having begun in the Spirit, are ye now made perfect by the flesh?

4 Have ye suffered 2 so many things in vain? if it be yet in vain.
5 He therefore that ministereth to

you the Spirit, and worketh miracles among you, doeth he it by the works of the law, or by the hearing of faith?
6 Even as Abraham believed God, and it was accounted to him for

righteousness. 7 Know ye therefore that they which are of faith, the same are the children of Abraham.

the children of Abraham.

8 And 'the scripture, foreseeing that God would justify the heathen through faith, preached before the gospel unto Abraham, saying, "In thee shall all nations be blessed.

9 So then they which be of faith are blessed with faithful Abraham.

10 For as many as are of the works of the law are under the curse: for it is written, "Cursed is every one that continueth not in all things which are written in the book of the law to do them.

11 But that no man is justified by the law in the sight of God, it is evident: for, The just shall live by faith.

12 And The law is not of faith: but, 'The man shall live in them. The man that doeth them

13 'Christ hath redeemed us from the curse of the law, being made a curse for us: for it is written, 'Cursed is every one that hangeth on a tree:

14 "That the blessing of Abraham might come on the Gentiles through Jesus Christ; that we might receive "the promise of the Spirit through faith.

15 Brethren, I speak after the manner of men; "Though it be but a man's tovenant, yet if it be confirmed, no man disannulleth, or addeth thereto.

16 Now to Abraham and his seed were the promises made. He saith not, And to seeds, as of many; but as of one,

And to thy seed, which is a Christ.

17 And this I say, that the covenant, that was confirmed before of God in Christ, the law, b which was four hundred and thirty years after, cannot disannul. "that it should make the promise of none effect,

18 For if 4 the inheritance be of the law, "it is no more of promise: but God gave it to Abraham by promise. 19 Wherefore then serveth the law? It was added because of transgressions, till the seed should come to whom the promise was made; and it was bordained by angels in the hand of a mediator.

20 Now a mediator is not a medi-

ator of one, but God is one.
21 Is the law then against the promises of God? God forbid: 'for if there had been a law given which could have given life, verily righteousness should have been by the law.

22 But "the scripture hath concluded "all under sin, "that the promise by faith of Jesus Christ might be given to them that believe.

23 But before faith came, we were kept under the law, shut up unto the faith which should afterwards be revealed.

24 Wherefore the law was our schoolmaster to bring us unto Christ, " that we might be justified by faith.
25 But after that faith is come, we

are no longer under a schoolmaster. 26 For ye are all the children of God by faith in Christ Jesus.

27 For as many of you as have been baptized into Christ have put on Christ.

28 "There is neither Jew nor Greek. there is neither bond nor free, there is neither male nor female: for ye are all "one in Christ Jesus.

29 And vif ye be Christ's, then are ye Abraham's seed, and heirs according to the promise.

CHAPTER IV.

1 We were under the low till Christ came, as the heir is under his quardian till he be of age. 5 But Christ freed us from the law: I therefore we are servants no longer to it. It Hs rememberth their good with to him, and his to them, 22 and sheveth that we are the sons of Abroham by the freewoman.

NOW I say, That the heir, as long as he is a child, different nothing from a servant, though he be lord of all; 2 But is under tutors and governors until the time appointed of the father. 3 Even so we, when we were children, "were in bondage under the

2 clements of the world: 4 But b when the fulness of the time was come, God sent forth his Son, "made d of a woman, "made

under the law. 5/To redeem them that were under the law, that we might receive the adoption of sons.

6 And because ye are sons, God hath sent forth the Spirit of his Son into

your hearts, crying, Abba, Father.
7 Wherefore thou art no more a servant, but a son; and if a son, then an heir of God through Christ.

8 Howbeit then, \* when ye knew not God, 'ye did service unto them which by nature are no gods.

9 But now, "after that ye have known God, or rather are known of God, "how turn ye again to othe weak and beggarly elements, whereunto ye desire again to be in bondage?

10 PYe observe days, and months, and times, and years.

Eph. 2, 11, 12, 1 Thess. 1, 9, \*1 Cor. 8, 3, & 13, 12, 2 Tim. 2, 19 a.ch. 3, 3, Col. 2, 20, 3 Or, back, \*Rom. 8, 3, Heb. 7, 18, 4 Or, rudiments, ver. 3. \* Rom. 14, 5. Col. 2, 16,

DOMINI 88. 3 Rom. 3.29. 90. ch. 3, 21. \*\* ver. 8, \* Rom. 3, 9, 19, 23, & 11, 32, \* Rom. 4.11, 12, 16, P Mat. 5, 17. Rom. 10. 4. Col. 2. 17. Heb. 9.9, 10. Acta 13. 30, ch. 2. 16. John 1. 12, Rom. 8. 14, 15, 16, ch. 4, 5, 1John 3,1,2, \* Bom. 6, 3, \*Rom. 10.12, 1 Cor. 12,13, ch. 5, 6, Col. 3, 11, John 10,16, \$ 17, 20, 21, Eph. 2, 14, 15, 16, \$ 4, 4, 15,

9 Gen. 21. 10,

12. Rom. 9. 7. Heb. 11, 18.

Rom. 8, 17. ch. 4, 7, 28. Eph. 3, 6.

ever. 9. ch. 2. 4. & 5. 1. Col. 2. 8, 20. Hob. 9. 10. 2-col., and a second se

17. ch. 3. 29. Fph. 2. 12. 1 Thess. 4.5. Rom. 1. 25. 1 Cor. 12. 2.

DOMINI 58. Acts 28, 3, \$ 26, 9, Phil. 8, 6, Jer. 9, 14, Matt. 15. 2, Mark 7, 5, Mark 7, 8, A. D. 35, Is. 49, 1, 5, Jer. 1, 5, Acts 9, 15, A 13, 2, A 22, 14, 15, Rom. 1, 1, Rom. I. 1. 3 Cor. 4. 6. Acts 9. 15. 22. 21. 26. 17, 18. Rom. 11. 18. Eph. 3. 8. 4 Matt. 16. 17. 1 Cor.15.50. Eph. 6. 12. A.D. 38. Acts 9. 26. 2 Or, returned. \$ 1 Car. 9. 5. # Matt. 13. 55. Wark 6. % 4 Rom. 9. 1. Acts 9. 30. i Rom. 16. 7.

A. D. 52.

5 Acts 15, 12,

8 Or, Phil. 2. 16.

& Acts 15. 1, 24. 2 Cor. 11. ch. 3. 25. & 5. 1, 13. 12 Cor. 11. 20. ch. 4, 3, 9.

f ver. 14. ch. 3, 1. & 4, 16. à ch. 6. 3. Acts 10.34. Bom. 2.11.

1 2 Cor. 12. 11. 11.

2 Acts 13. 46.

Bom. 1. 5.

2 11. 13.

1 Tim. 2. 7.

2 Tim.1. 11. \* 1 Thees.

nation. " being more exceedingly sealous of the traditions of my fathers. 15 But when it pleased God, "who

is but when it pleased God, "when's separated me from my mother's womb, and called me by his grace, 16 \*To reveal his 8cm in me, that "I might preach him among the heathen; immediately I conferred not with "flesh and blood:

17 Neither went I up to Jerusalem to them which were apostles before me; but I went into Arabia, and returned again unto Damascus.

18 Then after three years 'I went up to Jerusalem to see Peter, and abode with him fifteen days.

19 But sother of the apostles saw I none, save s James the Lord's brother.

20 Now the things which I write unto you, behold, before God, I lie not. 21 'Afterwards I came into the re-

gions of Syria and Cilicia; 22 And was unknown by face \* unto the churches of Judea which were

in Christ: 23 But they had heard only, That he which persecuted us in times past now preacheth the faith which once he destroyed.

24 And they glorified God in me.

CHAPTER II.

1 He shough when he wont up again to Jerusolem, and for what purpose: 3 and that Titus was not circumposed. 11 and that he resisted Peter, and told him the reason, 14 why he and other, being Jens, do believe in Christ to be justified by faith, and not by works: 20 and that they live not in sin, who are so justified.

THEN fourteen years after "I went up again to Jerusalem with Barnabas, and took Titus with me

2 And I went up by revelation, b and communicated unto them that gospel which I preach among the Gentiles, but sprivately to them which were of reputation, lest by any means I

should run, or had run, in vain.

3 But neither Titus, who was with me, being a Greek, was compelled to

be circumcised:

4 And that because of d false brethren unawares brought in, who came in privily to spy out our 'liberty which we have in Christ Jesus, that they might bring us into bondage:

5 To whom we gave place by subjection, no, not for an hour; that the truth of the gospel might con-

tinue with you.
6 But of these \*who seemed to be somewhat, (whatsoever they were, it maketh no matter to me: 'God accepteth no man's person:) for they who seemed to be somewhat kin con-

ference added nothing to me:
7 But contrariwise, when they saw that the gospel of the uncircumcision "was committed unto me, as the gospel of the circumcision was unto Peter; 8 (For he that wrought effectually in Peter to the apostleship of the cir-cumcision, "the same was "mighty in me toward the Gentiles:)

in me toward the Gennies;)

9 And whon James, Cephas, and John,
who seemed to be \*pillars, perceived
the grace that was given unto me,
they gave to me and Barnabas the
right hands of fellowship; that we
should go unto the heathen, and they
unto the circumdisjon.

10 Only they would that we should remember the poor; the same which

I also was forward to do.

11 But when Peter was come to Antloch, I withstood him to the face, because he was to be blamed.

12 For before that certain came from James, the did eat with the Gentiles: but when they were come, he withdrew and separated himself, fearing them which were of the circumcision.

13 And the other Jews dissembled likewise with him; insomuch that Barnabas also was carried away with

their dissimulation.

14 But when I saw that they walked not uprightly according to "the truth of the gospel, I said unto Peter "be-fore them all," If thou, being a Jew, livest after the manner of Gentiles, and not as do the Jews, why com-pellest thou the Gentiles to live as do the Jews?

15 We who are Jews by nature, and not "sinners of the Gentiles,

16 Knowing that a man is not justifled by the works of the law, but by the faith of Jesus Christ, even we have believed in Jesus Christ, that we might be justified by the faith of Christ, and not by the works of the law: for d by the works of the law shall no flesh be justified.

17 But if, while we seek to be justi-

fied by Christ, we ourselves also are found sinners, is therefore Christ the minister of sin? God forbid.

18 For if I build again the things which I destroyed, I make myself a transgressor.

19 For I through the law am dead to the law, that I might blive unto God.

20 I am 'crucified with Christ: nevertheless I live; yet not I, but Christ liveth in me: and the life which I now live in the flesh I live by the faith of the Son of God, who loved me, and gave himself for me,

21 I do not frustrate the grace of God: for <sup>m</sup> if righteousness come by the law, then Christ is dead in vain.

CHAPTER III.

1 He asketh what moved them to leave the faith, and hang upon the law? 6 They that believe are justified, 9 and blessed with Abraham. 10 And this he sheweth by many reasons.

O FOOLISH Galatians, "who hath bewitched you, that ye should not obey "the truth, before whose eyes

Auno DOMINI 58.

Acts 9, 15, & 13, 2, & 22, 21, & 26, 17, 18, 1 Cor. 15. ch. 1. 16. Col. 1. 29. · ch. 3. 5.

P Matt. 16. 18. Eph. 2, 20. Rev. 21, 14. Rom. 1. 5. & 12. 3, 6. & 15. 15. 1

10. Eph. 3. 8. Eph. 3, 8,
Acts 11, 30, & 24, 17,
Rom.15,25,
1 Cor. 16, 1,
2 Cor. 8, &
9, chapters,
Acts 15, 35, Acts 10.28.

₩ ver. 8. \* 1 Tim. 5. 20. Acts 10. 28,

\* Acts 15. 10, \*Matt.9.11. Eph.2.3.12. 6 Acts 13, 38, 39.

39.

Rom. 1. 17.

\$ 3. 22, 28.

\$ 8. 3.

ch. 3. 24.

Heb. 7. 18,

19. ₫ Ps. 143. 2. Rom. 3. 20, ch. 3. 11. 1 John 3. 8, 9.

f Rom. 8. 2. 8 Rom. 6. 14. & 7. 4. 6. 2 Cor. 5. 15. 1 Thess. 5.

10. Heb. 9. 14. 1 Pet. 4. 2. Rom. 6. 6. ch. 5. 24. & 6. 14. \$2 Cor. 5, 15, 1 Those, 5, 10. 1 Pet. 4. 2. ch. 1. 4. Eph. 5. 2. Tit. 2. 14.

m ch. 3. 21. Heb. 7. 11. See Rom. 11. 6. ch. 5. 4.

ch. 5. 7. ch. 2. 14.

Anna DOMINI 56. 05. • ver. 14. Acts 2, 38. \$ 8, 15. \$ 10. 47. \$ 15. 8. Eph. 1. 13. Heb. 6. \$ Bom, 10. 16, 17. • ch. 4. 9. 19. 19. 19. 19. \$ 9. 10. Heb. 10. 35,

36. 2 John 8,

2 John 8, 2 Or, se great, h 2 Cor. 3, 8, 4 Gen. 15, 6, Rom. 4, 3, 9, 21, 22, Jam. 2, 23, 3 Or, 3 Or, imputed. 5 John 8, 39. Bom. 4, 11, 12, 16. I ver. 22, Bee Rom. 9. 17. 8ee Rom. 17. Gen. 12. 3. & 18. 18. & 22. 18. Acts 3. 25. Dout. 27.

\* Dout. 27. 26. Jer. 11. 3. • ch. 2. 16. P Hab. 2. 4. Rom. 1. 17. Hob. 10. 38. \$ Hom. 4.4. 5. \$ 10. 5. 6. \$ 11. 6. \* Lev. 18. 5. Nch. 9. 29. Exek. 20.11. Row. 10. 5. Rom, 10, 5, 10m, 8, 3, 2 Cor, 5, 21, ch, 4, 5, 1 Deut, 21, 23, 2 Rom, 4, 9,

- 1s. 32, 15, 1s. 32, 15, & 44, 3, Jer. 31, 33, & 32, 40, Ezek,11,19, & 36, 27, Joel 2, 28, 29. Zech. 12,10. John 7. 39. Acts 2. 33. F Hob. 9. 17. 4 Or, testament. ver. 8, Gen.12, 3,7, & 17, 7, 12. 5 Ex. 12, 40.

6 Ex. 12, 40, 41, ever. 21, 40, 41, ever. 21, Rom. 4, 13, 14, 4 Rom. 8, 17, 4 Rom. 6, 17, 4 Rom. 4, 15, 25, 20, 27, 78, 13, 1 Tim. 1, 9, ver. 16, 3 Acts 7, 53, Heb. 2, 2, Ex. 20, 19, 21, 22, Deut. 5, 5, 22, 23, 27, 31, John 1, 17, Acts 7, 58,

Jesus Christ hath been evidently set

forth, crucified among you?

This only would I learn of you,
Received ye the Spirit by the works
of the law, sor by the hearing of faith?

8 Are ye so foolish? having begun in the Spirit, are ye now made perfect by the flesh?

45 Have ye suffered 2 so many things in vain? if it be yet in vain.
5 He therefore that ministereth to

you the Spirit, and worketh miracles among you, doeth he it by the works of the law, or by the hearing of faith?
6 Even as Abraham believed God, and it was accounted to him for

righteousness. 7 Know ye therefore that he they which are of faith, the same are the children of Abraham.

the confident of Abraham.

8 And 'the scripture, foreseeing that God would justify the heathen through faith, preached before the gospel unto Abraham, saying, "In thee shall all nations be blessed."

9 So then they which be of faith are blessed with faithful Abraham.

10 For as many as are of the works of the law are under the curse: for it is written, "Cursed is every one that continueth not in all things which are written in the book of the law to do them.

11 But othat no man is justified by the law in the sight of God, it is evident: for, The just shall live by faith.

12 And the law is not of faith: but, The man that doeth them but, 'The man shall live in them.

13 Christ hath redeemed us from the curse of the law, being made a curse for us: for it is written, 'Cursed

the very one that hangeth on a tree:

14 "That the blessing of Abraham
might come on the Gentiles through Jesus Christ; that we might receive the promise of the Spirit through faith.

15 Brethren, I speak after the man-ner of men: "Though it be but a man's 4 covenant, yet if it be confirmed, no man disannulleth, or addeth thereto.

16 Now-to Abraham and his seed were the promises made. He saith not, And to seeds, as of many; but as of one, And to thy seed, which is "Christ. 17 And this I say, that the covenant, that was confirmed before of God in

Christ, the law, b which was four hundred and thirty years after, cannot disannul, "that it should make the promise of none effect.

18 For if 4 the inheritance be of the law, "it is no more of promise: but God gave it to Abraham by promise. 19 Wherefore then serveth the law? It was added because of transgressions, till the seed should come to whom the promise was made; and it was bordained by angels in the hand of a mediator.

20 Now a mediator is not a mediator of one, but God is one.
21 Is the law then against the promises of God? God forbid: 'for if there had been a law given which could have given life, verily righteous-ness should have been by the law.

22 But " the scripture hath concluded "all under sin, 'that the promise by faith of Jesus Christ might be given to them that believe.

23 But before faith came, we were kept under the law, shut up unto the faith which should afterwards be revealed.

24 Wherefore the law was our schoolmaster to bring us unto Christ, that we might be justified by faith. 25 But after that faith is come, we

are no longer under a schoolmaster. 26 For ye are all the children of God by faith in Christ Jesus.

27 For as many of you as have been baptized into Christ have put on Christ.

28 "There is neither Jew nor Greek, there is neither bond nor free, there is neither male nor female: for ye are all "one in Christ Jesus.

29 And vif ye be Christ's, then are ye Abraham's seed, and heirs according to the promise.

CHAPTER IV.

1 We were under the low till Christ came, as the heir is under his guardian till he be of age. 5 But Christ freed us from the law: I therefore we are servants no longer to it. 14 He rememberth their good will to him, and his to them, 22 and sheetelt that we are the one of Abraham by the freewoman.

NOW I say, That the heir, as long as he is a child, differeth nothing from a servant, though he be lord of all; 2 But is under tutors and governors until the time appointed of the father. 3 Even so we, when we were children. a were in bondage under the

elements of the world: 4 But b when the fulness of the time was come, God sent forth his Son, "made d of a woman, "made

under the law, 5/To redeem them that were under the law, that we might receive the adoption of sons.

6 And because ye are sons, God hath sent forth hthe Spirit of his Son into your hearts, crying, Abba, Father. 7 Wherefore thou art no more a ser-

vant, but a son; and if a son, then an heir of God through Christ.

8 Howbeit then, \* when ye knew not God, 'ye did service unto them which by nature are no gods.

9 But now, "after that ye have known God, or rather are known of God, "how turn yo again to "the weak and beggarly 4 elements, whereunto ye desire again to be in bondage?

10 "Ye observe days, and months, and times, and years.

Epb. 2, 11, 12, 1 Thous, 1, 9, "1 Cor. 8, 3, & 13, 12, 2 Tim. 2, 19, "ch. 3, 3, Col. 2, 20, 3 Or, back, "Rom. 8, 3, Heb. 7, 18, 4 Or, rudiments, ver. 3. \* Rom. 14, 5. Col. 2, 16.

Anne DOMINI 58. 5 Ross, 3.38. 50. ch. 2, 21. m ver. 8. Rom. 3, 9, 19, 23, & 11, 32. & 11. 32.

Rom. 4.11,
12, 18.

P Mat. 5, 17.

Bom. 10. 4.
Col. 2. 17.

Heb. 9.9,10.

Acts 13. 39.
ch. 2. 16. John 1, 12. Rom. 8, 14, 15, 16, ch. 4, 5, 1John 3,1,2, \* Rom. 6, 8, Rom. 10.12. 1 Cor. 12.13. ch. 5. 6. Col. 3. 11. John 10.16. \$ 17. 20, 21. Eph. 2. 14, 15, 16. \$ 4. 4, 15. 7 4. 4, 15. Gen. 21. 10, 12. Rom. 9. 7. Heb. 11. 18.

Rom. 8, 17, ch. 4, 7, 28, Eph. 3, 6,

ch. 2. 4. & 5. 1. Col. 2. 8, 20. Hob. 9, 10.

17. ch. 3. 29. 2 Eph. 2. 12. 1 Thess. 4.5. 1 Rom. 1. 25.

| Allegor  | of Agar and Sara. GALAT  | IANS, V.   | The liberty of th  | re gospel.   |
|--|--|--|--|--|
| Anno<br>DOMINI<br>58.<br>Feb. 2. 2.<br>& 5. 2, 4.<br>1Thess. 3.5.          | 11 I am afraid of you, "lest I have<br>bestowed upon you labour in vain.<br>12 Brethren, I beseeth you, be as I<br>am; for I am as ye are: "ye have<br>not injured me at all.<br>13 Ye know how 'through infirmity   | 1 He moveth and not to ther love, w He reckonet and the frui to walk in th | CHAPTER V. them to stand in their liberty, 8 observe circumctiston: 18 but re- which is the sum of the law. 19 h up the works of the flesh, 22 ts of the Spirit, 25 and exhortesh ts Spirit. | Anno<br>DOMINI<br>58.  |
| *2 Cor. 2. 5.<br>*1 Cor. 2. 3.<br>2 Cor.11.30.<br>& 12. 7, 9.              | of the flesh I preached the gospel<br>unto you tat the first.<br>14 And my temptation which was  | S ty when  | ast therefore in the liber-<br>rewith Christ hath made<br>d be not entangled again   | John 8, 32,<br>Rom. 6, 18,<br>1 Pet. 2, 16.  |
| oh, 1. 6.  | in my flesh ye despised not, nor re-<br>jected; but received me "as an angel<br>of God," seen as Christ Jesus.<br>15 "Where is then the blessedness ye   | with the y<br>2 Behold,<br>if ye be  | oke of bondage.  I Paul say unto you, that circumcised. Christ shall   | 5 Acts 15, 10,<br>eh. 2, 4,<br>& 4, 9.<br>6 Acts 15, 1,  |
| 97.<br>See Eech.<br>12, 8.<br>Mal. 2, 7.<br>"Mat. 10, 40.                  | 15 Where is then the blessedness ye<br>spake of? for I bear you record, that,<br>if it had been possible, ye would have  | that is cir  | nothing.<br>estify again to every man<br>cumcised, d that he is a  | See Acta<br>16, 3,<br>d ch. 3, 10,   |
| Luke 10.16.<br>John 13.20.<br>1 Thess. 2.<br>13.                           | given them to me.  16 Am I therefore become your   | 4 Christ   | o the whole law. is become of no effect whosoever of you are jus-  | * Rom. 9. 81,<br>32.<br>ch. 2, 21.   |
| 3 Or, What<br>was then.<br>5 ch. 2. 5, 14.<br>5 Bom. 10. 2.                | truth?   | grace.   | e law; /ye are fallen from<br>through the Spirit / wait  | /Heb.12.15,  |
| 2 Cor. 11, 2,<br>8 Or, us.   | not well; yea, they would exclude you, that ye might affect them.  18 But it is good to be zealous-  | faith.   | Jesus Christ neither cir-  | 25.<br>2 Tim. 4, 8.<br>4 1 Cor. 7, 19.<br>ch. 3, 28.   |
| #1 Cor. 4.15.  | ly affected always in a good thing, and not only when I am present with you.  19 My little children, of whom I am probable to the state of the state | eth by love.   | waileth any thing, nor un-<br>n; but 'faith which work-<br>d run well; '2 who did  | 1 Cor. 7. 19.<br>ch. 3. 28.<br>& 6. 15.<br>Col. 3. 11.<br>(1 Thes. 1. 3.<br>Jam. 2. 18.                            |
| Philem. 10,<br>Jam. 1, 18,   | travail in birth again until Christ<br>be formed in you,<br>20 I desire to be present with you   | hinder you the truth?  | that ye should not obey  | #1 Cor. 9. 24.   |
| 4 Or, I am<br>perplexed<br>for you.  | now, and to change my voice; for<br>I stand in doubt of you.<br>21 Tell me, ye that desire to be   | nini "tnat   | calleth you.<br>le leaven leaveneth the  | 2 Or, who did drive you back.  m ch. 1. 6.  1 Cor. 5. 6.   |
| for you.   | under the law, do ye not hear<br>the law?<br>22 For it is written, that Abraham  | 10°I have<br>the Lord, th  | confidence in you through<br>nat ye will be none other-<br>d: but <sup>p</sup> he that troubleth   | & 15. 33,<br>• 2 Cor. 2. 3.<br>& 8. 22.<br>P ch. 1. 7.   |
| <sup>5</sup> Gen. 16. 15.<br>• Gen. 21. 2.                                 | had two sons, the one by a bond-<br>maid, the other by a freewoman.<br>23 But he who was of the bond-  | you gshall l   | bear his judgment, whose-  | 7 2 Cor. 10. 6.<br>7 ch. 6. 12.  |
| Gen. 18. 10,<br>14.<br>A 21. 1, 2.<br>Heb. 11. 11.                         | woman was born after the flesh; but he of the freewoman was by promise.  | the cross ce   | brethren, if I yet preach<br>n, 'why do I yet suffer<br>? then is the offence of<br>ased.  | 1 Cor. 15,<br>30,<br>ch. 4, 29,<br>& 6, 17.  |
| Heb. 11. 11.  5 Or, testaments. 6 Gr. Sina,                                | 24 Which things are an allegory: for these are the two 5 covenants; the one from the mount 6 Sinal,  | "which trou  | thren, ye have been called   | * 1 Cor. 1. 23.<br>* Josh. 7. 25.<br>1 Cor. 5. 13.<br>ch. 1. 8, 9.   |
| f Dout. 33. 2.   | which gendereth to bondage, which<br>is Agar.<br>25 For this Agar is mount Sinai in<br>Arabia, and 7 answereth to Jerusalem  | for an occa<br>love serve o  | y; only *use not liberty sion to the flesh, but *by ne another.  | Acts 15. 1,<br>2, 24.<br>1 Cor. 8. 9.<br>1 Pet. 2. 16.<br>2 Pet. 2. 19.  |
| the same<br>rank with.   | which now is, and is in bondage with her children.  26 But * Jerusalem which is above is   | word, even<br>thy neighbo  | in this; bThou shalt love<br>our as thyself,<br>ye bite and devour one   | Jude 4.<br>*1 Cor. 9. 19.<br>ch. 6. 2.   |
| # Is. 2. 2,<br>Heb. 12. 22.<br>Rev. 3. 12.<br>& 21. 2, 10.<br>& Is. 54. 1. | free, which is the mother of us all.<br>27 For it is written, *Rejoice, thou<br>barren that bearest not; break forth   | another, tal<br>consumed o<br>16 This I                                    | ke heed that ye be not<br>ne of another.<br>say then. Walk in the  | « Matt. 7. 12,<br>& 22. 40.<br>Jam. 2. 8.<br>b Lev. 19. 18.<br>Matt. 22.39.  |
|  | and cry, thou that travailest not: for<br>the desolate hath many more children<br>than she which hath an husband.  | Spirit, and<br>lust of the i   | <sup>3</sup> ye shall not fulfil the<br>flesh.<br>the flesh lusteth against  | Rom. 13.<br>8, 9.  |
| Acts 8, 25,<br>Rom. 9, 8,<br>ch. 3, 29,<br>Gen. 21, 9,<br>th. 5, 11,       | 28 Now we, brethren, as Isaac was, are 'the children of promise. 29 But as then 'he that was born after the flesh persecuted him that was born after the Spirit, 'even so  | the flesh:<br>the one to<br>cannot do t<br>18 But fif                      | and the Spirit against and these are contrary the other: so that ye he things that ye would. ye be led of the Spirit,  | Rom. 6. 12.<br>& 8. 1, 4, 12.<br>& 13. 14.<br>1 Pet. 2. 11.<br>8 Or,<br>fulfil not.<br>d Rom. 7. 23.<br>& 8. 6, 7. |
| & 6. 12.<br>= ch. 3. 8, 22.<br>• Gen. 21.<br>10, 12.                       | it is now.  30 Nevertheless what saith "the scripture? "Cast out the bondwo-man and her son: for "the son of   | ye are not t   | the works of the flesh<br>t, which are these; Adul-<br>ation, uncleanness, lasci-  | Rom. 7. 15,<br>19.<br>/ Rom. 6. 14.<br>& 8. 2.   |
| • John 8. 35.  | the bondwoman shall not be heir<br>with the son of the freewoman.<br>31 So then, brethren, we are not  | viousness,<br>20 Idolatry  | witchcraft, hatred vari-   | # 1 Cor. 3, 3.<br>Eph. 5, 3,<br>Col. 3, 5,<br>Jam. 3, 14,  |
| John 8, 38,<br>ch. 5, 1, 13,   | children of the bondwoman, but of  | tions, heresi<br>21 Envying  | tions, wrath, strife, sedi-<br>les,<br>s, murders, drunkenness,  | 15,  |

DOMINI 58. \$ 1 Cor. 6. 9. Eph. 5. 5. Col. 3. 6. Rev. 22. 15. 4 John 15. 2. Eph. 5. 9. Col. 8. 12. Jam. 3. 17. Rom. 15.14. \*\* 1 Cor. 13. 7. 1 Tim. 1. 9. \*\* Rom. 6. 6. & 13. 14. 14. 12. 20. 1 Pet. 2. 11. 20. 1 Pet. 20

1 Pet. 2. 11. 2 Or, passions. P ver. 16. Rom. 8. 4.5. 9 Phil. 2. 3.

\* Bom. 14. 1, & 15. 1, Heb. 12. 13, Jam. 5. 19.

3 Or, although. 51 Cor. 2. 15. & 3. 1. °1 Cor. 4. 21. 2 Thess. 3.

-

revellings, and such like: of the which I tell you before, as I have also told you in time past, that they which do such things shall not inherit the kingdom of God.
22 But the fruit of the Spirit is

love, joy, peace, longsuffering, gentleness, goodness, faith,
28 Meekness, temperance: against such there is no law.

24 And they that are Christ's 'have crucified the fiesh with the 'affections and lusts.

25 If we live in the Spirit, let us

also walk in the Spirit.

26 Let us not be desirous of vain glory, provoking one another, envy-ing one another.

### CHAPTER VI.

1 He moved them to deal middy with a brother that half slipped, 2 and to bear one another's burden; 6 to be liberal to their teachers, 9 and not weary of well doing, 12 He sheweth what they intend that preach circumcission, 14 He glorieth in nothing, save in the cross of Ohrist.

BRETHREN, "3 if a man be over-taken in a fault, ye swhich are spiritual, restore such an one "in the spirit of meckness; considering thy-

self, dest thou also be tempted.

2 Bear ye one another's burdens, and so fulfil the law of Christ. 3 For gif a man think himself to

15. 2 Tim, 2.25. \$ 1 Cor. 7. 5. \$ 10. 12. • Rom. 15. 1, ch. 5. 13. 1 Thess. 5. of For I is a man think himself to be something, when he is nothing, he deceiveth himself.

4 But \*let every man prove his own work, and then shall be have rejoicing in himself alone, and \*not in another.

5 For every man shall bear his own burden. 6 "Let him that is taught in the

word communicate unto him that teacheth in all good things.

14. /John 13. 14. 15. 34. & 15. 12. Jam. 2. 8. 1 John 4.91. / Rom. 12. 3. 1 Cor. 8. 2. ch. 2. 6. & 2 Cor. 3. 5. & 12. 11. (1 Cor. 11. 28. 1 Cor. 11. 28. 2 Cor. 13. 5. 5 See Luke 18. 11. 1 Cor. 3. 8. 8 Bom. 15. 27. 1 Cor. 9. 11, 14. l Rom. 2. 6.

7 "Be not deceived; 'God is not mocked: for "whatsoever a man soweth, that shall he also reap.

8 °For he that soweth to his flesh shall of the flesh reap corruption; but he that soweth to the Spirit shall of the Spirit reap life ever-

lasting.
9 And 'let us not be weary in well doing: for in due season we shall read, "if we faint not.

toring for the season we shall reap, 'if we faint not.

10 'As we have therefore opportunity, 'let us do good unto all men, especially unto them who are of "the household of faith.

11 Ye see how large a letter I have written unto you with mine own hand.

12 As many as desire to make a fair shew in the flesh, 'they constrain you to be circumcised; 'only lest they should suffer persecution for the cross of Christ.

13 For neither they themselves who are circumcised keep the law; but desire to have you circumcised, that they may glory in your flesh.

14 But God forbid that I should

glory, save in the cross of our Lord Jesus Christ, 2 by whom the world is crucified unto me, and I unto the world.

15 For din Christ Jesus neither circumcision availeth any thing, nor uncircumcision, but a new creature.

16 And as many as walk according to this rule, peace be on them, and mercy, and upon the Israel of God.

17 From henceforth let no man trouble me: for I bear in my body the marks of the Lord Jesus.

18 Brethren, the grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with your spirit, Amen.

I Unto the Galatians written from Rome.

Anno DOMINI 88.

\* 1 Cor. 6. 9. • Job 13, 9. PLuke16.25, Rom. 2. 6, 2 Cor. 9. 6. 2 Cor. 9. 6. 7 Job 4. 8. Pro. 11. 18. & 22. 8. Hos. 8. 7. & 10. 12. Rom. 8. 13. Jam. 3. 18.

\* 1 Cor. 15. 58. 2 Thes. 3.13. 2 Thes. 3.13.

'Mat. 24, 13.

Heb. 3. 6,

14. & 10. 36,

& 12, 3.5,

Rev. 2. 10.

' John 9. 4.

& 12. 35.

"1 Thess. 5.

f Ps. 125. 5. # Phil. 3, 16, 4 Rom. 2. 29. 4 4. 12. 4 9. 6, 7, 8. ch. 3. 7, 9,

29. Phil. 3. 3. Phil. 3. 3. 4 2 Cor. 1. 5. 2 4. 10. 2 11. 23. ch. 5. 11. Col. 1. 24. 2 Tim. 4.22. Philem. 25.

THE EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE TO THE

# EPHESIANS.

Auno DOMINI 64.

CHAPTER I.

1 After the salutation, 3 and thankegiving for the Ephesians, 4 he treateth of our election, 6 and adoption by grace, 11 which is the true and proper fountain of man's calcution. 13 And because the height of this mystery cannot easily be attained unto, 18 he project that they may come 18 to the full knowledge and 20 passession thereof in Christ.

PAUL, an apostle of Jesus Christ
by the will of God, b to the
saints which are at Ephesus, and
to the faithful in Christ Jesus: 2 Grace be to you, and peace, from

God our Father, and from the Lord Jesus Christ,

3 Blessed be the God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, who hath blessed us with all spiritual blessings in heavenly 2 places in Christ:

4 According as the hath chosen us in him before the foundation of the world, that we should be holy and without blame before him in love:

5 'Having predestinated us unto the adoption of children by Jesus Christ to himself, according to the good pleasure of his will,

6 To the praise of the glory of his grace, "wherein he hath made us accepted in "the beloved.

7 ° In whom we have redemption through his blood; the forgiveness of

(ver. 11. Rom. 8. 29, 30. \*\* John 1, 12. Rom. 8. 15. 2 Cor. 6. 18. Gal. 4. 5. 1 John 3. 1. 'ver. 9. Matt. 11. 25. Lett. 23. 2 (Cor. 1. 21. \*\* Rom. 3. 24. 5. 15. \*\* Matt. 11. 25. Lett. 34. 17. 5. John 3. 35. \$10. 17. \*\* Acts 20. 25. \*\* Rom. 3. 24. (Ol. 1. 18. \*\* Heb. 5. 12. 1 Pet. 1. 18, 19. Bev. 5. 9.

Anno DOMINI 64.

f Rom. 8. 28. 2 Thess. 2. 13. 2 Tim. 1. 9. Jam. 2. 5. 1 Pet. 1. 2. & 2. 9.

# 1 Pet. 1. 2, 20. 20. A Luke 1, 75, ch. 2, 10. & 5, 27. Col. 1, 22. 1Thess. 4.7. Tit. 2, 12.

\* 2 Cor. 1. 1. <sup>b</sup> Rom. 1. 7. 2 Cor. 1. 1. 1 Cor. 4.17. ch. 6. 21. Col. 1. 2. Gal. 1. 3. Tit. 1. 4. <sup>e</sup> 2 Cor. 1. 3. 1 Pet. 1. 3. <sup>3</sup> Or, things, ch. 6, 12.

Anna DOMINI P Rom. 2. 4. & 3. 24. & 9. 23. ch. 2. 7. & 3. 8, 16. Phil. 4. 19. f Rom, 16. 25. ch. 3. 4, 9. Col. 1. 26. ch. 3, 11. 2 Tim. 1. 9. Gal. 4, 4, Heb. 1, 2, & 9, 10, 1 Pet. 1, 20, 1 Cor. 3, 22, 23, 21, 13, ch. 2, 15, & 5, 15, " Phil. 2. 9. 10. Col. 1. **20.** 2 Gr. the \*Acts 20. 32. & 26. 18. Rom. 8. 17. Col. 1. 12. & 3. 24. Tit. 3. 7. Jam. 2. 5. I Pet. 1. 4. V vor. 5. Is. 46, 10, ver. 6, 14, 2 Thesa, 2, 5 Jam. 1, 18, 3 Or, hoped. John 1. 17. 2 Cor. 6. 7. 42 Cor, 1.22. ch. 4.30. 2 Cor. 1. 22. & 5. 5. / Luke 21. 28, Rom. 8, 23, ch. 4, 30, # Acts 20, 28, 4 ver. 6, 12, 1 Pet. 2, 9, Col. 1. 4. Philem. 5. Rom. 1. 9. Phil. 1. 3. 4. Cot. 1. 3. 1 Thes. 1. 2. 2 Thes. 1. 3. I John 20. " Col. 1. 9. 4 Or, for the acknow-ledgment, Col. 2, 2, \* Acts 26. 18. • ch. 2, 12, P ver. 11. f ch. 3. 7. Col. 1. 29. & 2. 12,

the might of his power.

sins, according to ? the riches of his grace ; 8 Wherein he hath abounded toward us in all wisdom and prudence:

9 "Having made known unto us the mystery of his will, according to his good pleasure "which he hath pur-posed in himself:

10 That in the dispensation of 'the fulness of times the might gather to-gether in one "all things in Christ, both which are in 2 heaven, and which are on earth; even in him:

11 "In whom also we have obtained an inheritance, being predestinated according to the purpose of him who worketh all things after the counsel of his own will:

12 "That we should be to the praise of his glory, b who first 8 trusted in Christ.

18 In whom ye also trusted, after that ye heard "the word of truth, the gospel of your salvation: in whom also after that ye believed, "ye were sealed with that holy Spi-

rit of promise, 14 Which is the carnest of our inheritance funtil the redemption of the purchased possession, a unto the praise of his glory.

15 Wherefore I also, fafter I heard of your faith in the Lord Jesus, and love unto all the saints,

16 \* Cease not to give thanks for you, making mention of you in my

prayers; That the God of our Lord Jesus Christ, the Father of glory, "may give unto you the spirit of wisdom and revelation in the know-

ledge of him:
18 "The eyes of your understanding being enlightened; that ye may know what is "the hope of his calling, and what the riches of the glory of his p inheritance in the saints,

19 And what is the exceeding greatness of his power to us-ward who believe, q according to the working 5 of his mighty power,

20 Which he wrought in Christ, when he raised him from the dead, and set him at his own right hand in the heavenly places,

21 Far above all "principality, and power, and might, and dominion, and every name that is named, not only in this world, but also in that which is to come:

22 And "hath put all things under his feet, and gave him 'to be the head over all things to the church, 23 'Which is his body, 'the fulness of him 'that filleth all in

Acts 2, 24, all.

SS. 10. 1. | all. Acts 7. 55, 56. Col. 2. 1. Heb. 1. 3. & 10. 12. 'Phil. 2. 9. 10. Col. 2. 10. Heb. 1. 5. & 10. 12. 'Phil. 2. 9. 10. Col. 2. 10. Heb. 1. 5. Col. 1. 18. & 2. 15. Col. 2. 10. Left 1. Heb. 1. 6. Col. 1. 18. & 2. 15. Col. 1. 18. & 2. 15. Col. 1. 18. & 2. 15. Col. 1. 18. & 2. 15. Col. 1. 18. & 2. Col. 2. 5. Col. 1. 18. & 2. Col. 2. 5. Col. 2. Col. 2. 5. Col. 2. 5. Col. 2. 5. Col. 2. Col. 2. 5. Col. 2. Col. 2. 5. Col. 2. Col. 2. Col. 2. Col. 2. Col. 2. Col. 2. Col. 2. C

CHAPTER IL

USLAFIER IL.

1 By comparing what we were by 8 nature, with what we are 8 by grace; 10 he declareth, that we are made for good works; and 13 being brought near by Christ, should not live as 11 Gentiles, and 12 foreigners in time past, but as 10 citisens with the saints, and the family of God.

AND you hath he quickened, who were dead in trespasses

and sins;

and sins;

2 "Wherein in time past ye walked according to the course of this world, according to "the prince of the power of the air, the spirit that now worketh in 'the children of disobedience:

8 Among whom also we all had our conversation in times past in the lusts of our flesh, fulfilling 2 the desires of the flesh and of the mind; and were by nature the children of wrath, even as others.

4 But God, who is rich in mercy, for his great love wherewith he lov-

ed us

5 Even when we were dead in sins, hath quickened us together with Christ, (8 by grace ye are saved;) 6 And hath raised us up together, and made us sit together "in hea-

venly places in Christ Jesus:
7 That in the ages to come he might

shew the exceeding riches of his grace in "his kindness toward us through Christ Jesus,

8° For by grace are ye saved "through faith; and that not of yourselves: "it is the gift of God:

9" Not of works, lest any man should boast.

10 For we are 'his workmanship. created in Christ Jesus unto good works, which God hath before 4 or-dained that we should walk in them.

11 Wherefore "remember, that ye being in time past Gentiles in the flesh, who are called Uncircumcision by that which is called "the Circum-

cision in the ficsh made by hands; 12 That at that time ye were with-out Christ, being aliens from the commonwealth of Israel, and strangers from "the covenants of promise, having no hope, and without God in the world:

13 d But now in Christ Jesus ye who sometimes were far off are made nigh by the blood of Christ.

14 For the is our peace, who hath made both one, and hath broken down the middle wall of partition between us

15 h Having abolished in his flesh the enmity, even the law of command-ments contained in ordinances; for to make in himself of twain one new man, so making peace

16 And that he might reconcile both unto God in one body by the cross, " having slain the enmity 5 thereby:

<sup>3</sup> 1 Thosa. 4. 13. 
<sup>4</sup> Gal. 4. 8. 1 Threst 4. 5. 
<sup>5</sup> ver. 17. Acts 2. 39. 
<sup>5</sup> Mir. 5. 5. John 16. 33. 
<sup>8</sup> Non. 5. 1. Col. 1. 20. 
<sup>9</sup> John 10. 16. Gal. 8. 26. 
<sup>1</sup> John 20. 
<sup>9</sup> Col. 1. 22. 
<sup>9</sup> Z Cor. 5. 17. Gal. 6. 15. 
<sup>9</sup> Col. 1. 29. 21. 22. 

8 Non. 6. 6. 8. 5. Col. 2. 14.

DOMINI 64. Gol. 2, 12. ver. 5. ch. 4. 18.

1 Cor. 6. 11. ch. 4. 22. Col. 1. 21. & 3. 7. 1 John 5.19. 4 ch. 6, 12, eh. 5. 6. Col. 3. 6. / Tit. 8, 8, 1 Pat. 4. 9. # Gal. 5. 16. 2 Gr. the wills. A Pa. 51. 5. Rom. 5. 12, 14.

i ver. 7. Rom. 10.12. ch. 1. 7. Ver. 1.
Rom. 5. 6,
8, 10.
Rom. 6.4, 5.
Col. 2. 12,
13. 4 3. 1, 3.

13. & 3. 1, 3 Or, by whose grace: ver. 8. See Acts 15. 11. Tit. 3. 5. m ch. 1. 20. " Tit. 3. 4.

ver. 5. Rom. 3. 24. 2 Tim. 1. 9. P Rom. 4. 16, 1 Mat. 16, 17. John 6, 44.

Jonn 6, 22, 65, Rom. 10.14, 15, 17, ch. 1, 19, Phil. 1, 29, Rom. 3. 20, 27, 28,

27. 28. & 4. 2. & 9. 11. & 11. 6. 1 Cor. 1. 29, 30, 31. 2 Tim. 1. 9. Tit. 3. 5. Tit. 3. 5.
Deu. 32. 6.
Ps. 100. 3.
Is. 19. 25.
à 29. 23.
à 44. 21.
John 3. 3. 5.
I Cor. 3. 9.
2 Cor. 5. 5.

17. ch. 4. 24. Tit. 2. 14.

f ch. 1. 4. 4 Or, prepared. "1 Cor. 12.2. ch. 5. 8. Col. 1. 21.

\* Rom. 2, 28. 29. Col. 2, 11, ch. 4, 18, Col. 1, 21,

\* See Esek. 13. 9. John 10. 16. 6 Rom. 9.4,8. d Gal. 3. 28. Acts 10. 36. 3. A Col. 2. DOMINI 64. \* ver. 13, 14. 1s. 57, 19, Rech. 9. 16, Acts 2. 39. & 10. 36. Rom. 5. 1, \* Pa. 148, 14. Ps. 148, 14, P John 10, 9, 2 14, 6, Rom, 5, 2, ch. 3, 12, Heb. 4, 16, 2 10, 19, 20, 1 Pet. 3, 18, 1 Cor. 12.13. ch. 4. 4.

\*Acts 21, 33, & 28, 17, 20, ch. 4. 1. & 6. 20, Phil. 1. 7, 13, 14, 16, Col. 4. 3, 18, 2 Tim. 1, 8, & 2, 9, Philem.1, 9, 4 Gal. 5, 11,

6 Gal. 5. 11. Col. 1. 24. 2 Tim. 2.10.

Rom. 1. 5. & 11. 13. 1 Cor. 4. 1. ch. 4. 7. Col. 1. 25.

d ver. 8, Acts 9, 15, & 13, 2, Bont, 12, 3, Gal. 1, 16,

\* Acts 22, 17, 21.

& 26, 17, 18,

/Gal. 1. 12.

i ch. 2, 20.

= Gal. 3. 28, 29. ch. 2. 14.

\*ch.2.15.16. • Gal. 3, 14, F Rom.15.16, Col. 1. 23, 25,

7 Rom. 1. 5.

17 And came and preached peace to you which were afar off, and to them that were nigh. 18 For through him we both have

access by one Spirit unto the Fa-

ther.

19 Now therefore ye are no more
foreigners, but followcitizens with the saints, and of 'the

household of God;
20 And are built "upon the foundation of the "apostles and prophets, Jesus Christ himself being the chief corner stone :

Corner stone; co

ch. 3, 15. together for an na 1 Cor. 3. 9. through the Spirit.

10. ch, 4, 12. 1 Pet, 2, 4, 5. Matt, 16, 18. Gal, 2, 0. Rev., 21, 14. 12 Cor, 12, 22, ch, 4, 11. FP., 118, 22. Is, 23, 16, Matt, 21, 42. ch, 4, 15, 16, \*1 Cor, 8, 17, 26, 19, 2 Cor, 6, 16, 5 I Fet, 2, 5.

CHAPTER III.

5 The hidden mystery, 6 that he Gentiles should be saved, 3 was made known to Paul by revolution; 8 and to him vous that grace given, that 9 he should preven it. 13 He destrethem not to faint for his tribulation, 14 and prayeth 19 hast they may perceive the great love of Ohrist toward them.

FOR this cause I Paul, "the prisoner of Jesus Christ for you

Gentiles, 2 If ye have heard of the dispensation of the grace of God which is

given me to you-ward:

8 How that by revelation he made known unto me the mystery; ( as I wrote 2 afore in few words.

4 Whereby, when ye read, ye may understand my knowledge in the mystery of Christ) 5 Which in other ages was not made known unto the sons of men, 'as it

is now revealed unto his holy apostles and prophets by the Spirit;
6 That the Gentiles \*\* should be fel-

lowheirs, and "of the same body, and "partakers of his promise in Christ

by the gospel:
7 \*\* Whereof I was made a minister, Bom.16.25. Col.1.26,27. according to the gift of the grace of A ch. 1. 9, 10, God given unto me by the effectual working of his power.

8 Unto me, who am less than the least of all saints, is this grace given, 2 Or, a little f 1 Cor. 4. 1. ch. 6. 19,

that 'I should preach among the Gentiles "the unsearchable riches of l ver. 9. Acts 10, 28. Hom.16, 25, Christ:

9 And to make all men see what is the fellowship of "the mystery," which from the beginning of the world hath been hid in God, who created all things by Jesus Christ: 10 To the intent that now un-

to the principalities and powers in heavenly places emight be known by the church the manifold wisdom of God.

Rom. 1. 5, ch. 1. 19, Col. 1. 29, Col. 1.25. Of GOOD, 21 Cor. 15, 10 GOOD, 21 Cor. 15, 10 GOOD, 21 Tim. 13, 15. 4 Gal. 1.16. \$2.8. 1 Tim. 2.7. 2 Tim. 1.11. \$ch. 1.7. Col. 1.27. \*ver. 3. ch. 1.9. \*ver. 5. Rom. 16. 25. 1 Cor. 2.7. Col. 1.26. \*PE. 33. 6. John 1.3. Col. 1.16. Heb. 1.2. \*1 Pet. 1.12. \*Rom. 8.38, ch. 1.21. Col. 1.16. 1 Pet. 3, 22. \*1 Cor. 2.7. 1 Tim. 3, 16.

11 According to the eternal purpose which he purposed in Christ Jesus our Lord:

12 In whom we have boldness and of him. 13 Wherefore I desire that ve faint

not at my tribulations for you, which is your glory.

14 For this cause I bow my knees

unto the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, 15 Of whom \*the whole family in

heaven and earth is named,

heaven and earth is named,
16 That he would grant you, 'according to the riches of his glory,
\*to be strengthened with might by
his Spirit in 'the inner man;
17 'That Christ may dwell in your

hearts by faith; that ye, "being rooted and grounded in love,

18 9 May be able to comprehend with all saints "what is the breadth, and length, and depth, and height;
19 And to know the love of Christ,

which passeth knowledge, that ye might be filled with all the fulness of God.

20 Now tunto him that is able to do exceeding abundantly "above all that we ask or think, "according to

the power that worketh in us, 21 Unto him be glory in the church by Christ Jesus throughout all ages, world without end. Amen.

CHAPTER IV.

1 He exhorieth to untily, T and declareth that God therefore giveth diverse 11 gifts unto men, that his church might be 13 citifed, and 16 grown up in Christ. 18 He calleth them from the impurity of the Gentilen, 24 to put on the new man, 25 to cat of Ling, and 29 corrupt communication.

THEREFORE, the prisoner sof the Lord beseech you that the Lord, beseech you that ye walk worthy of the vocation where-

with ye are called, 2 "With all lowliness and meckness, with longsuffering, forbearing one another in love;

3 Endeavouring to keep the unity of the Spirit an the bond of peace.

4 There is one body, and fone
Spirit, even as ye are called in one

hope of your calling;
5 None Lord, one faith, one bap-

tism, 6 One God and Father of all, who is above all, and "through all, and in you all.
7 But "unto every one of us is given

grace according to the measure of the gift of Christ. 8 Wherefore he saith, "When he as-

cended up on high, Phe led Scaptivity captive, and gave gifts unto men. 9° (Now that he ascended, what is it but that he also descended first into

the lower parts of the earth? 10 He that descended is the same also that ascended up far above all heavens, that he might fill all things.)

7 John 3, 13, & 6, 33, 62, Acts 1, 9, 11, 1 Tim, 3, 16, Heb. 4, 14, & 7, 26, & 8, 1, & 9, 24, Acts 2, 33, 4 Or, fulfil.

Anna DOMINI 64. 4 4. 1. 9. ch. 2. 18. Heb. 4. 16.

\* Acts 14.22. Phil. 1, 14. 1Thess. 3.3. 1 vor. 1. 42 Cor. 1. 6.

ch. 1. 10. Phil. 2. 9, 10, 11. Rom. 9. 23. ch. 1. 7. Phil. 4. 19. Col. 1. 27. eh. 6, 10. \* Rom. 7. 22. 2 Cor. 4. 16. John 14, 23, Col. 1. 23, 4 2. 7. ch. 1. 18. F Rom. 10. 8, 11, 12, 11, 12, John I, 16, ch. 1, 23, Col. 2, 9, 10, Rom, 16, 25, Jude 24, \* 1 Cor. 2. 9. ver. 7. Col. 1. 29. FRom.11.36, & 16.27, Heb. 13, 21,

eh. 3. 1. Philem.1,9. 2 Or, in the Lord. 5 Phil. 1. 27. Col. 1. 10. 1 Thes. 2,12. Acts 20, 19, Gal. 5, 22, Gal. 5. 22, 23, 26, 21, 13, 4 Col. 3. 14, 6 Rom. 14, 6 Rom. 14, 6, 11 Cor. 12, 12, 18, ch. 2. 16, 1 Cor. 1, 18, 1 Cor. 1, 18, 2 Cor. 11, 18, 4 Rom. 1, 18, 2 Cor. 11, 14, 5, 2 Cor. 11, 14, 5 Ver. 13, Jude 3, 6 Gal. 3, 27 Jude 3, 28, Heb. 6, 6, Mal. 2, 10, 1 Cor. 8, 6, 2 12, 6, m Rom. 11, 36. \* Rom, 12, 3, 6, 1 Cor. 12.11. Pa. 68, 18, PJudg. 5, 12, Col. 2, 15, 3 Or, a mul-titude of captions. and y teachers :

the fulness of Christ:

11 \*And he gave some, apostles:

and some, prophets; and some, "evangelists; and some, "pastors

12 For the perfecting of the saints, for the work of the ministry, for the edifying of the body of Christ:

18 Till we all come 2 in the unity of

the faith, 'and of the knowledge of the Son of God, unto 'a perfect man, unto the measure of the stature of

14 That we henceforth be no more children, stossed to and fro, and

4---DOMINI 64. \*1 Cor.12.28. \* Asts 21. 8. 2 Tim. 4, 5. # Acts 31, 28. # Bom. 19.7. 1 Cor. 12.7. #1Cor.14.26. 6 ch. 1, 28, Col. 1, 24, 2 Or, into the unity. • Col. 2. 2. #1Cor.14.20, Col. 1, 28, 3 Or, age. 4 Is. 28. 9. 1 Cor.14. 20. / Heb. 13. 9. # Matt. 11.7. 4 Rom.16,18, 2 Cor. 2, 17, ver. 25, Zech. 8, 16, 2 Cor. 4, 2, 1 John 3, 18, 4 Or, being eh, 1. 22, & 2, 21. ¿ Col. 1, 18, □ Col. 2, 19, \* ver. 22. ch. 2.1, 2, 3, Col. 3. 7. 1 Pet. 4. 3. · Rom. 1, 21, PActs 26, 18. Ch. 2, 12, Gal. 4, 8, F Rom. 1, 21, 5 Or, hardness. \* 1 Tim. 4.2. f Rom, 1, 24, 1 Pet. 4. 3. " ch. 1, 13, " Col. 2. 11. 43. 8, 9, Heb. 12. 1, 1 Pet. 2, 1, ver. 17. ch. 2. 2, 3, Col. 3, 7, 1 Pet. 4. 3, \* Rom. 6, 6, 6 Rom. 12, 2, Col. 3, 10, Bom. 6, 4, 2 Cor. 5, 17, Gal. 6, 15, ch. 6, 11, Col. 3, 10, ech 2 10

carried about with every wind of doctrine, by the sleight of men, and cunning craftiness, whereby they lie in wait to deceive 15 But \*4\*speaking the truth in love, \*may grow up into him in all things, which is the head, even Christ: 16 " From whom the whole body fitly joined together and compacted by that which every joint supplieth, ac-cording to the effectual working in the measure of every part, maketh increase of the body unto the edifyincrease of the body unto the edify-ing of itself in love.

17 This I say therefore, and testify in the Lord, that "ye henceforth walk not as other Gentiles walk, in the vanity of their mind, 18 PHaving the understanding darkened, 9 being alienated from the life of God through the ignorance that is in them, because of the "5 blindness of their heart: 19 Who being past feeling have given themselves over unto lasciviousness, to work all uncleanness with greediness.

20 But ye have not so learned Christ: 21 "If so be that ye have heard him, and have been taught by him, as the truth is in Jesus: 22 That ye put off concerning the former conversation the old man, which is corrupt according to the deceitful lusts; 23 And "be renewed in the spirit 25 And that ye put on the new man, which after God 'is created in righteousness and 6 true holiness. 25 Wherefore putting away lying, speak every man truth with his neighbour: for we are members 6 Or, holiness of truth. ver. 15. Zech. 8, 16. one of another. Col. 3. 9. 26 Be ye angry, and sin not: let not the sun go down upon your 6 Rom. 12. 5. / Pa. 4. 4. 4 37. 8. wrath: # 2 Cor. 2.10, 27 Neither give place to the 11. Jam. 4. 7. 1 Pet. 5. 9. devil. 28 Let him that stole steal no more: Acts 20.35, 1Thes, 4.11, 2 Thess, 3, 8, 11, 12, but rather Alet him labour, working with his hands the thing which is good, that he may have 7 to give 4 to him that needeth. 7 Or, to 6 Luke 3. 11. 29 Let no corrupt communication proceed out of your mouth, but that \*Matt.12.36. | proceed out of your mou ch. 5. 4. Col. 3. 8. | Col. 4. 6. | Thoss. 5. 11.

which is good \$ to the use of edifying. DOMINI "that it may minister grace unto the hearem 80 And "grieve not the holy Spirit of God, "whereby ye are sealed unto the day of "redemption. 31 Let all bitterness, and wrath and anger, and clamour, and 'evil speaking, be put away from you, 'with all malice: 82 And 'be ye kind one to another, tenderhearted, "forgiving one an-other, even as God for Christ's sake other, even as God for Christ's sake hath forgiven you.

- Col. 3. 19. 711. 3. 2 Jam. 4.11. 1 Pet. 3.1. 711. 3.3. 19 Con. 3. 10. Col. 3. 13, 13. Matt. 6. 14. Mark 11. 25.

CHAPTER V. 2 After general exhortations, to love, 3 to Ay forsteation, 4 and all successment, 7 not to converse with the wicked, 15 to work sardly, and to be 18 filled with the Spirit, 22 he decreated to the puritioner duties, how wives ought to obey their husbands, 25 and husbands ought to love their wives, 32 even as Christ dolh his church.

BE "ye therefore followers of God, as dear children;
2 And walk in love, "as Christ also hath loved us, and hath given himself for us an offering and a sacrifice to God d for a sweetsmelling sayour.

8 But 'fornication, and all uncleanness, or covetousness, flet it not be once named among you, as becometh mints:

4 Notther filthiness, nor foolish talking, nor jesting, which are not convenient: but rather giving of thanks.

5 For this ye know, that 'no whoremonger, nor unclean person, nor co-vetous man, \* who is an idolater, hath any inheritance in the kingdom of Christ and of God.

6 "Let no man deceive you with vain words: for because of these things "cometh the wrath of Good "upon the children of sdisobedience."

7 Be not ye therefore partakers with them. 8 P For ye were sometimes darkness,

but now are ye light in the Lord: walk as children of light: 9 (For the fruit of the Spirit is

in all goodness and righteousness and truth;)

10 Proving what is acceptable unto the Lord.
11 And "have no fellowship with "the unfruitful works of darkness,

but rather reprove them. 12 For it is a shame even to speak of those things which are done of

them in secret.

13 But "all things that are 4 reproved are made manifest by the light: for whatsoever doth make manifest is light.

\*\*Luke 16. 8. John 12. 36. \*\*Gal. 5. 22. \*\*Rom. 12. 2. \*\*Phil. 1. 10 hn 2. 9. 1 Thesas. 5. 5. \*\*Lor. 5. 9, 11. 2 hi. 20. 2. \*\*Phil. 1. 10. 1 Thesas. 5. 10. 7. 5. 9, 11. 2 hi. 20. 2 Cor. 6. 18. 2 Thesas. 5. 6. 14. \*\*Rom. 6. 20. 1. 12. 13. 13. Gal. 6. 8. \*\*Lev. Rob. 4. 13. 4 to. discovered. \*\*Dor. 14. 5. 14. 60. 1. Bom. 15. 11. 12. 1 Cor. 15. 33. 1 Thesa. 5. 6. 14 Wherefore 5 he saith, 5 Awake thou

64. <sup>2</sup> Or, to edify profitably. " Col. 3, 16, \* Is. 7. 13, & 63. 10. Eask 16.49.

• ch. 1. 12. > Luke 21.

4 Matt. 5. 45,

Matt.5.45, 48, Luke 6, 36, ch. 4, 32, John 13, 34, & 15, 12, 1 Thess. 4.9, 1 John 3.11,

2 Cor. 12. 21. eb. 4. 19, 20. Col. 3. 5. 1 Thess. 4. 3. &c. f 1 Cor. 5. 1. # Matt. 12, Matt. 12, 35, ch. 4, 29, A Rom. 1, 28, 4 1 Cor. 6, 9, Gal. 5, 19, 21, k Col. 3, 5, 1 Tim. 6, 17, 4 Gal. 5, 21, Rev. 22, 15, m Jer. 29, 8, Matt. 24, 4, Col. 2, 4, 8, 18, 18. 2 Thes. 2, 3. \* Rom, 1, 18, ch, 2, 2, ch. 2. 2.
0 Or,
wnbelief,
Col. 3. 6.
P Is. 9. 2.
Matt. 4. 16,
Acts 26, 18.
Rom. 1, 21,
ch. 2. 11, 12,
4. 18 # 4, 18, Tit. 3. 3. 1 Pot. 2. 9. 2 John 8, 12. 2 12. 40. 2 Cor. 3, 18.

Anno DOMINI 64. John 5. 25. Rom. 6. 4,5. eh. 2. 5. Col. 3, 1. d Col. 4. 5. Gal. 6. 10. Col. 4. 5. Eccles. 11. 2. 4 12. 1. John 12. 35. ch. 6, 13. Col. 4, 5. & Rom. 12. 4. 61 Thess.4.3. & 5. 18. 23. 20, 30, 1, 22, Luke 21.34, l Acts 16, 25, 1 Cor.14,26, Col. 3, 16, Jam. 5, 13. Ps. 34. 1. Is. 63. 7. Col. 3. 17. 1 Thess. 5. 2 Thess, 1,3, \* Hob. 13, 15. 1 Pet. 2. 5, & 4, 11. Phil. 2, 3, 1 Pet. 5, 5, P Gen. 3, 10, 1 Cor.14,34, Col. 3, 18, Tit. 2, 5, 1 Pet. 3, 1, 9 ch. 6. 5. r 1 Cor. 11.3. ch. 1. 22, & 4, 15, Col. 1, 18, t ch, 1, 23, w Col. 3, 20, 22. Tit. 2, 9. " Col. 3, 19, 1 Pet, 3, 7. # var. 9. Acts 20, 28. Gal, 1. 4. & 2, 20, John 3, 5, Tit. 3, 6, Heb. 10, 22, 1 John 5, 6, a John 15.3. 42 Cor. 11. 2. Cant. 4. 7. d ch. 1. 4. Gen. 2, 23. Rom. 12, 5. 1 Cor. 6, 15, 2 12, 27. f Gen. 2. 24. Matt. 19. 5, Mark 10, 7, 8, #1 Cor. 6.16. ver. 25. Col. 3, 19. 6 1 Pet. 3. 6.

<sup>e</sup> Prov.23.22. Col. 3, 20,

that sleepest, and °arise from the dead, and Christ shall give thee

light.

16 \*See then that ye walk circumspectly, not as fools, but as wise,

16 \*Redeeming the time, /because
the days are evil.

11 \*Wherefore be ye not unwise,
but \*understanding what the will

of the Lord is. 18 And be not drunk with wine, wherein is excess; but be filled with the Spirit;

19 Speaking to yourselves 'in psalms and hymns and spiritual songs, sing-ing and making melody in your heart

ing ant making includy in your near to the Lord; 20 "Giving thanks always for all things unto God and the Father "in the name of our Lord Jesus Christ; 21 "Submitting yourselves one to another in the fear of God.

22 <sup>p</sup> Wives, submit yourselves unto your own husbands, <sup>q</sup> as unto the Lord.

23 For "the husband is the head of the wife, even as Christ is the head of the church; and he is the saviour of the body.

24 Therefore as the church is subject unto Christ, so let the wives be to their own husbands "in every thing. 25 \* Husbands, love your wives, even as Christ also loved the church, and

as Christ also loved the church, and gave himself for it;
26 That he might sanctify and cleanse it with the washing of water by the word,
27 That he might present it to him-

self a glorious church, ont having spot, or wrinkle, or any such thing; obut that it should be holy and without blemish.

28 So ought men to love their wives as their own bodies. He that loveth his wife loveth himself.

29 For no man ever yet hated his own fiesh; but nourisheth and cherisheth it, even as the Lord the church:

80 For we are members of his body. of his flesh, and of his bones.

31 / For this cause shall a man leave his father and mother, and shall be joined unto his wife, and they "two shall be one flesh.

82 This is a great mystery: but I speak concerning Christ and the church.

83 Nevertheless \* let every one of you in particular so love his wife even as himself; and the wife see that she reverence her husband.

## CHAPTER VI.

1 The duty of children tousards their parents, 5 of servants towards their masters. 10 Our life is a warfurr, 12 not only against flesh and blood, but also spiritual enemies. 13 The complete armour of a Christian, 18 and how it ought to be used. 21 Tychicus is commended.

CHILDREN, cobey your parents in the Lord: for this is right,

2 Honour thy father and mother: which is the first commandment with

promise;
3 That it may be well with thee, and thou mayest live long on the earth.

4 And, 'ye fathers, provoke not your children to wrath; but but bring them up in the nurture and admonition of the Lord.

5 'Servants, be obedient to them that are your masters according to the fiesh, swith fear and trembling, sin singleness of your heart, as unto Christ;

6 Not with eyeservice, as men-pleasers; but as the servants of Christ, doing the will of God from the heart;

7 With good will doing service, as to the Lord, and not to men:

8 'Knowing that whatsoever good thing any man doeth, the same shall he receive of the Lord, whether he be bond or free.

9 And, ye 'masters, do the same things unto them, 2<sup>m</sup>forbearing threat-ening: knowing that 3<sup>n</sup> your Master also is in heaven; 'neither is there respect of persons with him.

10 Finally, my brethren, be strong in the Lord, and in the power of his might.

11 'Put on the whole armour of God, that ye may be able to stand against the wiles of the devil.

12 For we wrestle not against 4 flesh and blood, but against principalities, against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in 6 high places.

13 "Wherefore take unto you the

whole armour of God, that ye may be able to withstand "in the evil day, and 7 having done all, to stand.

14 Stand therefore, baving your loins girt about with truth, and having on the breastplate of righ-

teousness;
15 "And your feet shod with
the preparation of the gospel of

16 Above all, taking the shield of faith, wherewith ye shall be able to quench all the fiery darts of the wicked.

17 And take the helmet of salvation, and 4the sword of the Spirit, which is the word of God:

18 'Praying always with all prayer and supplication in the Spirit, and /watching thereunto with all perseverance and / supplication for all saints;

19 And for me, that utterance may be given unto me, that I may open my mouth boldly, to make known the mystery of the gospel,

Fig. 52. 7. Rom. 10. 15. \$1 John 5. 4. \* In. 59. 17. Thess. 5. 8. \$4 Hob. 4. 12. Rev. 1. 16. \$2. 16. \$19. 15. \* Luke 18. 1. Rem. 12. 12. Col. \$2. 1 Thess. 5. 17. \* Matt. 26. 41. Mark 13. 33. \$\frac{7}{6}ch. 1. 16. \$\frac{7}{6}ct. Thms. 5. 17. \* Matt. 26. 41. Mark 13. 33. \$\frac{7}{6}ch. 1. 16. \$\frac{7}{6}ct. Thms. 5. 17. \* Acts \$4. 29. Col. \$3. 2 Thess. \$3. 1. \$2 Cot. \$3. 12.

DOMINI 64.

5 Ex. 20, 12. Deut. 5, 16, & 27, 16, Jer. 35, 18, Exek, 22, 7, Mal. 1, 6, Matt. 15, 4, Mark 7, 10, . Col. 2. 21. Col. 3, 21, Gen. 18, 19, Deut. 4, 9, & 6, 7, 20, & 11, 19, Ps. 78, 4, Prov. 19, 18,

# 22. 6. # 29. 17. Col. 3. 22. 1 Tim. 6.1. Tit. 2. 9. 1 Pet. 2.18. /2 Cor. 7. 15. Phil. 2. 12. # 1 Chr. 29.

17. Col. 3, 22. A Col. 3. 22, Rom. 2. 6. 2 Cor. 5. 10. Col. 3. 24. 5 Gal. 3. 28. Col. 3. 11. l Col. 4. 1.

2 Or, mode rating. \*\* Lev. 25. 43. 3 Some read. both your and their Master.

\* John 13. 13, 1 Cor. 7, 22, Rom. 2, 11, Col. 3, 25, <sup>p</sup> ch. 1. 19. 2 3. 16. Col. 1. 11,

7 ver. 13. Rom. 13.19. 2 Cor. 6. 7. 1 Thess. 5. 8. 4 Gr. blood and feek. Matt. 16.

17. 1 Cor.15,50. Rom. 8. 38, ch. 1. 21. Col. 2. 15. Luke 22,53, John 12, 31, & 14, 30, ch. 2, 2, Col. 1, 13,

6 Or, soiched spirits, 6 Or, hea-venly, as ch. 1, 3, \* ver. 11. 2 Cor. 10. 4. e ah. 5, 16, 7 Or. hav-

ing over-come all. y Is. 11. 5. Luke 12.35. 1 Pet. 1, 13.

<sup>5</sup> Is. 59. 17. 2 Cor. 6. 7. 1 Thess.5.8.

DOMINI 3 2 Car. A.

20 For which I am an ambas-sador in bonds: that therein "I may speak boldly, as I ought to

speak. Speak pointy, as I ought to speak. I But "that ye also may know my affairs, and how I do, "Tychicus, a beloved brother and faithful minister 

22 Whom I have sent unto you for the same purpose, that ye might know our affairs, and that he might comfort your hearts.

23 Peace be to the brethren, and love with faith, from God the Father and the Lord Jesus Christ.

24 Grace be with all them that love our Lord Jesus Christ "2 in sincerity. Amen.

¶ Written from Bome unto the Ephesians by Tychicus.

DOMINI 64.

P Col. 4. 8 11 Pet. 5.14.

r Tit. 2, 7. 2 Or, with incorrup-tion.

## THE EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE TO THE

# PHILIPPIANS.

Anne DOMINI 64. • 1 Cor. 1. 2.

5 Rom. 1. 7. 2 Cor. 1. 2. 1 Pet. 1. 2.

1 Pet. 1. 2.

\* Rom. 1.8,9.
1 Cor. 1. 4.
Eph. 1. 15,
16.
Col. 1. 3.
1 Thess. 1.2.
2 Thess. 1.3.

2 Or, mention.

# Bom.12.13,

# 15. 26.

2 Cor. 8, 1.

ch. 4.14, 15.

John 6, 29. 1 Thess.1.3.

8 Or, will finul it.

ver. 10.

# 2 Cor. 3. 2.

h Eph. 3. 1. 4 6. 20. Col. 4. 3.18. 2 Tim. 1. 8.

e ver. 17. J ch. 4, 14,

beh. 4. 12.
5 Or, partakers
with me
of grace.
i Rom. 1. 9.
2 9. 1.
Gal. 1. 20.
1 Thens. 2.5.

eh. 2, 26.

1 Thess. 3.

12. Philem. 6.

6 Or, sense.

• Rom. 2, 18. 2 12, 2. Eph. 5, 10.

4 Or, ye

CHAPTER L 8 He testifish his shashfulness to God, and his low toward them, for the fruits of their faith, and followship in his sufferings. 9 daily praying to him for their tucrease in grace: 12 he showed what good the faith of Ohrist had received by his troubles at Lone. 22 and how wastly his troubles at Lone, they have been been able to the history of the country. 22 and to fortlinds in persention unity. 22 and to fortlinds in persention.

PAUL and Timotheus, the servants of Jesus Christ, to all the saints "in Christ Jesus which are at Philippi, with the bishops and deacons:

2 Grace be unto you, and peace, from God our Father, and from the Lord Jesus Christ.

8 I thank my God upon every remembrance of you,

4 Always in every prayer of mine for you all making request with joy, 5 For your fellowship in the gospel from the first day until now;

6 Being confident of this very thing, that he which hath begun 'a good work in you swill perform it funtil the day of Jesus Christ:

the day of Jesus Christ:
7 Even as it is meet for me to think
this of you all, because I have you
In my heart; inasmuch as both in
my bonds, and in 'the defonce and
confirmation of the gospel, \*ye all

confirmation of the gosper, "yo an are spartakers of my grace.

8 For 'God is my record, "how greatly I long after you all in the bowels of Jesus Christ.

9 And this I pray, "that your love may abound yet more and more in knowledge and in all 6 judgment :

10 That 'ye may 'approve things that sare excellent; that ye may be sincere and without offence 'till the

day of Christ;
11 Being filled with the fruits of righteousness, which are by Jesus Christ, unto the glory and praise of God.

12 But I would ye should understand, brethren, that the things which happened unto me have fallen out rather unto the furtherance of the gospel;

13 So that my bonds 2 in Christ are manifest 2 in all 3 the palace, and 4 in

all other places; and sin all other places; and sin all other places; 14 And many of the brethren in the Lord, waxing confident by my bonds, are much more bold to speak the word without fear.

15 Some indeed preach Christ even of envy and "strife; and some also of good will:

16 The one preach Christ of contention, not sincerely, supposing to add

affliction to my bonds: 17 But the other of love, knowing that I am set for "the defence of the

gospel. 18 What then? notwithstanding, revery way, whether in pretence, or in truth, Christ is preached; and I therein do rejoice, yea, and will

rejoice. 19 For I know that this shall turn to my salvation through your prayer, and the supply of the Spirit

prayer, and the supply of the Spirit of Jesus Christ,

20 According to my earnest expectation and my hope, that in nothing I shall be ashamed, but that with all boldness, as always, so now also Christ shall be magnified in my body, whether it be by life,

or by death.
21 For to me to live is Christ, and

to die is gain.
22 But if I live in the flesh, this is the fruit of my labour: yet what I shall choose I wot not,

23 For dI am in a strait betwixt two, having a desire to depart, and to be with Christ; which is far better:

24 Nevertheless to abide in the flesh is more needful for you.

25 And I having this confidence, I know that I shall abide and continue

with you all for your furtherance and joy of faith; 26 That your rejoicing may be more abundant in Jesus Christ for

me by my coming to you again.
27 Only \*let your conversation be as it becometh the gospel of Christ: that

\*Eph. 4. 1.
Col. 1. 10.
1 Thess. 2.
12. 4. 1.

Anno DOMINI 64.

2 Or, for Christ, f ch. 4, 22, 3 Or, Covar's court. 4 Or, to all others.

u ch. 2 %

\* ver. 7.

#2 Cor. 1. 11. \* Rom. S. 9.

4 Rom. S. 19. l Rom. 5, 5,

• Eph. 6, 19, 20.

4 2 Cor. 5. 8. · 2 Tim, 4.6.

f ch. 2, 24,

#2 Cor. 1.14.

4, 5, Eph. 2, 10, Coi. 1, 6, John 15, 8, Eph. 1, 12,

7 Or, try. 8 Or, differ. 9 Acts 24. 16. 1 Thess. 3. 13. 4 5. 23. # 1 Cor. 1.8. John 15.

whether I come and see you, or else be absent, I may bear of your affairs, 'that ye stand fast in one spirit, 'with one mind 'striving together for the fatth of the gospel; 38 And in nothing terrified by your adversaries: "which is to them an evident token of perdition, "but to you of salvation, and that of God." 20 For unto you 'the elven in the -DOMINI 64. deh. 4. 1. &1 Cor. 1. 10. I Jude S. = 2 Thess.

\* Rom. 8, 17. 2 Tim. 2. 11.

Acta 5. 41. Rom. 5. 3. P Eph. 2. 8.

Col. 2, 1, 7 Acts 16. 19, &c. 1 Thes. 2.2.

\* 2 Cor. 13. 14. Col. 3, 12,

4 John 3, 29. Rom. 12. 16. & 15. 5. 1 Cor. 1. 10. 2 Cor. 13.

2 Cor. 13. 11, ch. 1. 27, & 3. 16, & 4, 2, 1 Pet. 3. 8.

Gal. 5. 26, ch. 1. 15, 16, Jam. 3. 14,

Rom. 12.

10. Eph. 5, 21. 1 Pet. 5, 5.

1 Cor. 10. 21, 33. & 13. 5.

A Matt. 11.

29. John 13.15.

1 Pet. 2, 21. 1 John 2, 6,

John 2. 0. John 1. 1, 2. & 17. 5. 2 Cor. 4. 4. ('ol. 1. 15. Heb. 1. 3.

4 John 5, 18,

I Ps. 22. 6. Is. 53. 3. Dan. 9. 26. Mark 9. 12. Rom. lo. 3.

Rom. 1o. 3. 1s. 42. 1. 2 49. 3. 6. 2 52. 13. 2 53. 11. Exek. 34. 23. 24. Zech. 3. 8. Matt. 20.

2 Or. habit. Matt. 26, 39, 42, John 10.18, Heb. 5, 8, & 12, 2.

John 17. 1, 2, 5.

& 10. 33.

29 For unto you 'it is given in the behalf of Christ, Int only to believe on him, but also to suffer for his

80 9 Having the same conflict which ye saw in me, and now hear to be in me.

#### CHAPTER II.

CHAPTER II.

He exhorish them to welly, and to all humbleness of wise, by the example of Ohrist's humility and southains. Ye to a careful proceeding in the way of saluation, that they to as light to the wicked world, 18 and conforts to him their apostle, who is more really to be affered up to God. 19 He hopsh to send Tunchy to them, whom he greatly commended, 25 as Epsythroditus also, whom he presently sendeth to them.

If there be therefore any consolation in Christ, if any comfort of

It tion in Curist, if any comfort of love, "if any fellowship of the Spirit, if any bowels and mercies, 2 "Fulfi ye my joy, "that ye be likeminded, having the same love, being of one accord, of one mind.

3 Let nothing be done through strife or vainglory; but in lowliness of mind let each esteem other better than themselves.

4 Look not every man on his own things, but every man also on the

things of others.

5 \*Let this mind be in you, which

was also in Christ Jesus: 6 Who, being in the form of God, thought it not robbery to be equal

with God: 7 But made himself of no reputation, and took upon him the form

the 2 likeness of men: 8 And being found in fashion as a man, he humbled himself, and obecame obedient unto death, even the

death of the cross. 9 Wherefore God also Phath highly exalted him, and q given him a name which is above every name:

10 That at the name of Jesus every knee should bow, of things in heaven, and things in earth, and things Luke 22,27. \* John J. 14. Rom. 1. 3. & 8. 3. Gal. 4. 4. Heb. 2. 14, under the earth:

11 And \*that every tongue should confess that Jesus Christ is Lord, to

the glory of God the Father.

12 Wherefore, my beloved, as ye have always obeyed, not as in my presence only, but now much more in my absence, work out your own salvation with "fear and trembling. 1. 2.5. in you both to will and to do of his good pleasure. 18 For "it is God which worketh

Heb. 1. 29, 21. Heb. 1. 4. "la. 45. 23. Matt. 28, 18. Bom. 14. 11. Bov. 5. 13. "John 13, 13. Acts 2, 36. Rom. 14. 9. 1 Cor. 8. 6. & 12. 3. \$ch. 1. 5. "Eph. 6. 5. "2 Cor. 3. 5. Hob. 13. 21.

14 Do all things "without murmurings and disputings:

ings and disputings;
15 That ye may be blameless and
harnless, the sons of God, without
rebuke, in the midst of a crocked and perverse nation, among whom a ye shine as lights in the world;

16 Holding forth the word of life;

that 'I may rejoice in the day of Christ, that 'I have not run in vain, neither laboured in vain.

17 Yea, and if "I be 4 offered upon the sacrifice and service of your faith, I joy, and rejoice with you all.
18 For the same cause also do ye

joy, and rejoice with me.

19 But I trust in the Lord Jesus to send Timotheus shortly unto you, that I also may be of good comfort,

when I know your state. 20 For I have no man !6 likeminded, who will naturally care for your state.

state.
21 For all "seek their own, not the
things which are Jesus Christ's.
22 But ye know the proof of him,
"that, as a son with the father, he
hath served with me in the gospel.

23 Him therefore I hope to send presently, so soon as I shall see how it will go with me.

24 But °I trust in the Lord that I

also myself shall come shortly.

25 Yet I supposed it necessary to send to you Epaphroditus, my bro-ther, and companion in labour, and fellowsoldier, but your messenger, and he that ministered to my wants. 26 f For he longed after you all, and

was full of heaviness, because that ye had heard that he had been sick.

27 For indeed he was sick nigh unto death; but God had mercy on him; and not on him only, but on me also, lest I should have sorrow upon sorrow.

28 I sent him therefore the more carefully, that, when ye see him again, ye may rejoice, and that I may be the less sorrowful.

29 Receive him therefore in the Lord with all gladness; and 7" hold such in reputation:

80 Because for the work of Christ he was nigh unto death, not regarding his life, "to supply your lack of service toward me.

## CHAPTER III.

1 He correct them to becare of the false teachers of the circurocision. A shewing that himself half preater cause than they to trust in the rightcourses of the law. T which notetih-standing he counteth as daug and loss, to gain Christ and his rightcourses, 12 therein acknowledging his own insperfection. 15 He exhorteth them to be thus minded, 17 and to imitate him, 18 and to decline the ways of carried Christians.

FINALLY, my brethren, e rejoice f in the Lord. To write the same things to you, to me indeed is not grievous, but for you it is safe.

2 Beware of dogs, beware of evil workers, beware of the concision.

-DONINA 64.

# 1 Cor. 30. 10, 1 Pet. 4, 9, \* Rom. 14. L 2 Or, sincere. Matt. 5.45, Eph. 5. 1. 51 Pet. 2.12.

Dout. 32, 5, 2 Or, shine ye, d Matt. 5, 14, 16, Eph. 5, 8, '2 Cor, 1.14, 1 Thesa, 2, 19,

/ Gal. 2. 2. 1 Thes. 3. 5. #2 Tim. 4. 6. 4 Gr. poured forth. A Rom. 15.

6 2 Cor. 7. 4. Col. 1. 24. 5 Or, Moreover. & Rom. 16.

21. 1 Thea. 2.2. 7 Pa. 55, 13, 6 Or, so dear unto me,

ento ma, 1 Cor. 10. 24, 33. \$ 13. 5. 2 Tim. 4. 10, 16. 1 Cor. 4.17. 1 Tim. 1. 2. 2 Tim. 1. 2. eh. 1. 25, Philem. 22, P ch. 4. 18, f Philem, 2. 72 Cor. 8. 23.

'2 Cor. 11. 9, ch. 4. 18, ¢ ch, 1, 8,

such. " 1 Cor. 16. 18, 1 Thess. 5. 12. 1 Tim. 5.17.

\* 1 Cor. 16. 17. ch, 4, 10.

• 9 Cor. 13. 11. ch. 4. 4. 1 Thesa, 5.

16. 16. 1a. 56. 10. Gal. 5. 15. Cor. 11. 13. 4 Rom. 2, 28. Gal. 5, 2.

DOMINI 64. \* Deut. 10. 16. & 30. 6. Jar. 4. 4. Bom. 2. 29. & 4. 11, 12. Col. 2. 11. / John 4, 23, 94. Rom, 7, 6, / Gal. 6.14. A 2 Cor. 11. 18, 21. Gen. 17. 2 Cor. 11. l Rom. 11. 1. 2 Cor. 11. Acts 23. 6. A 26. 1, 5. Acts 22, 3, Gal. 1, 13, P Acts 8, 3, # 9. 1. # Bom. 10. 5. F Luke 1. 6. Matt. 13. ' Is. 53. 11. Jer. 9. 23, 24. John 17. 3. 1 Cor. 2. 2. Col. 2. 2. " Rom, 10. 8, 5.

\* Rom. 1. 17.

& 3. 21, 22.

& 9. 30.

& 10. 3, 6.

Gal. 2. 16. P Rom. 6. 3, 4, 5, & 8, 17. 2 Cor. 4, 10, 11. 2 Tim. 2. 11, 12. 1 Pet. 4. 13. Acts 26. 7. 0 1 Tim. 6. 4 Hob. 12. Pa. 45, 10. Luke 9, 62, 2 Cor. 5, 16, 4 1 Cor. 9. 24, 26. Heb. 6, 1, \* 2 Tim. 4. 7. 8. Heb. 12. 1. / Heb. 3. 1. # 1 Cor. 2. 6. å Gal. 5. 10. Rom. 12. 4 Gal. 6. 16. l ch. 2, 2, i Cor. 4. 16. & 11. 1. ch. 4. 9. 1 Then. 1. 6.

1 Pet. 5. 3.

\$ For we are 'the circumcision. which worship God in the spirit, and rejoice in Christ Jesus, and have no confidence in the flesh. 4 Though & I might also have confi-4 Though 41 might also have connidence in the flesh. If any other man thinketh that he hath whereof he might trust in the flesh, I more:

5 'Circumcised the eighth day, a of the stock of Israel, of the tribe of Benjamin, "an Hebrew of the Hebrews; as touching the law, "a Pharisee : 6 \*Concerning seal, \*persecuting the church; \*touching the righteousness which is in the law, \*blameless. 7 But what things were gain to me, those I counted loss for Christ. 8 Yea doubtless, and I count all things but loss for the excellency of the knowledge of Christ Jesus my Lord: for whom I have suffered the loss of all things, and do count them but dung, that I may win Christ,
9 And be found in him, not having 9 And be found in him, not having
mine own righteousness, which is of
the law, but "that which is through
the faith of Christ, the righteousness
which is of God by faith:
10 That I may know him, and
the power of his resurrection, and
the fellowahip of his sufferings,
being made conformable unto his
death; 11 If by any means I might sattain unto the resurrection of the dead. 12 Not as though I had already "attained, either were already bperfect: but I follow after, if that I may apprehend that for which also I am apprehended of Christ Jesus.

18 Brethren, I count not myself to have apprehended: but this one

thing I do, forgetting those things which are behind, and reaching forth unto those things which are before,

14 'I press toward the mark for the prize of the high calling of God in Christ Jesus,

15 Let us therefore, as many as be perfect, be thus minded: and if in any thing ye be otherwise minded, God shall reveal even this unto you.

16 Nevertheless, whereto we have already attained, 'let us walk 'by the same rule, 'let us mind the same thing.
17 Brethren. \*\* be followers toge-

ther of me, and mark them which walk so as "ye have us for an ensample.

18 (For many walk, of whom I have told you often, and now tell you even weeping, that they are the enemies of the cross of Christ:

• Gal. 1. 7. \$ 2. 21. \$ 6. 12. ch. 1. 15,16. 19 Whose end is destruction, whose 2 Cor. 11. God is their belly, and 'whose glory is in their shame, 'who mind earthly 2 Pot. 2. 1. f Rom. 16. things.)

Tit. 1. 11. ' Hos. 4. 7. 2 Cor. 11. 12. Gal. 6. 13. 1 Tim. 6. 5. Bom 8. 5.

20 For tour conversation is in heaven; "from whence also we look for the Saviour, the Lord Jesus Christ: 21 "Who shall change our vile body, that it may be fashioned like unto

his glorious body, secording to the working whereby he is able even to subdue all things unto himself.

Tit. 2. 13. #1 Cor. 15. 48, 48, 49. Col. 3. 4. \*Eph. 1. 19. \*1 Cor. 15. 26, 27.

CHAPTER IV.

1 From particular admonstions 4 he proceed-ch to general exhortations, 10 shewing how he rejoiced at their liberality towards him lying in prison, not so much for the supply of his own south, as for the grace of God in them. 19 And so he concludeth with prayer and salulations.

THEREFORE my brethren dearly beloved and blonged for, bmy joy and crown, so stand fast in the Lord, my dearly beloved.

2 I beseech Euodias, and beseech Syntyche, dthat they be of the same

mind in the Lord.

8 And I intreat thee also, true yokefellow, help those women which 'la-boured with me in the gospel, with Clement also, and with other my fellowlabourers, whose names are in the book of life.

4 Rejoice in the Lord alway: and

again I say, Rejoice.

5 Let your moderation be known unto all men. The Lord is at hand. 6 Be careful for nothing; but in every thing by prayer and supplica-tion with thanksgiving let your re-quests be made known unto God.

7 And \* the peace of God, which passeth all understanding, shall keep your hearts and minds through Christ

8 Finally, brethren, whatsoever things are true, whatsoever things are a honest, whatsoever things are just, whatsoever things are pure, whatsoever things are lovely, whatsoever things are of good report; if there be any virtue, and if there be any

praise, think on these things.

9 Those things, which ye have both learned, and received, and heard, and seen in me, do: and "the God of peace shall be with you.

10 But I rejoiced in the Lord great-

ly, that now at the last 'your care of me shath flourished again; wherein ye were also careful, but ye lacked opportunity.

11 Not that I speak in respect of want: for I have learned, in whatsoever state I am, ptherewith to be content.

12 q I know both how to be abased, and I know how to abound: every where and in all things I am instructed both to be full and to be hungry, both to abound and to suffer need.

13 I can do all things through Christ which strengtheneth me.

14 Notwithstanding ye have well

done, that 'ye did communicate with my affliction.

DOMINI 64.

\* Eph. 2. 6, 10. Col. 3. 1. 3. \* Acts 1. 11. \* 1 Cor. 1. 7. 1 Thess. 1. 10. 1 John 3. 2.

ch. 1. 8. 2 Cor. 1. 14. ch. 2. 16. 1 Thoss. 2. 19, 20. ch. 1. 27. d ch. 2. 2. d 3. 16.

\* Rom, 16, 3, ch, 1, 27,

/ Ex. 32, 32, Ps. 69, 28, Dan. 12, 1, Luke 10,20. Bev. 3. 5. à 13. 8. à 20. 12. à 21. 27. # Rom, 12, 12. ch. 3. 1. 1 Thess. 5. 16. 1 Pet. 4, 13, A Heb. 10. 25, Jam. 5, 8,9, 1 Pet. 4, 7, 2 Pet. 3,8,9, See 2 Thus, 2, 2, Ps. 55, 22. Prov. 16, 3, Matt. 6, 25, Luke 12,22, 1 Pet. 5. 7.

1 John 14. Rom. 5, 1, Col. S, 15, 2 Or, venerable, 1 1 Thess. 5,

92. m ch. 3, 17, \* Rom, 15, 33. & 16, 20, 1 Cor. 14, 33. 2 Cor. 13. 11. 1 Thess. 5.

23. Heb. 13. 20. • 2Cor. 11.9. 3 Or, is revived.

2 1 Tim. 6. 6, 8. 1 Cor. 4.11. 2 Cor. 6.10. 2 11. 27. John 15. 5. 2 Cor. 12. 9.

ch. 1. 7.

Anno DOMINI 64. 2 Cor. 11.

" Rom. 15.

28. Tit. 3. 14.

2 Or, I have received all.

" ch. 2. 25.

15 Now ye Philippians know also, that in the beginning of the gospel, when I departed from Macedonia, no church communicated with me as concerning giving and receiving. but ye only.

16 For even in Thessalonica ye sent once and again unto my ne-

cessity.
17 Not because I desire a gift: but I desire "fruit that may abound to your account.

18 But 2 I have all, and abound: I am full, having received "of Epaphroditus the things which were sent from you, an odour of a sweet smell.

a sacrifice acceptable, wellpleasing to God.

19 But my God "shall supply all your need secording to his riches in glory by Christ Jesus.

Now unto God and our Father be glory for ever and ever. Amen. 21 Salute every saint in Christ Jesus. The brethren which are with

me greet you.

22 All the saints salute you, 'chiefly
they that are of Csecar's household. 28 /The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with you all, Amen,

¶ It was written to the Philippians from Bome by Epanhroditus.

Anno DOMINI 64. 2 Cor. 8. 12

Ps. 23. 1. 2 Cor. 9. 6. Eph. 1. 7. \* Bom. 16. Gal. 1. S. d Gal. 1. 9. eh. 1. 13. / Bom. 16.

## THE EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE TO THE

# COLOSSIANS.

64.

1. After solution he househ God for their faith, 7 confirmed the doctrine of Equations, by project further for their increase in grace, 1 season that he consulpt he face that the first Christ, 21 encourageth them to receive Jesse Christ, and commendath his own unitating.

CHAPTER I.

PAUL, an apostle of Jesus Christ by the will of God, and Timo-

theus our brother, 2 To the saints band faithful brethren in Christ which are at Colosse: Grace be unto you, and peace, from God our Father and the Lord Jesus

Christ. 3 d We give thanks to God and the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ,

praying always for you,

4 Since we heard of your faith in Christ Jesus, and of the love which ye have to all the saints,

5 For the hope which is laid up

for you in heaven, whereof ye heard before in the word of the truth of

the gospel;
6 Which is come unto you, has it is in all the world; and ibringeth forth fruit, as it doth also in you, since the day ye heard of it, and knew the grace of God in truth:

7 As ye also learned of Epaphras our dear fellowservant, who is for you "a faithful minister of Christ: 8 Who also declared unto us your "love in the Spirit.

9° For this cause we also, since the day we heard it, do not cease to pray for you, and to desire that ye might be filled with the knowledge of his will in all wisdom and spi-

ritual understanding;
10 'That ye might walk worthy
of the Lord 'unto all pleasing, "being fruitful in every good work, and increasing in the knowledge of

God; 11 \*Strengthened with all might, according to his glorious power, according to his glorious power, with joyfulness;

12 Giving thanks unto the Father, which hath made us meet to be partakers of the inheritance of the saints in light:

13 Who hath delivered us from "the power of darkness, dand hath translated us into the kingdom of 2 his dear Son:

14 'In whom we have redemption through his blood, even the forgive-

ness of sins: 15 Who is /the image of the invisible God, the firstborn of every

creature: 16 For by him were all things created, that are in heaven, and that are in earth, visible and invisible, whether they be thrones, or dominions, or principalities, or powers: all things were created by him, and for him:

17 And he is before all things, and by him all things consist.

18 And "he is the head of the

body, the church: who is the begin-ning, "the firstborn from the dead; that "in all things he might have the preeminence.
19 For it pleased the Father that

'in him should all fulness dwell;

20 And, 4° having made peace through the blood of his cross, ° by him to reconcile 'all things unto himself; by him, I say, whether they be things in earth, or things in heaven.

21 And you, that were sometime alienated and enemies 5 in your mind by wicked works, yet now hath he

reconciled 22 "In the body of his flesh through death, "to present you holy and un-blameable and unreproveable in his

sight:
23 If ye continue in the faith \*grounded and settled, and be not moved away
2, 12, 18.
4, 18.

DOMINI 64.

Eph. 5. 20. è Acts 26, 18, Eph. 1, 11, Eph. 6. 12, Heb. 2, 14, 1 Pet. 2. 9. 4 1 Thees. 2.

12. 2 Pet. 1. 11. of his love, Matt. 3.17. Eph. 1. 6. Eph. 1. 7. ∫ 2 Cor. 4. 4. Heb. 1. 3. # Rev. 3. 14. A John 1. 3. 1 Cor. 8. 6. Eph. 3. 9. Heb. 1. 2. Rom. 8, 38, Eph. 1, 21, ch. 2, 10, 15, 1 Pet. 3, 22,

1 Rom. 11. 36. Heb. 2. 10. John 1. 1, 3. & 17. 5. 1 Cor. 8. 6. Fph. 1. 10, 22. & 4. 15. 22. a 4. 15, 2 5. 23. Acts 26. 23. 1 Cor. 15. 20, 23. Bev. 1. 5.

8 Or, among all. • John 1. 16, & 3. 94, ch. 2. 9. & 3. 11.

4 Or, making peace. P Eph. 2. 14, 15, 16. # 2 Cor. 5. 18. \* Eph. 1. 10.

5 Or, by your mind in wicked coorks. † Tit. 1. 15, 16. Eph. 2. 15, 16. Lake 1. 75. Eph. 1. 4. 4. 5. 27. 1 Thess. 4. 7. Tit. 2. 14. Jude 24. FEph. 3. 17. ch. 2. 7. John 15. 6.

" Hob. 13,

DOMINI

6 Eph. 1. 1. 1 Cor. 4. 17. Eph. 6, 21. • Gal. 1. 3. d 1 Cor. 1. 4. Eph. 1. 16. Phil. 1. 3.

ver. 9. Eph. 1. 15. Philem. 5. / Hob. 6. 10. 9 2 Tim. 4. 8. 1 Pet. 1. 4. A ver. 23. Matt.24.14. Mark16.15. Rom. 10.18. Mark 4. 8. John 15. 16. Phil. 1. 11. \* 2 Cor. 6. 1. Eph. 3. 2. Tit. 2. 11. 1 Pet. 5. 12.

ch. 4. 12. Philem. 23. = 2 Cor. 11. 23. 1 Tim. 4. 6. \* Rom. 15. 30. ver. 3, 4.
 Eph. 1, 15,
 16.

P1 Cor. 1. 5. FRom. 12, 2, Eph. 5, 10, 17. F Eph. 1. 8. Eph. 4. 1. Phil. 1. 27. 1 Thess. 2.

1 Thess. 4.1. John 15. 2 Cor. 9. 8. Phil. 1. 11. Tit. 3. 1.

Heb. 13, 21. " Eph. 3. 16. Fph. 4, 2,

Eph. 3. 1,

Fph. 1. 23.

2 Or, fully to preach the word of God, Rosa, 15, 19.

Bom. 16.

4 Or, four, or, care. Phil. 1. 30. ch. 1. 29, 1Thous. 2.2.

4 2 Cor. 1. 6.

ch. 3, 14,

d Phil. 3. 8. ch. 1. 9.

8 Or, Wherein,

1 Cor. 1, 24, & 2. 6, 7, Eph. 1, 8, ch. 1, 9,

ver. 8, 18, Rom.16.18, 2 Cor. 11.

13. Eph. 4. 14. & 5. 6.

# 1 Cor. 5. 3. 1 Thess. 2. 17.

\$ 1 Cor. 14.

1 Pet. 5, 9, Jude 3.

Eph. 2. 21, 22. & 3. 17. ch. 1. 23.

ver. 18,

Jer. 29. 8. Rom. 16.

" ver. 22. Matt. 15, 2.

Gal. 1. 14. 6 Or, clements.

ver. 20. Gal. 4. 3. 9.

P John 1, 14.

17. Eph. 5. 6. Heb. 13.9.

from the hope of the gospel, which ye have heard, "and which was preached to every creature which is under heaven; "whereof I Paul am made a minister; Anna DOMINI 64. Em.10, 18, 5 ver. 6. ver. 25, Acts 1. 17, 8 Cor. 2, 6. & 4. 1. & 5. 18. Eph. 3, 7, 1 Tim. 2, 7. 24 Who now rejoice in my sufferings for you, and fill up that which is behind of the afflictions of Christ

in my flesh for his body's sake, which is the church:

which is the church:

25 Whereof I am made a minister, according to the dispensation of God which is given to me for you, to fulfil the word of God;

26 Even the mystery which hath been hid from ages and from generations. 2 Cor. 7. 4. 13. / 2 Cor. 1. 5. 6. Phil. 3. 10. 2 Tim. 1. 8. 2 2. 10.

rations, but now is made manifest to his saints:

A ver. 23. 1 Cor. 9. 17. Gal. 2. 7. Eph. 3. 2. 27 To whom God would make known what is "the riches of the glory of this mystery among the Gen-tiles; which is Christ in you, "the

thes; which is chime in you, and hope of glory:

28 Whom we preach, 'warning every man, and teaching every man in all wisdom; 'that we may present every man perfect in Christ Jesus:

29 'Whereunto I also labour, 'strivate's which working which

ing according to his working, which worketh in me mightily.

23. 1 Cor. 2. 7. Eph. 3. 9. 3 Matt. 13. 11. 2 Tim. L. 10. 7 Cor. 2, 14. "Rom. 9. 23. Eph. 1, 7. & 3. 8. 8 Or, among you. "1 Tim. 1, 1. "Acts 20. 20, 27, 31. P ver. 22. 2 Cor. 11. 2. Eph. 5. 27. 1 Cor. 15. 10. "ch. 2, 1. "Eph. 1, 19. & 3. 7, 20.

### CHAPTER II.

1 He still exhortsh them to be constant in Christ, 8 to beware of philosophy, and vain traditions, 8 worshipping of angels, 20 and legal ceremonies, which are ended in Christ.

FOR I would that ye knew what great 4° conflict I have for you, and for them at Laodices, and for as many as have not soen my face in the flesh; 2 b That their hearts might be com-

forted, being knit together in love, and unto all riches of the full assurance of understanding, to the acknowledgement of the mystery of God, and of the Father, and of Christ;

8 5 In whom are hid all the treasures of wisdom and knowledge,

4 And this I say, flest any man should beguile you with enticing words. 5 For though I be absent in the

flesh, yet am I with you in the spirit, joying and beholding your order, and the stedfastness of your faith in Christ. 6 kAs ye have therefore received Christ Jesus the Lord, so walk ye

in him: 7 Rooted and built up in him, and stablished in the faith, as ye have been taught, abounding therein with

thanksgiving. 8 "Beware lest any man spoil you through philosophy and vain deceit, after "the tradition of men, after the serudiments of the world, and

not after Christ. 9 For pin him dwelleth all the fulness of the Godhead bodily. 10 And ye are complete in him, which is the head of all princi-

pality and power:
11 In whom also ye are forcumcised with the circumcision made without hands, in "putting off the body of the sins of the flesh by the circumcision of Christ:

12 "Buried with him in baptism, wherein also by are risen with him through the faith of the operation of God, who hath raised him from

the dead. 18 And you, being dead in your sins and the uncircumcision of your flesh, hath he quickened together with him, having forgiven you all

with fill, faring to give for you am trespasses; 14 Blotting out the handwriting of ordinances that was against us, which was contrary to us, and took it out of the way, nalling it to his

cross;
15 And having spoiled principalities and powers, he made a shew of them openly, triumphing over them 2 in it.

16 Let no man therefore judge you 3 in meat, or in drink, or in respect 4 of an holyday, or of the new moon, or of the sabbath days:

17 Which are a shadow of things

to come; but the body is of Christ.

18 Let no man beguile you of your reward in a voluntary humility and worshipping of angels, intruding into those things which he hath not seen, vainly puffed up by his fleshly

mind, 19 And not holding "the Head, from which all the body by joints and bands having nourishment mi-nistered, and knit together, increaseth

with the increase of God. 20 Wherefore if ye be "dead with Christ from othe rudiments of the world, pwhy, as though living in the world, are ye subject to ordi-

nances. 21 (<sup>q</sup> Touch not; taste not; handle not

22 Which all are to perish with the using;) 'after the commandments and doctrines of men?

28 Which things have indeed a shew of wisdom in will worship, and humility, and a neglecting of the body; not in any honour to the satisfying of the flesh.

P Gal. 4. 3, 9. 9 1 Tim. 4. 3. 'Is. 29. 13. Matt. 15. 9. Tit. 1. 14.

### CHAPTER III.

1 He sheweth where we should seek Christ. 5 He exharteth to martiflation, 10 to put of the old mun, and to put on Christ, 12 ex-huriting to charily, humility, and other se-veral duties.

IF ye then "be risen with Christ, seek those things which are above, where b Christ sitteth on the right hand of God.

2 Set your saffection on things above, not on things on the earth.

DOMINI

64. 4 John 1. 16. Eph. 1. 20, 21. 1 Pet. 3. 22. \* ch. 1. 16.

Deut. 10. 16. & 30. 6. Jer. 4. 4. Rom. 2. 29. Phil. 3. 3. Rom. 6. 6. Eph. 4. 22, ch. 3. 8, 9. " Rom. 6. 4.

Feb. 8. 1. Eph. 1. 19. 4 Acts 2. 24. 5 Epb. 2. 1, 5, 8, 11.

Eph. 2, 15,

<sup>4</sup> Gen. 3, 15, Ps. 68, 18, Is. 53, 19, Matt. 12, 29. Euke 10. Euke 10. 16. & 11. 22. John 12. 31. & 10. 11. Eph. 4. 8. Heb. 2. 14.

\* Eph. 6. 12. 2 Or, in himself. / Rom. 14.3, 10, 13, 8 Or, for

eating and drinking. 8 Rom. 14.2, 17. 1 Cor. 8, 8. 4 Or, in part. A Rom. 14. 5. Gal. 4. 10.

Heb. 8. 5, 4 9. 9. 4 10. 1. 4 ver. 4.

5 Or, judge against son. 6 Gr. being a volun-tary in humility,

ver. 23. <sup>1</sup> Esek. 13. 3. 1 Tim. 1. 7.

1 Tim. 1. 7.
Eph. 4. 15, 16.
Rom. 6. 3, 5. & 7. 4, 6.
Gal. 2. 19.
Eph. 2. 15. 7 Or,

alamente.

 Rom. 6, 5,
 Eph. 2, 6,
 ch. 2, 12, b Rom. 8, 34, Eph. 1, 20. 9 Or, mind,

948

DOMINI 64. Rom, 6, 2, Gal. 2, 20, cb. 2, 20, 4 2 Cor. 5. 7. ch. 1. 5. \*1 John 8.2. / John 11. 25. & 14. 6. # 1 Cor. 15. 43. Phil. 8. 91. A Rom. 8. 13. Gal. 5. 24. Rom. 6. 13. è Eph. 5. 3. 1 Thess. 4.5. \* Eph. 5. 5. Rom. 1. 18. Eph. 5. 6. Rev. 22. 15. e Eph. 2. 2. P Rom. 6. 19, 20. & 7. 5. 1 Cor. 6. 11. Eph. 2. 2. Tit. 3. 3. Feb. 4. 22. Heb. 12. 1. Jam. 1. 21. 1 Pet. 2. 1. Eph. 4. 29. Lev. 19. 11. Eph. 4, 26, Eph. 4, 22, " Bom. 12. 2. " Eph. 4. 23, Fph. 2. 10. \*Rpn. 2, 10.
\*Rom.10,12,
1Cor.12,13,
Gal. 3, 28,
& 5, 6,
Eph. 6, 8,
\*Eph. 1, 23,
\*Eph. 4, 24, \*1Thess.1.4. 1 Pet. 1. 2. 2 Pet. 1. 10. Gal. 5. 22. Eph. 4. 2, 32. Phil. 2. 1. Mark11.25. Eph. 4. 2, 32. 2 Or, com-plaint. 1 Pot. 4. 8. J Pot. 4, 8, J John 13, 34, Rom. 13, 8, 1 Cor. 13, Eph. 5, 2, ch. 2, 2, 1 Thoss, 4, 9, 1 Tim. 1, 5, 1 John 3, 23, 4, 4, 21, 4 Feb. 4, 9 4 Eph. 4. 3. Rom.14.17. Phil. 4. 7.

\$1 Cor. 7.15.

Eph. 2. 16, 17, & 4, 4,

\* ver. 17. ch. 2, 7.

" I Cor. 14.

ch. 4. 6.

1 Cor. 10.

3 For ye are dead, and your life is hid with Christ in God. 4 When Christ, who is four life, shall appear, then shall ye also appear with him in glory. 5 Mortify therefore your members which are upon the earth; \*fornication, uncleanness, inordinate affection, evil concupiscence, and covetousness. "which is idolatry:
6 "For which things' sake the wrath
of God cometh on "the children of disobedience: 7 PIn the which ye also walked some time, when ye lived in them. time, when ye have in term.

8 'But now ye also put off all these; anger, wrath, malice, blasphemy, 'filthy communication out of your mouth.

9 'Lie not one to another, 'seeing that ye have put off the old man with his deeds; 10 And have put on the new man, which "is renewed in knowledge "after the image of him that "created him: 11 Where there is neither Greek nor Jew, circumcision nor uncircumcision, Barbarian, Scythian, bond nor free: " but Christ is all, and in all. 12 Put on therefore, as the elect of God, holy and beloved, d bowels of mercies, kindness, humbleness of mind, meekness, longsuffering;
18 'Forbearing one another, and forgiving one another, if any man have a 2 quarrel against any; even as Christ forgave you, so also do ye. 14 And above all these things put on charity, which is the bond of perfectness. 15 And let the peace of God rule

in your hearts, to the which also ye are called in one body: "and be ye thankful, 16 Let the word of Christ dwell in you richly in all wisdom; teaching and admonishing one another "in psalms and hynns and spiritual songs, singing owth grace in your hearts to the Lord.

17 And p whatsoever ye do in word or deed, do all in the name of the Lord Jesus, 'giving thanks to God and the Father by him. 18 'Wives, submit yourselves unto your own husbands, 'as it is fit in

the Lord. 19 'Husbands, love your wives, and

be not "bitter against them. 20 \* Children, obey your parents in all things: for this is well pleasing

unto the Lord. 21 'Fathers, provoke not your chil-26. Eph. 5. 19. dren to anger, lest they be discouraged.

22 "Servants, obey bin all things your 

with eyeservice, as menpleasers; but in singleness of heart, fearing God: 28 And whatsoever ye do, do it heartily, as to the Lord, and not unto men:

24 'Knowing that of the Lord ye shall receive the reward of the inheritance: for ye serve the Lord Christ.

25 But he that doeth wrong shall receive for the wrong which he hath done: and sthere is no respect of persons.

CHAPTER IV.

1 He exhortesh them to be fevrent in prayer, b to walk wisely toward them that are not yet come to the true knowledge of Christ. 10 He saluteth them, and wishelk them all prosperity.

MASTERS\*, give unto your servants that which is just and equal; knowing that ye also have a Master in heaven.

2 b Continue in prayer, and watch in the same 'with thanksgiving; 3 4 Withal praying also for us, that God would 'open unto us a door of utterance, to speak 7the mystery of Christ, 9 for which I am also in

4 That I may make it manifest, as

I ought to speak.

5 h Walk in wisdom toward them that are without, redeeming the time.

6 Let your speech be alway with grace, seasoned with salt, "that ye may know how ye ought to answer

every man.
7 "All my state shall Tychicus declare unto you, who is a beloved brother, and a faithful minister and fellowservant in the Lord:

8 ° Whom I have sent unto you for the same purpose, that he might know your estate, and comfort your hearts:

9 With POnesimus, a faithful and beloved brother, who is one of you.
They shall make known unto you all things which are done here.

10 Aristarchus my fellowprisoner saluteth you, and Marcus, sister's son to Barnabas, (touching whom ye received commandments: if he come

unto you, receive him;)
11 And Jesus, which is called Justus, who are of the circumcision. These only are my fellowworkers unto the kingdom of God, which have been a comfort unto me.

12 Epaphras, who is one of you, a servant of Christ, saluteth you, always 2 labouring fervently for you in prayers, that ye may stand "per-fect and 2 complete in all the will of God.

13 For I bear him record, that he hath a great zeal for you, and them that are in Laodicea, and them in Hierapolis.

14 \* Luke, the beloved physician, and Demas, greet you.

15 Salute the brethren which are in Phis. 2 Tim. 4.

10. Phis. 24 Tim. 4.

10. Phis. 24 Tim. 4.

DOMINE 64. Eph. 6.

\* Eph. 6. 8.

/1 Cec. 7. FRom. 2, 11. Eph. 6, 9. 1 Pet. 1, 17. See Deut. 10, 17.

6 Eph. 6. 9.

Luke 18. 1. Rom.12.12. Eph. 6. 18. 1 Thess. 5. 17, 18. ch. 2. 7. & 3. 15. # Eph. 6, 19, 2Thore.3.1. °1 Cor. 16. 9. 2 Cor. 2. 12.

/ Matt. 13. 11. 1 Cor. 4. 1. Epb. 6. 19. ch. 1. 26. & 2. 2. Fph. 6. 20. Phil. 1. 7.

<sup>3</sup> Eph. 5. 15. 1 Thess. 4. i Eph. 5, 16. b Eccles. 10. 12. ch. 3. 16.

! Mark 9. 50. m 1 Pet. 3. " Eph. 6, 21, · Eph. 6, 22, Philom.10.

f Acts 19. 29. & 20. 4. & 27. 2. Philem, 24. Acts 15. 37. 2 Tim.4. 11.

ch. 1. 7. Philem. 23. 2 Or.

Atrivina \* Rom. 15.30. "Matt.5.48. 1 Cor. 2. 6. Phil. 3. 15. Heb. 5. 14. 3 Or. Alled. \* 2 Tim. 4.

Anne DOMINI 64. \* Rom. 16. 5. 1 Cor. 16. 19. • 1 Thess. 5.

97.

Laodices, and Nymphas, and the church which is in his house.

16 And when this epistle is read among you, cause that it be read also in the church of the Laodiceans; and that ye likewise read the spistle from Laodicea. 17 And say to Archippus, Take

heed to "the ministry which thou hast received in the Lord, that thou

mass received in all solutions in the hand of the Paul. Remember my bonds. Grace be with you, Amen.

Written from Rome to the Colossians by Tychions and Onesimus.

DOMINI 64. \* 1 Tim. 4. 6.

4 1 Cor. 16. 21. 2 Thess. 3. 17. Heb. 18. 8. /Hab.18.25.

## THE FIRST EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE

TO THE

# THESSALONIANS.

DOMINI 54.

€ 2 Cor. 1. 19. 2Thess.1.1. 1 Pet. 5. 12.

6 Eph. 1. 2.
6 Ross. 1. 8.
Eph. 1. 16.
Philom. 4.

d ch. 2. 13.

John 6. 29. Gal. 5. 6.

ch. 3. 6. 2 Thesa. 1. 3, 11. Jam. 2, 17.

Rom. 16. 6. Heb. 6. 10.

2 Or, beloved of God, your election.

Col. 3. 12. 2 Thess. 2. 13.

à Mark 16. 1 Cor. 2. 4.

£ 4. 20.

€ 2 Cor. 6. 6.

l ch. 2. 1, 5, 10, 11. 2Thess.3.7.

"1 Cor. 4. 16. & 11. 1. Phil. 3. 17. ch. 2. 14. 2Thess.3.9.

\* Acts 5. 41. Hob. 10. 34.

Rom.10.18.

P Rom. 1. 8. 2Thess.1.4.

Rom. 2. 7. Phil. 3. 20. Tit. 2. 13. 2 Pet. 3. 12. Rev. 1. 7.

Acts 1. 11. ch. 4. 16. 2Though 1.7.

" Acts 2. 24.

Rom. 5. 9.

f ch. 2. 1. "1 Cor. 12.2. Gal. 4. 8.

≥ Col. 2. 2. Heb. 2. 3.

CHAPTER I. 1 The Thessolomians are given to understand both how mindful of them Saint Paul was at all times in thankegiving, and prayer: 5 and also how well he was persuaded of the truth and sincerity of their faith, and conversion to God

DAUL, and Silvanus, and Timotheus, unto the church of the Thessalonians which is in God the Father and in the Lord Jesus Christ: b Grace be unto you, and peace, from God our Father, and the Lord Je-

2 "We give thanks to God always for you all, making mention of you

in our prayers; 3 d Remembering without ceasing your work of faith, and labour of love, and patience of hope in our Lord Jesus Christ, in the sight of

God and our Father; 4 Knowing, brethren 2 beloved, 9 your election of God.

5 For Your gospel came not unto you in word only, but also in power, and in the Holy Ghost, \* and in much assurance; as 'ye know what manner of men we were among you for your sake.

6 And "ye became followers of us, and of the Lord, having received the word in much affliction, "with joy of the Holy Ghost:

7 So that ye were ensamples to all that believe in Macedonia and Achaia. 8 For from you 'sounded out the word of the Lord not only in Mace-

word of the Lord not only in Macc-donia and Achaia, but also P in every place your faith to God-ward is spread abroad; so that we need not to speak any thing. 9 For they themselves shew of us what manner of entering in we had unto you, and how ye turned to God from idols to serve the living

and true God; 10 And to wait for his Son from heaven, "whom he raised from the dead, even Jesus, which delivered us

CHAPTER II.

1 In what manner the popul was brought and prached to the Thesanlonians, and in what sort also they received it. 18 A reason is rendered both why Saint Paul was so long about from them, and also why he was so destrous to see them.

OR a yourselves, brethren, know our entrance in unto you, that it was not in vain:

2 But even after that we had suf-fered before, and were shamefully entreated, as ye know, at b Philippi, we were bold in our God 4 to speak unto you the gospel of God with much contention.

8 /For our exhortation was not of deceit, nor of uncleanness, nor in guile:

4 But as we were allowed of God to be put in trust with the gospel, even so we speak; inot as pleasing men, but God, which trieth our hearts.

5 For ineither at any time used we flattering words, as ye know, nor a cloke of covetousness; "God is witnegg

6 "Nor of men sought we glory, nelther of you, nor yet of others, when we might have been burdensome,

as the apostles of Christ.
7 But we were gentle among you, even as a nurse cherisheth her chil-

8 So being affectionately desirous of you, we were willing 'to have impart-ed unto you, not the gospel of God only, but also 'our own souls, because ye were dear unto us.

ye were dear unto us.

9 For ye remember, brethren, our labour and travall: for "labouring night and day," because we would not be chargeable unto any of you, we preached unto you the gospel of God.

10 Ye are witnesses, and God also, how holily and justly and unblame-ably we behaved ourselves among you that believe:

11 As ye know how we exhorted and comforted and charged every one of

you, as a father doth his children,

12 "That ye would walk worthy of God, b who hath called you unto his kingdom and glory.

13 For this cause also thank we God without ceasing, because, when ye received the word of God which ye heard of us, ye received it dnot as the word of men, but as it is in truth, the word of God, which effectually worketh also in you that believe,

14 For ye, brethren, became followers

DOMINI 54.

4 ch. 1. 5, 9, Acts 16. 22. ch. 1. 5.
d Acts 17. 2.
Phil. 1. 30.
Col. 2. 1.

Col. 2. 1. f ver. 5. 2 Cor. 7. 2. 2 Pet. 1. 16. 51 Cor. 7. 25. 1 Tim. 1. 11, 12. \$1 Cor. 9.17. Gal. 2. 7. Tit. 1. 3. 6 Gal. 1. 10.

6 Gal. 1. 10.

Prov. 17.3.

Rom. 8. 27.

Acts 20. 53.

2 Cor. 2. 17.

& 4. 2. & 7.

& 4. 12. 41.

# Bom. 1. 9.

# John 5. 4.

1 Tim. 5.17.

1 Cor. 9. 4.

6. 12. 18.

2 Cor. 10.

1. 2. 10. 11.

# Itom. 5.9.

# John 5. 10.

2 Cor. 10.

2 Cor. 10.

2 Cor. 10.

2 Cor. 10.

2 Cor. 10.

2 Cor. 10.

2 Cor. 10.

2 Cor. 10.

2 Cor. 10.

2 Cor. 10.

2 Cor. 10.

2 Cor. 10.

3 Or. 10.

2 Or, used authority. F2 Cor. 11.9. & 12. 13, 14. 2Thess. 8.8.

2Thesa.3.8, 1 Cor. 9. 1, 2, 5. 1 Cor. 9. 1, 2, 5. 1 Cor. 2.3. & 9. 22. Cor. 13. 4. 2 Tim. 2.24. 1 & 15. 29. 2 Cor. 12. 15. \*\*Acts 20. 34. 1 Cor. 4. 12. 2 Cor. 11. 9. 2 Thesa.5.8. 2 Cor. 12. 2 Cor. 12. 2 Cor. 12. 2 Cor. 12.

\* 2 Cor. 12. 13, 14.

13, 14. 9 ch. 1. 5. 2 Cor. 7. 2. 2 Theas. 3.7. Eph. 4. 1. Phil. 1. 27. Col. 1. 10. ch. 4. 1. 5 1 Cor. 1. 9. ch. 6. 24. 2 Theas. 2.

2 Thess. 2. 14. 2 Tim. 1. 9. ch. 1. 3. d Matt. 10. 40. Gal. 4. 14

Anna DOMINI M. Gal. 1. 39. / Acts 17. 5, 13. # Heb. 10. 83, 34. A Acts 2, 23. & 3, 15, & 5. 30, & 7, 52. Matt. 5. 12. & 23. 34, 37. Luke 13. 38, 34. Acts 7. 52.

2 Or, chased

4 Eath. 3. 8. Eath. 3. 8.
Luke 11.52.
Acts 13. 50.
\$ 14. 5, 19.
\$ 17. 5, 13.
\$ 18. 12.
\$ 19. 9.
\$ 22. 21, 22. \*\* Gen.15.16. Matt.23.32. " Matt. 24. 6, 14. ° 1 Cor. 5. 3. Col. 2. 5. F ch. S. 10.

ver. 5.

è Acts 17. 15.

6 Rom.16.21. 1 Cor.16.10. 2 Cor. 1. 19.

d Eph. 3, 13,

Acts 9. 16. & 14, 22. & 20. 23. & 21. 11. 1 Cor. 4. 9. 2 Tim. 3.12. 1 Pet. 2. 21.

J Acts 20, 24,

1 Cor. 7. 5. 2 Cor. 11. 3.

l Phn. 1. 8. \* 2 Cor. 1. 4. & 7. 6, 7, 13.

6 Phil. 4. 1.

r ch. 2. 17,

ver. 1.

7 Rom. 1. 13. & 15. 22. 8 Or, glorying?

of the churches of God which in Judges are in Christ Jesus: for/ye also have suffered like things of your own countrymen, even as they have of the Jews:

15 Who both killed the Lord Jesus, and their own prophets, and have approximately and their own prophets, and have a persecuted us; and they please not God, and are contrary to all men:
16 Forbidding us to speak to the Gentiles that they might be saved,

"to fill up their sins alway: "for the wrath is come upon them to the uttermost.

17 But we, brethren, being taken from you for a short time in presence, not in heart, endeavoured the more abundantly to see your face with great desire.

18 Wherefore we would have come

18 Wherefore we would have com-unto you, even I Paul, once and a-gain; but 'Satan hindered us. 19 For what is our hope, or joy, or crown of rejoicing? Are not even

ye in the presence of our Lord Jesus Christ tat his coming? 20 For ye are our glory and joy. "2 Cor. 1. 14. Phil. 2. 16. & 4. 1. Prov. 16. 31.

CHAPTER III.

1 Saint Paul testifieth his great love to the These donians, partly by sending Timothy unto them to strengthen and comfort them: partly by rejoicing in their well doing; 10 and partly by proping for them, and desiring a safe coming unto them.

WHEREFORE when we could no VV longer forbear, we thought it good to be left at Athens alone;

2 And sent 'Timotheus, our brother, and minister of God, and our fellowlabourer in the gospel of Christ, to establish you, and to comfort you concerning your faith:

3 d That no man should be moved by these afflictions: for yourselves know that we are appointed thereunto.

4 / For verily, when we were with you, we told you before that we should suffer tribulation; even as it came to pass, and ye know.

5 For this cause, when I could no longer forbear, I sent to know your faith, k lest by some means the tempter have tempted you, and four

Gal. 2. 2. & 4. 11. Phil. 2. 16. labour be in vain. 6 \* But now when Timotheus came from you unto us, and brought us good tidings of your faith and charity, & Acta18.1.5. and that ye have good remembrance of us always, desiring greatly to see

us, tas we also to see you:
7 Therefore, brethren, we were comforted over you in all our affliction and distress by your faith: 8 For now we live, if ye "stand fast

in the Lord.

9 ° For what thanks can we render ° ch. 1. 2. P Acts 26, 7, 2 Tim. 1, 3, Rom. 1, 10, 11. & 15. 32.

and might perfect that which is lacking in your faith?

11 Now God himself and our Father and our Lord Jesus Christ, 2º direct

our way unto you.

12 And the Lord "make you to increase and abound in love "one toward another, and toward all men,

even as we do toward you: 18 To the end he may stablish your hearts unblameable in holiness before God, even our Father, at the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ with all his pointa

CHAPTER IV.

1 He exhortes them to go on forward in all man-ner of goddiness, 8 to live holity and yearly, 9 to low one another, 11 and questly to follow their own business; 13 and last of all to sorrow moderately for the dand, 15 And unto this last exhortation is annaced a brief de-scription of the resurrection, and second coming of Christ to judgment.

FURTHERMORE then we be-I seech you, brethren, and exhort you by the Lord Jesus, that as ye have received of us how ye ought to walk and to please God, so ye would abound more and more.

2 For ye know what commandments we gave you by the Lord Jesus.
3 For this is the will of God, even

your sanctification, that ye should abstain from fornication:

4 That every one of you should know how to possess his vessel in sanctification and honour;

5 Not in the lust of concupiscence, even as the Gentiles which know not God:

6 That no man go beyond and defraud his brother in any matter: because that the Lord is the avenger of all such, as we also have forewarned you and testified.

7 For God hath not called us unto uncleanness, "but unto holiness.

8 °He therefore that 7 despiseth, despiseth not man, but God, 9 who hath also given unto us his holy Spirit.

9 But as touching brotherly love gye need not that I write unto you: for 'ye yourselves are taught of God to love one another.

10 And indeed ye do it toward all the brethren which are in all Macedonia: but we beseech you, brethren, "that ye increase more and more:

11 And that ye study to be quiet, and to do your own business, and to work with your own hands, as we commanded you;

12 'That ye may walk honestly toward them that are without, and that ye may have lack 8 of nothing.

13 But I would not have you to be ignorant, brethren, concerning them which are asleep, that ye sor-row not, even as others which have no hope.

9 For what thanks can we render to God again for you, for all the joy wherewith we joy for your sakes before our God; 10 P Night and day 7 praying exceedingly \* that we might see your face, 10 P Night and the might see your face, 10 P Night and the might see your face, 10 P Night and the might see your face, 10 P Night and the might see your face, 10 P Night and 12 P Night and 1

DOMINI 54. 54.

9 Cor. 12.
9, 11.
Col. 4, 12.
2 Or. quide.
9 Mark 1. 3.
4 b. 4, 10.
4 b. 4, 10.
4 b. 19.
5 19.
5 19.
7 1 Cor. 1. 8.
Phil. 1, 10.
ch. 5. 23.
2 Thess. 2.
17. 17. 1 John S. 20, 21. Ecch. 14. 5. Jude 14.

Anna

8 Or. request. 4 Or, beseech. e Phil. 1, 27, Col. 2, 6, b ch. 2, 12. Col. 1, 10. d Rom. 12. 2. Eph. 5. 17.

Eph. 5. 27, f Eph. 5. 27, f Cor. 6, 15, 18, Eph. 5. 3, Col. 3, 5. Rom. 6, 19, 1 Cor. 6, 15, 18,

A Rom. 1. 24, 26. Col. 3, 5. Eph. 4. 17, 1 Cor. 15.

34. Gal. 4. 8. Eph. 2. 12. & 4. 18. 2 Thess. 1.8. l Leve 19. 11, 13. 1 Cor. 6. 8.

6 Or, oppress, or. 6 Or, in the matter. m 2 Thess. 1. 8.

1. 8. \*Lev. 11.44. ± 19. 2. 1 Cor. 1. 2. Heb. 12.14. 1 Pet. 1. 14, 15. \*Luke 10.16.

7 Or, rejecteth. P1 Cor. 2.10. & 7.40. 1 John 3.

24. 7 ch. 5. 1. Jer. 31. 34. John 6. 45. & 14. 26. Heb. 8, 11. 1 John 2. 20, 27. \* Matt. 22.

Of Christ's coming. 14 For 'if we believe that Jesus died and rose again, even so 4them also which sleep in Jesus will God Anno DOM INI 54. bring with him.

15 For this we say unto you by
the word of the Lord, that we which 1 Cor. 18. 13. 4 1 Cor. 15. 18, 23. ch. 3, 13. 1 Kin. 13. 17, 18. 2 20. 38. / 1 Cor. 15. are alive and remain unto the coming of the Lord shall not prevent them which are saleep, 16 For the Lord himself shall 51. 51. Matt. 24. 30, 31. Acts 1. 11. 3 Thess.1.7. 1 Cor. 15. descend from heaven with a shout, with the voice of the archangel, and with \*the trump of God: 'and the dead in Christ shall rise first: 17 Then we which are alive and ( 1 Cor. 15. remain shall be caught up together 23, 52. 1 Cor. 15. with them in the clouds, to meet the Lord in the air: and so "shall 31. Acts 1. 9. Rev. 11, 12, John 12, 26. & 14. 3, & 17. 24. we ever be with the Lord.

18 "Wherefore 2 comfort one another with these words. CHAPTER V. UHAPTER V.

1 He proceedeth in the former description of Christ's coming to judgment, 15 and girch divers precepts, 25 and so concludeth the epistle. 4 Matt. 24. 

BUT of the times and the seasons, brethren, by have no need that I write unto you.

2 For yourselves know perfectly that

the day of the Lord so cometh as a thief in the night. 3 For when they shall say, Pcace and safety; then sudden destruction

cometh upon them, as travail upon a woman with child; and they shall not escape.

4/But ye, brethren, are not in dark-ness, that that day should overtake you as a thief.

5 Ye are all "the children of light, and the children of the day: we are

not of the night, nor of darkness.

6 \*Therefore let us not sleep, as
do others; but 'let us watch and be sober.

7 For they that sleep sleep in the night; and they that be drunken are drunken in the night. b Luke 21.
34, 36.
Rom. 13.13.
1 Cor.15.34.
Eph. 5. 14.
2 Acts 2. 13.
1 16, 17.
Eph. 6. 14.
16, 17.
Rhom. 9, 22.
ch. 1. 10.
1 Pet. 2. 8.
Jude 4. 8 But let us, who are of the day, be sober, "putting on the breastplate of faith and love; and for an helmet, the hope of salvation.

9 For "God hath not appointed

us to wrath, but to obtain salvation by our Lord Jesus Christ, 10 P Who died for us, that, whether

we wake or sleep, we should live together with him. 11 Wherefere 2 comfort yourselves

together, and edify one another, even

as also ye do.

12 And we beseech you, brethren,
to know them which labour among you, and are over you in the Lord, and admonish you;

13 And to esteen them very highly in love for their work's sake.

\* And be at peace among yourgelveg

14 Now we sexhort you, brethren, warn them that are unruly, "comfort the feebleminded, "support the weak," be patient toward all men.

15 "See that none render evil for

evil unto any man; but ever "follow that which is good, both among your-

that which is good, both among your-selves, and to all men. 16 b Rejoice evermore. 17 c Pray without ceasing. 18 d In every thing give thanks: for this is the will of God in Christ Jesus

concerning you.

20 / Despise not the Spirit. 20 / Despise not prophesyings. 21 / Prove all things; hold fast that

which is good.

22 Abstain from all appearance of evil

23 And the very God of peace sanctify you wholly; and I pray God your whole spirit and soul and body "be preserved blameless unto the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ.

24 "Faithful is he that calleth you, who also will do it.

25 Brethren, ° pray for us. 26 P Greet all the brethren with an

holy kiss.

27 I scharge you by the Lord that this epistle be read unto all the

holy brethren.

28 The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with you. Amen.

The first epistle unto the Thessalonians was written from Athens.

DOMINI 54.

\*9 Thess. 2, 13, 14. 14. 18. 20. 14. 82. 2 Cor. 5. 15. 2 Cor. 5. 15. 2 Cor. 5. 15. 1 Tim. 5. 11. 2. 29. 11. Tim. 5. 12. Hob. 2 Thess. 3. 11, 12. 4 Or. de-orderly. 8 Hab. 12. 12. 8 Com. 14. 1. 2 Gal. 6, 1, 2. 9 Gal. 6, 1, 2. 2 Col. 3. 12. 2 Thess. 3.

2 Tim. 4. 2.
\* Lev. 19. 18.
Pro. 20. 22.
& 24. 29.
Matt. 5. 39.
44. Rom.
12. 17.
1 Cor. 6. 7.
1 Pet. 3. 9.
\* Gal. 6. 10.
ch. 3. 12.
\$ 2 Cor. 6. 10.
Phil. 4. 4.
\* Luke 18. 1.
\$ 2. 1.
\$ 2. 1.
\$ 2. 1.
\$ 36.

\*Luke 18, 1. & 21, 36. Rom. 12,12. Eph. 6, 18. Col. 4, 2. 1 Pet. 4, 7. d Eph. 5, 20. Col. 3, 17. \*Eph. 4, 30. 1 Tim. 4, 14. 2 Tim. 1, 6. Seo 1 Cor. 14, 30, /1 (or. 14, 1, 39.

1, 39. 1 Cor. 2,

# i Cor. 2.
11, 15.
11 John 4.1.
h Phil. 4. 8.
i ch. 4. 12.
h Phil. 4. 9.
i ch. 3. 13.
m 1 Cor. 1. 8.
h 1 Cor. 1. 9.
h 10. 13.
2 Thess. 3.
2 Thess. 3.
2 Thess. 3.
2 Thess. 3.
2 Thess. 3.
2 Thess. 3.
2 Thess. 3.
3 Thess. 3.

5 Or, adjure. 7 Col. 4, 16, 2 Thess. 3,

2 Thess, 3, 14, 7 Rom. 16, 20, 24, 2 Thess, 3, 18,

THE SECOND EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE

TO THE

# THESSALONIANS.

Anno

CHAPTER I. Anno
DOMINI

1 Saint Poul certifelt hiem of the good opinion
which he had of their fulth, love, and putience: 11 and therevoliads such divers reusons for the conferring of them in persecution,
whereof the chefest is taken from the rightous judgment of God.

1 Ault, and Silvanus, and Timotheus, unto the church of the

\$1 Thess.L.L.

Theus, unto the church of the Thessalonians in God our Father and the Lord Jesus Christ:

2 Grace unto you, and peace, from God our Father and the Lord Jesus Christ.

3 dWe are bound to thank God always for you, brethren, as it is meet, because that your faith grow-eth exceedingly, and the charity of every one of you all toward each other aboundeth:

4 So that 'we ourselves glory in you 19. 22.

Anno DOMINI 54.

4 1 Cor. 1. 8. 4 1 Thesa. 1. 2, 3. & 3. 6, 9. ch. 2, 13. 2 Cor. 7.

Anna DOMINI 64. /1Thess.1.3. # 1 Thees. 2. 4 Phil. 1. 28.

1 Thess. 2.

è Rev. 6, 10,

ev. 21. 8.

8 Or,

Ps. 79. 6. 1 Thess. 4.5.

P Bom. 2. 8.

Phil. 3, 19, 2 Pet. 8, 7,

Deut. 33. 2. Is. 2. 19. ch. 2. 8.

Ps. 89. 7.

\* Ps. 68, 35,

4 Or,

"lThess.1. 3.

1 Pet. 1. 7.

ver. 5.

in the churches of God for your patience and faith fin all your per-secutions and tribulations that ye endure: 5 Which is ha manifest token of

the righteous judgment of God, that ye may be counted worthy of the kingdom of God, 'for which ye also suffer:

6 \*Seeing it is a righteous thing

with God to recompense tribulation to them that trouble you;
7 And to you who are troubled rest with us, when "the Lord Jesus l Bev. 14.13. \*\* 1 Thess. 4. 16. Jude 14. shall be revealed from heaven with Jude 14.

2 Gr. the angels of his power.

\* Heb. 10.

27. & 12. 29.

2 Pet. 3, 7,

Rev. 21. &

Shis mighty angels, 8 "In flaming fire staking ven-geance on them that know not God, and p that obey not the gospel of our Lord Jesus Christ:

9 Who shall be punished with everlasting destruction from the pre-sence of the Lord, and from the

glory of his power; 10 When he shall come to be glo-

rifled in his saints, tand to be admired in all them that believe (because our testimony among you was believed) in that day.

11 Wherefore also we pray always for you, that our God would 4 "count you worthy of this calling, and fulfil all the good pleasure of his goodness, and "the work of faith with power:

12 That the name of our Lord Jesus Christ may be glorified in you, and ye in him, according to the grace of our God and the Lord Jesus Christ.

#### CHAPTER II.

1 He willeth them to continue stedfast in the truth received, 3 sheeseth that there shall be a departure from the faith, 9 and a discovery of antichrist, before the day of the Lord come. 16 And thereupon repeateth his former exhortation, and proyeth for them.

NOW we beseech you, brethren, by the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ, and by our gathering toge-

ther unto him,
2 That ye be not soon shaken in mind, or be troubled, neither by spirit, nor by word, nor by letter as from us, as that the day of Christ

is at hand. 8 d Let no man deceive you by any means: for that day shall not come, except there come a falling away first, and that man of sin be reveal-ed, the son of perdition; 4 Who opposeth and exalteth him-

self above all that is called God, or that is worshipped; so that he as God sitteth in the temple of God, shewing himself that he is God.

5 Remember ye not, that, when I was yet with you, I told you these things? 6 And now ye know what 5 with-holdeth that he might be revealed in his time.

7 For the mystery of iniquity doth already work: only he who now let-teth will let, until he be taken out

8 And then shall that Wicked be revealed, whom the Lord shall con-sume "with the spirit of his mouth, and shall destroy with the bright ness of his coming:

9 Even him, whose coming is after the working of Saten with all power

and signs and lying wonders, 10 And with all deceivableness of unrighteousness in them that perish; because they received not the love of

the truth, that they might be saved.

11 And 'for this cause God shall send them strong delusion, 'that they should believe a lie:

12 That they all might be damned who believed not the truth, but had

pleasure in unrighteousness.

18 But " we are bound to give thanks alway to God for you, brethren beloved of the Lord, because God "hath" from the beginning chosen you to salvation through sanctification of the Spirit and belief of the truth:

14 Whereunto he called you by our gospel, to "the obtaining of the glory

of our Lord Jesus Christ.

15 Therefore, brethren, stand fast, and hold the traditions which ye have been taught, whether by word,

or our epistle. 16 d Now our Lord Jesus Christ himself, and God, even our Father, which hath loved us, and hath given us everlasting consolation and good

hope through grace, 17 Comfort your hearts, and stablish you in every good word and work. \*1 John 4. 10. Rev. 1. 5. /1 Pet. 1. 3. /1 Cor. 1. 8. 1 These 8. 13. 1 Pet. 5. 10.

## CHAPTER III.

1 He craveth their prayers for himself, 3 testifieth what confidence he hath in them, 5 maketh request to Got in their behalf, 6 giveth them divers precepts, especially to shun idleness, and ill company, 16 and last of all concluded with prayer and satutation.

NALLY, brethren, "pray for us, that the word of the Lord "may have free course, and be glorified, even as it is with you:

2 And bthat we may be delivered from 3 unreasonable and wicked men: for all men have not faith.

3 But 4 the Lord is faithful, who shall stablish you, and 'keep you from evil.

4 And 'we have confidence in the Lord touching you, that ye both do and will do the things which we

command you. 5 And the Lord direct your hearts into the love of God, and into 4the patient waiting for Christ.

6 Now we command you, brethren, in the name of our Lord Jesus Christ, that ye withdraw yourselves from every brother that walketh #disorderly, and not after the tradition which he received of us.

7 For yourselves know "how ye ought to follow us: for "we behaved not ourselves disorderly among you;

DOMINI 54.

i Dan. 7, 10.

11, Job 4, 9, Is, 11, 4, Hos. 6, 5, Rev. 2, 18, \$19, 15, 20,

21, 10, 20, 21, e.h. 1, 8, 9. Heb. 10, 27. John 8, 41. Eph. 2. 2. Rev. 16, 23. P See Dout. 12, 1, Matt. 24,24, Rev. 18, 13, & 19, 20,

# 2 Cor, 2, 15, & 4, 3, F Bom, 1, 24,

åc. See 1 Kin. 22, 22, Ezek, 14, 9, \* Matt. 24. 5, 11. 1 Tim. 4. 1.

# Bom. 1. 32. " ch. 1. 3. "IThess. 1.4. # Eph. 1. 4. Luke 1. 75.

4 John 17, 22. 1 These, 2. 12. 1 Pet. 5. 10. 4 1 Cor. 16.

13. Phil. 4. 1. 1 Cor. 11. 2, ch. 3. 6, ch. 1. 1, 2.

Eph. 6, 19, Col. 4, 3, 1 Thess, 5,

2 Gr. may run. 6Rom. 15, 31. 2 Gr.absurd. Acts 28. 24. Rom. 10.16. d 1 Cor. 1. 9. 1 Thess. 5. 21.

21.

John 17,
15,
2 Pet, 2, 9.

J Cor. 7, 16,
Gal. 5, 10,
J Chr. 29,

18, 4 Or, the patience of Christ, 1 Them, 1.3,

h ver. 14, Rom. 16.17. 1 Tim. 6. 5. 11 Cor. 5. 11, 13. 4 ver, 11, 12,

11. 1 Thess. 4. 11. & 5. 14. ! ch. 2.15. \* 1 Cor. 4.16. 5 11. 1. 1 Thess. 1.6.7. \* 1 Thess. 2.10-

1 John 2 18, 4 4, 3,

of the way.

958

<sup>6</sup> 1 Thess. 4. 6 Matt. 24.

31. Mark13.27. 1 Thess, 4, Matt. 24, 4, Eph. 5. 6. 1 John 4. 1.

d Matt. 24, 4, Eph. 5. 6. \* 1 Tim. 4, 1, f Dan. 7, 25, 1John 2, 18, Rev. 13. 11, John 17.12.

A In. 14, 13, Exek, 28, 2, 6, 9. Dan. 7, 25. & 11, 36. & 11, 36. Rev. 13, 6. 1 Cor. 8. 5. 6 Or,

4---

DONINI

54.

-DOMINI ñ. \* Acts 18. 2, & 20. 34. 2 Cor. 11. 9. 1 Thess. 2.

P1 Cor. 9. 6. IThom. 2.6.

1 ver. 7. Gen. 3, 19, 1 Thess. 4, 11,

\* ver. 6. 11 Thess. 4.

\*1 Thess. 4.

" Enh. 4. 28.

8 Neither did we cat any man's bread for nought; but 'wrought with labour and travail night and day, that we might not be chargeable to any of you:
9 Not because we have not power,

but to make fourselves an ensample unto you to follow us.

10 For even when we were with you, this we commanded you, that if any would not work, neither should he est. 11 For we hear that there are some which walk among you disorderly, working not at all, but are busyhodies

11. 1 Tim. 5.12. 1 Pet. 6.18. 12 "Now them that are such we command and exhort by our Lord Jesus Christ, "that with quietness they work, and eat their own bread.

18 But ye, brethren, "be not weary in well doing.

14 And if any man obey not our word 3 by this epistle, note that man,

word by this episte, note that man, and "have no company with him, that he may be ashamed.

15 "Yet count him not as an enemy, "but admonish him as a brother.

brother.

16 Now 'the Lord of peace himself give you peace always by all means. The Lord be with you all.

17 'The salutation of Paul with mine own hand, which is the token in every epistle: so I write.

18 'The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with you all. Amen.

The second epistle to the These lonians was written from Athena.

y Gal. 6. 9.
2 Ur., faint not.
5 Or. signify that man by an opisile.
2 vor. 8.
Matt.18.17.
1 Cor. 5. 9. 11. \*Lev. 19. 17. 1 Thess. 5. 14. 5 Tit. 3. 10. \*Rom. 15. 33. & 16. 20. 1 Cor. 14. 33. 2 Cor. 13. 11. 1 Thess. 5. 23. 23. d 1 Cor. 16. 21. Col. 4. 18. d Rom. 16. 24.

# THE FIRST EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE TO TIMOTHY.

DOMINI 65.

Acts 9, 15, Gal. L 1, 11.

ch. 2, 3, & 4, 10, Tit. 1, 3, & 2, 10, & 3, 4, Jude 25, Col. 1, Col

4 Col. 1, 27.

Acts 16. 1. 1 Cor. 4. 17. Phil. 2. 19. 1 Thosa. 3.2.

Fit. 1. 4.

∫ Gal. 1. 3.

2 Tim. 1. 2.

1 Pet. 1. 2.

Acts 20.1. 3. Phil. 2. 24.

Phil. 2, 24, 4 Gal. 1, 6, 7, ch. 6, 3, 10, 7 ch. 4, 7, 2 6, 4, 20, 2 Tim. 2, 14, 16, 23, Tit. 1, 14, 2 3, 9,

4 ch. 6. 4.

22.

2 Or, not

aiming at. \* ch. 6. 4, 20. \* ch. 6. 4. P Rom. 7. 12.

f Gal. 3. 19.

l Rom. 13. 8, 10. Gal. 5, 14. = 2 Tim. 2.

## CHAPTER L

1 Timothy is put in mind of the charge which was given unto him by Paul at his going to Macedonia. 5 Of the right use and end of the law. 11 Of Saint Paul's calking to be an apostle, 20 and of Hymenous and Alexander.

PAUL, an apostle of Jesus Christ by the commandment bof God our Saviour, and Lord Jesus Christ,

"which is our hope;
2 Unto Timothy, "my own son in the faith: /Grace, mercy, and peace, from God our Father and Jesus Christ our Lord.

8 As I besought thee to abide still at Ephesus, when I went into Macedonia, that thou mightest charge some that they teach no other doctrine.

4 Neither give heed to fables and endless genealogies, which minister questions, rather than godly edifying which is in faith: so do.

5 Now the end of the command-5 Now the end of the command-ment is charity "out of a pure heart, and of a good conscience, and of faith unfeigned:
6 From which some 2 having swerv-ed have turned aside unto "vain

jangling; to be teachers of the law; understanding neither what they say, nor whereof they affirm.

8 But we know that the law is

8 But we know that "the law is good, if a man use it lawfully; 9 Knowing this, that the law is not made for a righteous man, but for the lawless and disobedient, for the ungodly and for sinners, for unholy and profanc, for murderers of fathers and murderers of mothers, for manslayers,

10 For whoremongers, for them that defile themselves with mankind, for menstealers, for liars, for perjured persons, and if there be any

other thing that is contrary "to sound dectrine:

sound dectrine;
11 According to the glorious gospel
of 'the blessed God, 'which was
committed to my trust.
12 And I thank Christ Jesus our
Lord, "who hath enabled me, "for
that he counted me faithful, "putting me into the ministry;

18 "Who was before a blasphemer, and a persecutor, and injurious: but I obtained mercy, because "I did it ignorantly in unbelief.

14 And the grace of our Lord was exceeding abundant with faith and love which is in Christ Jesus.

15 'This is a faithful saying, and worthy of all acceptation, that Christ Jesus came into the world to save sinners; of whom I am chief.

16 Howbeit for this cause I obtained mercy, that in me first Jesus Christ might shew forth all long-suffering, for a pattern to them which should hereafter believe on him to life everlasting.

17 Now unto 'the King eternal, 'immortal, 'invisible, "the only wise God, "be honour and glory for ever

and ever. Amen.

18 This charge I commit unto thee, son Timothy, according to the prophecies which went before on thee, that thou by them mightest qwar a

good warfare;
19 "Holding faith, and a good conscience; which some having put away concerning faith "have made shipwreck:

20 Of whom is 'Hymenæus and "Alexander; whom I have "delivered unto Satan, that they may learn not to blaspheme.

Heb. 11. 27. 1 John 4. 12. — Rom. 16. 27. Jude 25. — 1 Chr. 29. 11. — ch. 6. 13, 14, 20. 2 Tim. 2. 2. — ch. 6. 14. 4 ch. 6. 12. 2 Tim. 2. 3. 6. 4. 7. — ch. 3. 9. 4. 2 Tim. 2. 17. — 2 Tim. 4. 14. — 1 Cor. 5. 5. 7 Acts 13. 45.

DOMINI 65.

ch. 6. 3. 2 Tim. 4. 3. Tit. 1. 9. & 2. 1. ch. 6. 15. 1 Cor. 9. 17. Gal. 2. 7. Col. 1. 25. 1 Thess. 2. 4. ch. 2. 7. 2 Tim. 1. 11. Tit. 1. 3. \*2 Cor. 12. 9. \* 1 Cor. 7.

2 Cor. 3. 5, 6. & 4. 1. Col. 1. 25. Acts 8. 3. & 9. 1. 1 Cor. 15. 9. Phil. 3. 6.

Phil. 3. 6.

Luke 23.
34.
John 9. 39,
41.
Acts 3. 17.
& 26. 9.

Brom. 5, 20.
1 Cor. 15.

10. <sup>2</sup> Tim. 1. d Luke 7. 47.

ch. 3. 1. & 4. 9. 2 Tlm. 2.11. Tit. 3. 8. /Matt. 9. 13. Mark 2. 17. Luke 5. 32. & 19. 10. Rom. 5. 8. 1 John 3. 5. # 2 Cor. 4. 1.

AActa 13.39. Ps. 10, 16, & 145, 13, Pan. 7, 14, ch. 6, 15, 16.

Anno DOMINI 65.

2 Or, desire.

Eura 6. 10. Jer. 29. 7.

8 Rom. 13. 1.

8 Or, emi-nent place.

Rom. 12, 2,

2 Tim. 1. 9.

6 Esck. 18, 23. John 3. 16,

17. Tit. 2. 11. 2 Pet. 3. 9.

John 17. 3. 2 Tim. 2.25.

\* Rom. 3. 29, 30. & 10. 12, Gal. 3. 20.

A Heb. 8. 6.

(Mat. 20, 28, Mark 10,

45, Eph. 1. 7. Tit. 2. 14.

1 Cor. 1. 6. 2 Thes. 1.

" Rom. 9. 1.

\*Rom.11.13. & 15. 16. Gal. 1. 16.

John 4. 21.

\* Ps. 134, 2, ls. 1, 15.

" 1 Pet. 3. 3.

Gen. 1. 27. 2. 18, 22. 1 Cor. 11. 8. 9.

<sup>y</sup> Gen. 3. 6. 2 Cor. 11. 3.

ch. 1. 15.

d Tit. 1. 6,

ch. 5. 9.

6 Or, modest.

f 2 Tim. 2.

yer. 8. Tit. 1. 7.

Acts 20. 28.

d ch. 1. 1.

CHAPTER II. 1 That it is meet to pray and give thanks for all men, and the reason why. I How women should be attired, 13 They are not permitted to teach, 15 They shall be saved, notwith-standing the testimonies of God's wrath, in childbirth, if they continue in faith.

I <sup>3</sup>EXHORT therefore, that, first of all, supplications, prayers, intercessions, and giving of thanks, be

nade for all men;

2 \*For kings, and \*for all that are
in \*authority; that we may lead a
quiet and peaceable life in all godli-

ness and honesty.

8 For this is good and acceptable in the sight of God our Sa-

viour :

4 Who will have all men to be saved, fand to come unto the knowledge of the truth.

5 For there is one God, and hone mediator between God and men, the man Christ Jesus;

6 Who gave himself a ransom for all, \*4 to be testified in due time.
7 \*\* Whereunto I am ordained

preacher, and an apostle, ("I speak the truth in Christ, and lie not;) a teacher of the Gentiles in faith and verity.

10. 2 Tim. 1. 8. 8 I will therefore that men pray 4 Or, a testimony. every where, lifting up holy hands, without wrath and doubting.

9 In like manner also, that women Rom. 5. 6. Gal. 4. 4. Eph. 1. 9. & 3. 5. Tit. 1. 3.

adorn themselves in modest apparel, with shamefacedness and sobriety; Eph. 3.7,8. 2 Tim. 1. not with 5 broided hair, or gold, or

pearls, or costly array;
10 But (which becometh women professing godliness) with good works.

11 Let the woman learn in silence

with all subjection. 12 But 'I suffer not a woman to teach, "nor to usurp authority over the man, but to be in silence.

18 For Adam was first formed, then

5 Or, platted. 1 Pct. 3. 4. 14 And Adam was not deceived, but the woman being deceived was 1 Cor. 14. in the transgression. " Eph. 5. 24.

16 Notwithstanding she shall be saved in childbearing, if they continue in faith and charity and holiness with sobriety.

## CHAPTER III.

2 How bishops, and deacons, and their wives should be qualified. 14 and to what end Saint Paul wrote to Timothy of these things. 15 Of the church, and the blessed truth therein taught and professed.

THIS \* is a true saying, If a man desire the office of a bishop, he

· Eph. 4. 12. desireth a good work. 2 dA bishop then must be blameless. the husband of one wife, vigilant, sober, 6 of good behaviour, given to

hospitality, apt to teach; 3 % Not given to wine, ano striker, not greedy of filthy lucre; but apa-

tient, not a brawler, not covetous;
4 One that ruleth well his own house, 7 Or, Not arrel, and offer wrong, as one in wine. 12 Tim. 2.21. (1 Pot. 2. 12 Tim. 2.24.

having his children in subjection with all gravity;
5 (For if a man know not how to rule his own house, how shall he take care of the church of God?)

eare of the course of total,

6 Not 2a novice, lest being lifted
up with pride "he fall into the condemnation of the devil.

7 Moreover he must have a good report of them which are without; lest he fall into reproach and the snare of the devil.

8 Likewise must the deacons be grave, not doubletongued, not given to much wine, not greedy of filthy lucre ;

9 'Holding the mystery of the faith in a pure conscience.

10 And let these also first be proved; then let them use the office of a deacon, being found blameless.

11 Even so must their wives be grave, not slanderers, sober, faithful in all things.

12 Let the deacons be the husbands of one wife, ruling their children and

their own houses well. 18 For they that have sused the office of a deacon well purchase to themselves a good degree, and great boldness in the faith which is in

Christ Jesus. 14 These things write I unto thee,

hoping to come unto thee shortly: 15 But if I tarry long, that thou mayest know how thou oughtest to behave thyself "in the house of God. which is the church of the living God, the pillar and 4 ground of the truth.

truth.

16 And without controversy great
is the mystery of godliness: "God
was smanifest in the fiesh, "justified in the Spirit, "seen of angels,
"preached unto the Gentiles, she lieved on in the world, received up into glory.

\* Luke 21. 51. Acts 1. 9.

## CHAPTER IV.

1 He foretelleth that in the latter times there shall be a departure from the faith. 6 And to the end that Timothy might not fail in doing his duty, he furnisheth him with divers precepts belonging thereto.

Now the Spirit "speaketh expressive, that bin the latter times some shall depart from the faith, giving heed "to seducing spirits, and doctrines of devils;

2 'Speaking lies in hypocrisy; having their conscience seared with a hot iron;

3 Forbidding to marry, and com-

manding to abstain from meats, which God hath created to be received with thanksgiving of them which believe and know the truth.

4 For tevery creature of God is good, and nothing to be refused, if it be received with thanksgiving:

2 Pet, 2, 3. / Eph. 4, 19. / 1 Cor. 7, 28, 36, 38. Col. 2, 20, 21, Heb. 13. 4 Rom. 14. 3, 17. 1 Cor. 8. 6. (Gen. 1, 20. 4 Rom. 14. 15, 20. 1 Cor. 10. 20. / Rom. 14. 15, 20. 1 Cor. 10. 25.

Anna DOMINE 65.

! Tit. 1. 6. 2 ()r, one newly come to the fatth. m Is. 14. 12.

\* Acts 22, 12, 1 Cor. 5, 12, 1 Thosa, 4. 12. ch. 6. 9. 2 Tim. 2.26. P Acts 6. 3.

f ver. S. Lev. 10. 9. Esek. 44. 21. ch. 1. 19. ' Tit. 2. 3.

' See Matt. 25, 21. 3 Or, mi-nistered. " Eph. 2. 21,

22. 3 Tim. 2.20. 4 Or, stay. John 1. 14. 1 John 1. 2.

1 John 1.2.
5 Gr. manifested.
9 Matt. 3.16.
John 1. 32,
33. & 15. 26.
& 16. 8. 9.
1 Pet. 3. 18.
1 John 5. 6,

&c.
Matt. 28. 2.
Mark 16. 5.
Luke 2. 13.
& 24. 4.
John 20. 12.
Eph. 3. 10.
1 Pet. 1. 12.

Acts 10.34. & 13.46, 48. Rom. 10.18. Gal. 2. 8. Eph. 3. 5, 6, 8. Col. 1. 27, 28

28. ch. 2. 7. 6 Col. 1. 6,

4 John 16. 13. 2 Thes. 2.3. 2 Tim. 3. 1, åc. 2 Pet. 3. 3. 1 John 2. 18. Jude 4, 18. 1 Pet. 1.

20. • 2 Tim. 3. 13. 2 Pet. 2. 1. Rev. 16. 14. d Dan. 11. 35, 37, 38, Rev. 9. 20.

\* Mat. 7. 15. Rom. 16. 18.

Anne DOMINI 65. \*\* 9 Tim. 3. 14, 15. 11, 15. \* ch. l. 4. \$ 5. 20. 2 Tim. 2. 16, 23. \$ 6. 4. Tit. l. 14. \* Hob. 5. 14. P 1 Cor. 8. 8. Col. 2. 23.

2 Oz, for a t ch. 6. 6.

\* Ch. 6. 6.

\* Ps. 37. 4.

\* 54. 11.

\* 112. 2, 3.

\* 145. 19.

Mat. 6. 33.

\* 19. 29.

Mark 10. 30. Rom. 8. 28. ch, 1, 15, 1 Cor. 4. 11, 12, eh. 6. 17. Pa. 36, 6, & 107. 2, 6, &c. 7 ch. 6. 2. 1 Cor.16.11. Tit. 2. 15. \* Tit. 2, 7, 1 Pet. 5, 3, 52 Tim. 1. 6.

Acts 6. 6. & 8. 17. & 13. 3. & 19. 6. ch. 5, 22. 2 Tim. 1. 6. Or, in all things. Acts 20. 28. /Ezek, 33, 9. # Rom. 11, 14, 1 Cor. 9. 22, Jam. 5. 20.

eh. 1. 18,

<sup>e</sup> Lev. 19. 32,

è ver. 5, 16, 4 Or, kindness, \* See Gen. 45. 10, 11, Matt. 15, 4, Eph. 6. 1, 2, d ch. 2. 3, • 1 Cor. 7. / Luke 2. 37. & 18. I. # Acts 26. 7.

à Jam. 5, 5, 5 Or, delicately. ch. 1. 3. & 4. 11. & 6. 17. ls. 58. 7. Gal. 6. 10. 6 Or, kindred. <sup>1</sup> 2 Tim. 3. 5. Tit. 1. 16. \*\* Matt. 18.

5 For it is sanctified by the word of God and prayer. God am prayer the brethren in re-membrance of these things, thou shalt be a good minister of Jesus Christ, "nourished up in the words of faith and of good doctrine, whereunto thou hast attained.

7 But "refuse profane and old wives" fables, and exercise thyself rather unto godliness

8 For P bodily exercise profiteth
2 little: 2 but godiness is profitable unto all things, having promise of the life that now is, and of that which is to come.

9 'This is a faithful saying and wor-

thy of all acceptation.

10 For therefore we both labour and suffer reproach, because we "trust in the living God, "who is the Saviour of all men, specially of those that believe.
11 These things command and

teach.

12 Let no man despise thy youth; but be thou an example of the be-

but "be thou an example of the be-lievers, in word, in conversation, in charity, in spirit, in faith, in purity. 18 Till I come, give attendance to reading, to exhortation, to doctrine. 14 "Neglect not the gift that is in thee, which was given thee "by pro-phecy, "with the laying on of the hands of the presbytery. 15 Meditate upon these things; give thyself wholly to them; that thy pro-fitting may apocar "to all.

fiting may appear 8 to all.

16 Take heed unto thyself, and unto the doctrine; continue in them: for in doing this thou shalt both save thyself, and them that hear thee.

#### CHAPTER V.

1 Rules to be observed in reproving. 3 Of wi-dows. IT Of ciders. 23 A precept for Timo-thy's health. 24 Some men's size go before unto judgment, and some men's do follow after.

REBUKE onot an elder, but intreat him as a father; and the younger men as brethren

2 The clder women as mothers: the younger as sisters, with all purity

3 Honour widows b that are widows indeed.

4 But if any widow have children or nephews, let them learn first to show piety at home, and to requite their parents: for that is good and acceptable before God.

5 Now she that is a widow indeed, and desolate, trusteth in God, and /continueth in supplications and

prayers night and day.
6 But she that liveth in pleasure is dead while she liveth.

7 And these things give in charge,

that they may be blameless.

8 But if any provide not for his own,
and specially for those of his own house, the hath denied the faith. "and is worse than an infidel.

9 Let not a widow be staken into the number under threescore years old, having been the wife of one man, 10 Well reported of for good works;

if she have brought up children, if she have 'lodged strangers, if she have relieved the saints' feet, if she have relieved the affilicted, if she have diligently followed every good work

11 But the younger widows refuse: for when they have begun to wax wanton against Christ, they will

marry; 12 Having damnation, because they have cast off their first faith.

13 And withal they learn to be idle, wandering about from house to house; and not only idle, but tat-tlers also and busybodies, speaking things which they ought not.

14 'I will therefore that the younger

women marry, bear children, guide the house, give none occasion to the adversary to speak reproachfully. 15 For some are already turned

aside after Satan.

16 If any man or woman that believeth have widows, let them relieve them, and let not the church be charged; that it may relieve them that are widows indeed.

17 "Let the elders that rule well

be counted worthy of double ho-nour, especially they who labour in the word and doctrine.

18 For the scripture saith, "Thou shalt not muzzle the ox that treadeth out the corn. And, The la-bourer is worthy of his reward.

19 Against an elder receive not an accusation, but 4" before two or three witnesses.

20 b Them that sin rebuke before all, that others also may fear.

21 dI charge thee before God, and the Lord Jesus Christ, and the elect angels, that thou observe these things without preferring one before an-

other, doing nothing by partiality.
22 'Lay hands suddenly on no man, neither be partaker of other men's sins: keep thyself pure.

23 Drink no longer water, but use a little wine for thy stomach's sake and thine often infirmities,

24 \* Some men's sins are open beforehand, going before to judgment; and some men they follow after.

25 Likewise also the good works of some are manifest beforehand; and they that are otherwise cannot be hid.

### CHAPTER VI.

10f the duty of servant. 3 Not to have fellowship with newfangled teachers. 6 Godinass in care gain, 10 and love of money the root of all ceil. 11 What Timothy is to My, and what to follow, 17 and where to adminish the rich. 20 To keep the purity of true doctrine, and to avoid prefane familiass.

ET as many eservants as are under the yoke count their own masters | 1 Pet. 2. 18.

DOMINI

65. 2 Or, chosen \* Luke 2, 36, ch. 3, 2, cn. 8, 2,

\*Acts 16, 15,
Hob. 13, 2,
1 Pot. 4, 9,

\*F Gen. 18, 4,
& 19, 2,
Luke 7, 26, 44. John 18. 5.

1 2 Thes. 3.

r 1 Cor. 7. 9.

eh. 6. 1. Tit. 2. 8. Gr. for their rail-

# ver. 3, 5.

\* Rom. 12. 8. 1 Cor. 9. 10, 14. Gal. 6. 6. Phil. 2. 29. 1 Thess. 5. 12, 13. Heb. 13. 7, 17. \* Acts 28, 10.

Den. 25. 4. 1 Cor. 9. 9. Lev. 19. 13. Deut. 24. 14, 15. Mat. 10. 10. Luke 10. 7.

4 Or. under. Deu. 19, 15, b Gal. 2. 11, 14. Tit. 1. 13. Deu. 13. 11.

d ch. 6. 13. 2 Tim. 2. 14. & 4. 1. 5 Or, without prejudice. Acts 6. 6.

ch. 4. 14. 2 Tim. 1. 6. 12 John 11. # Pa. 104, 15. A Gal. 5, 19.

Col. 3, 22. Tit. 2, 9.

Anno DOMINI 65.

8 In. 59. 5. Rom. 2. 24. Tit. 2. 5, 8. Col. 4. 1.

Col. \$.1.
2 Or,
believing.
\$ ch. 4. 11.
ch. 1. 8.
ch. 1. 10.
2 Tim. 1.
13. \$ 4. 3.
Tit. 1. 9.
Tit. 1. 1.
3 Or, a foot,
1 Cor. 8. 2.
ch. 1. 7.
4 Or, sick.
(ch. 1. 4.
STim. 2.23.
Tit. 3. 9.
1 Cor. 11.

16. ch. J. 6. 5 Or, Gall-

worthy of all honour, that the name of God and his doctrine be not blesphemed.

2 And they that have believing masters, let them not despise them, because they are brethren; but rather do them service, because they are a faithful and beloved, partakers of the benefit. These things teach and exhort.

8 If any man 'teach otherwise, and consent /not to wholesome words, even the words of our Lord Jesus Christ, and to the doctrine which

Christ, \*and to the docume when is according to godliness;
4 He is \*proud, \*knowing nothing, but 'docting about 'questions and strifes of words, whereof cometh envy, strife, railings, evil surmisings,
5 \*b Perverse disputings of 'men

of corrupt minds, and destitute of the truth, "supposing that gain is godliness: "from such withdraw thy-Or. office of the control of the con self.

6 But egodliness with contentment

is great gain.
7 For pwe brought nothing into this world, and it is certain we can carry

word, and it is certain we can carry nothing out.

8 And a having food and raiment let us be therewith content.

9 But they that will be rich fall into temptation and a snare, and into many foolish and hurtful lusts, which drown men in destruction and parallely.

and pordition.

10 For the love of money is the root of all evil: which while some coveted after, they have berred from

coveted after, they have "erred from the faith, and pierced themselves through with many sorrows.

11 "But thou, "O man of God, flee these things; and follow after right-councess, godliness, faith, love, pattence, meekness.

12 "Fight the good fight of faith, lay hold on eternal life, whereunto thou art also called, and hast pro-6 Or, been seduced.

\*2 Tim. 2.22.

\*Deut. 33.1.

2Tim. 3.17.

1 Cor. 9.

25, 25.

ch. 1, 18.

2 Tim. 4. 7.

\*ver. 19.

Phil. 3. 12,

14.

\* Heb. 13.23.

fessed a good profession before many witnesse

18 'I give thee charge in the sight of God, who quickeneth all things, and before Christ Jesus, 'who before Pontius Pilate witnessed a good \*confession

14 That thou keep this commandment without spot, unrebukeable, funtil the appearing of our Lord Jesus Christ:

15 Which in his times he shall show, who is the blessed and only Potentate, the King of kings, and Lord of lords;

16 Who only hath immortality, dwelling in the light which no man can approach unto; whom no man hath seen, nor can see: 'to whom be honour and power everlasting. Amen.

17 Charge them that are rich in this world, that they be not highminded, "nor trust in 3" uncertain riches, but in "the living God," who giveth us

richly all things to enjoy;

18 That they do good, that they be rich in good works, ready to distribute, "willing to communi-

cate;
19 Laying up in store for themselves a good foundation against the

seives a good foundation against the time to come, that they may "lay hold on eternal life. 20 O Timothy, "keep that which is committed to thy trust, "avoid-ing profane and vain babblings, and oppositions of science falsely so

called:

-

DOMINI 65. \* ch. 5. 91. \* Deut. 32, 29, 1 Sam. 2, 6, John 5. 91. John S. H. "Matt.97.11. John 18.27. Rev. 1. 5, & 3, 14, 8 Or, profession.

/ Phil. 1. 6, 10, 1 These, 3, 13, 4 5, 23, # ch. 1. 11, 17. # Rev. 17. 14. # 19.16, 6 ch. L. 17. John 6, 46. John 6, 46, 21, Phil. 4, 20, Jude 25, Rev. 1, 6, 4, 11, 2, 7, 12, # 7. 12. # Job 31. 24. Ps. 52. 7. # 62. 10. Mark10.24. Luke 12.31. 8 Gr. um-certainty of riches. "Prov. 23. 5. °1 These. 1.9. ch. 8. 15. & 4. 10. P Acts 14. 17. & 17. 95. 1 Luke 12. 1.0 12. 21. ch. 5. 10. Tit. 3. 8. Jam. 2. 5.

\* Rom. 12. 13. 4 Or, sociable. Gal. 6. 6. Heb. 13. 16. Matt. 6, 20. & 19. 21. Luke 12,33.

THE SECOND EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE TO

# TIMOTHY.

Anno DOMINI 66.

CHAPTER I.

CHAPTER I
Paul's love to Timothy, and the unfeigned
faith which was in Timothy himself, his mother, and grandmother. But is exhorted
to stir up the gift of God which was in him,
it to be steafast, and patient in persecution,
it and to persist in the form and truth of
their doctrine which he had learned of him,
the condition and Itermogenes, and such tike,
are greated, and Oncophorus is highly commended.

PAUL, "an apostle of Jesus Christ by the will of God, according to the promise of life which is in Christ Jesus, . 2 Cor. 1. 1. <sup>5</sup> Eph. 3. 6. Tit. 1. 2. Heb. 9. 15.

2 'To Timothy, my dearly beloved son: Grace, mercy, and peace, from brance that thou stir up the gift of 11m.4.14.

God the Father and Christ Jesus our

3dI thank God, whom I serve from my forefathers with pure conscience, that without ceasing I have remembrance of thee in my prayers night and day; 4° Greatly desiring to see thee, be-ing mindful of thy tears, that I may

be filled with joy;
5 When I call to remembrance \* the unfeigned faith that is in thee, which

dwelt first in thy grandmother Lois, and thy mother Eunice; and I am persuaded that in thee also. 6 Wherefore I put thee in remem-

DOMINI 66.

Rom. 1. 8. Eph. 1. 16. Eph. 1. 16.

Acts 22. 3.

\$ 23. 1.

\$ 24. 14.

\$ 27. 23.

Bom. 1. 9.

Gal. 1. 14. f 1 Thess. 1. 2. & 3. 10. # ch. 4, 9, 21. 1 Tim. 1. 5. & 4. 6. deta 16. 1. 1 Thess. 5.

1 Tim. 1. 2.

DONINI 66. l Bom, 8, 18. " Luke 94. 49. Acts L. S. 9 Rom. 1. 16,

1 Tim. 1. 1. Tit. 3. 4.

These. 4.7. Heb. 3. 1. Bom. 3. 20. & 9. 11. Tit. 3. 5.

Eph. 1. 4. Eph. 1. 4. 2 3. 11. Tit. 1. 2. 1 Pet. 1. 20.

dlTim. 6. 20. ver. 18. ch. 4. 8.

ch. 4. 8. f ch. 3. 14. Tit. 1. 9. Heb. 10. 23. Rev. 2. 25. # Rom. 2. 20. # 6. 17. 1 10. # 6. 3. ch. 2. 2. 1 Tim. 1. 14. 11 Tim. 6. 20. = Rom. 8.11. Acts 19, 10.

34,—40. ver. 12. 2 Thess. 1.

10. -# Heb. 6, 10.

el Tim. 1. 2. ch. 1. 2. Eph. 6. 10.

eh. 1. 13.

3 Or, by.

1Tim. 3. 2. Tit. 1. 9.

f ch. 1. 8.

on of my hands.
7 For God hath not given us the spirit of fear; "but of power, and of love, and of a sound mind. 8 "Be not thou therefore ashamed of the testimony of our Lord, nor of of the testinony of our 12st, hor or me "his prisoner: "but be thou par-taker of the afflictions of the gospel according to the power of God; 1 Tim. 2.6. Rev. 1. 2. Phil. 1. 7. \* Col. 1. 94. ch. 4. 5.

9 "Who hath saved us, and 'called us with an holy calling, 'not accord-ing to our works, but "according to ing to our works, but "according to his own purpose and grace, which was given us in Christ Jesus "before the world began,

God, which is in thee by the putting

10 But vis now made manifest by the appearing of our Saviour Jesus Christ, who hath abolished death, and hath brought life and immor-

tality to light through the gospel:

11 Whereunto I am appointed a preacher, and an apostle, and a teacher of the Gentiles.

1 Pet. 1. 90.

\* Rom.16.26.
Eph. 1. 9.
Col. 1. 25.
Tit. 1. 3.
1 Pet. 1. 90.
2 1 Cor. 15.
54. 55.
Heb. 2. 14.

\* Acts 9. 15.
Eph. 3. 7, 8.
1 Tim. 2. 7.
ch. 4. 17.

\* Eph. 3. 1.
ch. 2. 9.
\* 1 Pet. 4. 19.
2 Or, trusted. 12 For the which cause I also suffer these things: nevertheless I am not ashamed: for I know whom am not ashamed: am not asnamed: "for I know whom
I have 2 believed, and am persuaded
that he is able to 4 keep that which
I have committed unto him 4 against

that day.
18 / Hold fast f the form of a sound words, which thou hast heard of me, in faith and love which is in Christ Jesus.

14 That good thing which was committed unto thee keep by the Holy Ghost "which dwelleth in us.

15 This thou knowest, that "all they which are in Asia be 'turned away from me; of whom are Phygellus and Hermogenes.

16 The Lord give mercy unto the house of Onesiphorus; for he oft refreshed me, and was not ashamed of 'my chain':

\*\* Rom. 8.11.
\*\* Acts 19. 10.
• ch. 4. 10,16.
• Matt. 5. 7.
• ch. 4. 19.
• Philem. 7.
• ver. 8.
• Acts 28. 20.
Eph. 6. 20.
• Matt. 25. 17 But, when he was in Rome, he sought me out very diligently, and found me.

18 The Lord grant unto him "that he may find mercy of the Lord \*in that day: and in how many things he ministered unto me at Ephesus, thou knowest very well.

### CHAPTER II.

1 He is exhorted again to constancy and per-secerance, and to do the duly of a failful servant of the Lord in dividing the wood aright, and staying profane and vain bal-bings. 17 of Impensive and Philettes. 19 The foundation of the Lord is sure. 22 He is taught whereof to because and what to follow after, and in what sort the servant of the Lord ought to behave himself.

THOU therefore, "my son, be strong in the grace that is in Christ Jesus.

2 And the things that thou hast the same commit thou to faithful men, who shall be 'able to teach others also.

3 Thou therefore endure hardness. as a good soldier of Jesus Christ.

4 No man that warreth entangleth himself with the affairs of this life: that he may please him who hath chosen him to be a soldier.

5 And 4 if a man also strive for masteries, yet is he not crowned, except

he strive lawfully. 6 \*2 The husbandman that laboureth must be first partaker of the

fmits 7 Consider what I say: and the Lord give thee understanding in all

things. 8 Remember that Jesus Christ of the seed of David "was raised from the dead "according to my

gospel:
9 Wherein I suffer trouble, as an evil doer, peven unto bonds; but the word of God is not bound.

10 Therefore 'I endure all things for the elect's sakes, 'that they may also obtain the salvation which is in Christ Jesus with eternal

glory.
11 it is a faithful saving: For "if we be dead with him, we shall also live with him:

12 \*If we suffer, we shall also reign with him: "if we deny him, he also will deny us:

13 If we believe not, vet he abideth faithful: "he cannot deny

14 Of these things put them in remembrance, beharging them before the Lord that they strive not about words to no profit, but to the subverting of the hearers.

15 Study to shew thyself approved unto God, a workman that needeth not to be ashamed, rightly dividing the word of truth.

16 But shun profane and vain babblings: for they will increase unto more ungodliness

17 And their word will eat as doth a scanker; of whom is 'Hymenæus and Philetus;

18 Who concerning the truth have erred, saying that the resurrection is past already; and overthrow the faith of some.

19 Nevertheless the foundation of God standeth sure, having this seal, The Lord knoweth them that are his. And, Let every one that nameth the name of Christ depart from iniquity.

20 \*But in a great house there are not only vessels of gold and of silver, but also of wood and of carth; and some to honour, and some to dishonour.

21 "If a man therefore purge him-self from these, he shall be a vessel unto honour, sanctified, and meet for the master's use, and "prepared unto

every good work.

22 Flee also youthful lusts: but 'follow righteousness, faith, charity, peace, with them that peal on the Lord out of a pure heart.

DOMINI 66,

41 Cor. 9.86. 1 Cor. 9.

4 1 Cor. 9, 10. 2 Or, The husband-man, la-bouring first, must be partaker of the fruits. # Acts 2. 30, # 13, 23, Rom. 1, 3.4.

1 Cor. 15. \* Rom. 2.16. · Acts 9, 16, ch. 1, 12, Fph. 3, 1, Phil. 1, 7, Col. 4, 3, 18,

Acts 28. 81. Eph. 6. 19, 20. Phil. 1. 13, 14.

Feph. 3, 13, Col. 1, 24. \* 2 Cor. 1. 6. #1 Tim. 1.15. \*Rom. 6. 5,8. 2 Cor. 4. 10. \* Rom. 8, 17, 1 Pet. 4, 13, Matt. 10,33. Mark 8, 38, Luke 12, 9. \* Rom. 3. 3.

\* Num. 23, 19. b 1 Tim. 5. 21. & 6. 13. ch. 4. 1. \*1 Tim. 1, 4, & 6, 4, Tit. 3, 9, 11, d 1 Tim. 4. 7.

3 Or. gangrene. /1Tim. 6.21. # 1 Cor. 15.

A Matt. 24, 24. Rom. 8. 35. 1 John 2. 4 Or. steady. Nah. 1. 7. John 10. 14, 27.

Num. 16. 5. 1 Tim. 3. l Rom. 9. 21. \*\* Soe Is. 52, 11.

ch. 3, 17. Tit. 3, 1. º 1 Tim. 6,

P Acts 9. 14. 1 Cor. 1. 2. \*1 Tim. 1.5.

DOMINI 66.

ver. 18.
1 Tim. 1. 4.
2.47, 2.64.
Tit. 3. 9.
Tit. 3. 2.
1 Tim.3.2,3.
Tit. 1. 9.
2 Or, forbearing.
Gal. 6. 1.
1 Tim. 3.11.

Gal. 6. 1.
1 Tim. 3.11.
1 Pet. 3. 16.
" Acts 8. 22.
" 1 Tim. 2. 4.
ch. 3. 7.
Tit. 1. 1.
3 Gr. awake.
" 1 Tim. 3. 7. 4 Gr. taken

61 Tim. 4, 1, \*1 Tim. 4, 1. ch. 4, 3, 2 Pet. 3, 3, 1 John 2, 18, Jude 18, b Phil. 2, 21. \*2 Pet. 2, 3, d Jude 16, \*1 Tim. 6, 4, f1 Tim. 1, 20, 2 Pet. 2, 12, Jude 10, Rom. 1, 30. # Rom. 1. 30.

# Rom. 1. 31.

# Rom. 1. 31.

# Rom. 1. 31.

# Rom. 1. 31.

5 Or, make-bates, Tit. 2. 3. \$2 Pet. 3. 3. \$2 Pet. 2. 10. "Phil. 3. 19. 2 Pet. 2. 13, &c. Jude 4, 19. 1 Tim. 5, 8, Tit. 1, 16, °2Thess.3.6. 1 Tim. 6.5. PMatt.23,14. Tit. 1. 11. 11 Tim. 2.4.

F Ex. 7. 11. 1 Tim. 6. 5. <sup>t</sup> Rom. 1, 28, 2 Cor. 13, 5, Tit. 1, 16, 6 Or, of no Ex. 7. 12. & 8. 18. & 9. 11.

" l'hil, 2, 22, 1 Tim, 4, 6, 7 Or, thou a diligent follower of. Acts 13, 45, 50. Acts 14,2,5, Acts 14. \* Acts 14, 19, &c, b Ps, 34, 19, 2 Cor. 1, 10, ch. 4, 17, \* Ps. 34, 19, Matt.16.24, John 17, 14, Acts 14, 22, 1 Cor.15,19, 1 Thess 3, 3

1 Thess. 3.5. 11. 1 Tim. 4. 1. ch. 2. 16. ch. 1. 18. & 2. 2. / John 5. 39. 2 Pet. 1. 20, 21.

28 But "foolish and unlearned questions avoid, knowing that they do gender strifes.

24 And the servant of the Lord must not strive; but be gentle unto all men, apt to teach, apatient,

25 "In meekness instructing those that oppose themselves; "if God per-adventure will give them repent-ance "to the acknowledging of the truth:

26 And that they may recover themselves out of the snare of the devil, who are taken captive by him at his will.

### CHAPTER IIL

1 He advertiseth him of the times to come, 6 describeth the enemies of the truth, 10 propoundeth unto him his own example, 18 and commendeth the holy scriptures.

THIS know also, that ain the last days perilous times shall come. 2 For men shall be blovers of their own selves, covetous, boasters, proud, blasphemers, disobedient to parents,

unthankful, unholy, 8 Without natural affection, 'truce-breakers, 5 false accusers, \*inconti-nent, fierce, despisers of those that

are good, 4 Traitors, heady, highminded, \*lovers of pleasures more than lovers

of God: 5 Having a form of godliness, but "denying the power thereof: "from

such turn away.

6 For p of this sort are they which creep into houses, and lead captive silly women laden with sins, led away with divers lusts,

7 Ever learning, and never able q to come to the knowledge of the truth.

8 Now as Jannes and Jambres withstood Moses, so do these also resist the truth: 'men of corrupt minds, "6 reprobate concerning the faith.

9 But they shall proceed no further: for their folly shall be manifest unto all men, "as their's also was.

all men, "as their's also was.

10. "But 'thou hast fully known
my doctrine, manner of life, purpose,
faith, longsuffering, charity, patience,
11 Persecutions, affilictions, which
came unto me 'sat Antioch, 'at
Iconium, 'at Lystra; what persecutions I endured: but 'out of them

all the Lord delivered me. 12 Yea, and fall that will live godly in Christ Jesus shall suffer persecution.

13 d But evil men and seducers shall wax worse and worse, deceiving, and

being deceived.

14 But continue thou in the things which thou hast learned and hast been assured of, knowing of whom thou hast learned them;

15 And that from a child thou hast known the holy scriptures, which are able to make thee wise unto salva-tion through faith which is in Christ Jesus.

16 All scripture is given by inspira-

tion of God. A and is profitable for doctrine, for reproof, for correction, for instruction in righteousness:

17 'That the man of God may be perfect, 22 throughly furnished unto all good works.

#### CHAPTER IV.

1 He exhortesh him to do his dety with all care and diligence, it consistes him to do not get of the nearness of his death, 9 willesh him to come speedily unto him, and to bring Marcus with him, and acrains other things which he wrote for, 14 warneth him to becare of Alexander the smith, 10 siyormeth him what had befallen him at his first annearing, 19 and soon after he concludeth.

I "CHARGE thee therefore below."
God, and the Lord Jesus Christ,
who shall judge the quick and the CHARGE thee therefore before dead at his appearing and his king-

2 Preach the word; be instant in season, out of season; reprove, "re-buke, "exhort with all longsuffering and doctrine. 3 'For the time will come when

they will not endure sound doc-trine; but after their own lusts shall they heap to themselves teachers,

having itching ears;
4 And they shall turn away their ears from the truth, and shall be

turned unto fables.

5 But watch thou in all things, tendure afflictions, do the work of an evangelist, 8 make full proof of thy ministry.

6 For II am now ready to be offered, and the time of "my departure is at

7 "I have fought a good fight, I have finished my course, I have kept the faith:

8 Henceforth there is laid up for me 8 Henceforth there is main up for me °a crown of righteousness, which the Lord, the righteous judge, shall give me \*pat that day: and not to me only, but unto all them also that love his appearing. 9 Do thy diligence to come shortly

unto me

10 For Demas hath forsaken me. having loved this present world, and is departed unto Thessalonica; Crescens to Galatia, Titus unto Dalmatia.

11 'Only 'Luke is with me, Take "Mark, and bring him with thee: for he is profitable to me for the ministry. 12 And "Tychicus have I sent to Ephesus.

13 The cloke that I left at Troas with Carpus, when thou comest, bring with thee, and the books, but especially the parchments.

14 Alexander the coppersmith did me much evil: 'the Lord reward him according to his works:

15 Of whom be thou ware also; for he hath greatly withstood four words, 16 At my first answer no man stood with me, abut all men forsook me: with me, abut all men forsook me: I pray God that it may not be laid to their charge.

DOWINI 66, h Bom, 16, 4. (1 Tim, 6,11, 2 Or, per-fected, 5 ch, 2, 21,

\* 1 Tim. 5, 21, & 6, 13, ch. 2, 14. 6 Acts 10, 42

1 Tim, 5, 20. Tit. 1. 13. 4 1 Tim. 4. e ch. 3, 1, /1 Tim. 1. 10. ch, 3, 6,

å1 Tim, 1, 4. å 4, 7. Tit, 1, 14. éch. 1, 8,

Acts 21, 8. Eph. 4, 11, 8 Or, fulfil, Rom, 15,19, Col. 1, 25, & 4, 17, l Phil. 2, 17. Phil. 1. 23. See 2 Pet. 1. 14.

\*1 Cor. 9. 24, 25, Phil. 3, 14, 1 Tim. 6.12, Heb, 12, 1. 1 Cor. 9, 25, Jam. 1, 12, 1 Pet. 5, 4, Rev. 2, 10, P ch. 1, 12, Col. 4, 14, Philem. 24. "1 John 2.15

\* See eh. 1, 15, 
\* Col. 4, 14, 
Philem. 24, 
\* Acts 12, 25, 
\$ 15, 37, 
Col. 4, 10, \* Acts 20. 4. Eph. 6, 21. Col. 4, 7. Tit. 3, 12. \*Acts 19. 33, 1 Tim. 1. 20,

\*28am.3.39. Ps. 28. 4. Rev. 18. 6. or, our preachch. 1. 18. \$ Acts 7. 60,

DOMINI 86. \*Matt. 10, 19, Acts 26, 11, A 97, 22, Acts 9, 15, A 96, 17, 18, Eph, 3, 8, Fa. 22, 21, 2 Pet, 2, 9, FB. 121, 7, \*/\*Bom. 11.36, Gal, 1, 5,

Rom.11.36. Gal. 1. 5. Heb. 13, 21. Acts 18, 2. Rom. 16, 3,

DOMINI 65.

. 2 Tim. 2, 25, 1 Tim. 3, 16, 4 6, 3, 2 Or, For.

2 Tim, 1, 1, ch, 3, 7,

4 Mum. 23, 19. 2 Tim. 2.13,

\* Rom, 16, 25. 2 Tim. 1. 9. 1 Pet. 1. 20.

/2 Tim. 1.10. # 1Thess.2.4. 1 Tim. 1.11.

1 Tim. 1, 1, 2 2 3 4 4, 10.

1 Tim. L. 2.

" 1 Cor. 11. 34.

3 Or. left

2 1 Tim. 3.

1 Cor. 4. 1, 2,

Lev. 10, 9, Eph. 5, 18, 1 Tim. 3,

" 1 Tim. 2.

1 Tim, 3, 12, 7 1 Tim. 3, 4, 12.

17 'Notwithstanding the Lord stood with me, and strengthened me; "that by me the preaching might be fully known, and that all the Gentiles might hear: and I was delivered 'out

of the mouth of the lion.
18 / And the Lord shall deliver me from every evil work, and will preserve me unto his heavenly kingdom: to whom be glory for ever and ever. Amen

19 Salute \* Prisca and Aquila, and the household of Onesiphorus.

20 Erastus abode at Corinth: but nick.

21 "Do thy diligence to come before winter. Eubulus greeteth thee, and Pudens, and Claudia, and all the brethren.

22 "The Lord Jeans Christ be with thy spirit. Grace be with you, Amen.

The second epists unto Timotheus, or-dained the first bishop of the church of the Ephesians, was written from Rome, when Faul was brought before 2 Nero the

Anne DOMINI 66.

Acts 19, 22, Rom. 16, 23, Acts 90, 4, W VAL. Q.

\* Gal. 6, 18, Philam, 26, 2 Gr. Catar Nero, ox, the emperor Nero.

## THE EPISTLE OF PAUL TO

# TITUS.

CHAPTER I.

1 For what end Titus was left in Grete. 6 How they that are to be chosen ministers ought to be qualified. 11 The mouths of evil teachers to be stopped: 12 and what manner of men they be.

DAUL, a servant of God, and an apostic of Jesus Christ, according to the faith of God's elect, and "the acknowledging of the truth b which is after godliness;

2 ° In hope of eternal life, which God, 4 that cannot lie, promised before the world began.

fore the world began;

8 /But hath in due times manifested his word through preaching, which is committed unto me \*ac-

which is committed unto me had-cording to the commandment of God our Saviour; 4 To 'Titus, 'mine' own son after 'the common fath: "Grace, mercy, and peace, from God the Father and the Lord Jesus Christ our Saviour. 5 For this cause left I thee in Crete, that thou shouldest "set in order the

2 Cor. 2.13. & 7. 13. & 8. 6, 16, 23. & 12. 18. Gal. 2. 3. Rem. 1, 12, 2 Cor. 4, 13, 2 Pet, 1, 1, things that are swanting, and ordain elders in every city, as I had ap-Eph. 1, 2, Col. 1, 2, I Tim. 1, 2, 2 Tim. 1, 2, pointed thee:

of one wife, having faithful children not accused of rlot or unruly.

7 For a bishop must be blameless, as the steward of God; not selfwilled, not soon angry, 'not given to wine, no striker, "not given to filthy Acts 14, 23, 2 Tim. 2, 2, lucre

8 \*But a lover of hospitality, a lover of 4 good men, sober, just, holy, tem-Matt.24.45.

perate;
9 Holding fast the faithful word
5 as he hath been taught, that he
may be able by sound doctrine both to exhort and to convince the gain-RAVATA

10 For there are many unruly and vain talkers and deceased, they of the circumcision:

17 M. 8.2 they of the circumcision:

11 Whose mouths must be stopped,

\*1 Tim. 3. 2. | \*\*\*\* A Or., cood of 11 Whose mouths matter \*\*: 11 Whose mouths matter \*\*: 12 Tim. 1. 15. 2 4. 9. 2 6. 3. 2 Tim. 2. 2 \*\*: 2 Tim. 1. 15. 2 4. 9. 2 6. 3. 2 Tim. 4. 3. 2 \*\*: 2 Tim. 1. 10. 2 6. 3. 2 Tim. 4. 3. 2 \*\*: 2 Tim. 1. 10. 2 6. 3. 2 Tim. 4. 3. 2 \*\*: 2 Tim. 1. 10. 2 6. 3. 2 Tim. 4. 3. 2 \*\*: 2 Tim. 1

who subvert whole houses, teaching things which they ought not, for

things which they could be a supposed in the lucre's sake.

12 \*One of themselves, even a prophet of their own, said, The Cretians are alway liars, evil beasts, slow bellies.

18 This witness is true. A Wherefore rebuke them sharply, that they may be sound in the faith;

14 Not giving heed to Jewish fables, and commandments of men,

that turn from the truth.

15 "Unto the pure all things are pure: but "unto them that are defiled and unbelieving is nothing pure; but even their mind and conscience is defiled.

16 They profess that they know God; but 'in works they deny him, being abominable, and disobedient, and unto every good work reprohate.

CHAPTER II.

1 Directions given unto Titus both for his doc-trine and life. 9 Of the duly of servants, and in general of all Christians.

DUT speak thou the things which become sound doctrine: 2 That the aged men be sober, grave, temperate, sound in faith, in

charity, in patience.

8 The aged women likewise, that they be in behaviour as becometh

holiness, not salse accusers, not given to much wine, teachers of good things;

4 That they may teach the young women to be sober, to love their

husbands, to love their children, 5 To be discreet, chaste, keepers at home, good, 'obedient to their own husbands, that the word of God

be not blasphemed. 6 Young men likewise exhort to be 7 sober minded.

7 In all things shewing thyself a pattern of good works: in doctrine shewing uncorruptness, gravity, a sin-

cerity,
8 'Sound speech, that cannot be con-

-DOMINI

\*Matt.23.14. 2 Tim. 3. 6. /1 Tim. 6. 5. / Acts 17.28. 4 2 Cor. 15. 10. 2 Tim. 4. 2. ch. 2, 2, 1 Tim, 1, 4,

Lin. 1. 4, & 4. 7, 1, & 4. 7, 1, & 4. 7, 1, & 4. 7, 1, & 27 Tim. 4. 4, 1 L. 29. 13, Matt. 15. 9, Col. 2. 22. — Luke 11. 39. 40, 41, 14, 20, 1 Cor. 6. 12. & 10, 23, 25. 1 Tim. 4.3. 4. Rom. 14. 31, 27 Tim. 3. 5. Jude 5. P. Rom. 1. 28. 2 Tim. 3. 5. 2 Trm. 3. 5. 2 Trm. 3. 5. 2 Trm. 3. 5. 2 Trm. 3. 5. 2 Trm. 3. 5. 2 Trm. 3. 5. 2 Trm. 3. 5. 2 Trm. 3. 5. 2 Trm. 3. 5. 2 Trm. 3. 5. 2 Trm. 3. 5. 2 Trm. 3. 5. 2 Trm. 3. 5. 2 Trm. 3. 5. 3 Trm. 3. 5 T

1 Tim, 1, 10. & 6. 3. 2 Tim, 1, 13, ch. 1, 9. 8 Or, vigilant, 6 ch. 1, 13, 1 Tim. 2, 9, 10, 4 3, 11, 1 Pet. S. 3, 4,

4 Or, holy women. 5 Or, make-bates, 2 Tim. 8.3. 6 Or. spies. 4 1 Tim.5.14. 1 Cor.14.34. Eph. 5. 22. Col. 3. 18. 1 Tim. 2.11. 1 Pet. 3.1,5. / Rom, 2, 24. 7 Or,

# 1 Tim. 4.12. 1 Pet. 5. 3. A Sph. 6. 24. (1 Tim. 6.3.

Anno DOMINI 65. \* Neh. 5. 9. 1 Tim. 5.14. 1 Pet. 2. 12. 15. 4 3. 16. \*2 Thes. 3. 14. \*\* Eph. 6. 5. Col. 3. 22. 1 Tim. 6.

demned: \* that he that is of the contrary part 'may be ashamed, having no evil thing to say of you.

9 Exhort \*\* servants to be obedient unto their own masters, and to please them well "in all things; not 2an-

swering again : 10 Not purloining, but shewing all good fidelity; 'that they may adorn the doctrine of God our Saviour in

\*\*Sph. 6.0.
Col. 3. 23
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1. 2m. 6.
1.

CHAPTER III.

CHAPTER 111.

1 Titus is yet jurther directed by Paul, both concerning the Drings he should letch, and not teach. 10 He is willed also to reject obstinate hereticks 12 which done, he appointed him both time and place, wherein he should come with him, and so concluded to the parties of the p

PUT them in mind a to be subject to principalities and powers, to obey magistrates, b to be ready to

every good work, 2 °To speak evil of no man, 4 to be no brawlers, but °gentle, shewing all fmeekness unto all men.

8 For we ourselves also were sometimes foolish, disobedient, deceived,

# 1 Cor. 6. 11. Eph. 2. 1. Col. 1. 21. & 3. 7. 1 Pet. 4. 3.

serving divers lusts and pleasures, living in malice and envy, hateful, and hating one another.

4 But after that hthe kindness and 2 love of God our Saviour toward

man appeared,

5 \* Not by works of righteousness which we have done, but according to his mercy he saved us, by the

washing of regeneration, and renewing of the Holy Ghost;

6 \*\*Which he shed on us \*abundantly through Jesus Christ our

Saviour

7 "That being justified by his grace, "we should be made heirs paccording to the hope of eternal life.

8 <sup>q</sup> This is a faithful saying, and these things I will that thou affirm constantly, that they which have believed in God might be careful to maintain good works. These to maintain good works. These things are good and profitable unto

9 But 'avoid foolish questions, and genealogies, and contentions, and strivings about the law: for they are unprofitable and vain.

10 A man that is an heretick "after the first and second admonition \*re-

ject;
11 Knowing that he that is such is subverted, and sinneth, being con-demned of himself.

12 When I shall send Artemas unto thee, or 'Tychicus, be diligent to come unto me to Nicopolis: for I have determined there to winter.

13 Bring Zenas the lawyer and Apollos on their journey diligently, that nothing be wanting unto them. 14 And let our's also learn b to <sup>4</sup> maintain good works for necessary uses, that they be <sup>c</sup> not unfruitful. 15 All that are with me salute thee. Greet them that love us in the faith.

Grace be with you all. Amen. ¶ It was written to Titus, ordained the first bishop of the church of the Cretians, from Nicopolis of Macedonia.

Anna DOMINI

65. å eh. 2. 11. 2 Or, pity.

\* Rom. 3. 20. \* 9. 11. \* 11. 6. Gal. 2. 16. Eph. 2. 4, 8, 9. 2 Tim. 1. 9.

John 3. 3, 5, Eph. 5, 26, 1 Pet. 3, 21, \* Ezek. 36.

25. Joel 2, 28. John 1, 16. Acts 2, 33. & 10, 45. Rom. 5, 5. 3 Gr. richly. Rom. 3, 24. Gal. 2, 16, ch. 2, 11.

e Rom. 8. 23, 94 P ch. 1. 2. 91 Tim. 1.15. ch. 1. 9. ver. 1, 14. ch. 2, 14.

\*1 Tim. 1. 4. 2 Tim. 2.23. ch. 1. 14. \* 2 Tim. 2.

\*2Cor.13.2. \*Mat. 18.17. Rom. 16.17. 2 Thess. 3. 6, 14. 2 Tim. 3. 5. 2 John 10. y Acts 13, 46. Acts 20. 4. 4 Arts 18, 14.

è ver. 8. 4 Or, pro-fess honest trades, Eph. 4. 28. Rom.15, 28, Phil. 1, 11, & 4, 17, Col. 1, 10, 2 Pet, 1, 8,

THE EPISTLE OF PAUL TO

# PHILEMON.

Anno DOMINI 64.

5 Phil. 2, 25,

\* Rom. 13. 1. 1 Pet. 2. 13.

b Col. 1, 10.

2Tim. 2.21. Fleb. 13.21.

<sup>e</sup> Eph. 4. 31.

d 2 Tim. 2. 24, 25,

Phil. 4. 5.

4 He rejoiceth to hear of the faith and love of Philemon, 9 whom he desireth to forgive his servant Onesimus, and lovingly to receive him again. e ver. 9. Eph. 3. 1. & 4. 1. 2 Tim. 1. 8.

PAUL, "a prisoner of Jesus Christ, and Timothy our brother, unto Philemon our dearly beloved, b and fellowlabourer,

2 And to our beloved Apphia, and

Archippus dour fellowsoldier, and to 'the church in thy house:

8/Grace to you, and peace, from God Feb. 1. 2. our Father and the Lord Jesus Christ.

4 g I thank my God, making mention

of thee always in my prayers,

5 h Hearing of thy love and faith,
which thou hast toward the Lord Jesus, and toward all saints;

6 That the communication of thy faith may become effectual by the acknowledging of every good thing which is in you in Christ Jesus.

7 For we have great joy and consolation in thy love, because the bowels of the saints are refreshed by thee, brother,

DOMINI 64.

Fph. 1. 16. 1 Thes. 1. 2. Thes. 1. 3. A Eph. 1, 15, Col. 1, 4, · Phil. 1. 9.

<sup>1</sup> ver. 20. 2 Cor. 7. 13. 2 Tim. 1.16.

# Phil. 2. 25. Rom, 16, 5, 1 Cor, 16, 19,

| Christ is   | preferred  | HEBREWS, I.   | far above the ang   | els.                               |
|---|--|---|---|------------------------------------|
| Anno<br>DOMINI<br>64.   | 8 Wherefore, though I much bold in Christ to en  | join thee   the Lord?   | th in the flesh, and in DOM   | INI                                |
| 11 Thes. 2.6.   | that which is convenient, 9 Yet for love's sake I re   | ther be-<br>partner, received   | ount me therefore "a e him as myself. th wronged thee, or ght, put that on mine   | s. 23.                             |
| = ver. 1.   | seech <i>thee</i> , being such an<br>Paul the aged, <sup>m</sup> and nov<br>prisoner of Jesus Christ.  | account;  | l l   |                                    |
| © Col. 4. 9.<br>*1 Cor. 4. 15.<br>Gal. 4. 19.   | 10 I beseech thee for my simus, whom I have beg my bonds: 11 Which in time past wa unprofitable, but now prof thee and to me: 12 Whom I have sent aga therefore receive him, that own bowels:  | on "One- cotten in s to thee itable to lin: thou is, mine  19 I Paul hav nown hand, I wi not say to thee me even thine 20 Yea, broth thee in the Lord, 121 "Having of dience I wrote  | e written it with mine il repay it: albeit I do how thou owest unto own self besides. er, let me have joy of rd: "refresh my bowels "ver. iconfidence in thy obee unto thee, knowing"   |                                    |
| P1 Cor. 16.<br>17.<br>Phil. 2, 30.  | 18 Whom I would have with me, p that in thy a might have ministered unt the bonds of the gospel:  14 But without the mind  | to me in   22 But withs   | also do more than I  I prepare me also a I trust that "through I shall be given unto "Phil. 2.2 "2.Cor.   | н.                                 |
| ¶ 2 Cor. 9. 7.  | the bonds of the gospel:  14 But without thy mind do nothing; that thy bonet not be as it were of necessillingly.  15 For perhaps he therefor  | ssity, but 23 There salu<br>fellowprisoner<br>to depart-24 Marcus,  | te thee <sup>b</sup> Epaphras, my in Christ Jesus; <sup>c</sup> Aristarchus, <sup>c</sup> Demas, 25.  | 1. 7.<br>12.<br>12. 12,            |
| 5, 8.<br>Mat. 23, 8,<br>1 Tim. 6, 2,  | ed for a season, that thou a<br>receive him for ever;<br>16 Not now as a servant, has servant, a brother below<br>ally to me, but how much   | shouldest   Lucas, my fel   25   The graduat above   Christ be with   | ce of our Lord Jesus your spirit, Amen. n Rome to Philemon, by  | 2.<br>4. 10.<br>4. 14.<br>4. 4.11. |
|   |  | F PAUL THE APOS   | TLE TO THE  |                                    |
| 7 John 1, 14,<br>2 Cor. 4, 4,<br>Col. 1, 15,<br>7 John 1, 4,<br>Col. 1, 17,<br>Rev. 4, 11,<br>\$\frac{1}{4}\$ ch. 7, 27,<br>\$\frac{1}{4}\$ 9, 12, 14,<br>20,<br>\$\frac{1}{4}\$ Pa. 110, 1,<br>Eph. 1, 20,<br>eh. 8, 1,<br>\$\frac{1}{4}\$ 10, 12,<br>\$\frac{1}{4}\$ 10, 12,<br>\$\frac{1}{4}\$ 10, 12, | CHAPTER I.  1 Christ in these last times coming the Father. 4 is preferred above both in person and office.  C OD, who at sundry time in the father prophets, 2 Hath bin these last days unto us by his Son, 4 whom appointed heir of all this whom also he made the wo 3 /Who being the brightne glory, and the express imagerson, and 9 upholding all by the word of his power, had by hinself purged our down on the right hand of jesty on high; 4 Being made so much bet he angels, as * he hath by ance obtained a more excelle than they. 5 For unto which of the an he at any time, 4 Thou art this day have I begotten the again, in I will be to him a and he shall be to me a Son 6. *And again, who he bright he be to me a Son 6. *And again, who he bright he word in the shall be to me a Son 6. *And again, who he bright he word in the shall be to me a Son 6. *And again, who he bright he word in the shall be to me a Son 6. *And again, who he bright he word in the shall be to me a Son 6. *And again, who he bright he word in the shall be to me a Son 6. *And again, who he bright he word in the shall be to me a Son 6. *And again, who he bright he word in the shall be to me a Son 6. *And again, who he brighten he b | mes and spake in s by the spake in he hath ings, 'by rids; ss of his the when he shins, 'sat the Martent name ter than in the name ter than the nithent name ter than the nithent name ter than the nithent name ter than the nithent name ter than the nithent name ter than the nithent name ter than the nithent name ter than the nithent name ter than the nithent name as doth a garm 12 And as a when them up, and the nithent name than the nithent name than the nithent name than the nithent name than the nithent name than the nithent name than the nithent name than the nithent name than the nither | ne Son he saith, Thy  is for ever and ever.  is righteousness is the kingdom.  loved righteousness quity; therefore God,  hath anointed thee of gladness above thy  u. Lord, in the begin- the foundation of the heavens are the works  il perish; but thou re- they all shall wax old tent; esture shalt thou fold they shall be changed; they shall be changed; they shall be changed; they shall be changed; they for the angels said to, "Sit on my right make thine enemies  7 not all ministering | I I N I                            |

Anno

DOMINI

64. 2 Gr. run out as leaking vessels. Ps. 68, 17. Acts 7, 53. Gal. 3, 19. Num. 15. 30, 31. Dent. 4. 3. & 17. 2.5, 12. & 27. 26. ch. 10. 28, 29, & 12, 25. d Matt. 4.17. Mark 1.14. ch. 1. 2. Inkal 9 (Mark 16 20 Acts 14, 3, & 19, 11, Rom, 15, 18, 19. 1 Cor. 2. 4. 9 Acts 2, 22. 8 Or, dis-tributions, 4 1 Cor. 12. 4, 7, 11. (Eph. 1. 5, 9. è ch. 6. 5. 2 Pet. 3. 13. Job 7. 17. Ps. 8. 4, &c. & 114, 3. 4 Or, a litinterior to. # Matt. 28. 1Cor.15, 27. Eph. 1, 22, ch. 1, 13, "1Cor.15.25. o Phil. 2. 7, 8, 9, 5 Or. In. P Acts 2, 33. F Acts 2. 33.

9 John 3. 16.

2 12. 32.

Rom. 5. 18.

8. 32.

2 Cor. 5. 15.

1 Tim. 2. 6.

1 John 2. 2.

Ray. 5. 9 Rev. 5. 9. \*Luke 24.46. \* Hom.11.36. \* Acts 3, 15, & 5, 31, ch, 12, 2, "Luke13.32. ch. 5. 9. ch. 10. 10, 7 Acts 17, 26, Matt.29.10. John 20, 17. Rom. 8, 29. ° Ps. 22, 22, 25, b Ps. 18, 2, Is. 12, 2, \* Is. 8. 18. d John 10. 29. & 17. 6, 9, 11, 12. John 1. 14. Rom. 8. 3. Phil. 2. 7. 1 Cor. 15. 54, 55, Col. 2, 15, 2 Tim, 1,10.

THEREFORE we ought to give the more earnest heed to the things which we have heard, lest at things which we have heard, lest then slip.

2 For if the word spoken by angels was stedfast, and bevery transgression and disobedience received a just recompence of reward: a "How shall we escape, if we neglect so great salvation; "which at the first began to be spoken by

the Lord, and was confirmed unto

us by them that heard him;
4 fGod also bearing them witness,
both with signs and wonders, and with divers miracles, and 3h gifts of the Holy Ghost, 'according to his

5 For unto the angels hath he not put in subjection \*the world to come. whereof we speak.

6 But one in a certain place testified, saying, What is man, that thou art mindful of him? or the son of

man, that thou visitest him? 7 Thou madest him 4a little low-or than the angels; thou crown-edst him with glory and honour, and didst set him over the works

of thy hands:

8 "Thou hast put all things in subjection under his feet. For in that he put all in subjection under him, he left nothing that is not put under him. But now "we see not yet all things put under

him. 9 But we see Jesus, "who was made a little lower than the angels 5 for the suffering of death, perowned with glory and honour; that he by the grace of God should taste death for

every man.

10 For it became him, for whom are all things, and by whom are all things, in bringing many sons unto glory, to make the captain of their salvation "perfect through sufferings.

11 For \*both he that sanctifieth and they who are sanctified vare all of one: for which cause he is not ashamed to call them brethren,

12 Saying, <sup>a</sup> I will declare thy name unto my brothren, in the midst of the church will I sing praise unto thee.

13 And again, <sup>b</sup>I will put my trust in him. And again, <sup>c</sup> Behold I and the children d which God hath given me.

14 Forasmuch then as the children are partakers of flesh and blood, he also himself likewise took part of the same; I that through death he might destroy him that had the power of death, that is, the devil;

15 And deliver them who through fear of death were all their lifetime

subject to bondage.

# Luke 1.74. 16 For verily she took not on him 2 Tim. 1.7. 6 Gr. he taketh not hold of angels, but of the seed of Abraham he taketh hold.

the nature of angels; but he took on him the seed of Abraham. 17 Wherefore in all things it behoved

him a to be made like unto his brethren, that he might be 'a merciful and faithful high priest in things pertaining to God, to make reconciliation for the sins of the people.

18 For in that he himself hath suffered being tempted, he is able to succour them that are tempted.

CHAPTER III. 1 Christ is more worthy than Moses, 7 therefore if we believe not in him, we shall be more worthy punishment than hardhearted

WHEREFORE, holy brethren, partakers of "the heavenly calling, consider "the Apostle and High Priest of our profession, Christ Jesus 2 Who was faithful to him that

<sup>2</sup>appointed him, as also Moses was faithful in all his house. 8 For this man was counted worthy

of more glory than Moses, inasmuch as dhe who hath builded the house hath more honour than the house,

4 For every house is builded by some man; but he that built all things is God.

5 And Moses verily was faithful in all his house, as a servant, for a testimony of those things which were to be spoken after;

6 But Christ as 'a son over his own house: \* whose house are we, 'if we hold fast the confidence and the rejoicing of the hope firm unto the end.

Wherefore (as "the Holy Ghost saith. "To day if ye will hear his voice,

8 Harden not your hearts, as in the provocation, in the day of temptation in the wilderness:

9 When your fathers tempted me. proved me, and saw my works forty years

10 Wherefore I was grieved with that generation, and said, They do alway err in their heart; and they have not known my ways.

11 So I sware in my wrath, 3 They shall not enter into my rest.)

12 Take heed, brethren, lest there be in any of you an evil heart of unbelief, in departing from the liv-

ing God.
13 But exhort one another daily, while it is called To day; lest any of you be hardened through the deceitfulness of sin.

14 For we are made partakers of Christ, "if we hold the beginning of our confidence stedfast unto the end;
15 While it is said, PTo day if ye

will hear his voice, harden not your

hearts, as in the provocation.

16 g For some, when they had heard, did provoke: howbeit not all that came out of Egypt by Moses.

17 But with whom was he grieved

Anno DOMINI

64. A Phil. 2. 7. ch. 4. 15.

6 ch. 4. 15, 16, & 5, 2, & 7, 25,

\* Rom. 1. 7. 1 Cor. 1. 2. Eph. 4. 1. Phil. 3. 14. 2 Thes.1.11. 2 Tim. 1. 9. 2 Pet. 1. 10. b Rom. 15, 8, ch. 2, 17, & 4, 14, & 5, 5,

& 5. 5. & 6. 20. & 8. 1. & 9. 11. & 10. 21. 2 Gr. made, 18am.12.6. ver. 5. Num. 12. 7. d Zech. 6, 12, Matt. 16, 18,

Eph. 2, 10, & 3, 9, ch. 1, 2, f ver. 2. Fx. 14. 31. Num. 12. 7. Deut. 3. 24. Josh. 1. 2. & 8. 31. A Deut. 18. 15, 18, 19. ch. 1, 2,

ch. 1, 2, 1 Cor. 3, 16, & 6, 19, 2 Cor. 6, 16, Eph. 2, 21, 22, 1 Tim. 3, 15, 1 Pet. 2, 5, l Pet. 2. 5, l ver. 14. Matt.10.22, & 24. 13. Rom. 5. 2. Col. 1, 23, ch. 6, 11. & 10. 35.

"28am.23.2. Acta 1, 16. " ver. 15. Pa. 95, 7.

3 Gr. If they shall enter.

o ver. 6.

? Num. 14, 2, 4, 11, 24, 30. Deut. 1, 34, 36, 38.

| Ohrist (  | s preferred  | HEBR  | EWS, I.  | far above th   | e angels.   |
|---|--|---|--|--|---|
| Anno<br>DOMINI<br>64.   | 8 Wherefore, though I much bold in Christ to en that which is convenient,  | join thee   | unto thee, t both in the Lord?  17 If thou count me  | therefore "a   | Anno<br>DOMINI<br>64.   |
| # ver. 1.   | 9 Yet for love's sake I r<br>seech thee, being such an<br>Paul the aged, "and not<br>prisoner of Jesus Christ.   | atner be-<br>n one as<br>w also a                               | partner, receive him a 18 If he hath wron oweth thee ought, put account;   | nged thee, or  | * Col. 3. 23.<br>*2 Cor. 8.23,  |
| * Col. 4. 9.<br>*1 Cor. 4. 15.<br>Gal. 4. 19.   | 10 I beseech thee for my s<br>simus, whom I have beg<br>my bonds:<br>11 Which in time past wa  | gotten in   | 19 I Paul have written<br>own hand, I will repay<br>not say to thee how th<br>me even thine own self   | it: albeit I do<br>ou owest unto<br>besides.   |   |
|   | unprofitable, but now prof<br>thee and to me:<br>12 Whom I have sent age<br>therefore receive him, that  | in: thou  | 20 Yea, brother, let m<br>thee in the Lord: "refr<br>in the Lord.<br>21 "Having confidence   | esh my bowels<br>oe in thy obc-  | * ver. 7.   |
| P 1 Cor. 16.  | own bowels:  18 Whom I would have with me, p that in thy   | stead he  | dience I wrote unto<br>that thou wilt also do<br>say.  | more than I  |   |
| Phil. 2. 30.  | might have ministered until the bonds of the gospel:  14 But without thy mind do nothing; q that thy bene  | would I   | 22 But withal prepa<br>lodging: for I trust<br>your prayers I shall l<br>you.  | that "through  | Phil. 1, 25, & 2, 24, 2 Cor. 1, 11,   |
| * So Gen. 45.<br>5, 8.  | not be as it were of nece<br>willingly.  15 'For perhaps he therefor<br>ed for a season, that thou<br>receive him for ever;<br>16 Not now as a servant, 1          | ssity, but<br>re depart-<br>shouldest                           | 23 There salute thee befollowprisoner in Christ 24 befollowed Marcus, Aristary Lucas, my fellowlabou 25 The grace of ou Christ be with your sp                 | t Jesus;<br>chus, Demas,<br>irors.<br>ir Lord Jesus                                    | Col. 1. 7.<br>\$ 4. 12,<br>Acts 12, 12,<br>25.<br>\$ Acts 19.29,<br>\$ 27. 2.<br>Col. 4. 10.  |
| "Mat. 23, 8,<br>1 Tim. 6, 2.  | a servant, a brother belov<br>ally to me, but how mu   | ed, speci-  | Written from Rome  |  | /2 Tim. 4.11,<br>#2 Tim. 4.22,  |
|   | THE EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE TO THE   |   |  |  |   |
|   | HEBREWS.   |   |  |  |   |
| DOMINI<br>64.   | CHAPTER I.  1 Christ in these last times coming the Father, 4 is preferred above both in person and office.  | to us from<br>the angels,                                       | 7 And 2 of the angels h<br>maketh his angels sp<br>ministers a flame of fir<br>8 But unto the Son I  | pirits, and his  | Anno<br>DOMINI<br>64.   |
| * Num. 12.<br>6, 8.<br>b Deu. 4. 30.<br>Gal. 4. 4.<br>Eph. 1. 10.<br>* John 1. 17.<br>& 15. 15.<br>ch. 2. 3.<br>d Ps. 2. 8.<br>Mat. 21. 38.<br>& 28. 18.<br>John 3. 35. | OD, who at sundry titme past unto the father prophets, 2 Hath in these last days unto us by his Son, a whom appointed heir of all this whom also he made the work. | spake in<br>s by the<br>s spoken<br>he hath<br>ngs, by<br>rlds; | throne, O God, & for ea sceptre of 's righteo sceptre of thy kingdon 9 Thou hast loved and hated iniquity; teven thy God, 'hath with the oil of gladm fellows. | ever and ever: busness is the righteousness, herefore God, anointed thee ess above thy | a Gr. wato.<br>P R. 104. 4.<br>.9 Ps. 45. 6, 7.<br>8 Gr. right-<br>mess.<br>r Is. 61. 1.<br>Acts 4. 27.<br>& 10. 38.<br>Ps. 102. 25,<br>&c.<br>1 Is. 54. 4. |

& 15. 15, ch. 2. 3. en. 2. 3. d Ps. 2. 8. Mat. 21. 38. d 28. 18. John 3. 35. Rom. 8, 17. glory, and the express image of his person, and "upholding all things by the word of his power, " when he John 1. 3. 1 Cor. 8. 6. Col. 1. 16. John 1, 14, A 14, 9, 2 Cor. 4, 4, Col. 1, 15, John 1, 4, Col. 1, 17, Rev. 4, 11,

å ch. 7. 27. å 9. 12, 14, 26.

26, Pr. 110. 1. Eph. 1. 20. ch. 8. 1. & 10. 12. & 12. 2. I Pet. 3. 22.

Eph. 1. 21. Phil. 2. 9, 10,

l Ps. 2. 7.

had by himself purged our sins, sat down on the right hand of the Majesty on high: 4 Being made so much better than the angels, as \*he hath by inheritance obtained a more excellent name than they.

8 / Who being the brightness of his

5 For unto which of the angels said he at any time, 'Thou art my Son, this day have I begotten thee? And again, "I will be to him a Father, and he shall be to me a Son?

6 2 And again, when he bringeth in "the firstbegotten into the world, he saith, "And let all the angels of God

Acts 13. 33. ch. 5. 5. worship him,

ch. 5. 5. 1 "2 Sam. 7. 14. 1 Chr. 22. 10. & 28. 6. Ps. 89. 26, 27. 2 Or, When he bringeth again. "Rom. 8. 29. Col. 1. 18, Rov. 1. 5. "Deut. 32, 43, LXX. Ps. 57. 7. 1 Pet. 3. 22.

10 And, 'Thou, Lord, in the beginning hast laid the foundation of the earth; and the heavens are the works of thine hands:

11 'They shall perish; but thou remainest; and they all shall wax old as doth a garment;

12 And as a vesture shalt thou fold them up, and they shall be changed: but thou art the same, and thy years shall not fail.

13 But to which of the angels said he at any time, "Sit on my right hand, until I make thine enemics thy footstool?

14 \*Are they not all ministering spirits, sent forth to minister for them who shall be beirs of salvation?

CHAPTER II.

1 We ought to be obedient to Christ Jesus, 5 and that because he wouchsafed to take our nature upon him, 14 as it was necessary.

7 In. 61. 1. Acts 4. 27. & 10. 38. Pa. 102. 25, &c. 34. 4. &51. 6. Mat. 24. 35, 2 Pet. 3. 7, 10. Rev. 21. 1. \*ver. S. Ps. 110. 1. Mat. 22. 44. Mark 12. 35. 96. Luke 20.42. ch. 10. 12. Gen. 19.16. & 32.1,2,24. Ps. 34. 7. & 91. 11. & å 91, 11, å 103, 20, 21 Dan, S. 28, å 7, 10, å Mat, 18, 10, Luke 1, 19, å 2, 9, 18, Acts 12, 7, åc. å 27, 23, FRom, S. 17, Jam, 2, 5,

Jam. 2, 5. 1 Pet. 3, 7.

THEREFORE we ought to give

things which we have heard, lest at

any time we should 2 let them slip.

the more earnest heed to the

DOMINI 64. 2 Gr. run out as leaking massals Dout. 33. 2, Ps. 68, 17. Acts 7, 53. Gal. 3, 19. Num. 15. 30, 31. Deut. 4. 3. & 17. 2,5,12. & 27. 20. ch. 10. 28, 29, a 12, 25 d Matt. 4.17. Mark 1, 14. • Luke 1. 2. (Mark 16.20. Mark 16.20. Acts 14. 3. & 19. 11. Rom. 15. 18, 19. 1 Cor. 2. 4. Acts 2, 22, 8 Or, dis-tributions. 1 Cor. 12, 4, 7, 11. Eph. 1. 5, 9. b ch. 6, 5, 2 Pet. 3, 13, Job 7. 17. Ps. 8. 4, &c. & 144. 3. 4 Or, a lit-tle while inferior to. = Matt. 28. 18. 1Cor.15.27. Eph. 1, 22, ch. 1, 13, \*1Cor.15.25 Phil. 2. 7, 8, 9. 5 Or, by. P Acts 2, 33. 9 John 3, 16, & 12, 32, Rom, 5, 18, & 8, 32, 2 Cor, 5, 15, 1 Tim. 2. 6. 1 John 2. 2. - Luke 24.46 # Rom.11.36. \* Acts 3, 15, & 5, 31, ch. 12, 2, " Luke13.32. ch. 5. 9. ch. 10, 10, Acts 17, 26. \*Matt.29.10. John 20, 17, Rom. 8, 29, ° Ps. 22, 22, 25,

1 Cor. 15, 54, 55, Col. 2, 15,

2 Tim. 1.10.

Rom. 8, 15, 2 Tim, 1, 7.

any time we should "let them ship.

2 For if the word "spoken by angels
was stedfast, and bevery transgression and disobedience received a just recompence of reward: 8 'How shall we escape, if we neglect so great salvation; d which at the first began to be spoken by the Lord, and was confirmed unto us by them that heard him : 4 God also bearing them witness, both with signs and wonders, and with divers miracles, and 8h gifts of the Holy Ghost, 'according to his 5 For unto the angels hath he not put in subjection \* the world to come, whereof we speak. 6 But one in a certain place testified, saying, What is man, that thou art mindful of him? or the son of man, that thou visitest him? 7 Thou madest him 4a little lower than the angels; thou crownedst him with glory and honour, and didst set him over the works of thy hands:

8 <sup>m</sup> Thou hast put all things in subjection under his feet. For in that he put all in subjection under him, he left nothing that is not put under him. But now "we put under him. But now "we see not yet all things put under him. 9 But we see Jesus, who was made a little lower than the angels 5 for the suffering of death, rerowned with glory and honour; that he by the grace of God should taste death for covery man.

10 For it became him, for whom are all things, and by whom are all things, in bringing many sons unto glory, to make the captain of their salvation "perfect through sufferings. 11 For \*both he that sanctifieth and they who are sanctified vare all of one: for which cause the is not ashamed to call them brethren, 12 Saying, <sup>a</sup> I will declare thy name unto my brethren, in the midst of the church will I sing praise unto thee. 13 And again, b I will put my trust in him. And again, Behold I and the children which God hath given b Ps. 18, 2, Is, 12, 2, me. 14 Forasmuch then as the children e Is. 8. 18, are partakers of flesh and blood, he also himself likewise took part of d John 10. 29. & 17. 6, 9, 11, 12. the same; I that through death he John 1. 14. might destroy him that had the power of death, that is, the devil;

15 And deliver them who #through fear of death were all their lifetime Rom. 8. 3. Phil. 2. 7.

subject to bondage.

Non. 8, 15, 2 Tim. 1.7. 6 Gr. he taketh not hold of angels, but of the seed of Abraham he taketh hold.

16 For verily she took not on him

the nature of angels; but he took on him the seed of Abraham, 17 Wherefore in all things it behoved him to be made like unto his brethren, that he might be 'a merciful and faithful high priest in things per-taining to God, to make reconciliation for the sins of the people.

18 For in that he himself hath suffered being tempted, he is able to succour them that are tempted.

CHAPTER III 1 Christ is more worthy than Moses, I therefore if see believe not in him, we shall be more worthy punishment than hardhearted Invel.

WHEREFORE, holy brethren, partakers of "the heavenly calling, consider "the Apostle and High Priest of our profession, Christ Jesus : 2 Who was faithful to him that

<sup>2</sup>appointed him, as also Moses was faithful in all his house. 3 For this man was counted worthy

of more glory than Moses, inasmuch as dhe who hath builded the house hath more honour than the house,

4 For every house is builded by some man; but he that built all things is God.

5 And Moses verily was faithful in all his house, as ga servant, h for a testimony of those things which were to be spoken after; 6 But Christ as 'a son over his own

house; \* whose house are we, 'if we hold fast the confidence and the rejoicing of the hope firm unto the end.

7 Wherefore (as "the Holy Ghost saith, "To day if ye will hear his voice,

8 Harden not your hearts, as in the provocation, in the day of temptation in the wilderness:

9 When your fathers tempted me, proved me, and saw my works forty years

10 Wherefore I was grieved with that generation, and said, They do alway err in their heart; and they have not known my ways,

11 So I sware in my wrath, 8 They shall not enter into my rest.)

12 Take heed, brethren, lest there be in any of you an evil heart of unbelief, in departing from the liv-

ing God.

13 But exhort one another daily, while it is called To day; lest any of you be hardened through the deceitfulness of sin.

14 For we are made partakers of Christ, "if we hold the beginning of our confidence stedfast unto the end;

15 While it is said. PTo day if ye will hear his voice, harden not your hearts, as in the provocation.

16 q For some, when they had heard, did provoke: howbelt not all that came out of Egypt by Moses.

17 But with whom was he grieved

Anno DOMINE 64.

A Phil. 2. 7. ch. 4. 15,

6 ch. 4, 15, 16, & 5, 2, & 7, 25,

\* Rom. 1. 7. 1 Cor. 1. 2. Eph. 4. 1. Phil. 3. 14. 2 Thes. 1.11, 2 Tim. 1. 9. 2 Pet. 1. 10. b Rom. 15, 8, ch. 2, 17, & 4, 14, & 5, 5. & 5. 5. & 6. 20. & 8. 1. & 9. 11. & 10. 21. 2 Gr. made, 18am.12.6. ver. 5. Num. 12. 7. d Zech. 6, 12. Matt.16.18. Eph. 2, 10, & 3, 9, ch. 1, 2, f ver. 2. Fx. 14. 31. Num. 12. 7. Deut. 3. 24. Josh. 1. 2. & 8. 31. A Deut. 18. 15, 18, 19. f ch. 1. 2. ch, 1, 2, 1 Cor. 3, 16, & 6, 19, 2 Cor. 6, 16, Eph. 2, 21, 22, 1 Tim. 3, 15, 1 Pet. 2, 5. l Pet. 2, 5, l ver. 14, Matt.10.22, & 24, 13, Rom. 5, 2, Col. 1, 23, ch. 6, 11, & 10, 85, ...

o ver. 6.

\*\*28am,23.2. Acts 1, 16.

\* ver. 15. Pa. 95. 7.

3 Gr. If they shall enter.

7 Num. 14, 2, 4, 11, 24, 30, Dout. 1, 34, 36, 38.

Anno DOMINI 64. " Num. 14. 22, 29, &c. & 26, 65. Ps. 106, 26, 1 Cor. 10. 5. Jude 5, " Num. 14. 30. Deut. 1, 34, 35, 4 ch. 4, 6,

ech. 12, 15,

è ch. 3, 14,

ch. 3, 19,

4 Or, the gospel was first preached.

/ Ps. 95. 7. ch. 3. 7.

5 That is, Joshua,

6 Or, keep-

eh. 3, 12, 18, 19,

7 Or, dis-

Eph. 6, 17. Rev. 1, 16. & 2, 16.

1 Cor. 14. 24, 25.

- Pa. 33, 13, 11. & 90. 8. & 139.11,12.

\* Job 26, 6, & 34, 21, Prov.15,11,

t ch. 10, 23,

eh. 3. 1. P ch. 7. 26, & 9, 12, 24,

ing of a salibath.

\* Ps. 95, 11, ch. 3, 11,

forty years? was it not with them that had sinned, 'whose carcases fell in the wilderness?

18 And 'to whom sware he that they should not enter into his rest, but to them that believed not?

19 So we see that they could not enter in because of unbelief.

CHAPTER IV.

1 The rest of Christians is attained by faith, 12 The power of God's word. 14 By our high priest Jesus the Son of God, subject to infirmities, but not sin, 16 we must and may go boldly to the throne of grace.

LET "us therefore fear, lest, a pro-mise being left us of entering into his rest, any of you should seem

to come short of it.

2 For unto us was the gospel preach-2 Gr. the word of hearing. 3 Or, because they were not united by faith to. ed, as well as unto them: but 2 the word preached did not profit them, 3 not being mixed with faith in them that heard it.

8 For we which have believed do enter into rest, as he said, "As I have sworn in my wrath, if they shall enter into my rest: although the works were finished from the

foundation of the world.

4 For he spake in a certain place of the seventh day on this wise, d And God did rest the seventh day from 4 Gen. 2, 2, Ex. 20, 11, 4 31, 17, all his works.

5 And in this place again, If they

shall enter into my rest.

6 Seeing therefore it remaineth that some must enter therein, and they to whom 4it was first preached entered not in because of unbelief: 7 Again, he limiteth a certain day,

saying in David, To day, after so long a time; as it is said, ITo day if ye will hear his voice, harden not

your hearts.

8 For if <sup>5</sup> Jesus had given them rest, then would he not afterward have spoken of another day.

9 There remaineth therefore a 5 rest

to the people of God.

10 For he that is entered into his rest, he also hath ceased from his own works, as God did from his.

11 Let us labour therefore to enter into that rest, lest any man fall after the same example of

7 unbelief. 12 For the word of God is Aquick. Jer. 23, 29, 2 Cor. 10, and powerful, and 'sharper than any \*twoedged sword, piercing even to the dividing asunder of soul and spirit, and of the joints and marrow, and is a discerner of the thoughts 4, 5. 1 Pet. 1, 23. Prov. 5. 4.

and intents of the heart.

13 "Neither is there any creature that is not manifest in his sight: but all things are naked "and opened unto the eyes of him with whom we have to do.

14 Seeing then that we have a great high priest, pthat is passed into the heavens, Jesus the Son of God, glet us hold fast our profession.

15 For "we have not an high priest which cannot be touched with the feeling of our infirmities; but 'was in all points tempted like as we are,

\* yet without sin.

16 "Let us therefore come boldly unto the throne of grace, that we may obtain mercy, and find grace to help in time of need.

CHAPTER V. 1 The authority and honour of our Saviour's priesthood. 11 Negligence in the knowledge thereof is reproved.

FOR every high priest taken from among men "is ordained for men bin things pertaining to God, that he may offer both gifts and sacrifices for sins:

2 d Who 2 can have compassion on the ignorant, and on them that are out of the way; for that 'he himself also is compassed with infirmity.

3 And by reason hereof he ought. as for the people, so also for himself, to offer for sins.

4 And no man taketh this honour unto himself, but he that is called of God, as hwas Aaron.

5 So also Christ glorified not himself to be made an high priest; but he that said unto him, \*Thou art my Son, to day have I begotten thee.

6 As he saith also in another place. Thou art a priest for ever after the order of Melchisedce.

7 Who in the days of his flesh, when he had "offered up prayers and supplications "with strong crying and tears unto him "that was able to save him from death, and was heard 8 p in that he feared;

8 q Though he were a Son, vet learned he cobedience by the things which

he suffered :

9 And being made perfect, he became the author of eternal salvation unto all them that obey him;

10 Called of God an high priest after the order of Melchisedec.

11 Of whom "we have many things

to say, and hard to be uttered, seeing ye are \*dull of hearing.

12 For when for the time ye ought

to be teachers, ye have need that one teach you again which be the first principles of the oracles of God; and are become such as have need of "milk, and not of

strong meat.

13 For every one that useth milk

4 is unskilful in the word of rightcousness; for he is a babe.

14 But strong meat belongeth to them that are 5 of full age, even those who by reason 5 of use have their senses exercised to discern both good and evil.

### CHAPTER VI.

1 He exhorteth not to fall back from the faith, 11 but to be steifted, 12 dilipent, and patient to wait upon God, 13 because God is most sure in his promise.

DOMINI

64. r Is. 53, 8, \* Is. 53, 8, eh. 2. 18, 'Luke 22,28, 'Luke 22,28, '2 Cor. 5, 21, ch. 7, 26, 1 Pet. 2, 22, 1 John 3, 5, 'Eph. 2, 18, & 3, 12, ch. 10,19,21,22,

e ch. 8, 3, b ch. 2, 17, ch. 8. 3, 4. & 9. 9. & 10. 11. & 11. 4. 4 ch. 2. 18. & 4. 15. 2 Or, can reusonably bear with. \* ch. 7. 28.

Lev. 4. 3. & 9. 7. & 16. 6, 15, 16, 17. ch. 7. 27. & 9. 7. 92Chr.26.18, John 3, 27, A Ex. 28. 1. Num. 16. 5, 40. 1Chr. 23.13.

i John 8, 54, i John 8, 54, k Ps. 2, 7, ch. 1, 5, l Ps. 110, 4, ch. 7, 17, 21, m Matt. 26, 39, 42, 44, Mark 14, 36, 39, John 17, 1, l Ps. 22, 1, Matt. 27, 41, 50,

46, 50. Mark 15.

34. 37. Matt.26.53. Mark14.36. 8 Or, for his piety. P Mat. 26,37.

Mark 14.33, Luke 22.43, John 12, 27, 7 ch. 3. 6. Phil. 2. 8.

Phil. 2. 8, ch. 2. 10, & 11. 40, f ver. 6, ch. 6. 20, 2 Pet. 3. 16, 2 Matt. 13, 15, y ch. 6, 1, 2 9; 3 1, 2 9; 3 1, 2 9; 4 1,

2, 3, 4 Gr, hath no hath no experience.

a1Cor.13.11.

& 14. 20.
Eph. 4. 14.
1 Pot. 2. 2.
5 Or, perfect,
1 Cor. 2. 6.
Eph. 4. 13.
Phil. 3. 15.
6 Or, of an habit, or,
perfection.
6 1s. 7. 15.
1 Cor. 2. 14,
18.

|  | Christ a priest after HEBREWS, VI, VII. the order of Melchisedec.  |   |   |  |  |
|--|--|---|---|--|--|
| DOMINI<br>64.                                    | THEREFORE "leaving 2 the principles of the doctrine of Christ,   | priest for ever after the order of<br>Melchisedec.  | DOMINI<br>64.                           |  |  |
| Phil. 3, 12,<br>13, 14.<br>ch. 5, 12,            | let us go on unto perfection; not<br>laying again the foundation of re-<br>pentance from dead works, and of      | CHAPTER VII.  1 Christ Jesus is a priest after the order of Melchisedec, 11 and so, far more excellent than the priests of Aaron's order. |   |  |  |
| ch. 5. 12,<br>2 Or, the<br>word of               | faith toward God,  2 °Of the doctrine of baptisms, dand  |   | *Gen.14.18,                             |  |  |
| the begin-<br>ning of<br>Ohrist.<br>b ch. 9. 14. | of laying on of hands, and of resur-<br>rection of the dead, and of eternal<br>judgment.                         | L Salem, priest of the most high<br>God, who met Abraham returning<br>from the slaughter of the kings, and                                | àc.                                     |  |  |
| Acts 19.4,5.                                     | 8 And this will we do, fif God permit.   | blessed him:  |   |  |  |
| 15, 16, 17.<br>& 19. 6.<br>• Acts 17. 31,        | 4 For hit is impossible for those who were once enlightened, and have  | 2 To whom also Abraham gave a<br>tenth part of all; first being by in-<br>terpretation King of rightcourness,                             |   |  |  |
| f Acts 24, 25.<br>Rom. 2, 16.                    | tasted of the heavenly gift, and were<br>made partakers of the Holy Ghost,<br>5 And have tasted the good word of | and after that also King of Salem,<br>which is, King of peace;  |   |  |  |
| Acts 18. 21.<br>1 Cor. 4, 19.<br>A Matt. 12.     | God, and the powers of "the world to come,   | 3 Without father, without mother,<br>2 without descent, having neither be-<br>ginning of days, nor end of life; but                       | 2 Gr.<br>without<br>pedigres.           |  |  |
| 31, 32,<br>ch, 10, 26,<br>2 Pet. 2, 20,<br>21,   | 6 If they shall fall away, to renew them again unto repentance; "sec-  | made like unto the Son of God; abideth a priest continually.  | Pungron                                 |  |  |
| 1 John 5.16.<br>4 ch. 10. 32.<br>2 John 4. 10.   | ing they crucify to themselves the Son of God afresh, and put him to an open shame.                              | 4 Now consider how great this man was, bunto whom even the patriarch Abraham gave the tenth of the spoils.                                | 5 Gen. 14. 20.                          |  |  |
| & 6. 32.<br>Eph. 2. 8.<br>I Gal. 3. 2. 5.        | 7 For the earth which drinketh in the rain that cometh oft upon it,  | 5 And verily they that are of the sons of Levi, who receive the office of   | * Num. 18,<br>21, 26.                   |  |  |
| ch. 2. 4.<br>m ch. 2. 5.<br>m ch. 10. 29.        | and bringeth forth herbs meet for<br>them by whom it is dressed, re-   | the priesthood, have a commandment<br>to take tithes of the people according  |   |  |  |
| <ul><li>3 Or, for.</li><li>Ps. 65. 10.</li></ul> | ceiveth blessing from God:  8 PBut that which beareth thorns and briers is rejected, and is nigh unto            | to the law, that is, of their brethren,<br>though they come out of the loins of<br>Abraham:   |   |  |  |
| 7 Is, 5. 6.                                      | cursing; whose end is to be burned.  9 But, beloved, we are persuaded  | 6 But he whose 8 descent is not counted from them received tithes   | 8 Or,<br>pedigree.                      |  |  |
|  | better things of you, and things that<br>accompany salvation, though we thus<br>speak.                           | of Abraham, dand blessed thim that had the promises.  7 And without all contradiction the   | * Rom. 4. 13.<br>Gal. 3. 16.            |  |  |
| *Prov.14.31,<br>Matt.10.42,<br>& 25, 40.         | 10 "For "God is not unrighteous to forget your work and labour of love,  | less is blessed of the better.  8 And here men that die receive   |   |  |  |
| John 13, 20,<br>Rom. 3, 4,<br>2 Thess, 1,        | which ye have shewed toward his name, in that ye have iministered to the saints and do minister.                 | tithes; but there he receiveth them, for whom it is witnessed that he liveth.   | feh. 5. 6.<br>& 6. 20.                  |  |  |
| 6, 7.<br>*1 Thess.1.3.<br>* Rom. 15.25.          | to the saints, and do minister.  11 And we desire that "every one of you do shew the same diligence "to the      | 9 And as I may so say, Levi also,<br>who receiveth tithes, payed tithes   |   |  |  |
| 2 Cor. 8, 4v<br>& 9, 1, 12,<br>2 Tim. 1.18,      | full assurance of hope unto the end: 12 That ye be not slothful, but fol-  | in Abraham.  10 For he was yet in the loins of  |   |  |  |
| * ch. 3. 6, 14.<br>* Col. 2. 2.<br>* ch. 10. 36. | lowers of them who through faith and patience inherit the promises.  13 For when God made promise to             | his father, when Melchisedec met<br>him.<br>11 g If therefore perfection were by  | ø ver. 18, 19,                          |  |  |
| * Gen. 22.16.                                    | Abraham, because he could swear by no greater, the sware by himself,   | the Levitical priesthood, (for under<br>it the people received the law,) what   | Gal. 2, 21,<br>ch. 8, 7,                |  |  |
| 17.<br>Ps. 105. 9.<br>Luke 1. 73.                | 14 Saying, Surely blessing I will bless thee, and multiplying I will   | further need was there that another priest should rise after the order of   |   |  |  |
|  | multiply thee.  15 And so, after he had patiently endured, he obtained the promise.                              | Melchisedec, and not be called after<br>the order of Aaron?<br>12 For the priesthood being changed.                                       |   |  |  |
| a Ex. 22, 11,                                    | 16 For men verily swear by the greater: and an oath for confirma-  | there is made of necessity a change also of the law.  |   |  |  |
| b ch. 11. 9,                                     | tion is to them an end of all strife.  17 Wherein God, willing more abundantly to shew unto bthe heirs of        | 13 For he of whom these things<br>are spoken pertaineth to another<br>tribe, of which no man gave attend-                                 |   |  |  |
| Rom. 11,29.                                      | promise the immutability of his counsel, toonfirmed it by an oath:   | ance at the altar.  14 For it is evident that hour Lord   | A Is. 11. 1.<br>Matt. 1. 3.             |  |  |
| terposed<br>himself by<br>an oath.               | 18 That by two immutable things, in which it was impossible for God to lie,                                      | sprang out of Juda; of which tribe<br>Moses spake nothing concerning  | Luke 3, 33,<br>Rom. 1, 3,<br>Rev. 5, 5, |  |  |
|  | we might have a strong consolation,<br>who have fled for refuge to lay hold                                      | priesthood.  15 And it is yet far more evident:   |   |  |  |

15 And it is yet far more evident: for that after the similitude of Melchisedec there ariseth another

priest, 16 Who is made, not after the law of a carnal commandment, but after

the power of an endless life.

17 For he testifieth, 'Thou art a ch. 5. 6, 10.

we night have a strong consolation, who have fled for refuge to lay hold upon the hope <sup>d</sup> set before us:

19 Which hope we have as an anchor of the soul, both sure and stedfast, and which entereth into that within

20 Whither the forerunner is for us entered, even Jesus, made an high

d ch. 12. 1.
Lev. 16. 15.
ch. 9. 7.
f ch. 4. 14.
& 8. 1.
& 9. 24.

ch. 3. 1. & 5. 6, 10. & 7. 17.

the veil;

DOMINI 64. 3 Rom. 8, 3, Gal. 4. 9.

Acts 13. 39.

Rom. 3. 20,
21, 28.

& 8. 3.

Gal. 2. 16,
ch. 9. 9. on, v. v. 2 Or, but it was the bring-ing in, Gal. 3. 24. \*\* ch. 6. 18. & 8. 6.

Rom. 5. 2. Eph. 2. 18. & 3. 12. ch. 4. 16. & 10. 19. 8 Or. without recaring of an oath. Ps. 110. 4. P ch. 8. 6, & 9. 15, & 12, 24, 4 Or, which passeth not from one to another.

5 Or, 7 Rom. 8. 34. 1 Tim. 2. 5. ch. 9. 24. 1 John 2. 1. ch. 4, 15. Eph. 1. 20. & 1. 10. ch. 8. 1. Lev. 9. 7. & 16. 6, 11. ch. 5. 3. & 9. 7. Lev. 16. 15. \* Rom. 6. 10. ch. 9. 12, 28. & 10. 12.

v ch. 5. 1, 2, ch. 2. 10, & 5. 9. 6 Gr.

<sup>e</sup> Eph. 1. 20. Col. 3. 1. ch. 1. 3. & 10. 12. & 12. 2. 7 Or, of holy things. b ch. 9. 8, 12, 24 ch. 9. 11.

Eph. 5. 2, ch. 9, 11, 8 Or, they are priests.

d ch. 5. 1.

f Col. 2. 17. ch. 9. 23, & 10. 1. Ex. 25. 40. £ 26. 30. £ 27. 8. Num. 8. 4. Acts 7. 44. 4 2 Cor. 3. 6, 8, 9. ch. 7, 22.

priest for ever after the order of Mclchisedec.

18 For there is verily a disannulling of the commandment going before for the weakness and unprofitableness thereof.

19 For the law made nothing perbetter hope did; by the which "we draw nigh unto God.

20 And inasmuch as not without an

oath he was made priest: 21 (For those priests were made without an oath; but this with an oath by him that said unto him, "The Lord sware and will not repent, Thou art a priest for ever after the order of Melchisedec:)

22 By so much pwas Jesus made a surety of a better testament.
23 And they truly were many priests, because they were not suffered

to continue by reason of death:

24 But this man, because he continueth ever, hath an unchangeable priesthood.

25 Wherefore he is able also to save them 5 to the uttermost that come unto God by him, seeing he ever liveth q to make intercession for them.

26 For such an high priest became us, "who is holy, harmless, undefiled, separate from sinners, and made higher than the heavens;

27 Who needeth not daily, as those high priests, to offer up sacrifice, first for his own sins, "and then for the people's: for "this he did once, when he offered up himself.

28 For the law maketh men high priests which have infirmity; but the word of the oath, which was since the law, maketh the Son, who is 6 consecrated for evermore

### CHAPTER VIII.

1 By the eternal priesthood of Christ the Levilical priesthood of Aoron is abolished. 7 And the temporal covenant with the fathers, by the eternal covenant of the yospel.

Now of the things which we have spoken this is the sum: We have such an high priest, "who is set on the right hand of the throne of the Majesty in the heavens:

2 A minister 7 of b the sanctuary. and of the true tabernacle, which the Lord pitched, and not man.

3 For devery high priest is ordained to offer gifts and sacrifices: wherefore it is of necessity that this man have somewhat also to offer.

4 For if he were on earth, he should not be a priest, seeing that \$\frac{1}{2}\$there are priests that offer gifts according to the law:

5 Who serve unto the example and shadow of heavenly things, as Moses was admonished of God when he was about to make the tabernacle: for, See, saith he, that thou make all things according to the pattern shewed to thee in the mount,

6 But now hath he obtained a more

excellent ministry, by how much also he is the mediator of a better <sup>2</sup> co-venant, which was established upon

better promises.
7 For if that first covenant had been faultless, then should no place have been sought for the second.

8 For finding fault with them, he saith, \*Behold, the days come, saith the Lord, when I will make a new covenant with the house of Israel and with the house of Judah:

9 Not according to the covenant that I made with their fathers in the day when I took them by the hand to lead them out of the land of Egypt; because they continued not in my covenant, and I regarded them not, saith the Lord.

10 For this is the covenant that I

10 For this is the covenant that i will make with the house of Israel after those days, saith the Lord; I will sput my laws into their mind, and write them in their hearts; and "I will be to them a God, and they shall be to me a people:

11 And "they shall not teach every man his neighbour, and every man his brother, saying, Know the Lord: for all shall know me, from the least to the greatest.

12 For I will be merciful to their unrighteousness, and their sins and their iniquities will I remember no more,

nant, he hath made the first old. Now that which decayeth and waxeth old is ready to vanish away.

CHAPTER IX.

1 The description of the rites and bloody sacri-fices of the law, 11 far inferior to the dignity and perfection of the blood and sacrifice of Christ.

THEN verily the first covenant had also 5 ordinances of divine service, and a worldly sanctuary.

2 b For there was a tabernacle made: the first, "wherein was "the candlestick, and the table, and the shew-bread; which is called 6 the sanctuary. 8 And after the second veil, the tabernacle which is called the Holiest

of all: 4 Which had the golden censer, and the ark of the covenant overlaid round about with gold, wherein was the golden pot that had manna, and 'Aaron's rod that budded, and

the tables of the covenant; 5 And lover it the cherubims of glory shadowing the mercyseat: of which we cannot now speak particularly.

6 Now when these things were thus ordained, "the priests went always into the first tabernacle, accomplishing the service of God.

7 But into the second went the high priest alone "once every year, not without blood, "which he offered for himself, and for the errors of the people:

DOMINI 64.

2 Or, ch. 7. 11,

<sup>1</sup> Jer. 31, 31, 82, 33, 34,

l ch. 10. 16,

3 Gr. give. 4 Or, upon. " Zech. S. S.

\* Is. 54. 13. John 6. 45. 1 John 2.27.

° Rom.11.27.

#2 Cor. 5, 17.

5 Or, cerenontes. Ex. 25. 8. b Ex. 26. 1. e Ex. 26, 35, A 40 4 d Ex. 25. 31. Ex. 25, 23, 30. Lev. 21, 5, 6. 6 Or, holy. f Ex. 26, 31, 33, & 40, 3, 21. ch. 6. 19.

Ex. 25. 10. & 26. 33. & 40. 3, 21. A Ex. 16. 33, Num.17.10. Ex. 25, 16, 21, & 34, 29, 21. & 54. 29. & 40. 20. Dent. 10. 2, 5. 1 Kin. 8. 9, 21. 2 Chr. 5. 10.

2 Chr. 5. 10. 1 Ex. 25. 18, 22. Lev. 16. 2. 1 Kin.8.6,7. " Num. 28.3. Dan. 8, 11,

ver. 25. Ex. 30. 10. Lov. 16. 2, 11, 12, 15, 24 e ch. 5. 3.

Anno DOMINI 64. P ch. 10. 19, 7 John 14. 6. Gal. 3, 21. ch. 7, 18,19. & 10, 1, 11. Lev. 11. 2. Col. 2. 16. Num. 19. 7, &c. Eph. 2, 15. Col. 2, 20. ch. 7, 16. 2 Or. rites. or, cere-" ch. 3. 1. # ch. 10. 1. \* ch. 8. 2. a ch. 10. 4. b Acts 20, 28. Eph. 1. 7. Col. 1. 14. 1 Pct. 1. 19. Rev. 1. 5. & 5. 9. for us.

ver. 26, 28. Zech. 3. 9. ch. 10. 10. d Dan. 9, 24.

Lev. 16. 14, 16. / Num. 19. 2, 17, &c. 91 Pet, 1.19, 1 John 1.7, Rev. 1. 5. k Rom. 1. 4. 1 Pet. 3. 18. i Eph. 5. 2, Tit. 2. 14, ch. 7. 27. 3 Or, fault. & ch. 1. 3. & 10. 22.

l ch. 6. 1. " Luke 1.74. Rom, 6. 13, I Pet. 4. 2. \* 1 Tim. 2.5. och. 7, 22, & 8. G. & 12. 24.

P Rom. 3, 25, & 5, 6, 1 Pet. 3, 18, 7 ch. 3, 1. 4 Or. ba brought in. r Gal. 3, 15. Ex. 24, 6,

5 ()r, purified. Ex. 21. 5, 6, 8. 6, 8. Lev. 16. 14, 15, 18, Lev. 14. 4, 6, 7, 49, 51, 52,

6 Or, purple. Ex. 24. 8. Matt. 26. Fx. 20, 12, 36. Lev. 8. 15, & 16, 14, 15, 16, 18, 19,

I.ev. 17. 11.

a ch. 8. 5.

8 PThe Holy Ghost this signify-ing, that the way into the holiest of all was not yet made manifest, while as the first tabernacle was yet standing:

9 Which was a figure for the time then present, in which were offered both gifts and sacrifices, that could not make him that did the service perfect, as pertaining to the con-

period; as personnels in 'meats and drinks, and 'divers washings, "and carnal 2 ordinances, imposed on them until the time of reformation.

11 But Christ being come an high priest yof good things to come, by a greater and more perfect tabernacle, not made with hands, that is to say,

not of this building;

12 Neither "by the blood of goats and calves, but by his own blood he entered in once into the holy place, d having obtained eternal redemption

13 For if the blood of bulls and of goats, and the ashes of an heifer sprinkling the unclean, sanctifieth to the purifying of the fiesh:

14 How much more shall the blood

of Christ, h who through the eternal Spirit offered himself without 3 spot to God, \* purge your conscience from dead works " to serve the living God?

15 " And for this cause "he is the mediator of the new testament, "that by means of death, for the redemption of the transgressions that were under the first testament, q they which are called might receive the promise of eternal inheritance.

16 For where a testament is, there must also of necessity 4 be the death

of the testator. 17 For a testament is of force after men are dead: otherwise it is of no strength at all while the testator liveth.

18 Whereupon neither the first testament was 5 dedicated without blood.

19 For when Moses had spoken 19 For when Moses and spoken every precept to all the people according to the law, 'he took the blood of calves and of goats, "with water, and search wood, and hyssop, and sprinkled both the book, and oll the goals."

all the people,
20 Saying, This is the blood of the
testament which God hath enjoined unto you.

21 Morcover he sprinkled with blood both the tabernacle, and all the vessels of the ministry.

22 And almost all things are by the law purged with blood; and without shedding of blood is no remission.

23 It was therefore necessary that "the patterns of things in the heavens should be purified with these; but the heavenly things themselves with better sacrifices than these.

the holy places made with hands, which are the figures of the true; but into heaven itself, now to appear in the presence of God for

25 Nor yet that he should offer himself often, as 'the high priest entereth into the holy place every year with blood of others;

26 For then must be often have suffered since the foundation of the world: but now fonce fin the end of the world hath he appeared to put away sin by the sacrifice of himself.

27 And as it is appointed unto

men once to die, but after this the

judgment:

28 So \*Christ was once toffered to bear the sins "of many; and unto them that "look for him shall he appear the second time without sin unto salvation.

CHAPTER X.

1 The weakness of the law sacrifices. 10 The sacrifice of Christ's body once affered, 14 for ever hath taken away sins. 19 An exhortation to hold fast the faith, with patience and thanksgiving.

FOR the law having a shadow of good things to come, and not the very image of the things, can never with those sacrifices which they offered year by year continually make the comers thereunto deferfect.

2 For then 2 would they not have ccased to be offered? because that the worshippers once purged should have had no more conscience of sins,

8 But in those sacrifices there is a remembrance again made of sins

4 For fit is not possible that the blood of bulls and of goats should take away sins.

5 Wherefore when he cometh into the world, he saith, g Sacrifice and offering thou wouldest not, but a body shast thou prepared me:

6 In burnt offerings and sacrifices for sin thou hast had no pleasure.

7 Then said I, Lo, I come (in the volume of the book it is written of me,) to do thy will, O God.

8 Above when he said, Sacrifice and

offering and burnt offerings and offering for sin thou wouldest not, nei-

fering for sin thou wouldest hot, hel-ther hadst pleasure therein; which are offered by the law; 9 Then said he, Lo, I come to do thy will, O God. He taketh away the first, that he may establish the second.

10 h By the which will we are sanctifled through the offering of the body

of Jesus Christ once for all.

11 And every priest standeth \*daily ministering and offering oftentimes the same sacrifices, which can never take away sins:

12 " But this man, after he had offered one sacrifice for sins for ever, sat down on the right hand of God;

24 For b Christ is not entered into

DOMINI 64. ch. 6. 20. ch. 8. 2. d Rom. 8. 84. ch. 7. 25. 1 John 2. 1. ver. 7.
f ver. 12.
ch. 7. 27.
\$\delta\$ 10. 10.
1 Pet. 3. 18.
f 1 Cor. 10.

# 1 Cor. 10, 11. Cor. 10, 12. Gal. 4, 4, Epb. 1, 10, & Gen. 3, 19. Eccl. 3, 20, 62 Cor. 5, 10, Rev. 20, 12, 13. 2 Rom. 6, 10, 1 Pet. 3, 18, 1 Pet. 2, 24, 1 John 3, 5, 2 Matt. 96.

28, Rom. 5, 15, Tit. 2, 13, 2 Pet. 3, 12,

<sup>a</sup> Col. 2, 17, ch. 8, 5, & 9, 23, 6 ch. 9. 11. ch. 9. 9.

d ver. 14. 2 Or, they would have ceased to be offered. because, \$c. Lev. 16. 21, ch. 9. 7.

f ver. 11. Mic. 6. 6, 7, ch. 9, 13,

# Ps. 40. 6, åc. å 50. 8, åc. Is. 1. 11. Jer. 6, 20, Amos 5, 21, 22, 3 Or, thou hast filled

A John 17. 19. ch. 13. 12. ch. 9, 12, k Num. 28. 3. ch. 7. 27. l ver. 4.

" Col. 3. 1. ch. 1. 3.

Exhortation to Anno 18 From henceforth expecting "till DOMINI his enemies be made his footstool. 64. 14 For by one offering 'he hath perfected for ever them that are Ps. 110, 1. Acts 2, 35, 1 Cor, 15, sanctified. 15 Whereof the Holy Ghost also is a witness to us: for after that he 25, ch. 1, 13, had said before, o ver. 1. <sup>9</sup> Jer. 31. 33, 34. ch. 8, 10.12. 16 P This is the covenant that I will make with them after those days, saith the Lord, I will put my laws into their hearts, and in their minds 2 Some copies
have, Then
he said,
And their, will I write them;
17 2 And their sins and iniquities will I remember no more, Rom. 5, 2, Eph. 2, 18, & 3, 12. 18 Now where remission of these is, there is no more offering for sin.

19 Having therefore, brethren,

7 3 boldness to enter rinto the holiest 8 Or, liberty. rch. 9. 8, 12. by the blood of Jesus. John 10. 9. & 14. 6. ch. 9. 8. 20 By a new and living way, which he hath consecrated for us, through 4 Or, new made. 6 ch. 9. 3. 8 ch. 4. 14. the veil, that is to say, his flesh;
21 And having "an high priest over "the house of God; # 1 Tim.3.15. 22 Let us draw near with a true rch. 4, 16, heart in full assurance of faith, having our hearts sprinkled a from an evil conscience, and bour bodies Fph. 3, 12, Jam. 1, 6, 1 John 3,21, e ch. 9. 14. washed with pure water.
23 ° Let us hold fast the profession 5 Ezak. 36. 25. 2 Cor. 7. 1. of our faith without wavering; (for ch. 4. 14. the is faithful that promised;)
24 And let us consider one another d 1 Cor. 1. 9. & 10. 13. 1 Thes. 5.24. 2 Thes. 3. 3. ch. 11, 11. to provoke unto love and to good works: 25 Not forsaking the assembling of Acts 2, 42, Jude 19, ourselves together, as the manner of /Bom.13.11. some is: but exhorting one another: Phil. 4. 5. 2 Pet. 3. 9, 11, 14, and so much the more, as ye see the day approaching.

26 For a if we sin wilfully after that we have received the knowledge A Num. 15. 30. ch. 6, 4, of the truth, there remaineth no more sacrifice for sins, 42 Pet. 2, 20, 21. 21. Ezek. 36. 5. Zeph. 1. 18. & 3. 8. 2 Thes. 1. 8. ch. 12. 29. 27 But a certain fearful looking for of judgment and \*flery indignation, which shall devour the adversaries. 28 He that despised Moses' law died without mercy munder two or three t ch. 2, 2, " Dou. 17. 2, 6. & 19. 15. Matt.18.16. witnesses: 29 "Of how much sorer punishment, suppose ye, shall he be thought John 8, 17, 2 Cor. 13, 1, worthy, who hath trodden under foot \* ch. 2. 3. & 12. 25. the Son of God, and hath counted • 1 Cor. 11. the blood of the covenant, wherewith 29. ch. 13, 20. he was sanctified, an unholy thing, pand hath done despite unto the P Matt. 12. 31, 32, Eph. 4, 30, Spirit of grace? 30 For we know him that hath said, vengeance belongeth unto me, I will Pou. 32, 35, Rom, 12,19,

recompense, saith the Lord. And again, The Lord shall judge his

31 It is a fearful thing to fall into

32 But t call to remembrance the

former days, in which, "after ye were illuminated, ye endured "a great fight

33 Partly, whilst ye were made va gazingstock both by reproaches and

the hands of the living God.

Ps. 50. 4.

\* Luke 12. 5.

Gal. 3. 4. 2 John 8.

\* ch. 6. 4. " Phil. 1. 29,

90. Col. 2. 1.

# 1 Cor. 4. 9.

Phil. 1. 7. & 4. 11. 1 Thess. 2. 14.

people.

of afflictions:

hold fast the faith. became companions of them that A .... were so used DOMINI 64. 84 For ye had compassion of me ain my bonds, and stock joyfully the spoiling of your goods, knowing 2 in yourselves that "ye have in heaven-Phil. 1. 7. 2 Tim. 1. 16. 6 Matt. 5. 12. a better and an enduring substance. Acts 5, 41, Jam. 1, 2, 85 Cast not away therefore your confidence, which hath great recom-2 Or, that ye have in yourselves, or, for yourselves, pence of reward. 36 For ye have need of patience, that, after ye have done the will of God, ye might receive the promise.

37 For yet a little while, and he Matt. 6. 20. A 19. 21. Luke 12.33. 1 Tim. 6. that shall come will come, and will not tarry.
38 Now the just shall live by faith: d Matt. 5.12, & 10, 32. but if any man draw back, my soul 4 Luke 21, 19. Gal. 6, 9, ch. 12, 1. shall have no pleasure in him. 89 But we are not of them \*who draw back unto perdition; but of them that believe to the saving of f Col. 3, 24, ch. 9, 15, 1 Pet. 1, 9, the soul. # Luke 18. 8. 2 Pet. 3. 9. A Hab. 2. 3. 4. 4 Rom. 1, 17. Gal. 3. 11. 4 2 Pet. 2. 20, 21. 4 Acts 16. 30, 31, 1 Those, 5, 9, 2 Thosa, 2, 14. CHAPTER XI. 1 What faith is. 6 Without faith we cannot please God. 7 The worthy fruits thereof in the fathers of old time. NOW faith is the <sup>3</sup> substance of things hoped for, the evidence 8 Or. ground, or, confidence. of things not seen. a Rom. 8, 24, 2 For by it the elders obtained a 25. 2 Cor. 4.18. & 5. 7. good report. 3 Through faith we understand that b ver. 39. the worlds were framed by the word Gen. 1. 1. Ps. 33. 6. John 1. 3. ch. 1. 2. 2 Pet. 3. 5. of God, so that things which are seen were not made of things which do 4 By faith Abel offered unto God d Gen. 4. 4. 1 John 3. 12. by which he obtained witness that he was righteous, God testifying of his gifts: and by it he being dead Gen. 4. 10. Matt. 23. 35. ch. 12. 24. 4 yet speaketh.
5 By faith / Enoch was translated that he should not see death; and was not found, because God had translated him: for before his translation he had this testimony, that he pleased God.

6 But without faith it is impossible 4 Or, is yet spoken of. / Gen. 5. 22 to please him: for he that cometh to God must believe that he is, and that he is a rewarder of them that diligently seek him.
7 By faith "Noah, being warned of # Gen. 6. 13, God of things not seen as yet, 5 moved 22 with fear, \*prepared an ark to the saving of his house; by the which he condemned the world, and became 5 Or, being toary. 20. heir of the righteousness which is f Rom. 3, 22, by faith.
8 By faith \*Abraham, when he was & 4. 13. Phil. 3. 9. called to go out into a place which 4 Gen. 12. 1. 4. he should after receive for an in-heritance, obeyed; and he went out, Acts 7. 2, 8. 4.

afflictions; and partly, whilst 'ye the same promise:

10 For he looked for "a city which Anno DOMINI hath foundations, "whose builder and 64. maker is God. \* ch. 12. 22. 11 Through faith also pSara her-self received strength to conceive ° ch. 3, 4, Rev. 21, 2, 10, seed, and was delivered of a child when she was past age, because she judged him 'faithful who had pro-10. PGen. 17.19. & 18. 11, 14. & 21, 2. mised. 12 Therefore sprang there even of f See Luke 1. one, and him as good as dead, tso \*Rom. 4. 21. ch. 10. 23. many as the stars of the sky in mul-titude, and as the sand which is by Rom. 4, 19, the sea shore innumerable. f Gen. 22. 17. Rom. 4. 18. 13 These all died 2 in faith, "not having received the promises, but having seen them afar off, and were persuaded of them, and embraced them, and confessed that they were strangers and pilgrims 2 Gr. according to faith. " ver. 39. \* ver. 27. John 8, 56. 7 Gen. 23. 4. on the carth. & 47. 9. 1 Chr. 29. 14 For they that say such things declare plainly that they seek a 15. Ps. 39. 12. & 119. 19. 1 Pet. 1. 17. & 2. 11. country. 15 And truly, if they had been mindful of that country from whence they 5 ch. 13, 14, came out, they might have had opportunity to have returned. 16 But now they desire a better country, that is, an heavenly: where-fore God is not ashamed "to be call-Ex. 3.6, 15. Matt.22,32. Acts 7. 32. ed their God: for b he hath prepared for them a city.
17 By faith Abraham, when he was b Phil. 3, 20. tried, offered up Isaac: and he that 6 Gan. 22.1 9 had received the promises doffered d Jam. 2, 21. up his only begotten son, 18 8 Of whom it was said, "That in 8 Or. To Gen. 21. 12. Rom. 9. 7. Isaac shall thy seed be called: 19 Accounting that God fwas able Rom. 4, 17, 19, 21. to raise him up, even from the dead: from whence also he received him in a figure.
20 By faith Isaac blessed Jacob and g Gen. 27. 27, Esau concerning things to come. 21 By fath Jacob, when he was a dying, \*blessed both the sons of Joseph; and 'worshipped, leaning <sup>4</sup> Gen. 48, 5, 16, 20. Gen. 47. 31. upon the top of his staff.

22 By faith \*Joseph, when he died, 4 Gen. 50.24, 4 made mention of the departing of 25. Ex. 13. 19. the children of Israel; and gave com-4 Or, re-membered, mandment concerning his bones. Ex. 2. 2. Acts 7. 20. 23 By faith 'Moses, when he was born, was hid three months of his parents, because they saw he was a parents, because they saw he rots in proper child; and they were not a-fraid of the king's "commandment. 24 By faith "Moses, when he was come to years, refused to be called the son of Pharaoh's daughter; # Ex. 1, 16, 22. Ex. 2. 10. 25 °Choosing rather to suffer af-fliction with the people of God, than to enjoy the pleasures of sin o Pa. 84, 10. for a season 26 Esteeming p the reproach 5 of Christ greater riches than the trea-P ch. 13, 13, 5 Or, sures in Egypt: for he had respect unto q the recompence of the reward. ¢ ch. 10, 35, 27 By faith 'he forsook Egypt, not Fx. 10, 28, 29, & 12, 37, & 13, 17, 18, fearing the wrath of the king: for he endured, as seeing him who is \* ver. 13. invisible.

28 Through faith the kept the pass-over, and the sprinkling of blood, lest he that destroyed the firstborn

should touch them.

29 By faith "they passed through the Red sea as by dry land; which the Egyptians assaving to do were drowned.

80 By faith "the walls of Jericho fell down, after they were compassed about seven days

81 By faith the harlot Rahab perished not with them that believ-

risned not with them 2 that believed not, when she had received the spies with peace.
32 And what shall I more say? for the time would fail me to tell of "Gedeon, and of Barak, and of Samson, and of Jephthae; of David also, and Samuel, and of the prophets:

prophets:
33 Who through faith subdued kingdoms, wrought righteousness, gob-tained promises, stopped the mouths of lions.

84 'Quenched the violence of fire, \* escaped the edge of the sword, lout of weakness were made strong, waxed valiant in fight, "turned to flight the armies of the aliens

85 "Women received their dead raised to life again: and others were otortured, not accepting deliverance; that they might obtain a better resurrection:

36 And others had trial of cruel mockings and scourgings, yea, moreover p of bonds and imprisonment:

37 They were stoned, they were sawn asunder, were tempted, were slain with the sword: "they wandered about in sheepskins and goat-skins; being destitute, afflicted, tor-

38 (Of whom the world was not worthy:) they wandered in descrit, and in mountains, and in dens

and caves of the earth.

39 And these all, "having obtained a good report through faith, received not the promise:

40 God having 8 provided \*some bet-ter thing for us, that they without us should not be y made perfect.

### CHAPTER XII.

1 An exhortation to constant faith, patience, and godliness. 22 A commendation of the new testament above the old.

WHEREFORE seeing we also are compassed about with so great a cloud of witnesses, "let us lay aside every weight, and the sin which doth so easily beset us, and blet us run with patience the race that is set before us.

2 Looking unto Jesus the 4 author and finisher of our faith; 4 who for the joy that was set before him endured the cross, despising the shame, and 'is set down at the right hand of the throne of God.

3/For consider him that endured such contradiction of sinners against him- John 15,20,

Awno DOMINI 64. Er. 12. 21, \* Ez. 14, 29, 29.

" Josh. 6, 20, Josh. 6. 23. Jam. 2. 25. 2 Or, that overe dis-chedient # Josh, 2, 1, \*Judg. 6, 11. 6 Judg. 4. 6.

Judg.18.24. d Judg. 11, 1. 1 Sam. 16. 1, 13. & 17. 45. f18am. 1.20. # 2 Eam. 7.

11, &c. & Judg. 14. 5, 6. 1 Sam. 17. 34, 35. Dan. 6, 22. Dan. 3, 25. 4 1 Sam. 20.1. 1 Kin. 19. 3. 2 Kin. 6, 16. 1 2 Kin. 20. 7, &c. Job 42, 10, "Judg. 15. 8, 15. 1 Sam. 14. 13, &c. & 17. 51, 52. 2 Sam. 8. 1,

åc.

\* 1 Kin. 17. 22. 2 Kin. 4, 33. o Acts 22. 25. F Gen. 39.20, Jor. 20. 2, & 37, 15, \*1Kin.21.13. 2Chr.24.21. Acts 7, 58, & 14, 19, r 2 Kin, 1, 8, Matt. 3, 4. Zech. 13. 4. 4 1 Kin. 18. 4. & 19. 9. \* ver. 2, 13.

3 Or, foreseen. ch. 7. 22. & 8. 6. ch. 5. 9. & 12. 23. Rev. 6, 11.

<sup>a</sup> Col. 3. 8. 1 Pet. 2, 1. 51 Cor. 9. 24. Phil. 3. 13, 14. • Rom. 12.12, ch. 10, 36, 4 Or, beginner, d Luke24,26, Phil. 2, 8, Pnii, 2, 5, &c.
1 Pet, 1, 11, Ps. 110, 1, ch. 1, 3, 13, & 8, 1, 1 Pet, 3, 22, f Matt, 10, or 25

Anno DOMINI 64. # Gal. 6. 9. A1Cor.10.13. ch. 10. 32, 83, 34. Job 5, 17, Prov. 8, 11. <sup>3</sup> Ps. 94, 12, & 119, 75, Prov. 8, 12, Jam. 1, 12, Rev. 8, 19, Prov.13. 24. & 19. 18. & 23. 13. m Ps. 73, 15, 1 Pet. 5, 9. \*Num.16.22. & 27, 16, Job 12, 10, Eccles, 12, 1s. 42, 5, à 57, 16, Zech. 12, 1, 2 Or, as seemed good, or, meet to them. \*Lev. 11.44. & 19. 2. 1 Pet. 1.15, 16. P Jam. 3. 18. 9 Job 4. 3, 4. Is. 25. 3.

Prov. 4. 26, 27. 3 Or, even. \* Gal. 6. 1. # Ps. 34. 14. Rom. 12.18. & 14. 19. 2 Tim. 2.22. Matt. 5. 8, 2 Cor. 7. 1. Eph. 5, 5, "2 Cor. 6. 1.

7 Gal. 5. 4. 4 Or. Dent.29.18. Eph. 5, 3, Col. 3, 5, 1Thess, 4,3, 6 Gen. 25. 33. Gen. 27. 34, 36, 38.

d ch. 6. 6. b Or, way to change his mind. \* Ex. 19. 12, 18, 19. & 20. 18. Deut. 4. 11. & 5. 22. Rom. 6. 14. & 8. 15. 2 Tim. 1. 7. f Ex. 20, 19, Dent. 5, 5, 25, & 18, 16, Fx. 19. 13.

any more:

tain, it shall be stoned, or thrust through with a dart:

in your minds.

4 Ye have not yet resisted unto

4 'Ne have not yet resisted unto blood, striving against sin. 5 And ye have forgotten the ex-hortation which speaketh unto you as unto children, 'My son, despise not thou the chastening of the Lord, nor faint when thou art rebuked of

6 For \*whom the Lord loveth he chasteneth, and scourgeth every son whom he receiveth.

7 'If ye endure chastening, God dealeth with you as with sons; for what son is he whom the father chasteneth not?

8 But if ye be without chastisement, "whereof all are partakers, then are ye bastards, and not sons.

9 Furthermore we have had fathers of our flesh which corrected us, and we gave them reverence: shall we not much rather be in subjection unto

"the Father of spirits, and live?

10 For they verily for a few days chastened us 2 after their own pleasure; but he for our profit, "that we might be partakers of his holiness.

11 Now no chastening for the present seemeth to be joyous, but grievous: nevertheless afterward it yieldeth "the peaceable fruit of rightcousness unto them which are exercised thereby.

12 Wherefore q lift up the hands which hang down, and the feeble knees;

13 And make straight paths for your feet, lest that which is lame be turned out of the way; but let it rather be healed.

14 Follow peace with all men, and holiness, "without which no man shall see the Lord:

15 "Looking diligently "lest any man fall of the grace of God; "lest any root of bitterness springing up trouble you, and thereby many be defiled:

16 Lest there be any fornicator, or profane person, as Esau, b who for one morsel of meat sold his birthright.

17 For ye know how that afterward. when he would have inherited the blessing, he was rejected: "for he found no place of repentance, though he sought it carefully with tears.

18 For ye are not come unto the mount that might be touched, and that burned with fire, nor unto blackness, and darkness, and tempest, 19 And the sound of a trumpet, and the voice of words; which voice they that heard fintreated that the

word should not be spoken to them 20 (For they could not endure that which was commanded, And if so much as a beast touch the moun-

A Ex. 19. 16. 21 And so terrible was the sight.

self. Plost ye be wearied and faint that Moses said, I exceedingly fear

and quake:)

22 But ye are come unto mount Sion, \*and unto the city of the living God, the heavenly Jerusalem, and to

an innumerable company of angels,

23 To the general assembly and
church of "the firstborn, "which are
ewritten in heaven, and to 60 °the
Judge of all, and to the spirits of just

nen p made perfect, 24 And to Jesus the mediator of the new covenant, and to the blood of sprinkling, that speaketh better things than that of Abel. 25 See that ye refuse not him that

speaketh. For 'if they escaped not who refused him that spake on earth, much more shall not we escape, if we turn away from him that speaketh from heaven:
26 "Whose voice then shook the

earth: but now he hath promised, saying, "Yet once more I shake not the earth only, but also heaven.

27 And this word, Yet once more, significity the removing of those things that tare shaken, as of things that are made, that those things which cannot be shaken may remain.

28 Wherefore we receiving a kingdom which cannot be moved, 5 let us have grace, whereby we may serve God acceptably with reverence

and godly fear:
29 For our God is a consuming fire.

& 9. 3. Ps. 50. 3. & 97. 3. Is. 66, 15. 2 Thess. 1, 8. CHAPTER XIII.

1 Divers admonitions, as to charity, 4 to ho-nest life, 5 to avoid covelousness, 7 to re-gard God's preuchers, 9 to take head of strange doctrines, 10 to confess Christ, 16 to

drange doctrines, 10 to confess Curist, 10 to give alms, 17 to obey overnors, 18 to pray for the apostle, 20 The coachsion.

Let a brotherly love continue.

2 Be not forgetful to entertain strangers: for thereby some have

entertained angels unawares. 3 d Remember them that are in bonds, as bound with them; and them which suffer adversity, as being yourselves also in the body.

4 Marriage is honourable in all, and the bed undefiled: but whoremongers and adulterers God will judge.

5 Let your conversation be without covetousness; and fbe content with such things as ye have: for he hath said, "I will never leave thee, nor forsake thee.

6 So that we may boldly say, "The Lord is my helper, and I will not fear what man shall do unto me.

7 Remember them which 6 have the rule over you, who have spoken unto you the word of God: \*whose faith follow, considering the end of their conversation.

8 Jesus Christ the same yesterday, and to day, and for ever.

Josh. 1. 5. 1 Chr. 28. 20. Ps. 37. 25. A Ps. 27. 1. & 56. 4, 11, 12. & 118. 6. ver. 17. 6 Or, are the guides. & ch. 6. 12. I John 8. 58. ch. 1. 12. Rev. 1. 4.

DOMINI

64. Gal. 4. 26. Rev. 3. 12. \* Phil. 3, 20. Ps. 68, 17, Jude 14, \* Ex. 4. 22, Jam. 1. 18, Rov. 14, 4, \*Luke10.20. Phil. 4. 3. Rev. 13. 8.

2 Or, curolled. Gen. 18, 25, Ps. 91, 2, P Phil. 3. 12. ch, 1J, 40. 9 ch. 8. 6. A 9. 15.

3 Or, testament. Fz, 24, 8, ch. 10, 22, 1 Pet. 1, 2, Gen. 4, 10, ch, 11, 4, t ch. 2. 2, 3, & 3, 17, & 10, 28, 29. # Re 10 18 " Hag. 2. 6. FPs, 102, 26, Mat, 24, 35, 2 Pet. 3, 10, Rev. 21, 1, 4 Or, may be shaken. 5 Or. let us hold fast. Ex. 24. 17.

Deut. 4. 24.

ch. 10. 27.

€ Rom.12.10, Rom.12.10, 1Thess.4.9, 1 Pet. 1.22, & 2.17. & 3. 8. & 4. 8, 2 Pet. 1, 7, 1 John 3, 11, &c. & 4.7,20, 21, <sup>b</sup> Mat. 25,35. Rom.12.13. 1 Tim. 3, 2. 1 Pet. 4, 9, Gen. 18. 3. & 10. 2. d Mat. 25.96. Rom.12.15, 1Cor.12.26. Col. 4, 18, 1 Pet, 3, 8, 1 Cor. 6. 9. Gal. 5. 19, Gal. 5, 19, 21. Eph. 5, 5, Col. 3, 5, 6, Rev. 22, 15,

/ Matt. 6. 25, St. Phil. 4. 11, 12. 1 Tim. 6. 6, 8. Gen. 28.15. Deut. 31. 6. 8.

Anno DOMINI 64. Eph. 4. 14. & 5. 6. Col. 2. 4, 8. 1 John 4. 1. \* Rom. 14. 17. Col. 2. 16. 1 Tim. 4. 3. ol Cor. 9, 13, **▲** 10. 18. P Ex. 29. 14. Lov. 4. 11, 12, 21. 4 6. 30. 4 9. 11. A 16. 27. Num. 19. 3. John 19.
 17, 18.
 Acts 7, 58. r ch. 11, 28, 1 Pot. 4, 14, Mic. 2. 10. Phil. 3. 20. ch. 11. 10, 16. & 12. 22. <sup>t</sup> Eph. 5. 20. 1 Pet. 2. 5. \* Lov. 7. 12. Pr. 50. 14. & 69. 30. 31. & 107. 22. & 116. 17. " Hos. 14. 2. 2 Gr. confessing to.

9 " Be not carried about with divers and strange doctrines. For it is a good thing that the heart be esta-blished with grace; "not with meats, which have not profited them that have been occupied therein.

10 We have an altar, whereof they

have no right to eat which serve the tabernacle.

11 For p the bodies of those beasts. whose blood is brought into the sanctuary by the high priest for sin, are burned without the camp.

12 Wherefore Jesus also, that he might sanctify the people with his own blood, q suffered without the

gate.

13 Let us go forth therefore unto him without the camp, bearing 'his reproach. 14 For here have we no continuing

city, but we seek one to come.

15 'By him therefore let us offer the sacrifice of praise to God continually, that is, the fruit of our lips 2 giving thanks to his name.

16 but to do good and to com-

municate forget not: for with such sacrifices God is well pleased. 17 "Obey them that 3 have the rule

over you, and submit yourselves: for that must give account, that they b they watch for your souls, as they

13. 2 Cor. 9, 12. Phil. 4, 18, ch. 6, 10. a ver. 7. Phil. 2, 29. 1 Thess. 5, 12. 1 Tim. 5, 17. 8 Or, guide. 5 Esok. 3, 17. & 33, 2, 7. Acts 20, 23, 23.

may do it with joy, and not with grief: for that is unprofitable for you.

18 Pray for us: for we trust we have da good conscience, in all things willing to live honestly.

19 But I beseech you the rather to do this, that I may be restored

to you the sooner.

20 Now the God of peace, that brought again from the dead our Lord Jesus, that great shepherd of the sheep, through the blood of the everlasting 2 covenant,

everlasting 2 covenant, 21 kMake you perfect in every good work to do his will, 2 working in you that which is wellpleasing in whom be glory for ever and ever. Amen

22 And I beseech you, brethren, suffer the word of exhortation: for "I have written a letter unto you

in few words.

23 Know ye that "our brother Ti-23 Know ye that "our brother Timothy "is set at liberty; with whom, if he come shortly, I will see you.
24 Salute all them "that have the rule over you, and all the saints. They of Italy salute you.
25 "Grace be with you all. Amen.

Written to the Hebrews from Italy by Timothy.

3 Or, doing. l Phil. 2, 13, Rev. 1, 6, 1 Pot. 5, 12, q ver. 7, 17, Tit. 3, 15. 1 Pet. 5. 10. 2 Tim. 4. 18. P 1 Tim. 6. 12.

DOMINI 64.

\* Rom, 15. 20. Eph. 6, 19. Col. 4, 3, 1 Thess. 5, 25. 2 Thes. 3. 1.

4 Acts 23, 1, 4 24, 16, 2 Cor. 1, 12, Philom, 22. / Rom. 15, 38, 1 These, 5,

Acta 2. 24. Acts 2, 24, 82. Rom, 4, 24, & 8, 11, 1 Cor. 6, 14, & 15, 15, 2 Cor. 4, 14, Gal. 1, 1, Col. 2, 12, 1 Thess. 1,

10. 1 Pet. 1, 21, 1 Pet. 1, 21, k Is. 40, 11, Exek. 34, 23. & 37.24, John 10, 11, 14, 1 Pet. 2, 25, & 5, 4, Zech. 9.11, ch. 10, 29,

2 Or, 2 Thess. 2.

17. \*\* Gal. 1. 5. • 1 Thess. 8. 2.

## THE GENERAL EPISTLE OF

# JAMES.

DOMINI cir. 60.

Rom. 12.

13.

Acts 12. 17. & 15. 13. Gal. 1. 19.

A 2. 9. Jude 1. Tit. 1. 1. Acts 26. 7. Den.32. 26. Acts 2. 5. Acts 2. 5. & 8. 1. 1 Pot. 1. 1. 'Matt. 5. 12. Acts 5. 41. Heb. 10. 34.

1 Pet. 1. 6. 7 Rom. 5. 3. 1 Kin. 3. 9, 11, 12. Prov. 2. 3. Matt. 7. 7. & 21. 22. Mark 11.

21. Luke 11. 9. Luke 11. 9. John 14. 13. & 15. 7. & 16. 23. Jor. 29. 12. 1 John 5. 14, 15. Mark 11. 24. 1 Tim. 2. 8,

CHAPTER I. We are to rejoice under the cross, 5 to ask patience of God, 13 and in our trids not to impute our weakness, or sins, and him, 19 but rather to hearten to the word, to meditate in it, and to do thereafter, 26 (thereise men may seem, but never be truly religious.

JAMES, ba servant of God and of the Lord Jesus Christ, to the twelve tribes which are scat-

tered abroad, greeting.

2 My brethren, count it all joy when ye fall into divers temptations:

3 % Knowing this, that the trying of your faith worketh patience.
4 But let patience have her perfect

work, that ye may be perfect and entire, wanting nothing.

5 h If any of you lack wisdom, the him ask of God, that giveth to all men liberally, and upbraideth not; and \*it shall be given him.

6 But let him ask in faith, nothing wavering. For he that wavereth is like a wave of the sea driven with the wind and tossed.

7 For let not that man think that he shall receive any thing of the Lord.

8 "A double minded man is unstable in all his ways.

9 Let the brother of low degree 2 rejoice in that he is exalted:

10 But the rich, in that he is made low: because "as the flower of the grass he shall pass away.

11 For the sun is no sooner risen with a burning heat, but it witheroth the grass, and the flower there-of falleth, and the grace of the fashion of it perisheth: so also shall the rich man fade away in

his ways.
12 ° Blessed is the man that endureth temptation: for when he is tried, he shall receive "the crown of life, "which the Lord hath promised to them that love him.

13 Let no man say when he is tempted, I am tempted of God: for God cannot be tempted with sevil,

neither tempteth he any man: 14 But every man is tempted, when he is drawn away of his own lust, and enticed.

15 Then when lust hath conceived, it bringeth forth sin; and sin, when it is finished, bringeth forth death.

16 Do not err, my beloved brethren. 17 Every good gift and every perfect

Anno DOMINI cir. 60.

2 Or, glory. \* Job 14. 2. \* Job 14, 2, Ps. 37, 2, & 90, 5, 6, & 102, 11, & 103, 15, Is. 40, 6, I Cor. 7, 31, ch. 4, 14, I Yet, 1, 24, John 2 17.

o Job 5, 17, Prov. 3, 11, Heb. 12, 5, Rev. 3, 19, P1 Cor. 9.25. 2 Tim. 4. 8. ch. 2, 5, 1 Pet. 5, 4, Rev. 2, 10, 9 Matt. 10. 22. & 19, 28, 29, ch. 2. 5.

3 Or, evils.

DOMINI cir. 60. " Num. 23. 19. 1 Sam. 15. 29. Mal. 3, 6, Rom.11, 29. Rom.11.29.

John 1, 13.

& 3. 8.

1 Cor. 4.15.

1 Pet. 1, 23. Frb. 1, 12, Jer. 2. 3. Rov. 14. 4. " Eccles. 5.1. <sup>5</sup> Pro. 10, 19, & 17, 27, Eccles, 5, 2, Pro. 14, 17. \$ 16, 32, Eccles, 7, 9. Col. 3, 8, 1 Pet. 2, 1, 1 Pet. 2, 1,
 Acts 13, 26,
 Rom. 1, 16,
 Cor. 15, 2,
 Eph. 1, 13,
 Tit. 2, 11,
 Heb. 2, 8,
 1 Pet. 1, 9, Matt. 7. 21. Luke 6. 46. & 11. 28. Rom. 2. 13. 1 John 3. 7. # Luke 6, 47. &c. See ch. 2. 14, &c. \$2 Cor. 3.18. 6 ch. 2, 12, 1 John 13. 17. 2 Or, doing. Ps. 34. 13. & 39. 1. 1 Pet. 3. 10. \*\* Is. 1. 16, 17. & 58.6,7. Matt.25.36. \* Rom. 12. 2. ch. 4. 4. 1 John 5.18. 41 Cor. 2.8.

\*1 Cor. 2. 8. b ver. 9. Lev. 19. 15. Deut. 1. 17. & 16. 19. Pro. 24. 23. & 28. 21. Matt. 22.16. Jude 16. 8 Gr. synagogue. 4 Or, well, or, seemly. 5 John 7.48. 1 Cor. 1.26, 28. dLuke 12.21.

dInke 12.21.
1 Tim. 6.12.
Rev. 2. 9.
5 Or, that.
Ex. 20. 6.
1 Sam. 2.90.
Prov. 8. 17.
Matt. 5. 3.
Luke 6. 20.
& 12. 32. 1 Cor. 2. 9. 2 Tim. 4. 8. ch. 1. 12. f 1 Cor. 11. 22. AActs 13, 50. & 17. 6. & 18. 12. ch. 5. 6.

gift is from above, and cometh down from the Father of lights, "with whom is no variableness, neither shadow of

turning.
18 \*Of his own will begat he us with the word of truth, "that we should be a kind of "firstfruits of

should be a kind of "institutes of institutes.

19 Wherefore, my beloved brethren, "let every man be swift to hear, salow to speak," slow to wrath:
20 For the wrath of man worketh not the righteousness of God.

21 Wherefore dlay apart all filthiness and superfluity of naughtiness, and receive with meckness the engrafted word, which is able to save your souls.

22 But /be ye doers of the word, and not hearers only, deceiving your

own selves.

23 For if any be a hearer of the word, and not a doer, he is like unto a man beholding his natural face in

a glass:
24 For he beholdeth himself, and goeth his way, and straightway forgetteth what manner of man he was.

25 But \* whose looketh into the perfeet 'law of liberty, and continueth therein, he being not a forgetful hearer, but a doer of the work, kthis man shall be blessed in his 2 deed.

26 If any man among you seem to be religious, and i bridleth not his tongue, but deceiveth his own heart, this man's religion is vain.

27 Pure religion and undefiled beforc God and the Father is this. "To visit the fatherless and widows in their affliction, "and to keep himself unspotted from the world.

CHAPTER II.

1 It is not agreeable to Christian profession to regard the rich, and to despite the poor brethren: 13 rather we care to be lowing, and merciful; 14 and not to boast of faith where no decids are, II which is but a dead faith, 19 the faith of devile, 21 not of Abraham, 25 and Rahab.

MY brethren, have not the faith of our Lord Jesus Christ, "the Lord of glory, with b respect of persons.

2 For if there come unto your as-

sembly a man with a gold ring, in goodly apparel, and there come in

also a poor man in vile raiment;

3 And ye have respect to him that
weareth the gay clothing, and say
unto him, Sit thou here 4 in a good place; and say to the poor, Stand thou there, or sit here under my footstool:

4 Are ye not then partial in yourselves, and are become judges of evil thoughts?

5 Hearken, my beloved brethren, 'Hath not God chosen the poor of this world erich in faith, and heirs of the kingdom which he hath promised to them that love him?

6 But/ye have despised the poor. Do not rich men oppress you, and draw you before the judgment seats?

7 Do not they blaspheme that worthy name by the which ve are called?

8 If ye fulfil the royal law according to the scripture, \*Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself, ye do well:

9 But 'if ye have respect to persons, ye commit sin, and are convinced of the law as transgressors

10 For whosoever shall keep the whole law, and yet offend in one point, the is guilty of all.

11 For the that said, Do not com-

mit adultery, said also, Do not kill. Now if thou commit no adultery, yet if thou kill, thou art become a transgressor of the law.

12 So speak ye, and so do, as they that shall be judged by "the law of

liberty.

13 For "he shall have judgment without morey, that hath shewed no mercy; and omercy rejoiceth against judgment.

14 "What doth it profit, my bre-thren, though a man say he hath faith, and have not works? can faith save him?

15 q If a brother or sister be naked. and destitute of daily food.

16 And one of you say unto them Depart in peace, he ye warmed and filled; notwithstanding ye give them not those things which are needful to the body; what doth it profit?

17 Even so faith, if it hath not works, is dead, being 4 alone.

18 Yea, a man may say, Thou hast faith, and I have works: shew me thy faith swithout thy works, and I will show thee my faith by my works.

19 Thou believest that there is one God; thou doest well: the devils also believe, and tremble.

20 But wilt thou know, O vain man,

that faith without works is dead? 21 Was not Abraham our father justifled by works, "when he had offered Isaac his son upon the altar?

22 6 Seest thou \*how faith wrought with his works, and by works was faith made perfect?

23 And the scripture was fulfilled which saith, Abraham believed God, and it was imputed unto him for righteousness: and he was called the Friend of God.

24 Ye see then how that by works a man is justified, and not by faith only.

25 Likewise also was not Rahab the harlot justified by works, when she had received the messengers, and had sent them out another way?

26 For as the body without the 7 spirit is dead, so faith without works is dead also.

CHAPTER III.

1 We are not rashly or arrigantly to reprove others: 5 but rather to bridle the tangue, a little member, but a powerful instrument of much good, and great harm. 13 They who be truly wise to mild, and peaceable, without enviring, and strife.

DOMINI cir. 60. 1 Tav 10 18 Matt. 22. 30. Rom. 18. 8, 9. Gal. 5. 14. & 6. 2. vor. 1.

b Deut. 27. 26. Matt. 5. 10. Gal. 3. 10. 2 Or, that law which said. <sup>1</sup> Ex. 20. 13, m ch. 1. 25,

\* Job 22. 6, Ac. Pro. 21, 13, Matt. 6, 15, & 18, 35, & 25, 41, 42, ° 1 John 4.

8 Or, glorieth. P Matt. 7.26. ch. 1. 23. 9 See Job 31. 19, 20. Luke 3. 11. 1 John 8, 18,

4 Gr. by itself.

5 Some copies read, by thy works. ch. 3, 13, Matt. 8. 29. Mark 1. 24. & 5. 7. Luke 4. 34. Acts 16. 17. & 19. 15. " Gen. 22.0, 6 Or. Thou " Heb. 11.17.

F Gen. 15, 6. Rom. 4, 3. Gal. 3, 6.

2 Chr. 20.7. Is. 41. 8.

<sup>a</sup> Josh, 2. 1. lieb, 11. 31.

7 Or. breath.

DOMINI cir. 60. 6 Mat. 23. 8. 14. Rom. 2. 20, 1 Pet. 5. 3. 6 Luke 0, 37, 2 Or,

1 Kin. 8.46. 2 Chr. 6.36. Prov. 20.9. Eccles. 7. 20. 1 John 1. 8. d Ps. 34, 13, ch. 1, 26, 1 Pet, 3, 10, # Mat 19 97 / Pa. 92 0. Pro. 12, 18.

A 73, 8, 9, 3 Or, wood. Pro. 16. 27. Matt. 15. 20. Mark 7, 15. 20, 23, 4 Gr. wheel. 5 Gr.

6 Gr. 934,64.94 l Pa. 140. 3.

■ Gen. 1. 26. & 5. 1. & 9. 6.

7 Or, hole. " Gal, 6, 4, o ch. 2, 18, P ch. 1. 21. # Rom. 13. 13.

r Rom. 2. 17, 23. Phil. 3, 19, ch. 1, 17, 8 Or, natural, Judo 19.

# 1 Cor. 3. 3. Gal. 5. 20. 9 Gr. tumult, or, unquiet-ness. 4 1 Cor. 2. 6, 7.

2 Or, wrangling. Rom, 12. 9. & 2. 1. I John 3.18, Fro. 11, 18, Hos. 10, 12, Matt, 5, 9, Phil. 1, 11, Heb. 12, 11,

MY brethren, abe not many mas-ters, be knowing that we shall receive the greater acondemnation. 2 For 'in many things we offend all. "If any man offend not in word, "the same is a perfect man, and able

also to bridle the whole body.

8 Behold, we put bits in the horses' mouths, that they may obey us; and

we turn about their whole body. 4 Behold also the ships, which though they be so great, and are driven of fierce winds, yet are they turned about with a very small helm, whi-

thersoever the governor listeth.

5 Even so the tongue is a little member, and boasteth great things. Behold, how great \$a matter a little fire kindleth!

6 And the tongue is a fire, a world of iniquity: so is the tongue among our members, that \*it defileth the

whole body, and setteth on fire the course of nature; and it is set on fire of hell. 7 For every 5 kind of beasts, and of birds, and of scrpents, and of things in the sea, is tamed, and hath been

tamed of 6 mankind: 8 But the tongue can no man tame; it is an unruly evil. full of deadly

poison. 9 Therewith bless we God, even the Father; and therewith curse we men,

"which are made after the similitude of God.

10 Out of the same mouth proceedeth blessing and cursing. My brethren, these things ought not so to be. 11 Doth a fountain send forth at the

same 7 place sweet water and bitter? 12 Can the fig tree, my brethren, bear olive berries? either a vine, figs? so can no fountain both yield salt water and fresh.

13 "Who is a wise man and endued with knowledge among you? let him shew out of a good conversation 'his works p with meekness of wisdom.

14 But if ye have bitter envying and strife in your hearts, glory not, and lie not against the truth.

15 'This wisdom descendeth not from above, but is earthly, 8 sensual, devilish.

16 For twhere envying and strife is, there is 9 confusion and every evil work.

17 But "the wisdom that is from

above is first pure, then peaceable, gentle, and easy to be intreated, full of mercy and good fruits, 2 without partiality, \*and without hypocrisy. 18 'And the fruit of righteousness is sown in peace of them that make neace.

### CHAPTER IV.

1 We are to strive against covelurances, 4 in-temperance, 5 pride, 11 detraction, and rash judgment of others: 13 and not to be confi-dent in the good success of worldly business, but mindful ever of the uncertainty of this life, to commit ourselves and all our affairs to toda's providence,

FROM whence come wars and 1 2 fightings among you? come they not hence, even of your 2 lusts

a that war in your members?
2 Ye lust, and have not: ye kill, and desire to have, and cannot obtain: ye fight and war, yet ye have not, because ye ask not.

3 'Ye ask, and receive not, because

ye ask amiss, that ye may consume it upon your blusts.

4 de Ye adulterers and adulteresses, know ye not that the friendship of the world is enmity with God? / whosoever therefore will be a friend of the world is the enemy of God.

5 Do ye think that the scripture saith in vain, The spirit that dwelleth in us lusteth 6 to envy?

6 But he giveth more grace. Where-fore he saith, 4 God resisteth the proud, but giveth grace unto the humble. 7 Submit yourselves therefore to God.

Resist the devil, and he will flee from you.

you.

8 \*Draw nigh to God, and he will draw nigh to you. 'Cleanse your hands, ye sinners; and "purify your hearts, ye "double minded.

9 "Be afflicted, and mourn, and weep: let your laughter be turned.

to mourning, and your joy to heavi-DOSS

10 P Humble yourselves in the sight of the Lord, and he shall lift you

11 q Speak not evil one of another, brothen. He that speaketh evil of his brother, and judgeth his brother, speaketh evil of the law, and judgeth the law; but if thou judge the law, thou art not a doer of the law, but a judge.

12 There is one lawgiver, who is

able to save and to destroy: twho art thou that judgest another?

13 "Go to now, ye that say, To day or to morrow we will go into such a city, and continue there a year, and buy and sell, and get gain:

14 Whereas ye know not what shall be on the morrow. For what is your life? 7 " It is even a vapour, that appeareth for a little time, and then vanisheth away.

15 For that ye ought to say, "If the Lord will, we shall live, and do this, or that

16 But now ye rejoice in your boastings: "all such rejoicing is evil.

17 Therefore "to him that knoweth to do good, and doeth it not, to him it is sin.

V Acts 18, 21, 1 Cor. 4, 19, & 16, 7, Heb. 6, 3, 1 Cor. 5, 6, 4 Luke 12, 47, John 9, 41, & 15, 22, Bom. 1, 20, 21, 32, & 2, 17, 18, 23,

#### CHAPTER V.

1 Wicked rich neu are to feer God's rengeance, TWe ought to be patient in efficients after the example of the prophets, and Job. 12 to furbeer successing. 13 to pray in adversity, to any in prespectify. 10 to acknowledge mate-ally our several faults, to pray one for au-other, 19 and to reduce a straying brother to the truth.

DOMINI cir. 60.

2 Or, brawlings, 8 Or, pleasures, 80 ver, 8, 6 Rom, 7, 23, Gal. 5, 17, 1 Pet, 2, 11, 1 Pet. 2, 11, 4 Or, ensy. 5 Job 27, 9, 2 35, 12, Prov. 1, 28, Is. 1, 15, Jer. 11, 11, Mic. 3, 4, Zech. 7, 13, Ps. 66. 18. 1 John 3.22. & 5. 14.

5 Or, pleasures. d Ps. 73, 27 1 John 2. John 15, 19. & 17, 14, Gal. 1, 10. See Gen.
 5. & 8. 21.
 Num. 11.

29. Pro. 21, 10. 

\$2 Chr. 15.2. 4 In. 1. 16.

\*1 Pet. 1.22. 1 John 3. 3. · ch. 1, 8. º Matt. 5. 4. P Job 22, 29, Mat. 23, 12, Luke 14.11, & 18, 11, 1 Pet. 5, 6.

g Eph. 4, 31. 1 Pet. 2, 1, 7 Matt, 7, 1, Luke 6, 37, Rom. 2, 1, 1 Cor. 4, 5, Mat. 10, 28, Rom. 14. 4, \* Prov. 27.1.

Luke 12. 18, &c. 7 Or, For

it is.

" Job 7. 7.

Ps. 102. 3.

ch. 1, 10.

1 Pet. 1, 24. 1 John 2.

Anno DOMINI cir. 60. Pro. 11.28. Luke 6.24. 1 Tim. 0.9. Job 13, 28, Matt. 6, 20, ch. 2, 2,

# Rom. Q. S.

Jev. 19.13. Job 24. 10, 11, Jer. 22, 13, Mal. 3, 5,

Don. 24. 15.

/ Job 21, 13,

Job 21, 13, Amos 6,1,4, Luke 16, 19, 25, 1 Tim, 5,6,

eh. 2. 6.

long pa-tient, or,

Suffer with long with long patience. A Den. 11,14, Jer. 5, 24, Hos. 6, 3, Joel 2, 23, Zech, 10, 1,

Phil. 4. 5. Hob. 10. 25,

37. 1 Pet. 4. 7.

è ch. 4. 11.

8 Or, Groan, or, Grieve not.

IMat. 24, 33,

1 Cor. 4, 5,

\* Mat. 5, 12. Heb. 11.35.

åc. \* Ps. 94. 12. Mat. 5. 10, 11. & 10. 22.

2 Or. Be

Go to now, ye rich men, weep and howl for your miseries that

and now for your miseries that shall come upon you.

2 Your riches are corrupted, and your garments are motheaten.

8 Your gold and silver is cankered; and the rust of them shall be a witness against you, and shall eat your flesh as it were fire. 'Ye have heaped treasure together for the last

4 Behold, 4 the hire of the labourers who have reaped down your felds, which is of you kept back by fraud, crieth: and the cries of them which have reaped are entered into the ears of the Lord of sabaoth.

5 / Ye have lived in pleasure on the earth, and been wanton; ye have nourished your hearts, as in a day of slaughter.

6 Ye have condemned and killed the just : and he doth not resist you. 7 2 Be patient therefore, brethren, unto the coming of the Lord. Behold, the husbandman waiteth for the precious fruit of the earth, and hath long patience for it, until he receive \* the early and latter rain.

8 Be ye also patient; stablish your hearts: for the coming of the Lord

draweth nigh.

9 k3 Grudge not one against another. brethren, lest ye be condemned: be-hold, the judge standeth before the

door.

10 Take, my brethren, the prophets, who have spoken in the name

othe patience of Job, and have seen the end of the Lord; that the Lord is very pitiful, and of tender mercy.

12 But above all things, my bre-thren, swear not, neither by heaven, neither by the earth, neither by any other oath: but let your yea be yea; and your nay, nay; lest ye fall into condemnation.

condemnation.

18 Is any among you afflicted? let him pray. Is any merry? \*let him sing psalms.

14 Is any slok among you? let him call for the elders of the church; and

let them pray over him, anointing him with oil in the name of the Lord:

15 And the prayer of faith shall save the sick, and the Lord shall raise him up; "and if he have committed sins, they shall be forgiven him.

of Confess your faults one to another, and pray one for another, that ye may be healed. The effectual fervent prayer of a righteous man availeth much.

man avaneum much.

17 Elias was a man subject to like passions as we are, and the prayed earnestly that it might not rain: and it rained not on the earth by the space of three years and six

months.

months.

18 And be prayed again, and the heaven gave rain, and the earth brought forth her fruit.

19 Brethren, 'if any of you do orr from the truth, and one convert him;

20 Let him know, that he which converted the group for the present the signal form the present the present the present the present the signal form the present of the Lord, for an example of suffering affliction, and of patience.

11 Behold, "we count them happy which endure. Ye have heard of of sins.

DOMINE

cir. 60. o Job 1, 21, P Job 42, 10,

Num. 14. 18. Ps. 103. 8. Mat. 5. 34, &c. Eph. 5. 19. Col. 3. 16. # Mark 6, 13, & 16. 18. " Is. 33. 24. Matt. 9, 2,

"Gen. 20.
17.
Num. 11, 2.
Dout. 9, 18,
19, 20.
Joah, 10, 12,

18. 1 Kin. 13. 6. 2 Kin. 4.33. & 19. 15, 20. & 20. 2, 4, & 20, 2, 2, &c.
Ps. 10, 17, & 31, 15, & 145, 18,
Pro. 15, 29, & 28, 9,
John 9, 31,
1 John 3,
92

V Acts 14 15 "1 Kin, 17.1. 2 Or, in his prayer.

4 Luke 4. 25. <sup>5</sup> 1 Kin, 18. 42, 45, "Mat. 18, 15.

d Rom. 11, 14, 1 ('or, 9, 22, 1 Tim. 4.18, Pro. 10, 12, 1 Pet. 4, 8,

# THE FIRST EPISTLE GENERAL OF

# PETER.

DOMINI cir. 60.

# John 7. 35.

Acts 2, 5, 9, 10. Jam. 1, 1,

b Eph. 1. 4. ch. 2, 9.

\* Rom, 8. 20.

d 2 Thess. 2.

Flom. 1. 7. 2 Pet. 1. 2. Jude 2.

2 Cor. 1. 3. Eph. 1. 3.

2 Gr. much.

A Tit. 3, 5,

13. Heb. 10.22.

CHAPTER I. 1 He blesseth God for his manifold spiritual graces: 10 showing that the saluation in Christ is no news, but a thing prophesical of di: 13 and exhorteth them accordingly to a gally conversation, foresnuch as they are now born anew by the word of God.

PETER, an apostle of Jesus Christ, to the strangers "scat-tered throughout Pontus, Galatia, Cappadocia, Asia, and Bithynia,

2 Elect according to the foreknowledge of God the Father, 4through sanctification of the Spirit, unto obe-dience and sprinkling of the blood of Jesus Christ: /Grace unto you,

and peace, be multiplied.

3 Blessed be the God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, which haccording to his 2 abundant mercy thath begotten us again unto a lively hope by the resurrection of Jesus Christ

from the dead, John 3. 3, 5, Jam. 1, 18, 4 To an inheritance incorruptible.

and undefiled, and that fadeth not

away, "reserved in heaven 2 for you, 5" Who are kept by the power of God through faith unto salvation ready to be revealed in the last time

6° Wherein ye greatly rejoice, though now pfor a season, if need be, qve are in heaviness through manifold temptations:

7 That "the trial of your faith, being much more precious than of gold that perisheth, though "it be tried with fire, 'might be found unto praise and honour and glory at the appearing of Jesus Christ:

8 "Whom having not seen, ye love; in whom, though now ye see him not, yet believing, ye rejoice with joy unspeakable and full of glory:

9 Receiving the end of your fath,

even the salvation of your souls.

t Rom. 2, 7, 10, 1 Cor. 4, 5, 2 Thess, 1, 7,—12, "1 John "John 20, 29, 2 Cor. 5, 7, Heb. 11, 1, 27, "Rom. 6, 22, " I John 4, 20.

Anno DOMINI cir. 60.

l ch. 5. 4. m Col, 1, 5, 2 Tim, 4, 8, 2 Or. for us. \* John 10. 28, 29, & 17. 11, 12, 15. Jude 1. <sup>o</sup> Mat. 5. 12. Rom. 12. 12. 2 Cor. 6. 10. ch. 4. 13. P2 Cor. 4, 17. ch. 5, 10.

4 Jam. 1. 2. Jam. 1. 3, 12, ch. 4. 12, en. 4, 12, \* Job 23, 10, Ps. 66, 10, Prov. 17, 3, 1s. 48, 10, Zech, 13, 9, 1 Cor. 3, 13,

\$ 1 Car. 15. 20. 1 Thess. 4, 14. ch, 3, 21.

4 --DOMINI cir. 60.

Gen. 49. 10. Dan. 2, 44. Hag. 2, 7. Zech. 6, 12. Mat. 13, 17. Luke 10.24, 2 Pet. 1. 19, 20, 21.

ch. 3. 19. 2 Pet. 1. 21. 2 Pet. 1: 21. b Ps. 22. 6. Is. 53. 3, &c. Dan. 9. 26. Luke 24. 25, 26, 44, 46. John 12, 41. Acts 26. 22, Dan. 9, 24.

A 12. 9, 13. d Heb. 11,13, 39, 40, Acts 2. 4. / Ex. 25, 20. Dan. 8, 19. & 12, 5, 6, Eph. 3, 10. Juke 12. 35. Eph. 6. 14.

1 Luke 21. Rom, 13,13. 1 Thess. 5, 6, 8. ch. 4. 7. & 5. 8.

2 Gr. perfectly. Luke 17. 30. 1 Cor. 1. 7. 2 Thes. 1. 7. l Rom. 12, 2, l Acts 17. 30. 1 Thes. 4.5. Thos. 4.5.

Luke 1.
74, 75.
2 Cor. 7. 1.
1 Thoss. 4.
3, 4, 7.
Heb. 12. 14.

2 Pet. 3, 11. \* Lev. 11, 44, & 19, 2, & 20, 7. Deu. 10. 17. Acts 10. 34. Rom. 2. 11. P 2 Cor. 7. 1. Phil. 2. 12. Heb. 12. 28. 7 2 Cor. 5. 6. Heb. 11. 13. ch. 2. 11. \*1 Cor. 6. 20. & 7. 23.

\* Ezek, 20. 18. ch. 4. 3. \* Acts 20. 28. Eph. 1. 7. Heb. 9. 12, 14. Rev. 5. 9.

Ex. 12. 5. Is. 53. 7. John 1. 20, 36. 1 Cor. 5. 7.

1 Cor. 5.7. | eth for ever. \*And this is the word #Rom. 3, 25. | eth for ever. \*And this is the word #Rom. 3, 25. | eth for ever. \*And this is the word #Rom. 3, 25. | eth for ever. \*And this is the word #Rom. 3, 25. | eth for ever. \*And this is the word \*Rom. 12. | eth for ever. \*And this is the word \*Rom. 12. | eth for ever. \*And this is the word \*Rom. 12. | eth for ever. \*And this is the word \*Rom. 12. | eth for ever. \*And this is the word \*Rom. 12. | eth for ever. \*And this is the word \*Rom. 12. | eth for ever. \*And this is the word \*Rom. 12. | eth for ever. \*And this is the word \*Rom. 12. | eth for ever. \*And this is the word \*Rom. 12. | eth for ever. \*And this is the word \*Rom. 13. | eth for ever. \*And this is the word \*Rom. 13. | eth for ever. \*And this is the word \*Rom. 13. | eth for ever. \*And this is the word \*Rom. 13. | eth for ever. \*And this is the word \*Rom. 13. | eth for ever. \*And this is the word \*Rom. 13. | eth for ever. \*And this is the word \*Rom. 13. | eth for ever. \*And this is the word \*Rom. 13. | eth for ever. \*And this is the word \*And thi

10 Of which salvation the prophets have enquired and searched diligently, who prophesied of the grace that

should come unto you:

11 Searching what, or what manner of time "the Spirit of Christ which was in them did signify, when it testified beforehand bethe sufferings of Christ,

and the glory that should follow.

12 ° Unto whom it was revealed,
that d not unto themselves, but unto us they did minister the things, which are now reported unto you by which are now reported unto you by them that have preached the gospel unto you with 'the Holy Ghost sent down from heaven; /which things the angels desire to look into. 13 Wherefore 'gird up the loins of

your mind, he sober, and hope 2 to the end for the grace that is to be brought unto you at the revelation of Jesus Christ;

14 As obedient children. \* not fashioning yourselves according to the for-mer lusts in your ignorance:

16 "But as he which hath called you is holy, so be ye holy in all manner of conversation;

16 Because it is written, "Be ye

holy; for I am holy.

17 And if ye call on the Father,

who without respect of persons judgeth according to every man's work, pass the time of your sojourning here in fcar:

18 Forasmuch as ye know that ye were not redeemed with corruptible things, as silver and gold, from your vain conversation received by tra-

dition from your fathers;

19 But twith the precious blood of Christ, "as of a lamb without blem-

ish and without spot: 20 \*Who verily was foreordained before the foundation of the world. but was manifest v in these last

times for you, 21 Who by him do believe in God, that raised him up from the dead, and "gave him glory; that your faith and hope might be in God.

22 Seeing ye blave purified your

souls in obeying the truth through the Spirit unto unfeigned clove of the brethren, see that ye love one another with a pure heart fervently:

23 "Being born again, not of corruptible seed, but of incorruptible," by the word of God, which liveth

and abideth for ever.

24 For /all flesh is as grass, and all the glory of man as the flower of grass. The grass withereth, and the flower thereof falleth away: 25 But the word of the Lord endur-

eth for ever. \* And this is the word

which by the gospel is preached unto vou.

#### CHAPTER II.

1 He dehortes them from the breach of charity:
4 shewing that Ohrist is the foundation observation they are result. If He beceeched them also to addition from Healty lasts, 13 the obscient to magnizutes, 18 and teached servants how to deep their masters, 20 patiently suffering for well doing, after the example of Ohrist.

WHEREFORE alaying aside VV all malice, and all guile, and hypocrisies, and envies, and all evil speakings,

2 b As newborn babes, desire the sincere 'milk of the word, that ye may grow thereby:
3 If so be ye have stasted that the

Lord is gracious.

4 To whom coming, as unto a living stone, disallowed indeed of men, but chosen of God, and precious,

5/Ye also, as lively stones, 2 are built up a spiritual house, an holy priesthood, to offer up ispiritual sacrifices, \*acceptable to God by Jesus Christ.

6 Wherefore also it is contained in the scripture, Behold, I lay in Sion a chief corner stone, elect, precious: not be confounded.

7 Unto you therefore which believe he is precious: but unto them which be disobedient. "the stone which the builders disallowed, the same is made the head of the corner,

8 "And a stone of stumbling, and a rock of offence, "even to them which stumble at the word, being disobe-dient: "whereunto also they were

appointed.

<sup>9</sup> But ye are <sup>9</sup> a chosen generation, <sup>7</sup> a royal priesthood, <sup>9</sup> an holy nation, <sup>4</sup> a peculiar people; that ye should shew forth the <sup>5</sup> praises of him who hath called you out of "darkness into his marvellous light:

10 "Which in time past were not a people, but are now the people of God: which had not obtained mercy, but now have obtained mercy.

11 Dearly beloved, I beseech you vas strangers and pilgrims, \*abstain from fleshly lusts, \*which war against the soul:

12 having your conversation honest among the Gentiles: that, 6 whereas they speak against you as evildoers, they may by your good works, which they shall behold, glorify God din the

day of visitation.

13 "Submit yourselves to every ordinance of man for the Lord's sake: whether it be to the king, as supreme;

14 Or unto governors, as unto them that are sent by him for the punishment of evildoers, and for the praise of them that do well.

Of them that do well. [10, 10, 10] and [11,

DOMINI cir. 60.

Eph. 4. 22, 25, 31. Col. 3. 8. Hob. 12. 1. Jam. 1, 21. & 5. 9. ch. 4. 2. b Mat. 18. 3. Mark 10.

Rom. 6, 4, 1 Cor.14.20, ch, 1, 23, 1 Cor. 8. 2. Hob. 5. 12, 13. <sup>d</sup> Ps. 34. 8. Heb. 6. 5.

Ps. 118. 22. Mat. 21, 42. Acts 4, 11. f Eph. 2. 21, <sup>2</sup> Or, be ye built. # Heb. 3. 6.

Is. 61. 6. A 66. 21. Hos. 14, 2, Mal. 1, 11, Rom. 12, 1, Heb. 13, 15,

\* Phil. 4. 18. ch. 4. 11. l Is. 28, 16, Rom. 9, 33, 3 Or, an honour. Ps. 118. 22. Mat. 21. 42. Acts 4. 11.

\* Is. 8. 14. Luke 2. 34. Rom, 9. 33. º 1 Cor. 1. 23. P Ex. 9. 16. Rom. 9. 22. 1 Thes. 5. 9. Jude 4.

7 Dou. 10. 15, ch. 1. 2. FEX. 19. 5, 6, Rev. 1. 6, & 5. 10.

'John 17. 19. 1 Cor. 3, 17. 2 Tim. 1. 9. 2 Tim. 1. 9. \* Deut. 4. 20. & 7. 6. & 14. 2. & 26. 18, 19. Acts 20. 28, Eph. 1. 14. Tit. 2. 14.

4 Or, a purchased people.
5 Or, virtues.

\* Acts 26, 18, Eph. 5, 8, Col. 1, 13, 1 Thess. 5. 4. 5.

# Hos. 1. 9,

Anno DOMINI cir. 60.

l ver. 12. Tit. 2. 8. (Gal. 5. 1,

2 Gr. having. 1 Cor. 7. 22. Rom. 12. 10. Phil. 2. 3. 8 Or, Esteem,

" Hob. 13. 1. ch. 1. 22. ch. 1. 22.

Pro. 24. 21.
Mat. 22. 21.
Rom. 13. 7.

Eph. 6. 5.
Col. 3. 22.
1 Tim. 6. 1.
Tit. 2. 9. 4 Or, thank, ver. 20. Luke 6, 32. P Mat. 5. 10. Rom. 13. 5. ch. 3. 11.

ch. 3, 14, 4 4, 14, 15. 5 Or. thank "Mat. 16. 24. Acts 14. 22. 1 Thes. 3. 3. 2 Tim. 3.12. ch. 3, 18, 6 Some read, for

you. John 13, 15, Phil. 2, 5, 1 John 2, 6, \* Is. 53. 9. Luke 23.41. John 8. 46. 2 Cor. 5. 21. Heb. 4. 15. Is. 53. 7. Mat. 27. 39. John 8. 48,

49. Heb. 12. 3. | souls.

15 For so is the will of God, that with well doing ye may put to si-lence the ignorance of foolish men:

lence the ignorance of rousin lier.

16 \*As free, and not \*using your
liberty for a cloke of maliciousness,
but as \*the servants of God.

17 '3 Honour all men. \*\* Love the
brotherhood. \*\* Fear God. Honour

the king.
18 ° Servants, be subject to your
masters with all fear; not only to
the good and gentle, but also to the

froward. 19 For this is 4P thankworthy, if a man for conscience toward God en-

dure grief, suffering wrongfully.

20 For <sup>9</sup> what glory is it, if, when ye be buffeted for your faults, ye shall take it patiently? but if, when ye do well, and suffer for it, ye take it patiently, this is acceptable with God.

21 For even hereunto were ve called: because Christ also suffered for us, tleaving us an example, that ye should follow his steps:

22 "Who did no sin, neither was guile found in his mouth:

23 "Who, when he was reviled, reviled not again; when he suffered, he threatened not; but y7 committed himself to him that judgeth righte-

ously:
24 Who his own self bare our "that we, being dead to sins, should live unto righteousness: by whose stripes ye were healed.

25 For 'ye were as sheep going astray; but are now returned dunto the Shepherd and Bishop of your

Tell. 12. 3. 46. 7 Or, committed his cause. \* Is. 53. 4, 5, 6, 11. Matt. 8, 17. Hob. 9, 28. 8 Or, to. \* Rom. 6, 2, 11, & 7, 6, \$ ls. 53, 5, \* Is. 53, 6, Exck. 34, 6, \$ Exck. 94, 23, & 37, 24, John 10, 11, 14, 10, Hob. 13, 20, ch. 5, 4.

### CHAPTER III.

1 He teacheth the duty of wives and husbands to each other, 8 exhoring all men to unity and love, 14 and to suffer persecution. 19 He declarch also the benefits of Christ toward the old world.

34. Eph. 5, 22. Col. 3, 18, Tit. 2, 5. \$1 Cor. 7. 16. 6 Matt. 18. 1 Cor. 9. 19,—22, d ch. 2, 12, 1 Tim, 2. 9. Tit, 2. 3.

a 1 Cor. 14.

f Pa. 45, 13. Rom. 2, 29. & 7, 22. 8 Cor. 4, 16.

LIKEWISE, "ye wives, be in subjection to your own husbands; that, if any obey not the word, "they also may without the word be won by the conversation of the wives; 2 "While they behold your chaste conversation coupled with fear.

3 Whose adorning let it not be that outward adorning of plaiting the hair, and of wearing of gold, or

of putting on of apparel;
4 But let it be the hidden man of the heart, in that which is not corruptible, even the ornament of a meek and quiet spirit, which is in the sight of God of great price.

5 For after this manner in the old time the holy women also, who trusted in God, adorned themselves, being in subjection unto their own hushands :

6 Even as Sara obeyed Abraham. o Eveli as Sara obeyed Abraham, calling him lord: whose adugh-ters ye are, as long as ye do well, and are not afraid with any amaze-

ment.

7 \*Likewise, ye husbands, dwell with
them according to knowledge, giving
honour unto the wife, 'as unto the
weaker vessel, and as being heirs
together of the grace of life; \*that

your prayers be not hindered.

8 Finally, be ye all of one mind, having compassion one of another, "3 love as brethren, "be pitiful, be courteous:

9 °Not rendering evil for evil, or railing for railing: but contrariwise blessing; knowing that ye are thereunto called, p that ye should inherit

a blessing.

10 For the that will love life, and see good days, 'let him refrain his tongue from evil, and his lips that

they speak no guile:

11 Let him 'eschew evil, and do good; tlet him seek peace, and ensue it.

12 For the eyes of the Lord are over the righteous, "and his cars are open unto their prayers: but the face of the Lord is against them that do evil.

them that do evil.

13 \*And who is he that will harm
you, if yo be followers of that which
is good?

14 \*But and if ye suffer for righteousness' sake, happy are ye: and \*benot afraid of their terror, neither be troubled:

15 But sanctify the Lord God in your hearts: and "be ready always to give an answer to every man that asketh you a reason of the hope that is in you with meckness and 5 fear:

16 having a good conscience; that, whereas they speak evil of you, as of evildoers, they may be ashamed that falsely accuse your good conversation in Christ.

good conversation in Christ.

17 For tt is better, if the will of God be so, that ye suffer for well doing, than for evil doing.

18 For Christ also hath done suffered for sins, the just for the unjust, that he might bring us to God, being put to death /in the fiesh, but I quickened by the Spirit:

18 Fix which also he went and

19 By which also he went and \* preached unto the spirits in pri-

son; 20 Which sometime were disobedi-20 which sometime were disolecti-ent, k when once the longsuffering of God waited in the days of Noah, while the ark was a preparing, "wherein few, that is, eight souls were saved by water.

21 "The like figure whereunto even baptism doth also now save us (not the putting away of the filth of the flesh, but the answer of a good conscience 41.1.

<sup>1</sup> Gen. 6. 3, 5, 13. <sup>1</sup> Heb. 11. 7. <sup>∞</sup> Gen. 7. 7. & 8. 18. <sup>2</sup> Pet. 2. 5, <sup>∞</sup> Eph. 5. 26. <sup>°</sup> Tit. 3. 5. <sup>\*</sup> Rom. 10. 10.

DOMINI cir. 60. # Gen. 18.

2 Gr. A1 Cor. 7. 8, Eph. 5. 25, Col. 8. 19, 1 Cor. 12. 23. 1 Thes. 4. 4.

Job 42. 8. Mat. 5. 23, 24. & 18. 19, Rom. 12. 16. & 15. 5. Phil. 3. 16. # Rom. 12. 10. Heb. 13. 1. ch. 2. 17. 3 Or, loving to the brethren,

Eph. 4, 32, Col. 3, 12. Col. 3, 12.

Pro. 17, 13, & 20, 22, Mat. 5, 39, Rom. 12, 14, 17, 1 Cor. 4, 12, 1 Thesa, 5, 15, P Matt. 25.

34. 9 Ps. 34, 12. Jam. 1. 26. ch. 2. 1, 23, Rev. 14, 5. Ps. 37. 27. Is. 1. 16, 17. 3 John 11.

Rom. 12, 18, & 14, 19, Heb, 12, 14, " John 9. 31. Jam. 5. 16. 4 Gr. upon. \* Prov. 16. 7. Rom. 8. 28.

y Mat. 5. 10, Mat. 5. 10, 11, 12, Jam. 1. 12, ch. 2. 19, & 4, 14, 1s. 8. 12, 13. Jer. 1, 8. John 14, 1,

27. a Ps. 119, 46. Acts 4. 8. Col. 4. 6. 2 Tim. 2. 25.

5 Or. l Heb. 13. · Tit. 2. 8. ch. 2. 12. d Rom. 5. 6. Heb. 9. 26,

28. ch. 2. 21. & 4. 1. \*2 Cor. 13. 4. f Col. 1. 21, 22. Pom. L. 4.

A ch. 1. 12. & 4. 6. í Is. 42. 7.

Anno DOMINI ctr. 60. ch. 1. 3. P. P., 110. 1. Bom. 8. 34. Eph. 1. 20. Col. 3. 1. Heb. 1. 3. Rom. 8. 38. 1 Cor.15.24.

6 ch. S. 18.

<sup>3</sup> Rom. 6.2,7. Gal. 5. 21. Col. 3. 3, 5. <sup>4</sup> Rom. 14, 7. ch. 2. 1.

Gal. 2. 20. ch. 1, 14.

John 1, 13, Rom. 6, 11, 2 Cor. 5, 15, Jam. 1, 18,

f Ezek. 44, 6, & 45, 9, Acts 17, 30,

Fph. 2. 2. & 4. 17. 1Thess, 4.5.

Tit. 3. 3. ch. 1. 14.

Acts 13. 45. & 18. 6. ch. 3. 16.

Acts 10, 42. & 17, 31, Rom.14,10,

12. 1 Cor. 15. 51, 52. 2 Tim. 4. 1. Jam. 5. 9.

\* ch, 3, 19,

# Matt. 24.

13, 14. Rom.13.12. Phil. 4, 5. Heb. 10.25. Jam. 5, 8. 2 Pet. 3, 9,

1John 2.18.

\*\* Matt. 26, 41. Luko 21.

Col. 4. 2, ch. 1. 13, & 5, 8,

Col. 3, 14.

Heb. 13, 1.

o Prov. 10.

2 Or, will.

P Rom. 12.

9 2 Cor. 9. 7. Phil. 2, 14. Philem. 14.

Rom. 12. 6. 1 Cor. 4, 7.

Matt. 24. 45. & 25. 14, 21. Luke 12,42.

1 Cor.4.1,2. Tit. 1, 7. \*1 Cor. 12. 4. Eph. 4. 11.

" Jer. 23, 22,

# Rom. 12. 6,

1 Cor. 3. 10.

toward God,) g by the resurrection of Jesus Christ: 22 Who is gone into heaven, and "is on the right hand of God; "angels and authorities and powers being made subject unto him.

#### CHAPTER IV.

1 He exhortes them to cease from sin by the example of Christ, and the consideration of the general end that now approacheth: 12 and comfortes them against persecution.

FORASMUCH then "as Christ hath suffered for us in the flesh, arm yourselves likewise with the same mind: for be that hath suffered in the flesh hath ceased from

sin; 2 That he no longer should live the rest of his time in the flesh to the lusts of men, but to the will of God.

8 / For the time past of our life may suffice us sto have wrought the will of the Gentiles, when we walked in lastiviousness, lusts, excess of wine, revellings, banquetings, and abominable idolatries:

4 Wherein they think it strange that ye run not with them to the same excess of riot, \*speaking evil

of you:
5 Who shall give account to him that is ready to judge the quick and the dead.

6 For for this cause k was the gospel preached also to them that are dead, that they might be judged according to men in the flesh, but live according to God in the spirit.

7 But the end of all things is at hand: "be ye therefore sober, and watch unto prayer.

8 "And above all things have fer-

vent charity among yourselves: for charity 2 shall cover the multitude of sins. 9 PUse hospitality one to another

without grudging.
10 'As every man hath received the gift, even so minister the same one to another, 'as good stewards of the

12. 1 Cor. 13, 7. manifold grace of God. 11 "If any man speak, let him speak as the oracles of God; "If any man minister, let him do it as of the ability which God giveth: that 'God in all things may be glorified through Jesus Christ, 'to 13. Heb. 13. 2.

whom be praise and dominion for

whom he praise and dominion for ever and ever. Amen. 12 Beloved, think it not strange concerning "the ferry trial which is to try you, as though some strange thing happened unto you: 13 \*But rejoice, inasmuch as "ye are partakers of Christ's sufferings; \*\*that when his clove shall be re-

that, when his glory shall be revealed, ye may be glad also with exceeding joy.

\*\* Pph. 5.20, CAUCHING JOJ.
ch. 2.5. \* 1 Tim. 6.16. ch. 5.11. Bev. 1.6. \* 1 Cor. 3.13.
ch. 2.5. \* 1 Tim. 6.16. ch. 5.11. Bev. 1.6. \* 1 Cor. 1.7.
4.5. tb. Phil. 5.10. Col. 1.25. 2 Tim. 2.12. ch. 6.1, 10. Bev. 1.9. 4 ch. 1.0, 6.

14 "If ye be reproached for the name of Christ, happy are ye; for the spirit of glory and of God rest-cth upon you: on their part he is evil spoken of, but on your part he is glorified.

16 But flet none of you suffer as a murderer, or as a thief, or as an evildoer, hor as a busybody in other men's matters.

16 Yet if any man suffer as a Christian, let him not be ashamed; but let him glorify God on this

17 For the time is come \* that judgment must begin at the house of God: and if it first begin at us, "what shall the end be of them that obey not the gospel of

18 "And if the righteous scarcely be saved, where shall the ungodly

and the sinner appear?

19 Wherefore let them that suffer according to the will of God \*commit the keeping of their souls to him in well doing, as unto a faithful Creator.

#### CHAPTER V.

1 He exhortesh the elders to feed their flocks, 5 the younger to abey, 8 and all to be sober, valelyid, and constant in the faith: 9 to resist the cruel adversary the devil.

THE elders which are among you I exhort, who am also an elder, and a witness of the sufferings of Christ, and also a partaker of the glory that shall be revealed:

2 d Feed the flock of God 2 which is among you, taking the oversight thereof, not by constraint, but willingly; not for filthy lucre, but of a ready mind;

3 Neither as <sup>8</sup>/<sub>9</sub> being lords over <sup>h</sup>God's heritage, but <sup>1</sup> being ensumples to the flock.

4 And when \*the chief Shepherd shall appear, ye shall receive 'a crown of glory " that fadeth not awav.

away.

5 Likewise, ye younger, submit yourselves unto the elder. Yea, "all of
you be subject one to another, and
be clothed with humility: for "God
resisteth the proud, and "giveth grace" to the humble.

6 4 Humble yourselves therefore un-der the mighty hand of God, that he may exalt you in due time:
7 Casting all your care upon him;

for he careth for you.

for he careth for you,

8 'Be sober, be vigilant; because
'your adversary the devil, as a
roaring ilon, walketh about, seeking
whom he may devour:

9 "Whom resist stedfast in the faith,
""" that the faith about the faith of the faith about the faith of the faith about the faith of the faith about the

\*knowing that the same afflictions are accomplished in your brethren that are in the world.

| 7 Jam. 4. 10. | 7 Jam. 4. 10. | 7 Jam. 4. 10. | 7 Jam. 4. 10. | 7 Jam. 4. 10. | 7 Jam. 4. 10. | 7 Jam. 4. 10. | 7 Jam. 4. 10. | 7 Jam. 4. 10. | 7 Jam. 4. 10. | 7 Jam. 4. 10. | 7 Jam. 4. 10. | 7 Jam. 4. 10. | 7 Jam. 4. 10. | 7 Jam. 4. 10. | 7 Jam. 4. 10. | 7 Jam. 4. 10. | 7 Jam. 4. 10. | 7 Jam. 4. 10. | 7 Jam. 4. 10. | 7 Jam. 4. 10. | 7 Jam. 4. 10. | 7 Jam. 4. 10. | 7 Jam. 4. 10. | 7 Jam. 4. 10. | 7 Jam. 4. 10. | 7 Jam. 4. 10. | 7 Jam. 4. 10. | 7 Jam. 4. 10. | 7 Jam. 4. 10. | 7 Jam. 4. 10. | 7 Jam. 4. 10. | 7 Jam. 4. 10. | 7 Jam. 4. 10. | 7 Jam. 4. 10. | 7 Jam. 4. 10. | 7 Jam. 4. 10. | 7 Jam. 4. 10. | 7 Jam. 4. 10. | 7 Jam. 4. 10. | 7 Jam. 4. 10. | 7 Jam. 4. 10. | 7 Jam. 4. 10. | 7 Jam. 4. 10. | 7 Jam. 4. 10. | 7 Jam. 4. 10. | 7 Jam. 4. 10. | 7 Jam. 4. 10. | 7 Jam. 4. 10. | 7 Jam. 4. 10. | 7 Jam. 4. 10. | 7 Jam. 4. 10. | 7 Jam. 4. 10. | 7 Jam. 4. 10. | 7 Jam. 4. 10. | 7 Jam. 4. 10. | 7 Jam. 4. 10. | 7 Jam. 4. 10. | 7 Jam. 4. 10. | 7 Jam. 4. 10. | 7 Jam. 4. 10. | 7 Jam. 4. 10. | 7 Jam. 4. 10. | 7 Jam. 4. 10. | 7 Jam. 4. 10. | 7 Jam. 4. 10. | 7 Jam. 4. 10. | 7 Jam. 4. 10. | 7 Jam. 4. 10. | 7 Jam. 4. 10. | 7 Jam. 4. 10. | 7 Jam. 4. 10. | 7 Jam. 4. 10. | 7 Jam. 4. 10. | 7 Jam. 4. 10. | 7 Jam. 4. 10. | 7 Jam. 4. 10. | 7 Jam. 4. 10. | 7 Jam. 4. 10. | 7 Jam. 4. 10. | 7 Jam. 4. 10. | 7 Jam. 4. 10. | 7 Jam. 4. 10. | 7 Jam. 4. 10. | 7 Jam. 4. 10. | 7 Jam. 4. 10. | 7 Jam. 4. 10. | 7 Jam. 4. 10. | 7 Jam. 4. 10. | 7 Jam. 4. 10. | 7 Jam. 4. 10. | 7 Jam. 4. 10. | 7 Jam. 4. 10. | 7 Jam. 4. 10. | 7 Jam. 4. 10. | 7 Jam. 4. 10. | 7 Jam. 4. 10. | 7 Jam. 4. 10. | 7 Jam. 4. 10. | 7 Jam. 4. 10. | 7 Jam. 4. 10. | 7 Jam. 4. 10. | 7 Jam. 4. 10. | 7 Jam. 4. 10. | 7 Jam. 4. 10. | 7 Jam. 4. 10. | 7 Jam. 4. 10. | 7 Jam. 4. 10. | 7 Jam. 4. 10. | 7 Jam. 4. 10. | 7 Jam. 4. 10. | 7 Jam. 4. 10. | 7 Jam. 4. 10. | 7 Jam. 4. 10. | 7 Jam. 4. 10. | 7 Jam. 4. 10. | 7 Jam. 4. 10. | 7 Jam. 4. 10. | 7 Jam. 4. 10. | 7 Jam. 4. 10. | 7 Jam. 4. 10. | 7 Jam. 4. 10. | 7 Jam. 4. 10. | 7 Jam. 4. 10. | 7 Jam. 4. 10. | 7 Jam. 4. 10. | 7 Jam. 4. 10. | 7 Jam. 4. 10

Anna DOMINE cir. 60. Matt. 5, 11. 2 Cor. 12. 9 Cor. 12. 10. Jam. 1. 12. ch. 2. 19,20. & 3, 14. f ch. 2, 19. & 3, 16,

# ch. 2, 20. 1 Thess. 4. 11. 1 Tim. 5.13. 4 Acts 5, 41.

<sup>1</sup> Is. 10. 12. Jer. 25. 29. & 49. 12. Exek. 9. 6. Mal. 3. 5. l Luke 23, \*\* Luke 10.

Prov. 11. 31. Luke 23.31.

° Ps. 31, 5, Luke 23,46, 2 Tim.1,12,

s Philem. 9. 6 Luke 24. 48. Acta 1. 8, 22. & 5. 32. & 10. 39. 6 Rom, 8, 17, 18. Bov. 1. 9. John 21, 15, 16, 17, Acts 20, 28, 2 Or, as

much as in you is • 1 Cor. 9.17. f 1 Tim. 3. 3, 8, Tit. 1, 7. 8 Or, overruling.

Ezok. 34.4. Matt. 20. 25, 26. 1 Cor. 3. 9. 2 Cor. 1. 24. <sup>k</sup> Ps. 33, 12, & 74, 2,

Phil. 3, 17, 2Thess.3.9, 1 Tim.4.12, Tit. 2, 7, # Heb. 13.

11 Cor. 9, 25, 2 Tim, 4, 8, Jam. 1, 12, m ch. 1, 4. \* Rom. 12, 10. Eph. 5. 21. Phil. 2. 3.

. Jam. 4. 6. P Is. 57. 15. & 66. 2. 7 Jam. 4. 10.

DOMINI cir. 60. 1 Tim, 6, 12. 2 Cor. 4. 17. • Heb.13, 21. Jude 24. 2 Thees. 2.

10 But the God of all grace, who hath called us unto his eternal glory by Christ Jesus, after that ye have suffered a while, "make you perfect, stablish, strengthen, settle you.

11 'To him be glory and dominion

for ever and ever. Amen.
12 dBy Silvanus, a faithful brother unto you, as I suppose, I have writch. 4. 11. Bev. 1. 6. 42 Cor. 1. 19. . Heb. 13. 22.

ten briefly, exhorting, and testifying wherein ye stand. 18 The church that is at Babylon,

elected together with you, saluteth you; and so doth Marcus my son. 14 Greet ye one another with a kiss of charity. Peace be with you all that are in Christ Jesus. Amen.

2 Cor. 13, 12, 1 Thess. 5, 26, f Eph. 6, 23,

DOMINI cir. 60, Acts 20, 24, 1 Cor. 15, 1, 2 Pot. 1, 12,

Acts 12. 12, 25. A Rom.16.16. 1 Cor. 16. 20.

## THE SECOND EPISTLE GENERAL OF

# PETER.

Anno DOMINI 66.

2 Or,

Symeon, Acts 15, 14,

Rom, 1, 12, 2 Cor. 4, 13, Eph. 4, 5, Tit. 1, 4.

3 Gr. of our God and

Saviour, Tit. 2, 13.

• Dan, 4, 1, • 6, 25, 1 Pet. 1, 2, Jude 2.

John 17. 3.

4 Or, by.

4 ch. 3. 18.

5 Gr. idle.

# 1 John 2.

Eph. 5, 26.
 lieb. 9, 11.
 John I. 7.

• 1 John 3.

P ch. 3, 17,

9, 11.

CHAPTER L CHAPTER I.
Confirming them in hope of the increase of God's process, 5 he exhorteth them, by faith, and good sorks, to make their calling surve: 12 whereof he is careful to remember them, knowing that his death is at hand; 16 and warneth them to be constant in the faith of Ohriet, who is the true Bon of God, by the eyewitness of the apostles beholding his mirriesty, and by the testimony of the Father, and the prophets.

2 CIMON Peter, a servant and an apostle of Jesus Christ, to them that have obtained "like precious faith with us through the righteous-ness of God and our Saviour Jesus Christ:

2 bGrace and peace be multiplied unto you through the knowledge of God, and of Jesus our Lord,

3 According as his divine power hath given unto us all things that pertain unto life and godliness, through the knowledge of him that hath called

d 1 Thess. 2. 12. & 4. 7. 2 Thess. 2. knowledge of him "that ham canculus to glory and virtue:

4 "Whereby are given unto us exceeding great and precious promises:
that by these ye might be partakers 14. 2 Tim. 1. 9. 1 Pet. 2. 9. & 3. 9. of the divine nature, having escaped the corruption that is in the world • 2 Cor. 7. 1. through lust.

f 2Cor. 3.18. 5 And beside this, agiving all dili-gence, add to your faith virtue; and Eph. 4, 24, Heb. 12, 10, 1 John 3. 2. #eh. 2.18,20. to virtue knowledge;

6 And to knowledge temperance: 1 Pet. 3. 7. and to temperance patience; and to

patience godliness;

7 And to godliness brotherly kindness; and \*to brotherly kindness charity.
8 For if these things be in you, and abound, they make you that ye shall neither be sharren 'nor unfruitful in <sup>1</sup> Gal. 6, 10, 1 Thess, 3, 12, & 5, 15, 1 John 4,21, I John 15, 2, Tit. 3, 14,

the knowledge of our Lord Jesus Christ,

9 But he that lacketh these things "is blind, and cannot see afar off and hath forgotten that he was "purged from his old sins.

10 Wherefore the rather, brethren, give diligence to make your calling and election sure: for if ye do these things, "ye shall never fall:

11 For so an entrance shall be minis-

tered unto you abundantly into the everlasting kingdom of our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ.

12 Wherefore q I will not be negligent to put you always in remembrance of these things, though ye know them, and be established in the present truth.

13 Yea, I think it meet, as long as I am in this tabernacle, to stir you up

by putting you in remembrance; 14 "Knowing that shortly I must put off this my tabernacle, even as our Lord Jesus Christ hath shewed

15 Moreover I will endeavour that ye may be able after my decease to have these things always in remembrance.

16 For we have not followed cunningly devised fables, when we made known unto you the power and coming of our Lord Jesus Christ, but

were eyewitnesses of his majesty.
17 For he received from God the Father honour and glory, when there came such a voice to him from the excellent glory, "This is my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased.

18 And this voice which came from heaven we heard, when we were with him in bthe holy mount.

19 We have also a more sure word of prophecy; whereunto ye do well that ye take heed, as unto a light that shineth in a dark place, until the day dawn, and the day star arise in your hearts:

20 Knowing this first, that no prophecy of the scripture is of any private interpretation.

21 For the prophecy came not 2 in old time by the will of man: 9 but holy men of God spake as they were moved by the Holy Ghost.

#### CHAPTER II.

1 He foretelleth them of late teachers, shewing the impirity and punishment both of them and their philomers: I from which the godily shall be delivered, as Lot was out of Sodom: 10 and more fully describeth the manners of those profune and blusphensons settuers, whereby they may be the better known, and wowled.

Anno DOMINI 66.

Rom, 15, 14, 15, Phil, 3, 1, ch. 3, 1, 1 John 2.21, Jude 5, r 1 Pet. 5. 12, ch. 3, 17, 2 Cor. 5. 1, 4. ch. 3. 1. \* See Deut. 4. 21, 22. & 31, 14. 2 Tim. 4. 6. John 21.

\*1 Cor. 1. 17. # 2. 1, 4. 2 Cor. 2. 17. # 4. 2. \* Matt. 17. 1, 2, Mark 9, 2,

John 1, 14, 1 John 1, 1, & 4, 14, \* Matt. 3. 17. & 17. 5. Mark i. 11. & 9. 7. Luke 3. 22. & 9. 35.

Bec Ex. 3. 5. Josh. 5. 15. Matt, 17. 6. Ps. 119. 105. John 5, 35.

d See 2 Cor. 4. 4, 6. Rev. 2, 28, & 22, 16. Rom, 12. 6. f 2 Tim. 3. 16. 1 Pet. 1. 11.

1 Fet. 1. 11, 2 Or, at any time. 8 2 Sam. 23. 2. Luke 1. 70. Acts 1. 16, & 3, 18.

Anno DOMINI 66. Deut. 13. 1. Matt. 24, Acts 20. 30. 1 Cor. 11. 19. 1 Tim. 4. 1. 2 Tim. 8. I, -5. 1 John 4. 1. Jude 18. Jude 4. d 1 Cor. 6. 20. Gal. 3. 13. Eph. 1. 7. Heb. 10. 20. 1 Pet. 1. 18. Rev. 5. 9. Phil. 3. 19. 2 ()r. i Or, *Iassivi*ous some copies read. Rom. 16.

18. 2 Cor. 12. 17, 18, 1 Tim. 6, 5, Tit. 1, 11, # 2 Cor. 2, 17. ch. 1. 16.

Deut.32.35. Jude 4, 15. Job 4. 18. Jude 6. John 8, 44, 1 John 3, 8, Luke 8. 31. Rov. 20.2,3. \*\* Gon. 7. 1, 7. 23, Heb. N. 7. 1 Pet. 3. 20.

\* 1 Pet. 3, 19. ch. 3. 6. P Gen. 19. 24. Dout. 29. Jude 7. 9 Num. 26.

Gon. 19, 16. Ps. 119, 139, 158, Ezek, 9, 4, t Ps. 34, 17, 19. 1 Cor. 10. " Jude 4, 7, 8, 10, 16.

8 Or, " Judo 8. y Jude 9. 4 Some read, against

Jer. 12. 3. Jude 10. a Phil. 3, 19, <sup>b</sup> See Rom. 13, 13, \* Jude 12. d 1 Cor. 11. 20, 21. 5 Gr. an

adulteress. • Jude 11.

/Num. 22. 5, 7, 21, 23, 28, Jude 11, BUT athere were false prophets also among the people, even as there shall be false teachers among you, who privily shall bring in damnable herestes, even "denying the Lord "that bought them, and bring upon themselves swift de-struction.

2 And many shall follow their 2 pernicious ways; by reason of whom the way of truth shall be evil spoken of.

3 And fthrough covetousness shall they with feigned words make mer-chandise of you: "whose judgment now of a long time lingereth not, and their damnation slumbereth not.

4 For if God spared not the angels that sinned, but 'cast them down to hell, and delivered them into chains of darkness, to be reserved unto judgment:

5 And spared not the old world, but saved "Noah the eighth person, "a preacher of righteousness, "bringing in the flood upon the world of the ungodly

6 And pturning the cities of Sodom and Gomorrha into ashes condemned them with an overthrow, q making them an ensample unto those that

after should live ungodly;
7 And delivered just Lot, vexed with the filthy conversation of the wicked:

8 (For that righteous man dwelling among them, in seeing and hearing, vexed his righteous soul from day to

day with their unlawful deeds;)
9 the Lord knoweth how to de-

liver the godly out of temptations, and to reserve the unjust unto the day of judgment to be punished:

10 But chiefly "them that walk after the fiesh in the lust of uncleanness, and despise 3 government. \*Presumptuous are they, selfwilled, they are not afraid to speak evil of dignities.

11 Whereas angels, which are greater in power and might, bring not railing accusation 4 against them before the Lord.

12 But these, as natural brute beasts, made to be taken and destroyed, speak evil of the things that they understand not; and shall utterly perish in their own corruption;

13 a And shall receive the reward of unrighteousness, as they that count it pleasure b to riot in the day time. Spots they are and blemishes, sporting themselves with their own deceivings while "they feast with you;

14 Having eyes full of 5 adultery, and that cannot cease from sin; beguiling unstable souls: 'an heart they have exercised with covetous

practices; cursed children: 15 Which have forsaken the right way, and are gone astray, following the way of Balaam the son of Bosor,

who loved the wages of unrighteousness:

16 But was rebuked for his iniquity: the dumb ass speaking with man's voice forbad the madness of the prophot.

17 These are wells without water, clouds that are carried with a tem-pest; to whom the mist of darkness is reserved for ever.

18 For when they speak great swelling words of vanity, they allure through the lusts of the flesh, through much wantonness, those that were clean escaped from them who live in error.

19 While they promise them \*liberty, they themselves are the servants of corruption: for of whom a man is overcome, of the same is he brought in bondage.

20 For "if after they "have escaped the pollutions of the world 'through the knowledge of the Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ, they are again entangled therein, and overcome, the latter end is worse with them than the beginning.

21 For pit had been better for them not to have known the way of rightcousness, than, after they have known it, to turn from the holy commandment delivered unto them.

22 But it is happened unto them according to the true proverb, q The dog is turned to his own vomit again; and the sow that was washed to her wallowing in the mire.

## CHAPTER III.

1 He assureth them of the certainty of Christ's coming to judgment, against those scorners who dispute against it. 8 warning the godly, for the long patience of God, to hasten their repentance. 10 He describeth also the manuer how the world shall be destroyed: 11 expenses. ner now the word shall be destroyed: 11 ex-horting them, from the expectation thereof, all holiness of life: 15 and again, to think the patience of God to tend to their salva-tion, as Paul wrote to them in his epistles.

THIS second epistle, beloved, I now write unto you; in both which "I stir up your pure minds by way of remembrance:

2 That ye may be mindful of the

words which were spoken before by the holy prophets, and of the com-mandment of us the apostles of the

Lord and Saviour: 3 Knowing this first, that there shall come in the last days scoffers, d walking after their own lusts,

4 And saying, Where is the promise of his coming? for since the fathers fell asleep, all things continue as they were from the beginning of the creation.

5 For this they willingly are ignorant of, that fby the word of God the heavens were of old, and the earth 39 standing out of the water and in the water:

6 Whereby the world that then was, being overflowed with water, perished:
7 But the heavens and the earth,

Anno DOMINI 66.

/ Jude 12,

4 Jude 16.

ver. 20. Acts 2. 40. ch. 1. 4. 2 Or, for a little, or, a while, as some read. 4 Gal. 5. 13. 1 Pet. 2. 16. I John 8, 31, Rom. 6, 16, = Matt. 12. 45. Luke 11. 26. Heb. 6. 4, å 10.26, 27, • ver. 18. eh. 1. 2. P Luke 12. 47, 48. John 9. 41. & 15, 22.

9 Prov. 26.

6 ch. 1. 13.

b Jude 17. \* 1 Tim. 4. 1. 2 Tim. 3. 1. Judo 18. d ch. 2. 10. eh. 2. 10.
Is, 5. 19.
Jer. 17, 15.
Ezek. 12.
22, 27.
Matt. 24.
48.
Luke 12,45. f Gen. 1. 6, 9. Ps. 33, 6, Heb. 11, 3, 8 Gr. # Ps. 24. 2. & 136, 6, Col. 1, 17, A Gen. 7. 11, 21, 27, 23, ch. 2, 5,

/ Pa. 90. 4.

Hab. 2. 8. Heb. 10. 37.

ver. 15. Is, 30, 18, 1 Pet. 3, 20.

Enek. 18. 23, 32. 33. 11.

P Rom. 2. 4.

\*Matt.24.43. Luke 12.39. 1Thess. 5.2. Rev. 3. 3. & 16. 15.

Ps. 102. 26, Is. 51, 6. Matt.94.35, Mark13.31. Rom. 8, 12, Heb. 1, 11.

Rev. 20. 11. & 21. 1. \*1 Pet. 1. 15.

20r, hasting the coming.

" Ps. 50. 3. Is. 34. 4. " vor. 10. Mic. 1. 4.

DOMINI which are now, by the same word are kept in store, reserved unto \* fire against the day of judgment and perdition of ungodly men.

8 But, beloved, be not ignorant of this one thing, that one day is with the Lord as a thousand years, and a thousand years as one day.

9 "The Lord is not slack concerning his promise, as some men count alackness; but "is longsuffering to us-ward, ont willing that any should perish, but "that all should come to

perian, out that an anoma come or repentance.

10 But the day of the Lord will come as a thief in the night; in the which the heavens shall pass away with a great noise, and the elements shall melt with fervent and the company of t heat, the earth also and the works that are therein shall be burned

up.

11 Seeing then that all those things shall be dissolved, what manner of persons ought ye to be 'in all holy conversation and godliness,

1 Cor. 1. 7. Tit, 2. 13. 12 Looking for and hasting unto the coming of the day of God, wherein the heavens being on fire shall "be dissolved, and the elements shall "melt with fervent heat?

18 Nevertheless we according to his promise, look for new heavens and a new earth, wherein dwelleth righteougness.

14 Wherefore, beloved, seeing that ye look for such things, be dili-gent that ye may be found of him in peace, without spot, and blame-

16 And account that the long-suffering of our Lord is salva-tion; even as our beloved brother Paul also according to the wisdom given unto him hath written unto you :

16 As also in all his epistles, speaking in them of these things; in which are some things hard to be understood, which they that are unlearned and unstable wrest, as they do also the other scriptures, unto their own destruction.

17 Ye therefore, beloved, " seeing ye the therefore, believed, solving, sknow these things before, dbeware lest ye also, being led away with the error of the wicked, fall from your own stedfastness,

18 But grow in grace, and in the knowledge of our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ. To him be glory both now and for ever. Amen.

### THE FIRST EPISTLE GENERAL OF

# JOHN.

After Anno DOMINI 90.

John 1, 14. 2 Pet. 1, 16. ch. 4, 14.

Juke 24.39. John 20.27.

d John L. 4, & 11, 23, & 14, 6,

\*Rom. 16. 26. 1 Tim. 3. 16. ch. 3. 5.

(John 21, 24

ø ch. 5. 20. A John L. 1,2.

Acts 4, 20.

3 John 17.

CHAPTER I. CHAPTER 1.

1 He described the person of Christ, in whom we have eleved life, by a communion with God. 5 to which we must adjoin holitees of life, to testify the truth of that our communion must be profession of sinth, as also to assure us of the forgiveness of our sins by Christ's death.

THAT which was from the be-I ginning, which we have heard, which we have seen with our eyes, which we have looked upon, and our hands have handled, of the

Word of life; 2 (For dthe life was manifested, and we have seen it, fand bear witness, and shew unto you that eternal life, which was with the Father, and was manifested unto us;)

8 'That which we have seen and heard declare we unto you, that ye also may have fellowship with us: and truly cour fellowship is with the Father, and with his Son Jesus

Christ. 4 And these things write we unto you, that your joy may be full.

5 "This then is the message which

we have heard of him, and declare unto you, that "God is light, and in him is no darkness at all.

6 ° If we say that we have fellowship with him, and walk in darkness, we lie, and do not the truth:

7 But if we walk in the light, as he is in the light, we have fellowship one with another, and p the blood of Jesus Christ his Son cleanseth us from all sin.

8 4 If we say that we have no sin, we deceive ourselves, and the truth is not in us.

9 'If we confess our sins, he is faithful and just to forgive us our sins, and to cleanse us from all unrighteousness.

10 If we say that we have not sinned, we make him a liar, and his word is not in us.

CHAPTER II.

1 He comforteth them against the sins of infirmity. 3 Highly to know tood is to keep his commonthents, 9 to love our brethren, 15 and not to love the world. 18 We must becare of soducers: 20 from whose decits the judity are safe, preserved by perseverance in faith, and holiness of the.

MY little children, these things write I unto you, that ye sin not. And if any man sin, "we have an advocate with the Father, Jesus Christ the righteous:

2 And bhe is the propitiation for our sins: and not for our's only, but also for the sins of the whole world.

3 And hereby we do know that we know him, if we keep his commandments.

21. 1 Cor. 1, 9. ch. 2. 24. John 15, 11, & 16, 24, 2 John 12, # ch. 3. 11

\* John 1. 9. & 8. 12. & 9. 5. & 12. 85, 36. °2 Cor. 6, 14, ch. 2, 4.

After Anno DOMINI 90. ch. 1. 6. ch. 1. 8. / John 14, 21, 23, ø ch, 4. 12, å ch. 4. 13. John 15. & Matt. 11. 29. John 13. 15. 1 Pet. 2. 21. 1 2 John 5. \*\* ch. 3. 11. 2 John 5. " John 13. 34. & 15. 12. ° Rom.13.12. Eph. 5. 8. 1 Thess. 5. 5, 8. P John 1. 9. & 8. 12. & 12. 35. 91 Cor. 13.2. 2 Pet. 1. 9. ch. 3. 14, 15. r ch. 3, 14, \* 2 Pot. 1. 10. 2 Gr. John 12.35. " Luke 24. 47. Acts 4, 12, & 10, 43, & 13, 38, ch. 1, 7, " ch. 1. 1.

" Eph. 6, 10. \* Rom. 12. 2. "Matt. 6, 21, Gal. 1. 10. Jam. 4. 4. b Eccles. 5. \*1 Cor. 7.31. Jam. 1, 10, & 4, 14, 1 Pet. 1, 24,

d John 21. 5. º Heb. 1, 2, f 2 Thess. 2, 3, &c. 2 Pet. 2. 1. ch. 4. 3, 5 Matt. 24. 5, 24. 2 John 7. 1 Tim. 4. 1. 2 Tim. 3. 1. i Deut, 13, Ps. 41. 9. Acts 20. 30. 2 Matt. 24.

24. John 6, 37. & 10. 28, 29, 2 Tim, 2, 19,

4 d He that saith, I know him. and keepeth not his commandments, is a liar, and the truth is not in him.

5 But whose keepeth his word, in him verily is the love of God perfected: hereby know we that we are in him.

6 He that salth he abideth in him cought himself also so to walk, even

as he walked.
7 Brethren, 'I write no new commandment unto you, but an old commandment "which ye had from the beginning. The old commandment is the word which ye have heard from the beginning.

8 Again, "a new commandment I write unto you, which thing is true in him and in you: "because the darkness is past, and p the true light now shineth.

9 He that saith he is in the light. and hateth his brother, is in darkness even until now.

10 'He that loveth his brother abideth in the light, and there is none cocasion of stumbling in

11 But he that hateth his brother is in darkness, and walketh in darkness, and knoweth not whither he goeth, because that darkness hath blinded his eyes.

12 I write unto you, little children. because "your sins are forgiven you for his name's sake.

13 I write unto you, fathers, because ye have known him \*that is from the beginning. I write unto you, young men, because ye have overcome the wicked one. I write unto you, little children, because ye have known the Father.

14 I have written unto you, fathers, because ye have known him that is from the beginning. I have written unto you, young men, because bye are strong, and the word of God abideth in you, and ye have overcome the wicked one.

15 Love not the world, neither the things that are in the world. "If any man love the world, the love of the Father is not in him.

16 For all that is in the world, the lust of the flosh, band the lust of the eyes, and the pride of life, is not of the Father, but is of the

world. 17 And the world passeth away and the lust thereof: but he that doeth the will of God abideth for ever.

18 d Little children, cit is the last time: and as ye have heard that fantichrist shall come, even now are there many antichrists; where-by we know that it is the last time.

19 They went out from us, but they were not of us; for hif they 

have continued with us: but they went out, that they might be made manifest that they were not all of

20 But "ye have an unction "from the Holy One, and "ye know all

the now things.

21 I have not written unto you because ye know not the truth, but because ye know it, and that no lie

22 Who is a liar but he that de-nieth that Jesus is the Christ? He is antichrist, that denieth the Father and the Son.

23 Whosoever denicth the Son, the same hath not the Father: [but] he that acknowledgeth the Son hath the Father also.

24 Let that therefore abide in you, 24 Let that therefore alond in you, which ye have heard from the beginning. If that which ye have heard from the beginning shall remain in you, 'ye also shall continue in the Son, and in the Father.

25 \* And this is the promise that he

hath promised us, even eternal life.
26 These things have I written unto you "concerning them that seduce you,

27 But "the anointing which ye have received of him abideth in you, and "ye need not that any man teach you: but as the same anointis truth, and is no lie, and even as it hath taught you, ye shall abide in 2 him.

28 And now, little children, abide in him; that, b when he shall appear, we may have confidence, and not be ashamed before him at his coming.

29 d If ye know that he is righteous, 3 ye know that every one that doeth righteousness is born of him.

## CHAPTER III.

1 He declareth the singular love of God towards us, in making us his some: 3 who therefore ought obediently to keep his commandments, 11 as also brotherly to love one another.

BEHOLD, what manner of love the Father hath bestowed upon us, that "we should be called the sons of God: therefore the world knoweth us not, because it knew him not.

2 Beloved, 'now are we the sons of God, and dit doth not yet appear what we shall be: but we know that, when he shall appear, 'we shall be like him; for f we shall see him as he is.

3 And every man that hath this hope in him purifieth himself, even as he is pure.

4 Whosoever committeth sin transgresseth also the law: for asin is the transgression of the law.

5 And ye know that he was manifested to take away our sins; and in him is no sin.

After Anno DOMINI

90. / 1 Cor. 11. 19. 19, \*\* ver. 27, 2 Cor. 1, 21, Heb. 1, 9, \*\* Mark 1.24, Acts 3, 14, ver. 27. John 10. 4, 5. & 14. 26, & 16. 13. P ch. 4. 8.

9 John 15.23. 2 John 9. John 14. 7, 9. 10. ch. 4. 15.

\* 2 John 6.

\* John 14.23. ch. 1. 3. " John 17. 3. eh. 1. 2,

ch. 3. 7. y ver. 20.

Jer. 31. 33, 34. Ileb. 8. 10, 11. ver. 20. John 14. 26. & 16. 13.

2 Or, it.

b ch. 3, 2, ch. 4. 17. ≥ Acts 22. 8 Or, know ye.

. John 1, 12, b John 15. 18, 19. & 16. 3. & 17. 25. Is. 56, 5. Rom. 8, 15, Gal. 3, 26, & 4, 6, ch. 5, 1, d Rom. 8, 18, 2 Cor. 4, 17, Rom, 8, 29, 1 Cor. 15, 1 Co.. 49. Phil. 3. 21. Col. 3. 4. 2 Pet. 1. 4. Job 19, 26, Ps. 16, 11, Matt. 5, 8, 1 Cor. 13, 12. 2 Cor. 5, 7.

After Anno 6 Whosoever abideth in him sinneth DOMINI 90. eh. 2. 4. 44. 8. 3 John 11. a ch. 2. 26. • Enck. 18. 5,—9. Bom. 2, 13, ch. 2, 29. P Matt. 13. 38. John 8. 44. Gen. 3. 15. Luke 10.18, John 16. 11. devil. Hob. 2. 14. r ch. 5, 18, \*1 Pet. 1, 23, \$ ch. 2, 29, \* ch. 4. 8. \* ch. 1. 5. 2 Or, com-mandment. 2 ver. 23. John 13.34. & 15, 12, ch. 4, 7, 21, 2 John 5, Gen. 4. 4, 8. Heb. 11. 4. Jude 11. Jude 11.

John 15.
18, 19.

17. 14.
2 Tim. 3.12.
ch. 2. 10. world hate you. ch. 2. 9, 11. 22. ch. 4. 20. Gal. 5. 21. Rev. 21. 8. John 3, 16, & 15, 13, Rom, 5, 8, Eph,5,2,25, ch, 4, 9, 11. death.

# Dent. 15.7. Luke 3. 11. å ch. 4. 20. Ezek, 33.

Rom. 12. 9. Eph. 4, 15. Jam. 2, 15, 1 Pet. 1. 22. John 18.37. 2 Cr.

persuade. l 1 Cor. 4. 4. ™ Job 22, 26, \* Heb. 10. 22. ch. 2. 28. & 4. 17.

° Ps. 34. 15. & 145. 18, 19. Prov.15.29. Jer. 29. 12. Matt. 7. 8. A 21, 22, Mark 11,

24. John <u>1</u>4.13. & 13. 7. & 16. 23, 24. Jam. 5. 16. ch. 5. 14. P John 8, 29, 9 John 6, 29, not: "whosoever sinneth hath not seen him, neither known him,

7 Little children, "let no man de-ceive you: 'he that doeth right-eousness is righteous, even as he is righteous.

8 PHe that committeth sin is of the devil: for the devil sinneth from the devining. For the devin since from the beginning. For this purpose the Son of God was manifested, of that he might destroy the works of the

9 "Whosoever is born of God doth not commit sin; for 'his seed re-maineth in him: and he cannot sin, because he is born of God.

10 In this the children of God are manifest, and the children of the

devil: 'whosoever doeth not right-cousness is not of God, "neither he that loveth not his brother.

11 For "this is the 2 message that ye heard from the beginning, y that we should love one another.

12 Not as Cain, who was of that wicked one, and slew his brother. And wherefore slew he him? Be-cause his own works were evil, and his brother's righteous.

13 Marvel not, my brethren, if a the

14 b We know that we have pass-

ed from death unto life, because we love the brethren. He that loveth not his brother abideth in 15 d Whosoever hateth his brother is

a murderer: and ye know that 'no murderer hath eternal life abiding in him.

16 f Hereby perceive we the love of God, because he laid down his life for us: and we ought to lay down

our lives for the brethren.
17 But whose hath this world's good, and seeth his brother have need, and shutteth up his bowels of compassion from him, how dwelleth the love of God in him?

18 My little children, ict us not love in word, neither in tongue; but in deed and in truth.

19 And hereby we know \*that we are of the truth, and shall \*assure our hearts before him.

20 For if our heart condemn us, God is greater than our heart, and knoweth all things.

21 "Beloved, if our heart condemn us not, "then have we confidence toward God.

22 And "whatsoever we ask, we re-ceive of him, because we keep his commandments," and do those things

that are pleasing in his sight.
23 <sup>q</sup> And this is his commandment, That we should believe on the name of his Son Jesus Christ, and love one another, as he gave us comver. 11. one another, \*us he gave us com-mandment, \*John 13.34. 45.12. Eph. 5.2 1 Thess. 4.9. 1 Pet. 4.8. ch. 4.21. \*ch. 2.8, 10.

24 And the that keepeth his commandments "dwelleth in him, and he in him. And "hereby we know that he abideth in us, by the Spirit which he hath given us.

" John 17, 21, &c. # Rom. 8. 9. ch. 4. 13.

### CHAPTER IV.

1 He warneth them not to believe all teachers, who boast of the Spirit, but to try them by the rules of the calluliek faith: 7 and by many reasons exhorteth to brotherly love.

BELOVED, "believe not every spirit, but the spirits whether they are of God: because many false prophets are gone out into the world.

2 Hereby know ye the Spirit of God: dEvery spirit that confesseth that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh is of God:

3 And every spirit that confess-eth not that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh is not of God: and this is that spirit of antichrist, whereof ve have heard that it should come: and feven now already is it in the world.

4 g Ye are of God, little children, and have overcome them: because greater is he that is in you, than he that is in the world.

5 'They are of the world: therefore speak they of the world, and \*the world heareth them.

6 We are of God: 'he that knoweth God heareth us; he that is not of God heareth not us. Hereby know we "the spirit of truth, and the

spirit of error.

7 "Beloved, let us love one another: for love is of God; and every one that loveth is born of God, and knoweth God.

8 He that leveth not \*knoweth not God: for "God is love.

9 In this was manifested the love of God toward us, because that God sent his only begotten Son into the world, "that we might live through

10 Herein is love, not that we loved God, but that he loved us, and sent his Son to be the propitiation for our sins.

11 Beloved, "if God so loved us, we ought also to love one another.

12 No man hath seen God at any time. If we love one another, God dwelleth in us, and his love is perfected in us.

13 2 Hereby know we that we dwell in him, and he in us, because he hath given us of his Spirit,

14 And a we have seen and do testify that bthe Father sent the Son to be the Saviour of the world.

15 Whosoever shall confess that Jesus is the Son of God, God dwelleth in him, and he in God.

16 And we have known and believed the love that God hath to us. dGod is dver. 8.

After Anno DOMINI 00 # John 14,23.

& 15. 10. ch. 4. 12.

<sup>a</sup> Jer. 29. 8. Matt. 24. 4. 6 1 Cor. 14. 29. 1 Thess. 5. Rev. 2. 2. Matt. 21. 5, 21. Acts 20. 30. 1 Tim. 4. 1. 2 Pet. 2. 1. ch. 2. 18. 2 John 7.

d 1 Cor. 12.3. ch. 5. 1. ch. 2. 22. 2 John 7. f 2Thess.2.7. ch. 2. 18, 22. # ch. 5. 4.

4 John 12.31. & 14. 30. & 16. 11. 1 Cor. 2. 12. Eph. 2. 2. & 6. 12. John 3. 31. \* John 15. 19, & 17, 14, John 8, 47. & 10, 27. 1 Cor. 14.

2 Cor. 10. 7. " Is. 8, 20, John 14,17,

eh. 3, 10, 11, 23, ° ch. 2. 4. P vor. 16.

9 John 3, 16, Rom, 5, 8, & 8, 32, ch. 3. 16. r ch. 5, 11. John 15,16, Rom, 5, 8, 10. Tit. 3. 4.

t ch. 2, 2, " Matt. 18. 33. John 15.12, 13. ch. 3, 16,

\* ver. 20. John 1, 18. 1 Tim. 6,16. ver. 18, ch. 2. 5. John 11.20.

4 John 1, 14. ch. 1. 1, 2, 6 John 3. 17.

\* Rom. 10. 0. ch. 5. 1, 5.

After Anno DOMINI 90. ver. 12. 2 Gr. love with us.

Ich R R

1 ver. 19.

ch. 2. 4.

Jam. 2. 13. ch. 2. 28. & 3, 19, 21.

& ver. 12. I Matt. 22. Matt. 22. 37, 39. John I3. 34. & 15. 12. ch. 3. 23. love; and 'he that dwelleth in love dwelleth in God, and God in him. 17 Herein is 2 our love made perfect

At Horem is our love intal periods in the day of judgment: "because as he is, so are we in this world.

18 There is no fear in love; but perfect love casteth out fear: because fear hath torment. He that

feareth his not made perfect in love.

19 We love him, because he first loved us. 20 'If a man say, I love God, and

hateth his brother, he is a liar: for he that leveth not his brother whom he hath seen, how can he love God \* whom he hath not seen?

21 And this commandment have we from him, That he who loveth God love his brother also.

### CHAPTER V.

1 He that loveth God loveth his children, and keepeth his commundments: 3 which to the faithful are light, and not gricovas. 9 Jeans is the Son of God, olde to save us, 14 and to hear our prayers, which we make for our-selves, and for others.

W HOSOEVER & believeth that Jesus is the Christ is born of God: dand every one that loveth him that begat leveth him also that is begotten of him.

2 By this we know that we love the children of God, when we love God, and keep his commandments.

3 'For this is the love of God. that we keep his commandments: and his commandments are not grievous.

4 For # whatsoever is born of God

overcometh the world; and this is the victory that overcometh the world. even our faith.

5 Who is he that overcometh the world, but he that believeth that Jesus is the Son of God?

6 This is he that came by water and blood, even Jesus Christ; not by water only, but by water and blood. \*And it is the Spirit that beareth witness, because the Spirit is truth.

7 For there are three that hear record in heaven, the Father, the Word, and the Holy Ghost: "and these three are one.

8 And there are three that bear witness in earth, the spirit, and the from idols. Amen.

water, and the blood; and these three agree in one. 9 If we receive "the witness of men. the witness of God is greater: ° for this is the witness of God which he hath testified of his Son.

10 He that believeth on the Son of God phath the witness in himself: he that believeth not God hath made him a liar; because he believeth not the record that God gave of his Son.

11 'And this is the record, that God hath given to us eternal life, and 'this life is in his Son.

12 'He that hath the Son hath life: and he that hath not the Son of God hath not life.

13 "These things have I written unto you that believe on the name of the Son of God; "that ye may know that ye have eternal life, and that ye may believe on the name of the Son of God.

14 And this is the confidence that we have 2 in him, that, yif we ask any thing according to his will, he hearcth us:

15 And if we know that he hear us. whatsoever we ask, we know that we have the petitions that we desired of him

16 If any man see his brother sin a sin which is not unto death, he shall ask, and "he shall give him life for them that sin not unto death. There is a sin unto death: bI do not say

that he shall pray for it.

17 ° All unrighteousness is sin: and

there is a sin not unto death. 18 We know that d whosoever is born of God sinneth not; but he that is begotten of God keepeth himself. and that wicked one toucheth him

not. 19 And we know that we are of God, and I the whole world lieth in wickedness.

20 And we know that the Son of God is come, and shath given us an understanding, that we may know him that is true, and we are in him that is true, even in his Son Jesus Christ. 'This is the true God, and eternal life.

21 Little children, keep yourselves

After Anno DOMINI 90. \* John 8. 17, 18.

Matt. 8. 16, 17. & 17. 5. P Rom. 8, 16, 7 John 3. 33.

r ch. 2. 25, John 1. 4. ch. 4. 9. John 3. 36. & 5. 24.

#.John 20.31.

\* ch. 1, 1, 2,

2 Or, concerning him. r ch. 3, 22,

Job 42. R. Jam. 5. 14, 15. \* Matt. 12. 31, 32. Mark 3, 29. Luke 12.19. Heb. 6, 4, 6. & 10, 26.

b Jer. 7. 16. & 14. 11. John 17. 9. ch. 3. 4. d 1 Pet. 1. 23. ch. 3. 9. 4 Jam. 1. 27. f Gal. 1. 4.

FLuke 21.45. 4 John 17.3. 41. 9. 6. 44. 6. 454. 5. John 20.28. Acts 20.28. Rom. 9. 5. 1 Tim. 3.16. Tit. 2, 13, Heb. 1, 8, \* ver. 11,

12, 13. 1 1 Cor. 10.

& 4. 2, 15. 4 John 1, 13, d John 15.23.

John 1, 12,

bch. 2.22,23,

John 14. 15, 21, 23. & 15, 10. 2 John 6. f Mic. 6, 8, Matt.11.30. # John 16.33. ch. 3. 9.

1 1 Cor. 15. 57. ch. 4. 15. John 19.34

<sup>1</sup> John 14.17, & 15, 26, & 16, 13, 1 Tim. 3.16, I John 1. 1. Rev. 19. 13. \*\* John 10.

## THE SECOND EPISTLE OF

# JOHN.

DOMINI 90.

3 Gr. shall be. d ver. 1.

f 1 John 2. 7, 8. # 3, 11.

1 He exhortesh a certain honourable matron, with her children, to persevere in Christian tops and belief, B lest they lose the reward of their former profession: 10 and to have nothing to do with those seducers that bring not the true doctrine of Christ Jesus.

THE elder unto the elect lady and her children, "whom I love in the truth; and not I only, but also all they that have known the truth;

2 For the truth's sake, which dwelleth in us, and shall be with us for

\* ver. 3. 1 John 3.18. 3 John 1. 5 John 9.32. Gel. 2.5, 14. & 3. 1. & 5. 7. Col. 1. 5. 2 Thess. 2. ever.

ever.

3 Grace 2 be with you, mercy, and peace, from God the Father, and from the Lord Jesus Christ, the Son of the Father, 4 in truth and love.

4 I rejoled greatly that I found of thy children walking in truth, as we 13. 1 Tim. 2. 4. Heb. 10. 26. \*1 Tim. 1. 2.

have received a commandment from the Father. 5 And now I beseech thee, lady, Inot # 5, 11. # John 13,34, # 15, 12, Eph. 5, 2, 1 Pet. 4, 8, 1 John 3,23.

as though I wrote a new commandment unto thee, but that which we had from the beginning, that we love one another.

6 And Athis is love, that we walk

John 3.23.

John 14.
15, 21.

15, 10.
1 John 2.5.

5.3. after his commandments. This is the commandment, That, 'as ye have greet thee. Amen. 1 John 2.24.

heard from the beginning; ye should walk in it.

7 For many deceivers are entered into the world, who confess not that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh. "This is a deceiver and an antichrist.

8 \* Look to yourselves, \* that we lose not those things which we have 2 wrought, but that we receive a full reward

9 p Whosoever transgresseth, and abideth not in the doctrine of Christ, hath not God. He that abideth in the doctrine of Christ, he hath both the Father and the Son.

10 If there come any unto you, and bring not this doctrine, receive him not into your house, a neither bid him God speed:

11 For he that biddeth him God

speed is partaker of his evil deeds. 12 'Having many things to write unto you, I would not urite with paper and ink: but I trust to come

unto you, and speak sface to face, that tour joy may be full.

18 tThe children of thy elect sister

After Anno DOMINI 90.

& 1 John 4. 1. 11 John 4,

\* 1 John 2. " Mark 13.9.

"Mark 13.9.
Gal. 3. 4.
Heb. 10. 32,
35.
Or, gained: Bome
copies
read,
which ye
have gained, but that

ye receive, gre. Pl John 2.23.

From.16.17. 1 Cor. 5, 11. & 16. 22. Gal. 1. 8, 9. 2 Tim. 3. 5. Tit. 3, 10. r 3 John 13.

8 Gr. mouth to mouth. John 17, 13, 1 John 1, 4. 4 Or, your.

## THE THIRD EPISTLE OF

# JOHN.

After Anno DOMINI 90.

8 Or. pray.

8 2 John 4.

<sup>e</sup>1 Cor. 4, 15. Philem, 10.

He commendeth Gains for his piety, 5 and hospitality 7 to true preachers; I complaining of the unkind dealing of auditions Distripties on the contrary side, 11 whose evil example is not to be followed: 12 and giveth special testimony to the good report of Demetrius.

THE clder unto the wellbelov-ed Gaius, whom I love in the a 2 John 1. 2 Or, truly. truth.

2 Beloved, I 3 wish above all things that thou mayest prosper and be in health, even as thy soul prospereth.

8 For I rejoiced greatly, when the brethren came and testified of the truth that is in thee, even as b thou

walkest in the truth. 4 I have no greater joy than to hear that 'my children walk in truth.

5 Beloved, thou doest faithfully whatsoever thou doest to the brethren. and to strangers;

6 Which have borne witness of thy charity before the church: whom if thou bring forward on their journey after a godly sort, thou shalt do

well: 7 Because that for his name's sake

such, that we might be fellowhelpers to the truth,

9 I wrote unto the church: but Diotrephes, who loveth to have the preeminence among them, receiveth us not.

10 Wherefore, if I come, I will remember his deeds which he doeth, prating against us with malicious words: and not content therewith, neither doth he himself receive the brethren, and forbiddeth them that would, and casteth them out of the church.

11 Beloved, follow not that which is evil, but that which is good. He that doeth good is of God: but he that docth evil hath not seen God.

12 Demetrius hath good report of all men, and of the truth itself: yea, and we also bear record; hand ye know that our record is true.

13 I had many things to write, but I will not with ink and pen write unto thee:

14 But I trust I shall shortly see they went forth, <sup>2</sup> taking nothing of the Gentiles. The description of the Gentiles. The description of the

After Anno DOMINI 90.

1s. 1, 16, 17. 1 Pet. 3, 11. f 1 John 2.29.

# 1 Tim. 3.7. 1.John 21 24.

John 12.

2 Gr. mouth to mouth.

984

4 Gr. worthy of God.

d 1 Cor. 9. 12, 15,

### THE GENERAL EPISTLE OF

# JUDE.

Anno DOMINI cir. 66.

Luke 6, 16.

John 17. 11, 12, 15. 1 Pet, 1, 5.

6 Rom. 1. 7.

d 1 Pet. 1, 2, 2 Pet. 1, 2

• Tit. 1. 4.

He exhortesh them to be constant in the pro-fession of the faith. 4 False teachers are crept in to seduce them: for whose damnable doc-trine and manners horrible punishment is prepared: 20 whereas the godly, by the assistance of the Holy Spirit, and prayers to Ood, may persever, and grow in grace, and keep themselves, and creever others out of the mares of those decivers.

JUDE, the servant of Jesus Christ, and abrother of James, to them that are sanctified by God the Father, and a preserved in Jesus Christ, and called:

2 Mercy unto you, and dpeace, and love, be multiplied.

3 Beloved, when I gave all diligence to write unto you of the common salvation, it was needful for me to write unto you, and exhort you that ye should earnestly contend for the faith which was once delivered unto the saints.

4 For there are certain men crept in unawares, h who were before of old ordained to this condemnation, ungodly men, 'turning \*the grace of our God into lasciviousness, and denying the only Lord God, and

our Lord Jesus Christ.

5 I will therefore put you in remembrance, though ye once knew this, how that "the Lord, having saved the people out of the land of Egypt, afterward a destroyed them that believed not.

6 And othe angels which kept not their 2 first estate, but left their own habitation, p he hath reserved in everlasting chains under dark-ness qunto the judgment of the

great day.

7 Even as Sodom and Gomorrha. and the cities about them in like manner, giving themselves over to fornication, and going after strange flesh, are set forth for an example, suffering the vengeance of eternal fire

8 Likewise also these filthy dreamers defile the flesh, despise dominion. ! Ex. 22, 28,

and <sup>t</sup> speak evil of dignities.

9 Yet <sup>u</sup> Michael the archangel, when contending with the devil he disputed about the body of Moses, "durst not bring against him a railing accusation. but said. The Lord rebuke thee.

10 But these speak evil of those things which they know not: but what they know naturally, as brute beasts, in those things they corrupt themselves.

11 Woe unto them! for they have

gone in the way of Cain, and bran greedily after the error of Balaam for reward, and perished in the gainsaying of Core.

12 d'These are spots in your feasts of charity, when they feast with you, feeding themselves without fear:
f clouds they are without water,
g carried about of winds; trees whose fruit withereth, without fruit, twice dead, \*plucked up by the roots;

13 'Raging waves of the sea, \*foaming out their own shame; wandering

stars, to whom is reserved the black-

ness of darkness for ever.

14 And Enoch also, "the seventh from Adam, prophesied of these, saying, Behold, "the Lord cometh with ten thousands of his saints,

15 To execute judgment upon all, and to convince all that are ungodly among them of all their un-godly deeds which they have ungodly committed, and of all their hard speeches which ungodly sinners have spoken against him.

16 These are murmurers, complainers, walking after their own lusts; and p their mouth speaketh great swelling words, having men's persons in admiration because of ad-

17 But, beloved, remember ye the words which were spoken before of the

apostles of our Lord Jesus Christ: 18 How that they told you there should be mockers in the last time, who should walk after their own ungodly lusts.

19 These be they twho separate themselves, "sensual, having not the Spirit,

20 But ye, beloved, \*building up yourselves on your most holy faith, praying in the Holy Ghost,

21 Keep yourselves in the love of God, looking for the mercy of our Lord Jesus Christ unto eternal life. 22 And of some have compassion,

making a difference:

23 And others "save with fear, b pulling them out of the fire; hating even "the garment spotted by the flesh. 24 d Now unto him that is able to

keep you from falling, and to present you faultless before the presence of his glory with exceeding foy,
25 /To the only wise God our

Saviour, be glory and majesty, dominion and power, both now and ever. Amen.

DOMINI cir. 66.

Gen. 4. 5. 1 John 3. 12. 6 Num. 22 7, 21. 2 Pet. 2. 15, o Num. 16. d 2 Pet. 2.

13. 1 Cor. 11. 21. Pro. 25. 14. 2 Pet. 2. 17.

8 Eph. 4. 14. A Matt. 15. 13. i Is. 57. 20.

\* Phil. 3, 19. 12 Pet. 2. 17. # Gan. 5. 18. \* Dout. 83.2. Dan. 7. 10. Zech. 14. 5. Matt. 25.

31. 2 Thesa 1.7. Rev. 1. 7. °1 Sam. 2, 3, Ps. 31, 18, & 94, 4, Mai. 3, 13,

P 2 Pet. 2. V Pro. 28, 21. Jam. 2, 1,9.

r 2 Pet. 3. 2.

'1 Tim. 4. 1. 2 Tim. 3. 1. & 4. 3. 2 Pet. 2. 1. & 3. 3.

\*Prov. 18. 1. Ezek. 14. 7. Hos. 4. 14. & 9. 10. Heb. 10. 25. \*1 Cor. 2. 14. Jam. 3. 15. " Col. 2. 7. 1 Tim. 1. 4.

FRom. 8, 26, Eph. 6, 18, Tit. 2, 13, 2 Pet. 3, 12,

4 Rom, 11. 14. 1 Tim. 4.16.

8 Amos 4. 11 Zech, 3, 2, 1 Cor. 3, 15, \*Zech. 3.4,5. Rev. 3. 4. d Rom. 16.

25. Eph. 3. 20. Col. 1, 22, f Rom. 16. 27. 1 Tim. 1.17.

/ Phil. 1. 27, 1 Tim, 1.18, & 6, 12, 2 Tim, 1.13, & 4, 7, // Gal. 2. 4, 2 Pet. 2. 1,

Rom. 9, 21, 22, 1 Pet. 2, 8, 6 2 Pet. 2, 10. \* Tit. 2, 11. Hob. 12, 15. l Tit. 1. 16. 2 Pet. 2. 1. 1 John 2. m 1 Cor.10.9.

Num. 14, 29, 37, & 26, 64, Ps. 106, 26, Hob. 3, 17, 19.

John 8. 44. 2 Or, prin-cipality. 29 Pat. 9 4 7 Rev. 20, 10,

Gen. 19, 24. Dout. 29, 23. 2 Pet. 2, 6, 2 Gr. other.

\*2 Pet. 2, 10.

" Dan. 10.13. & 12. 1. Rev. 12. 7. #2 Pet. 2. 11. y Zech. S. 2.

42 Pet. 2, 12,

# THE REVELATION

## ST. JOHN THE DIVINE.

Anno DOMINI 96. 4 John 3, 82,

\*John 8, 82, & 8, 26, & 8, 26, & 8, 26, & 12, 49, bver. 3, ch. 4, 1, ch. 22, 16, dver. 9, 1 Cor. 1, 6, h. 6, 9, A 12, 17, 'i. John 1, 1, /I.uke 11, 22, 7, Rom. 18, 11, Jam. 5, 8, 1 Pet. 4, 7, ch. 22, 10, bver. 8, ver. 8, ver. 8, bver. 8, den. 22, 10, bver. 8, den. 22, 10, bver. 8, den. 22, 10, bver. 8, den. 22, 10, bver. 8, den. 22, 10, bver. 8, den. 22, 10, bver. 8, den. 22, 10, bver. 8, den. 22, den. 24, den. 22, 10, bver. 8, den. 24, den

ch. 22. 10. h ver. 8. Ex. 3. 14. 4 John 1, 1. 5 Zech. 3. 9. & 4. 10. ch. 3. 1. & 4. 5. & 5. 6. I John 8. 14. 1 Tim. 6.13. ch. 3. 14. \*\* 1 Cor. 15. 20.

29. Col. 1, 18. Col. 1, 18. Eph. 1, 20. Col. 1, 18. Eph. 1, 20. Col. 1, 18. Eph. 1, 20. Col. 12, 18. Eph. 1, 20. Eph. 1, 20. Col. 12, 20. Eph. 1, 20. Col. 1, 20.

& 22. 13. \* ver. 4. ch. 4. 8. & 11. 17. & 16. 5. \* Phil. 1. 7. & 4. 14. 2 Tim. 1. 8.

\* Rom. 8. 17. 2 Tim. 2.12.

ch. 6. 9. b Acts 10. 10. 2 Cor. 12. 2. ch. 4. 2. b 17. 3. k 21. 10. c John 20.26.

Acts 20. 7. 1 Cor. 16. 2.

d ch. 4. 1.

ver. 8.

ch. 6. 9.

CHAPTER I. 4 John writch his revelation to the seven churches of Asia, signified by the seven golden candlesticks. I The coming of Christ. 14 His glorious power and majesty.

THE Revelation of Jesus Christ, which God gave unto him, to shew unto his servants things which must shortly come to pass; and he sent and signified it by his angel unto his servant John:

2 d Who bare record of the word of God, and of the testimony of Jesus Christ, and of all things that

he saw.

as Blessed is he that readeth, and they that hear the words of this prophecy, and keep those things which are written therein: for the time is at hand.

4 JOHN to the seven churches which are in Asia: Grace be unto you, and peace, from him which is, and which was, and which is to come; \*and from the seven Spirits which are before his throne; 5 And from Jesus Christ, 'who is the faithful witness, and the "first begotten of the dead, and "the prince of the kings of the earth. Unto him

that loved us, pand washed us from our sins in his own blood, 6 And hath quade us kings and priests unto God and his Father; to him be glory and dominion for

ever and ever. Amen,

7 Behold, he cometh with clouds; and every eye shall see him, and they also which pierced him: and all kindreds of the earth shall wail

because of him. Even so, Amen.
8 "I am Alpha and Omega, the
beginning and the ending, saith the Lord, "which is, and which was, and which is to come, the Almighty.

9 I John, who also am your brother. and companion in tribulation, and in the kingdom and patience of Jesus Christ, was in the isle that is called Patmos, afor the word of God, and for the testimony of Jesus Christ.

10 bl was in the Spirit on the Lord's day, and heard behind me da great voice, as of a trumpet,

11 Saying, 'I am Alpha and Omega, 'the first and the last: and, What thou seest, write in a book, and send it unto the seven churches which are in Asia; unto Ephesus, and unto Smyrna, and unto Pergamos, and unto Thyatira, and unto Sardis, and unto Philadelphia, and unto Laodicea.

12 And I turned to see the voice that spake with me. And being turned, I saw seven golden candlesticks;

13 And in the midst of the seven candlesticks one like unto the Son of man, \*clothed with a garment down to the foot, and 'girt about the paps with a golden girdle.

14 His head and \*his hairs were

white like wool, as white as snow; and "his eyes were as a flame of

fire; 15 And his feet like unto fine brass, as if they burned in a furnace; and p his voice as the sound of many

16 And he had in his right hand seven stars: and out of his mouth went a sharp twoedged sword: 'and his countenance was as the sun shineth in his strength.

17 And twhen I saw him, I fell at his feet as dead. And "he laid his right hand upon me, saying unto me, Fear not: "I am the first and the last.

18 'I am he that liveth, and was dead; and, behold, 'I am alive for evermore, Amen; and "have the keys of hell and of death.

19 Write b the things which thou hast seen, and the things which are, d and the things which shall be hereafter:

20 The mystery of the seven stars which thou sawest in my right hand, and the seven golden candlesticks. The seven stars are the angels of the seven churches: and the seven candlesticks which thou sawest are the seven churches

#### CHAPTER II.

What is commanded to be written to the angels, that is, the ministers of the churches of 1 Epheaus, 8 Snyrna, 12 Pergamos, 18 Thyativa: and what is commended, or found wanting in them.

UNTO the angel of the church of Ephesus write; These things saith and that holdeth the seven stars in his right hand, by who walketh in the midst of the seven golden candlesticks:

2°I know thy works, and thy labour, and thy patience, and how thou canst not bear them which are evil: and 4 thou hast tried them which say they are apostles, and are not, and hast found them liars:

3 And hast borne, and hast patience, and for my name's sake hast laboured, and hast fnot fainted.

Anno DOMINI 96.

ver. 20. Ex. 25. 37. Zech. 4. 2. 4 ch. 2. 1. Ezek. 1. 26. Dan. 7. 13. & 10. 16. ch. 14. 14. & Dan. 10. 5. l ch. 15. 6. " Dan. 7. 9. \* Dan. 10. 6. ch. 2. 18. & 19. 12. Ezek. 1. 7. Dan. 10. 6. oh. 2. 18. ch. 2. 18. P Esek. 43.2. Dan. 10. 6. ch. 14. 2. à 19. 6. 7 ver. 20. ch. 2. 1. à 3. 1. 7 1s. 49. 2. Eph. 6. 17. Heb. 4. 12. ch. 2. 12, 16. & 19. 15, 21. Acts 26, 13, ch. 10, 1. t Ezek, 1, 28, \* Dan. 8, 18. \* ver. 11. Is. 41. 4. & 44. 6. & 48. 12. ch. 2. 8. & 22. 13. y Rom. 6. 9. ch. 4. 9. a Ps. 68, 20. ch. 20. 1. 6 ver. 12, &c. ch. 2. 1. &c. d ch. 4. 1, &c. \* ver. 16. f ver. 12. # Mal. 2. 7. ch. 2. 1, &c. 4 Zech. 4. 2. Matt. 5. 15. Phil. 2. 15.

a ch. 1. 16, 20. 6 ch. 1. 13.

e ver. 9, 13, Ps. 1. 6. ch. 3. 1, 8, 15. d 1 John 1. 1. • 2 Cor. 11. 13. 2 Pet. 2. 1. f Gal. 6, 9, Heb. 12,3,5,

Anno DOMINI 96.

# Matt. 21.

eh. 22, 2, 14.

l Gen. 2. 9.

<sup>m</sup> ch. 1. 8, 17. 18.

o Luko 12. 23. 1 Tim. 6, 18.

Jam. 2. 5.

" ch. 20, 11,

4 21, 8,

Vch. 1, 16.

a ver. 9.

b Num. 24.

Num. 24. 14. & 25. 1. & 31. 16. 2 Pet. 2. 15. Jude 11.

ver. 20. Acts 15. 29. 1 Cor. 8. 9,

10. & 10. 10. 20.

d 1 Cor. 6. 13, &c.

ver. 7, 11,

wor. G.

4 Nevertheless I have somewhat against thee, because thou hast left thy first love.

5 Remember therefore from whence thou art fallen, and repent, and do the first works; or else I will come unto thee quickly, and will remove thy candlestick out of his place, ex-

cept thou repent. 6 But this thou hast, that thou hatest the deeds of the Nicolaitanes.

4 ver. 15. which I also hate.

f ver. 11, 17, 7 He that hath an ear, let him 29, Matt.11.15, & 13, 9, 43, ch. 3, 6, 13, 22, & 13, 9. hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches; To him that overcometh will I give to eat of the tree of life, which is in the midst of the paradise of God. 8 And unto the angel of the church

in Smyrna write; These things saith "the first and the last, which was

dead, and is alive; 5 ver. 2.

9 "I know thy works, and tribu-lation, and poverty, (but thou art erich) and I know the blasphemy of p them which say they are Jews, and are not. but are the synagogue of Satan.

P Rom. 2. 17, 28, 29. &9.6. 9 ch. 3. 9. 10 Fear none of those things which thou shalt suffer: behold, the devil Matt. 10.22 shall cast some of you into prison, that ye may be tried; and ye shall have tribulation ten days: be thou faithful unto death, and I will give Matt. 24.13.

<sup>t</sup> Jam. J. 12. cb. 3. 11. thee ta crown of life. 11 "He that hath an ear, let him ver. 7. hear what the Spirit saith unto the

churches; He that overcometh shall not be hurt of \* the second death. 12 And to the angel of the church in

Pergamos write; These things saith by he which hath the sharp sword with two edges;

F vor 2

two edges; 13 I know thy works, and where thou dwellest, even where Satan's seat is: and thou holdest fast my name, and hast not denied my faith, even in those days wherein Antipas was my faithful martyr, who was slain among you, where Satan dwelleth.

14 But I have a few things against thee, because thou hast there them that hold the doctrine of Balaam, who taught Balac to cast a stumblingblock before the children of Israel, to eat things sacrificed unto idols, and to commit fornication.

15 So hast thou also them that hold the doctrine of the Nicolaitanes, which thing I hate.

16 Repent; or else I will come unto thee quickly, and swill fight against them with the sword of my

f Is. 11. 4. 2Thess. 2.8. ch. 1. 16. & 10. 15, 21. mouth.

17 He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches: To him that overcometh will I give to cat of the hidden manna, and will give him a white stone, and in the stone a new name written, which no man knoweth saving he that receiveth it.

18 And unto the angel of the church

in Thyatira write; These things saith the Son of God, who hath his eyes like unto a flame of fire, and his feet are like fine brass:

19 I know thy works, and charity, and service, and faith, and thy patience, and thy works; and the last to be more than the first.

20 Notwithstanding I have a few things against thee, because thou sufferest that woman Jezebel, which calleth herself a prophetess, to teach and to seduce my servants "to commit fornication, and to cat things sacrificed unto idols.

21 And I gave her space "to repent of her fornication: and she repented not

22 Behold, I will cast her into a bed, and them that commit adultery with her into great tribulation, except they repent of their deeds.

23 And I will kill her children with

death; and all the churches shall know that "I am he which searcheth the reins and hearts: and PI will give unto every one of you accord-

ing to your works.

24 But unto you I say, and unto the rest in Thyatira, as many as have not this doctrine, and which have not known the depths of Satan, as they speak; q I will put upon you none other burden.

25 But that which ye have already hold fast till I come.

26 And he that overcometh, and keepeth 'my works unto the end, 'to him will I give power over the nations:

27 "And he shall rule them with a rod of iron; as the vessels of a potter shall they be broken to shivers: even as I received of my Father.

28 And I will give him \*the morn-

ing star.
29 He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches.

CHAPTER III.

2 The angel of the church of Sardis is re-proned, 3 crhorted to repent, and threatened if he do not repent. St he angel of the church of Philadelphia 10 is approved for his dif-gence and patience. 15 The angel of Lan-dicea rebukel, for being neither hat nor cold. 19 and admonished to be more zealous. 20 Christ standeth at the door and knocketh.

AND unto the angel of the church in Sardis write; These things saith he athat hath the seven Spirits of God, and the seven stars; I know thy works, that thou hast a name that thou livest, and art dead.

2 Be watchful, and strengthen the

things which remain, that are ready to die: for I have not found thy

works perfect before God. 3 d Remember therefore how thou hast received and heard, and hold fast, and repent. If therefore thou shalt not watch, I will come on thee as a thief, and thou shalt not know what hour I will come upon thee.

4 Thou hast ga few names even in

Anna DOMINI 96.

í ch. 1, 14, 15. b ver. 2.

1 1 Kin. 16. 31. & 21. 25. 2 Kin. 9. 7. m ver. 14. Ez. 34. 15. Acts 15. 20, Acts 15. 2v, 29. 1 Cor. 10. 19, 20. \* Rom. 2. 4. ch. 9. 20.

ch. 9. 20.

1 Sam, 16.7.

1 Chr. 28. 9.

2 29. 17.

2 Chr. 6. 30.

Ps. 7. 9.

Jer. 11. 20.

2 20. 12.

John 2. 24,

25. 25. Acts I. 24, Rom. 8, 27,

Rom. 8, 27, P Ps. 62, 12, Matt.16,27, Rom. 2, 6, & 14, 12, 2 Cor. 5, 10, Gal. 6, 5, ch. 20, 12, 9 Acts 15 98 rch. 9 11 John 6, 29, 1 John 3, 23,

Matt.19.28. Luke 22. 10ke 22. 29, 30. 1 Cor. 6. 3. ch. 3. 21. & 20. 4. \*Ps. 2. 8, 9, & 49, 14, Dau, 7, 22, ch. 12, 5, & 19, 15, # 2 Pet. 1, 19. ch. 22, 16. wer. 7.

ch. 1. 4, 16. & 4. 5, & 5. 6. b ch. 2. 2. Eph. 2. 1, 5. 1 Tim. 5, 6, d ver. 11. 1 Tim.6.20. 2 Tim. 1. 13. • ver. 19. f Matt. 24. 42, 43. & 25, 13, Mark 13. 33. Luke 12. 39, 40, 1 Thesa, 5, 2, 6, 2 Pet. 3, 10, ch. 16, 15. # Acts 1, 15.

å ch. 3, 12, & 19, 12,

and repent.

churches.

Anno DOMINI 96.

Froy. 3. 11, Prov. 12. 12. Heb.12.5.6, Jam. 1, 12. voice, and open the door, "I will come in to him, and will sup with him, and he with me.
21 To him that overcometh will I \* Cant. 5. 2. « Luke 12. grant to sit with me in my throne,

37. John 14, 23. \* Matt. 19. 28. Luke 22,30.

1 Cor. 6. 2. 2 Tim. 2.12. ch. 2. 26, 27. a ch. 2. 7.

a ch. 1. 10.

b ch. 11. 12.

ch. 1. 19.

d ch. 1. 10.

& 17. 3. & 21. 10.

Is. 6. 1. Jer. 17. 12. Ezek. 1. 26. & 10. 1. Dan. 7. 9.

f Ezek, 1, 28,

g ch. 11, 16,

\* ch. 3. 4, 5. \* 6. 11. \* 7. 9. 13, 14. \* 19. 14,

f ver. 10.

4 ch. 8, 5,

2 Chr. 4. 20. Ezek. 1. 13. Zech. 4. 2.

m ch. 1. 4. A 3.1. & 5. 6.

\* Ex. 38. 8.

º Ezek. 1. 5,

9 Num. 2, 2,

& 10. 14.

r Is. 6, 2,

ver. 6.

2 Gr. they have no rest.

f In. 6. 3.

" ch. 1. 8.

" ch. 1. 4.

\* ch. 1, 18, & 5, 14, & 15, 7.

a ver. 9.

b vor. 4.

ch. 5. 12. d Gen. I. 1. Acts 17. 24. Eph. 3. 9. Col. 1. 16.

ch. 5. 8, 14.

&c. Ezek, 1, 10.

P ver. 8.

hear what the Spirit saith unto the CHAPTER IV.

even as I also overcame, and am set

down with my Father in his throne.
22 "He that hath an ear, let him

19 'As many as I love, I rebuke and chasten: be zealous therefore.

20 Behold, "I stand at the door, and knock: "if any man hear my

2 John soeth the throne of God in heaven. 4 The four and twenty elders. 6 The four bensts full of eyes before and behind. 10 The elders lay down their crowns, and worship him that sat on the throne.

2 And immediately 4 I was in the spi-

heaven, and one sat on the throne.

3 And he that sat was to look upon like a jasper and a sardine stone : fand there was a rainbow round about the throne, in sight like unto an emerald.

4 And round about the throne were four and twenty seats: and upon the seats I saw four and twenty elders sitting, \*clothed in white raiment; and they had on their heads crowns

of gold. 5 And out of the throne proceeded \*lightnings and thunderings and voices: land there were seven lamps

are "the seven Spirits of God. 6 And before the throne there was "a sea of glass like unto crystal: and in the midst of the throne, and round

7 And the first beast was like a lion, and the second beast like a calf, and the third beast had a face as a

a flying cagle. 8 And the four beasts had each of them six wings about him; and they were full of eyes 'within: and 2 they rest

10 The four and twenty elders fall down before him that sat on the throne, and worship him that liveth for ever and ever, band cast their crowns be-fore the throne, saying,

11 "Thou art worthy, O Lord, to re-

garments; and they shall walk with me 'in white: for they are worthy. 96. 5 He that overcometh, \*the same 1 Jude 23. shall be clothed in white raiment; and I will not blot out his name out of the "book of life, but " I will ch. 4. 4. & 6. 11. & 7. 9, 13. confess his name before my Father. and before his angels.

6 'He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches.

7 And to the angel of the church 7 And to the angel of the church in Philadelphia write; These things saith "he that is holy, "he that is true, he that hath "the key of Da-vid, 'he that opench, and no man shutteth; and shutteth, and no man

Sardis which have not \*defiled their

openeth: 8"I know thy works: behold, I have set before thee "an open door, and no

man can shut it: for thou hast a little strength, and hast kept my word, and hast not denied my name. 9 Behold, I will make "them of the synagogue of Satan, which say they are Jews, and are not, but do lle; behold, "I will make them to come

and worship before thy feet, and to know that I have loved thee. 10 Because thou hast kept the word

of my patience, "I also will keep thee from the hour of temptation, which shall come upon ball the world, to try them that dwell upon the carth.

11 Behold, dI come quickly: hold that fast which thou hast, that no man take thy crown.

12 Him that overcometh will I make a pillar in the temple of my God, and he shall go no more out: and I will write upon him the name of my God, and the name of the city of my God, which is incw Jerusalem, which cometh down out of heaven from my God: \*and I will write

upon him my new name.

13 He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches.

14 And unto the angel of the church <sup>2</sup> of the Laodiceans write; <sup>m</sup> These things saith the Amen, "the faithful and true witness," the beginning of

15 P I know thy works, that thou art neither cold nor hot: I would thou wert cold or hot.

16 So then because thou art lukewarm, and neither cold nor hot, I will spue thee out of my mouth,

17 Because thou sayest, I am rich, and increased with goods, and have need of nothing; and knowest not that thou art wretched, and miserable, and poor, and blind, and naked:

18 I counsel thee 'to buy of me gold tried in the fire, that thou may-est be rich; and white raiment, that thou mayest be clothed, and that the shame of thy nakedness do not appear; and anoint thinc eyes with eyesalve, that thou mayest see,

AFTER this I looked, and, behold, a door was opened in heaven: and "the first voice which I heard was as it were of a trumpet talk-ing with me; which said, b Come up hither, and I will shew thee things which must be hereafter.

rit: and, behold, a throne was set in

of fire burning before the throne, which

about the throne, were four beasts full of eyes before p and behind.

man, and the fourth beast was like

not day and night, saying, 'Holy, holy, holy, "Lord God Almighty, "which was, and is, and is to come.

9 And when those beasts give glory and honour and thanks to him that sat on the throne, who liveth for ever and ever,

ceive glory and honour and power: dfor

d ch. 19. 8. Fx. 32. 32. Pa. 69. 28. Phil. 4. 3. ch. 13. 8. & 17. 8. & 20. 12. & 21. 27.

Anno

DOMINI

" Matt. 10. 32. Luke 12. 8. eh. 2. 7. P Acts 8. 14. ver. 14. 1John 5. 20. ch. 1. 5. & 6. 10. & 19. 11.

Is. 22. 22. Luke 1. 32. ch. 1. 18. Matt. 16.19. Job 12, 14, " ver. 1.

\*1 Cor. 16.9. 2 Cor. 2.12. \* ch. 2. 9. Is. 49, 23, A 60. 14. 4 2 Pet. 2. 9.

5 Tuke 2. 1. 4 Is. 21, 17. d Phil. 4. 5. ch. 1. 3. & 22. 7, 12, 20.

ver. 3. f ch. 2. 10. # 1 Kin. 7. Gal. 2. 9. å ch. 2, 17, & 14, 1, & 22, 4,

Gal. 4, 26, Heb. 12, 22, ch. 21, 2, 10. & ch. 22. 4. l ch. 2. 7.

<sup>2</sup> Or, in Laodicea. ™ Js. 65, 16, ver. 7. ch, 1. 5. & 19. 11. & 22. 6. º Col. 1. 15. P ver. 1.

f Hos. 12.'8, 1 Cor. 4, 8.

' 1s. 55. 1. Matt. 13. 44. & 25. P. 2 Cor. 5. 3. ch. 7. 13. & 16. 15. & 19. 8.

Anno DOMINI 96.

\* Ezek, 2. 9,

Jan. 12, 4.

e ver. 13.

& Gen. 49. 9,

10. Heb. 7, 14.

\* Is. 11, 1, 10. Rom. 15, 12. ch. 22, 16.

f ver. 1. ch. 6. 1.

g ver. 9, 12, Is. 53, 7.

John 1, 29,

36. 1 Pet. 1. 19. ch. 13. 8.

A Zech. 3. 9.

ch. 4. 5.

l ch. 4. 8, 10. ch. 11. 2. & 15. 2.

\* Ps. 141, 2, ch. 8, 3, 4,

Ps. 40. 3. ch. 14. 3.

P ch. 4. 11.

Dan. 4. 1. & 6, 25. ch. 7. 9. & 11. 9. & 11. 6.

Ex. 19. 6, 1 Pet. 2.5,9, ch. 1, 6,

å 20. 6. å 22. 5.

" ch. 4, 4, 6.

Ps. 68. 17. Dan. 7. 10. Heb. 12. 22.

y ch. 4, 11,

ver. 3. Phil. 2, 10.

a 1 Chr. 29.

11. Rom. 9. 5. & 16. 27. 1 Tim. 6.16. 1 Pot. 4. 11. & 5. 11. ch. 1. 6.

ch. 6. 16.

9 ver. 6.

ł ch. 4, 2,

2 Or, ducense thou hast created all things, and for thy pleasure they are and were created.

#### CHAPTER V.

1 The book sealed with seven seals: 9 which only the Lamb that was slain is worthy to open. 12 Therefore the clders praise him, 9 and con-fess that he redeemed them with his blood.

AND I saw in the right hand of him that sat on the throne a book written within and on the backside, b scaled with seven scals.

2 And I saw a strong angel proclaiming with a loud voice, Who is worthy to open the book, and to loose the seals thereof?

3 And no man in heaven, nor in earth, neither under the earth, was able to open the book, neither to

look thereon.

4 And I wept much, because no man was found worthy to open and to read the book, neither to look thereon.

6 And one of the clders saith unto me, Weep not: behold, dthe Lion of the tribe of Juda, the Root of David, hath prevailed to open the book, fand to loose the seven seals

thereof.

6 And I beheld, and, lo, in the midst of the throne and of the four beasts. and in the midst of the elders, stood a Lamb as it had been slain, having seven horns and aseven eyes, which are the seven Spirits of God sent forth into all the earth.

7 And he came and took the book out of the right hand \* of him that sat upon the throne.

8 And when he had taken the book, the four beasts and four and twenty elders fell down before the Lamb, having every one of them "harps, and golden vials full of 2 odours, "which are the prayers of saints.
9 And "they sung a new song, say-

7 yer. 6.

\*Acts 20. 28.
Rom. 3. 24.
1 Cor. 6. 20.
& 7. 23.
Eph. 1, 7.
Col. 1. 14.
11eb. 9. 12.
1 Pet. 1. 18, ing, P Thou art worthy to take the book, and to open the seals thereof:

for thou wast slain, and hast re-19. 2 Pet. 2. 1. 1 John 1. 7. ch. 14. 4. deemed us to God by thy blood out of every kindred, and tongue, and

people, and nation;

10 And hast made us unto our God kings and priests: and we shall reign

on the earth.

11 And I beheld, and I heard the voice of many angels "round about the throne and the beasts and the elders: and the number of them was "ten thousand times ten thousand, and thousands of thousands:

12 Saying with a loud voice, Worthy is the Lamb that was slain to receive power, and riches, and wisdom, and strength, and honour, and glory, and

blessing.

13 And every creature which is in heaven, and on the earth, and under the earth, and such as are in the sea, and all that are in them, heard I saying, "Blessing, and honour, and glory, and power, be unto him b that sitteth upon the throne, and unto the Lamb for ever and ever.

14 And the four beasts said, Amen. And the four and twenty elders fell down and worshipped him dthat liveth for ever and ever.

CHAPTER VI.

1 The opening of the seals in order, and what followed thereupon, containing a prophecy to the end of the world.

AND "I saw when the Lamb open-ded one of the scals, and I heard, as it were the noise of thunder, b one of the four beasts saying, Come and

2 And I saw, and behold 'a white horse: and he that sat on him had a bow; and a crown was given unto him: and he went forth conquering, and to conquer,

3 And when he had opened the second seal, /I heard the second beast

say, Come and sec.

4 And there went out another horse that was red: and power was given to him that sat thereon to take peace from the earth, and that they should kill one another: and there was given unto him a great sword.

5 And when he had opened the third seal. I heard the third beast say, Come and sec. And I belield, and lo a black horse; and he that sat on him had a pair of balances in his hand.

6 And I heard a voice in the midst of the four beasts say, 2 A measure of wheat for a penny, and three measures of barley for a penny; and \* see thou hurt not the oil and

the wine. 7 And when he had opened the fourth seal, 1 heard the voice of the fourth beast say, Come and sec. 8 "And I looked, and behold a pale horse: and his name that sat on him was Death, and Hell followed with him. And power was given sunto them over the fourth part of the earth, "to kill with sword, and with hunger, and with death, and with

9 And when he had opened the fifth seal, I saw under the altar the souls of them that were slain for the word of God, and for the

testimony which they held: 10 And they cried with a loud voice, saying, 'How long, O Lord, "holy and true, "dost thou not judge and

avenge our blood on them that dwell

on the earth? 11 And " white robes were given unto every one of them; and it was said unto them, that they should rest yet for a little season, until their fellowservants also and their brethren, that should be killed as they were, should be ful-

filled. 12 And I beheld when he had opened the sixth seal, "and, lo, there was a great carthquake; and "the sun became

DOMINI

96. ch. 19. 4. d ch. 4, 9, 10.

"ch. 5, 5, 6, 7,

6 ch. 4. 7.

<sup>e</sup> Zech. 6. 3, ch. 19, 11. Ps. 45, 4, 5, LXX. Zech. 6, 11, ch. 14, 14,

f ch. 4. 7.

# Zech. 6. 2.

å ch. 4. 7.

Zech. 6, 2,

2 The word chanix significth a mea-sure con-taining one wine quart, and the twelfth part of a quart. l ch. 4. 7. \* Zech. 6. 9. 8 Or, to him.

\* Ezek. 11. Lev. 26, 22.

P ch. 8, 3, & 9, 13, & 11, 18, f ch. 20. 4. \* ch. 1, 9, 2 Tim. 1, 8, ch. 12, 17, & 19, 10, f See Zech, 1, 12, \* ch. 3. 7. " ch. 11. 18. å 19. 2.

y ch. 3. 4, 5. & 7. 9, 14. \*Heb. 11. 40. ch, 11, 13,

¢ ch. 16. 18. Joel 2, 10, 31, & 3, 15, Mat. 24, 29, Acts 2, 20.

Anno DOMINI 96. ch. 8, 10. 2 Or, green

figa. 1 Pa. 102. 26.

Is. 31. 4. Heb. 1. 12.

/ Is. 2, 19.

black as sackcloth of hair, and the moon became as blood; 13 And the stars of heaven fell unto the earth, even as a fig tree cast-

eth her 2 untimely figs, when she is shaken of a mighty wind. 14 And the heaven departed as

a scroll when it is rolled together; and every mountain and island were moved out of their places. 15 And the kings of the carth, and

Jer. 3. 23. 4 4. 24. ch. 16. 20. to And the kings of the carrin, and the great men, and the rich men, and the chief captains, and the mighty men, and every bondman, and every free man, /hid themselves in the dons and in the rocks of the mountains;

# Hos. 10, 8. Luke 23,30. ch. 9. 6.

16 And said to the mountains and rocks, Fall on us, and hide us from the face of him that sitteth on the throne, and from the wrath of the

à Is. 13. 6, &c. Zeph. 1, 14, Ac. ch. 16, 14, Pa. 76, 7,

Lamb 17 For the great day of his wrath is come; 'and who shall be able to stand?

#### CHAPTER VII.

3 An angel sealeth he servouts of God in their forcheads. 4 The number of them that were scaled: of the tribes of Israel a certain number. 9 Of all other nations an insumerable multitude, which stand before the throne, clad in white robes, and pains in their hands. 14 Their robes were weaked in the blood of

AND after these things I saw four angels standing on the four corners of the carth, aholding the four winds of the earth, that the wind should not blow on the earth,

nor on the sea, nor on any tree. 2 And I saw another angel ascending from the east, having the scal of the living God: and he cried with a loud voice to the four angels, to whom it was given to hurt the earth and the sea.

8 Saying, 'Hurt not the earth, neither the sea, nor the trees, till we have descaled the servants of our God in their forcheads,

4 /And I heard the number of them which were sealed: and there were sealed an hundred and forty and four thousand of all the tribes of the children of Israel.

5 Of the tribe of Juda were scaled twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Reuben were scaled twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Gad were sealed twelve thousand.

6 Of the tribe of Aser were sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Nepthalim were sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Manasses were scaled twelve thousand.

7 Of the tribe of Simcon were sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Levi were scaled twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Issachar were scaled twelve thousand.

8 Of the tribe of Zabulon were sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Joseph were sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Benjamin were sealed twelve thousand.

9 After this I beheld, and, lo, a great multitude, which no man could num-ber, of all nations, and kindreds, and people, and tongues, stood before the throne, and before the Lamb, \*clothed with white robes, and palms in their hands;

10 And cried with a loud voice, say ing, 'Salvation to our God "which sitteth upon the throne, and unto

the Lamb.
11 "And all the angels stood round about the throne, and about the elders and the four beasts, and fell before the throne on their faces, and

before the throne on their neces, and worshipped God, 12 "Saying, Amen: Blessing, and glory, and wisdom, and thanksgiving, and honour, and power, and might, be unto our God for ever and ever. Amen.

18 And one of the elders answered. saying unto me, What are these which are arrayed in p white robes? and whence came they?

14 And I said unto him, Sir, thou knowest. And he said to me, These are they which came out of great tribulation, and have "washed their robes, and made them white in the blood of the Lamb.

15 Therefore are they before the throne of God, and serve him day and night in his temple: and he that sitteth on the throne shall

dwell among them.
16 they shall hunger no more, nei-

ther thirst any more; "neither shall the sun light on them, nor any heat. 17 For the Lamb which is in the midst of the throne "shall feed them, and shall lead them unto living fountains of waters: vand God shall wipe away all tears from their eyes,

CHAPTER VIII.

1 At the opening of the seventh seal, 2 seven angels had seven trumpets given them. 6 Four of them sound their trumpets, and great plagues follow. 8 Another angel putteth incense to the prayers of the saints on the golden altar.

AND "when he had opened the seventh seal, there was silence in heaven about the space of half an hour.

2 b And I saw the seven angels which stood before God; and to them were given seven trumpets.

8 And another angel came and stood at the altar, having a golden censer: and there was given unto him much incense, that he should 2 offer it with the prayers of all saints upon the golden altar which was before the

4 And I the smoke of the incense. which came with the prayers of the saints, ascended up before God out of the angel's hand,

5 And the angel took the censer, and filled it with fire of the altar, and cast it into the earth: and there were voices, and thunderings, and lightnings, and an earthquake.

Anno DOMINI 96.

4 Rom. 11. í ch. 5. 9. ver. 14. ch. 3, 5, 18, & 4, 4, & 6, 11, Ps. 9. 8. 8. Is. 43, 11. Jer. 9. 23. Hos. 13. 4. ch. 19. 1.

m ch. 5. 13. \* ch. 4. 6. ° ch. 5. 19,

2 ver. 9.

g ch. 6. 9. & 17. 6. Is. 1. 18. See Zech. 3. 3, 4, 5. Heb. 9, 14. 1 John 1, 7. ch. 1, 5.

' Is. 4. 5, 6, ch. 21, 3, f Is. 49, 10. " Ps. 121. 6. ch. 21. 4.

\* Ps. 23. 1. & 36. 8. John 10. 11, y In. 25. 8, ch. 21. 4.

a ch. 6, 1,

<sup>b</sup> Mat. 18, 10, Luke 1, 19, 2 Chr. 29,

2 Or, add it to the prayers. Ex. 30. 1, ch. 6. 9. f Ps. 141. 2. Luke 1, 10.

8 Or, upon. e ch. 16, 18, 12 Ram. 22,8. 1 Kin, 19. Acts 4, 31.

ch. 6. 6. d Ezek. 9. 4 ch. 14. 1. ¢ ch. 22. 4. f ch. 9, 16,

4 Dan. 7. 2. 6 ch. 9. 4.

# ch. 14. 1.

| The fifth                                | and sixth REVELA  | TION, IX. trumpets are s   | ounded.                                |
|--|---|--|--|
| Anno<br>DOMINI<br>96.                    | 6 And the seven angels which had<br>the seven trumpets prepared them-<br>selves to sound.   | months: and their torment was as<br>the torment of a scorpion, when he<br>striketh a man.                        | Anno<br>DOMINI<br>96.                  |
| Ezok.38,22.                              | 7 The first angel sounded, and there followed hall and fire mingled with blood, and they were cast *upon the  | 6 And in those days *shall men seek<br>death, and shall not find it; and<br>shall desire to die, and death shall | Job 3, 21,<br>Is. 2, 19,<br>Jer, 8, 3, |
| i Is. 2. 18.                             | earth: and the third part of trees  | flee from them.  | ch. 6. 16.                             |
| ch. 9. 4.                                | was burnt up, and all green grass was burnt up.   | 7 And the shapes of the locusts  | I Joel 2. 4.                           |
| mJer.51.25.                              | 8 And the second angel sounded,<br>mand as it were a great mountain   | battle; "and on their heads were as<br>it were crowns like gold, "and their                                      | " Nah. 3.17.<br>" Dan. 7. 8.           |
| Amos 7. 4.                               | burning with fire was cast into the   | faces were as the faces of men.  |  |
| * ch. 16, 3,                             | sea: "and the third part of the sea   | 8 And they had hair as the hair of<br>women, and their teeth were as the   | A 711 A                                |
| <sup>o</sup> Ezek.14.19.<br>P ch. 16. 3. | became blood; 9 PAnd the third part of the crea-  | teeth of lions.  | ° Joel 1. C.                           |
| 7 (4, 20, 64                             | tures which were in the sea, and had  | 9 And they had breastplates, as it   | İ                                      |
|  | life, died; and the third part of the   | were breastplates of iron; and the   |  |
|  | ships were destroyed.   | sound of their wings was p as the sound of chariots of many horses   | Joel 2. 5,<br>6, 7.                    |
| e Te. 14, 12,                            | 10 And the third angel sounded,   | running to battle.   |  |
| e Is. 14. 12.<br>ch. 9. 1.               | and there fell a great star from<br>heaven, burning as it were a lamp,  | 10 And they had tails like unto scor-  |  |
| r ch. 16. 4.                             | and it ich upon the third part of   | pions, and there were stings in their tails: gand their power was to hurt  |  |
|  | the rivers, and upon the fountains of waters:   | men five months.   | 7 ver. 5.                              |
| * Ruth 1, 20.                            | 11 And the name of the star is call.  | 11 And they had a king over  | F Eph. 2, 2,                           |
| Ex. 15, 23,                              | ed Wormwood: tand the third part  | them, which is the angel of the  | * ver. 1.                              |
| Jer. 9. 15,<br>& 23, 15,                 | ed Wormwood: 'and the third part of the waters became wormwood; and many men died of the waters,  | bottomless pit, whose name in the<br>Hebrew tongue is Abaddon, but in  | ı                                      |
|  | because they were made bitter.  | the Greek tongue hath his name   |  |
| * Is. 13, 10,<br>Amos 8, 9,              | 12 "And the fourth angel sounded,   | 2 Apollyon,  | 2 That is<br>to say, A                 |
|  | and the third part of the sun was<br>smitten, and the third part of the   | 12 One woe is past; and, be-<br>hold, there come two woes more   | · destroyer.                           |
|  | moon, and the third part of the   | hereafter.   | t ch. 8. 13.                           |
|  | stars; so as the third part of them   | 13 And the sixth angel sounded,  |  |
|  | was darkened, and the day shone<br>not for a third part of it, and the  | and I heard a voice from the four<br>horns of the golden altar which is  | I                                      |
| l  | night likewise.   | before God,  |  |
| ch. 14. 6.                               | 13 And I beheld, and heard an angel   | 14 Saving to the sixth angel which   | 1                                      |
| & 19. 17.                                | flying through the midst of heaven, saying with a loud voice, "Woe, woe,  | had the trumpet, Loose the four<br>angels which are bound "in the  | * ch. 16, 12,                          |
| y ch. 9. 12,<br>& 11, 14.                | woe, to the inhabiters of the earth   | great river Euphrates,   | Lan, 10, 12,                           |
|  | by reason of the other voices of the  | 15 And the four angels were loosed,  |  |
|  | trumpet of the three angels, which are yet to sound!  | which were prepared <sup>3</sup> for an hour,<br>and a day, and a month, and a year.                             | 8 Or, at.                              |
|  | CHAPTER IX  | and a day, and a month, and a year,<br>for to slay the third part of men.<br>16 And "the number of the army      |  |
|  | 1 At the sounding of the fifth angel, a star<br>fulleth from heaven, to whom is given the<br>key of the bottomless pit. 2 He opsetch the<br>pit, and there come forth locusts like scor-<br>pions. 12 The first wose past. 13 The sixth<br>trumpet soundelh. 14 Four angels are let | of the horsemen were two hundred   | * Ps. 63, 17.<br>Dan. 7. 10.           |
|  | key of the bottomless pit. 2 He openeth the   | thousand thousand: and I heard   | Fzek. 38, 4,<br>ch, 7, 4,              |
|  | pit, and there come forth locusts like scor-<br>pions. 12 The first was past. 13 The sixth  | the number of them,  | · ca. 1. 2.                            |
|  | trumpet soundeth. 14 Four angels are let loose, that were bound.  | 17 And thus I saw the horses in the vision, and them that sat on them,   | 1                                      |
| 4 Luke 10.                               | AND the fifth angel sounded, and  | having breastplates of fire, and of ja-  | 1                                      |
| 18.<br>ch, 8, 10,                        | AND the fifth angel sounded, and I saw a star fall from heaven  | cinth, and brimstone: and the heads  | *1 Chr. 12.8.                          |
| h war. 2 11.                             | unto the earth: and to him was given<br>the key of b the bottomless pit.  | of the horses were as the heads of<br>lions; and out of their mouths issued                                      | Is. 5. 28,<br>29.                      |
| Ver. 2, 11.<br>Luke 8, 31,<br>ch. 17, 8, | 2 And he opened the bottomless pit;   | fire and smoke and brimstone.  |  |
| & 20. 1.                                 | and there arose a smoke out of the  | 18 By these three was the third part   |  |
| Joel 2, 2,<br>10.                        | pit, as the smoke of a great furnace;<br>and the sun and the air were darkened  | of men killed, by the fire, and by the<br>smoke, and by the brimstone, which                                     | 1                                      |
|  | by reason of the smoke of the pit.  | issued out of their mouths.  |  |
|  | 3 And there came out of the smoke   | 19 For their power is in their mouth,  |  |
| d Ex. 10, 4,<br>Judg. 7, 12,             | d locusts upon the earth: and unto  | and in their tails: bfor their tails   | 5 Ia. 9. 15.                           |
| ver. 10.                                 | them was given power, as the scor-<br>pions of the earth have power.  | were like unto serpents, and had heads, and with them they do hurt.  |  |
|  | 4 And it was commanded them   | 20 And the rest of the men which   |  |
| f ch. 6, 6, & 47. 3.                     | that they should not hurt the grass of the earth neither any green thing  | were not killed by these plagues cyet  | * Deut. 31.<br>29.                     |
| # ch. 8. 7.                              | of the earth, neither any green thing,<br>neither any tree; but only those men  | repented not of the works of their<br>hands, that they should not worship  | d Lev. 17. 7.                          |
| Ex. 12, 23,                              | which have not hthe seal of God in  | devils, and idols of gold, and silver,   | Deut.32.17.<br>Ps. 106. 37.            |
|  | their forcheads,  | and brass, and stone, and of wood:   | 1 Cor. 10,<br>20,                      |
| ch. 7. 3.<br>ver. 10.<br>ch. 11. 7.      | 5 And to them it was given that<br>they should not kill them, but   | which neither can see, nor hear, nor walk:   | Pa. 115. 4.                            |
| ch, 11, 7.                               | that they should be tormented five  | 21 Neither repented they of their  | à 135, 15,<br>Dan. 5, 23,              |
|  | <del></del>   |  |  |

Anno DOMINI 96. f ch. 22, 15,

6 Erek. 1.28. Matt. 17. 2. ch. 1. 16.

ch, 1, 15,

4 Matt. 28.

¢ ch. 8, 5,

f Dan. 8, 26, & 12, 4, 9.

4 ch. 11. 15.

l vor. à.

■ Jer. 15. 16. Exek. 2, 8, murders. Inor of their sorceries, nor of their fornication, nor of their thefts.

CHAPTER X.

LIAF I DIA A.

A mighty strong angel appeareth with a book open in his hand. 6 He sweareth by him that liveth for ever, that there shall be no more time. 9 John is commanded to take and eat the book.

AND I saw another mighty angel come down from heaven, clothed with a cloud: "and a rainbow was upon his head, and bhis face was as it were the sun, and his feet as pillars of fire:

2 And he had in his hand a little book open; and he set his right foot upon the sea, and his left foot

on the earth,
3 And cried with a loud voice, as when a lion roareth: and when he had cried, seven thunders uttered their voicés.

4 And when the seven thunders had uttered their voices, I was about to write: and I heard a voice from heaven saying unto me, /Seal up those things which the seven thunders uttered, and write them not.

5 And the angel which I saw stand upon the sea and upon the earth

Ex. 6, 8, Dan, 12, 7. lifted up his hand to heaven. e And sware by him that liveth for ever and ever, who created heaven, and the things that therein are, and the earth, and the things that there-A Neh. 9. 6. ch. 4. 11. & 14. 7. in are, and the sea, and the things which are therein, that there should f Pan. 12. 7. ch. 16, 17. be time no longer:

7 But kin the days of the voice of the seventh angel, when he shall begin to sound, the mystery of God should be finished, as he hath declared to

his servants the prophets. 8 And the voice which I heard from heaven spake unto me again, and said, Go and take the little book which is open in the hand of the angel which standeth upon the sea and upon the earth.

9 And I went unto the angel, and 9 And I went unto the anget, and as aid unto him, Give me the little book. And he said unto me, "Take it, and eat it up; and it shall make thy belly bitter, but it shall be in thy mouth sweet as honey."

10 And I took the little book out of the angel's hand, and ate it up; "and \* Ezek. 3. 3. it was in my mouth sweet as honey: and as soon as I had eaten it, "my • Exek. 2, 10. belly was bitter.

11 And he said unto me, Thou must prophesy again before many peoples, and nations, and tongues, and kings.

CHAPTER XI. 3 The two witnesses prophesy. 6 They have power to shut heaven, that it rain not. 7 The beast shall fight against them, and kill them. 8 They lie unduried, 11 and after three days and a half rise again. 14 The second wor is past. 15 The seventh trumpet soundeth.

AND there was given me a reed like unto a rod: and the angel stood, saying, b Rise, and measure the

temple of God, and the altar, and them that worship therein.

2 But othe court which is without the temple 2 leave out, and measure it not; dfor it is given unto the Gentiles; and the holy city shall they 'tread under foot forty and two months.

3 And 3 will give power unto my two witnesses, and they shall pro-phesy a thousand two hundred and threescore days, clothed in sackcloth. 4 These are the \*two olive trees, and the two candlesticks standing before

the God of the earth. 5 And if any man will hurt them, ifire proceedeth out of their mouth, and devoureth their enemies: "and if

any man will hurt them, he must in this manner be killed.

6 These "have power to shut heaven, that it rain not in the days of their prophecy: and 'have power over waters to turn them to blood, and to smite the earth with all plagues.

as often as they will.

7 And when they p shall have finished their testimony, 7 the beast that ascendeth out of the bottomless pit shall make war against them, and shall overcome them, and kill them.

8 And their dead bodies shall lie in the street of the great city, which spiritually is called Sodom and Egypt, "where also our Lord was crucified.

was crucined.

9 "And they of the people and kindreds and tongues and nations shall see their dead bodies three days and an half, 'and shall not suffer their dead bodies to be put in graves.

And they that dwell upon the arth shall rejoice over them, and make merry, "and shall send gifts one to another; because these two prophets tormented them that dwelt on the earth.

11 And after three days and an half the Spirit of life from God entered into them, and they stood upon their feet; and great fear fell upon them which saw them.

12 And they heard a great voice from heaven saying unto them, Come up hither. 'And they ascended up to heaven fin a cloud; 'and their enemies beheld them.

13 And the same hour \* was there a great earthquake, and the tenth part of the city fell, and in the earthquake were slain of men seven thousand: and the remnant were affrighted, and gave glory to the God of heaven.

14 The second woe is past; and, behold, the third woe cometh quickly.

15 And "the seventh angel sounded; "and there were great voices in heaven, saying, "The kingdoms of this world are become the kingdoms of our Lord, and of his Christ; pand he shall reign for ever and ever.

DOMINI

96. Esek. 40. 2 Gr. d Ps. 79. 1. Luke 21.24 Dan. 8, 10. / ch. 13. 5.

3 Or, I soill give unto my two wilnesses that they may prophesy. prophasy. 4 ch. 19, 10, ch. 12. 6. Jer. 11, 16, Zoch, 4, 3,

19 Kin. 1. 10, 12. Jer. 1. 10. & 5. 14. Ezek. 43. 3. Hos. 6. 5. \* Num. 16.

\*1 Kin.17.1. Jam. 5. 16, 17. 0 Ex. 7. 10 PLuke13.32, 9 ch. 13, 1, 11, & 17, 8, ch. 9. 2. Dan. 7. 21. Zoch, 14. 2. ch. 14. 8. & 17. 1, 5. & 18. 10.

" Heb. 13, 12. cb. 18, 24. " ch. 17. 15. Ps. 79. 2. 3.

ch. 12, 12, & 13, 8, a Esth. 9. 19, b ch. 16, 10,

\* ver. 9. d Ezek. 37. 5, 9, 10, 14.

' Is. 14, 13, ch. 12, 5, f Is. 60. 8. Acts 1. 9. 2 Kin. 2. 1, 5, 7. A ch. 6, 12, í ch. 16, 19,

4 Gr. names of men, ch. 3, 4. b Josh. 7. 19. ch. 14. 7. & 15. 4. ch. 8. 13. & 9. 12. & 15. 1. ∞ ch. 10. 7.

\* Is. 27. 13. ch. 16. 17. d. 19. 6. ° ch. 12. 10. A 7. 14, 18, 27.

4 Ezek. 40. 3, &c. Zech. 2, 1, ch. 21, 15, 5 Num. 23.

The great red dragon Anno 16 And 7 the four and twenty elders, DOMINI which sat before God on their seats, 96. fell upon their faces, and worshipped God, 17 Saying, We give thee thanks, O Lord God Almighty, which art, and f ch. 4. 4. 4 5. 8. 4 19. 4. ch. 1. 4, 8. & 4, 8, & 16, 5. wast, and art to come; because thou hast taken to thee thy great power, ch. 19. 6. and hast reigned. 18 And the nations were angry, and thy wrath is come, "and the time of the dead, that they should t ver. 2, 9. " Dan. 7. 9, 10. ch. 6. 10. be judged, and that thou shouldest be judged, and that thou shouldest five reward unto the servants the prophets, and to the saints, and them that fear thy name, "small and great; "and shouldest destroy them which 2 destroy the earth. # ch. 19. 5. v ch. 13, 10, 2 Or, 19 And the temple of God was opened in heaven, and there was seen in ch. 15, 5, 8, his temple the ark of his testament: ch. 8. 5. and athere were lightnings, and voices, and thunderings, and an earthquake, 6 ch. 16. 21. and great hail. CHAPTER XII. CHAPTER XII.

1 A woman clothed with the sun travaileth.

4 The great red dragon standeth before her,
ready to decour her child: 6 when she was
delivered she ficeth with the widderness. 7
Michael and his angels fight with the dragon, and prevail. 13 The dragon being cast
down into the earth, percentlet the woman. 8 Or, sign. AND there appeared a great 3 won-der in heaven; a woman clothed with the sun, and the moon under her feet, and upon her head a crown of twelve stars: 2 And she being with child cried, 4 Is. 66. 7. Gal. 4. 19. atravailing in birth, and pained to be delivered. 3 And there appeared another 4won-4 Or. sian. 6 ch. 17. 3. der in heaven; and behold ba great red dragon, chaving seven heads and ten horns, and seven crowns upon ch. 17, 9, 10, d ch, 13, 1. his heads. 4 And his tail drew the third part fof the stars of heaven, and ¢ch. 9, 10, 19, f ch. 17. 18. did east th'm to the earth: and the dragon stood before the wo-man which was ready to be dell-vered, for to devour her child as # Dan. 8. 10. 4 vor. 2. í Ex. 1, 16. soon as it was born. 5 And she brought forth a man child, \*who was to rule all nations with a rod of iron: and her child was caught up unto God, and to k Ps. 2. 9. ch. 2. 27. & 19. 15. his throne. I wer. 4. 6 And the woman fled into the wilderness, where she hath a place prepared of God, that they should feed her there "a thousand two hundred \* ch. 11. 3. and threescore days. 7 And there was war in heaven: "Michael and his angels fought "a-" Dan. 10. 13, 21, & 12, 1, gainst the dragon; and the dragon fought and his angels, ver. 3. ch. 20. 2.

8 And prevailed not; neither was their

into the earth, and his angels were

place found any more in heaven. 9 And the great dragon was cast out, that old serpent, called the Devil, and Satan, which deceiveth the whole world: he was cast out

cast out with him.

P Luke10.18.

ch. 9. 1.

John 12.31. f Gen. 3. 1, 4. ch. 20. 2, ch. 20. 3.

10 And I heard a loud voice saving in heaven, Now is come salvation, and strength, and the kingdom of our God, and the power of his Christ: for the accuser of our brethren is cast down, "which accused them before our God day and night. 11 And "they overcame him by the blood of the Lamb, and by the word of their testimony; "and they loved not their lives unto the death.

12 Therefore rejoice, ye heavens, and ye that dwell in them. "Woe to the inhabiters of the earth and of the sea! for the devil is come down unto you, having great wrath,
because he knoweth that he hath but a short time.

13 And when the dragon saw that he was cast unto the earth, he per-secuted 'the woman which brought forth the man child.

14 d And to the woman were given two wings of a great eagle, that she might fly finto the wilderness, into her place, where she is nourished for a time, and times, and half a time, from the face of the serpent.

15 And the serpent A cast out of his mouth water as a flood after the woman, that he might cause her to be carried away of the flood.

16 And the earth helped the woman. and the earth opened her mouth, and swallowed up the flood which the dragon cast out of his mouth.

17 And the dragon was wroth with the woman, and went to make war with the remnant of her seed. war with the reinhant of her seed, \*which keep the commandments of God, and have 'the testimony of Jesus Christ.

## CHAPTER XIII.

1 A heast riselh out of the sea with seven heads and ten horns, to whom the dragon gireth his power. It Another beast could up out of the carth: 14 causeth an image to be made of the former beast. 15 and that men should worship it, 16 and receive his murk.

AND I stood upon the sand of the sea, and saw a beast rise up out of the sea, having seven heads and ten horns, and upon his horns ten crowns, and upon his heads the 2 name of blasphemy.

2 And the beast which I saw was like unto a leopard, dand his fect were as the feet of a bear, and his mouth as the mouth of a lion: and the dragon gave him his power, and his scat, and great authority.

3 And I saw one of his heads 'as

it were swounded to death; and his deadly wound was healed: and \*all the world wondered after the beast.

4 And they worshipped the dragon which gave power unto the beast: and they worshipped the beast, saying, 'Who is like unto the beast? who is able to make war with him? 5 And there was given unto him "a mouth speaking great things and blas-

. DOMINI 96. t ch. 11, 15, A 19. 1. Job 1, 9, & 2, 5, Zech, 3, 1, \* Rom. 8. 33, 34, 37, & 16, 20,

# Luke 14.26. Ps. 96, 11, Is. 49, 13, ch. 18, 20, ch. 8, 13.

δ ch. 10. 6. O ver 5

d Ev. 19. 4. \* ver. 6.

f ch. 17. 3. 9 Dan 7. 25.

A La. 59, 19.

Gen. 3, 15, ch. 11, 7, & 13, 7, l ch. 14, 12, 1 1 Cor. 2. 1. 1 John 5.10. ch. 1. 2, 9. & 6. 9. & 20. 4.

a Dan. 7. 2.7. 6 ch. 12. 3. 417. 3.9.12.

<sup>2</sup> Or, names, ch. 17. 3. c Dan. 7. 6. d Dan. 7. 5. \* Dan. 7. 4. f ch. 12. 9.

¢ ch. 16, 10, å ch. 12. 4. ver. 12, 14, 8 Gr. elain. 4 ch. 17. 8.

l ch. 18, 18, " Dan. 7. 8, 11, 25. & 11, 36.

Anno

96,

four thousand, having his Father's phemies; and power was given un-to him to continue forty and two Anna DOMINI DOMINI name written in their foreheads. 96. months 2 And I heard a voice from heaven. as the voice of many waters, and as the voice of a great thunder: and I ch. 7. 8. 2 Or, to 6 And he opened his mouth in blasphemy against God, to blaspheme his d ch. 1, 15, eh. 11. 2. heard the voice of harpers harping name, and his taber that dwell in heaven. and his tabernacle, and them with their harps: • John 1, 14. ch. 5. 8. that dwen in neaven.

7 And it was given anto him pto make war with the saints, and to overcome them: pand power was given him over all kindreds, and tongues, and nations. 8 And I they sung as it were a new Col. 2. 9 / ch. b. 9. P Dan. 7. 21. ch. 11. 7. & 12. 17. song before the throne, and before the four beasts, and the elders; and no man could learn that song but the hundred and forty and four thousand, which ch. 11, 18, .... 1 8 And all that dwell upon the earth were redeemed from the earth. were redeemed from the earth.

4 These are they which were not defiled with women; \*for they are virgins. These are they 'which follow the Lamb whithersoever he goeth. These 2\*were redeemed from F Ex. 32, 32, shall worship him, whose names are Dan. 12, 1. Phil. 4, 3, ch. 3, 5, \$20, 12, 15, \$21, 27, not written in the book of life of the Lamb slain from the founda-A 2 Cor. 11, 2, ch. 3. 4. 47. 15, 17. 417. 14. tion of the world. 9 'If any man have an ear. let 2 Gr. were bought. among men, being the firstfruits unto God and to the Lamb.

5 And "in their mouth was found \* ch. 17. 8. him hear, t ch. 2. 7. 10 "He that leadeth into captivity 4 ch. 5. 9. " Is. 33, 1. l Jam. 1. 18. shall go into captivity: "he that kill-\* Gen. 9. 6. Matt 28.52 \* Ps. 32, 2 Zeph. 3, 13, \* Eph. 5, 27, Jude 24, cth with the sword must be killed no guile: for "they are without fault with the sword. Free is the patience and the faith of the saints. rch. 14, 12, before the throne of God. 6 And I saw another angel 'fly in the midst of heaven, " having the o ch. 8, 13, 5 ch. 11 7 11 And I beheld another beast com-P Eph. 3. 9, 10, 11. Tit. 1. 2. everlasting gospel to preach unto them that dwell on the earth, and to every nation, and kindred, and ing up out of the earth; and he had two horns like a lamb, and he spake t ch. 13, 7, as a dragon. to every nation, and kindred, and tongue, and people.
7 Saying with a loud voice, 'Fear God, and give glory to him; for the hour of his judgment is come: 'and worship him that made hea-12 And he exerciseth all the power of r ch. 11, 18, the first beast before him, and causeth the earth and them which dwell therein to worship the first beast, a whose 4 ver. 3. Neh. 9. 6. Ps. 33. 6. & 124. 8. & 146. 5. 6. Acts 14. 15. & 17. 24. deadly wound was healed. ven, and carth, and the sea, and the 13 And bhe doeth great wonders, so that he maketh fire come down b Dout. 13, 1, 2, 3. Matt.24,24. fountains of waters. from heaven on the earth in the 8 And there followed another angel. 2Thoss. 2.9. ch. 16, 14. saying, 'Babylon is fallen, is fallen, "that great city, because she made all nations drink of the wine of the sight of men, Is, 21. 9. Jer. 51. 8. ch. 18. 2. \* 1 Kin. 18. 14 And deceiveth them that dwell on the earth 'by the means of those 2 Kin. 1. 10. \* Jer. \$1. 7. ch. 11. 8. & 16. 19. & 17. 2. 5. & 18. 3, 10, 18. 21. miracles which he had power to do in the sight of the beast; saying to 12. d ch. 12. 9. d 19. 20. wrath of her fornication. 9 And the third angel followed them, saying with a loud voice, "If any man worship the beast and his image, and them that dwell on the earth, that • 2 Thess. 2. 9. 10. they should make an image to the receive his mark in his forehead, or beast, which had the wound by a sword. Jand did live. à 19. 2. in his hand. " ch. 18, 14, 15, 16. /2 Kin. 20.7. 15 And he had power to give 3 life unto the image of the beast, that the image of the beast should both 10 The same 'shall drink of the wine 3 Gr. breath. Ps. 75, 8, 1s. 51, 17, Jer. 25, 15, of the wrath of God, which is poured out without mixture into a the cup of speak, and cause that as many as would not worship the image of the his indignation; and he shall be tor-mented with fire and brimstone in \* ch. 18, 6. # ch 16 9 & 19. 20. & 20. 4. 4 ch. 16, 19, Ach 20 10 the presence of the holy angels, and beast should be killed. ch. 19, 20, 16 And he causeth all, both small and great, rich and poor, free and in the presence of the Lamb: 11 And 4 the smoke of their tord In. 34, 10. ch. 19, 3, ment ascendeth up for ever and ever: and they have no rest day nor night, who worship the beast 4 ch, 14, 9. 4 19, 20, 4 20, 4. bond, 44to receive a mark in their right hand, or in their foreheads: 17 And that no man might buy or 4 Gr. to and his image, and whosoever re-ceiveth the mark of his name. sell, save he that had the mark, or ch, 13, 10. ch. 14. 11. the name of the beast, kor the f ch. 12, 17, 12 Here is the patience of the saints: I here are they that keep the commandments of God, and number of his name. g Eccles, 4. 1, 2. ch, 20, 6. l ch. 17. 9. 18 'Here is wisdom. Let him that hath understanding count "the num-ber of the beast: "for it is the num-\* ch. 15, 2, 4 1 Cor. 15. the faith of Jesus. 18. 1 Thesa. 4. 16. \* ch. 21, 17, ber of a man; and his number is Six 13 And I heard a voice from heaven saying unto me, Write, Blessed are the dead which die in the Lord from hundred threescore and six. 3 Or, from henceforth saith the Spirit, Yea. CHAPTER XIV. henceforth: Yea, saith the Spirit, 'that 1 The Lamb standing on mount Sion with his company. 6 An angel preacheth the gospel. 8 The fall of Balylon. 15 The harvest of the world, and putting in of the sickle. 20 The vintage and winepress of the wrath of God. they may rest from their labours; and 2 Thess.1.7. Heb. 4. 9, 10. ch. 6, 11. their works do follow them.

994

AND I looked, and, lo, "a Lamb stood on the mount Sion, and on his head a golden or with him ban hundred forty and in his hand a sharp sickle,

ab. 5. 6.

i ch, 7. 4,

14 And I looked, and behold a white cloud, and upon the cloud one sat

klike unto the Son of man, having

on his head a golden crown, and

Fack, 1, 26, Dan. 7, 13, ch, 1, 13,

i ch, 6, 2,

| The seven last plagues. | REVELATION, XV, XVI. | The pouring out the vials |
|-------------------------|----------------------|---------------------------|
|-------------------------|----------------------|---------------------------|

15 And another angel "came out ATRO of the temple, crying with a loud voice to him that sat on the cloud, "Thrust in thy sickle, and reap: for the time is come for thee to reap; for DOMINI 96. = cb. 16, 17, 8 Joel 9 12 the harvest of the earth is 2 ripe. 16 And he that sat on the cloud o Jar. 51, 33, thrust in his sickle on the earth; and the earth was reaped. 17 And another angel came out of ch. 13, 12 2 Or. dried. the temple which is in heaven, he also having a sharp sickle. 18 And another angel came out from the altar, p which had power Feb. 16. 8. over fire; and cried with a loud cry to him that had the sharp sickle, saying, Thrust in thy sharp sickle, and gather the clusters of the vine e Inel 9 19 of the earth; for her grapes are 19 And the angel thrust in his sickle into the earth, and gathered the vine of the earth, and cast it into r ch. 19, 15, the great winepress of the wrath of God. 20 And the winepress was trodden without the city, and blood came \* Is. 63, 3, Lam. 1, 15, \* Heb. 13, 12, ch. 11, 8, out of the winepress, "even unto the horse bridles, by the space of a thou-\* ch. 19, 14, sand and six hundred furlongs. CHAPTER XV. The seven angels with the seven last plagues. 3 The song of them that opercome the beast. 7 The seven vials full of the wrath of God. e ch. 12. 1. 3. AND "I saw another sign in hea-ven, great and marvellous, b seven \$ ch. 16. 1. & 21. 9. angels having the seven last plagues; ch. 14, 10, for in them is filled up the wrath of God. 2 And I saw as it were da sea of glass mingled with fire: and them that had gotten the victory over the beast, and over his image, and over d ch. 4. 6. & 21. 18. Matt. 3.11. f ch. 13, 15, 16, 17. ¢ ch. 5, 8, & 14, 2,

his mark, and over the number of his name, stand on the sea of glass, having the harps of God.

3 And they sing the song of Moses the servant of God, and the song of the Lamb, saying, Great and mar-vellous are thy works, Lord God Alnighty; \* just and true are thy ways, thou King of saints.

A Ex. 15. 1. Deu. 31. 30. ch. 14. 3.

6 Dont. 32, 4.

Pa. 111. 2.

Ps. 145, 17. Hos. 14, 9. ch. 16, 7.

or, ages, 1 Fx. 15. 14, 15, 16,

Jer. 10. 7.

" Is. 66. 23.

Bee Num.

P Ex. 28. 6,8. Exck. 44. 17, 18. cb. 1, 13,

Fx. 40. 34. 1 Kin. 8, 10. 2 Chr. 5, 14. 1s. 6. 4.

2 Thess.

1, 50. ch. 11. 19.

o ver. 1.

7 ch. 4. 6. 1. 9. ch. 4. 9. & 10. 6.

8 Or nations.

4 Who shall not fear thee, O Lord, and glorify thy name? for thou only art holy: for "all nations shall come and worship before thee; for thy judgments are made manifest.

5 And after that I looked, and, behold, "the temple of the taber-nacle of the testimony in heaven was opened:
6 And the seven angels came out

of the temple, having the seven plagues, pelothed in pure and white linen, and having their breasts girded with golden girdles.

7 And one of the four beasts gave unto the seven angels seven golden vials full of the wrath of God, who liveth for ever and ever.

8 And the temple was filled with smoke from the glory of God, and from his power; and no man was

able to enter into the temple, till the seven plagues of the seven angels were fulfilled.

CHAPTER XVL

2 The angels pour out their vials full of wrath. 6 The playues that follow thereupon. 15 Christ cometh as a thief. Blessed are they that watch.

AND I heard a great voice out of the temple saying "to the seven angels, Go your ways, and pour out the vials bof the wrath of God upon the earth.

2 And the first went, and poured out his vial 'upon the earth; and there fell a noisome and grievous sore upon the men which had the mark of the beast, and upon them which worshipped his image.

3 And the second angel poured out his vial upon the sea; and it became as the blood of a dead man: and every living soul died in the sea. 4 And the third angel poured out his vial \*upon the rivers and fountains of waters; 'and they became blood.

5 And I heard the angel of the waters say, "Thou art righteous, O Lord," which art, and wast, and shalt be,

because thou hast judged thus.
6 For \*they have shed the blood
P of saints and prophets, \*and thou
hast given them blood to drink; for they are worthy.

7 And I heard another out of the altar say, Even so, 'Lord God Almighty, 'true and righteous are thy judgments.

8 And the fourth angel poured out his vial 'upon the sun; "and power was given unto him to scorch men with fire.

9 And men were 2 scorched with great heat, and "blasphemed the name of God, which hath power over these plagues: "and they repented not "to

give him glory.

10 And the fifth angel poured out his vial "upon the seat of the beast; band his kingdom was full of darkness; 'and they gnawed their tongues for pain.

11 And a blasphemed the God of heaven because of their pains and their sores, and repented not of their deeds. 12 And the sixth angel poured out his vial pupon the great river Eu-phrates; and the water thereof was dried up, that the way of the kings

of the cast might be prepared. 13 And I saw three unclean \*spirits like frogs come out of the mouth of the dragon, and out of the mouth of the beast, and out of the mouth of

"the false prophet.

14 "For they are the spirits of devils, "working miracles, which go forth unto the kings of the earth p and of the whole world, to gather them to the battle of that great day of God Almighty.

15 Behold, I come as a thief. Blessed is he that watcheth, and keepeth his ch. 3.5.

Anna DOMINI

e ch. 15, 1.

<sup>3</sup> ch. 14. 10. **≜** 15. 7.

och. 8. 7. d Ex. 9. 9, 10. 11. ch. 18, 16, ∫ ch. 13. 14.

foh R R 4 Ex. 7, 17, (ah 8 9

& ch. S. 10. l Ex. 7, 20.

~ ch. 15. 3. " ch. 1. 4, 8. & 4. 8. & 11, 17. Matt. 23, 34, 35, ch. 13, 15, P ch. 11, 18, A 18, 20 7 Is. 49, 26. r ch. 15, 3, ch. 13. 10. & 14. 10. & 10. 2. t ch. 8, 12, \*ch. 9, 17, 18, & 14, 18,

2 Or. larned. " ver. 11, 21. # Dan. 5, 22. 23. ch. 9. 20. ch. 11. 13, 4 ch. 13. 2. b ch. 9. 2. eh. 11. 10, d ver. 9, 21, ¢ ver. 2 f ver. 9. eh. 9. 14,

A See Jer. 50, 38, & 51, 36. i Is, 41, 2, 25. 1 John 4. l ch. 12, 3, 9. m ch. 19. 20. & 20. 10. "1 Tim. 4.1.

Jam. 3. 15. 2 Thess. 2. 9. ch. 13. 13. 14. & 19. 20. P Luke 2. 1.

9 ch. 17. 14. & 19. 19. & 20. 8. " Matt. 24. 49. 1 Thes. 5. 2.

The victory of the Lamb.

DOMINI 96. 2 Cor. 5. 3. ch. 3. 4, 18. d ch. 19, 19,

\* oh. 21. 6.

è ch. 18. 5.

\* Is. 51, 17, 22. Jer. 25. 15,

16. ch. 14. 10.

d ch. 6. 14.

oh. 11. 19.

f ver. 9. 11.

<sup>9</sup> See Er. 9. 23, 24, 25,

\* ch. 21. 9.

deh. 16. 19. 4 18. 16, 17, 19.

Nah. 3, 4. ch. 19, 2.

Jer. 51, 13.

4 ch. 18, 3,

f Jer. 51. 7. ch. 14. 8. & 18. 3.

¢ ch. 12. 6,

A ch. 12. 3.

i ch. 13. 1.

\*\* ch. 18, 12,

\* ver. 9. ! ver. 12. garments, \*lest he walk naked, and they see his shame.
16 \*And he gathered them together into a place called in the Hebrew tongue Armageddon. 17 And the seventh angel poured out his vial into the air; and there came a great voice out of the temple

of heaven, from the throne, saving, " It, is done.

18 And "there were voices, and thun-ders, and lightnings; " and there was a great earthquake, " such as was not " ch. 4, 5, & 8, 5, & 11, 19, s ch. 11. 13. since men were upon the earth, so 4 Dan. 19. 1. mighty an earthquake, and so great.

19 And "the great city was divided e ch. 14. 8.

into three parts, and the cities of the nations fell: and great Babylon came in remembrance before God, to give unto her the cup of the wine of the flerceness of his wrath. 20 And devery island fled away, and the mountains were not found.

21 And there fell upon men a great hail out of heaven, every stone about the weight of a talent; and men blasphemed God because of fthe plague of the hail; for the plague thereof was exceeding great.

CHAPTER XVII.

3, 4 A woman arrayed in purple and scarlet, with a golden cup in her hand, sittells upon the beast, 5 which is great Bulylon, the mother of all abominations. 9 The interpretation of the seven heads, 12 and the ten horrs. 8 The punishment of the whore. 14 The victory of the Lamb.

AND there came one of the seven angels which had the seven vials, and talked with me, saying unto me, Come hither; b I will shew unto thee the judgment of the great whore that sitteth upon many waters:

2° With whom the kings of the earth have committed fornication, and the inhabitants of the earth have been made drunk with the wine of her fornication. 3 So he carried me away in the

spirit ginto the wilderness: and I saw a woman sit h upon a scarlet coloured beast, full of inames of blasphemy, having seven heads and ten horns.

4 And the woman "was arrayed in purple and scarlet colour, "and 2 decked with gold and precious stones and pearls, having a golden cup in her hand full of abominations and filthi-

ness of her fornication: 5 And upon her forehead was a name written, MYSTERY, BABYLON
THE GREAT, THE MOTHER
OF SHARLOTS AND ABOMINATIONS OF THE EARTH.

6 And I saw the woman drunken with the blood of the saints, and with the blood of "the martyrs of Jesus: and when I saw her, I wondered with great admiration.

7 And the angel said unto me. Wherefore didst thou marvel? I will tell thee the mystery of the woman, and of the beast that carrieth her, which hath the seven heads and ten horns.

8 The beast that thou sawest was, and is not; and shall ascend out of the bottomless pit, and go into perdition: and they that dwell on the earth "shall wonder, b whose names were not written in the book of life from the foundation of the world, when they behold the beast that was,

and is not, and yet is.

9 And here is the mind which hath wisdom.

d The seven heads hath wisdom. are seven mountains, on which the woman sitteth. 10 And there are seven kings: five

are fallen, and one is, and the other is not yet come; and when he coneth, he must continue a short space. 11 And the beast that was, and is not, even he is the eighth, and is of the seven, and goeth into

perdition. 12 And the ten horns which thou sawest are ten kings, which have received no kingdom as yet; but receive power as kings one hour with

the beast. 18 These have one mind, and shall give their power and strength unto

14 These shall make war with the Lamb, and the Lamb shall overcome them: \*for he is Lord of lords, and King of kings: and they that are with him are called, and chosen, and faithful.

15 And he saith unto me, & The waters which thou sawest, where the whore sitteth, are peoples, and mul-

titudes, and nations, and tongues. 16 And the ten horns which thou sawest upon the beast, "these shall hate the whore, and shall make her desolate "and naked, and shall cat her flesh, and burn her with fire.

17 For God hath put in their hearts to fulfil his will, and to agree, and give their kingdom unto the beast, until the words of Could be seat, until the words of God shall be fulfilled

18 And the woman which thou sawest 'is that great city, 'which reigneth over the kings of the earth.

CHAPTER XVIII.

2 Babylon is fullen. 4 The people of God com-manded to depart out of her. 9 The kings of the carth, 11 with the merchants and ma-riners, lament over her. 20 The saints re-joice for the judgments of God upon her.

AND after these things I saw another angel come down from heaven, having great power; b and the earth was lightened with his glory.

2 And he cried mightly with a strong voice, saying, Babylon the great is fallen, is fallen, and is become the habitation of devils, and the hold of every foul spirit, and 'a cage of every unclean and hateful bird.

3 For all nations/have drunk of the wine of the wrath of her fornication, and the kings of the earth have committed fornication with her, and the 15. 47. 15.

DOMINI ch, 11, 7. ver. 11. è ch. 18. 8.

e ch. 19, 18, d ch. 13, 1,

Anna

96.

ob. 13. 3.

\* ver. 8.

f Dan. 7. 20. Zech. 1. 18, 19, 21. ch. 13. 1.

g ch. 16. 14. & 10 lg 4 Dout. 10. 17. 1 Tim. 6. 15. ch. 19. 16. Jor. 50, 44, 45. ch. 14, 4, k ver. 1. Is. 8. 7. l ch. 13. 7.

m Jer. 50. 41, 42. ch. 16, 12, \* Ezek. 16. 37,-44. ch. 18, 16. e ch. 18. R. P 2 Thess. 2. 11, 9 ch. 10. 7.

r ch. 16. 19. ch. 12. 4.

ch. 17. 1.

5 Ezek, 43, 2, \* Is. 13, 19, & 21, 9, Jer. 51, 8, ch. 14. 8. d Is. 13. 21. # 1s. 13. 21. # 21. 8. # 34. 14. Jer. 50. 39. # 51. 37. Is. 14. 23. & 34, 11, Mark 5,2,3,

f ch. 14. 8.

9 ver. 11, 15,

" Dan, 11. 2 Gr. gilded. • Jer. 51. 7. ch. 18. 6. P ch. 14. 8. 1 2 Thess. 2. 7. 2. 7. ch. 11. 8. & 14. 8. & 16. 19. & 18. 2, 10,

21. ch. 18. 9. & 19. 2. 8 Or, for-nications. ¢ ch. 18, 24, \* ch. 13, 15, & 16, 6. ch. 6. 9, 10.

| Babylon   | 's fall lamented. REVELAT   | ION, XIX. The saints rejoice of  | ver her.                                     |
|---|---|--|--|
| Anno<br>DOMINI<br>96.                                 | merchants of the earth are waxed rich through the 2 abundance of her delicacies.  | smoke of her burning, saying, What city is like unto this great city!  19 And *they cast dust on their   | Anno<br>DOMINI<br>96.                        |
| 2 Or, power.  | 4 And I heard another voice from  | heads, and cried, weeping and wail-  | 6 cb. 13. 4.                                 |
| à Is. 48, 20,<br>à 52, 11.                            | heaven, saying, *Come out of her,<br>my people, that ye be not partakers  | ing, saying, Alas, alas that great city,<br>wherein were made rich all that had  | Josh. 7. 6.<br>1 Sam. 4.12.                  |
| Jer. 50. 8.<br>à 51. 6, 45.<br>2 Cor. 6, 17.          | of her sins, and that ye receive not  | ships in the sea by reason of her  | Job 2, 12,<br>Ezek.27.30,                    |
| 2 Cor. 6. 17.<br>Gen. 18, 20,                         | of her plagues. 5 For her sins have reached unto  | costliness! 'for in one hour is she made desolate.   | l ver. 8.                                    |
| 21.<br>Jer. 51. 9.                                    | heaven, and *God hath remembered  | 20 "Rejoice over her, thou heaven,   | = Is. 44, 23,                                |
| Jonah 1. 2.   | her iniquities.   | and ve noiv aposties and prophets:   | & 49, 13.<br>Jer. 51, 48.                    |
| l Ps. 137. 8.   | 6 Reward her even as she rewarded<br>you, and double unto her double  | for "God hath avenged you on her.<br>21 And a mighty angel took up a   | * Luke 11.<br>49, 50.<br>ch. 19, 2,          |
| Jer. 50. 15,<br>29.                                   | according to her works: "in the   | stone like a great millstone and cast  |  |
| 29.<br>& 51. 24, 49.<br>2 Tim. 4.14.<br>ch. 13. 10.   | cup which she hath filled "fill to her double.  | it into the sea, saying, 'Thus with violence shall that great city Babylon   | • Jer. 51. 64.                               |
| " ch. 11. 10.   | 7 How much she hath glorified her-  | be thrown down, and shall be found   | P ch. 12. 8, & 16. 20,                       |
| <ul> <li>ch. 16. 19.</li> <li>Exek. 28. 2,</li> </ul> | self, and lived deliciously, so much<br>torment and sorrow give her: for she  | no more at all.  22 <sup>q</sup> And the voice of harpers, and   | 7 Is. 24. 8.<br>Jer. 7. 34.                  |
| Ac.   | saith in her heart, I sit a pqueen, and   | musicians, and of pipers, and trum-  | Jer. 7. 84.<br>4 16. 9.                      |
| P Is. 47. 7, 8,<br>Zeph. 2, 15.                       | am no widow, and shall see no sorrow. 8 Therefore shall her plagues come  | peters, shall be heard no more at all<br>in thee; and no craftsman, of what-   | # 16, 9,<br># 25, 10,<br>Enck, 26, 13.       |
| 7 ver. 10.<br>ls. 47. 9.                              | q in one day, death, and mourning, and  | soever craft he be, shall be found any   |  |
| r ch. 17. 16.   | famine; and she shall be utterly burned with fire: for strong is the  | more in thee; and the sound of a<br>millstone shall be heard no more   |  |
| Jer. 50. 34.<br>ch. 11. 17.                           | Lord God who judgeth her.   | at all in thee;  | '  |
| ver. 3.<br>Ezek, 26.                                  | 9 And the kings of the earth, who have committed fornication and lived  | 23 And the light of a candle shall shine no more at all in thee; and   | Jer. 25. 10.<br>Jer. 7. 31.                  |
| 16, 17.<br>ch. 17, 2,                                 | deliciously with her, "shall bewall her, and lament for her, "when they shall   | the voice of the bridegroom and of   | & 16, 9.                                     |
| " Jer. 50. 46.<br>" ver. 18.                          | and lament for her, when they shall   | the bride shall be heard no more at  | 4 33. 11.<br>1 1s. 23. 8.                    |
| ch. 19. 3.  | see the smoke of her burning,<br>10 Standing afar off for the fear of   | all in thee: for thy merchants were the great men of the earth; for  | "2 Kin. 9.22.                                |
| v 1s. 21. 9.<br>ch. 14. 8.                            | her torment, saying, Alas, alas that  | by thy sorceries were all nations de-<br>ceived.   | Nah. 3, 4,<br>ch. 17, 2, 5,                  |
| * ver. 17, 19.  | 10 Standing afar off for the fear of<br>her torment, saying, "Alas, alas that<br>great city Babylon, that mighty city!<br>for in one hour is thy judgment | 24 And "in her was found the blood   | = ch. 17. 6.                                 |
| a 2   | come. 11 And "the merchants of the earth  | of prophets, and of saints, and of all that were slain upon the earth.   | * Jer. 51, 49.                               |
| o vor. 3.<br>1.x·k. 27.<br>27,—36.                    | shall weep and mourn over her; for  |  |  |
| ., .  | no man buyeth their merchandise any more:   | CHAPTER XIX.  1 God is praised in heaven for judging the   |  |
| è ch. 17. 4.  | 12 b The merchandise of gold, and sil-  | 1 God is praised in heaven for judging the<br>great whore, and avenying the blood of his<br>saints. 7 The marriage of the Lamb. 10 The<br>angel will not be worshipped. 17 The fowls |  |
|   | ver, and precious stones, and of pearls,<br>and fine linen, and purple, and silk, and   | angel will not be worshipped. 17 The fowls called to the great slaughter.  |  |
| 3 Or, sweet.  | scarlet, and all sthyine wood, and all  |  | e ch. 11, 15,                                |
|   | manner vessels of ivory, and all man-<br>ner vessels of most precious wood,   | AND after these things in heard a A great voice of much people in heaven, saying, Alleluia; b Salvation, and glory and honour and power  | ė ch. 4. 11.                                 |
|   | and of brass, and iron, and marble,   |  | \$ ch. 4. 11,<br>\$ 7. 10, 12,<br>\$ 12, 10. |
|   | 13 And cinnamon, and odours, and ointments, and frankincense, and wine,   | unto the Lord our God: 2 For true and righteous are his  | * eh. 15. 3.                                 |
|   | and oil, and fine flour, and wheat, and   | judgments: for he hath judged the  | £ 16. 7.                                     |
| 4 Or. bodies.   | beasts, and sheep, and horses, and<br>charlots, and slaves, and souls of  | great whore, which did corrupt the earth with her fornication, and dhath   | d Deut. 32,                                  |
| Ezek.27.13.   | men.  | avenged the blood of his servants at   | 43.<br>ch. 6. 10.                            |
|   | 14 And the fruits that thy soul lusted after are departed from thee, and all  | her hand.<br>3 And again they said, Alleluia. And  | 4 18. 20.<br>Is. 31. 10.                     |
|   | things which were dainty and goodly   | her smoke rose up for ever and ever.   | ch. 14, 11.<br>& 18, 9, 18,                  |
|   | are departed from thee, and thou shalt find them no more at all.  | 4 And the four and twenty elders and the four beasts fell down and   | f ch. 4. 4, 6,<br>10. & 5, 14.               |
| d ver. 3, 11.   | 15 d The merchants of these things,   | worshipped God that sat on the   | # 1 Chr. 16.<br>36.                          |
|   | which were made rich by her, shall<br>stand afar off for the fear of her  | throne, saying, Amen; Alleluia. 5 And a voice came out of the  | Neh. 5. 13.<br>& 8. 6.                       |
|   | torment, weeping and wailing,   | throne, saying, Praise our God, all  | ch. 5. 14.                                   |
| • ch. 17. 4.  | 16 And saying, Alas, alas that great city, 'that was clothed in fine linen,   | ye his servants, and ye that fear him,   | & 135, 1,<br>ch. 11, 18,                     |
|   | and purple, and scarlet, and decked   | 6 *And I heard as it were the voice  | At 20, 12,                                   |
|   | with gold, and precious stones, and pearls!   | of a great multitude, and as the voice   | # Ezek. 1. 24,<br>& 43. 2,<br>ch. 14. 2,     |
| f ver. 10.  | 17/For in one hour so great riches  | of many waters, and as the voice of mighty thunderings, saying, Alleluia:  | l ch. 11. 15,<br>17. & 12. 10,               |
| Is. 23, 14.<br>Exek.27,29.                            | 17/For in one hour so great riches is come to nought. And every ship-   | for the LordGod omnipotent reigneth.   | & 21, 22,                                    |
|   | master, and all the company in ships,<br>and sailors, and as many as trade by   | 7 Let us be glad and rejoice, and give honour to him: for the mar-   | * Matt,22.2.<br>& 25, 10.                    |
| k ver. 9.<br>Ezek. 27.                                | sea, stood afar off,  | riage of the Lamb is come, and his   | Eph. 5. 32.                                  |
| 30, 31.   | 18 And cried when they saw the  | whe man made hersen ready.   | ch, 21, 2, 9.                                |

Anne DOMINI 96. \* Ps. 45, 13, 14. Exek.16.10. ch. 3, 18. 2 Or, bright. • Pa. 132, 0. P Matt. 22. 2, 3, Luke 14, 15, 16, t ch. 21, 5, \$ 22, 6, r ch. 22, 8, Acts 10. 26. & 14. 14, 15. ch. 22. 9. t 1 John 5. 10. ch. 12. 17. \* ch. 15. 5. \* ch. 6. 2. \* ch. 3. 14. · In. 11. 4. eh. 1. 14. 6 ch. 6. 2. e ver, 16, ch, 2, 17, d In. 63, 2, 3. John 1. 1. 1 John 5. 7. / ch. 14, 50 # Matt. 28.3. ch. 4. 4. & 7. 9. A ver. 21. Is. 11. 4. 2 Theas. 2.8. ch. 1. 16. é Ps. 2. 9. ch. 2. 27. & 12. 5. Is. 63. 3. ch. 14. 19, 20. ver. 12. m Dan. 2. 47. 1 Tim. 6.15. ch. 17, 14. \* ver. 21. • Ezek. 39. P Ezek, 30, 18, 20, t ch. 16, 16, 4 17, 13, 14,

8 And "to her was granted that she should be arrayed in fine linen, clean and "white: "for the fine linen is the righteousness of saints. 9 And he saith unto me, Write,

9 And he saith unto me, Write,
Blossed are they which are called
unto the marriage supper of the
Lamb. And he saith unto me, These
are the true saying of God

are the true sayings of God.

10 And 'I fell at his feet to worship him. And he said unto me, 'See thou do it not: I am thy fellowservant, and of thy brethren 'that have the testimony of Jesus: worship God: for the testimony of Jesus is the spirit of prophecy.

for the testimony of Jesus 18 the spirit of prophecy.

11 "And I saw heaven opened, and behold "a white horse; and he that sat upon him was called "Faithful and True, and "in righteousness he doth indee and make wer

doth judge and make war.

12 "His eyes were as a flame of fire, band on his head were many crowns; and he had a name written, that no man knew, but he himself.

man knew, but he himself.

13 'And he was clothed with a vesture dipped in blood: and his name is called 'The Word of God.

14 'And the armies which were in heaven followed him upon white horses, 'clothed in fine linen, white and clean.

15 And a out of his mouth goeth a sharp sword, that with it he should smite the nations: and he shall rule them with a rod of iron: and he treadeth the winepress of the force-ness and wrath of Almighty God.

16 And the hath on his vesture and on his thigh a name written, "KING OF KINGS, AND LORD OF LORDS.

17 And I saw an angel standing in the sun; and he cried with a loud voice, saying "to all the fowls that fly in the midst of heaven, "Come and gather yourselves together unto the supper of the great God;

18 That ye may eat the flesh of kings, and the flesh of captains, and the flesh of captains, and the flesh of nighty men, and the flesh of horses, and of them that sit on them, and the flesh of all men, both free and bond, both small and great.

19 And I saw the beast, and the kings of the earth, and their armies, gathered together to make war against him that sat on the horse, and against his army.

20 And the beast was taken, and with him the false prophet that wrought miracles before him, with which he deceived them that had received the mark of the beast, and 'them that worshipped his image. 'These both were cast alive into a lake of fire "burning with

brimstone.
21 And the remnant "were slain with the sword of him that sat upon the horse, which sword proceeded out of his mouth: "and all the fowls "were filled with their flesh.

CHAPTER XX.

2 Satan bound for a thousand years. 6 The first resurrection; they blessed that have part therein. 7 Satan tet loose again. 8 Gog and Magog. 10 The devil cast into the lake of fire and brimstone. 12 The last and general resurrection.

AND I saw an angel come down from heaven, "having the key of the bottomicss pit and a great chain in his hand.

2 And he laid hold on b the dragon, that old screent, which is the Devil, and Satan, and bound him a thousand years.

3 And east him into the bottomless pit, and shut him up, and 'set a scal upon him, "that he should deceive the nations no more, till the thousand years should be fulfilled: and after that he must be loosed a little season."

4 And I saw thrones, and they sat upon them, and /judgment was given unto them: and I saw the souls of them that were beheaded for the witness of Jesus, and for the word of God, and \*which had not worshipped the beast, 'neither his image, neither had received his mark upon their foreheads, or in their hands; and they lived and \*reigned with Christ a thousand years.

5 But the rest of the dead lived not again until the thousand years were finished. This is the first resurrection

rection.

6 Blessed and holy is he that hath part in the first resurrection: on such the second death hath no power, but they shall be "priests of God and of Christ," and shall reign with him a thousand years.

7 And when the thousand years are expired, 'Satan shall be loosed out

of his prison, 8 And shall go out pto deceive the nations which are in the four quarters of the earth, Gog and Magog, to gather them together to battle: the number of whom is as the sand of the seg.

9 'And they went up on the breadth of the earth, and compassed the earm of the saints about, and the beloved city: and fire came down from God out of heaven, and devoured them.

10 'And the devil that deceived them was east into the lake of fire and brimstone, "where the beast and the false prophet are, and "shall be tormented day and night for ever and ever.

Il And I saw a great white throne, and him that sat on it, from whose face "the earth and the heaven fled away; and there was found no place for them.

12 And I saw the dead, a small and great, stand before God; and the books were opened; and another book was opened, which is the book of life; and the dead were judged out of those at  $\frac{1}{2}$  km. 12. 8.

DOMINI 96.

ch. 1. 18, & 9, 1,

3 See 2 Pet. 2. 4. Jude 6. ch. 12. 9.

\* Dan. 6. 17. \* ver. 8. eh. 16. 14, 16.

e Dan. 7. 9, 22, 27. Matt. 19.28. Luke 22.50, f 1 Cor. 6. 2, 3. g ch. 6. 9. h ch. 13. 12. i ch. 13, 15, 16.

4 Rom. 8, 17, 2 Tim. 2, 12, ch. 5, 10,

P ver. 3, 10.

Frek. 38. 2. & 39. 1. rcb. 16. 14.

Is. 8. 8. Ezek, 38. 9, 16.

t ver. 8.

\* ch, 19, 20, \* ch, 14, 10, 11,

y 2 Pet. 3. 7, 10, 11. ch. 21. 1. Dan. 2. 85. ch. 19. 5. b Dan. 7. 10. Pa. 69. 28. Pan. 12. 1. Phil. 4. 3. ch. 3. 5.

Anno DOMINI 96. 6 ver. 13. Jer. 17. 10. & 52. 19. Mett.16.27. Bom. 2. 6. ch. 2. 23. & 22. 12. ch. 6. 8. 2 Or, the grave. ver, 12. # 1 Cor. 15, 28, 54, 55. t ver. 6. ch. 21. 8. ch. 19, 20,

a Ja. 65, 17. & 66, 22. 2 Pet. 3, 13.

6 ch. 20, 11,

ver. 10. Is. 52. 1. Gal. 4. 26. Heb. 11. 10. & 12. 22. & 13. 14. ch. 3. 12.

d 1a, 54, 5, & 61, 10, 2 Cor. 11, 2,

Lev. 26.11, 12. Ezek. 43. 7. 2 Cor. 6. 16. ch. 7. 15.

/ Is. 25, 8, ch. 7, 17,

9 1 Cor. 15. 26, 54. ch. 20. 14.

A 1s. 35, 10. A 61. 3. A 65. 19.

ch. 4. 2, 9. & 5. 1. & 20. 11.

1 Is. 43, 19. 2 Cor. 5, 17.

l ch. 19, 9, = ch. 16. 17. " ch. 1. 8.

\* Is. 19. 3. & 55. 1. John 4. 10, 14. & 7. 37. cb. 22. 17.

8 Or, these things. P Zech. 8, 8, Heb. 8, 10.

1 Cor. 6. 9,

Gal, 5, 19,

20, 21. Eph. 5, 5, 1 Tim. 1, 9. Heb. 12, 14. ch. 22, 15.

ch. 20. 14, 15.

ch. 15, 1, 6, 7.

ver. 2.

ch. 1. 10.

ver. 2. Esck. 48.

yer. 23, ch. 22, 5.

things which were written in the books, according to their works,

18 And the sea gave up the dead which were in it; and death and a hell delivered up the dead which were in them: and they were judg-ed every man according to their works.

14 And death and hell were cast into the lake of fire. A This is the second death.

15 And whosoever was not found written in the book of life was cast into the lake of fire.

### CHAPTER XXI.

1 A new heaven and a new earth. 10 The heavenly Jerusalem, with a full description thereof. 23 She needth no sun, the glory of God is her light. 24 The kings of the earth bring their riches unto her.

AND "I saw a new heaven and a new earth: b for the first heaven and the first earth were passed away;

and there was no more sea.

2 And I John saw the holy city. new Jerusalem, coming down from God out of heaven, prepared as a bride adorned for her husband.

3 And I heard a great voice out of heaven saying, Behold, 'the tabernacle of God & with men, and he will dwell with them, and they shall be his people, and God himself shall be with them, and be their God.

4 And God shall wipe away all tears from their eyes; and 9 there shall be no more death, \* neither sorrow, nor crying, neither shall there be any more pain: for the former things are passed away.

5 And the that sat upon the throne said, Behold, I make all things new. And he said unto me, Write: for these words are true and faithful.

6 And he said unto me, "It is done. "I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the end. "I will give unto him that is athirst of the fountain of the water of life freely.

7 He that overcometh shall inherit <sup>8</sup> all things; and <sup>p</sup> I will be his God, and he shall be my son.

8 9 But the fearful, and unbelieving, and the abominable, and murderers, and whoremongers, and sorcerers, and idolaters, and all llars, shall have their part in the lake which burn-eth with fire and brimstone: which

is the second death.

9 And there came unto me one of the seven angels which had the seven vials full of the seven last plagues, and talked with me, saying, Come hither, I will shew thee the bride, the Lamb's wife.

10 And he carried me away "in the spirit to a great and high mountain, and shewed me "that great city, the holy Jerusalem, descending out of

heaven from God,

her light was like unto a stone most precious, even like a jasper stone. clear as crystal;

12 And had a wall great and high. and had twelve gates, and at the gates twelve angels, and names written thereon, which are the names of the twelve tribes of the children of Israel:

13 "On the cast three gates; on the north three gates; on the south three gates: and on the west three gates.

14 And the wall of the city had twelve foundations, and b in them the names of the twelve apostles of the Lamb.

15 And he that talked with me chad a golden reed to measure the city, and the gates thereof, and the wall

thereof

16 And the city lieth foursquare, and the length is as large as the breadth: and he measured the city with the reed, twelve thousand furlongs. The length and the breadth and the height of it are equal.

17 And he measured the wall thereof, an hundred and forty and four cubits, according to the measure of a man, that is, of the angel,

18 And the building of the wall of it was of jasper: and the city was pure gold, like unto clear glass.

19 And the foundations of the wall

of the city were garnished with all manner of precious stones. The first foundation was jasper; the second, sapphire; the third, a chalcedony; the fourth, an emerald;

20 The fifth, sardonyx; the sixth, sardius; the seventh, chrysolyte; the eighth, beryl; the ninth, a topaz; the tenth, a chrysoprasus; the eleventh, a

jacinth; the twelfth, an amethyst.
21 And the twelve gates were twelve pearls; every several gate was of one pearl: and the street of the city was pure gold, as it were transparent glass

22 And I saw no temple therein; for the Lord God Almighty and the Lamb are the temple of it.

23 And the city had no need of the sun, neither of the moon, to shine in it: for the glory of God did lighten it, and the Lamb is the light thereof.

24 And the nations of them which are saved shall walk in the light of it: and the kings of the earth do bring their glory and honour into it.

25 And the gates of it shall not be shut at all by day: for \*there shall be no night there.

26 And they shall bring the glory and honour of the nations into it. 27 And "there shall in no wise

enter into it any thing that defileth, and showed me "that great city, the holy Jerusalem, descending out of heaven from God, each of Having the glory of God: and "book of life.

Anna DOMINI 96.

\* Esek. 48. 31,—34.

<sup>e</sup> Ezek. 48. 31.—34.

5 Matt. 16. 18. Gal. 2. 9. Eph. 2. 20. Ezek. 40. 8. Zech. 2. 1. ch. 11. 1.

4 Is. 54, 11.

ch. 22, 2,

f John 4, 28,

yer. 11, 1a, 24, 27, à 60, 19, 20, ch, 22, 5,

A Is. 60, 3, 5, 11. & 66. 12.

f Is. 60, 11, In. 60, 20, Zech. 14, 7, ch. 22, 5, l ver. 24. \* Is. 35. 8. & 52. 1. & 60. 21. Joel 3. 17. ch. 22. 14, 15. \* Phil. 4. 3. ch. 3. 5. A 13. 8. A 20. 12.

| The tre   | e of life. REVELATION, XXII. Of Christ's   | s coming.   |
|---|--|---|
| DOMINI<br>98.   | 1 The river of the water of life. 2 The tree of life. 5 The light of the city of God is hisself. 9 The angel will not be worshipped. Is Nothing may be added to the word of still: and he that is holy, let him  | DOMINI<br>96.<br>"Esek. 3. 27.  |
| *Esek. 47. 1.<br>Eech. 14. 8.   | AND he shewed me "a pure river of water of life, clear as crystal, proceeding out of the throne of God and of the Lamb work shall be.  | * ver. 7.<br>* Is. 40. 10.<br>* 62. 11.<br>* Rom. 2. 6.   |
| <sup>5</sup> Enek.47.12.<br>ch. 21. 21,                               | 2 In the midst of the street of it, 18 I am Alpha and Omega, the and on either side of the river, was beginning and the end, the first   | ch. 20, 12,   |
| Gen. 2. 9.<br>ch. 2. 7  | there "the tree of life, which bare and the last. twelve manner of fruits, and yielded lat b Blessed are they that do his her fruit every month: and the leaves commandments, that they may have   | å 44. 6.<br>å 48. 12.<br>ch. 1. 8, 11.<br>å 21. 6.  |
| d ch. 21. 24.   | of the tree were for the healing of the nations.  right to the tree of life, and may enter in through the gates into the   | 5 Dan. 12.12.<br>1 John 5. 24.<br>5 ver. 2.   |
| *Zech.14.11.<br>/ Esek, 48,<br>35.                                    | 8 And 'there shall be no more city.  curse: /but the throne of God and 15 For 'without are 'dogs, and sorof the Lamb shall be in it; and his servants shall serve him:  cerers, and whoremongers, and murderers, and idolaters, and whosever   | ch. 2, 7,<br>d ch. 21, 27,<br>d ch. 21, 27,<br>1 Cor. 6, 9,<br>10,<br>Gal. 5, 19,               |
| Matt. 5, 8,<br>1Cor. 13.12.<br>1 John 3, 2,<br>4 ch. 3, 12,           | 4 And they shall see his face; loveth and maketh a lie.  and his name shall be in their lovetheads.  16 I Josus have sent mine angel to testify unto you these things in the   | Gal. 5. 19,<br>20, 21,<br>Col. 3, 6,<br>ch. 9, 20, 21,<br>& 21, 8,<br>f Phil. 3, 2,             |
| & 14. 1.<br>ch. 21. 23,<br>25.<br>Ps. 36. 9.                          | and they need no candle, neither light offspring of David, and the bright of the sun; for the Lord God giveth and morning star.  | # ch. 1. 1.<br>4 ch. 5. 5.<br>(Num 24.17.   |
| & 84, 11,<br>Dan. 7, 27,<br>Rom. 5, 17,<br>2 Tim. 2,12,<br>ch. 3, 21, | them light: 'and they shall reign for ever and ever.  6 And he said unto me, "These say, Come, And let him that hear-cth say ings are faithful and true: and is athirst come. 'And whosever  | Zech. 6, 12,<br>2 Pet. 1, 19,<br>ch. 2, 28,<br>4 ch. 21, 2, 9,                                  |
| ** ch. 19. 9.<br>& 21. 5.<br>** ch. 1, 1.                             | the Lord God of the holy prophets will, let him take the water of life sout his angel to shew unto his freely, servants the things which must 18 For I testify unto every man that   | l Is. 55. 1.<br>John 7. 37.<br>cb. 21, 6.   |
| ver. 10, 12, 20, ch. 3, 11.   | shortly be done.  7 *Behold, I come quickly: *P blessed ts he that keepeth the sayings of the prophecy of this book, "If any man shall add unto horophecy of this book.  8 And I John saw these things, and this book:  1 **And I John saw these things, and this book:  1 **And I John saw these things, and this book:  1 **And I John saw these things, and this book:  1 **And I John saw these things, and this book:  1 **And I John saw these things, and this book:  1 **And I John saw these things, and this book:  1 **And I John saw these things, and this book is the prophecy of this book, "If any man shall add unto him the plagues that are written in this book, "If any man shall add unto him the prophecy of this book, "If any man shall add unto him the plagues that are written in the prophecy of this book, "If any man shall add unto him the plagues that are written in the plagues that are w | * Deut. 4. 2.<br>& 12. 32.<br>Prov. 30. 6.  |
| 9 oh. 19. 10.   | heard them. And when I had heard and seen, I fell down to worship before the feet of the angel which shewed me these things.  19 And if any man shall take away from the words of the book of this prophecy, God shall take away his part 2 out of the book of   | Ex. 32, 33,<br>Ps. 69, 28,<br>ch. 3, 5,<br>& 13, 8,   |
| ° ch. 19. 10.   | 9 Then saith he unto me, "See thou do it not: for I am thy fellowservant, from the things which are written and of thy brethren the prophets, and of them which keep the sayings of 20 He which testifieth these things  | 2 Or. from<br>the tree<br>of life.<br>ch. 21. 2.<br>F ver. 12.<br>g John 21.25.<br>2 Tim. 4. 8. |
| * Dan. 8, 26, & 12, 4, 9, ch. 10, 4, ch. 1, 3,                        | this book: worship God.  10 'And he satth unto me, Seal not the sayings of the prophecy of this book: 'for the time is at hand.  satth, 'Surely I come quickly, 'Amen. 'Even so, come, Lord Jesus.  21 'The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with you all. Amen.  | Rom. 16.<br>20, 24.<br>2 Thess. 3.<br>18.   |
| •*  |  |   |
|   |  |   |
| •   | THE END.   |   |
|   |  |   |
|   |  |   |
|   |  |   |
|   | ,  |   |















